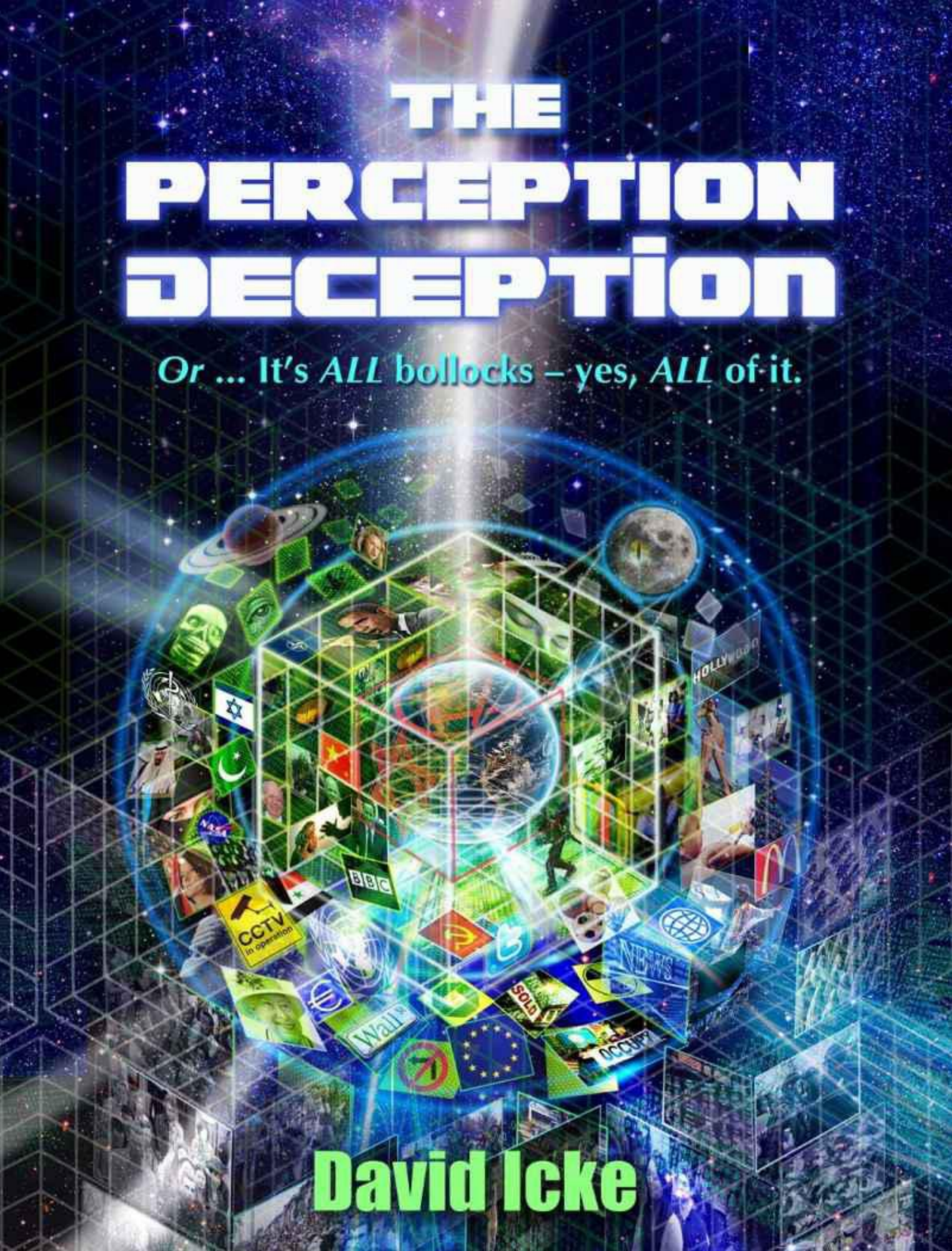
THE PERCEPTION DECEPTION

Or ... It's ALL bollocks – yes, ALL of it.



David Icke

THE PERCEPTION DECEPTION

***Or* … It's *ALL* bollocks – yes, *ALL* of it.**



First published in November 2013



David Icke
Books Ltd
185a High
Street
Ryde
Isle of
Wight
PO33 2PN
UK

Tel/fax:
+44 (0)
1983
566002
email:
info@davic

Copyright © 2013 David Icke

No part of this book may be reproduced
in any form without permission from
the Publisher, except for the quotation

of brief passages in criticism

Cover illustration and design by Neil Hague
and political art by David Dees

British Library Cataloguing-in
Publication Data
A catalogue record for this book is
available from the British Library

ISBN 978-0-9559973-8-9

THE PERCEPTION DECEPTION

Or ... It's *ALL* bollocks – yes, *ALL* of it.

PART ONE



The most comprehensive exposure of the 'world' ever written

David Icke



Original Illustrations in this book are by

Neil Hague

Neil is a British artist, illustrator and visionary, whose work is dedicated to the 'truth vibrations'. For over 15 years Neil's work has appeared on book covers all over the world and he has had numerous exhibitions of his highly individual and imaginative paintings across the UK. Those that have seen Neil lecture have often described his work as neo-shamanic, healing and from the heart.

He has also written three books including recently his first Illustrated Graphic Novel

Kokoro - *The New Jersusalem & the Rise of the True Human Being*

For more information about his books, lectures, prints, workshops and original paintings found in this book visit

www.neilhague.com

Dedication

To Linda: So here we are a quarter of a century later, mate. Has it all been worth it despite everything? *Definitely*.

To Kerry, Gareth, Jaymie, Neil, Monnica and Carol.

To Mike Lambert, my great mate and member of the Wide Awake Club.

To Sean for all his tremendous work at Davidicke.com and in so many other ways.

To Jason of Jay4louise for all his outstanding videos.

To all the moderators at the David Icke Forum who do such a brilliant job.

To all of those with a mind they can call their own.

To those who can make that choice whenever they want but have chosen – so far – not to do so.

Other books and DVDs by David Icke

Books

Remember Who You Are

Human Race Get Off Your *Knees* - The Lion Sleeps No More

The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy (and how to end it)

Infinite Love is the Only Truth, *Everything* Else is Illusion

Tales from the Time Loop

Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Center Disaster

Children Of The Matrix

The Biggest Secret

I Am Me • I Am Free

... And The Truth Shall Set You Free – 21st century edition

Lifting The Veil

The Robots' Rebellion

Heal the World

Truth Vibrations

It Doesn't Have To Be Like This

DVDs

David Icke Live at Wembley Arena

The Lion Sleeps No More

Beyond the Cutting Edge – Exposing the Dreamworld We Believe to be Real

Freedom or Fascism: the Time to Choose

Secrets of the Matrix

From Prison to Paradise

Turning Of The Tide

The Freedom Road

Revelations Of A Mother Goddess

Speaking Out
The Reptilian Agenda

Details of availability at the back of this book and through the website ***www.davidicke.com***

Definition of bollocks

Bollocks [ˈbɒl ks], ballocks *US*, bollix [ˈbɒlɪks] *Slang*
pl n

1. (Life Sciences & Allied Applications/Anatomy) another word for testicles

2. nonsense; rubbish *Interjection:*

1. an exclamation of annoyance, disbelief, etc

the (dog's) bollocks – something excellent

verb *(usually followed by up):*

to muddle or botch

[Old English beallucas, diminutive (pl) of beallu (unattested); see BALL[1]]

Usage: Both its anatomical senses and its various extended senses nowadays have far less impact than they used to, and seem unlikely to cause offence, though some older or more conservative people may object. The fact that shops displaying the Sex Pistols' album containing this word were charged with offences defined

in 19th century Indecent Advertisement and Vagrancy Acts now seems hard to credit.

http://www.thefreedictionary.com/bollocks



Contents part 1

The Pre-Story – Essential Background

World of Bollocks

1 The Dog's Bollocks

2 You Are All That Is

3 You Are What You Choose To Be

4 How We Got Into This Bollocks – The Catastrophe

5 How We Got Into This Bollocks – The Archons

6 How they keep us in this Bollocks – the

Matrix
7 ‘Dead’ for a week but back to tell the tale
8 The Emotion Trap
9 The Saturn-Moon Matrix
10 The Moon is not a Balloon ... but...
11 Saturn Society
12 Archon Blood
13 Pyramid Power
14 Archon Satanism
15 Rothschild Royalty and the Shapeshifting Windsors
16 Archon Paedophilia
17 Archon Religion
18 Mass Rituals of the Energy Vampires
19 The Matrix is a standing wave (and so is DNA)
20 The Perception Parasites

Many people, especially ignorant people, want to punish you for speaking the truth, for being correct, for being you. Never apologise for being correct, or for being years ahead of your time. If you're right, and you know it, speak your mind. Even if you are in a minority of one, the truth is still the truth. – Mahatma Gandhi

It is no measure of health to be well adjusted to a profoundly sick society. – Jiddu Krishnamurti

It is not wrong to question things ... The fact that you're asking questions shows that you're five levels of wisdom above the idiot who is objecting to you asking the questions. – Josh Tolley



The Pre-Story

Obstacles cannot crush me; every obstacle yields to stern resolve. He whose gaze is fixed on a distant star, will not falter.
Leonardo da Vinci

It is important to give some background for anyone reading my work for the first time so they can see how the information has been dropping into my lap all these years. Readers of previous books will know the story and

can move on, except for a little addition at the end.

I was born in Leicester, England, on April 29th 1952. I daydreamed my way through school, never took a major exam and left to be a professional soccer player at the age of 15. I played most of my career with what was later diagnosed as rheumatoid arthritis and my final season was a daily agony before my career ended literally overnight when I had just turned 21. I was waking up one morning and in my half-sleep I realised that I couldn't breathe. I tried to wake my wife, Linda, but my body wouldn't move. It was like it was frozen and I was pretty sure that I was about to die. But suddenly I gasped a breath and, as I did so, I felt excruciating pain in what seemed like every joint in my body. I had gone to bed a professional footballer and woke up never to play again. I was told that I would probably end up in a wheelchair given how early the arthritis had started, but I was having none of that, thank-you. A series of amazing synchronicities or 'coincidences', which I describe in other books, led to me becoming a newspaper, radio and television journalist, a sports presenter with the BBC and a national spokesman for the British Green Party (Fig 1). I had led a very eventful life by the age of 38, but nothing compared with what was to come. I began to notice what you might call a 'presence' around me in early 1989. Whenever I was in a room alone it was like I wasn't alone. This became more powerful over many

months and one night in 1990 the presence was so tangible in a London hotel room that I said out loud: 'If there is anybody here, will you please contact me because you are driving me up the wall!' A matter of days later I was with my son, Gareth, at a newspaper and book shop near our home. Gaz is a brilliant singer-songwriter now, but he was only a little boy then. I was talking to someone outside the shop while Gaz was inside looking at railway books and I eventually went in to say that it was time to go. But as I stood in the doorway, my feet became stuck to the ground as if magnets were pulling them to the floor. I was standing there bewildered when I heard a 'voice', or very strong thought, pass through my mind. It said: 'Go and look at the books on the far side.' The pressure I felt on the soles of my feet subsided and I walked in a daze towards the book section. I immediately spotted a book in among the romantic novels, because it looked so different to all the rest. The book was called *Mind to Mind* written by a lady called Betty Shine (Fig 2). I scanned the blurb on the back and I saw that Betty was a professional psychic and 'hands-on' healer. I read the book in 24 hours and I wondered if she might pick up what was happening to me with regard to the 'presence'. I arranged to meet her and told her nothing about what I was experiencing. I said that I wanted to see if her hands-on healing (an exchange of energy) would help my arthritis. I saw her

four times. The first two visits were uneventful, but on the third and fourth my life changed forever and an incredible journey began. I was sitting up on a medical-type bench when I suddenly felt like a spider's web on my face. I remembered that Betty had said in her book that this can happen when other dimensions of reality are trying to lock into you. People think that they are seeing all there is to see when they observe the 'world', but it is only a narrow band of frequency known as visible light. Infinity lies beyond human vision and it is possible to communicate with these other realities which have a far more advanced awareness than humans are allowed to have – for reasons I will be explaining. It is like being trapped in one radio station or television channel, but some can open their psyche to other 'stations' and 'channels'. I realised later that the 'spider's web' that I was feeling was electromagnetic energy 'caressing' my skin because an energetic communication connection was being projected into the room. I said nothing to Betty about what I was feeling, but 10 to 15 seconds later she threw her head back and said: 'Wow! This is powerful. I'll have to close my eyes for this one.' She said that she was seeing a figure in her mind which was asking her to communicate information to me. The first thing she said was that 'They' knew that I wanted them to contact me but the time wasn't right until now. I had mentioned nothing to her about the experience in the hotel room

when I said: ‘If there is anybody here, will you please contact me because you are driving me up the wall!’ A series of other messages followed and these are some of them:



Figure 1: Many 'lives' in one.



Figure 2: Betty Shine.

- He is a healer who is here to heal the Earth and he will be world famous.
- He is still a child, spiritually, but he will be given the spiritual riches.
- Sometimes he will say things and wonder where they came from. They will be our words.
- Knowledge will be put into his mind and at other times he will be led to knowledge.
- He was chosen as a youngster for his courage. He has been tested and has passed all the tests.
- He was led into football to learn discipline, but when that was learned it was time to move on. He

also had to learn how to cope with disappointment, experience all the emotions, and how to get up and get on with it. The spiritual way is tough and no one makes it easy.

- He will always have what he needs [this could have been 'wants'], but no more.

I saw Betty Shine a week later and the same thing happened. These messages included:

- One man cannot change the world, but one man can communicate the message that will change the world.
- Don't try to do it all alone. Go hand in hand with others, so you can pick each other up as you fall.
- He will write five books in three years.
- Politics is not for him. He is too spiritual. Politics is anti-spiritual and will make him very unhappy.
- He will leave politics. He doesn't have to do anything. It will happen gradually over a year.
- There will be a different kind of flying machine, very different from the aircraft of today.
- Time will have no meaning. Where you want to be, you will be.

Things began to move quickly after those messages. The BBC said they were not going to renew my contract and I reduced my work with the Green Party over the next

twelve months or so until I left altogether. I was out of work and had no income, but I felt like a prison door had opened so unhappy had I been for years working for the BBC. My life became an extraordinary series of 'coincidences' and happenings after Betty Shine. I was led to knowledge through people that I met and through books, documents, a few more psychics in those early days, and personal experiences at home and abroad. This is still going on nearly a quarter of a century later. These two communications through Betty Shine and another psychic have certainly proved to be true:

> Sometimes he will say things and wonder where they came from. They will be our words. Knowledge will be put into his mind and at other times he will be led to knowledge.
>
> Arduous seeking is not necessary. The path is already mapped out. You only have to follow the clues … We are guiding you along a set path. It was all arranged before you incarnated.

This is precisely what I have experienced in the last nearly 25 years. I wrote my first book on these subjects in 1990 with the title *Truth Vibrations* because some of the messages had said that a reality-changing transformation was happening in the Earth's energy field which would awaken humanity from its slumber and amnesia. This energetic change would reveal all that had been hidden from us and trigger an awakening in which enormous numbers of people would reassess

their perception of self and the world. There was no sign of this at the time but it is clearly happening today as people who would have once laughed at the information in this book are now seeing its validity.

‘When you feel the rain ...’

I began to feel the urge to go to Peru in South America in early 1991. I didn’t know why, I just knew I needed to go there and I went purely through intuition. My three weeks in Peru turned out to be an incredible series of synchronicities and experiences that led me to a place called Sillustani, not far from the city of Puno on the shores of Lake Titicaca which, at some 13,000 feet above sea level, is said to be the highest navigable lake in the world (Fig 3). Sillustani is described as a burial site from the Inca period in the tourist blurbs but it goes back much further as we perceive ‘time’. The Peruvian guide showing me around the country booked us into a hotel in Puno called The Sillustani and as I looked at pictures of the place on the hotel wall I felt very strongly that I had to go there. So off I went the next day with the guide and a driver in a mini-bus/taxi. I spent an hour walking around and it was beautiful, but I went back to the bus quite disappointed because what I had felt did not match the powerful urge I’d had to visit the place. A few minutes down the road on the way back to Puno, as I was daydreaming looking out of the window, I saw a hill

to my right. Words began repeating in my mind – 'come to me, come to me, come to me'. *What?* I asked the driver to stop and I climbed the hill. As I did so, I came across a circle of stones. I walked to the centre and I experienced a repeat of what happened in the newspaper shop. The soles of my feet began to burn and tingle with a sort of magnetism and I couldn't move them. I then felt energy entering the top of my head and flowing down into the ground with another flow coming the other way. My arms spontaneously stretched out to 45 degrees, as I re-enacted on my return visit on my 60th birthday in 2012 (Fig 4). I made no conscious decision to do this – it just happened. I clearly heard a voice in my mind at this point saying: 'It will be over when you feel the rain.' This seemed crazy because there was not a cloud in the sky in any direction. The energy passing through me became ever more powerful until my whole body was shaking. Time meant nothing anymore. It didn't exist (which it doesn't in truth, as I shall explain). I returned to my conscious mind every now and again, but mostly I was 'out there' while all this was going on. I saw a light grey mist over the distant mountains during one of these conscious mind moments. The mist became progressively darker very quickly and I could see that it was now raining heavily. I watched the storm come towards me in a straight-line 'front' until the clouds covered the Sun and a wall of stair-rod rain came across

the hill and struck me with such power that I was instantly drenched. As the rain hit me, the energy that had been passing through me for maybe an hour immediately stopped. My arms had been in the air all this time and I felt nothing, but now my shoulders were very painful and my legs so weak that for few minutes I struggled to stand. Energy was still pouring from my hands and feet. My feet were like that for the next 24 hours. I had no idea what had just happened and it was only years later that I understood the process. The energy passing through me was establishing an electromagnetic connection through which information could be communicated. I was being 'locked-in' to 'Mission Control' in some other dimension or dimensions of reality, and something known as the 'kundalini' was also being activated. This is an energy located in the lower spinal area which, when activated, shoots up the central nervous system and out through the top of the head to connect you with other levels of reality. I don't mean the 'physical' head – a hole didn't suddenly appear. This happens within energetic fields of the body beyond human sight. Itzhak Bentov described this process very well in his book, *Stalking the Wild Pendulum:*



Figure 3: The ruins at Sillustani.



Figure 4: Return to Peru: Looking across to Sillustani in 2012 recreating what happened.

> The kundalini, as described in yoga literature, is said to be an energy, coiled up like a serpent at the base of the spine. When this energy is 'awakened', it enters the spine, rises up along it, and is seen or perceived as a luminous serpent by the person having the experience. Once it has risen into the head, the luminous rod hopefully pierces the top of the head; that is, the rod-like energy beam is seen as projecting through the skull pointing upward. When this happens, the person is said to be 'illuminated'. Eventually, such a person may become highly intuitive and develop some psychic powers, such as clairvoyance, clairaudience or healing abilities.

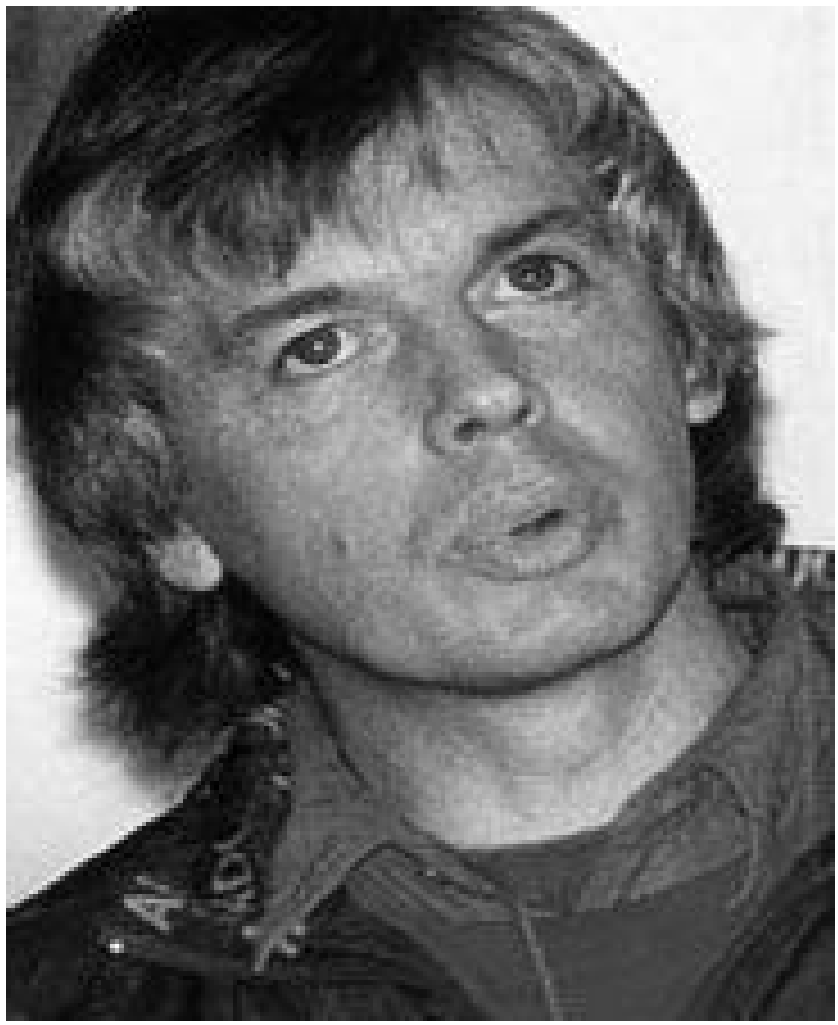


Figure 5: ‘Er, what’s my name, where am I?’

When the kundalini suddenly unleashes its power as monumentally as it did with me after the Sillustani experience, it is like riding a bucking bronco after a heavy session down the bar. Information, concepts and insights began to pour into my ‘human’ mind and I was like a computer that freezes when too much information is communicated all at once. What followed were three crazy months during which I was somewhere else and all bridges to my old life were set ablaze by the media coverage of what I was saying about my experiences at a time when I was in a complete daze (Fig 5). I was interviewed on a primetime BBC television talk show in this state (you can see it on *YouTube)* and what followed was ridicule on a scale that few can ever have experienced. I see everything today with the benefit of hindsight very differently to when I was going through some very dark and painful periods of my life. Hindsight is another way of saying ‘perspective’ and that, in turn, means that you can see the dots and how they connect instead of being consumed by the single dot – the experience – which at the time seems to have no rhyme or reason. Life doesn’t give you what you want so much as what you need so you can have what you want. In my case if I was to have what I wanted (to understand reality and the forces driving human society) then I had to go through heaps of ‘darkness’ to break the perception

patterns that were hiding the truth and to give me insight into the nature of the world I am living in. The mass ridicule set me free of what other people said and thought about me. The fear of what other people think is one of the most enslaving and suppressing of all emotional states. If we succumb to this then we are no longer expressing our truth and uniqueness but a version of ourselves that others have insisted that we must 'be' if we are not to face their ridicule and condemnation. What happened to me, challenging as it was, freed me from that prison cell. So in that case were those experiences really 'darkness' or were they a gift? I say the latter from the perspective of today but I would not have said the same when they were happening. My life was a daily nightmare for years with a lead weight sitting in my belly that rarely gave me respite. I was ridiculed almost wherever I went and anything I said was dismissed as the ravings of a lunatic. My children were being abused and ridiculed at school. What had I done? Where was this going? What was the point of it all? What was happening to me? I am aware of the process now and so I have a different relationship with experience, but not then. The verdict was that David Icke was insane. It seemed that my life was over, although, in reality, it was only just beginning. Itzhak Bentov writes:

> It is ironic that persons in whom the evolutionary processes of Nature have begun to operate more rapidly, and who can be

> considered as advanced mutants of the human race, are institutionalised as subnormal by their 'normal' peers. I dare to guess, on the basis of discussions with my psychiatrist-friends, that this process is not as exotic and rare as one would like us to believe, and possibly 25 to 30 percent all institutionalised schizophrenics belong to this category – a tremendous waste of human potential.
>
> The reason for this is that they have been catapulted suddenly into a situation in which they are functioning in more than one reality. They can see and hear things occurring in our neighbouring realities, that is the astral or other higher realities, because their 'frequency responses' has been broadened … The onslaught of information may be overwhelming, and they begin to mix and confuse two or three realities.

That is certainly what it felt like during those three crazy months before suddenly everything morphed back into clarity as the computer 'unfroze'. People would say to me 'I thought they said you'd gone mad, but you're the same bloke I used to know'. Well, I seemed to be outwardly, but I was now looking at the world in a very different way. The waters breaking in my sense of reality were freeing me from the prisonperceptions of this world of illusion and suddenly I could see what most others could not. When that happens there can be no other scenario than to be ridiculed and condemned and branded as insane when the word they are looking for is 'different'. This has happened to so many others before me, although rarely, I suspect, on the same incessant and merciless scale.

When I say that I began to see what most others could not, this is not meant to be a boast or a claim to some sort of specialness. My point has always been that we are *all* the same Infinite Awareness and that we are therefore all expressions of the same 'specialness'. The breaking waters are open to anyone. It is only a choice to cast off the programmed perceptions of a lifetime in this world of illusion and delusion where the prevailing reality is courtesy of Looney Tunes. I was said to be having a 'breakdown' by the reams of column inches written about me in the early 1990s, but in truth I was having a break*through*. So many people worldwide are going through the breakthrough process today and I want to give them encouragement and reassurance from my own extreme experience: You are not going crazy. You are going *sane*. The British media still ridicules me in its time-warp ignorance. To most journalists those three months in 1990 have never ended but I have moved on even if they haven't. I have written around 20 books and travelled to more than 50 countries researching and talking at public events and, as the world takes ever more blatantly the form that I described in earlier books, the interest in my work has exploded. Davidicke.com is visited by millions every month and is ranked in the top 600 sites in the UK, top 5,000 in the United States and top 6,500 in the world on an Internet with the best part of 200 million active websites. Six thousand people

attended my event at the Wembley Arena in London in October 2012 where I spoke for ten hours connecting the dots across the great interconnected tapestry of life and tens of thousands more watched the event live on the Internet (Fig 6). We also launched a global Internet TV and radio station in 2013 called The People's Voice to bypass the mainstream media (see back of book). I hope that I have shown people that, no matter how bad and hopeless things may look, you *can* survive and prosper if you are prepared to keep walking in your chosen direction and never give up.



Figure 6: The Wembley Arena 2012. So Icke was finished, eh?

I had many mind-opening experiences when I revisited

Peru in April 2012 and spent part of my 60th birthday on that hill overlooking Sillustani. It was so strange to return and there was no longer an identifiable circle of stones. I found the spot where I stood with the same view across the lake to the mountains, but not a circle which still bewilders me. The energy was still incredibly powerful, though, and Peru remains a special place (Fig 7). The experience that stands out happened early one morning when I was in a hotel room preparing to leave before sunrise to travel to the incredible 'lost city' of Machu Picchu. I was walking out of the bathroom when suddenly I could not walk straight. I lurched to the left like a drunk and for three or four minutes this continued as I tried to walk in a straight line. I began to feel ill and about to faint and I remember thinking that I had to make it to the bed to lie down; but as I tried to move in that direction this truly weird experience ended as fast as it started and my 'straightness' returned. As I stood there, wondering what the heck just happened, a 'voice' in my head said: 'We have just flipped your brain – you won't be decoding reality in the same way from now on.' A medium friend, Monica Sepulveda, contacted me by email later that day from California to say that she had a message for me: 'Say goodbye to the third dimension as you know it.' I was certainly not in this reality for about an hour and a half after my experience. It was like I was in another 'place' looking into this world rather than being 'in' it. My

point of observation or attention had moved from ‘here’ to somewhere else. My sense of reality significantly changed for the rest of the trip, but even more so when I got home and throughout the time since. Life became easier, calmer and insight just poured into my conscious mind.

Illustration by Neil Hague (www.neil-hague.com)

Figure 7: Energy of tremendous power passed through me on that Peruvian hillside activating awareness that had been dormant to this point. My mind was suddenly deluged with information, concepts and insights.

The day after I returned from Peru I began to write this book ... and here is the result.

World of Bollocks

Looks without seeing, listens without hearing, touches without feeling, eats without tasting, moves without physical awareness, inhales without awareness of odour or fragrance, and talks without thinking.
Leonardo da Vinci on the human mind

The world is clinically insane and we urgently need to understand this simple truth. This has to be the starting point of any investigation into the nature of life in this

'reality'. Start anywhere else and the plot is already lost never to be recovered. So here endeth the first lesson: the world is bloody mad ... *potty, batty, cuckoo and completely off its rocker*. A rocker has rarely ever been so 'off'.

Once you realise this, life gets easier to deal with. It's when need you try to make sense of something that is insane that it really cooks your noodle and projects you into a lifetime of jaw-dropping bewilderment. 'It must be me', I hear people say. 'The world can't be that crazy, that stupid, that, well, clinically insane. It must be *me.'* No, no. That's the big mistake. It's *not* you. The world *is* that crazy, that stupid, that, well, clinically insane. I would say that we need an army of psychiatrists to sort it out, except that whenever I have encountered psychiatrists it has struck me that they were themselves in need of help from their own profession. But then they do say that the best place to hide a tree is in a forest. Imagine that you were born into a lunatic asylum and you grew up into adulthood behind walls that disconnected you from the rest of the world. You would think that all the madness going on around you was 'normal' because what we call 'normal' is really only a word for 'what I have always thought and known'. Nothing is more subjective than the concept of 'normal'. If someone came into the asylum and said that what went on there was crazy and insane the inmates would say he or she was crazy for

suggesting such a thing. 'We are the normal ones – it's *you* that's mad.' The fact that so many think that I am crazy is very comforting, really, for that very reason. Who could challenge the contention that the world is an asylum when you observe the place for even a few minutes? We have bankers lending us money that doesn't exist ('credit') and charging interest on it; we have doctors supposedly healing the sick when the biggest killer in the United States is the *treatment*; we respond to cancer by killing the patient with chemotherapy and radiation which destroys the immune system and opens the door to even more cancer and much else; we have vaccines allegedly boosting the immune system when they are actually destroying it; we have scientists telling us how everything works when they have not a clue about the true nature of reality and thus not a clue about how everything works; we have teachers telling children and young people whatever an insane and ignorant system dictates no matter how flawed and mendacious it may be; we have men in frocks telling their congregations that all they need to know is between the covers of a single book, the Bible, Koran, Talmud, whatever; even crazier than that, we have billions *believing them;* we have political parties competing for office when behind the scenes all are controlled by the same force – which is why the same agenda unfolds no matter who is officially in government;

we eat and drink chemical poisons in food and water and most people appear to think that this is perfectly okay – 'Hey, did you know that some nutty people say that there's a difference between eating stuff that's full of chemical poisons and stuff that isn't? They're mad'; we have genetically-modified food that is genetically-modifying *us* and yet most people never even consider the possibility or the implications (Fig 8). I mean, *genetically-modified* food – *hellooooo*); we have a media with *no idea* what is going on in the world telling us what is going on in the world; we have our freedoms constantly deleted to protect our freedoms; and we have civilians pepper-bombed from the sky to protect them from violence.

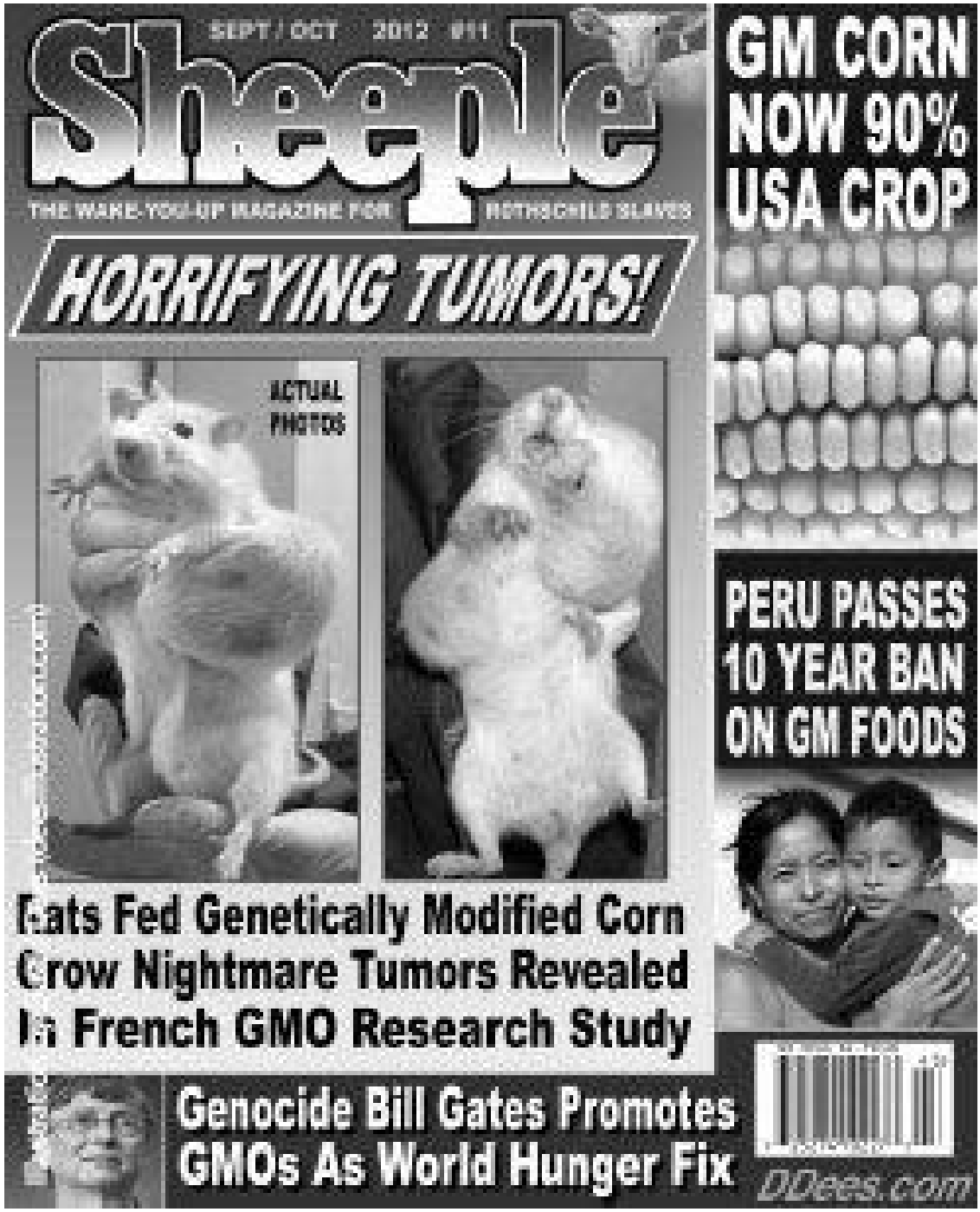


Figure 8: Genetically-modified food anyone?

We have reached the point where multi-millions of people are taking to the streets around the world to protest at their economic plight as the gap between rich and poor becomes a chasm as (calculated) chaos in the

financial system has been used as the (calculated) excuse for the biggest transfer of wealth from the many to the few, from poor to rich, from masses to elite, in known human history. Vast numbers are losing their homes and livelihoods while austerity programmes slash or delete 'government' (taxation) support for the poor and they are left destitute with no safety net to protect them from this (calculated) heartlessness and contempt. Parents in countries like Greece are selling their children or giving them away because they don't have the money to feed them. Others are committing suicide because they see no hope, no way out. Thousands of disabled and elderly people are losing state-funded (taxpayer-funded) support in Britain as the rules on qualification for what constitutes being unfit to work are changed. At the same time the government is closing workplaces for the disabled. A young man with cerebral palsy, learning difficulties and little vision in one eye who cannot shave, wash his hair or tie his shoes was denied his just eleven hours of weekly care by his local council, which cited lack of money. But, to the hidden networks manipulating global society, these people are just 'useless eaters' and therefore irrelevant. We have had people in the UK with advanced cancer forced back to work by threats of stopping benefits only to die within six weeks and others, similarly forced back to work, suffering from seizures and dying within months.

Others have committed suicide, including a mentally-ill teenager in fear of being made homeless by benefit cuts. Martine White is a 50-year-old victim of the morning sickness drug, Thalidomide, which caused severe birth defects. She is suffering from a brain tumour, she's blind in one eye and has deformed arms, she struggles to walk and was facing spinal surgery which could put her permanently in a wheelchair; but the sick, cruel and merciless UK government ruled that she had to seek employment or face losing half her benefits. Martine said: 'It is impossible. I can't walk properly, I can't stand, I can't pick things up, I get dizzy with the brain tumour and I'm blind in one eye and deaf in both ears. It is depressing. What am I going to do?' They don't give a damn, Martine, because they are heartless, soulless automatons.

More than half of Britain's children and young people are projected to live in homes with incomes 'below in the breadline' by 2015 because of welfare cuts, tax rises and wage freezes. The people doing all this are mentally ill and yet they are running the country. Amid economic mayhem and plummeting employment opportunities in the UK the callous Work and Pensions Secretary Iain Duncan Smith was appointed to government to pummel the poorest and most vulnerable onto their knees. This professional prat added the middle name Duncan to make himself sound more 'double-barreled' posh. He

lives on a country estate, thanks to his aristocratic father-in-law, and he told the poor to 'get a job at the minimum wage' to get themselves and their children out of poverty. Foreign Secretary William Hague, who my mind always pictures in short trousers and a school cap whenever I see him, said that people must 'work harder' to overcome economic hardship. Both of these pampered politicians are filthy rich compared with those they lecture about the need for austerity and working harder, and the same dynamic can be found all over the world because in the end virtually every country is dictated to and directed by the same global web. Puppets like Smith, Hague, Cameron, Blair, Bush and Obama are just gofers to their hidden masters that the public never see. We are clearly heading into the world of brutal mass control that I have so long predicted – *if* we go on allowing the evil few to dictate to the bewildered many. Those behind this outrage don't suffer regret or guilt at the mass suffering they are causing – they are *orgasmic* for reasons that I will be exposing. Incredible numbers of small farmers in regions like Asia are killing themselves in the wake of their financial destruction at the hands of corporations like Monsanto. A major reason is the financial consequence of Monsanto's 'terminator' seeds which have only a single season before having to be bought again when originally one season's crops provided the seeds for the next. Farmers in North

America have been ruined by being taken to court by Monsanto for using its genetically-modified seeds without a licence when the seeds arrived on the wind or from passing trucks carrying genetically-modified crops and contaminated farms that had no wish to grow genetically-modified organisms (GMO). The fact that Monsanto has been *winning* these cases is confirmation of how the corporations control much of the so-called 'justice' system which is rigged against the people in every country. The American President can now order the murder of any US citizen anywhere in the world on the basis of his say-so – no evidence, charge or trial required; any American can be jailed indefinitely without charge or trial. If you think I'm exaggerating – look it up. It's the law now. Thousands of civilians and children are being killed across North Africa and the Middle and Near East by unmanned aircraft, or drones, flown by joysticks at Air Force bases thousands of miles away in strikes ordered once again without producing evidence, charges or any justification except 'we decide who lives and dies'. Children are being stolen from loving parents by a fundamentally corrupt social services, child protection and family court system, using fabricated excuses, because the hidden networks behind global affairs have an insatiable desire for children for reasons I will come to. The world is very, very sick because we have allowed a parasitic cancer to steal and feed off our life-force,

labour and creativity – and we need to sort it and fast. What's more, this is only a very partial list of global craziness and horror. The world is not clinically insane?? *Are you kidding me?* It is the planetary equivalent of Hannibal bloody Lecter (Fig 9). This quote by author Michael Ellner sums it up:



Figure 9: Hannibal Earth - the world is mad, but you have to be sane to see that.

Just look at us. Everything is backwards, everything is upside

down. Doctors destroy health, lawyers destroy justice, psychiatrists destroy minds, scientists destroy truth, major media destroys information, religions destroy spirituality and governments destroy freedom.

There is a callous, calculated and collective reason for why this is so, which I will be revealing in dot-connected detail throughout the book. The world is upside down because it is *made* to be. Increasing numbers of people can now see that what is happening is not random and coincidental, and they are awakening to self-realisation and world-realisation in the sense that they are seeing that the world is not as it is by accident or through incompetence, but by *design*. Oh yes, there are incompetents throughout system, but they are the oil rags, not the engineers of what is going on. They carry out orders, they don't give them, except to those below them in the hierarchy; but even then the orders they *do* give originate from levels of the structure that they don't even know exist. Everything is compartmentalised, 'need-to-know' and smoke and mirrors. What we see is not random chaos, but *organised* 'chaos', *organised* 'incompetence', *organised* depravation and suffering. I will be explaining the how, why and by whom, but enough to say here that world events cannot be understood unless we realise that they are orchestrated to the calculated end of mass planetary human enslavement. The more the world changes ever-quicker

for the worst, the more obvious that this is becoming, even to former sceptics.

People talk about 'conspiracy theorists' as if to even utter the word conspiracy is to confirm your imbalance and paranoia. But the definition of 'conspiracy' is merely this: 'An agreement to perform together an illegal, wrongful, or subversive act' and 'an agreement between two or more persons to commit a crime or accomplish a legal purpose through illegal action'. Under those definitions the world is clearly drowning in conspiracies. And who can be more delusional than the *'coincidence* theorists' who say that it's all a coincidence that the same Orwellian police state in all its multiple manifestations is being rolled out in virtually every country at the same time using the same excuses? Now *that* is denial and self-deceit of breathtaking proportions. The world is mad because it is made to be that way. There is method in the madness. It is still madness in that you have to be loopy and deeply imbalanced to do what they are seeking to do, but the point is that they *know* what they are doing. They are not crazies who thrash out in all directions for no reason. There is cold calculation at work and the apparently random craziness all around us is the essential cover to hide the orchestration behind gathering human slavery. I was like Neo in the *Matrix* movies for most of my life until my awakening in 1990. I looked at the world and knew

something was deeply wrong, but the question was *what* exactly? I could see that it was crazy, cruel and unjust, but why – where did the crazy come from? As Morpheus said to Neo:

> You're here because you know something. What you know you can't explain, but you feel it. You've felt it your entire life, that there's something wrong with the world. You don't know what it is, but it's there, like a splinter in your mind, driving you mad. It is this feeling that has brought you to me.

So many people today are at that stage where they can see that something is seriously amiss with the world, but they can't put their finger on the what and the why. This engineered bewilderment was referred to in a document that came to light some decades ago called *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*, an instruction manual for agents of the conspiracy explaining how to mass mind control the population. The document was dated May 1979 and was apparently found in July 1986 in an IBM copier bought at a surplus sale. The quiet wars it talks about are the unseen wars on the human mind and the silent weapons are mental and emotional manipulations based on manufacturing situations to which the mind and emotions respond. The document describes the diversion strategy which includes:

> Media: Keep the adult public attention diverted away from the real social issues, and captivated by matters of no real importance;

> Schools: Keep the young public ignorant of real mathematics, real economics, real law, and real history; Entertainment: Keep the public entertainment below a sixth-grade level. Work: Keep the public busy, busy, busy, with no time to think; back on the farm with the other animals.

Anyone recognise that world today? The document says that a silent weapon system operates with data 'obtained from a docile public by legal (but not always lawful) force'. Much of this information is made available to silent weapon systems programmers through the tax system, it says, in the form of the enforced delivery of well-organised data contained in federal and state tax documents, 'collected, assembled, and submitted by slave labor provided by taxpayers and employers'. It also made the following point all those decades ago and this is precisely what is happening today:

> When the government is able to collect tax and seize private property without just compensation, it is an indication that the public is ripe for surrender and is consenting to enslavement and legal encroachment. A good and easily quantified indicator of harvest time is the number of public citizens who pay income tax despite an obvious lack of reciprocal or honest service from the government.



Figure 10: The human hierarchy .

Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars describes how it is necessary in pursuit of collective enslavement to achieve ‘the consent of the people to labor and consequently assume a certain rank, position, level, or class in the social structure, i.e., to provide labor at various levels in

the pecking order' (know your place). The document says that then each class, in guaranteeing its own level of income, controls the class immediately below and hence preserves the class structure (Fig 10). 'This provides stability and security, but also government from the top'. It identifies a threat to the 'sovereignty of the elite' of the lower classes becoming more educated and demanding more of what the elite have, but 'if this rise of the lower classes can be postponed long enough, the elite can achieve energy dominance, and labor by consent no longer will hold a position of an essential energy source'. In other words, they replace the labour of the people with technology and then the people can go fuck themselves. We are heading to that point so fast today. The writers of the document say that 'until such energy dominance is absolutely established, the consent of people to labor and letting others handle their affairs must be taken into consideration, since failure to do so could cause the people to interfere in the final transfer of energy sources to the control of the elite'. They say that it is essential to recognise that public consent was still an essential key (at the time it was written) to the release of energy in the process of 'economic amplification' (stealing the world).

So, as I have been urging for more than 20 years and even before that: it is essential that we *withdraw our consent to all this en masse*. The document said of this

‘quiet war’ on the human psyche:

It shoots situations, instead of bullets; propelled by data processing, instead of chemical reaction (explosion); originating from bits of data, instead of grains of gunpowder; from a computer, instead of a gun; operated by a computer programmer, instead of marksman; under the orders of a banking magnate, instead of a military general.

It makes no obvious explosive noises, causes no obvious physical or mental injuries, and does not obviously interfere with anyone’s daily social life. Yet it makes an unmistakable ‘noise’, causes unmistakable physical and mental damage, and unmistakably interferes with daily social life, i.e., unmistakable to a trained observer, one who knows what to look for. The public cannot comprehend this weapon, and therefore cannot believe that they are being attacked and subdued by a weapon.

The public might instinctively feel that something is wrong, but because of the technical nature of the silent weapon, they cannot express their feeling in a rational way, or handle the problem with intelligence. Therefore, they do not know how to cry for help, and do not know how to associate with others to defend themselves against it.

When a silent weapon is applied gradually to the public, the public adjusts/adapts to its presence and learns to tolerate its encroachment on their lives until the pressure (psychological via economic) becomes too great and they crack up.

Therefore, the silent weapon is a type of biological warfare. It attacks the vitality, options, and mobility of the individuals of a society by knowing, understanding, manipulating, and attacking their sources of natural and social energy, and their physical, mental,

and emotional strengths and weaknesses.

This is exactly what it has done and is doing today more so than ever before. They thought we'd never crack the codes of their game or even realise there was a game; but in this book I am going to reveal what is wrong, why it's wrong and who and what is behind this war on human perception. I am also going to explain how people can 'associate with others to defend themselves against it'. All this has been shown to me in the nearly a quarter of a century since I walked into the house of psychic Betty Shine and the clues began to be put before me in the most incredibly synchronistic way. I have been led to people, documents, books and personal experiences that have guided me deep into the rabbit hole of human control and connected an endless stream of apparently unconnected people, events and situations, ancient and modern, across so many different cultures and subject areas. I was to realise that all were strands in the same tapestry and the same web and pieces in the same picture. Most importantly, I have been shown the nature of reality itself and only then was I able to see this crazy world in its true context – *why* it's crazy, *how* it's crazy and to what end. Humanity is basically unconscious and there is a reason for that which will become very clear. I have had to delete all preconceived ideas about life and reality and let the information be my guide, because once you break free

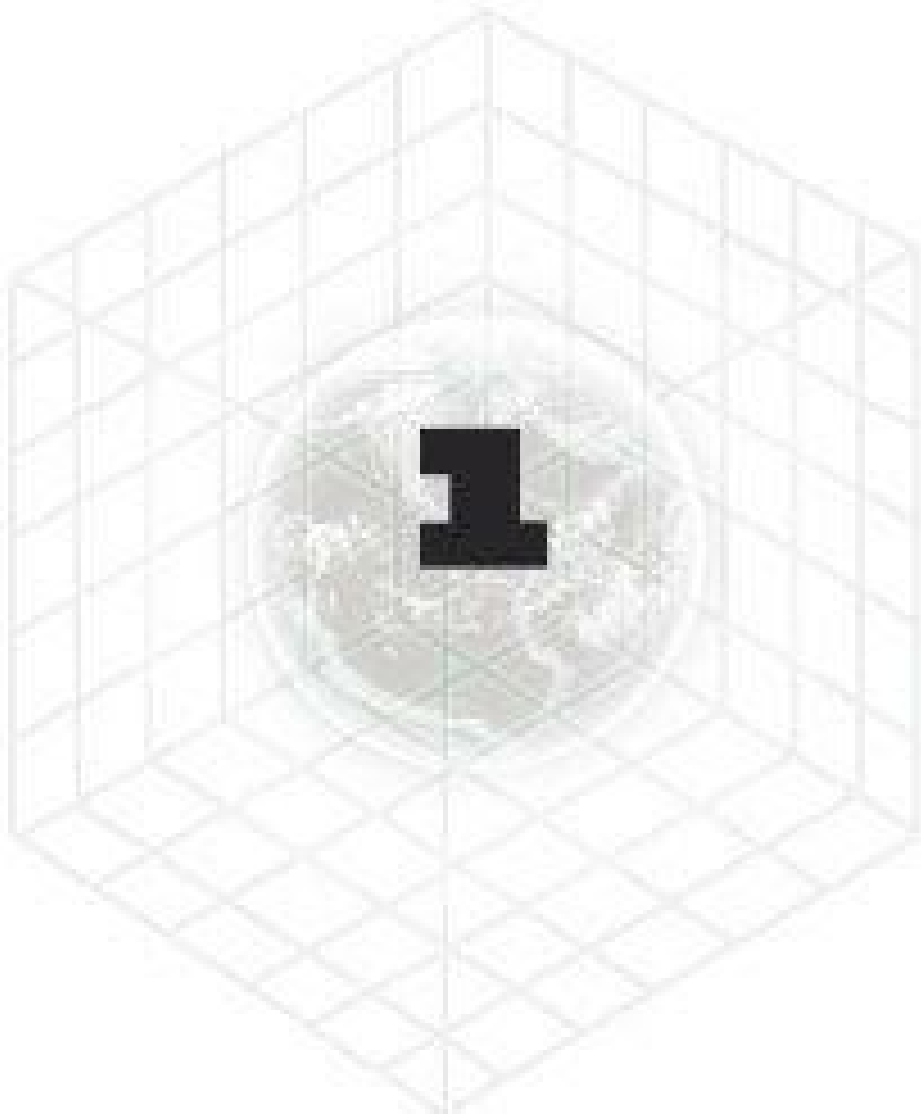
from conventional (programmed) thought and perception you find yourself dealing with some apparently crazy information from the perspective of the prescribed 'norms'. But what are these political, scientific and academic 'norms'? They are merely what society – the Control System that directs society – has told you are the 'norms.' They have nothing to do with truth, for their goal is the enslavement of mind through *ignorance* of the truth. This is why I say it's *all* bollocks. The 'bollocks' are the norms designed to keep us from the truth and, as our society is founded on those 'norms', it therefore must be founded on *bollocks*. If you try to understand human life from any other perspective then you will be chasing your tail forever. It's *all* bollocks, that's the first thing; and the second is that it *doesn't have to be*. So why is it? The answer, with a heck of a lot more detail necessary, was given by Morpheus in *The Matrix:*

> The Matrix is everywhere. It is all around us. Even now, in this very room. You can see it when you look out your window or when you turn on your television. You can feel it when you go to work … when you go to church … when you pay your taxes. It is the world that has been pulled over your eyes to blind you from the truth.
>
> What truth?
>
> That you are a slave, Neo. Like everyone else you were born into bondage. Born into a prison that you cannot taste or see or touch. A prison for your mind.

Oh yes, absolutely right. But what is the Matrix? How does it affect us? How does it make the world so utterly bonkers? The world is like it is – *insane* – because of what I am about to tell you. The information comes from nearly 25 years of 'following the clues' full-time on a journey that has included more than 50 countries and so many amazing experiences. But you will have to decide what to make of it and what it challenges you to encompass. As Morpheus also said: 'I'm trying to free your mind, Neo. But I can only show you the door. You're the one that has to walk through it ...'

This is as it should always be: the free choice of a free mind.

Part 1



The Dog’s Bollocks

There are three classes of people: those who see; those who see when they are shown; those who do not see.
Leonardo da Vinci

Language can be so strange. You can have china with

a lower-case ‘c’ and it means cups and saucers; but with an upper-case ‘C’ it becomes the most populated country on Earth controlled by a bunch of vicious thugs wearing silly uniforms, senile grins and cropped hair. In the same way, bollocks has the slang connotation of nonsense and stupidity, but put ‘the dog’s’ in front of it and the meaning is transformed into something to be admired, welcomed and sought after.

‘The dog’s bollocks’ (see also ‘pooches’ privates’ and ‘mutt’s nuts‘) is a slang phrase meaning excellent, great, top class. Go figure. No one seems to know why, but apparently it comes from a list of terms involving the joints, bed-wear and dangly bits of animals and insects that include the cat’s pyjamas, cat’s whiskers and bee’s knees. I don’t care where it comes from. I like it and I am using it to head the sequence of chapters which I contend reveal the cutting edge information essential to understanding why and how the world is as it is and what we can do about it. This dog’s bollocks information is about the nature of our reality and without this knowledge our view of the world will remain forever distorted. This is why the Control System that I will be exposing in detail has worked so long and hard to suppress it – *especially* within mainstream ‘science’ because by doing so they keep the information out of the mainstream media (which perceives the bewildered scientific establishment as allknowing) and so out of

mainstream society. Here's a question: how many television programmes anywhere in the world have you seen that have explored the nature of reality? There are now reams of channels in every country covering almost every subject you can think of and yet those that seek to explain reality itself are virtually the Big Zero. *Why?* Don't we want to *know* what this reality is that we are experiencing? Isn't such an understanding rather crucial to how we determine the nature of that experience and how we live our lives? Yes, it is, and that's why it is suppressed at every turn. Once we know who we really are, where we really are, and how one creates the other, we have the power to dictate our daily experience. This is the last thing the Control System wants. Dictating our lives is *its* job, or so it believes. We have to be kept in ignorance of our true nature or the house of cards comes a tumbling down. The Control System has therefore become expert at suppressing this awareness – so much so that how often do you ever hear people in mainstream society even talking about the subject or asking the key questions: Who are we? Where are we? Where do we come from?

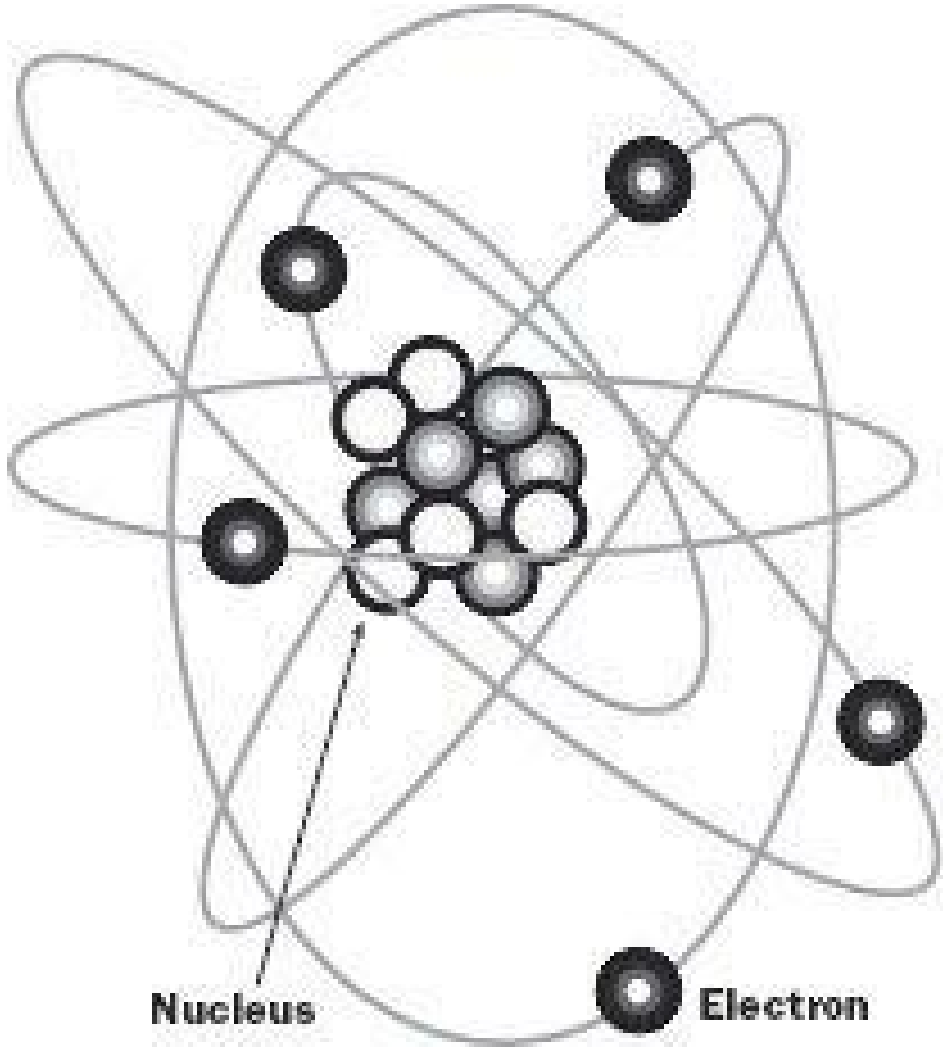


Figure 11: A condensed portayal of the inside of what science calls an atom. But the distances are massively greater than this - 'If you take an atom to be the size of a cathedral the nucleus would be the size of a ten cent piece.'

It is hilarious to watch mainstream 'science' at work. They go about their business as if we live in a solid reality of buildings, cities, forests and mountains when they know – if they read even a basic synopsis of quantum physics – that this is nonsensical. There is no such thing as solidity, only the illusion of it. Quantum physicists have proven this and in doing so confirmed

what native peoples and awakened individuals have known since pre-history. The world is not ‘solid’. No, not even the wall you might be looking at or the book you are reading. Mainstream science tells us that ‘solid’ matter is made of atoms when quantum physics has long established that atoms have no solidity. Each atom is made of ‘empty’ space with electrons flying around a nucleus which itself has no solidity (Fig 11). Scientists say that 99.99999 percent of an atom is ‘empty space’ and the almost nothing that is left is energy. Solidity is nowhere to be seen. One description said: ‘If you take an atom to be the size of a cathedral the nucleus would be the size of a ten cent piece.’ But the nucleus and electrons are also only packets of energy with no solidity, and atoms with no solidity cannot a solid world make. I know this is stating the obvious, but sometimes you need to. Mainstream ‘science’ and its white-coated, song sheet repeaters of the official narrative overcome the rather revelatory fact that the world is not solid by looking the other way, putting their hands over their ears; making a loud noise to drown out what they don’t want to hear and cracking on regardless within their own ‘discipline’ as if nothing has changed. Now, given that human society in all its facets is founded on the belief that the world is solid you can see how everything which emerges from that in terms of how we do things, organise ourselves and go about our lives must, by

definition, be the aforementioned bollocks, because the foundations on which it is all constructed are built on the ever-shifting sands of perpetual bollocks. Distort the foundations of something and you distort everything that follows from it. This includes the widespread belief that the human body is 'solid', or 'physical'. No, it's not. There *is* no physical. From this distorted perception of body solidity comes the solidification of belief that we *are* the body; the name that we give to the body; the job the body does and its colour, creed or culture of origin. Implant the prime distortion and you tip over the dominoes to impregnate everything else with knock-on distortions. Smack a mirror at the centre and the cracks break off in all directions. So does bollocks. The 'smack' is a belief in a world of solidity and the whole of society becomes cracked – or crack-*potted* – from this prime distortion. A belief in physicality and solidity is a belief right from the start in limitation. There is so much that cannot be done and isn't possible if the world is solid. I can't, you can't, it can't and it's not possible are built into the very illusory solidity of perceived solidity. The entirety of mainstream society is founded on this fundamental untruth and that's why we can rearrange the words 'bollocks', 'all' and 'it's', into a well-known phrase or saying to pretty much sum it up. So if the world is not solid, what is it? Where are we? Who are we? What's going on? The Control System is designed to stop us knowing this, so we have to

discover it for ourselves. When the penny drops on who we are and where we are the current state of human society will be understood with instant clarity. Life ‘on’ Earth is based on a gigantic lie, an enormous and fundamental hoax, and from this Big Lie comes all the many and various expressions of the lie that together create what I shall call collectively The Bollocks Distortion.



Figure 12: We are like the crest of a wave – we may seem different and ‘individual’ but we are all an expression of the Infinite Ocean of Consciousness …



Figure 13: … our sense of individuality is merely our point of attention.

So who are we?

Okay, here's a new starting point, a new foundation for perception, although it is not 'new', it has just been systematically forgotten: What we *are* is Consciousness. What is Consciousness? *Awareness* – the state of being *aware*. It has no form in and of itself, it just *IS*. But it can take *illusory* form. Awareness or Consciousness is infinite and eternal, but when there is no time (another illusion, explained later) how can anything *be* anything, but eternal? Indeed, within a reality of no-time even the word 'eternal' is superfluous – as is 'infinite' within a reality of no 'space' (also explained in due course). I will

employ these words only to explain within the narrow confines of human language the basic themes which I am setting out to communicate. Awareness or Consciousness is the only state that truly exists. The only certainty is eternity – all the rest is what Consciousness chooses to create and experience within that eternity, that infinity. Imagine one single Infinite Consciousness experiencing itself. You, me, everything *are* that Infinite Consciousness – every plant, tree, insect, breath of air and drop of rain. We may look different, but we are expressions of the same ocean of Consciousness. The white crests of ocean waves look different to the rest of the ocean, but they are still the same ocean (Figs 12 and 13). What makes us feel 'individual' is our point of observation, our point of attention, within this infinite eternity. The point of *attention* for almost everyone 'on' Earth is that they are their name, job, life story, income bracket, age, colour, creed or religion. Ask most people who they are and they will say something like:

> I am Betty Jones, an American bank cashier born in Colorado, brought up in Kansas and I had my 41st birthday last fall. I am a Baptist and my saviour is Jesus.
>
> Or …
>
> I am Bob Phillips and I work for a supermarket in Manchester – I am 38, married with two children, and come from an ethnic minority of

African origin.

How often, if ever, have you heard anyone reply to the same question with: 'I am Infinite Awareness having an *experience* called Betty Jones, a bank cashier born in Colorado?' Or, even more simply: 'I am Infinite Awareness'? But that is the truth. What we believe ourselves to 'be' – our sense of self-identity – is actually only what 'we' (points of attention within Infinite Awareness) are *experiencing*. 'I'm a doctor'. No, you're not. You are Infinite Awareness having an experience called a doctor. 'I am a bus driver'. No you're not. You are Infinite Awareness having an experience called a bus driver, and so on. The conditioning (programming) begins almost immediately as we leave the womb (in truth even before) as parents tell us who we are on the basis of what the Control System has told them *they* are. Layer after layer of self-identity and perception programming then continues to be applied through school, university, peer pressure, group-think and media in all its forms. No wonder most of humanity is living a false self-identity that is nothing more than a programmed construct akin to a computer responding to downloaded software while believing it to be 'real'. But then, the computer analogy is extremely appropriate. The human body is a highly advanced biological computer system that allows expressions of Infinite Awareness (points of attention) to experience this 'world', this reality,

which is nothing more than a band of frequency within Infinite Possibility (Fig 14). Most people think that when they look 'through' their eyes that they are seeing all there is to see at their particular 'location' when in fact they are 'seeing' (actually *decoding*) only a tiny range of frequency within the electromagnetic spectrum and known as 'visible light'. And when I say 'tiny', I mean *tiny*. According to some scientists, the electromagnetic spectrum makes up only 0.005 percent of what exists in the universe as mass/matter. Visible light, the only frequency range that we can see, is a fraction even of that 0.005 percent (Figs 15 and 16). Some say that the percentage of electromagnetic activity is a little more, but not much (Fig 17). The rest, they say, consists of what they call 'dark matter' or 'dark energy'. They call it 'dark' because we can't see it. I don't buy the detailed theory behind dark matter and I prefer to keep it simple by talking about the *visible* universe and the *invisible* universe. The point is that virtually the *entire* universe and everything beyond is invisible to human sight and technology and this is just one universe within infinite numbers of universes and realities within Infinite Awareness – Infinite Possibility. When you tune your television or radio to a particular channel or station that is the one you experience. You don't see and hear all the others, even though they exist together on different frequencies within the same reality. You only access the

one that is being decoded. It is the same with the biological receiver-transmitter and computer system that we call the human body. It focusses our *attention* on the narrow band of frequency called visible light and so that is what we perceive and experience. But all around us in the same 'space' are all the other realities in other frequency bands (and none) that make up what we call 'Creation'(Fig 18). We only see something when light is reflected from it and anything that does not reflect light is invisible to us even though it may 'exist'. Everything in our reality relates to the interaction or otherwise of encoded information within the electromagnetic spectrum. The electromagnetic field that we call glass (crystal) allows light to pass through, as with windows, but the electromagnetic field that we call a wall absorbs some visible light and reflects the rest – thus when we are enclosed by walls with no windows we are in darkness – the absence of visible light as we perceive it.



Figure 14: The Body-Mind computer and receiver-transmitter connects our point of attention to a tiny range of frequency that we perceive as ‘the world’.

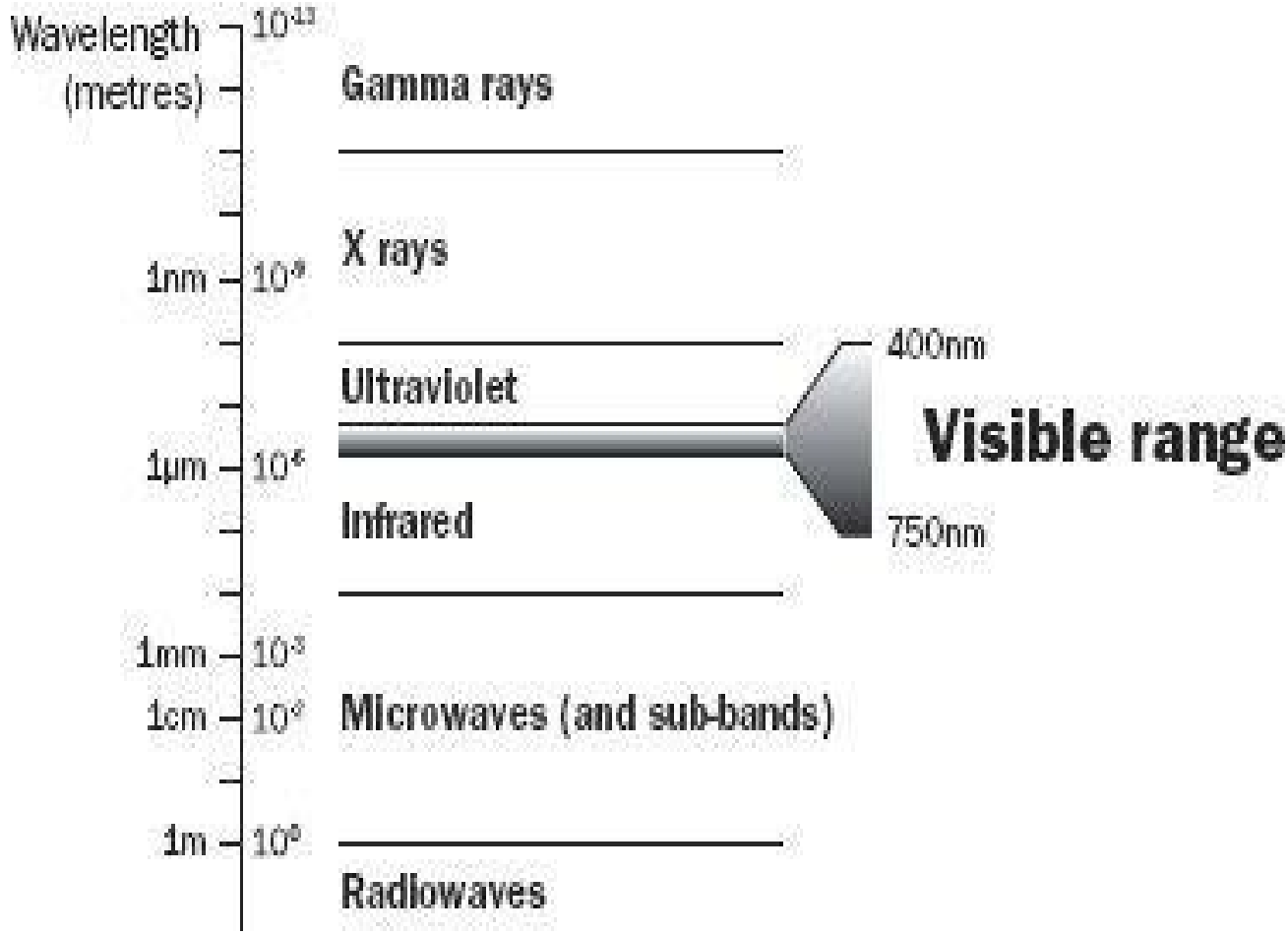


Figure 15: What we can 'see' (decode) is an infinitesimal fraction of what exists.

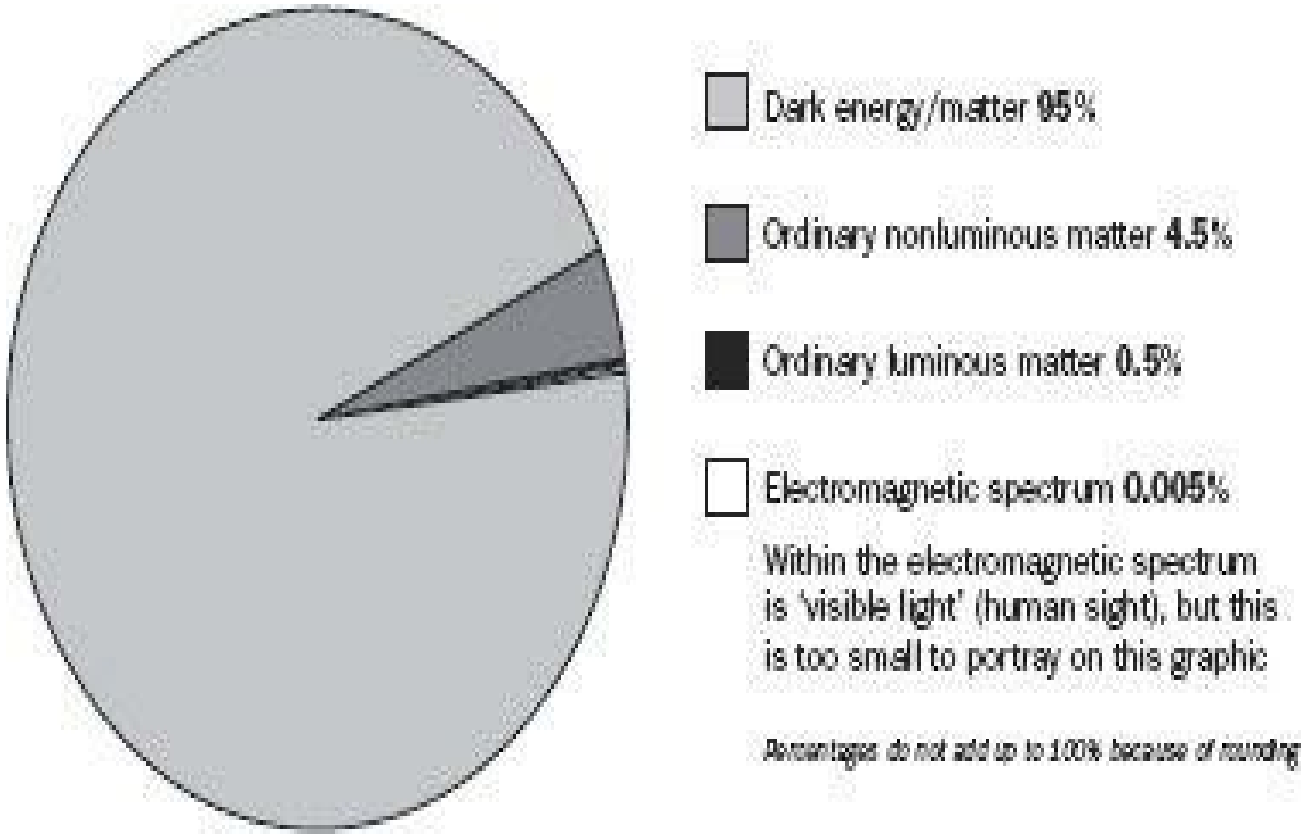


Figure 16: I don't agree with the 'dark matter', 'dark energy' concept of mainstream science except in the sense that all but a smear of existence is invisible to us.

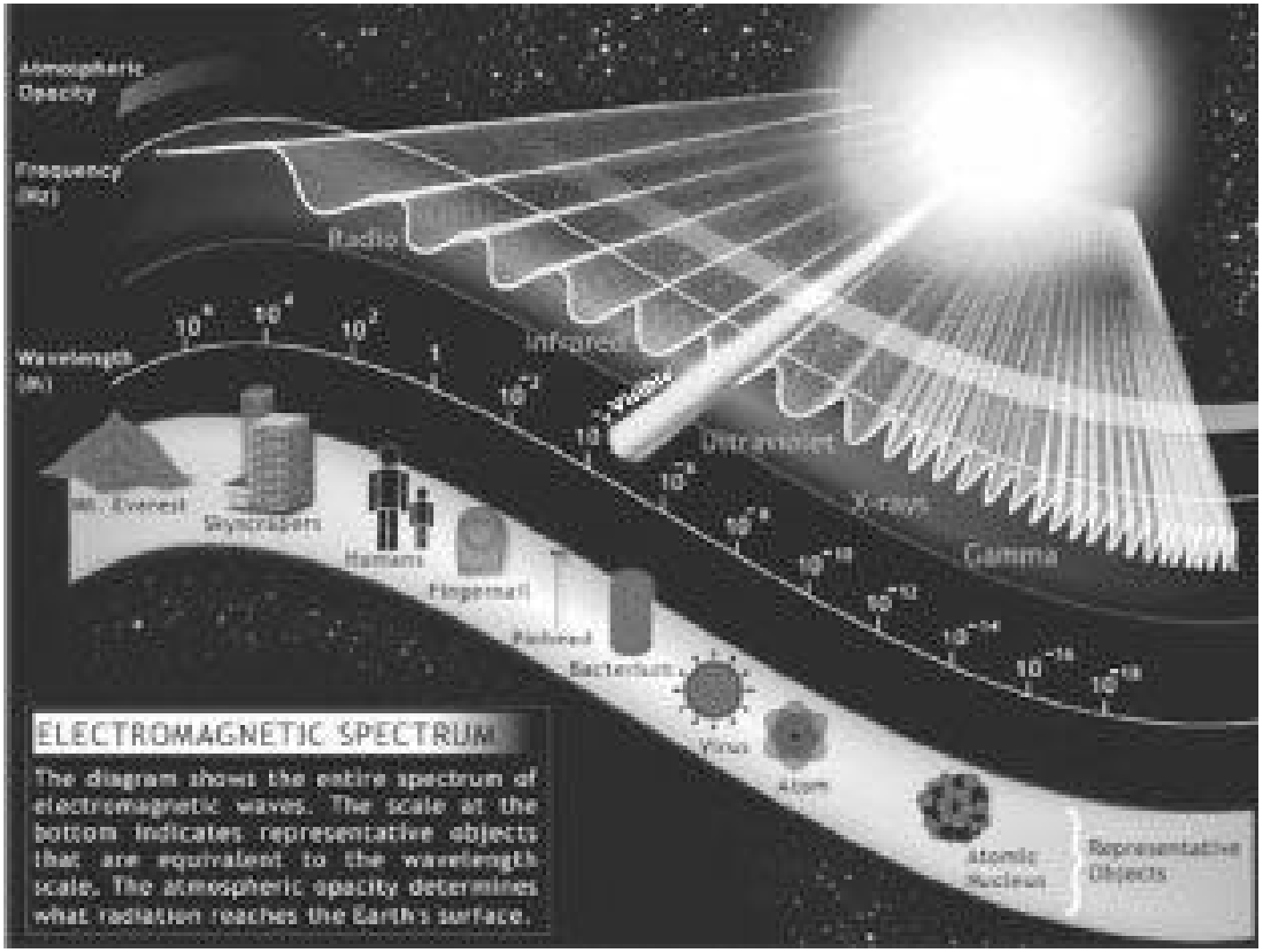


Figure 17: Humans are basically blind.

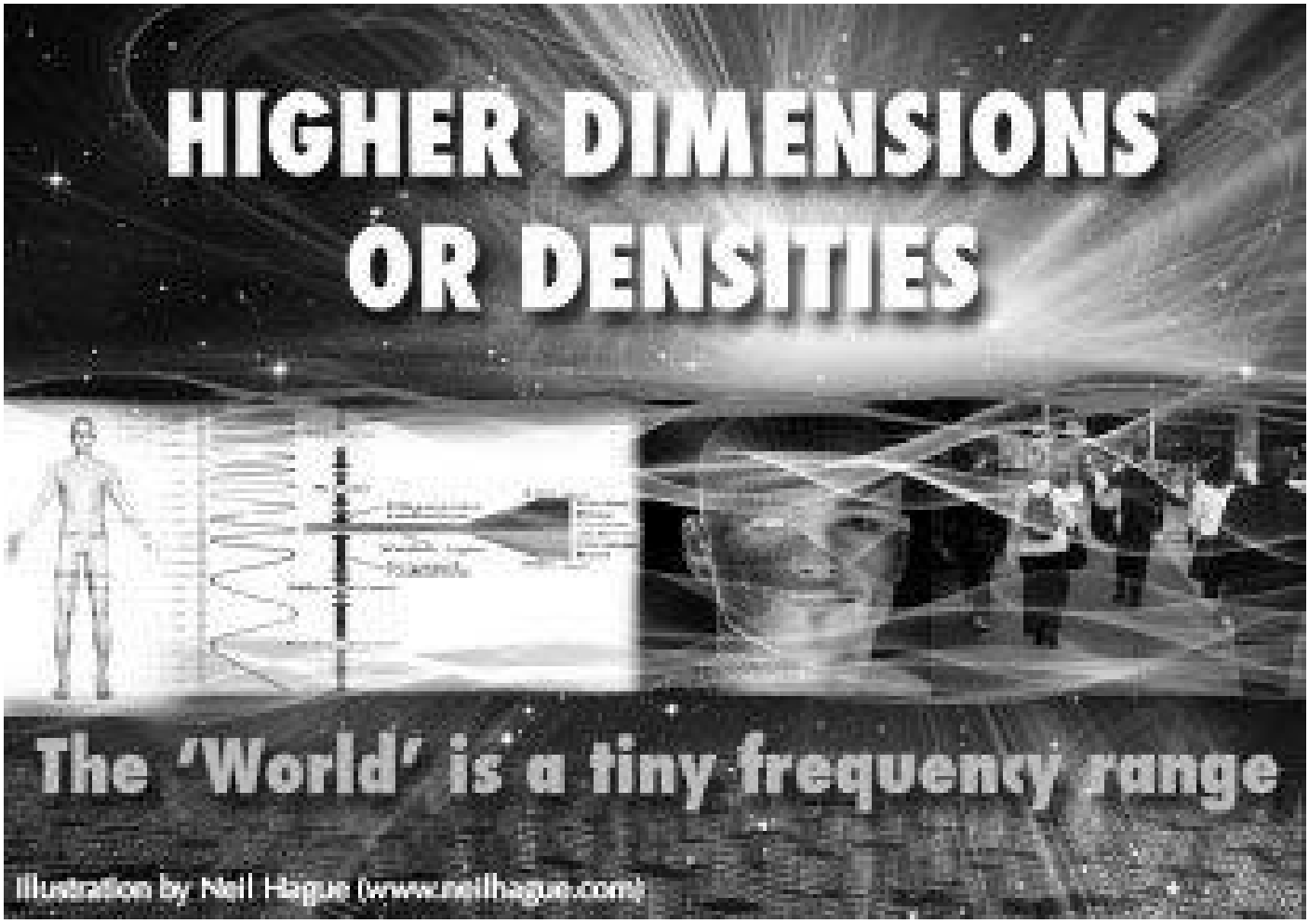


Figure 18: Humanity perceives so little yet thinks it knows so much.

So let us recap for a second, for it will be sobering to do so. What we call 'the world' is only a tiny range of frequency called visible light, an incredibly narrow band within the larger, but still fundamentally limited, electromagnetic spectrum. What humans can 'see' is an infinitesimal fraction of what there is to see. The vehicle which focusses human *attention* on merely visible light is called a 'body'. This focus is imposed by the simple fact that the decoding and information receiver-transmitter systems of the brain and DNA/genetic

structure only manifest 'reality' for what we call the conscious mind within the frequency band of visible light. This genetically-decoded focus of perceived reality is what people call a 'human' and they mistake this for their true self. It is not. It is merely a focus of attention within their Infinite Awareness. It is their 'ocean' focusing attention on a droplet and believing for a temporary 'three score years and ten' that the droplet is the true self and not the ocean. Searching for consciousness inside the brain is like looking inside a radio for the guy playing the music. It makes me chuckle when I see people ridiculing the existence of other realities, and other manifestations of Infinite Possibility such as the non-human entities that I talk about, when they can't even see other levels of their *own* reality like the ultraviolet, infrared and radio wave segments of the electromagnetic field. Hilarious, really. What self-delusion, what 'scientific' nonsense. Human society is based on the world being solid when it isn't and on us seeing through our eyes all that there is to see when in truth we can see (decode) only a tiny fraction of what there is to see. To put it bluntly, we can 'see' next to fuck all. No wonder it's all bollocks. How could it be anything else when the very foundations of how we think we perceive reality are so illusory and mistaken?

Body of Knowledge

The human body is a biological computer system and by 'biological' I mean that it is a living organism capable of assessing data and responding to that data. A desktop computer responds according to the way it is programmed to respond, but a *biological* computer of the advancement of the human body has an awareness that can make decisions based on input and experience. The human immune system is a perfect example. You don't have to tell your immune system to do this or that, it is constantly scanning the operating system for imbalances, distortions and threats and then taking what it believes to be the most appropriate action. It is the body's anti-virus software and, as with conventional anti-virus technology, it can fail to deal with an attack from something for which it has no experience (relevant data). A new computer virus can breach anti-virus firewalls and, in the same way, Native Americans went down like flies when the European invaders brought smallpox with them for which Native American immune systems had no 'software' and so no effective response. Some universities around the world are apparently in the process of developing biological computers based on the principle of data assessment and decision-making rather than being limited only to programmed reaction. We need a biological vehicle to experience this 'world' – this frequency band called visible light – because our Awareness is vibrating or resonating too quickly to

directly interact with this reality. The core of it is not resonating at all, as I will be coming to later. Imagine two radio or television stations on different parts of the frequency band. They can't interact or communicate because they are on different frequencies and never the twain shall meet. It is the same with our Consciousness or Awareness. If I am going to tap these keys and you are going to hold this book, 'we' (Consciousness/Awareness) need to take on an outer shell that resonates within the frequency range that we wish to experience. This shell or vehicle is the human body or biological computer. What the hidden Control System seeks to do – and is very effective in doing – is to make us self-identify with the body vehicle rather than the true self, our Consciousness which is experiencing *through* the vehicle. Therefore, we are programmed from birth to identify self with the body and its name, job, colour, race, etc., etc. Once we do that – *gotcha* (Fig 19).



Figure 19: We self-identify with a fraction of who we really are.

I make the clear distinction between what I call Body-Mind (the biological computer and its energetic expression known as the human auric field) and Consciousness/Awareness (the true, Infinite and eternal self that extends beyond the electromagnetic spectrum). You can symbolise the relationship between them as being like a desktop computer (Body-Mind) and the person (Consciousness) at the mouse and keyboard (Figs 20 and 21). Body-Mind is supposed to be a vehicle for Consciousness to experience this reality and when the body is responding to the impulses of Consciousness via the symbolic mouse and keyboard

(through intuition, knowing) everything is fine. You have Body-Mind directly interacting with the world, but it is responding to the wisdom and awareness of Consciousness that knows the big picture within which everything is happening. You are *in* this world (Body-Mind), but not *of* it (Consciousness). The goal of the Control System is to disconnect Body-Mind from Consciousness by attracting our point of attention into Body-Mind (the five senses) at the exclusion of everything else. If we succumb to that, 'we', our point of attention, are both in this world *and* of it. This is the mega *gotcha*. Now, without the wisdom and big picture influence of Consciousness, you have only Body-Mind to work things out. The problem is that Body-Mind is first grade compared with Consciousness and at this point the Cult of the Lost and Bewildered has yet another recruit. Body-Mind is *in* this world and *of* this world and so it has no other point of reference *except* this world. It sees and hears what the Control System tells it to see and hear through the education (reality-programming) system, the media (reality-programming), and family, friends, scientists and academics (reality-programmed reality programmers). It has indeed all got so confusing that human life is largely about becoming programmed and then programming others, or insisting that they must be as programmed as you are (conforming to the manipulated – programmed – 'consensus'). This is why

the programmed majority call you mad or dangerous when you have a different reality or sense of self to the ‘norm’ (program). They resent the fact that you are not accepting their mass-mind program as the only reality and questioning the very possibility that they may not have made the right call. People don’t want to think that they are programmed and so they convince themselves they are not. Many react aggressively or dismissively to those with a more expanded sense of reality because it reminds them subconsciously of their own programming. There are none so enslaved as those who falsely believe they are free. It can start at the earliest age, too. Look at what happens to even a young child at school if they are different from the herd in any way.

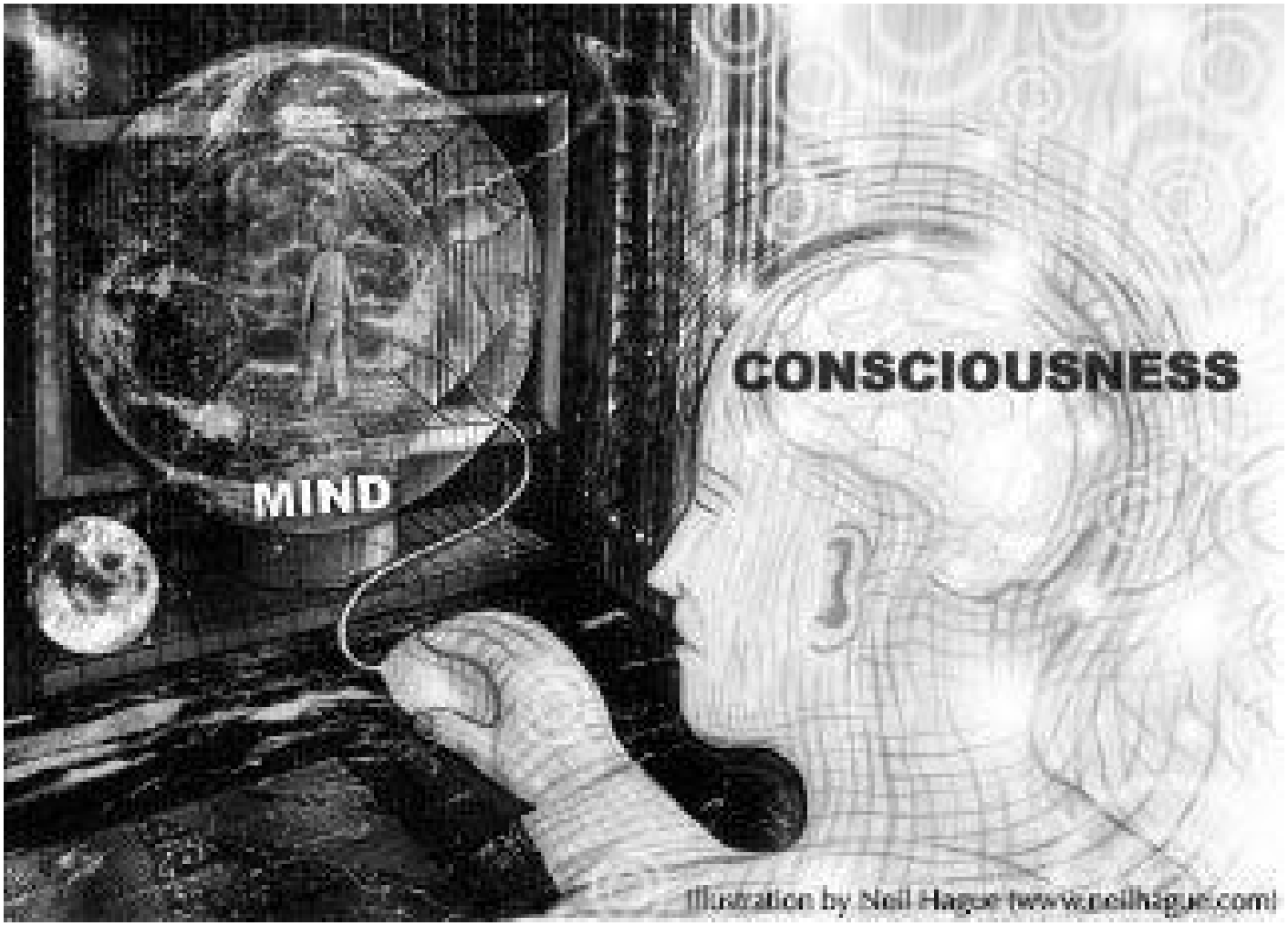


Figure 20: Humans are Infinite Consciousness but think they are their name, job, race and income bracket. The computer operator thinks he is the computer.

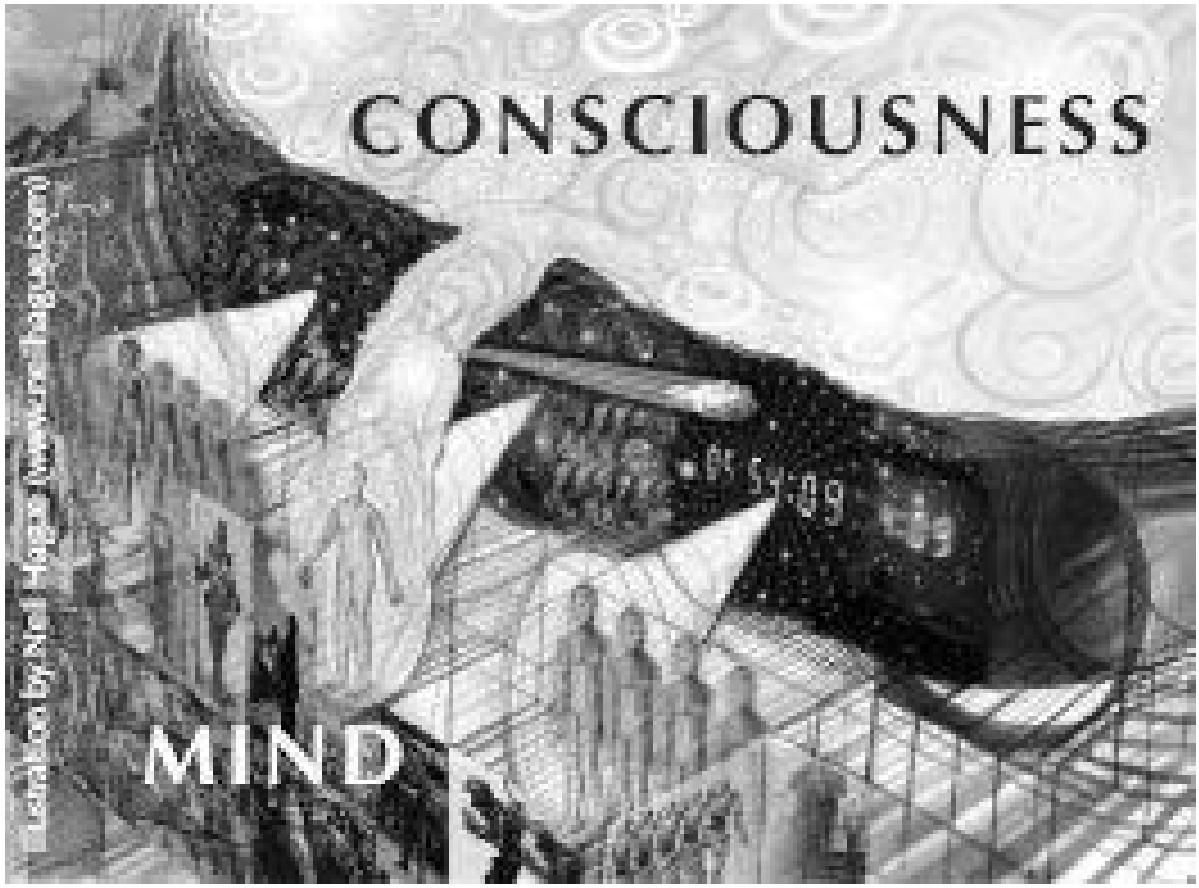


Figure 21: When we retain or regain our awareness of true self we are 'in' this 'world' but not 'of' it. We can see the illusion for what it is because our range of perception expands beyond the illusion.

Being 'born' (logging on)

The computer analogy is very apt in so many respects and most important among them is the way that Body-Mind decodes reality. People think they live in a 'physical' universe, but they don't. There is no physical. The foundation of the universe is not the 'physical' that we think we see, but an energetic information construct very much the same in principle as the wireless Internet. When you are somewhere with Wi-Fi, how do you know it's there? Okay, the café or whatever may have a little

sign saying so, but what if the little sign wasn't there? How would you know? You can't see the wireless Internet and without a computer you can't confirm its existence. If the wireless Internet existed, but there were no computers to 'prove it', you would be called mad if you suggested that the Internet was all around us. 'You're crazy; you're telling me that something exists that I can't see.' Would that be the same 'me' that can only decode an infinitesimal fraction of the universe and thus 'see' the already mentioned next-to-fuck-all? You know, I do believe it would. People are so funny. A Chinese saying has one fish asking another: 'Do you believe in this ocean that they talk about?' I saw a cartoon image on the Internet that also captured the theme (Fig 22). The universe is a tapestry of resonating waveform information fields beyond visible light from which we decode information and to which we also 'post' information with our thoughts and emotions – once again in theme with the wireless Internet. I call this waveform construct the Metaphysical Universe or the Cosmic Internet (Fig 23). Waveform can store extraordinary amounts of information and everything that we 'see' is decoded from this waveform level of the universe into the reality that is called visible light – the 'world' of the so-called conscious mind. The five senses of sight, hearing, touch, smell and taste are *decoding* systems. They turn waveform information into electrical

information that is communicated to the brain which, together with the whole genetic structure, decodes the electrical into the digital and holographic (illusory 'physical'). It is the same *information* at all these stages, but takes a different form (Fig 24). What scientists call atoms are energetic expressions of this decoding process and so they have no need to be solid to contribute to a world that isn't solid. But don't we bang our head if we try to walk through a wall? And have you ever tried to put your hand through a concrete block? True, but the resistance does not come from solidity. It is caused by the meeting of two different electromagnetic fields – is *energetic* resistance that we only decode to appear like 'physical' resistance. There are very high states of Consciousness which can override this and so walk through walls – an electromagnetic field walking through an electromagnetic field. When people see 'ghosts' pass through walls it is because the frequency of the 'ghost' is so far from the frequency of the wall that neither exist in the other's reality. It then becomes like two radio stations sharing the same 'space' without interfering with each other.

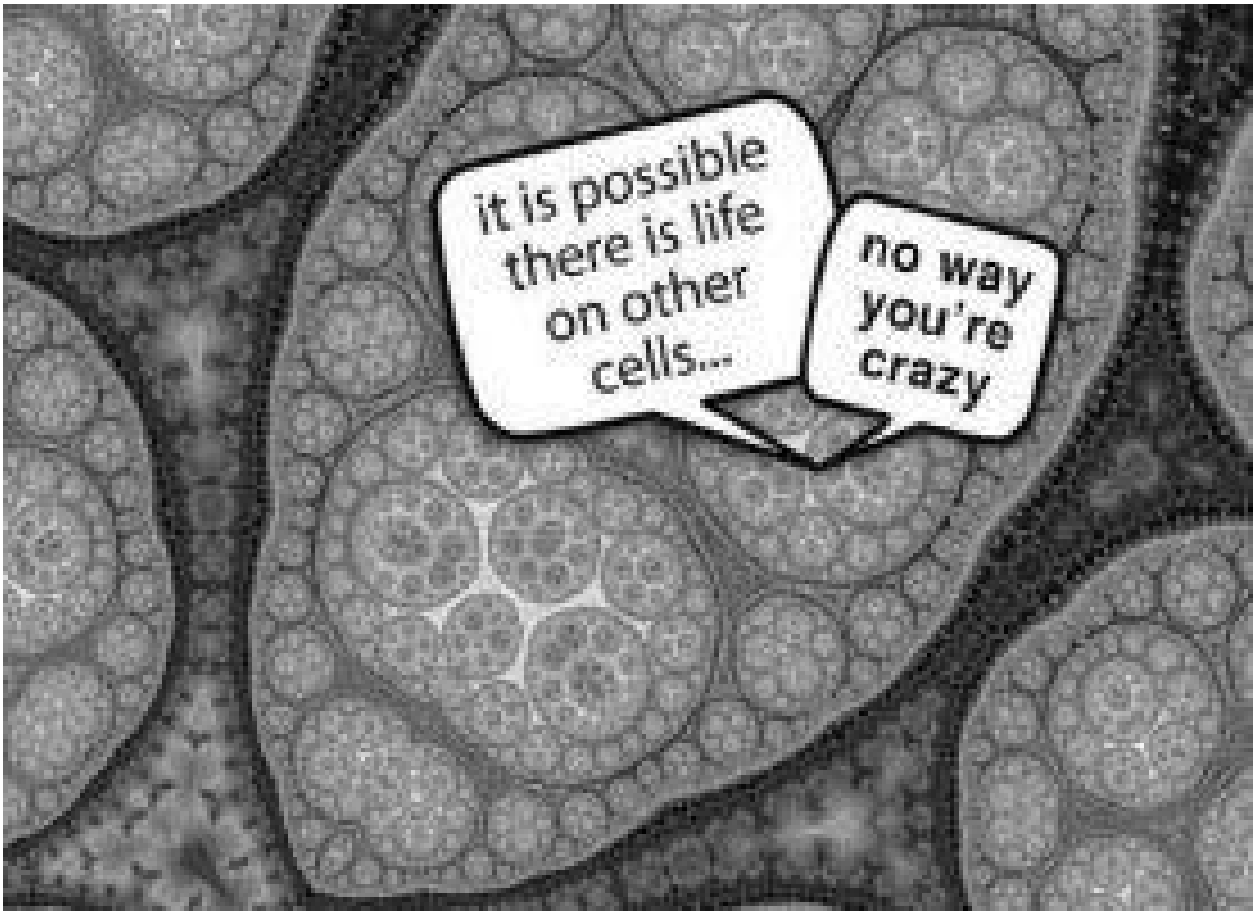


Figure 22: They could be humans talking.

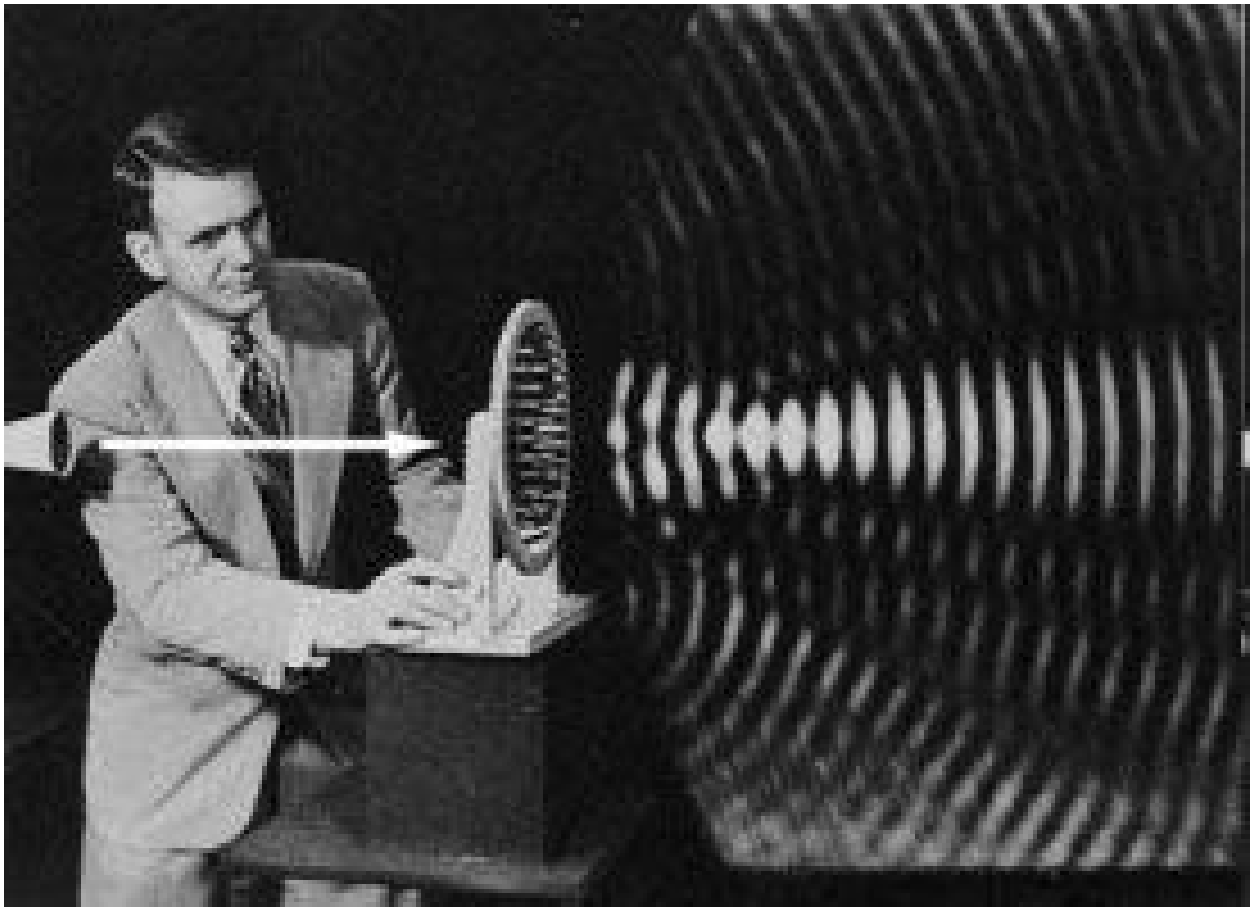


Figure 23: The waveform or Metaphysical Universe. The foundation information field within our reality is waveform.



Figure 24: Waveform information fields are decoded through the electrical and digital levels to the holographic – illusory 'physical' – world of the conscious mind.

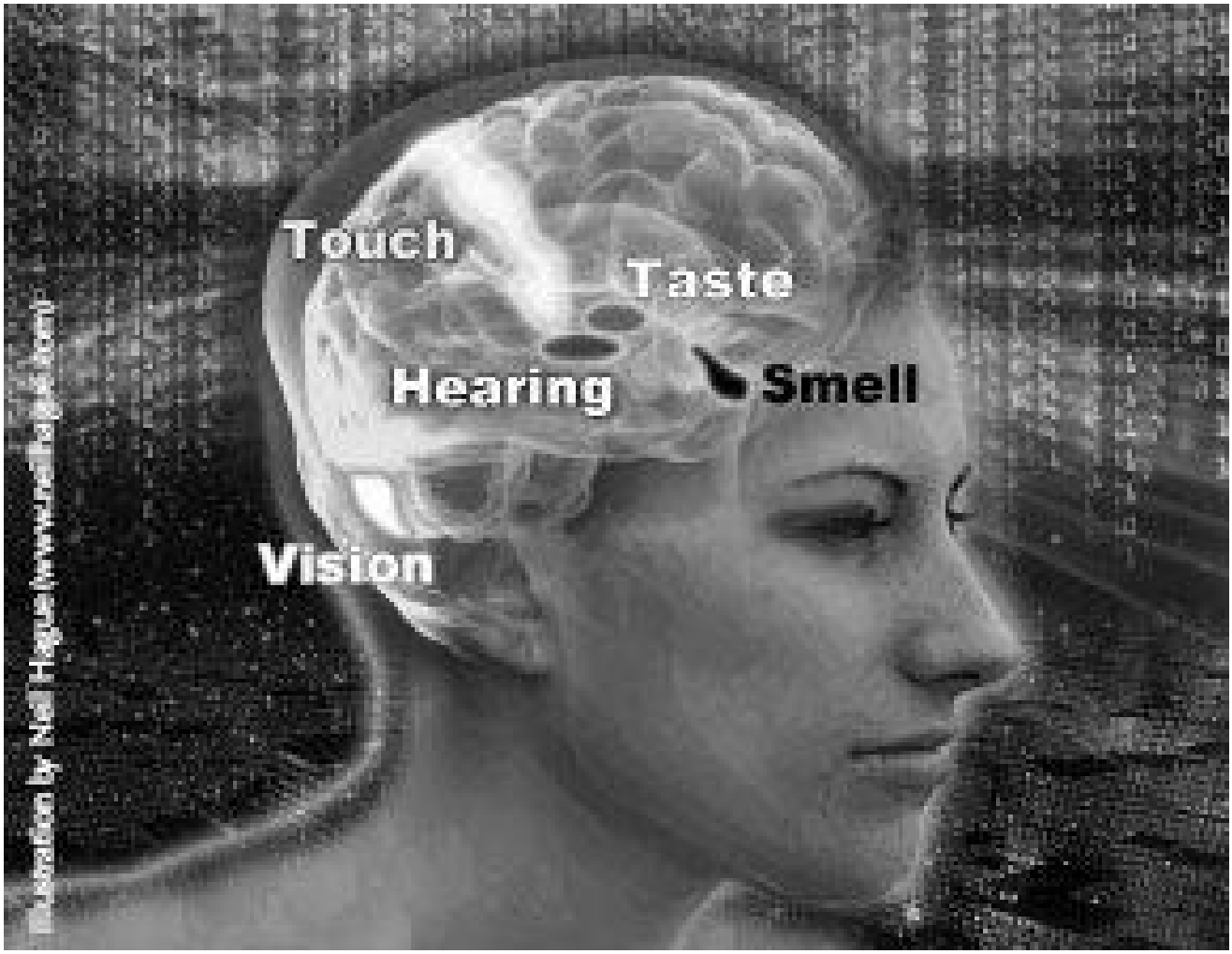


Figure 25: The world is in your 'head'. The brain decodes electrical information into a holographic illusory reality and the brain, too, is a holographic version of waveform information.

Ears are the most obvious waveform/vibration decoders in that they transform sound wave information into electrical information which is communicated to the brain. Only when the brain decodes this do we actually 'hear' anything. Or ... He that hath ears to hear, let him *decode*. When someone is talking to us we hear their words, but what they are communicating only exists in that form in our *heads*. What passes between their

'mouth' and our ears is not words, but vibrational or waveform information generated by their vibrating vocal chords. While the hearing example may be the most obvious, all the five senses operate in the same way. When we get a bang on the leg (sense of touch) we don't say 'ouch' until the electrical information has been communicated from the point of impact for the brain to decode. When my son, Gareth, had an operation on a broken leg the pain specialist said that they would block the messages from the break to the brain to ease the pain. If the brain doesn't decode pain then we can't feel it and the same with all information received by the five senses. The tongue decodes waveform information, but it's the *brain* that says *'Mmmmm'* or *'ugh'*. This is why there are different parts of the brain that specialise in decoding input from particular senses (Fig 25). These different 'parts' of the brain (and the brain, body and universe in general) are all waveform information fields decoded by other waveform information fields into holographic (illusory) 'physicality'. I'll come to the holographic principle shortly and it will open the way for a vastly greater understanding of 'physical' reality for those who are new to the concept. The brain, with its billions of neurons connected by trillions of synapses, is a decoding grid of receiving and transmitting information. An article in *Wonderpedia* magazine said:

> Every second 11 million sensations crackle along these pathways

> on their way into a highly complex structure. The brain is confronted with an alarming array of images, sounds, and smells which it rigorously filters down until it is left with a manageable list of around 40. Thus 40 sensations per second make up what we perceive as reality.

The brain brings into conscious reality only 40 sensory impressions out of every 11 million. It is worth taking that in for a moment. Round this up to a minute's worth of reality and it is constructed by the brain with 2,400 impressions from a possible 660 million and it obviously gets more fantastic the higher you go. How can people possibly think they know what is going on when we perceive such a fraction of what there is to perceive? We are seeing 40 impressions a second out of 11 million and 'seeing' a tiny band of frequency that is an estimated 0.005 percent of what exists in the universe (but it is actually far less even than that). The brain is able to make the 40 impressions appear to be a seamless reality because it fills in the gaps itself by what it thinks should be there. A simple example is when you have written a sentence with a word missing but you read it back as if it was there because the brain is filling in the gap with what it knows should be there. Someone else comes along who hasn't written the sentence and they will often see the missing word because their brain is not so closely associated with the word arrangement. This is why books have to be read by a proofreader

before they go to print. The gaps and perceptions are also filled in and constructed from a person's memory, emotional state, desires and beliefs and so two people looking at the same scene can have very different perceptions of what they are seeing (decoding). You can also see the validity of the words spoken by the child in *The Matrix* when he was describing how a spoon was bent (Fig 26):

> 'Do not try and bend the spoon. That's impossible. Instead … only try to realize the truth.' ' What truth?' '
>
> There is no spoon.'
>
> 'There is no spoon?'
>
> 'Then you'll see, that it is not the spoon that bends, it is only yourself.'



Figure 26: The world is in your 'head'. The brain decodes electrical information into a holographic illusory reality and the brain, too, is a holographic version of waveform information.

We don't see reality as it is, but as *we* are and the Control System works throughout our lives to program our *sense* of reality to dictate our *experienced* reality. More than 80 percent of the information from which the brain constructs reality is sourced through the visual senses and this is why symbols and images are far more important to programming perception than sound and words and other senses. What we call 'physical' reality and a 'solid' world only exists in the brain when waveform information has been decoded into the

holographic illusion that we call ‘human life’. The universe is *information* – encoded information and decoded information in the same way that you drop in a software disk *(information* encoded to be decoded) and the disk is decoded by the computer *(information* encoded to decode information) into a ‘reality’ on the screen (Fig 27). A television tube directs a stream of electrons at the screen in a particular sequence and the brain decodes the pixels formed on the screen into perceivable still images and connects them in a way that produces the illusion of movement. The Body-Mind computer does the same with reality in general by decoding the waveform into its electrical, digital and holographic expressions. Without these innate abilities of the brain there could be no television and no reality as we currently experience it. We live ‘in’ the cosmic equivalent of a virtual reality ‘game’, a simulation, and this scene in *The Matrix* is based on fact when Morpheus explains reality to Neo:

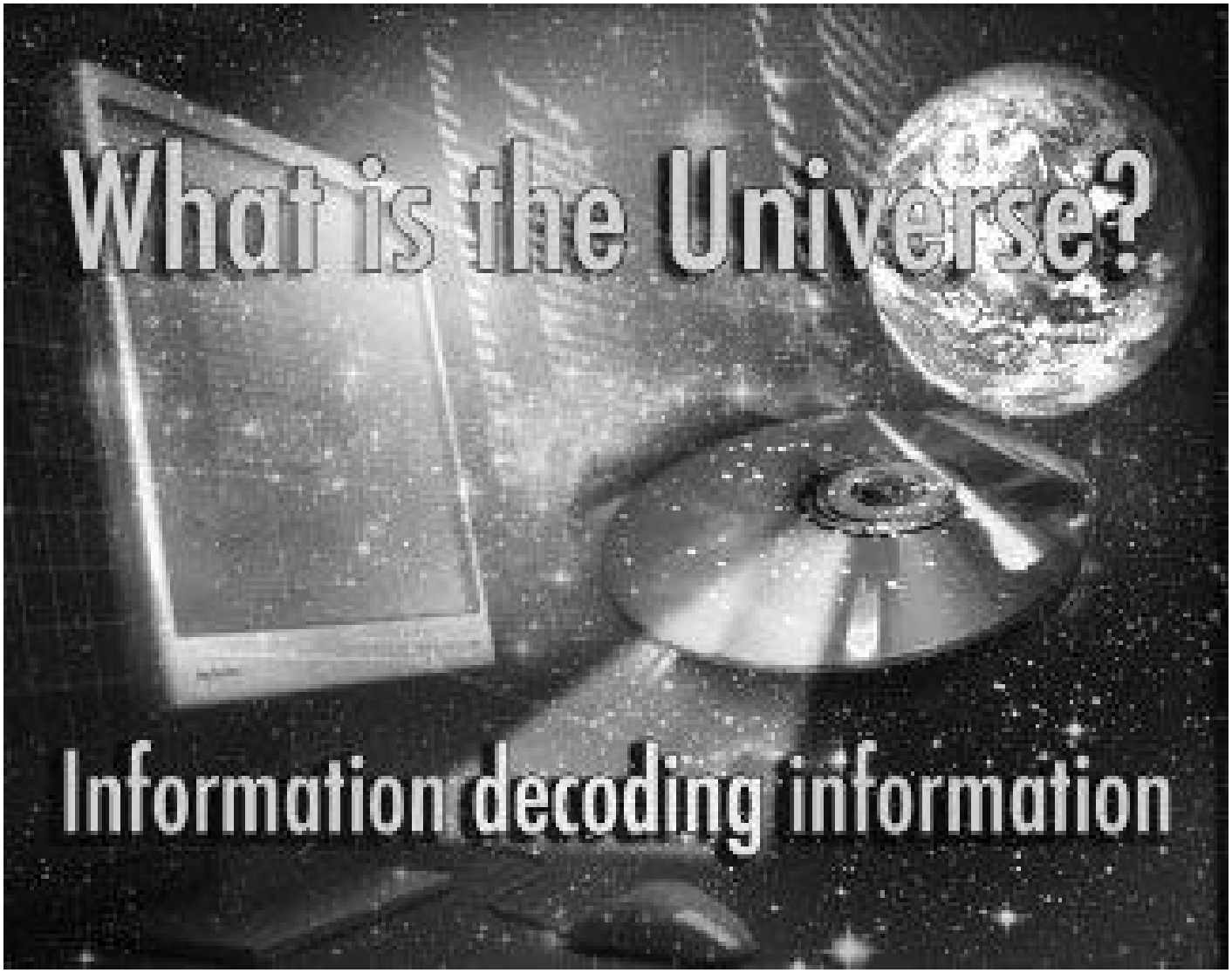


Figure 27: The understanding that unlocks the 'mysteries'.

> What is real? How do you define 'real'? If you're talking about what you can feel, what you can smell, taste and see, then 'real' is simply electrical signals interpreted by your brain.

Precisely. What's more, the way those signals are interpreted can be externally manipulated – and they *are* on a scale that most people could not begin to comprehend. More about that as we go along. The room that you are sitting 'in' or the landscape you 'see' all

around you only exists in that form in your head/mind. You are not in the room – the room is in *you*. The apparently outside-of-you perception of the 'world' is all illusion. The brain is completely without light and only interacts with the illusory 'external' world' by being constantly fed an electrical copy of waveform/vibrational 'light' information. A pitch black brain allows us to apparently 'see' light because it decodes that reality from the electrical information source. What we call 'life' is only an exploration of our own mind or awareness and for this reason our perceptions of reality become our experienced reality. You don't like your life? Then imagine something else. We can only be ill or age because we allow that reality to manifest in the few cubic centimetres in the back of the brain where our visual reality is decoded into illusory form. Virtual reality computer technology is now being used for everything from entertainment to training simulations and it is getting ever closer to mirroring the reality that we experience as daily life. But, then, how does this technology work? It hacks in to the very five senses that are decoding waveform reality into 'human life' and feeds those senses an alternative source of information to decode into a simulated experience. The most sophisticated of this technology hacks into the sight decoding process through the goggles and the touch processes through gloves etc., and to the experiencer

everything can seem incredibly ‘real’ even though it is only computer-generated information tricking the senses into decoding an illusion (Figs 28 and 29). This is what the five senses are doing as a matter of course, anyway (Fig 30). Virtual reality technology is creating a virtual reality within the virtual reality that we call human life and, as we go even deeper into the rabbit hole, we will find that even what we call human life as currently experienced is a virtual reality within yet another virtual reality.



Figure 28: Computer simulations hack into the five-sense decoding system and feed them a fake reality.



Figure 29: This can seem just as real as the ‘real’ world.



Figure 30: Some hospitals use virtual-reality simulations to trick the mind into decoding a reality that makes changing dressings less painful.

Holographic reality: 'Seeing' what isn't there

The 'world' that we think is 'physical', but isn't, and that we think is outside of ourselves, but isn't, is holographic – *illusory* 'physical'. Most people will have seen the holograms that you can buy in shops. They are not three-dimensional, but they *appear* to be. They are created by a laser beam divided into two beams (Fig 31). One part of the laser (reference beam) goes directly onto a photographic print while the other (working beam) photographs the object in waveform. The working beam is then also directed at the photographic print where it

collides with the reference beam to create what is known in holographics as an interference pattern (Fig 32). This is the same principle as two stones being dropped in a pond. As the waves from the impacts expand, they collide and create a waveform version of where the stones fell, the speed of impact and so on (Fig 33). Here we have that word again, both in terms of the stones in the water and the holographic print – *waveform*. The foundation of holograms, from which the apparently three-dimensional objects are projected, is *waveform* information. The process of transforming waveform information into an illusory 'physical' hologram is completed when a laser is directed at the waveform information construct and the hologram is projected into being (Fig 34). The best of them can look as 'solid' as you and me and the world that we think we are living 'in', and yet you can put your hand through them. Their physicality is illusory and so is our reality. Holograms are being used ever more widely today not only as still images, but as moving pictures. There have been some incredible presentations in which the holographic image of a long-passed singer performs a duet with someone from today. A holographic Elvis Presley singing with Celine Dion is a memorable example (Fig 35, 36 and 37). We decode the waveform information construct of the universe into holographic reality in much the same way in theme, if not detail, as conventional holographics.

The waveform passes through the five senses to become electrical (same information, different expression) and then digital (ditto) and holographic (ditto), but none of this exists *outside* of ourselves – however much it appears that way. The whole deal is going on *inside* us, within the decoding process of brain, DNA and genetic structure in general (Fig 38). In fact, it is my view that the major point of entry for the waveform information into the Body-Mind computer is through DNA, which is a receiver-transmitter system controlled and regulated by the lesser-known RNA which I will come to later. Even the five senses themselves are illusory in the way that we appear to experience them. I have been saying for all these years that the rabbit hole is incredibly deep and it is getting deeper all the time as my mind opens wider to Consciousness. But the deeper I go the simpler it all gets and not more complex as you would imagine the case to be. It really is all an illusion and what we call atoms and even waveform states only manifest as such when they are being observed. They are created by the act of observing – *decoding* information or thought fields. When they are not being observed (decoded) they exist only as pure potential. I will explain this in more detail later but given this central role of the observer in creating reality you can see why the target of the Control System in all its forms is the human mind and perception of reality. If you can program

a person's perception of reality they will observe/decode that perception into manifested and experienced reality. It's all a mind game – the battle to dominate perception and, though this, dictate the nature of the decoded and experienced 'world'. The realisation that the body is a hologram, like everything else in this reality, opens the door to explanations about so many mysteries that baffle mainstream 'science' – including phenomena that are dismissed and refuted by the 'scientific' establishment on the simple premise that if they can't explain them they can't exist. The arrogance of this beggars belief. For example, one of the amazing characteristics of holograms is that every part of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. Put another way, if you cut a holographic waveform print into four pieces and point the laser at each one you will not see four quarter-segments of the holographic image. You will see four quarter-sized versions of the *whole* hologram (Fig 39). Clarity may be lost as the hologram is reduced in this way, but it still represents the information in the whole hologram – every part of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. The body is a hologram and so every part of the body is a smaller version of the whole. This explains why reflexology, acupuncture and other forms of alternative healing can find areas in different parts of the body – hand, ear, foot, whatever – that affect different organs and processes of the *whole* body (Figs 40 and 41). It *has*

to be like this because the body is a hologram. Even the great majority of practitioners of these healing methods in my experience do not understand that they are possible because the body is a hologram. Palm reading comes from the same principle because the hand contains information about the whole body on multiple levels of being. Experiments over the years have shown that some people can 'see' through other parts of their bodies, including the palm of the hand, and not only through the eyes. They can do this by employing the sight senses located throughout the body-hologram, in this case the hand. They don't see as clearly as with the part of the hologram specialising in sight – i.e. the eyes – but they are employing the same basic process of decoding information and communicating it electrically to the vision-decoding area of the brain. There is a mathematical phenomenon known as 'fractals', which are detailed repeating patterns that can look the same on every level. They can be found in nature and throughout the universe (Fig 42). Fractals are, I suggest, a digital expression of holographic reality where everything is a smaller version of the whole. Mainstream scientists like Professor Richard Dawkins at Oxford University ('Dogma Dawkins' as I call him) write books and make documentaries condemning and dismissing alternative methods of healing and explanations of the world because, although they are feted by academia and

the mainstream media, they are bloody *clueless* about the true nature of reality, the human body and how it all comes together. Their foundation perceptions about reality are based on bollocks and so they must, from this prime distortion, express this ignorance holographically (ironically) by constantly talking bollocks. 'As above, so below', as New Agers love to say, but mostly without realising the true meaning. What is the term 'as above, so below', actually referring to? *Holographic reality*. The sad thing is that academics like Dawkins sell their nonsense to the students of each generation, most of whom believe it, and so the nonsense is downloaded from generation to generation ad infinitum until the cycle is broken. This can only happen when Consciousness gets a look in. One other point worth making is that a holographic universe means that the human body must be a smaller version of the universe and that there must be constant interaction between the two (Fig 43). Look at the similarity between the human and planetary energy fields and electrical activity in the brain and the universe (Figs 44 and 45). I don't suppose a 'scientist' or doctor has ever told you that – mostly because they don't know. They only know what they are told to know and funded to know and research. We *are* the universe and the universe is us. We are *everything* and everything is us.

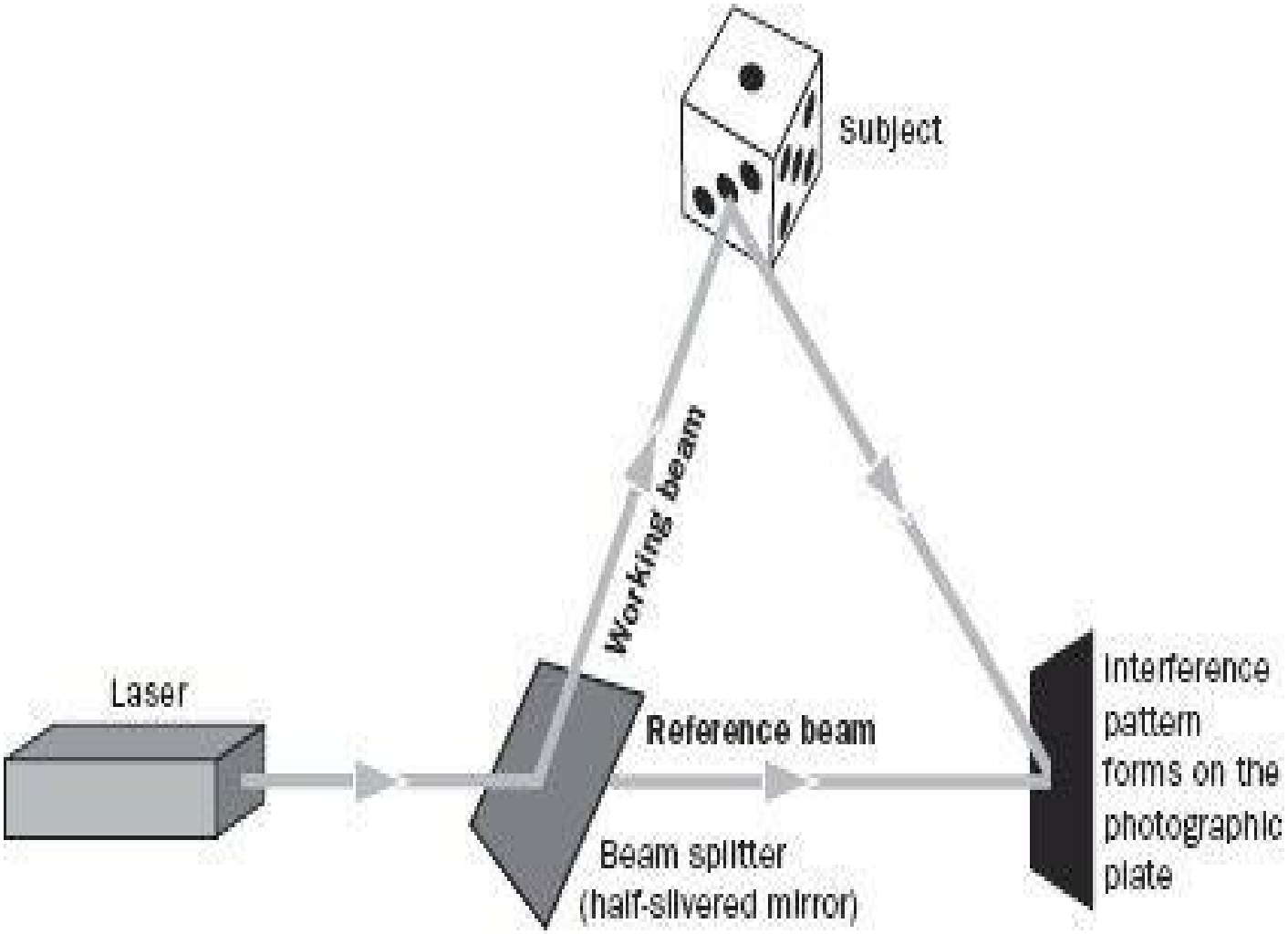


Figure 31: How a laser divided into two beams creates the holographic illusion.



Figure 32: The waveform interference pattern of a holographic image.

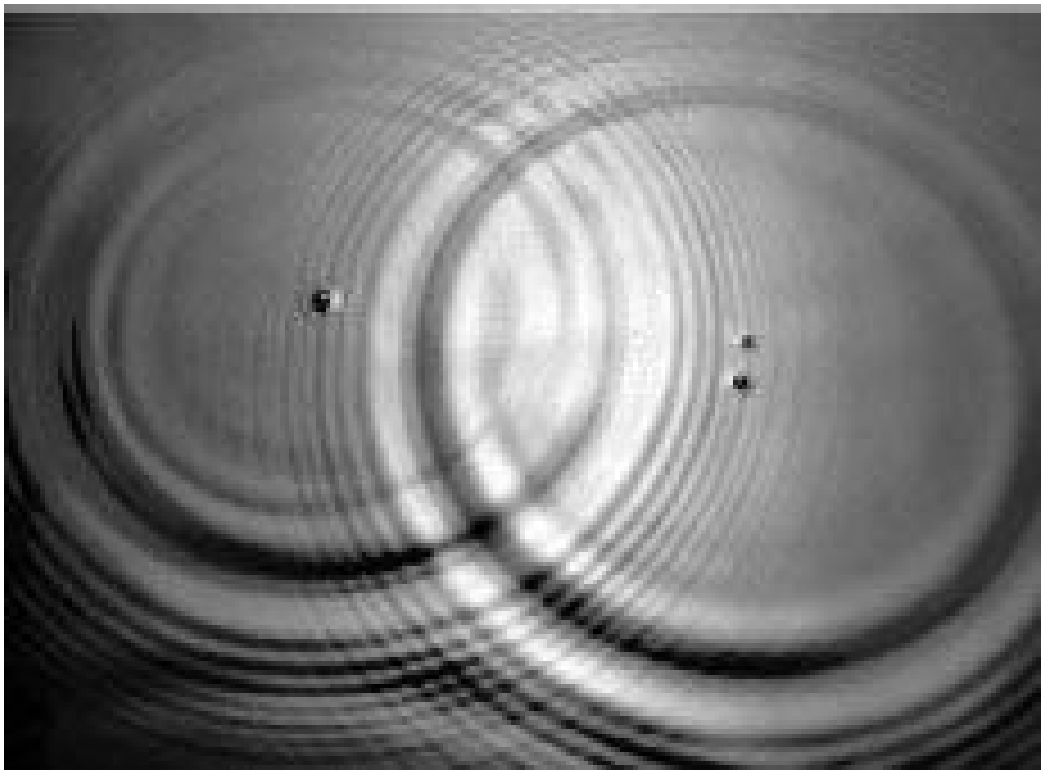


Figure 33: Waveform water.



Figure 34: Holograms can look as solid as you and me, but they are illusions that have no solidity.

Pictures: 'Strawberry' Mirage - 3D Hologram Generator, http://www.eyetricks.com/mirage • 'Rose' courtesy of Holography Studio, All-Russian Exhibition Center, Moscow, see www.holography.ru • Picture 'Saturn' courtesy of Royal Holographic Art Gallery, see www.holograms.bc.ca



Figure 35: Hologram Elvis sings ‘live’ with Celine Dion.

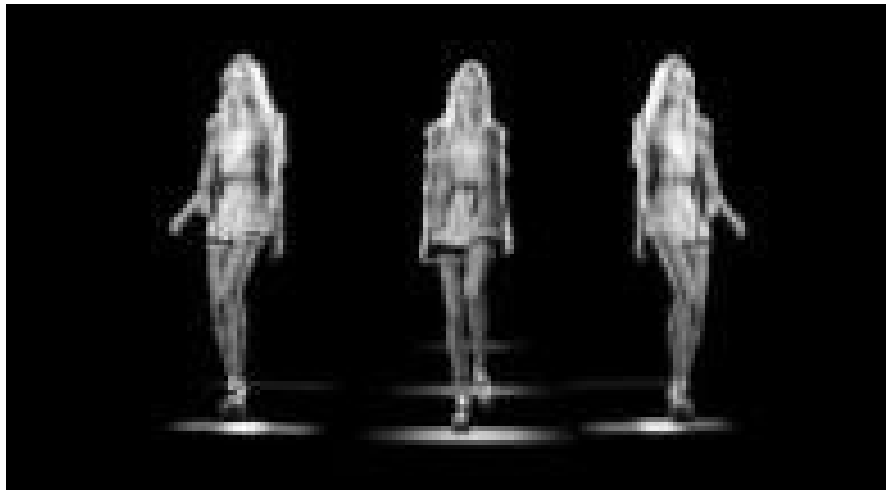


Figure 36: A hologram can look so ‘real’.



Figure 37: The man on the left is ‘real’ but the other is a hologram projected from another city.

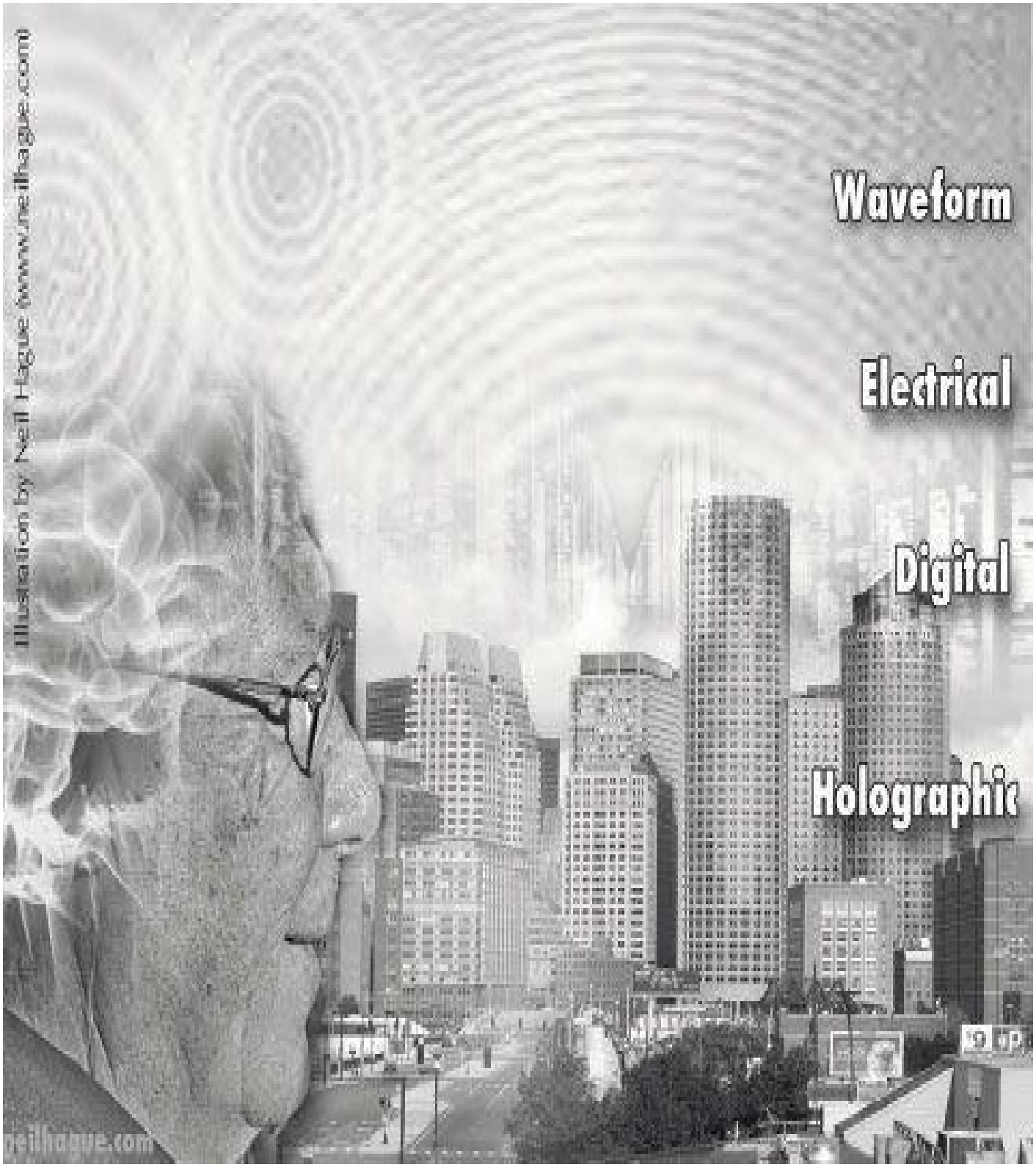


Figure 38: The ‘real’ world is a decoded illusion.

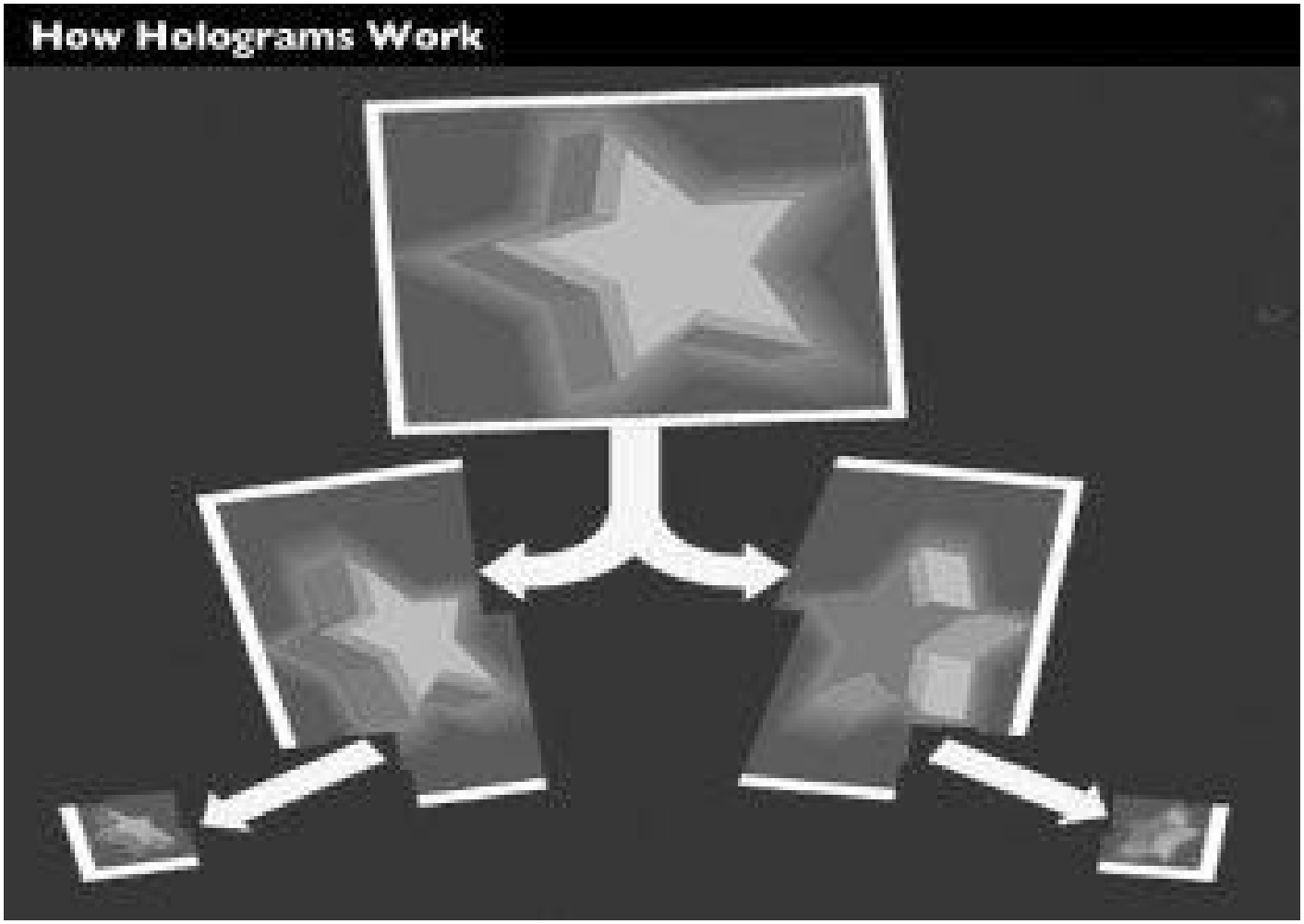
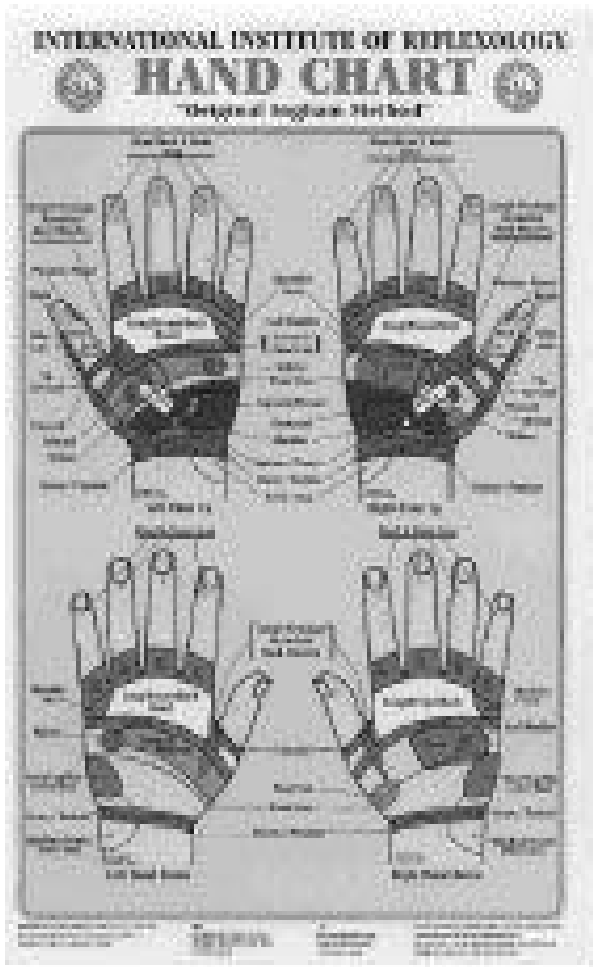
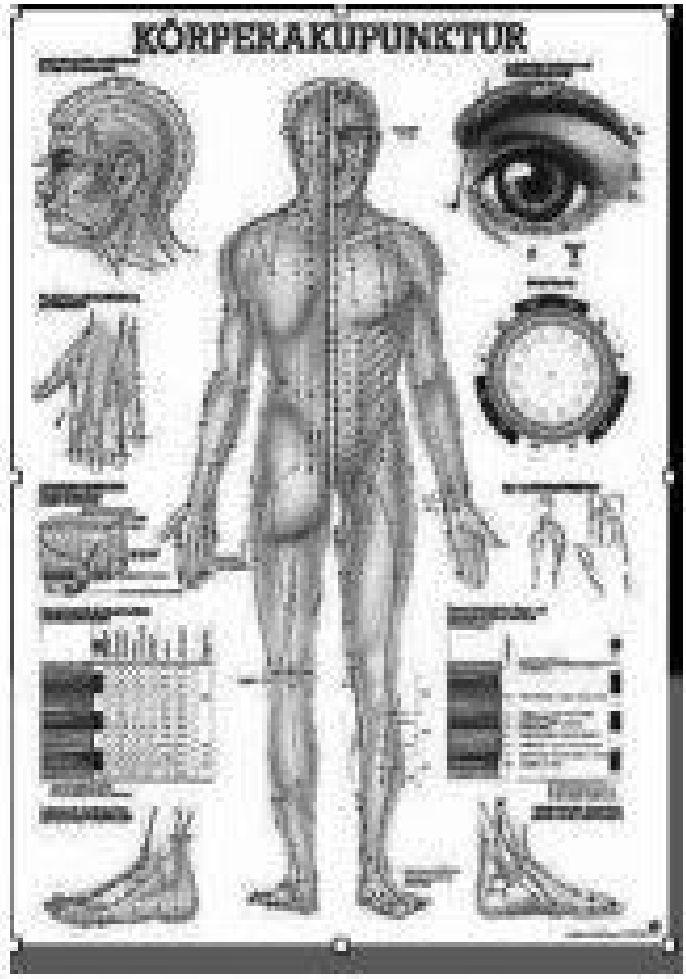
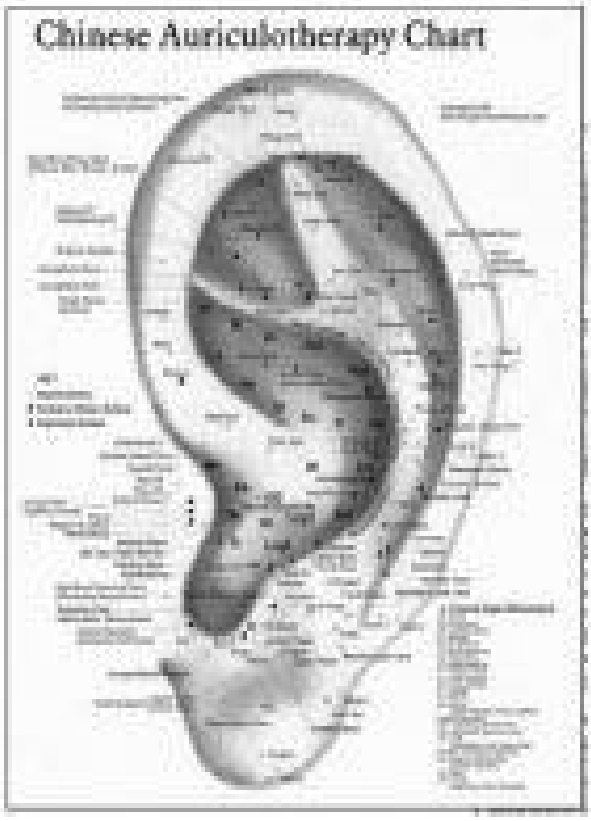


Figure 39: Every part of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole.









Figures 40 and 41: The whole body can be healed from a part of

the body because one is a smaller version of the other.

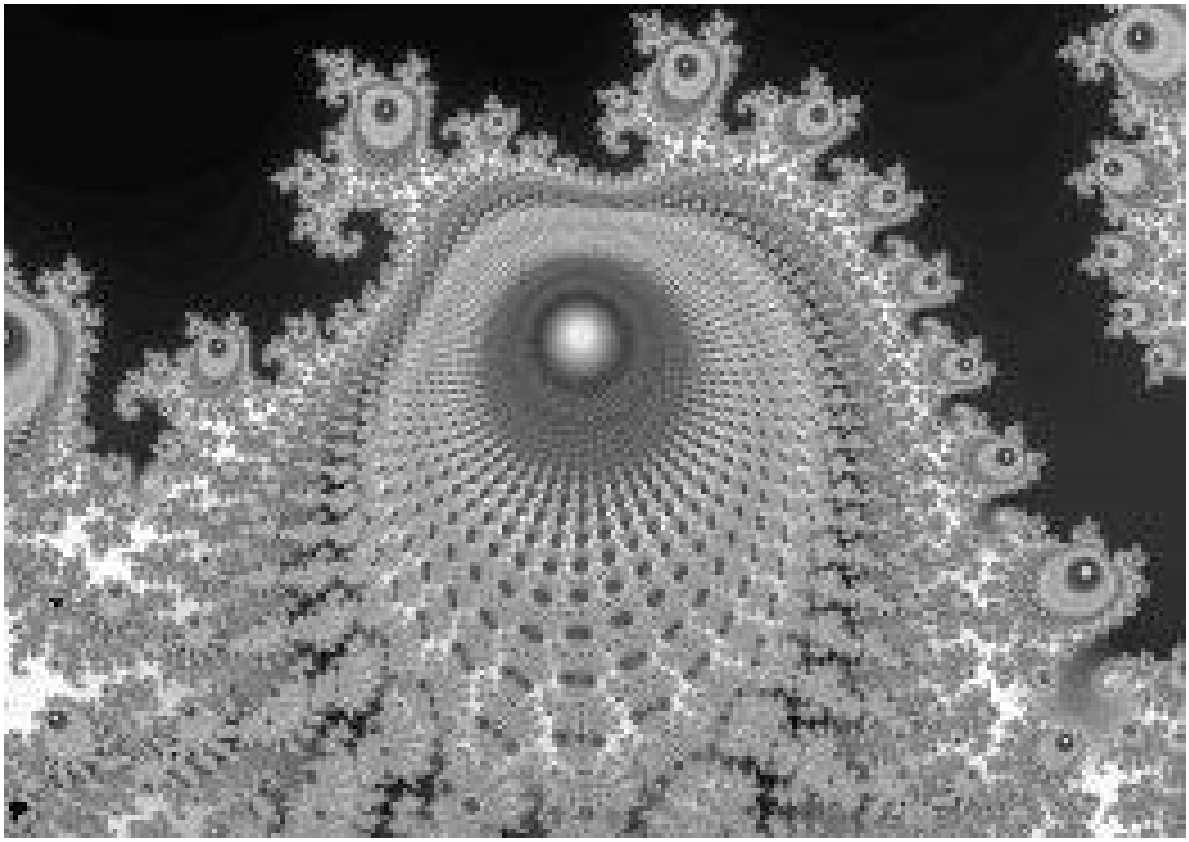


Figure 42: Repeating-pattern fractals have holographic traits.

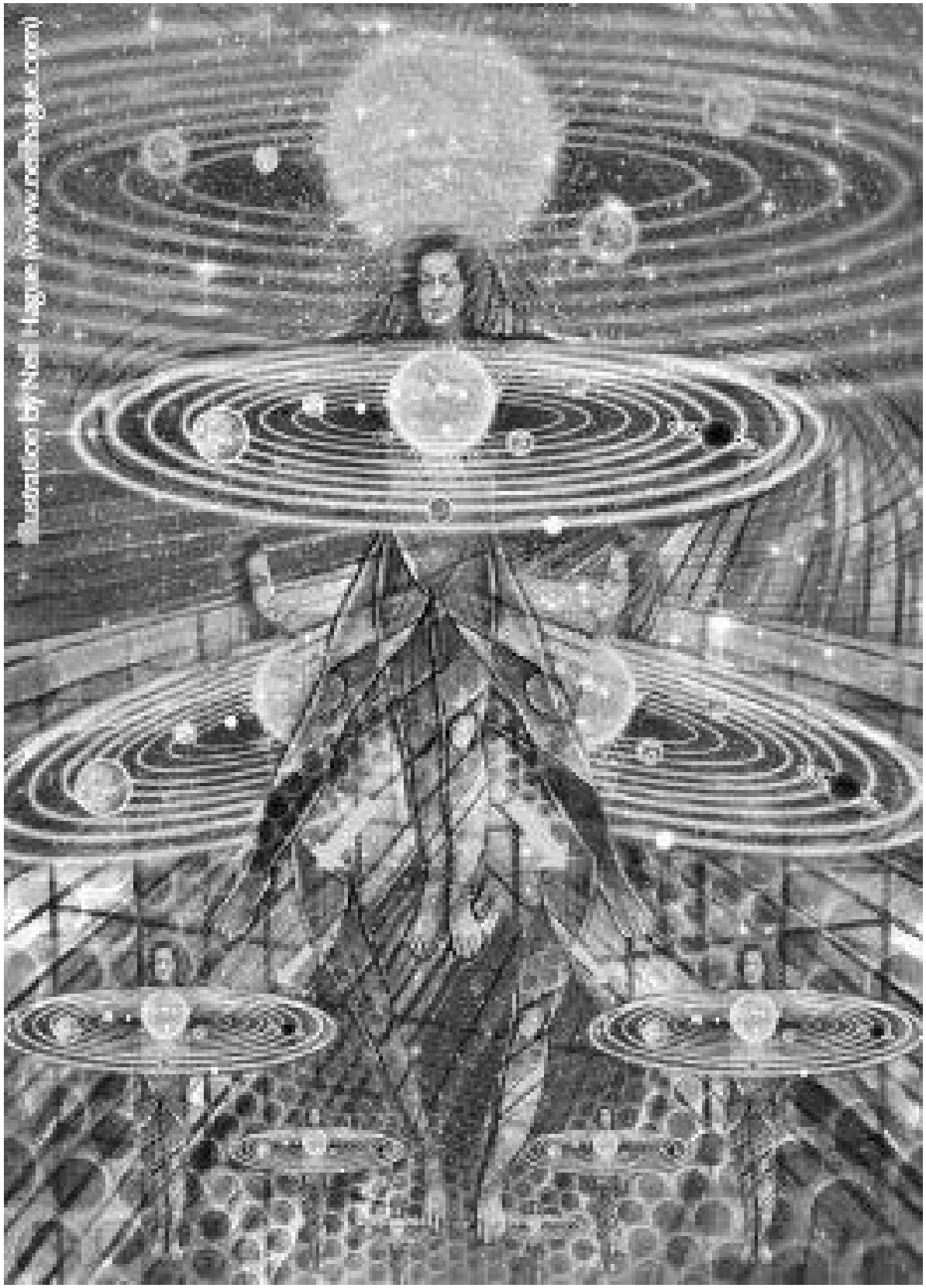
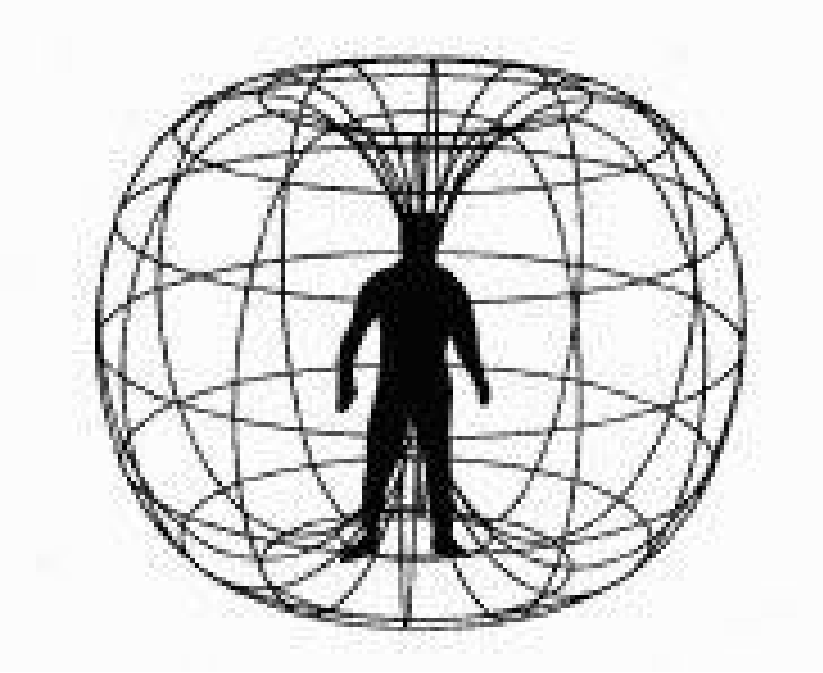


Figure 43: The body is a smaller version of the entire reality.



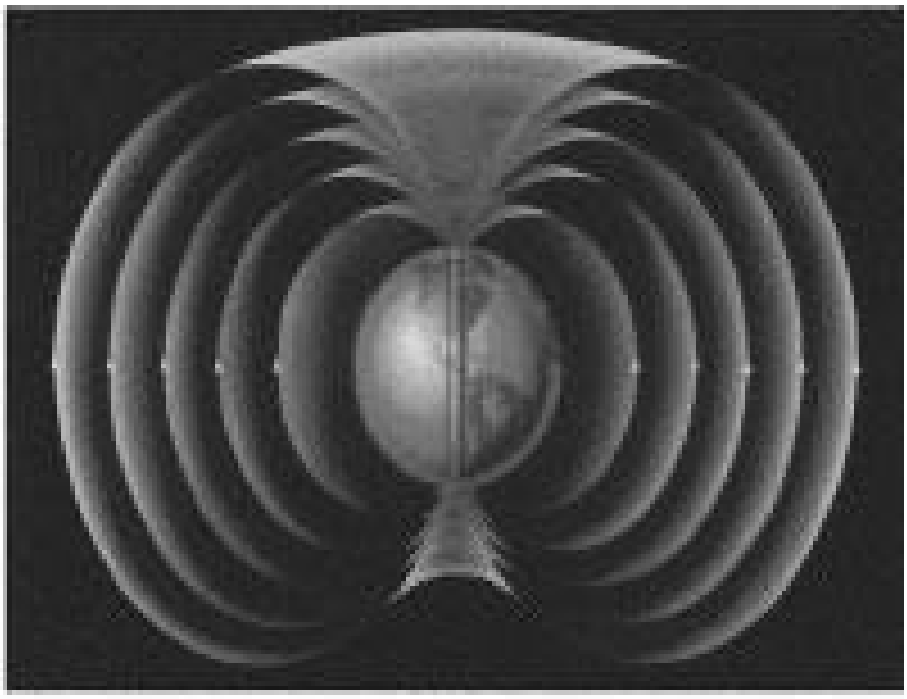


Figure 44: A above, so below. The human and planetary energy fields.

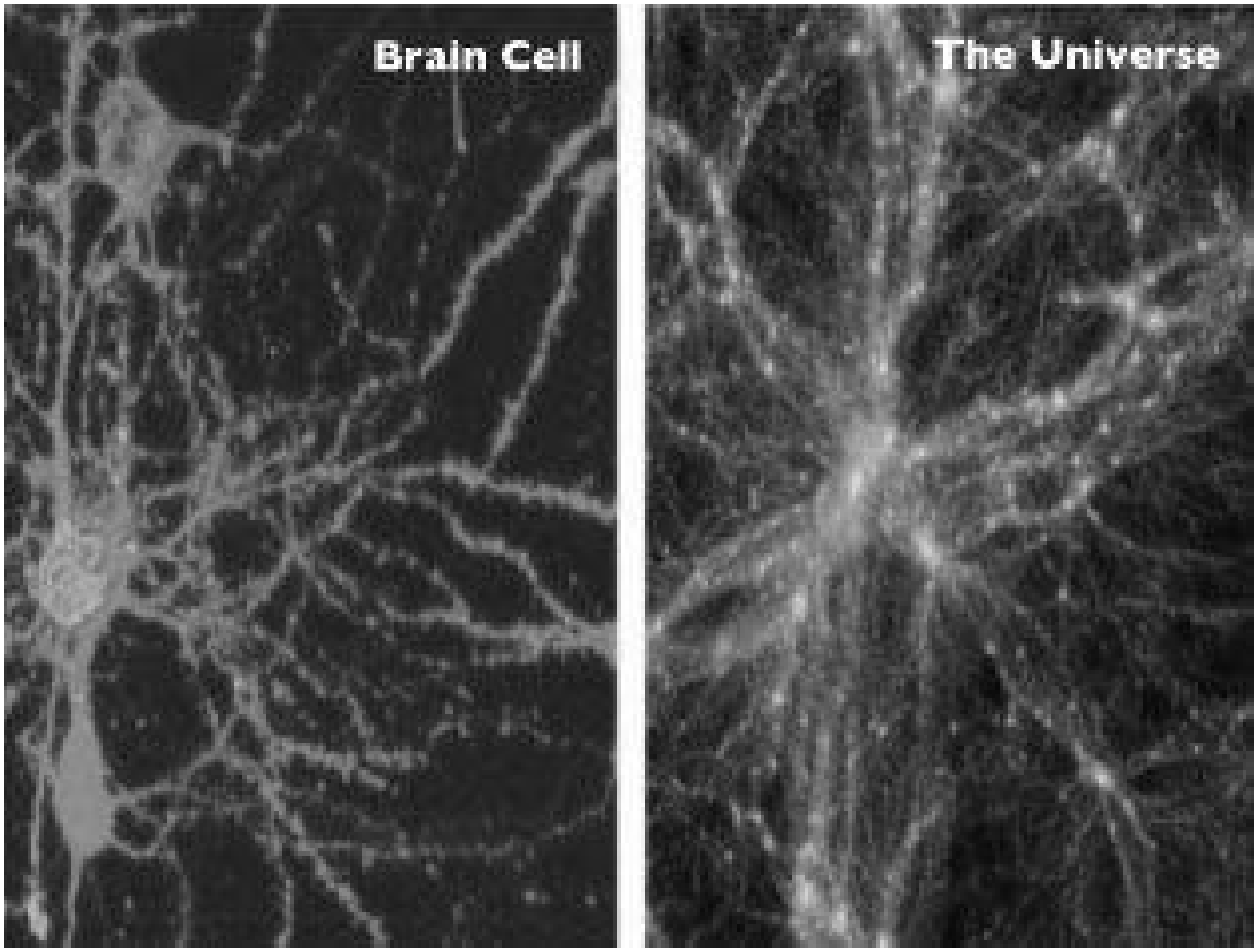


Figure 45: Electrical activity in the human brain and the Universe.

More scientists are, however, beginning to see the blatant and obvious fact that the establishment version of reality makes no sense whatsoever and does not come even close to explaining the 'mysteries' of life. I was passing through London's Heathrow Airport in 2009, many years after I began writing and talking about the holographic nature of the universe, when I saw a mainstream 'science' magazine called *New Scientist* with the front cover headline: 'You are a hologram ...

projected from the edge of the universe' (Fig 46). The article inside featured an American scientist postulating that the universe is holographic and it was such a pleasure to see that the walls of suppression and dogma are beginning to crack. The article didn't take us any further forward beyond the basic premise, to be honest, but it was still a positive sign. Holographic reality is not projected from the edge of the universe; it is manifested through the decoding processes of the human Body-Mind computer as it reads information from the waveform construct. The pioneering work in the field by scientists like quantum physicist, David Bohm (1917-1992) and Karl Pribram, Professor Emeritus of Psychology and Psychiatry at Stanford University and Radford University in the United States, has been far more insightful than what I read in the magazine, but clearly others are starting to pick up this theme as the 'scientific' song sheet is reassessed and found to be what is has always been – *bullshit*.

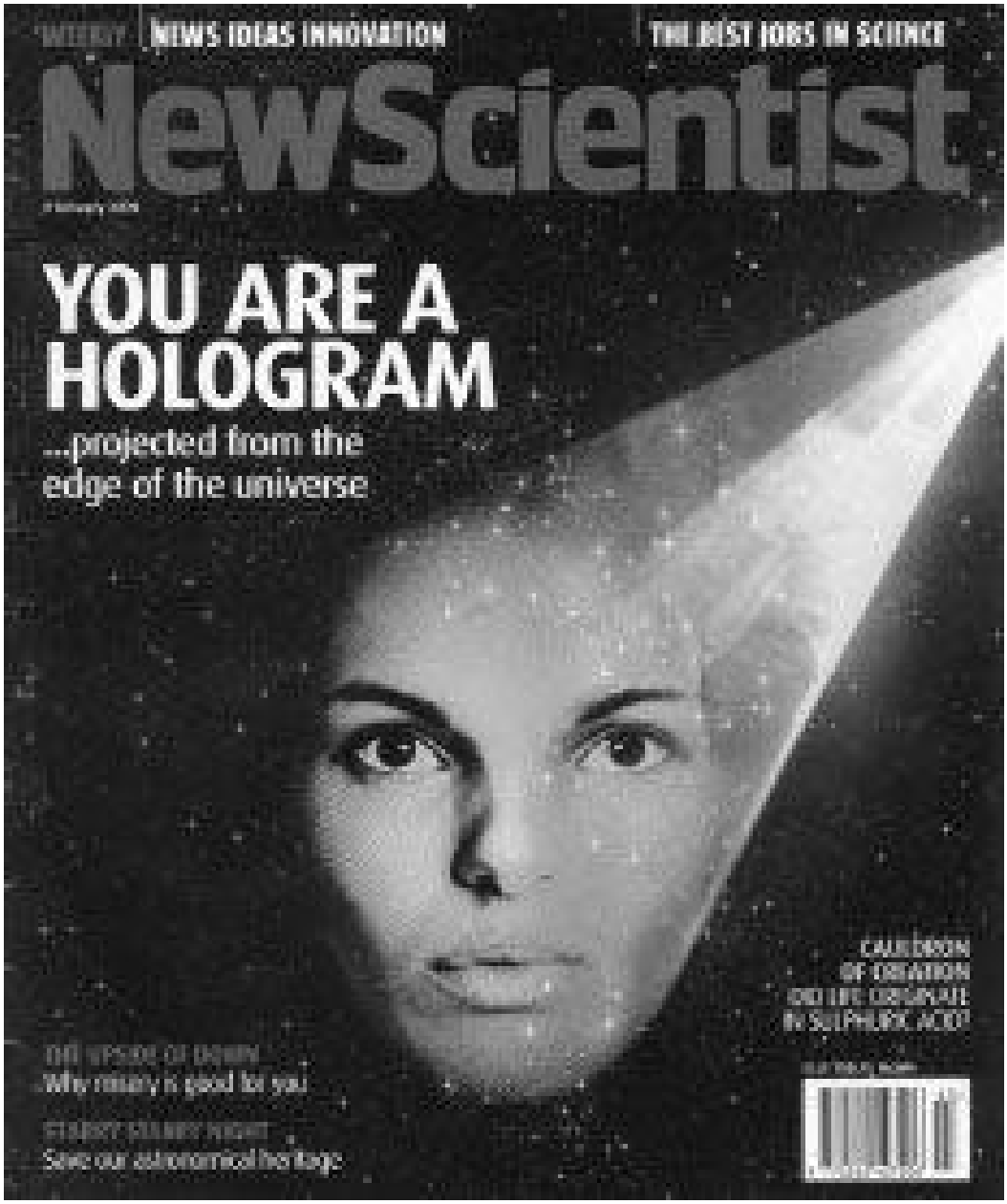
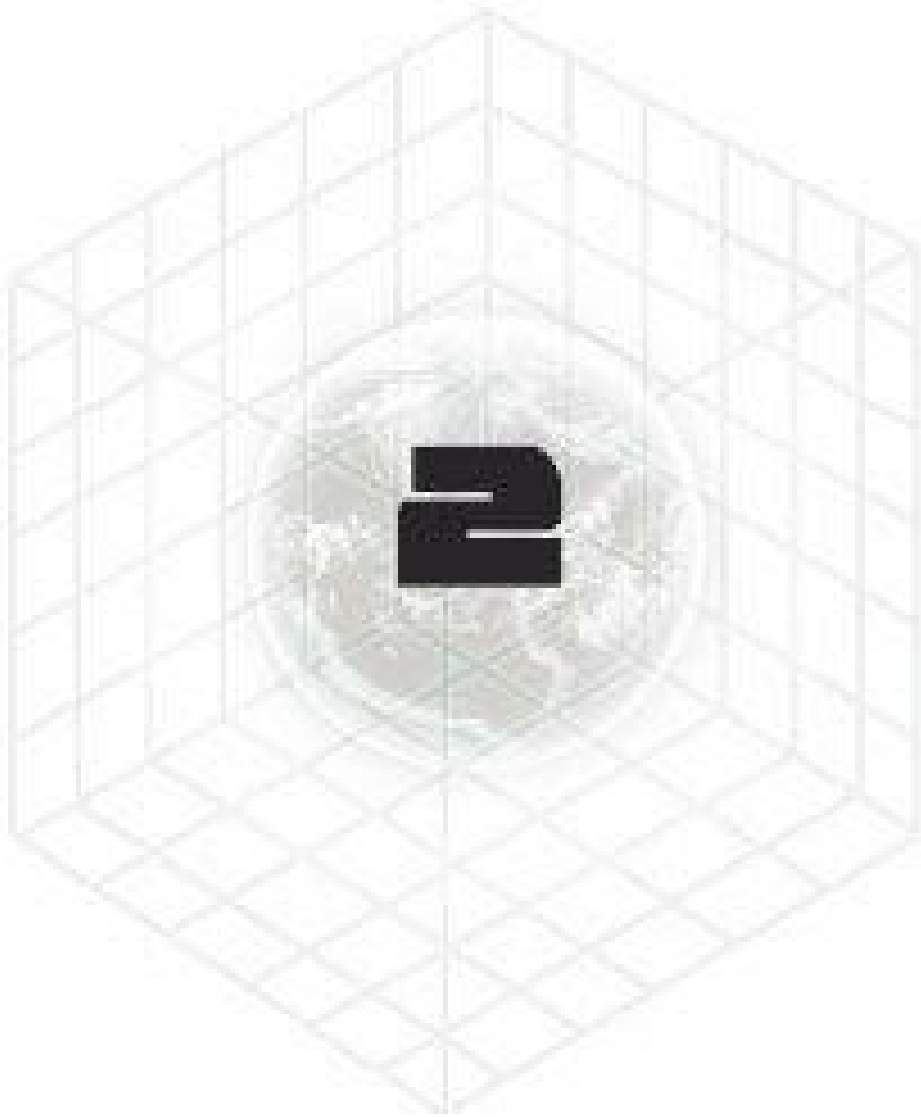


Figure 46: Even some mainstream scientists are now seeing the obvious.



You Are All That Is

Principles for the Development of a Complete Mind: Study the science of art. Study the art of science. Develop your senses – especially learn how to see. Realize that everything connects to everything else. Leonardo da Vinci

Let us explore some of these 'mysteries' that mainstream 'science' finds so bewildering and will continue to do so while it stagnates and slumbers in its cul-de-sac of dogma and rigidity. Funny, when you come from the perspective that I am detailing here they no longer appear to be mysterious at all, let alone bewildering.

I have mentioned one, already; how can atoms that aren't solid be the building blocks of a solid world? Well, clearly they can't be and they don't have to be because the world isn't solid. They are simply part of the process in which waveform information is decoded into electrical, digital and holographic states. Another apparent mystery: why have scientists discovered that something can take a waveform and a particle form at the *same time?* Well, look at holograms and the question answers itself. The apparently three-dimensional holographic projection of an object is just that – a *projection*. It only exists because the laser is reading waveform information encoded in the interference pattern on the photographic film or plate. Take away the waveform information and you delete the hologram that is being projected from it. In other words, not only do the hologram and the waveform exist at the same time – they *must* do or there can be no hologram, no 'particle', and no projection. The hologram and the waveform information from which the hologram is projected are different expressions of the same

information. They are each other – and so it is with the waveform and the particle. They are two states of the *same* information field. How can two particles communicate with each other instantly over billions of miles, a fact that has also flummoxed mainstream 'science'? There *are* no 'particles' as we perceive them, nor any billions of miles, because there is no 'space'. Time and space are illusions of the decoding process as I will explain later. Another 'mystery': What are near-death experiences and out-of-body experiences when people claim to have been exposed to a vastly different reality outside of the body? They are Awareness withdrawing from the vehicle and so from the limitations and sense of reality of the vehicle. 'Death' or 'near-death' is only our point of *attention* being transferred from the 'lens' of the body, which focusses attention on the tiny frequency band called visible light, to an awareness of the greater reality (Fig 47). This is why near-death experiencers who have 'died' and returned to tell the tale speak of experiencing a massively expanded sense of reality in which 'past', 'present' and 'future' all come together as one infinite NOW and multi-realities can be experienced at the same 'time'. This is because the Body-Mind computer is no longer limiting – *focusing* – the sense of reality and attention as it was before. The sense of no time or space is simply the fact that beyond our current reality there *is* no 'time' or 'space'. These are

only a few of the ‘mysteries’ that dissolve once people open their minds to reality as it really is and stop believing what Stone Age ‘science’ tells them it is. Many more ‘mysteries’ will fall as we go along, too.



Figure 47: Near-death experiencers describe an enormous expansion of awareness because their point of attention has been freed from the lens – the focus –of the body which can only decode a minute band of frequency.

Reality is a state of Awareness

Foundation fact: everything is conscious no matter what it is because everything is an expression of Infinite Awareness. This is the bottom line from which all other

understanding comes. The point is, though, that not everything is at the same *level* of awareness. *George Bush* – I rest my case. It depends on the scale and depth of your point of *attention*. Is it focussed pretty much only on the five senses? Well, then, the level of awareness will be severely limited. Does it stretch from the five senses into expanded levels of awareness that include the understanding that we are all one Infinite Consciousness having infinite experiences through infinite points of attention? In that case your span of awareness will be far greater and most people in this reality will probably call you crazy. Congratulations if they do. So everything is an expression of Infinite Awareness, but not everything is infinitely aware. Most are not, at least in this reality, anyway, and hence the tidal wave of insane nonsense that we daily face. The example of water is a classic confirmation that all is conscious. Yet again, mainstream 'science' has dismissed and ridiculed the suggestion, even from among some of its own, that water has a memory and can retain information. But the Dogma Dawkins mentality is now being made to look real silly by the emerging evidence that this is so. The Aerospace Institute in Stuttgart, Germany, has developed a technique for photographing information in water and from this has come the confirmation that water *does* retain information and about the holographic structure of the universe.

Researchers placed a flower in a tank of water and when it was removed they observed droplets from the water using the techniques the Institute has developed. They found that *all* the droplets contained the image of the flower (put 'water has a memory' into *YouTube* to see a video). Another experiment gathered together volunteers from the local community and asked each of them to take four droplets from the same container of water and place them in a dish with their name on. They found in each case that the batches of four droplets were all different, but the four droplets in each batch were the *same* (Fig 48). In the simple act of transferring a droplet from the tank to the dish the water had retained the unique information field of the person involved. Now imagine the information – memory – that is contained in the ocean, lakes and rivers, and think also of how that information is distorted by the rogue information that we call pollution from sources like the oil disaster in the Gulf of Mexico and the nuclear catastrophe at Fukushima, neither of which, I suggest, were accidents; but more about Fukushima later. The human body is some 60 to 70 percent water and 90 percent of the body's molecules are water molecules. The same principle applies with body water as any other kind. What does the rogue information that we ingest, drink and breathe in from pollution and chemicals in food and drink additives and the atmosphere do to the information field of the Body-

Mind computer? The answer is obvious.

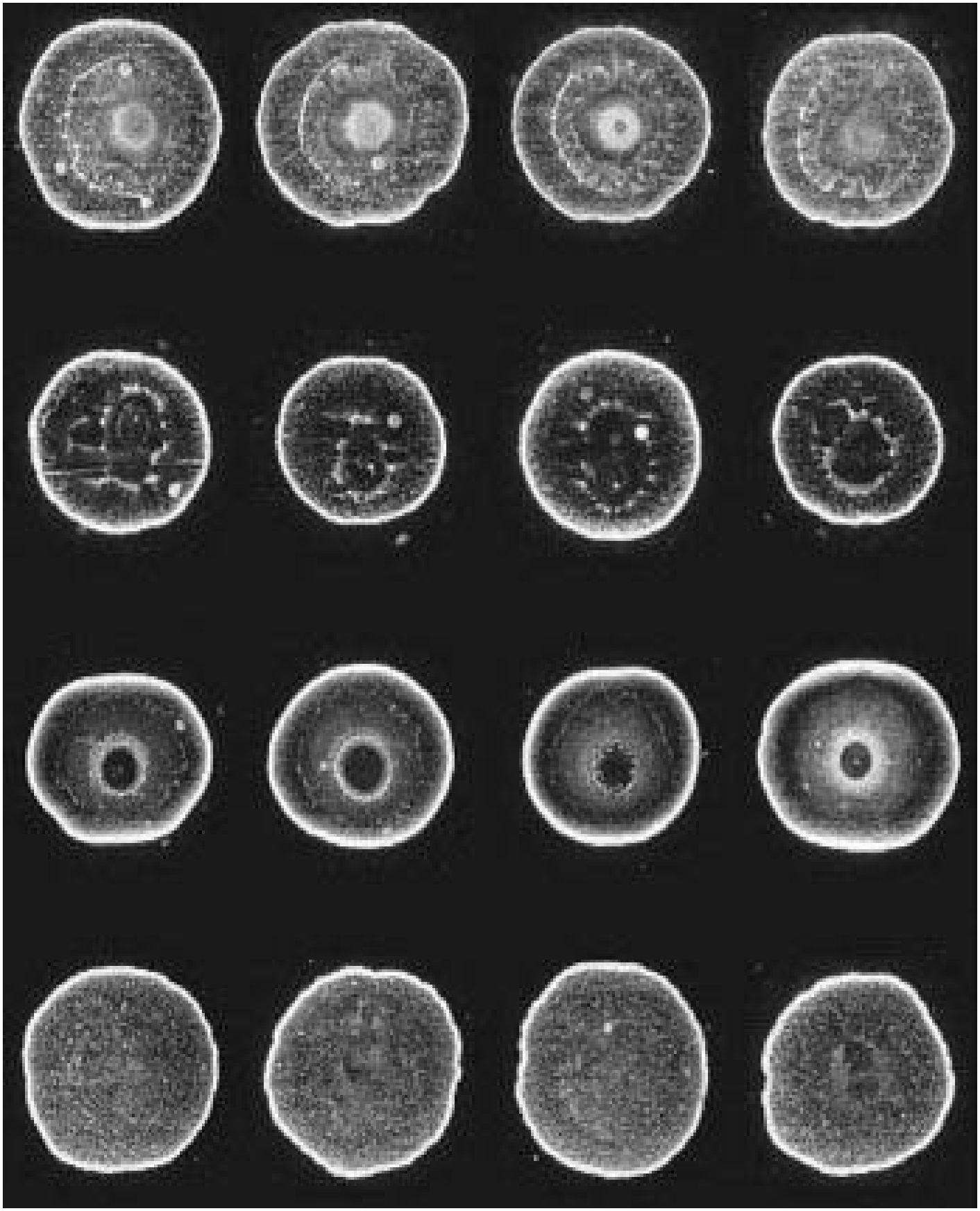


Figure 48: Four different people and yet all the droplets look the same in

each case. The water had recorded each individual energy field in the seconds it took to put a droplet from a tank into a dish.

The Dogma Dawkins mentality and its intellectual (it says here) arrogance waves away with contempt the healing system known as homeopathy. They say it must be nonsense given that the substances in homeopathic preparations are diluted and diluted so much that in the end none remains. To the 'world is solid' brigade this is all an away-day in Fairy Land and worthy only of derision. But, in truth, they are themselves located with the Fairy Queen. When a British health minister indicated support for homeopathy the media poodles of the pharmaceutical cartel immediately questioned his suitability for the job on those grounds and compared homeopaths to snake-oil salesman. There were many reasons why the bloke should not have had the job, but a belief in homeopathy was not one of them. The *New Scientist* magazine labeled him 'the new minister for magic'. Their sheer ignorance of reality means that they can't see that while the *substance* (holographic expression of waveform information) is diluted to nothing, the waveform *information* itself is retained and this is what does the healing on the *waveform* level of the body. There are many alternative healing methods today that do the same and come under the heading of 'vibrational medicine'. Remember how the flower was taken from the water tank at the German Aerospace

Institute, but each droplet still contained the *information* field of the flower. The principle of homeopathy is exactly the same, but even most homeopaths don't seem to realise that. I have heard so many say that they don't know how it works, but it just does. Homoeopathy today is way back from the cutting edge as new understandings bring us far more effective methods of healing, but the principle on which it is based gives still more support to the true nature of reality. Human memory is stored in the body's biological water, throughout the genetic structure and in the energy fields that we call the human aura. This must be so given that the body is a hologram. Mainstream 'science' searches for the source of memory when there is no single source in a holographic form interpenetrated by the auric field that I call Mind. If expressions of the heart and liver can be found in the foot and ear due to the holographic principle then the same must be the case with memory.

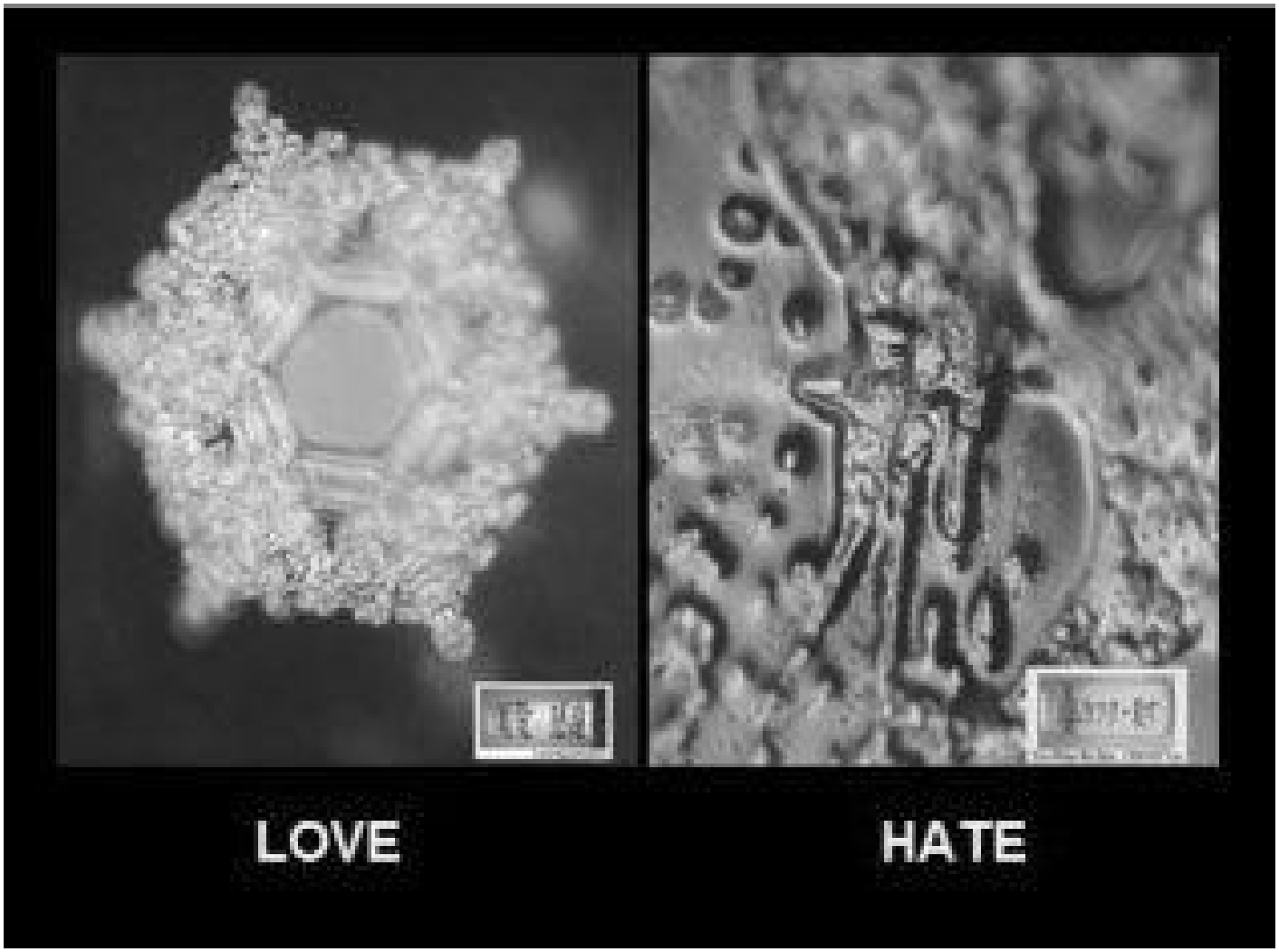


Figure 49: Thought = experienced reality .

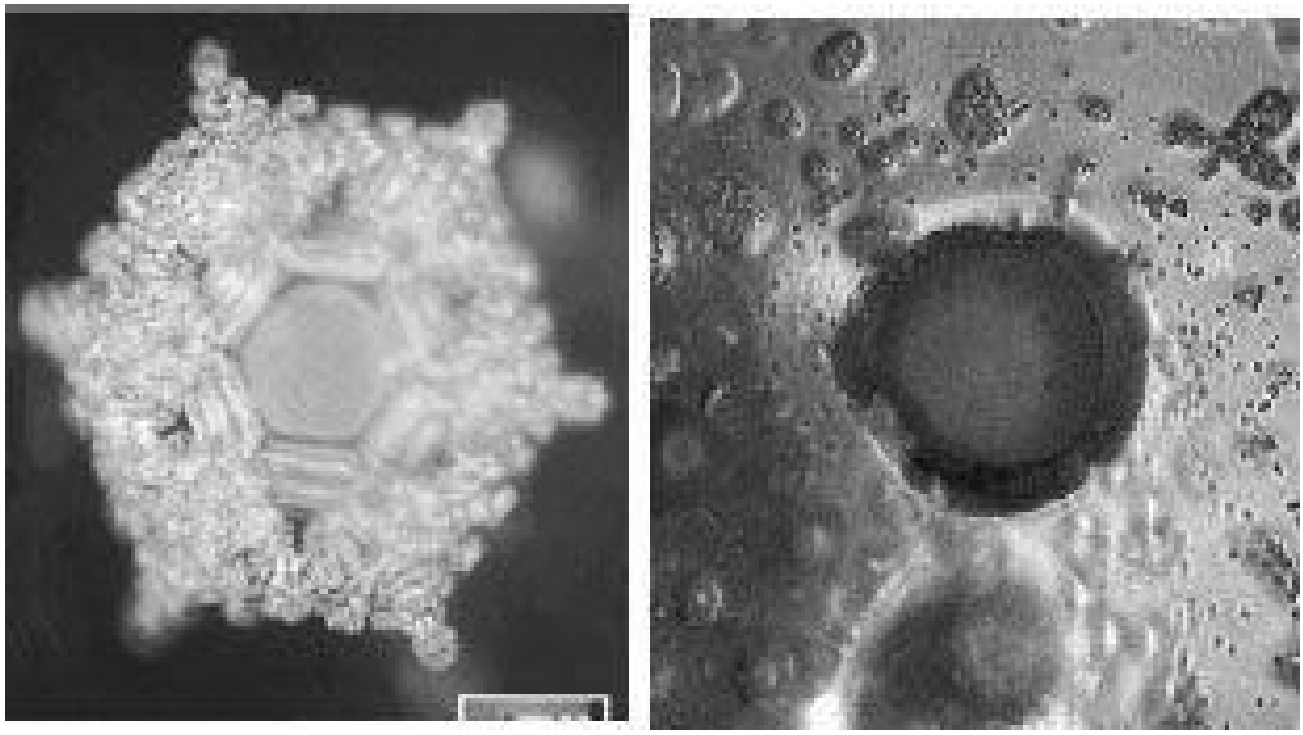


Figure 50: What a mobile phone does to water crystals.

Another man who has revealed amazing information from the study of water is Japanese researcher, Dr Masaru Emoto, who developed and expanded on earlier research. He has produced a series of books showing how human thought and emotion (energetic information) changes the structure of water and, by definition, reality itself. If water is changed by information then in a holographic universe so will be everything else. I spent a weekend in London exchanging information with Dr Emoto and later visited his research centre in Tokyo. We produced a book together in Japanese at one point because my work and his research with water so complement each other. Dr Emoto attaches words, phrases and technology (a cell phone for example) to canisters of water which are then frozen very quickly and

the water crystals photographed. The difference in the structure of the crystals in response to different words and phrases is extraordinary. Well, extraordinary if you are coming from the Dogma Dawkins school of thought. Once you understand the basic principles of our reality it is all so simple and explainable. You can see the dramatic difference between water crystals from a canister of water exposed to words of love and appreciation compared with one that says 'You make me sick, I want to kill you' (Fig 49). When you see what a cell phone does to water crystals you might think it a good idea to get rid of yours if you have one, or to seriously reduce the time you have it to your ear and brain (Fig 50). Look at the effect on water crystals of heavy metal music and polluted water from a Japanese river (Fig 51).

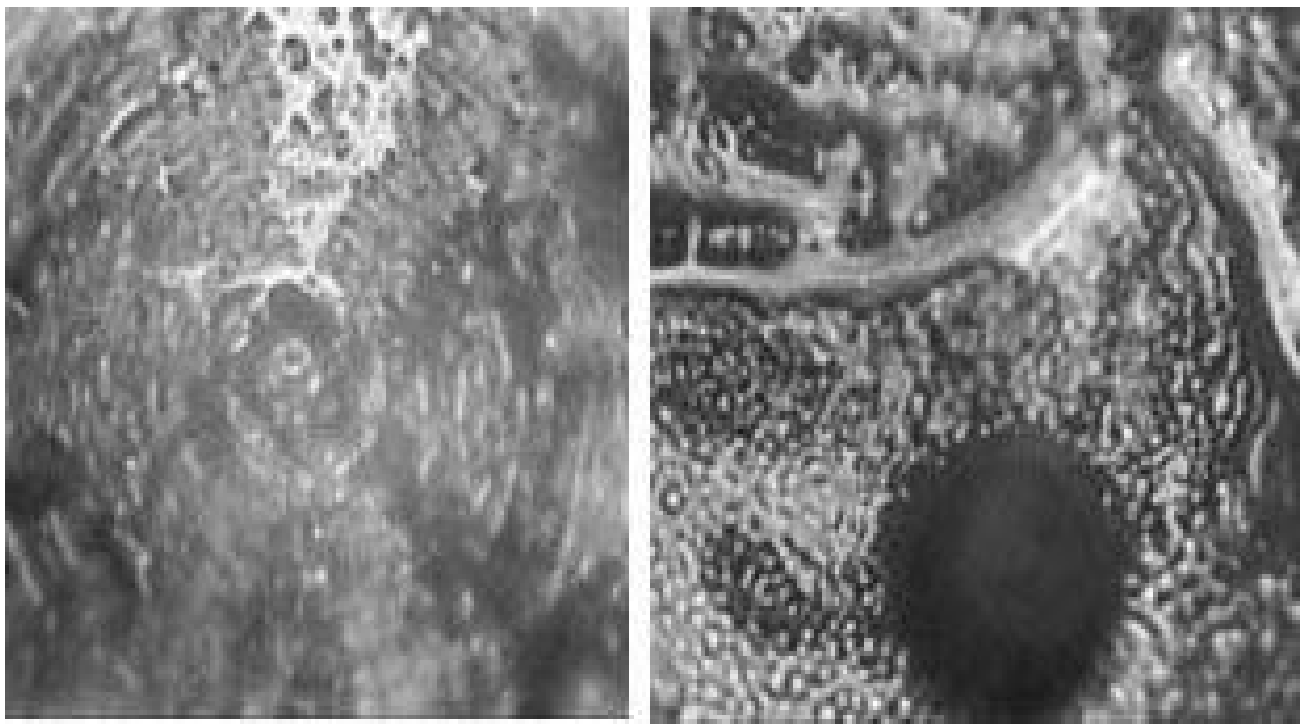


Figure 51: The effect on water crystals of heavy metal music and

polluted water.

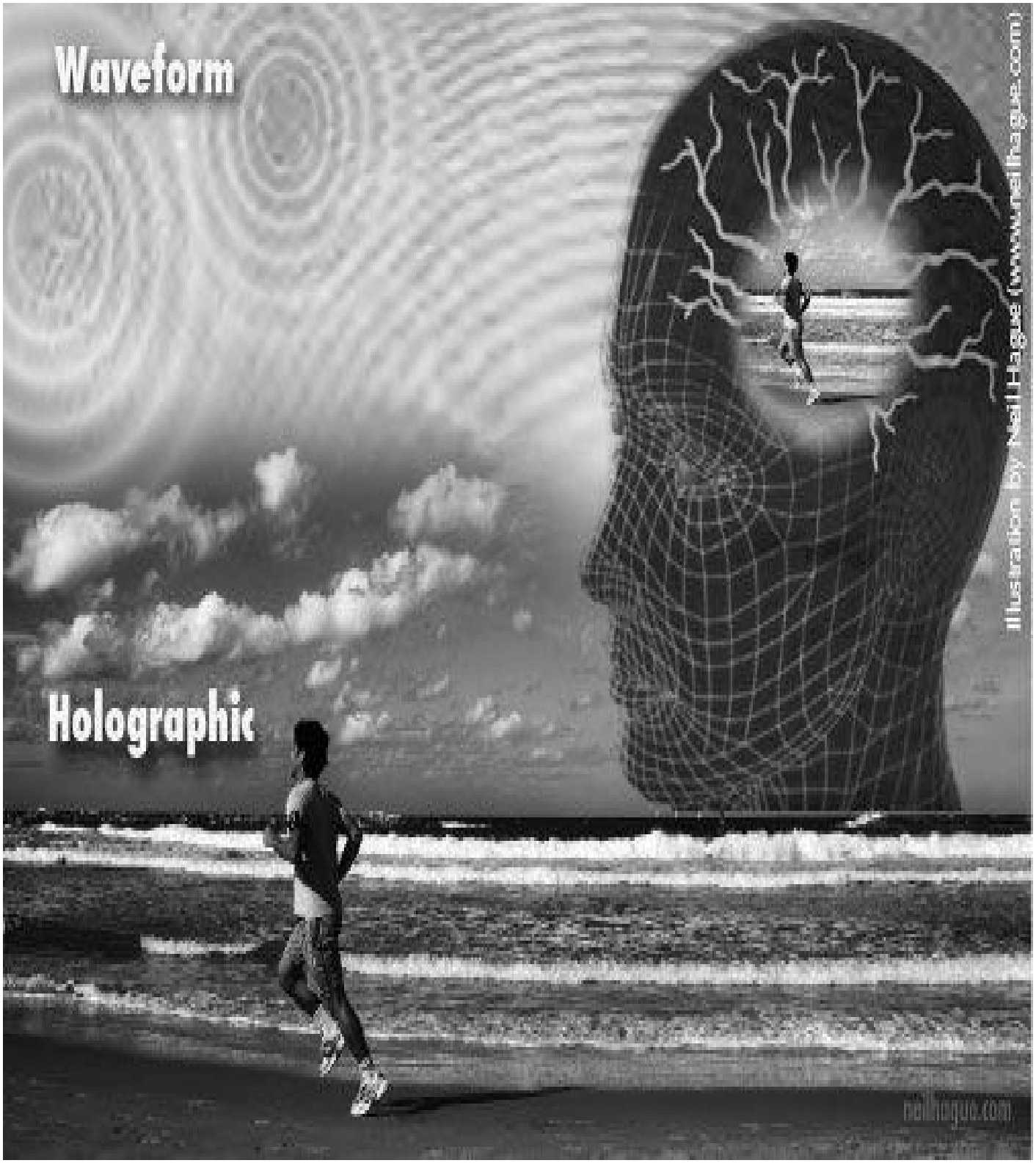


Figure 52: Posting and downloading – the interaction between the waveform and holographic realms..

Once again, imagine what water crystals would be like if taken from the oil and chemical pollution in the Gulf of Mexico (and much wider afield by now as the information distortion circulates) and also the water impacted by Fukushima. Closer to home, what would water crystals look like if taken from the biological water of the human body polluted by all the toxins that people eat, drink and breathe? These things are not happening through random coincidence, either, as this book will expose. They are being done systematically to a specific end of human control and planetary decay. There is no mystery to how words and technology can fundamentally change the structure of water crystals. We come back, as we will many times, to the whole foundation of the universe – the waveform information construct or unified field ... the 'Cosmic Internet'. When you look at a water crystal you are looking at a hologram and the same when you see technology, chemicals, pollution, or the written word. These are all decoded holographic expressions of *waveform* states. We may see and read words of love and appreciation or 'You make me sick, I want to kill you' on a water container, but in their base state those words are *waveform*, or vibrational, in nature because everything is in this reality. Our 'eyes' (brain) only see (decode) the holographic projection. The water in the

containers in its prime state is also waveform information. The resonating waveform level of the words and technology change the waveform state of the water and when we decode this through to the holographic (illusory 'physical') it appears that different words and technology (waveform states) have changed the structure of the water crystals (waveform states). We are affecting reality in the same way with every thought (waveform state), emotion (waveform state), written and spoken word (waveform states) and so on, as we 'post' that information onto the Cosmic Internet (waveform construct). We are then, in turn, affected by the waveform state of that energetic construct because we are constantly interacting with it (Fig 52). This field is currently awash with waveform-distorting bollocks because of the waveform-distorting bollocks that humanity and its Control System are posting 24/7.

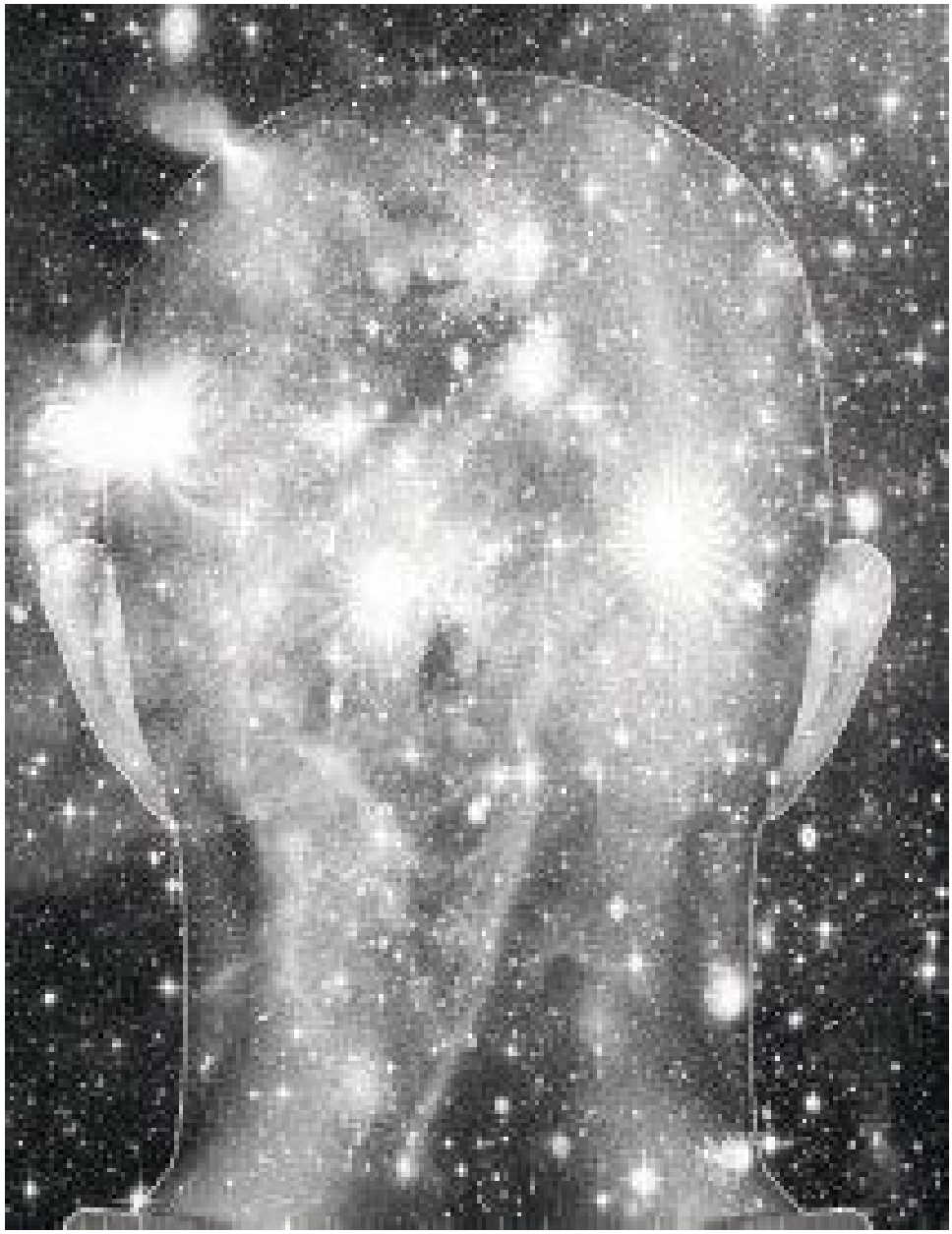


Figure 53: In the ayahuasca state I consciously merged with the *All That Is*.

Still, Silent, All Knowing

I have only taken psychoactive drugs twice in my life and that involved two nights in the Brazilian rainforest in 2003 when I took the rainforest plant potion called ayahuasca. There was, to be strictly accurate, one other occasion

when I took ‘magic mushrooms’, but they were so weak it hardly counts. I drank the ayahuasca from a small glass and it tasted a bit like liquorice. The first night I took it alone and the next night I was with a group of people all lying on mattresses in a circular wooden building in the forest. It took around an hour on both nights for me to slip into altered states of awareness way beyond the holographic realm and even the electromagnetic spectrum, never mind just visible light. The ‘human individual’ merges with its true self – *All That Is* (Fig 53). Ayahuasca contains Dimethyltryptamine, or DMT, a powerful neuron-transmitter and psychedelic drug that occurs naturally in many plants. DMT stimulates the activity of the pineal gland in the centre of the brain which operates as what is called the ‘third-eye’ – the connection with other expressions of reality beyond the ‘world’ that we normally perceive. The pineal gland is only the size of a grain of rice but it is vital to body function as well as our ability to ‘see’ beyond what we think we see. How ‘coincidental’ then that the fluoride added to drinking water and toothpaste calcifies the pineal gland. This is part of the agenda to block humanity’s other-dimensional senses to maintain us in five-sense ignorance and so control us. I will explain this throughout the book. The laws against psychoactive drugs all over the world are also an aspect of this dumbing down of human awareness. The effect of what

is now called DMT has been known since ancient times and you can see depictions of psychoactive plants and the pineal gland in the remains and artefacts of ancient cultures throughout the world. The pineal gland is often symbolised as a pine cone, which it resembles, and you will find a massive one on display at the Vatican (Fig 54). A voice began to speak to me loudly and clearly on the second night that I took ayahuasca and continued to do so for the next five hours. The information the voice communicated was astonishing. It took a female form (that is way I decoded it anyway) and gave me chapter and verse about the illusory nature of 'physical' reality. I returned to England with total recall of all that was said (amazing in itself) and I began to check the facts against mainstream 'scientific' discovery. I saw that even song sheet 'science' across the various disciplines had established that 'solid' reality is illusory – especially in the field of quantum physics, of course – but most of this information has not been connected together so the elephant in the living quarters (reality is an illusion) can be widely acknowledged as blatantly obvious. Once I understood (*remembered*, in truth) the themes about illusory 'physical' reality, the pennies dropped like a Las Vegas jackpot with regard to why human life is as it is and how the Control System functions and manipulates from way beyond the world that we think we see. The voice explained with great humour (I laughed so much

that night it was painful) how the 'physical' is an illusory world of decoded information and how the belief that it is 'real' entraps human minds in a lifetime of servitude more than anything else. Phrases abounded like: 'Do you think that's earth you're lying on now? *Illuuuusion*!' The voice began by saying that I was going to be taken to where I came from and to where I would return. With that, I found myself experiencing a realm of absolute love, peace and bliss in which everything was *One*. There was no division, no competition, no conflict, no fears or worries. What's more, it was silent, apart from the intermittent female 'voiceover', and there was stillness, except for the odd movement in extreme slow motion. 'This is the Infinite, David', the voice said. I was then told that all we really needed to know is that 'Infinite Love is the only truth – *everything* else is illusion'. This was repeated many times: 'Infinite Love is the only truth, *everything* else is illusion.'



Figure 54: The pine cone ‘pineal gland’ at the Vatican.

This ‘love’ is not the ‘love’ that most humans think they understand. That is what I call ‘mind-love’ – a ‘physical’/chemical attraction. People who have been involved in government mind control programmes have told me how easy it is to get people to fall madly in love with each other merely by triggering certain chemicals in the brain. Significant numbers of people become addicted to these chemicals and they jump from partner to partner for a new ‘fix’ when the chemicals are no longer produced by the previous relationship. The title of the 1986 song, *Addicted to Love*, by Robert Palmer captures the theme. But this is not ‘love’ in its true sense. It is a mostly temporary attraction which can, and

too often does, turn to hatred and loathing when the chemicals fade. We have become so disconnected from the true meaning of love, as in *Infinite Love*, that we have to use terms like unconditional love to express what we mean. How many partner 'mind-love' relationships are unconditional – I love you *whatever?* Friendship is far closer to Infinite Love than most partnerships, because a true friend is there for you whatever happens. They may not always like or agree with what you do, but they are always there when you need them. My deep friendship with Linda, who was my wife for 29 years, is like that and it is far better than anything that 'I pronounce you man and wife' could produce. I have had relationships with people who turned out not to be my friends and far from being there when I needed them they set out to exploit me in any way they could while telling everyone how loving they were. Beware of people who feel the need to say how 'loving' they are because if they *were* it would be obvious, no words necessary. Those that keep telling you how angelic they are usually turn out to the last ones to express that in practice. This is my experience, anyway. I realised that the Infinite Love, bliss, peace, silence and stillness that I experienced that night in Brazil was the core of all existence. It is what some call the *All That Is, Has Been And Ever Can Be*. This will sound like an impossibility to most people. How could anything be *All That Is, Has Been And Ever Can Be?* I'll

tell you: by being ... *All Possibility*. The heart of all existence, which pervades all else, is the still and silent realm of All Possibility, or what others call the Void. But here's a question that will follow from this: How can something that is still and silent be All Possibility? It is a relevant point given the way that humanity is conditioned and programmed to perceive reality. Human perception overwhelmingly believes that for something to 'exist' it must take form or make a noise. I can't see it or hear it so it can't exist. *Silence?* That means nothing, doesn't it? *Stillness?* Ditto. But as usual with human perception the opposite is the case. Within the stillness and silence is All Possibility, All Potential, waiting to be made manifest. Hear the silence and you are hearing All Possibility. Then start talking, taking an action or making a noise and you have pulled one possibility out of All Possibility. When you stop, your manifested possibility returns to the stillness and silence of All Possibility – Infinite Love, Infinite Harmony, Infinite Balance, Infinite Intelligence, Infinite *Everything*. This core of existence that I call All Possibility is within all of us – it *is* us and we are it (Figs 55, 56 and 57). But most humans have lost touch with this level of Infinite Self and in that state its influence on our perception and potential is largely dormant, at least consciously. This leaves the myopia of the five senses and lower mind to dominate our sense of reality. People speak of experiencing stillness and silence in states of

deep meditation and having great insight. This is because they are connecting with a realm where everything is One – the Infinite Ocean of Consciousness that I am describing. If they go deep enough they tap into the stillness and silence of All Possibility and All Knowingness. My great friend, the Zulu high shaman Credo Mutwa, calls this 'the silent cave where past, present and future become one'. There are no paradoxes within All Possibility, only Infinite Potential. It is everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere, it is and it isn't. 'That can't be', people cry. It must be one or the other. This is the human Body-Mind speaking which is programmed to see only opposites and polarity. All Possibly *has* to be everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere, to be and not be, or it wouldn't *be* All Possibility. The human Body-Mind is so disconnected from prime reality that it can see only parts and not the Infinite Whole. Those considered by hindsight to be centuries ahead of their 'time', like Leonardo da Vinci (1452 -1519), the Renaissance architect, musician, inventor, engineer, sculptor and painter, and Giordano Bruno (1548 -1600), the philosopher and astronomer, could access the 'slient cave' and gain insight that others could not. This meant that their true genius was never recognised in their lifetimes and Bruno was burned at the stake for heresy (seeing what others could not see).

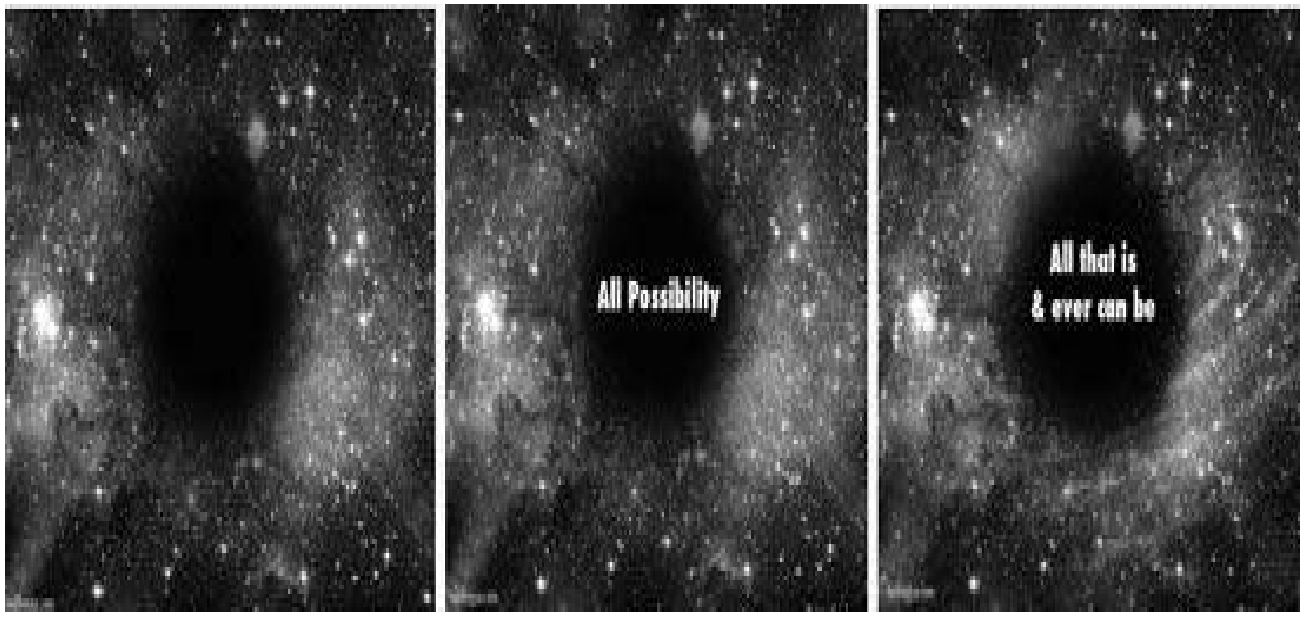


Figure 55, 56 and 57: The still and silent *All That Is* – All Possibility , All That Can Be.

The worlds of apparent form are manifested from the stillness and silence of All Possibility as information is encoded into energetic waveform or vibrational states – states of thought or Consciousness (Fig 58). These worlds are created *with* Consciousness *by* Consciousness (Infinite Imagination) and this is why everything is Conscious. There is *nothing else* except Consciousness in its infinite manifestations. The voice in Brazil said: 'If it vibrates, it's illusion'. Put another way, if it vibrates it is an illusory world of manifested form, not the prime state, the 'only truth', the only eternal constant – still, silent, Infinite Love, Infinite Possibility. As I said earlier, the only certainty is eternity. Worlds of form constantly change and come and go, but All Possibility is forever All Possibility. The realms of waveform or vibration resonate to different frequencies and so they

can share the same ‘space’ and interpenetrate each other like radio and television stations of the analogue system. These stations and channels can exist together without affecting each other because they are on different wavelengths or bands of wavelength. Interference only happens with stations very close to each other on the broadcast spectrum and, in the same way, different ‘worlds’ (frequency bands) are coexisting in the same ‘space’ while humanity is oblivious of them, as they are of each other, unless Consciousness is expanded to connect with them (Fig 59). This is what genuine psychics and mediums are doing (so many are not genuine or gifted, but persuade people they are, including themselves). Two of the most genuinely gifted ones in my own experience are Carol Clarke in the UK and Monnica Sepulveda in California. Awareness/entities in other frequency bands, or what many call dimensions, communicate through psychics, mediums or ‘channels’ by projecting thought fields to them via (in our reality) electromagnetic energetic connection. This was the ‘spider’s web’ that I felt on my face during my initial experience with Betty Shine. The psychic decodes these information fields into words in his or her own language. An English psychic decodes the information field into English, a Spanish one into Spanish. The communications between realities are not delivered in human words, but as thought fields and

concept fields which are then translated by the psychic/medium. The quality of the translation is vital or complete crap can ‘come though’ just as with a bad translation from one language to another – ‘this French lady with not very good English says that in 1789 pheasants warmed the Pastile’. Go on, you can work it out. It is not only the quality of the translations, but what level of awareness the psychic/medium is connecting with. The information can be anything from extremely profound from ‘way out there’ to a request to ‘look after the cat’ by a recently departed awareness on a frequency band extremely close to this one. Or it could all be total tosh, as much of it is in the New Age and non-New Age psychic arenas, or purposely designed by the communicator to mislead. I saw someone ‘channel’ an ‘Irish priest’ once using the most classic and extreme Irish accent – *‘Oh, begosh and beggorah’* – that you only normally hear when people are taking the piss. I was supposed to take this seriously as the rest of the assembled were doing, but I thought instead that it was me, not the ‘priest’ who had died and entered another dimension. There are many mansions in my father’s house, apparently, and some of them are lunatic asylums.

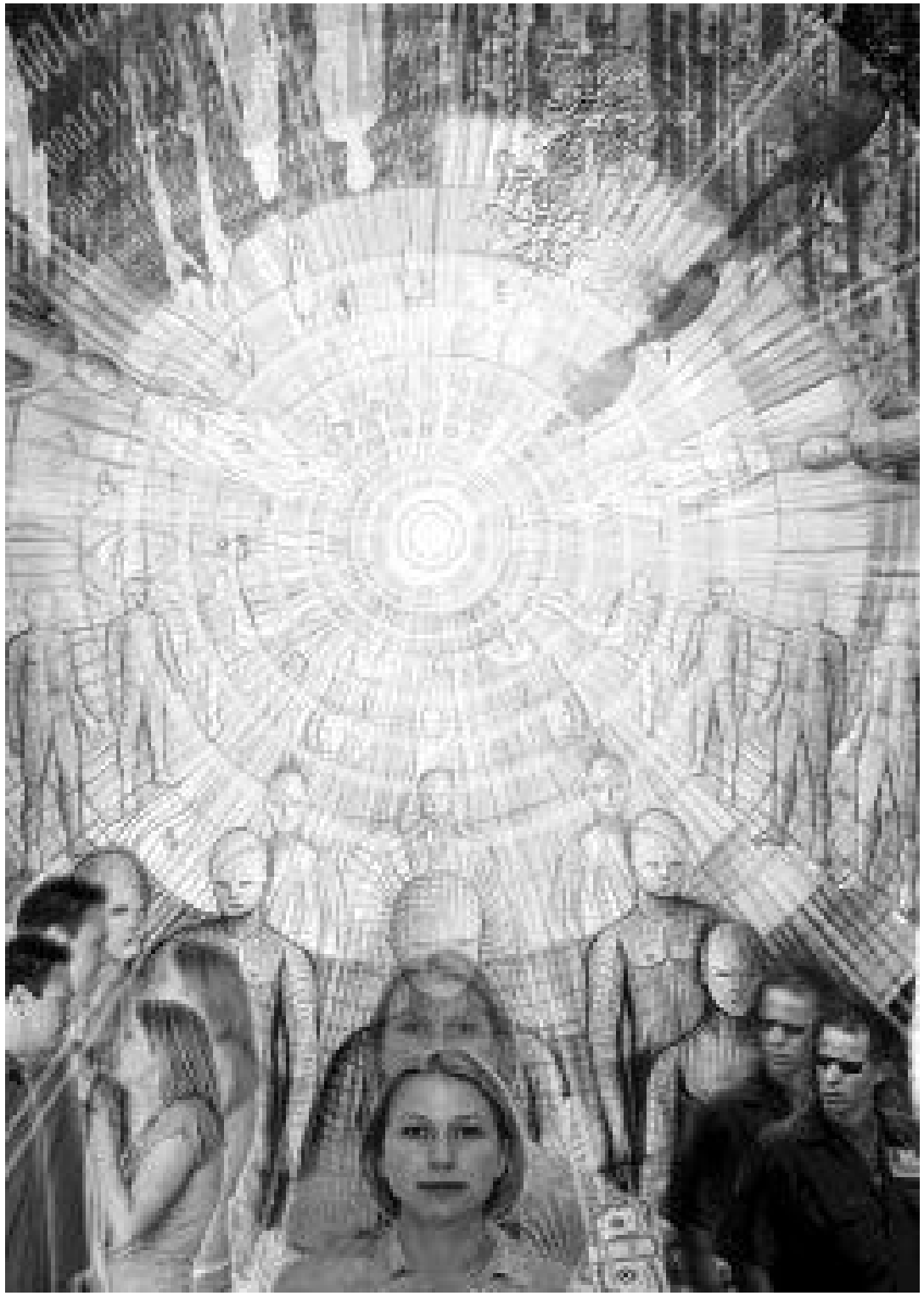


Figure 58: The realms of manifest form are created from the Infinite Possibility of the *All That Is*.



Figure 59: When we open our mind to the greater Consciousness we can connect with the expanded awareness of other realities and cease to be aware of only this one.

Warlocks and Bol-locks

The phenomenon that many call ghosts and ghostly

happenings can be explained from this perspective. Some are disincarnate awareness on frequencies close enough to this one to be seen ethereally, if not 'solidly', and other 'paranormal' phenomena can be simply experiences, especially very emotional ones like murders, battles and other tragedies, which are imprinted as information in the waveform/vibrational fabric of a location. You can feel this in the atmosphere (energy field) when you go to an ancient place, battlefield, cemetery, stately home or anywhere that has experienced plenty of unpleasant happenings or is still entity-haunted. You might feel a sensation or chill in the back or the neck (the central nervous system picking up the 'vibes') and say 'I don't like it here – I want to leave'. What people experience in these cases of energetic imprinting (an energetic 'recording') are not ghostly entities, but like a waveform movie in the energy field that keeps playing for those psychically sensitive enough to tune into it. Those not so sensitive see or hear nothing and they will often dub those that do crazy or strange. 'What do you mean you can hear a child crying in an empty room? I can't hear a thing. You need help, mate.' The imprinted movie is actually 'played' by people decoding the energy field because the information is always there until it is deleted, which can be done if you know what you are doing. Different dimensions or frequency bands of reality also explain why people report

seeing entities and UFOs appearing and disappearing – much to the derision of the professional sceptics (ignorant and programmed Body-Minds). What happens is that the entities and craft pass through into our frequency band and suddenly, to the observer, they appear 'out of nowhere'. But they haven't. They have entered the frequency band – visible light – that we can decode and so they give the *illusion* of manifesting out of nothing. It is the same in the reverse direction when people say that entities or craft disappeared in a flash (they withdraw from the human frequency range and can no longer be decoded into holographic form and so, to the observer, they instantly disappear). When you press the TV zapper button to change channels, what happens? The previous channel disappears when another one comes on the screen. So what we call 'the world' is only a tiny band of frequency within other bands of frequency, or 'dimensions'. There is more to it than that, but it will do for now.

Some scientists have suggested over the years that perhaps 'physical' reality requires an observer for it to manifest. I say that absolutely it does, although I prefer to use the term 'decoder' rather than observer. Only when the waveform construct is being decoded can it manifest as holographic reality. When it is not being decoded it remains only in its waveform state. The waveform information pattern on a holographic photographic film

cannot manifest the information as a hologram until it is triggered by a laser. The principle is the same. I have told the story in other books which the late Michael Talbot recalled in his excellent book, *The Holographic Universe*, in which he explored the scientific and experiential evidence that our conscious reality is holographic. He said that his father had hosted a party to which he invited a stage hypnotist to entertain the guests. The hypnotist put a man called Tom into a trance state and told him that when he 'woke up' he would not be able to see his daughter in the room. He then asked the daughter to stand right in front of the sitting Tom so that he was looking right into her belly. Tom was returned to a wakened state and the hypnotist asked if he could see his daughter. 'No', he said, she was not there. In fact, she was standing right in front of him. The hypnotist put his hand at the bottom of the daughter's back and said that he was holding something in his hand. Could Tom tell him what it was? 'It's a watch', said Tom, bemused at the question because it was so clear to him. 'There is an inscription on the watch', the hypnotist said. Could Tom read that? He peered forward and read it accurately while his daughter was standing between him and the watch. If the world was really solid and physical all this would be impossible and the Dogma Dawkins mentality within mainstream science would no doubt dismiss the story as fantasy. But Tom's experience can be so easily

explained when you know what reality really is. The daughter's body, as with everything in the universe, is a waveform information construct and unless it is decoded through into a holographic state it cannot be seen by the conscious mind within the holographic realm of visible light. The hypnotist implanted a firewall into Tom's decoding process by the hypnotic suggestion (program) that his daughter was not in the room. This prevented him from 'reading' her energy field into holographic form and so he couldn't see her with his conscious mind. Only by decoding the waveform information from his daughter's body-field could he bring her into the holographic reality of his conscious mind (Fig 60). With her deleted from his holographic reality she was not a barrier to seeing the watch because, in his experienced 'world', she wasn't there. Everyone else in the room could see the daughter because they hadn't been hypnotically 'firewalled' not to decode her.

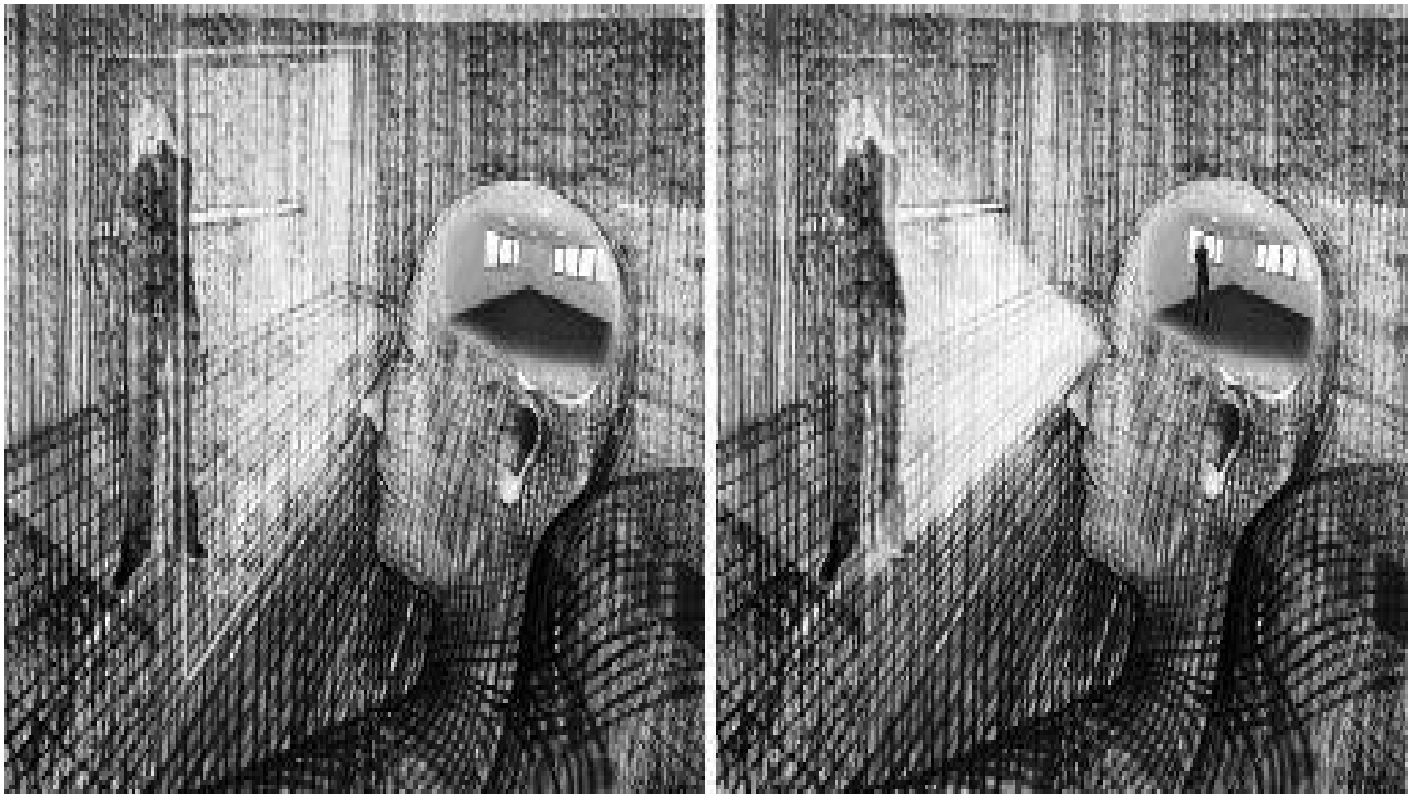
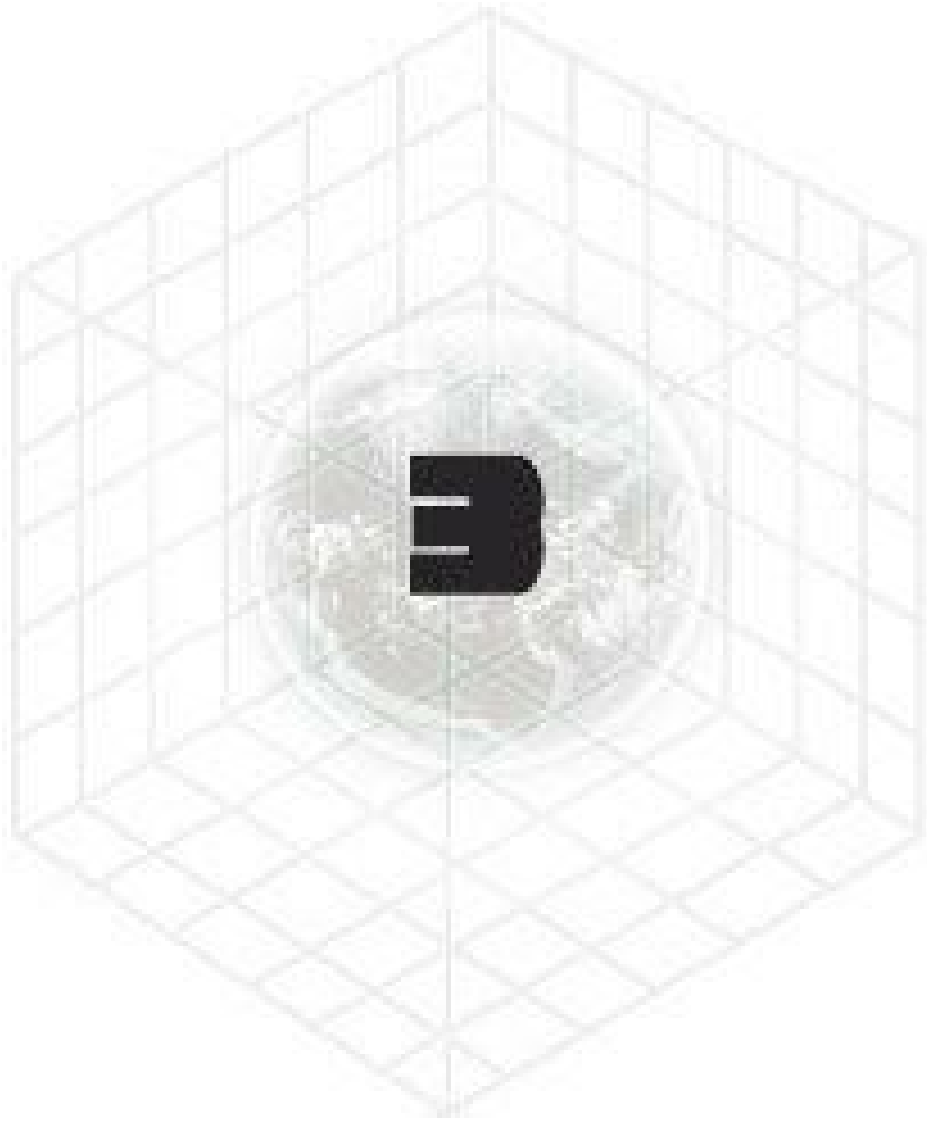


Figure 60: You can only 'see' anyone or anything when they are decoded from the waveform to the holographic. Unless we do that they remain invisible to the conscious mind.

This single story alone about Tom and his daughter is incredibly relevant to how humanity is mass-controlled through the mass manipulation of perception. What is real? Well, in terms of a 'physical' world nothing is real. It is all an illusion decoded by the lower senses and it is indeed all bollocks. To understand the reality that we think we live 'in' we need to re-evaluate all perceptions and preconceptions down to the finest detail. You think that's air you're breathing now?



You Are What You Choose To Be

You will never have a greater or lesser dominion than that over yourself ... the height of a man's success is gauged by his self-mastery; the depth of his failure by his self-abandonment ... And this law is the expression of eternal justice. He who cannot establish dominion over

himself will have no dominion over others. Leonardo da Vinci

We decode waveform information into electrical, digital and holographic states and so the universe exists at all these levels and manifestations. They are different expressions of the same information. There is now a gathering body of people and researchers who are revealing the existence of the electrical/ electromagnetic level under the heading of the 'Electric Universe'.

Two of the leading proponents are David Talbott and Wallace Thornhill, who have produced two first class books, *The Electric Universe* and *Thunderbolts of the Gods*, which detail the overwhelming evidence that, on one level, the universe is alive with electricity and electromagnetic fields. It would be very easy to harness this technologically and turn it into useable and limitless power free of charge once the technology was in place, but this is being suppressed for a list of reasons that will be highlighted, but most basic of all is that it would put the energy cartel out of business and release the global population from having to serve the system to pay big energy bills. Remember, too, that those who are suppressing this technology and knowledge about the electrical nature of the universe are the same people saying that current sources of energy that generate

carbon dioxide should be dramatically reduced or banned to 'save the planet'. But they don't want this badly enough to solve their illusory human-caused 'climate change' problem (scam) by giving the world naturally-occurring free electrical energy. Everything generates electrical activity and that includes plants and trees. University of Washington researchers Babak Parviz and Brian Otis were reported in 2012 to have discovered that an electrical device can be powered by plugging it into a tree. Parviz said: 'As far as we know this is the first peer-reviewed paper of someone powering something entirely by sticking electrodes into a tree.' Well, congratulations to them for that, but those who understand how reality works have known that everything generates energetic power for a long, long time. Other research at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) has confirmed that plants generate a voltage of up to 200 millivolts when one electrode is placed in a plant and the other in the surrounding soil. Mainstream 'science' acknowledges that electromagnetic fields exist 'out there', but denies that the universe is electrical when you can't have electromagnetic fields without electricity. *Mmmm* ... something not right there, I would wager. Mainstream 'science' cannot replicate its version of the universe in a laboratory, but researchers and advocates of the Electric Universe can do so (Fig 61). Lightning is the most obvious expression of electricity in the

atmosphere and there is a lot more going on electrically with a lightning flash than simply what we see in the sky. Lightning is a discharge when too much electricity builds up in the atmosphere. This triggers electrical connections and responses at higher altitudes known by scientists as ‘elves’, ‘sprites’, ‘gnomes’ and ‘jets’ as the electrical impact of the lightning flash plays out into the cosmos (Fig 62). Tornadoes are created by fast-rotating electrical fields and this is why they appear during electrical storms and an accumulation of electricity in the atmosphere. Mainstream ‘science’ tells us that ‘physical’ matter is held together by gravity when this is actually the work of electromagnetism which, as Talbott and Thornhill point out, is about ‘a thousand trillion, trillion, trillion times’ more powerful than gravity. It is electricity and electromagnetism that maintain the planets in their orbits around the Sun and anything that distorts and destabilises those electromagnetic forces will cause the planets to go walkabout. This has happened in our solar system in relatively recent times as recorded by all ancient cultures. Electrical forces in the universe interact with plasma, ‘the fourth state of matter’. Most people will have seen those plasma balls that react with electrical charges when you place your hand on them (Fig 63). Plasma is an almost perfect medium for electricity and electromagnetic fields and very significantly 99.999 percent of the observable universe consists of plasma.

The name was coined by American Nobel Laureate, Irving Langmuir (1881-1957), when he observed that electrical forces are carried in cosmic plasma in much the same way that red and white blood corpuscles are carried in blood plasma. Langmuir also noted plasma's life-like ability to self-organise in response to electrical change. This is possible because, like everything, plasma is *conscious*.

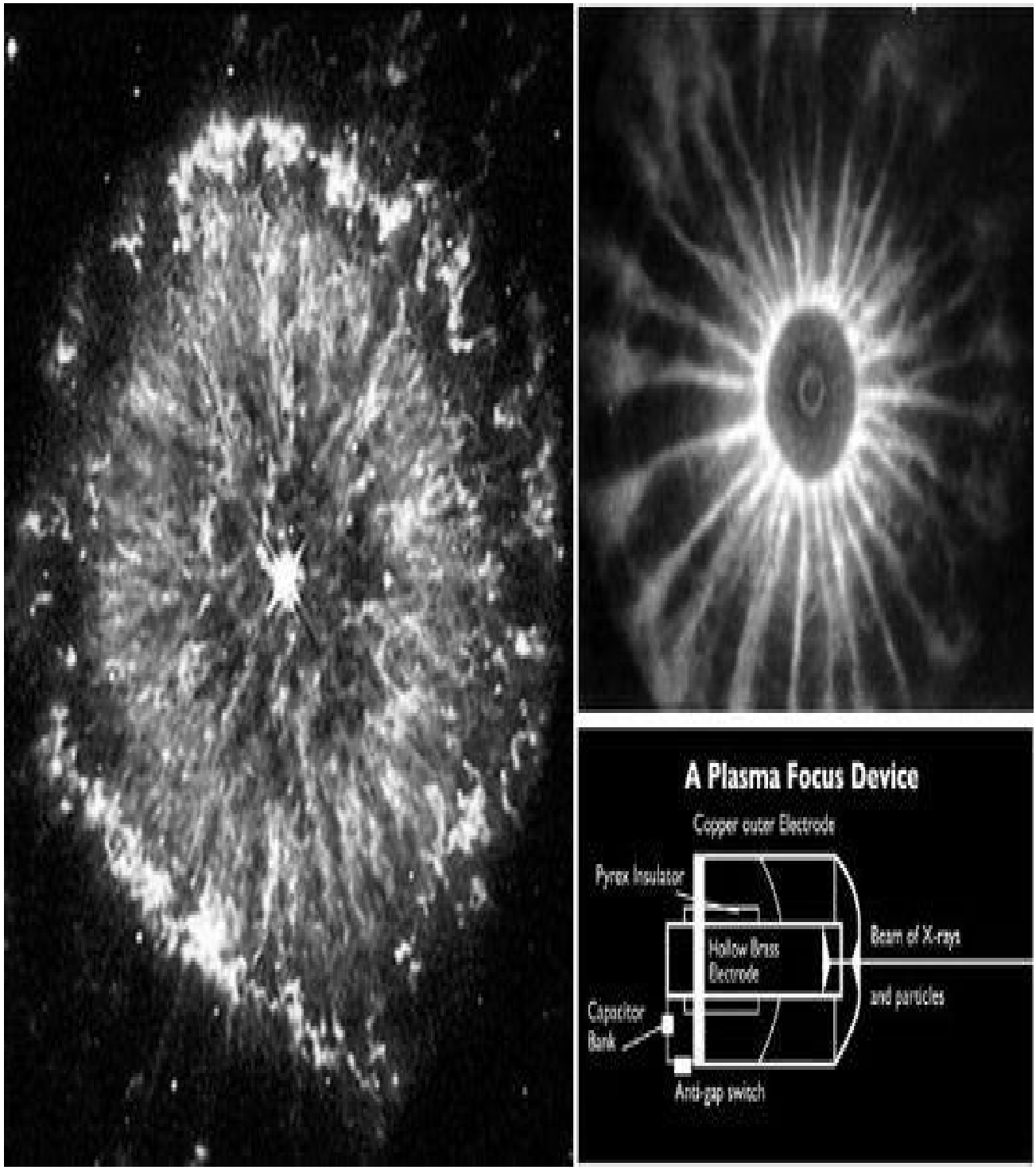


Figure 61: The Electric Universe – in the heavens and in the laboratory.

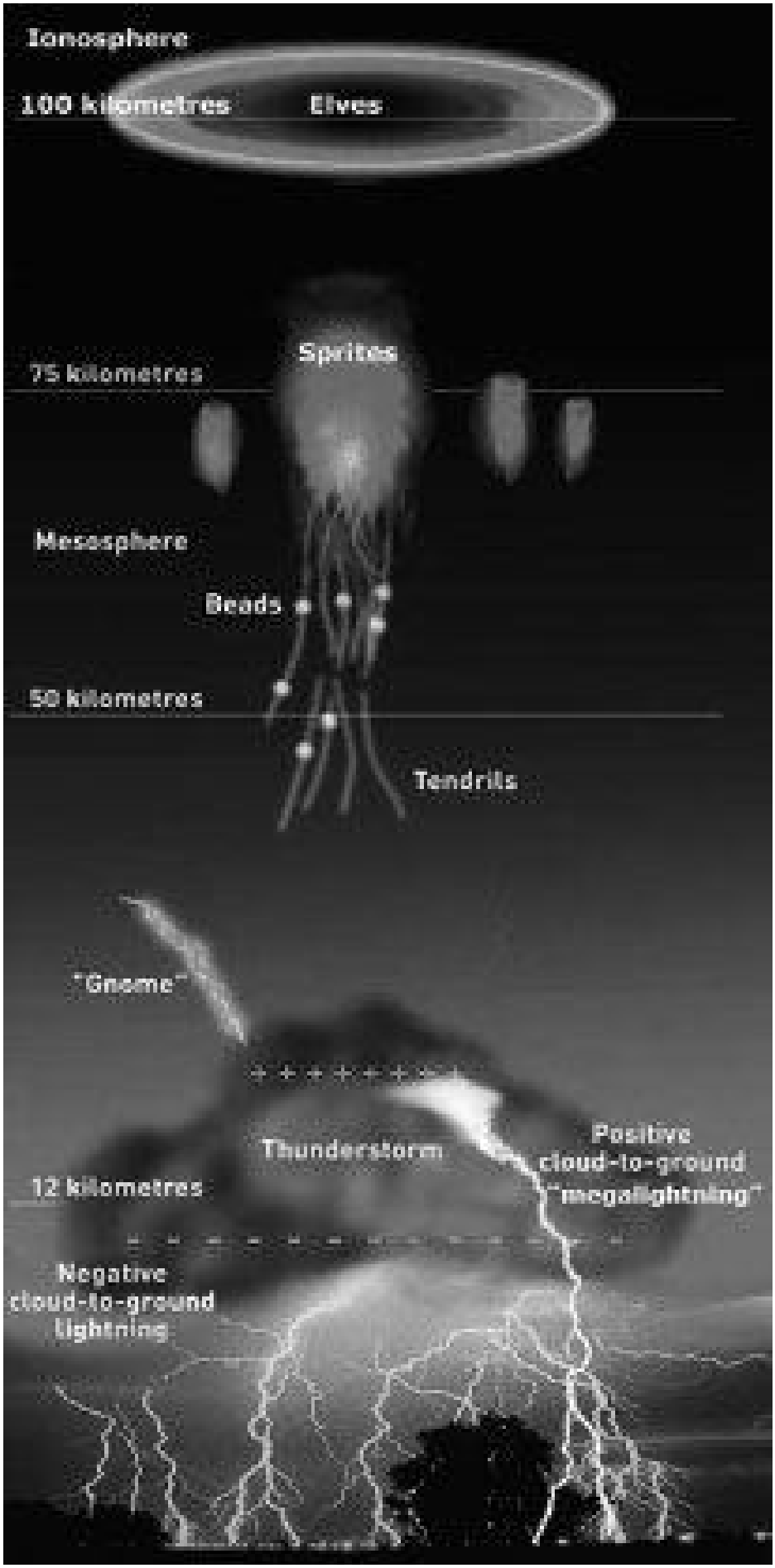

Ionosphere
100 kilometres
Elves
Sprites
75 kilometres
Mesosphere
Beads
50 kilometres
Tendrils
"Gnome"
Thunderstorm
Positive
cloud-to-ground
"megalightning"
12 kilometres
Negative
cloud-to-ground
lightning

Figure 62: There is far more to a lightning strike than people realise.



Figure 63: The classic plasma ball.

The Norwegian scientist, Kristian Olaf Birkeland (1867-1917), discovered that filaments are created when electricity passes through the plasma. These have become known, for obvious reasons, as 'Birkeland currents'. The universe is a mass or tapestry of these filaments of vastly different sizes, from tiny to light years across. A remarkable 'natural' phenomenon takes place as these currents pass through the plasma. The electricity generates electromagnetic fields which cause the filaments to rotate around each other while the electromagnetism also keeps them apart. This is known

as the ‘plasma pinch’ and you can see this same theme in the Double Helix Nebula and, most significantly, in DNA (Fig 64). Here we have another example of ‘as above, so below’ – the hologram – and this is why the electrical universe and electrical brain activity are mirrors of each other (Fig 65). Our electrical connection with reality comes through the heart, electrical brain activity, the central nervous system, electrical components of the entire genetic structure and the electromagnetic auric field (Fig 66). Even NASA had to admit in 2007 that electromagnetic fields were the cause of the Aurora Borealis, or Northern Lights: ‘New data from NASA’s Themis mission ... found that the energy comes from charged particles from the Sun following like a current through twisted bundles of electromagnetic fields connecting Earth’s upper atmosphere to the Sun.’ Planets and stars also have ‘auric fields’ (the hologram again) and these are known as magnetospheres. A remarkable characteristic of plasma makes these possible. Scientist Irving Langmuir discovered that when plasma of a certain electrical charge meets plasma of a different electrical charge an energetic barrier is automatically created between the two. These barriers are now called ‘Langmuir Sheaths’ and they define the planetary energy fields or magnetospheres (Fig 67).

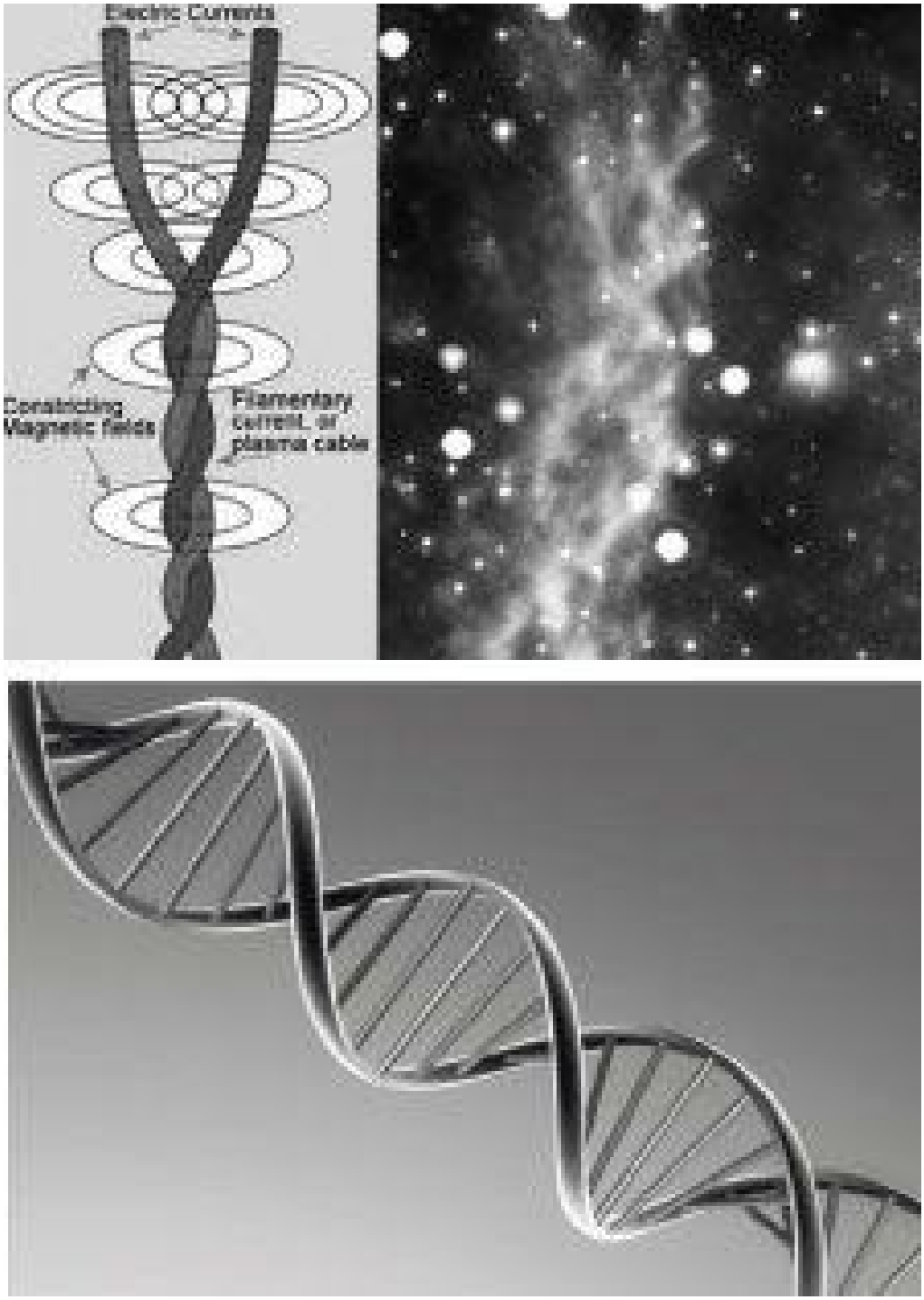


Figure 64: The ‘plasma pinch’, the Double Helix Nebula and DNA.

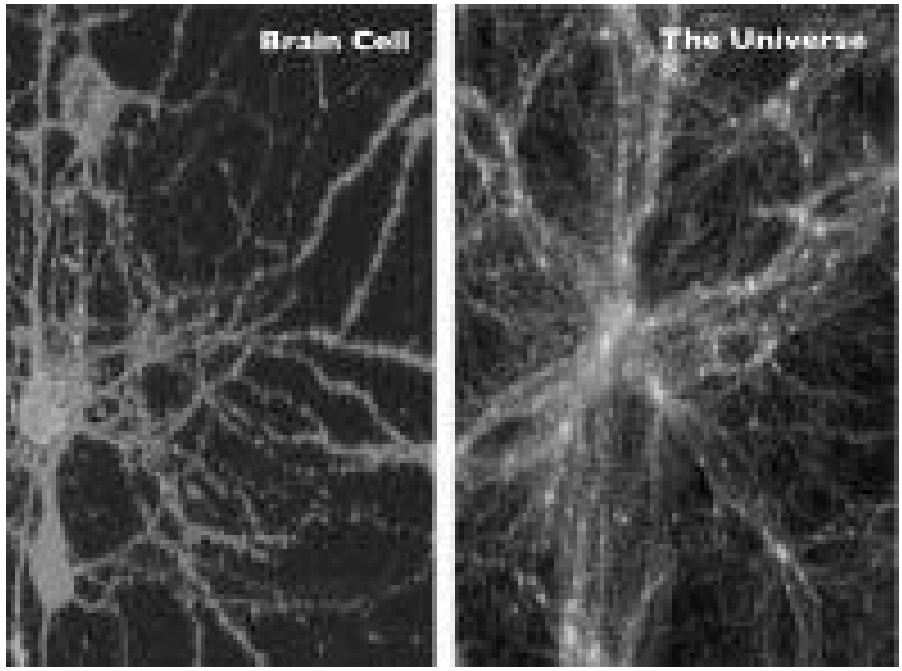


Figure 65: That image again … the electric brain interacts with the electric univ serse.

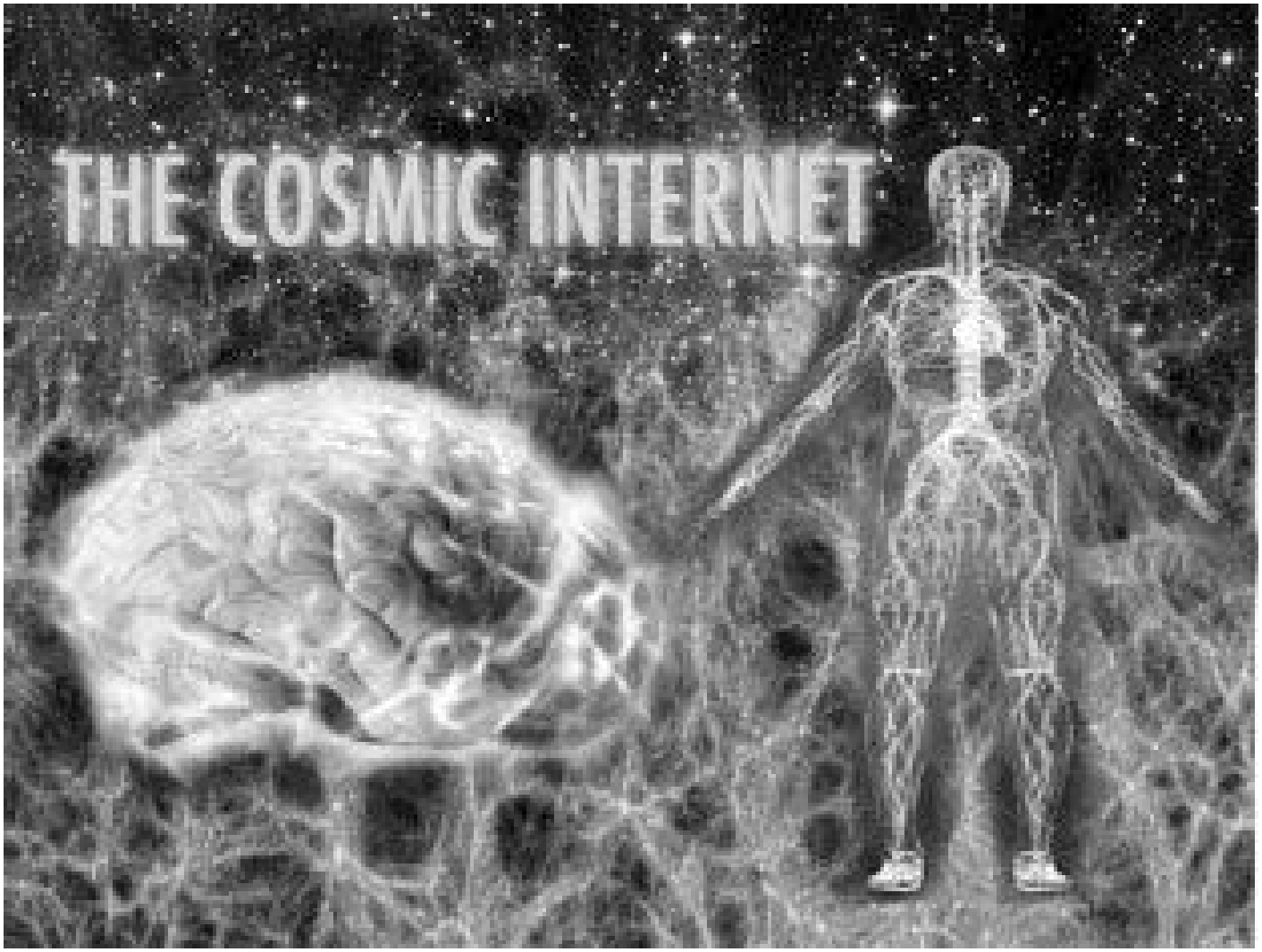


Figure 66: Electric human and electric reality.

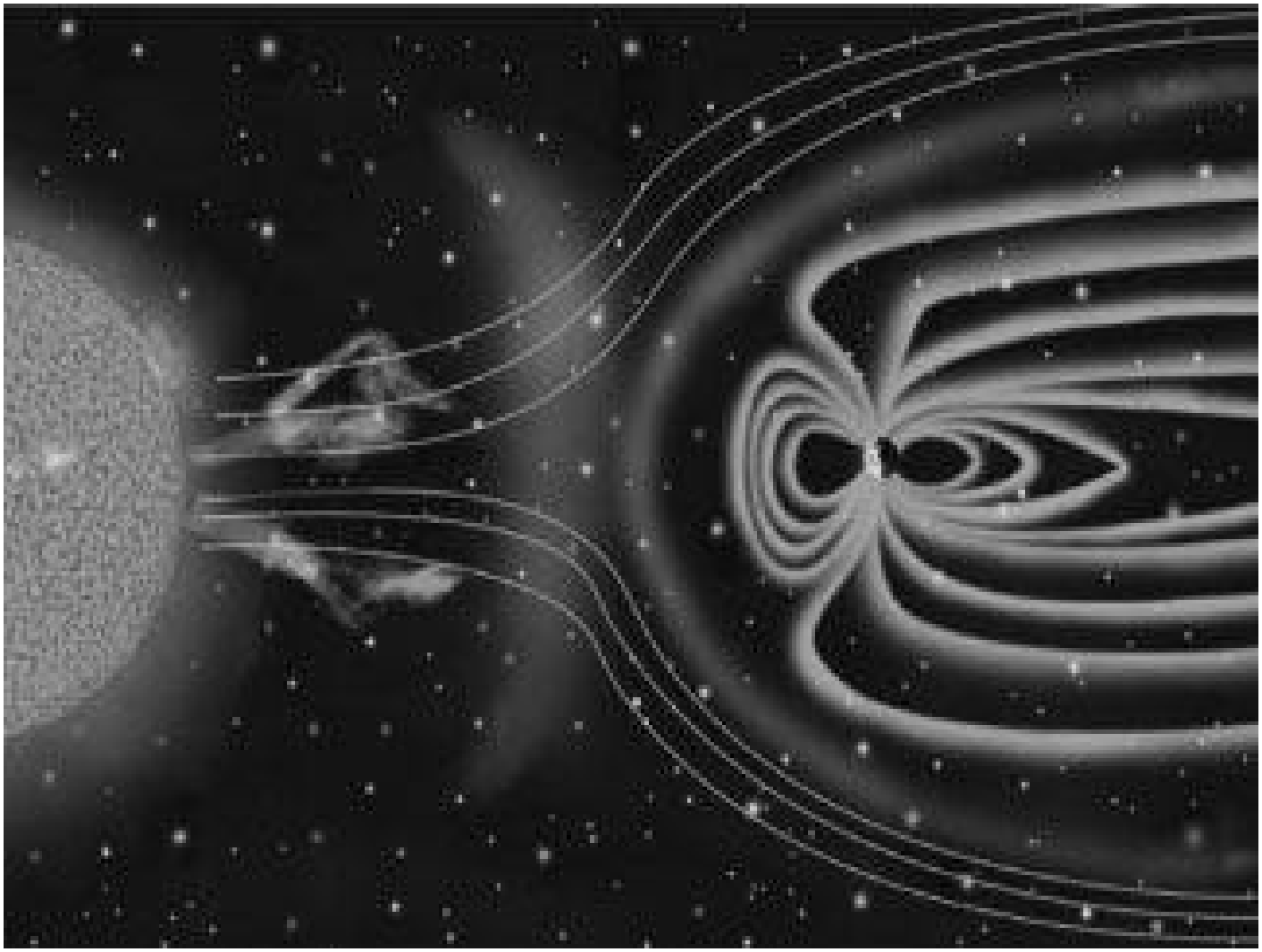


Figure 67: ‘Langmuir sheaths’ define the magnetospheres.

The ‘light bulb’ Sun

The Sun has its own version known as the ‘heliosphere’ and this must be the case with the Sun consisting almost entirely (99 percent) of plasma. It is a plasma ball processing electricity. Mainstream science has got the Sun so wrong it’s hard to know where to start. The Sun is not a gigantic nuclear reactor generating heat and light from its core (and so it is not burning itself out and heading for ultimate destruction). Ralph Juergens, an

American engineer and electric universe researcher, said: 'The modern astrophysical concept that ascribes the Sun's energy to thermonuclear reactions deep in the solar interior is contradicted by nearly every observable aspect of the Sun.' But the observably obvious has never stopped mainstream science promoting the absurdly nonsensical in the past and nor does it now. The energetic power of the Sun does not come from within itself. The power is generated at the electrical level of the universe and the Sun is an electrical processor and transformer which draws its power from the universal electrical field and turns it into light – the same principle as a light bulb, really. The electrical field goes through cycles when there is more electrical power available than at other times and this is reflected in the so-called 'sun-cycle' when solar activity increases and diminishes. Think of how a dimmer switch works. The x-ray level of the Sun dims in the same way in response to reduced electrical power. One of the major measurements of solar activity is sunspots – the massive holes punched in the Sun's surface by electrical activity (Fig 68). Mainstream 'science' claims that this happens because of increased energy generated from inside the Sun, but in fact the opposite is the case. The hole-punching power is coming the other way. There is a 'plasma doughnut', known as a 'torus', which can be seen at the ultraviolet level circling the solar equator and this torus

absorbs and stores electricity from the universal 'grid' (Fig 69). When there is a high-power cycle of electrical activity the torus becomes overloaded and has to discharge electricity in the same way that the Earth's atmosphere does with lightning. These discharges smack into the solar surface punching the holes that we call sunspots and so the number of sunspots is rightly used to measure the level of solar activity; but sunspots are created from without, *not* from within. More confirmation of the wrong-way-round perception of the Sun by mainstream 'science' comes from the fact that the surface of the Sun is relatively cool compared with the incredible temperatures in the upper atmosphere. The Sun's corona, which is way out from the surface, is the hottest part of the Sun – some 200 million degrees Kelvin compared with 5,000 degrees at the surface. Talk about as clear as the nose on your face. When scientists embarked on a 'MRI' (magnetic resonance imaging) scan of the Sun's inner workings they found the very opposite to what should have been there if their theories about the Sun's heating system were accurate. The official story goes that the Sun's power comes from a thermo-nuclear reaction at the centre which is brought to the surface by a radiative zone and then a convective zone. But they have produced no evidence for the existence of the radiative zone and the MRI scan revealed almost no convective zone – only *one percent* of

that necessary for their theory to be true. As David Talbott and Wallace Thornhill write in *Thunderbolts of the Gods:*

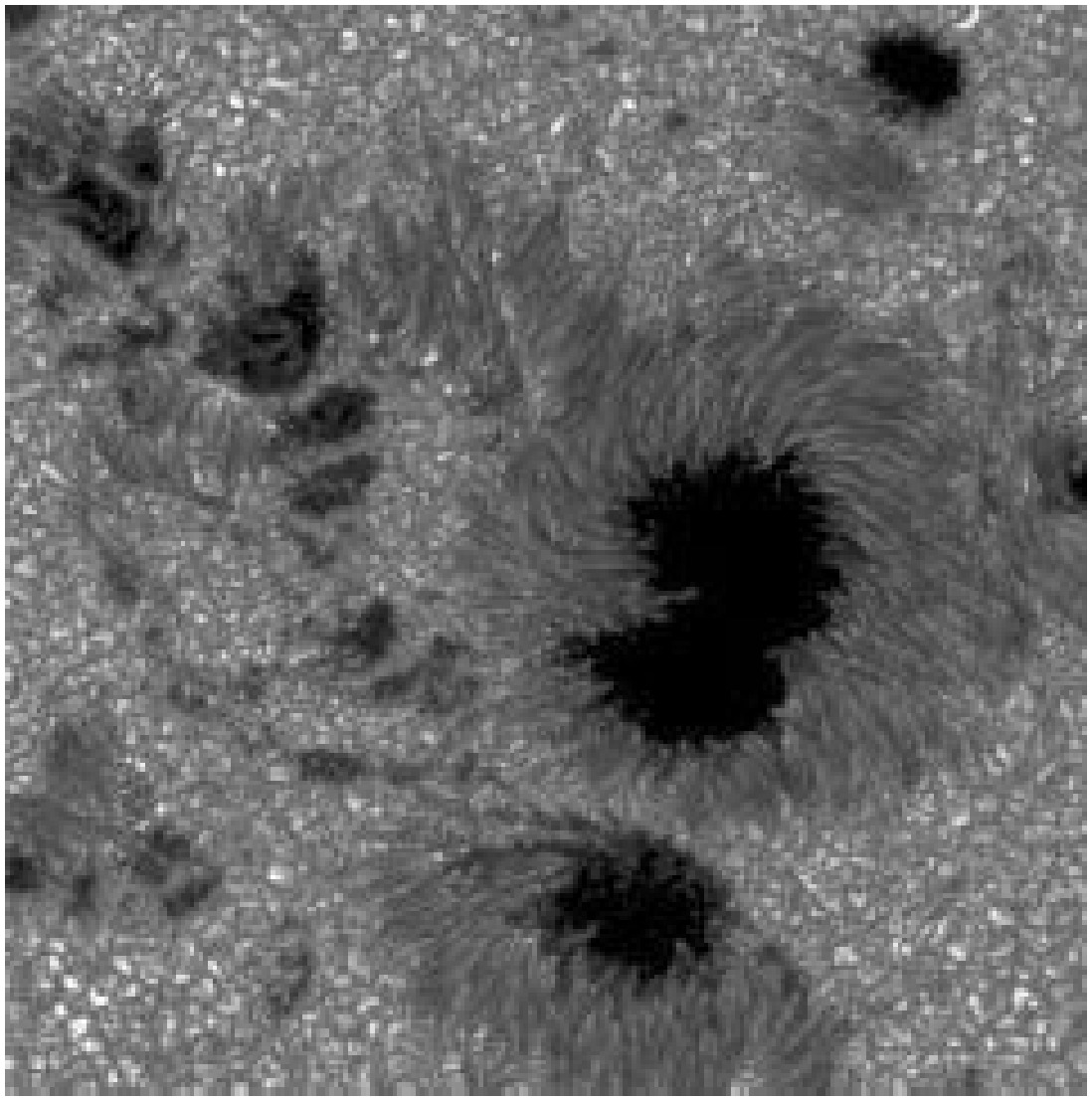


Figure 68: Sunspots are punched from the outside not from within.

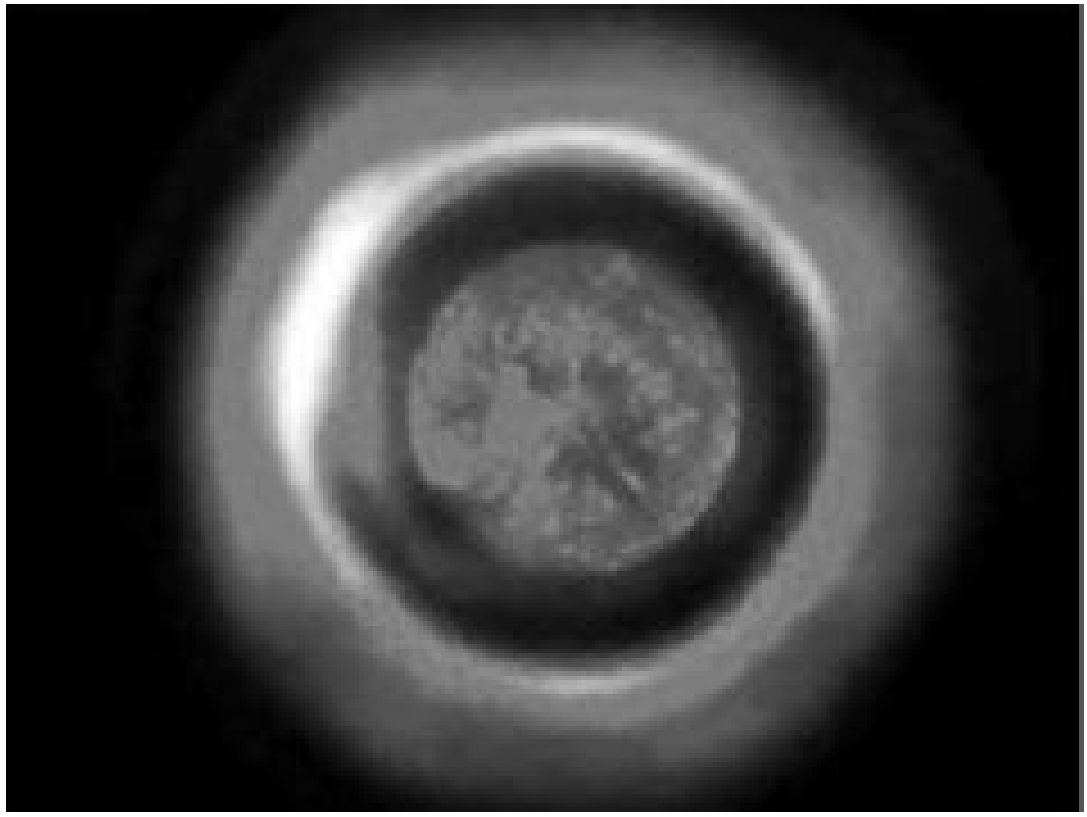


Figure 69: The ‘torus’ seen at the ultraviolet level of the Sun.

> From the smallest particle to the largest galactic formation, a web of electrical circuitry connects and unifies all of nature, organizing galaxies, energizing stars, giving birth to planets and, on our own world, controlling weather and animating biological organisms. There are no isolated islands in an electric universe.

Numbers and nodes

The electrical is only one level of the universe and from this are decoded the digital and holographic levels just as the five senses transform waveform information into electrical information for the brain to construct digital and holographic reality. The digital level is where numerology comes in – the study of numbers and number sequences – and other techniques like the Chinese I-

Ching. Numerology measures digital states which are digital expressions of waveform and electrical states. When numbers appear in your life, or keep appearing, they are the result of something happening to you at the waveform level. Skilled numerologists can read that waveform information digitally, just as a skilled astrologer can do so by the positions of the planets and stars. The Dogma Dawkins of song sheet 'science' will once again reject the very suggestion that numerology and astrology have any validity, but they certainly do in the right hands. We see planets moving as physical objects, but there is no physical. Planets and stars are holographic, digital, electrical and waveform information fields moving through the universal holographic, digital, electrical and waveform information fields. As they do so, they are exchanging information and influencing the holographic, digital, electrical and waveform information states of the energy fields with which humans are constantly interacting. The most powerful effect comes when planets and stars are in certain alignments which multiply the effect on the basis that the whole is more powerful than just the sum of the parts. We absorb the energy field into our own energetic make-up when we enter this reality at birth (some say conception) and our astrological field will interact with the ever-changing universal field in a different way to someone born/conceived at a different point in the cycle (Fig 70).

The perception of ‘I’m a Taurus’, or ‘I’m a Gemini’, is correct up to a point; but I cannot stress enough that Consciousness can override anything, including astrological influences. Those entrapped almost entirely in Body-Mind will be most subject to them because they are the least energetically empowered. Ancient societies knew about astrology and numerology because the inner-circle initiates of the secret societies and Mystery Schools were privy to knowledge that the rest of the population didn’t have (just like today). The same twelve astrological signs representing the same concepts in the same order can be found all over the ancient world. The Old Testament Book of Job refers to the Mazzaroth or Zodiac, as in ‘Canst thou lead forth the Mazzaroth in their season?’ Esoteric knowledge was employed in the design of great buildings which is why you see the recurring mathematical and geometrical themes such as Pi, golden ratio (also called golden mean, golden section or Phi), and the Fibonacci sequence. The golden ratio is defined as when ‘the sum of the quantities to the larger quantity is equal to the ratio of the larger quantity to the smaller one’. As above, so below – the hologram! Golden ratio, or Phi, is found throughout nature in the way things come together in form and it is represented by the number 1.6180339887499 ... recurring to infinity. It is interesting, given that golden ratio brings forth the growth of form, that ancient initiates believed that

‘fractions are numbers in the stages of becoming’. The Fibonacci sequence emerges when the last two numbers are added together to get the next one, as in 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21 ... The Fibonacci sequence, named after the 12th and 13th century Italian mathematician Leonardo Pisano Fibonacci (among other names), can be found throughout nature in the way, for example, that plants, flowers, trees and shells grow, and in the proportions of the human face. This is the digital level of reality and the ancient initiates knew this. They knew that numbers and geometry were expressions of energetic states and if they got the numbers and geometry right in their buildings they would generate the waveform energy which the numbers and proportions represented. The digital level of reality was accurately symbolised in *The Matrix* movie series as the moving numbers on the computer screens and in the reality that Neo experienced once he became Conscious (Fig 71). The American physicist featured in the *New Scientist* article speculating about holographic reality said that at a certain level of magnification ‘the fabric of space–time becomes grainy and is ultimately made of tiny units rather like pixels ...’ I have told the story in other books of American brain scientist Jill Bolte-Taylor who experienced reality as pixels when her brain’s decoding system malfunctioned during a stroke in the left side of her brain (the left side is highly significant as we shall

see). She also experienced a state in which everything was *One* with no distinct division between her body and everything else in the room. The latest developments in holography involve digital holograms and these are being used for show-stopping displays at exhibitions and sales shows. Mainstream media reports have described how the holograms they project look so real – so *solid* – that people refuse to walk through them (Fig 72). Digital holograms are getting seriously close to the holographic reality that we call the world.

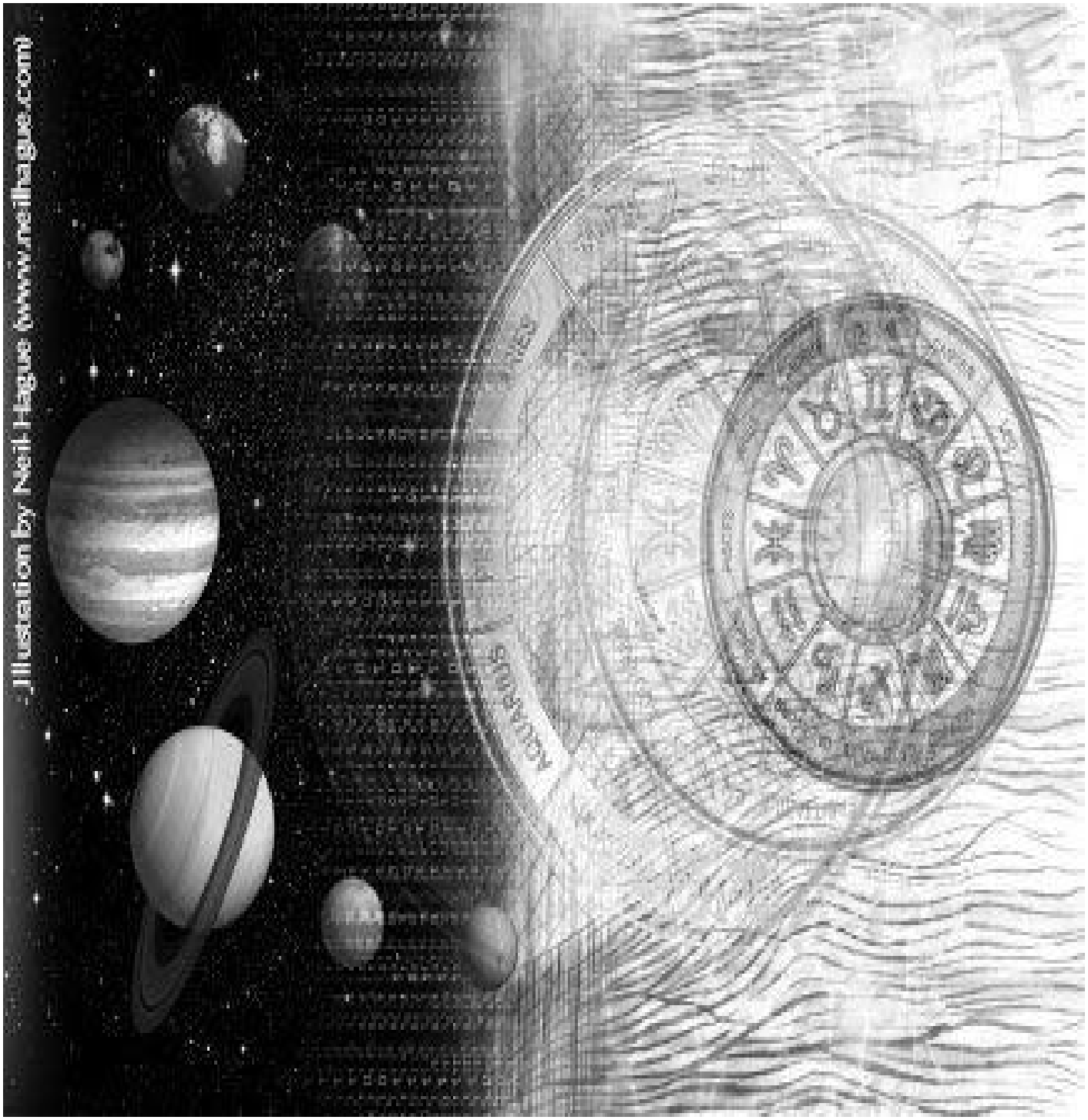


Figure 70: Heavenly bodies are information fields exchanging information with each other and the universal field.

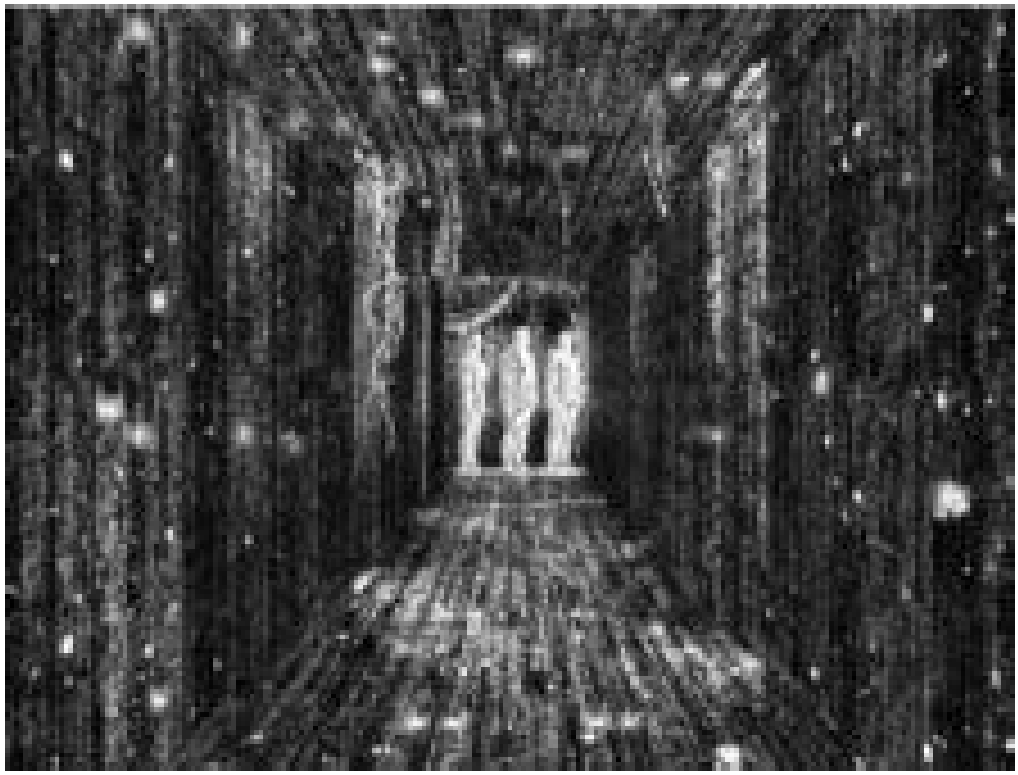


Figure 71: A Conscious Neo could see the digital level of reality.



Figure 72: A digital hologram.

‘Seeing’ is decoding

We have the Cosmic Internet in all its various forms, but this requires an ‘observer’, a decoder, just as the wireless Internet needs a computer to manifest information onto the screen as a reality that we can see and interact with. Ladies and gentlemen ... please welcome the human body. This, too, has waveform, electrical, digital and holographic levels and each one interacts with its corresponding state within universal reality. The prime state of the Body-Mind computer is waveform (remember the ‘Tom’s daughter’ story) and the electrical, digital and holographic realities are decoded expressions of that base information. Nor is it only the five senses that decode waveform/vibrational information. DNA and the whole genetic structure are also key to the decoding process. DNA, or Deoxyribonucleic acid, is described as ‘an informational molecule encoding the genetic instructions used in the development and functioning of all known living organisms and many viruses’. But it is also a receiver-transmitter system which receives information from the universal ‘Cosmic Internet’ field and transmits it to the five senses. An Internet article captured this fundamental role of DNA:

> From the characteristic form of this giant molecule – a wound

> double helix – the DNA represents an ideal electromagnetic antenna. On one hand it is elongated and thus a blade which can take up very well electrical pulses. On the other hand, seen from above, it has the form of a ring and thus is a very magnetical antenna.'

Real scientists in Russia have done some outstanding research to confirm that DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and can create magnetised 'wormholes' to communicate with realities beyond what is perceived as time and space. Russian biophysicist and molecular biologist Pjotr Garjajev and his team of researchers covering many disciplines have been pioneers in the field of what is being called 'wave genetics'. I have been saying all these years that 'physical' reality emerges from waveform information fields and Pjotr Garjajev and his associates are confirming this from their experiments and research. They have discovered that DNA has more than merely genetic functions. It is involved in data storage and communication, and is a superconductor that can process vast amounts of information without losing energy in the form of heat. Technological superconductors only work at extremely low temperatures and it has been predicted that if they could be made to operate at room temperature then electronics, power and transportation would be revolutionised. Well, it has already been done. It is called DNA. Garjajev and his colleagues have proved that DNA

can be reprogrammed by words and frequencies, but then words *are* frequencies. *Everything* is in our reality. They discovered that DNA can be healed with words and vibrations; but how could this not be so when it is a receiver-transmitter which can be harmonised or distorted by the nature of the information it receives? The Russian research group transformed frog embryos to salamander embryos in one experiment by transmitting salamander DNA information patterns. But the phenomenon of 'shapeshifting' is not possible, right? The potential for healing without drugs or surgery is limitless with wave genetics and so the Control System will do everything it can to suppress it for its own despicable ends. This has happened with the Russian team which is being closely watched and undermined by the Russian authorities which themselves lock into the global web of coordinated suppression and deceit that I will be exposing. We can heal ourselves by communicating with our own DNA using Consciousness and the Russian scientists say that this understanding of DNA as a receiver-transmitter system could explain intuition, clairvoyance, telepathy, spontaneous healing and selfhealing, and how humans can influence each other and even the weather. It is certainly one explanation, but there are others, too.

Put simply, the body decodes and manifests *itself* in the form that we think we see and experience. Or rather

the mind does via the brain. The base state of the body is waveform and by observing – decoding that waveform – we manifest the 'physical' body that we think we see and inhabit. How can we do that without the holographic brain which also only becomes 'physical' when it is decoded into that form by itself?? Because *everything* is happening at the waveform level. It is the *waveform* level of the brain and genetic structure that decodes waveform information into holographic reality, including the holographic version of *itself*. It is real simple if people remember that waveform is the foundation reality of the universe and anything holographic is illusory. In fact, even waveform is illusory in the greater scheme of things because the source of everything is the prime state of still, silent, All Knowing, *All That Is*. The process of manifesting holographic reality can be 'hacked' and there you have the major reason why the world is what it is as I will show. What is happening to human reality is based on the same principle as the virtual reality games and technology which hack into the five senses through goggles, gloves and other techniques to feed fake information to the senses and override 'normal' reality. Hypnotists are hacking the system when they implant suggestions (beliefs, programmed reality) that their stooges are playing the trombone, or the person next to them is naked or their daughter is not in the room when she is inches away. Scientists have found that the brain

can be hacked with information using a headset costing less than $300. I shall be developing this theme at length. People often ask, and understandably so, that if we are creating our own reality how come that we all see the same building, car or landscape. The answer is that this information is in the *collective* field from which we are decoding holographic reality and so we all decode – 'see and experience' – the same basic background reality. We put our unique spin on this collective reality by deciding what we think of the building, car or landscape and how we respond to experiences. We all see the same websites on the collective reality that is the Internet, but we don't all go to the same ones or have the same opinion of them and interaction with them. We are also posting on the Internet as well as receiving information and, in the same way, we transmit and receive information in our constant interaction with the Cosmic Internet. The landscape of the universal field did not always include sprawling cities. Humans have done that with their 'postings', either through free-thought (the few) or by following the program they are constantly being fed (the great majority).

'Time' and 'Space' – *Illuuuusion*

One other point to mention about reality before we see how fundamentally it has been messed with and distorted: there is no time and there is no space – they're

both illusions. What we *experience* as time and space is encoded in the waveform information fabric to be decoded into a *perception* of time and space. DVDs are only encoded information designed to be decoded by a computer or DVD player and yet what appears on the screen seems to have 'time' (as scene moves to scene) and 'space' (illusory three-dimensional perspective and depth). These illusions of time and space do not exist except as information on the disk decoded by the computer and it is the same with our experienced reality. Time and space only exist as information in the waveform fabric which is decoded and interpreted into the *experience* of time and space by the Body-Mind biological computer (Fig 73). Sports people talk about getting in 'the zone' when time appears to move slower and I experienced this myself when I was a footballer. I remember one game in particular when everything was happening in 'real' time (the way my brain normally decoded reality) until a player smacked a shot at me from about 12 yards away. It was a cracker of a strike and my first reaction was that it was going passed me, but suddenly everything began to happen in slow motion and the noise of the crowd faded and the world was silent. I began to move towards the ball as it slowly came towards me high to my left. The next thing I knew was that I was close to horizontal just under the crossbar and I stretch my neck back to see the ball diverted by my right

hand just over the bar. At the moment of contact with the ball ‘real time’ crashed back in along with the roar of the crowd in response to the save. That shot should have been unstoppable. I lay on the floor thinking what the hell just happened? I was bewildered at what I experienced, but once I began to understand the nature of reality it was easy to explain. I had simply decoded ‘time’ in a different way and so interacted with illusory reality in a different way. While I was writing this book, a study by Nobuhiro Hagura at University College in London found that top sports people have ‘Matrix-like abilities’ to slow down ‘time’ as they experience it. At crucial moments when they are preparing to respond to a shot, a pitch or a serve their ability to process visual information speeds up and the world appears to move more slowly. This is why great footballers are always said to have ‘more time’ than other players and why tennis players and baseball batters can hit the ball with accuracy when it is delivered to them at incredible speed. They are not experiencing the speed that we are seeing from the stand because time is illusory.



Figure 73: ‘Time’ and ‘space’ are simply decoded information. They are not ‘real’ any more than a computer game is ‘real’.

We look at the night sky and everything seems so ‘far’ away in decoded holographic reality; but those ‘distant’

stars are but decoded information within your brain and genetic structure (Fig 74). The stars which appear to be unimaginable distances from us and each other only exist in that form within a few cubic centimetres of the brain responsible for decoding electrical information into vision. There is no 'distance' – a pinhead and infinity are one and the same. Mainstream 'science' is mystified by the discovery that two particles can communicate instantly with each other across billions of miles because it continues to believe in time and space and what it calls the spacetime continuum. When you realise that the two particles *are* each other, and the 'space' between them is an illusion, the mystery about the instant communication is solved. The 'two particles' communicating with each other only manifest as such anyway when the scientists are *observing* them. As with 'space', so with 'time'. There is no such thing as time – except as encoded information. There is only the eternal NOW. By that I don't mean the NOW as another word for the 'present' in the sense of past-present-future. I mean the NOW in which past, present and future are all the *same* experience. It can be near impossible for most people to grasp this given the power of ingrained, life-long 'time' programming. But think about it. First of all clock 'time' is a nonsense, as is calendar 'time'. I saw a picture of graffiti written on a wall which said: 'Time doesn't exist. Clocks exist.' Perfect. How can you take

clock ‘time’ seriously when you can cross an invisible line in the ocean (the International Date Line) and go into tomorrow or yesterday depending on your direction of travel? It’s not even straight (Figs 75 and 76). The Gregorian calendar which charts the ‘passage of time’ through the year was imposed by Papal decree courtesy of Pope Gregory XIII in 1582 and when it was introduced they had to delete a series of days to make it fit. September 2nd at the changeover was followed by September 14th. Yes, time is real, right? But surely time must exist because we remember the ‘past’ and worry about, or look forward to, the ‘future’. Okay, so where are we when we have the experience that eventually becomes a memory of the ‘past’? In the *NOW*, the only moment that exists. Where are we when we are *having* the memory of that experience in the ‘past’? In the *NOW*. Where are we when we think about the ‘future’? In the *NOW*. There is only the *NOW*, just as there is only Infinity, Eternity, All Possibility and the All Knowing ‘Is-ness’. Put a DVD movie into the player and you have the experience of ‘time’ passing as scene follows scene. The scene you are watching at any point is your perception of the present; those you have watched are your perception of the ‘past’; and the ones you have yet to see are in your perception of the ‘future’. But the entire movie exists in the same *NOW*, on the same disc, and your perception of past, present and future is merely dictated by the point

on the disc that the laser is reading in the *NOW* (Fig 77). Time is an illusion and highly significant with regard to human servitude, as we shall see. William Blake, the great British artist and poet, captured the illusion of time and space when he wrote:

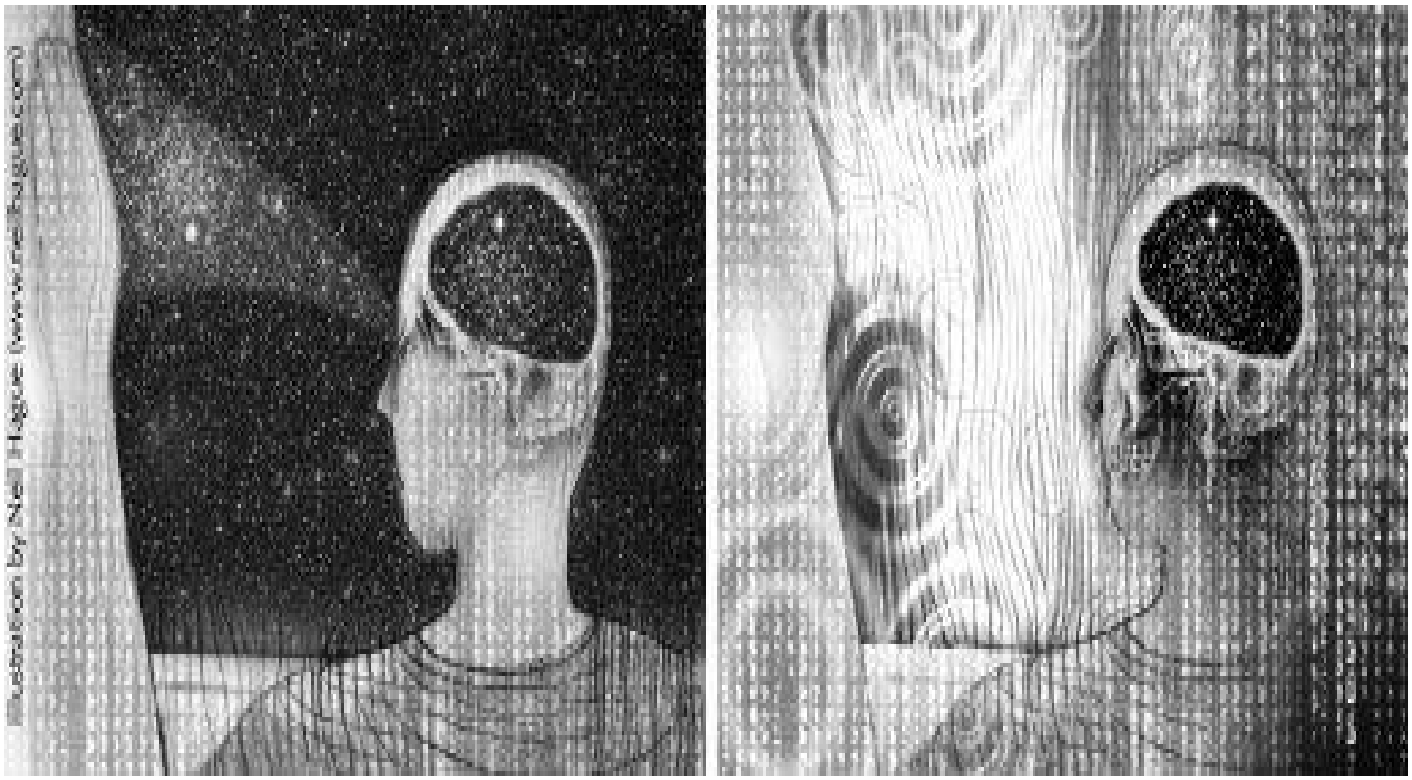


Figure 74: The stars may seem to be staggering distances 'away' but in the form we 'see' them they occupy only a small area of the brain.



Figure 75: Cross an invisible line in the ocean and you move into yesterday or tomorrow. Time is real?

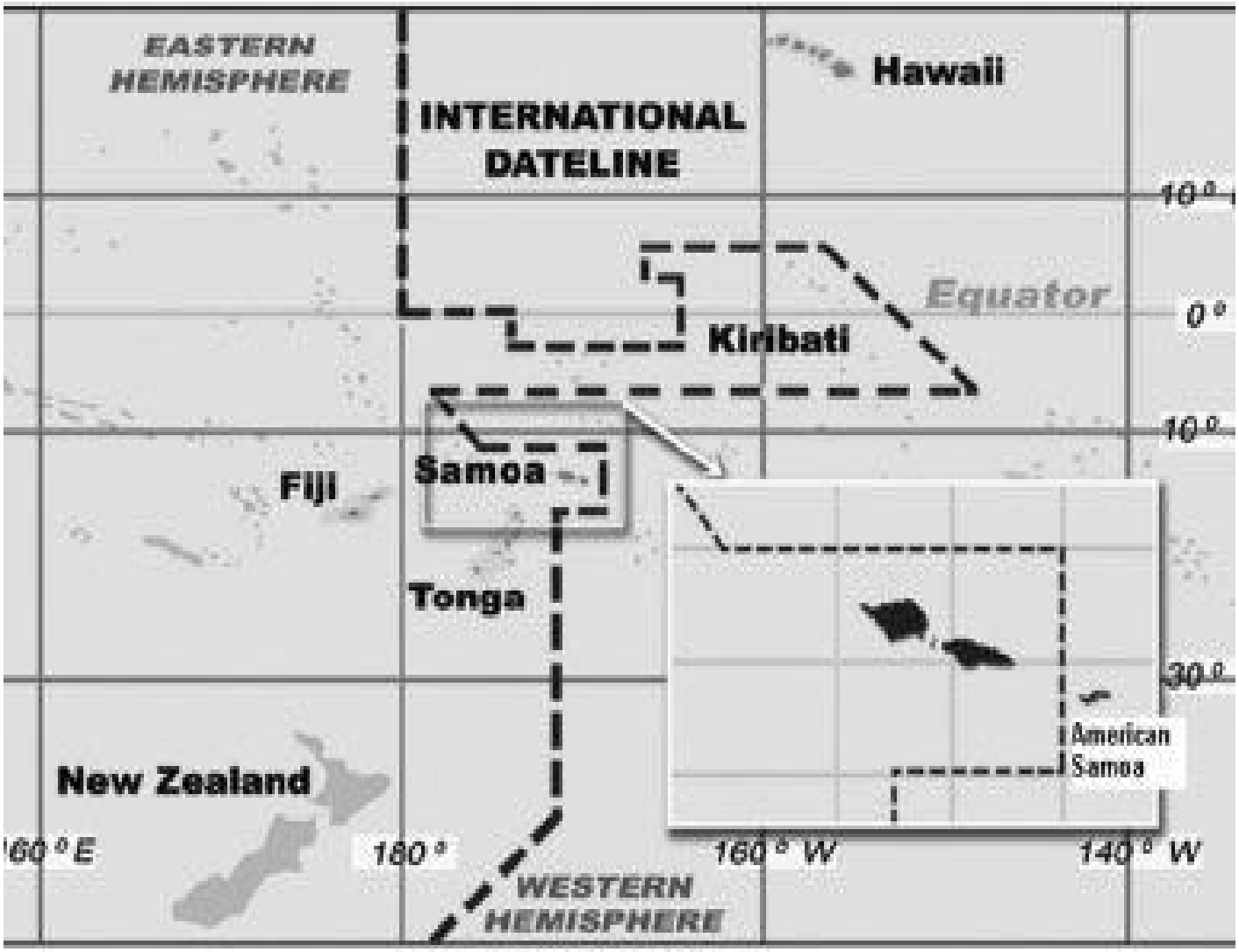


Figure 76: Even crazier … the International Dateline isn't even straight.



Figure 77: Where you 'are' dictates your *perception* of where you have 'been' and where you have 'yet' to 'go'.

To see a world in a grain of sand and a Heaven in a wild flower,

Hold Infinity in the palm of your hand and Eternity in an hour.

Blake also wrote: 'He to whom time is the same as eternity, and eternity the same as time, is free of all adversity.' Near-Death experiencers who have seen beyond the Body-Mind computer and returned to tell their

story confirm the transformation of their reality once they are free of the decoded perception of what I call the Body-Mind biological computer. This account brings it all together:

> … everything from the beginning, my birth, my ancestors, my children, my wife, everything comes together simultaneously. I saw everything about me, and about everyone who was around me. I saw everything they were thinking now, what they thought then, what was happening before, what was happening now. There is no time, there is no sequence of events, no such thing as limitation, of distance, of period, of place. I could be anywhere I wanted to be simultaneously.

This is who we are – and more – and the fact that human society is not founded upon that understanding of self and reality has caused our insane world to manifest. This prime distortion in the perception of reality originates from a waveform and thus holographic distortion which has been encoded into the very fabric of human society. So where did this distortion come from? Who would want this to be a world of deprivation, conflict, suffering and ignorance? And why?



How We Got Into This Bollocks – The Catastrophe

Wonder is the beginning of wisdom.
Socrates

You need only one thing to get maximum benefit from

what I am presenting in this book and that is an open mind. Not a naïve one; not an 'I'll believe anything you tell me' one; and certainly not the kind that says 'I have reached my conclusions, the concrete is set, and I have guards at the gate with machetes if you fancy a go'.

I mean a mind that is merely open and one for which information, insight and intuitive knowing is the guiding light and not pre-conceived idea and unyielding belief. One of the most profound and powerful means of mass human control is to program a sense of the possible and by that I mean to suppress and compress into myopia the sense of what is, and isn't, possible. Anyone with a limited sense of the possible is a prisoner and a slave of their own mind. Well, sort of. Someone in this state doesn't really have their own mind, only a software program that has downloaded the perceptions of the Control System 'App' that has been playing in their mind since they left the womb – even before that as experiments have indicated. This 'App' starts with parents passing on their programmed perceptions to their children from the earliest age and continues through all the years of what is bravely called 'education' and through the mainstream media and the constant confirmation of reality by friends and peers who have the same 'App' running in their own heads. This is how complete 'scientific', historical and official story claptrap becomes an 'everybody knows that'. American writer

Elwyn Brooks White was correct when he said: 'The world is full of people who have never, since childhood, met an open doorway with an open mind.' Many not even during childhood, so early does the programming begin. People were once ridiculed for saying that the Earth was a sphere because the 'App' said that it couldn't be. The most ludicrous nonsense, and since acknowledged as being so, has been believed and acted upon over thousands of years because the 'App' said it was true. I asked artist Neil Hague to produce the image in Figure 78 to symbolise my point about the prison-like nature of a suppressed sense of the possible. When the lies and misunderstandings of the official version of everything enter the mind, symbolically on the left here, they can only be challenged by opening the 'other side' of the mind to an expanded sense of the possible. If this does not happen then the mind has no alternative to the lie and thus accepts the lie to be truth. For example, if you don't know or accept how easy it is to mind control someone to go crazy with a gun in a school in an effort to justify disarming the population then the official fairy tale must prevail in your sense of reality. If you cannot expand your sense of the possible beyond what mainstream 'science' says is possible and impossible, right and wrong, true and untrue, then you become a life-long mind-slave to its version of everything (see the Skeptics Society). So if that is where you are and there is no

budging then you are reading the wrong book. You want something by Professor Richard Dawkins, BBC science-mainstreamer Professor Brian Cox and their ilk. But it is worth recalling a quote by another American writer, Derek Bok: 'The greatest ignorance is to reject something you know nothing about.' With all that said, I'll begin the story of human history and enslavement that you won't find at any school or university or in the official version of anything ...



Figure 78: A closed mind which refuses to even explore other possibilities is destined to believe the lie in the absence of any perceived 'credible' alternative.

The world was not always like it is today and neither was the human form. They were once very different – so

different that it can be hard to comprehend how dramatically life in this reality has been twisted and distorted. Fortunately, visual aids have been provided by movies such as *The Matrix*, in terms of how things are, and *Avatar* in relation to how they once were. I don't know if that was the intention of *Avatar* writer and director James Cameron, but when you read ancient accounts from cultures across the world of a once great or Golden Age of humanity it is clear that the blue people, or Na'vi, in *Avatar* experienced life pretty much the way the ancients described the Golden Age. Humans had a far more expanded Consciousness/Awareness and they knew, as the Na'vi did, that everything was connected. We saw this portrayed in *Avatar* as the Na'vi communicating with the animals, trees and the rest of nature. This is possible because the communication is via the energetic information fields – the ocean – that connects everything and the medium is not words, but thought. The brain decodes human sound communication (language) which is received by the ears as a resonating information field and then delivered to the brain in electrical form. This 'language' is actually an information field vibrated into existence by the vocal chords for the ears to decode. But take another step back in the process and the vocal chords are responding to the person's *thought* processes and human language is really the communication of thought in vibrational form.

We only hear language when the brain decodes it and not before. Communication *without* language between people, plants, animals etc., is done as pure thought (telepathy) which is the communication of energetic information directly and not via the five senses (Fig 79). People are called crazy if they talk to plants because how could a plant understand them? This is still more ridicule that originates from the ignorance of the ridiculer. The person talking to the plant is generating a vibrating information field and the plant simply decodes the information without the need to go through the middle man of language. The Na'vi in *Avatar* were aware that all is *One*, and so once was humanity, or more accurately 'Earth people', because they were so different to what we recognise as humans today. The Na'vi did not have money and did not apply a monetary 'value' to land and 'resources'. Their 'resources' were the plentiful food and sustenance provided by living in harmony with their reality instead, as with humanity today, of being at war with it. The Na'vi and ancient (as we perceive 'time') humanity were *heart* societies and I'll explain what I mean by that. There are major energy vortexes that interpenetrate the human energy field and connect the holographic 'body' to other levels of being (Fig 80). The vortexes are known as chakras, an ancient Sanskrit word meaning 'wheels of light'.

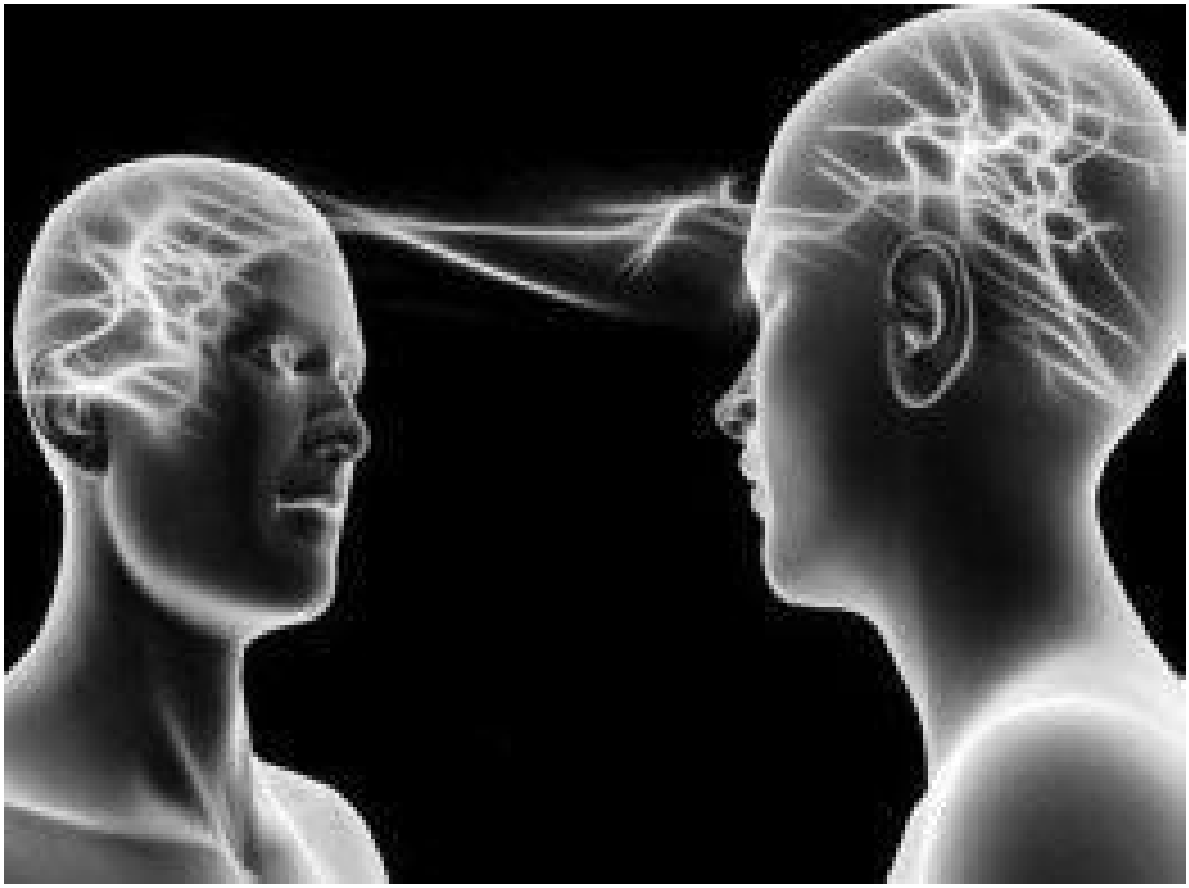


Figure 79: Communication that bypasses the five senses.



Figure 80: The human chakra vortex system.

They are:

The crown chakra on top of the head; the brow (or ‘third eye’) chakra in the centre of the forehead; the throat chakra; the heart chakra in the centre of the chest; the solar plexus chakra located just below the sternum; the sacral chakra located just beneath the navel; and the base chakra at the bottom of the spine. Each one has a particular function or functions. The crown chakra has

the potential to connect us to higher levels of Consciousness; the brow chakra gives us access to psychic communication beyond this reality and connects with the pineal and pituitary glands in the brain that together are known as the 'third-eye'; the throat chakra relates to communication and creativity – including vibrational communication (language/sound) via the vocal chords; the heart chakra is our potential connection to the highest levels of awareness, innate intelligence which cannot be taught, intuition and 'knowing'; the solar plexus chakra is a seat of raw power that can be used for good or ill and strongly influences our emotional state; the sacral chakra relates to emotions and sexuality (which is why people feel emotion in that area and 'get the shits' when they are fearful or nervous as this chakra interacts with the intestine/colon); the base chakra grounds and connects us to the reality of Body-Mind that we call the Earth. The key vortex is the heart chakra. It is the balance point for the other six – the lower three largely relate to this reality and the higher three largely to expanded levels of awareness and communication. The heart is the governor sitting at the centre, or should be, and is *potentially* – emphasis on potentially – our connection to Infinite Self (Fig 81). The Institute of HeartMath in the United States has been a pioneer of research into the true nature and function of the heart and has confirmed the uniqueness and crucial

importance of the heart and heart vortex to humanity's sense of reality. The heart has the most powerful electromagnetic field within the human energy field and there are more nerves going from the heart to the brain than going the other way. The latter is indicative of a sparkling truth that has been long forgotten – the brain is not the focus for intelligence within the body – the *heart* is. Or should be. The heart is also a brain with something like 40,000 neurons of different types and neurotransmitters like those found in the head-brain. What is known as the heart-brain both communicates with the head-brain and functions independently. Deborah Rozman, president and CEO of HeartMath LLC in California, wrote:


Illustration by Neil Hague (www.neilhague.com)

Figure 81: The heart vortex or chakra is the seat of innate intelligence and a connection to the greater self beyond the illusion.

> When I was a practicing psychologist, sometimes when I'd be working with a client who was confused about an issue or decision, I'd ask, 'What would your heart say?' I often adapted a gestalt technique using two chairs. When the client was sitting in one chair, I asked them to speak from their heart and talk to their mind sitting over there in the other chair. Then I'd have them switch chairs and speak from their head, talking to their heart, telling their heart the mind's views and concerns.
>
> It was like two different people talking. The heart spoke from genuine feeling and authenticity, in the present. The mind spoke from opinions, fears, shoulds and shouldn'ts. I had them switch chairs several times, until they had an epiphany. Very often the client would realize their heart's voice was their true self, a voice that offered both more intuition and common sense intelligence.

There you have the difference between a heart society and the Body-Mind variety that humans have been manipulated to become. The Institute of HeartMath has also established that when the energetic field of the heart is in harmony and electromagnetic coherence with the brain and the central nervous system the person enters a far more expanded state of awareness. Vital to this 'trinity' of connection is the energetic coherence and balance of the heart. By this definition, humans of the Golden Age and the Na'vi in *Avatar* were heart societies in that their point or focus of connection and interaction with their reality was the heart and heart chakra or vortex.

This gave them a communication channel to higher states of awareness and so an understanding, a *knowing*, that everything is *One*. This innate cosmic knowing creates a very different society and way of living to when the heart is suppressed and the brain rules perception – witness our world of today.

The Invaders

So what happened to the 'heart' people? Funnily enough, something very close to what happened to the Na'vi in *Avatar* except for a very different outcome – *so far*. The Na'vi were infiltrated and invaded, but repelled the invaders once they realised what was happening. Humans of the Golden Age did not repel their invaders and today more than seven billion humans *still* don't know what is happening in terms of the scale, depth and ultimate nature of their control. Only a tiny minority get anywhere close. You can't repel a force that you don't know, or will not accept, even exists. The US military were depicted as the invaders in *Avatar*, set sometime in the 'future', when they sought to secure resources beneath where the Na'vi lived which were worth a financial fortune back home. The military were 'head' or 'gut' people who had no understanding or concept of the Na'vi's heart-centred way of life and therefore no respect or sensitivity for them. They just wanted to kill and oppress to get their hands on the resources and turn

them into ‘loot’. This leads to another ‘funnily enough’. The same themes can be found in ancient accounts all over the world about an invading force that infiltrated and hijacked our reality and brought an end to the Golden Age society amid incredible cataclysmic events which included a ‘Great Flood’, or global tsunami (Fig 82). Thousands of clay tablets and fragments found in what is now Iraq tell the story of how a non-human invader-race known as the Anunna, or Anunnaki (‘Those Who From Heaven To Earth Came’ in at least one translation), arrived on Earth to force humans to mine for gold in Africa. For sure, there is evidence of gold mining in Africa 100,000 years ago. The Tablets were accounts of human history compiled by ancient societies in Mesopotamia (‘The Land Between Two Rivers’ – the Tigris and Euphrates) which was once the location of Sumer (approximately 3000-1800 BC) and Babylon (approximately 1800-539 BC in its different forms). The Tablets – I will call them the Sumerian Tablets – describe how the Anunnaki that came to Earth were led by two brothers, Enlil and Enki, who ultimately answered to their ‘father’, Anu, the ‘Lord of the Sky’. Zulu accounts in South Africa tell the same story about the Chitauri (‘Children of the Serpent’ or ‘Children of the Python’) which are said to be a reptilian race that came to Africa to force humans to mine for gold. Zulu lore says that the Chitauri were led by two brothers, Wowane and Mpanku.

They were known as the ‘water brothers’ and if you look at the Mesopotamian accounts of the Anunnaki at least one of their brothers, Enki (Ea to the Babylonians), was symbolised as the god of fresh waters. The Sumerian Tablets and the Zulu accounts are clearly referring to the same invading force which strongly appears to take a reptilian form, although far from entirely. The Tablets and Zulu accounts indicate that it was the Anunnaki-Chitauri who were responsible for creating the cataclysmic events that brought an end to human society as it had been before. The Tablets tell of how Enki warned a human ‘priest-king’ called Ziusudra about this. He gave instructions to build a huge ship to survive the coming flood and to take aboard ‘beasts and birds’. Thousands of years later these stories appeared with different names in the Bible as Noah surviving the flood with family and animals thanks to being warned by ‘God’ to build a great ‘Ark’. The Bible story focusses it all on Hebrew people when they were nowhere mentioned in the original accounts from which the plagiarising biblical version was derived. You find the ‘Noah’ character all over the world in guises such as Deucalion (Greece), Manu (India), Fo-hi (China), Xisthros (Persia), Nota (Mexico), and Utnapishtim (Mesopotamia). The ‘God’ of the Bible is in part a collective name for the non-human invaders with their high technology and this is why there are still remnants of the original meaning in the Bible

when it tells of how ‘God’ (the gods) decided to create humans in *our* image – not *my* image, but *our* image, plural. There are other examples of this recurring theme which I will come to shortly.



Figure 82: Changing the game.

The story of extraordinary cataclysmic events on Earth that virtually wiped out the previous human society has been with me almost from the start of my incredible journey of discovery since 1990. I found the same story in all ancient societies that I researched and the geological and biological record absolutely supports what they say happened. The legends of two vast continents, called Atlantis and Mu/Lemuria, sinking beneath the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans are often connected to these stories. It is said, and I agree, that Australia, New Zealand and the Pacific islands are the remains of Mu. I have detailed all this at length in other books and I won't repeat it all here, but the tales of global cataclysm are countless and can be found in Egypt, Assyria and Chaldea (both in Mesopotamia), Greece, Arcadia, Rome, Scandinavia, Germany, Lithuania, Transylvania, Turkey, Persia, China, New Zealand, Siberia, Burma, Korea, Taiwan, Philippines and Sumatra, in Islamic and Celtic lore, and among native peoples throughout North, South and Central America, Africa, Asia, Australia and the Pacific. Consistent themes include a great heat that boiled the sea; mountains breathing fire; a darkened sky; raining down of blood, ice and rock; the Earth flipping over; the sky 'falling'; the rising and sinking of land; the loss of great continents; the coming of the ice; and a gigantic tsunami that swept across the planet (which would happened if the Earth

‘flipped over’). Those who have compared these accounts with the planet’s biological and geological record have found that one supports the other (see *The Biggest Secret, Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and *Remember Who You Are)*. So much of the Earth’s landscape today is so different to what it was before cataclysmic events around 11,500 to 13,000 years ago (and there have been many others). The scientific record confirms the claims by the ancients that mountains soared out of the Earth while others crumbled as the world was torn asunder (see the book, *When the Earth Nearly Died* by D S Allan and J B Delair and others on the same subject). Great canyons, like America’s Grand Canyon, were scored out during the upheavals – the idea that this incredible chasm in the Earth’s surface was worn away by the Colorado River is too ludicrous for words. I have looked down from the edge of it several times and the Colorado River is a tiny sliver in the distance. Any conscious person standing there and hearing that the river is claimed to have carved out this giant cavern would just laugh. All over the world you find scattered rocks known as ‘erratics’ with often no connection to the surrounding bedrock. The official story is that they were delivered by glaciers when the ice is supposed to have melted around 11 thousand years ago, but I don’t accept the ‘ice age’ story as repeated from the official ‘scientific’ song sheet, and it is blatantly

obvious that these rocks were scattered across the world by a global tsunami in that same period (and others) of 11,500 to13,000 years ago, hence coming to rest nowhere near where they originated. Witness what has happened with modern tsunamis which, devastating as they have been, are as nothing compared with what the ancients describe in their many and various accounts of the Great Flood. There are more than 2,000 versions of the same basic flood and cataclysm story worldwide. Mainstream geology has dismissed the flood explanation for the formation of the landscape and so they have had to resort to the ridiculous and inane – like the claims about the Grand Canyon. David R Montgomery, Professor of Earth and Space Sciences at the University of Washington in Seattle, highlighted this geological nonsense in an article in *Discover Magazine* headed 'Biblical-Type Floods Are Real, and They're Absolutely Enormous'. He wrote:

> After teaching geology at the University of Washington for a decade, I had become embarrassed that I hadn't yet seen the deep canyons where tremendous Ice Age floods scoured down into solid rock to sculpt the scablands. So I decided to help lead a field trip for students to see the giant erosion scars on the local landforms. We drove across the Columbia River and continued eastward, dropping into Moses Coulee, a canyon with vertical walls of layered basalt.
>
> We gathered the students on a small rise and asked them how the canyon had formed. They immediately ruled out wind and glaciers.

> The valley was not U-shaped like a typical glacial valley, and none of us could imagine how wind might gouge a canyon out of hard basalt. But neither were there rivers or streams. After a while I pointed out that we were standing on a pile of gravel. I asked how the rounded granite pebbles came to be there when the closest source of granite lay over the horizon.
>
> Silence.
>
> Hiking through eastern Washington canyons littered with exotic boulders is a standard field trip for beginning geologists. It takes a while to register what you see. A dry waterfall hundreds of feet high in the middle of the desert. Giant potholes where no river flows today. Granite boulders parked in a basalt canyon. Gradually the contradictions fall into place and a story unfolds. Where did wayward boulders the size of a car or house come from? What was the source of the water that moved them around and carved the falls? Today, even novice geologists can conjure up eastern Washington's giant floods.

Most if not all of the Earth's landscapes which are dated in the millions and tens of millions of years by mainstream science have only been in their present state for a few thousand years since the great cataclysms re-arranged everything. Writer and researcher Gary Gilligan points out that the Amazon rainforest, home to half of all life on Earth, can only have existed for a few thousand years and not the 55 million claimed by modern 'science'. This is because the Amazon depends on the 40 million tons of mineral-rich desert dust, originating in the African Sahara, which

drops on the Amazon in rain every year and the Sahara Desert has only been forming out of a once lush subtropical landscape for a few thousand years. How so much sand formed in the Sahara to start with has not been explained either.

‘Solid’ evidence

There is other ‘physical’ evidence for all this, too, and for a highly-advanced global civilisation that ended amid catastrophic geological events. Austrian researcher Klaus Dona is one of many involved in this area of research and you can see one of his excellent presentations if you put ‘Klaus Dona, The Hidden History of the Human Race’, into *YouTube*. He points out that in 1984 a pyramid and other monuments were found 25 metres under the sea off the Japanese island of Yonaguni. They included stone streets, a stadium/Coliseum-type structure and huge depictions of a turtle and a bird. Some mainstream archaeologists have tried to say that this is all natural phenomena because their whole world-view is at stake if they acknowledge that it isn’t; but for goodness sake you only have to look at them (Figs 83, 84 and 85). Similar monuments and structures have been found off the Atlantic island of Bimini and elsewhere. Ancient maps of the world have been found drawn on stones that accurately portray known coastlines, but also include

enormous landmasses in the Atlantic and Pacific where Atlantis and Mu are said to have been. One was found by gold miners in Ecuador along with 350 other artefacts which don't appear to fit with any known South American culture and are estimated to be thousands of years old. The stone map includes an eye placed in the Middle East close to Saudi Arabia. The eye, or all-seeing eye, is a prime symbol used to this day by the secret societies and families behind the global Control System and a radiant and shining eye is often used in the symbol of a pyramid with the capstone raised above the main structure – as with the image on the US dollar bill (Fig 86). The words in Latin underneath refer to a 'New Order for the Ages', or New World Order (the name the secret societies give to their plan for world domination). How extraordinary, then, if you don't know the story that among those hundreds of ancient artefacts found in the goldmine in Ecuador is a virtually identical image of the same pyramid and all-seeing eye (Fig 87). Not only that, when the pyramid is placed in ultraviolet light, or 'black light', the eye shines (Fig 88). Many ancient texts describe entities with light shining from their eyes and they are often referred to as the 'shining ones'. I met a man in the Netherlands quite a few years ago who embarked on this area of research after his former wife, who had been acting and behaving strangely, went to her car in the darkness one night. When he followed her out

he realised that a light was coming from somewhere and shining on her car – it turned out to be coming from her eyes. The Ecuador pyramid also has 13 levels beneath the eye and this again matches the one on the dollar bill. On the base of the pyramid is a depiction of the Orion Constellation (which turns up often in ancient artefacts) and there are words in an unknown language. Professor Kurt Schildmann, a president of the German Linguistic Association, who is fluent in more than 40 languages, said was it was older than the oldest known human writing. He called it 'pre-Sanskrit'. His translation of the writing on the bottom of the pyramid was: 'The son of the creator comes'. This is a familiar theme, of course, but my question is what son of what 'creator'? I'll explore this later. Klaus Dona says that the same form of writing has been found around the world in locations such as Colombia, the United States, France, Malta, Turkmenistan, Australia and Italy, and it has similarities with writing found on Easter Island, a remnant of Mu/Lemuria and famous for its unique wildlife and massive and unexplained statues of the 'gods' (Fig 89). 'Pre-Sanskrit' means that the writing must be more than 6,000 years old and it is highly likely to have been the written communication of the once-global '*Avatar*' society. An artefact depicting a half-human, half-reptile figure found deep under the ground in Sierra Leone, West Africa, had a metal ball sealed inside. It was first x-

rayed to confirm this and when the ball was recovered it was found to be made of chrome steel which has only been discovered in relatively modern times and yet the statue in which it was sealed has been estimated to be *17,000* years old! But, then, a precisely machined and shaped cube of metal was found in the centre of a block of coal in Austria in 1885 which must have been made some 300,000 years ago. A piece of gold thread found in Rutherford Mills, England, in 1844, embedded in eight feet of rock was estimated to be 60 million years old.



Figure 83, 84 and 85: The sunken ancient city off the Japanese island of Yonaguni.

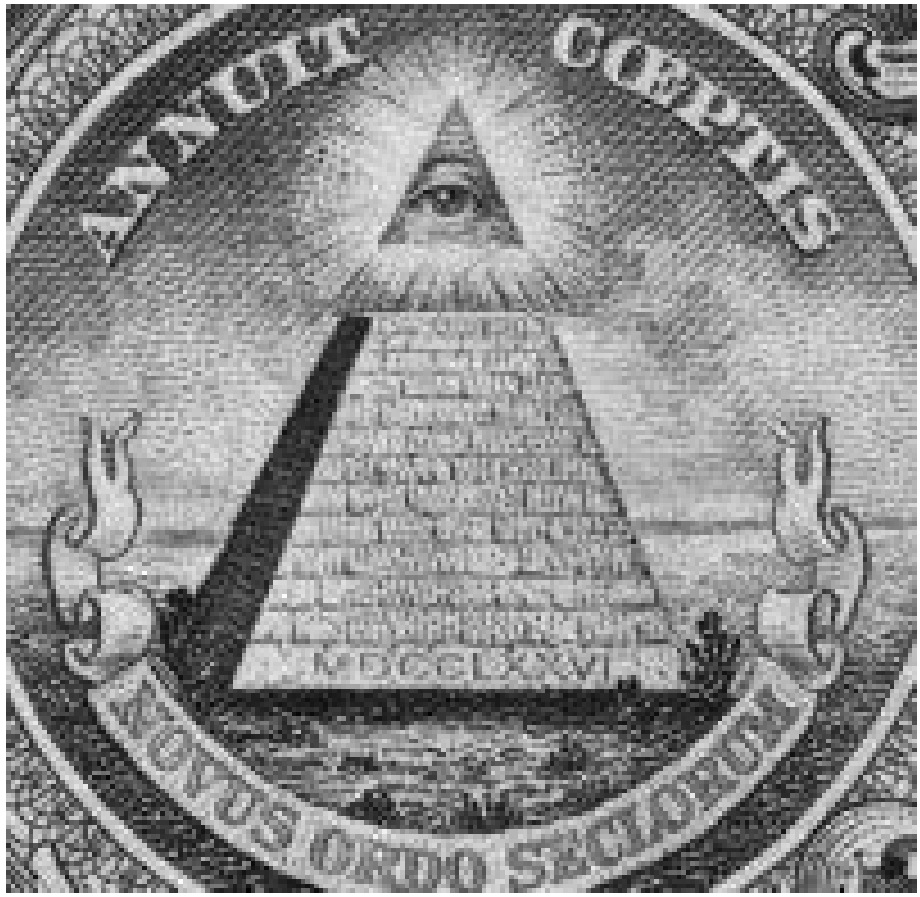


Figure 86: The ancient symbol of the pyramid and all-seeing eye used by the global secret society network today and it can be seen on the dollar bill and the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States.

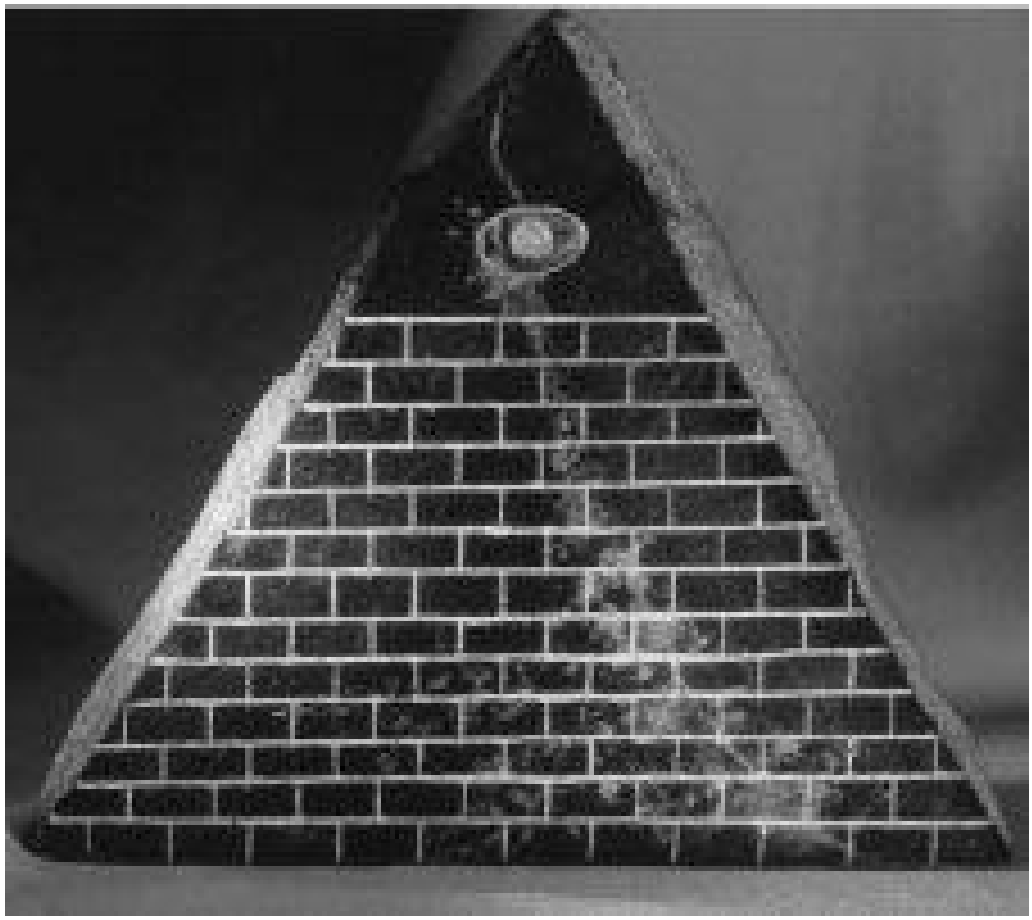


Figure 87: This was found by Ecuador miners in 1984 and is at least thousands of years old. It has 13 levels – just like the one of the dollar bill and the Great Seal.

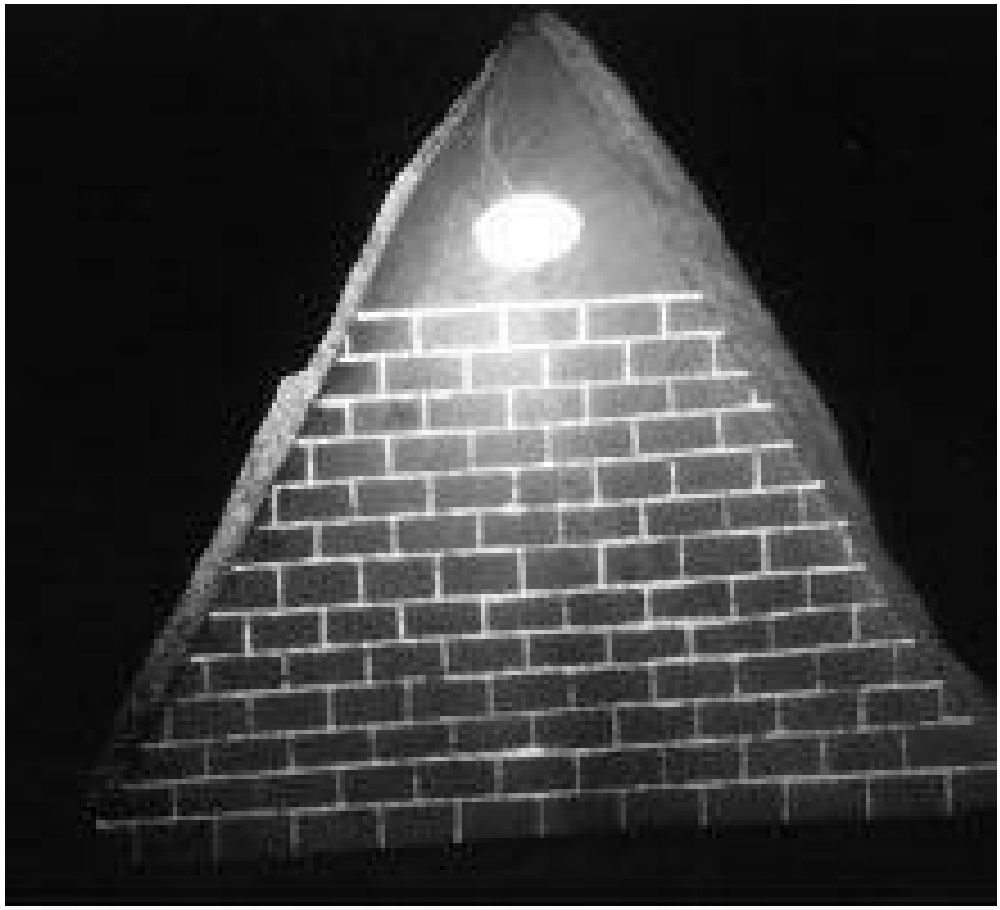


Figure 88: The eye also illuminates in ultraviolet light, or ‘black light’.



Figure 89: The statues on Easter Island.



Figure 90: Gobekli Tepe in Turkey.

Electric batteries have been found in ancient Egyptian tombs and prehistoric bones of animals have been discovered with bullets in them. How many people know any of this? Why isn't it taught in schools? The answer is that the Control System doesn't want us to know the true history of humanity because far too many dominoes would start to fall that would lead inevitably to revealing connections with current events and those in power today. I will be making those very connections in this book. An amazing structure has been discovered in Turkey that archaeologists claim to have dated to 12,000 years ago, perhaps more. Gobekli Tepe, near the city of Sanliurfa in south-east Turkey, consists of mainly circular and oval-shaped structures located on the top of a hill (Fig 90). Within the circles are T-shaped pillars each weighing between 40 and 60 tonnes and decorated with carved animals. Geomagnetic surveys indicate that there are hundreds more still buried. The question mainstream archaeologists ask is once again how could this have been done at a time when humans were working with primitive hand tools? In fact, the archaeological dig by Turkish and German teams has forced many of them to rethink their perception of human history. The find has caused more head-shaking and bewilderment about the start of what they call human civilisation. It would appear that whoever built these

structures specifically buried them deep under sand when they abandoned them and this is why they are so well preserved.

American author and researcher Michael Cremo began studying the history of human existence after reading dozens of original scientific reports that described the discovery of human bones and artefacts millions of years old – information that was censored from the text books. This is how the suppression of knowledge works. The public is denied the facts that would open their minds to a greater understanding of where we are, who we are and, therefore, what is really happening today. 'Darwinism' was a 'scientific' scam to sell the belief that 'evolution' can only go 'forward' through the socalled survival of the fittest. This belief-system was specifically created to remove from the 'scientific' mainstream, and so academia in all its forms, any idea that there could once have been more advanced societies than ours (surely not difficult). When this had been deleted from 'science' and academia, it was largely deleted from the public mind – job done. But Darwinism is shockingly nonsensical in the face of logic and the supporting evidence that societies can advance and decline based on the level of knowledge available. Given that knowledge can be lost or suppressed, societies can advance and decline. Nothing makes them decline quicker, of course, than global geological

disasters, of which there have been many. Acclaimed astronomer and author Sir Fred Hoyle (1915-2001) made his opinion of Darwinism very clear. He said:

> The likelihood of the formation of life from inanimate matter is one to a number with 40,000 noughts after it … It is big enough to bury Darwin and the whole theory of evolution. There was no primeval soup, neither on this planet nor on any other, and if the beginnings of life were not random, they must therefore have been the product of purposeful intelligence.

Exactly, and I will be exploring the nature of that 'intelligence'.

A new world

What happened to the Earth was the result of a much bigger catastrophe that affected much of the solar system. Many planets and stars (I say that *at least* Saturn and Jupiter are dwarf stars, not planets) were not where we see them today before disaster struck. The Russian-American scholar Immanuel Velikovsky (1895-1979) pioneered research into these events in books such as *Worlds in Collision, Ages in Chaos*, and *Earth in Upheaval* (Fig 91). Velikovsky contended that chaos in the solar system led to planets like Mars and Venus being ejected from their original orbits to where they are today. He was naturally vilified and ridiculed by the 'scientific' establishment, but then who isn't that has anything valid to say and contribute to human

understanding? Velikovsky's major themes, though not all the detail, have been supported by present-day researchers such as David Talbott and Wallace Thornhill, who are also the leading proponents of the Electric Universe. The connection is more than coincidence. To understand the workings and electrical/electromagnetic forces at work in the solar system is to understand how it would be possible for such a disaster to occur. I said earlier that planets and stars do not secure their stable orbits from gravity, but from electromagnetic fields and forces. This means that anything that distorts and seriously disrupts those forces will cause the planets and bodies to become unstable and in extreme circumstances to go walkabout. This clearly happened when you look at the evidence presented by Velikovsky, Talbott and Thornhill – and happened relatively recently, too. We are talking thousands of years, not millions (as we perceive 'time'). The general thrust of this research today is that before the last great upheavals Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn orbited the Sun in very different positions and relationships than we see now. They were much closer to the Earth and appeared as giant bodies, Talbott says. The prime and closest sun in relation to the Earth was what we call today Saturn, which, like Jupiter, is a dwarf star and not a planet. Talbott says that Saturn's orbit in relation to the Earth made it appear to be standing still.

The ancients called Saturn ‘the Steadfast One’. Saturn did not have rings at this point, or at least rings that could be seen as they are today and was aligned, when viewed from the Earth, with Mars and Venus (Fig 92). David Talbott says that this was the ‘Golden Age’ configuration and he came to this conclusion after decades of reading ancient accounts from all over the world. The result of this work can be seen in his magnificent book, *The Saturn Myth*. I’ll be expanding on all of this and revealing the fundamental significance of Saturn in coming chapters. Talbott says that at some point Mars lost stability and began to come closer to the Earth. So close, in fact, that fantastic electrical discharges on an unimaginable scale were exchanged with the Earth. This is the origin, he says, of the ‘thunderbolts of the gods’ theme globally recorded in myth and legend (Fig 93).

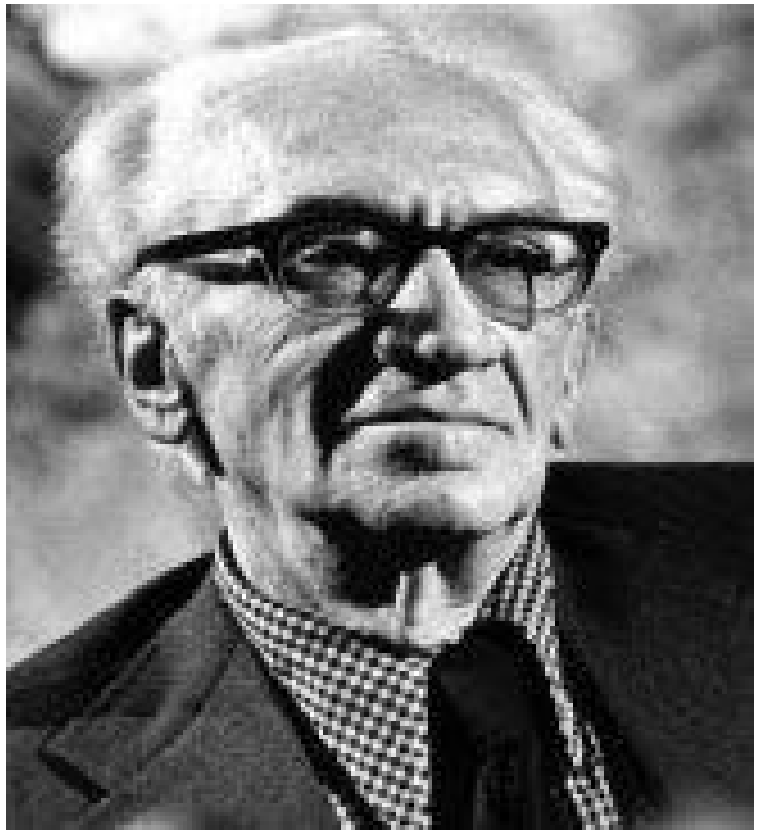


Figure 91: Immanuel Velikovsky.

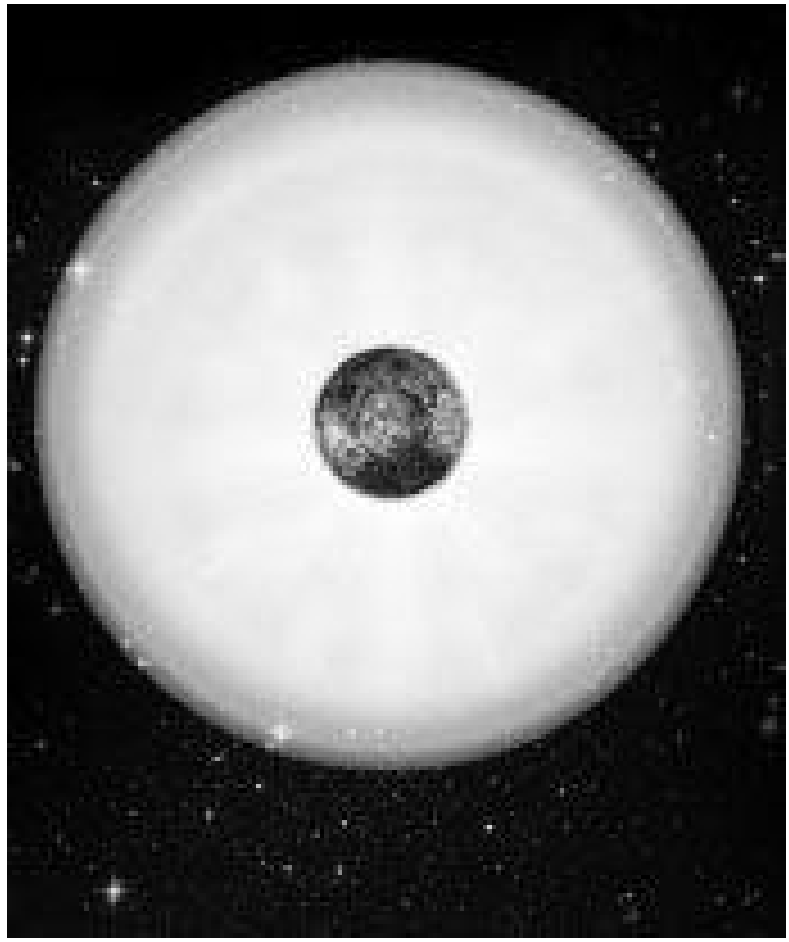


Figure 92: A ringless Saturn with Venus and Mars at the centre as seen from Earth before the cataclysms, according to the extensive research of David Talbott



Figure 93: Neil Hague's depiction of Earth and Mars exchanging enormous electrical charges.

Velikovsky believed that the arrival of Jupiter into the solar system had caused one of many incredible upheavals with a near collision with Saturn that rearranged planetary orbits. He said that 'in the near collision with Jupiter, Saturn, of much larger mass than at present, was disrupted' and he believed that 'Jupiter swept up the dispersed material' and eventually 'underwent fission'. Velikovsky also contended that the effect of Jupiter caused Saturn to experience 'a nova' (a cataclysmic nuclear explosion in a dwarf star). Ancient accounts say that Saturn was the chief among the gods

until his throne was seized by Jupiter. It is highly likely that the Greek myths about the battle of the Titans and Olympians for supremacy over the Earth are symbolic of Saturn (Titans) and Jupiter (Olympians). Many of Saturn's moons are named after Titans and the biggest one is called Titan. Whatever the precise background, these bodies became so destabilised by the electromagnetic forces being thrown into disarray and chaos that they careered out of control before finding a new stability in the locations that we see them now (Fig 94). Mars was an inhabited planet before this and it was not devastated millions of years ago but relatively recently during the events that I am describing, and many proponents of the cataclysmic version of history, including Velikovsky, say that the asteroid belt between Mars and Jupiter is the remains of another planet destroyed by these extraordinary events.



Figure 94: The solar system in its post-cataclysmic state. Velikovsky and others suggest that the asteroid belt between Mars and Jupiter is the remains of a planet destroyed in the upheavals.

They may well be right, and likely are, but I don't have to accept every detail of what this area of research is suggesting for me to absolutely agree with the theme: all hell broke loose in the 'heavens', bodies like Saturn, Venus, Mars and Jupiter dramatically changed locations and the Earth was utterly devastated. It was bye, bye, 'Golden Age' and all that went with it.



How We Got Into This Bollocks – The Archons

Details make perfection, and perfection is not a detail.
Leonardo da Vinci

The Sumerian Tablets describe how the Anunnaki

caused the global catastrophes in order to virtually wipe out humanity and start again with a new genetic type. What followed is another common theme in ancient accounts and this is where the Biblical 'making Man in m y *(our)* image' comes in with the sons of God (the *gods*, plural, in the true translation) producing children with the daughters of men.

The Sumerian Tablets describe how the Anunnaki interbred with humans and genetically-manipulated the human body (body-computer) for reasons that I will come to. This does not have to be done only, primarily or even at all by procreation because there are technological means that I will be describing. The invading force, which is obsessed with genetics and technology, appears under many different names in ancient cultures throughout the world. Once you realise that these various names are all the same force it all starts to make sense. The invaders are mostly described as being reptilian in nature although there are a number of different forms and among them are those known today as the 'Greys' with bulbous heads and big black 'eyes'. Others look virtually like we do. I am going to pull them all together shortly, but I'll stay with the reptilian theme for now. Credo Mutwa, the Zulu sanusi, or high shaman, and official historian that I mentioned previously, painted one of the reptilian worker-class, or 'antclass', from ancient and modern descriptions (he

says he has also seen them himself) and look how similar the image is to those painted by a Spanish artist Robert Llimos in 2009 after an experience that he had in Brazil (Figs 95 and 96). I met Robert when I spoke in Barcelona in 2010. He said that he was alone in the countryside painting the landscape on a trip to Brazil when a craft that he estimated to be 50 metres across came down in front of him and stayed there for two hours (Fig 97). Robert knew nothing about reptilian entities or anything else to do with 'other-world' realities and he had never heard of me and my work at the time. But he says that as he watched he saw two reptilian entities, one male and one female, standing at the only open window in the craft. He has no memory of being taken on board, but then if he was he almost certainly would not remember because of the mind games they play and firewalls they install. What he did do, however, given that he had his easel and paints, was record what he saw. People can go into denial and dismissal as much as they like, but these entities exist and they are manipulating our world. The mythology of the ancient African San people, or 'Bushmen', says that humans were created in the Tsodilo Hills in the Kalahari Desert of Botswana when the 'Great Python' arrived with a 'bag of eggs'. Interestingly, the oldest form of human religious worship so far uncovered is the worship of the serpent or python which goes back at least 70,000 years to ... the

Tsodilo Hills of Botswana. This was established by Sheila Coulson, an archaeologist from the University of Oslo, Norway, and the San/Bushmen accounts support the assertion in the Sumerian Tablets that the Anunnaki first located in Africa where they forced human slaves to mine gold for them. Credo Mutwa told me that the name 'Africa' derives from the ancient word 'Wafirika' which means 'the first people on Earth', or 'the first people here'. 'Zulu' means 'people from the stars' because they say they were seeded by star people. My own view is that what is being described is not the creation of humans, or people of the Earth, but the new genetically-manipulated humans specifically designed to be slaves of the invading force in all its forms.



Figure 95: Credo Mutwa's depiction of one type of reptilian entity from ancient and modern descriptions …

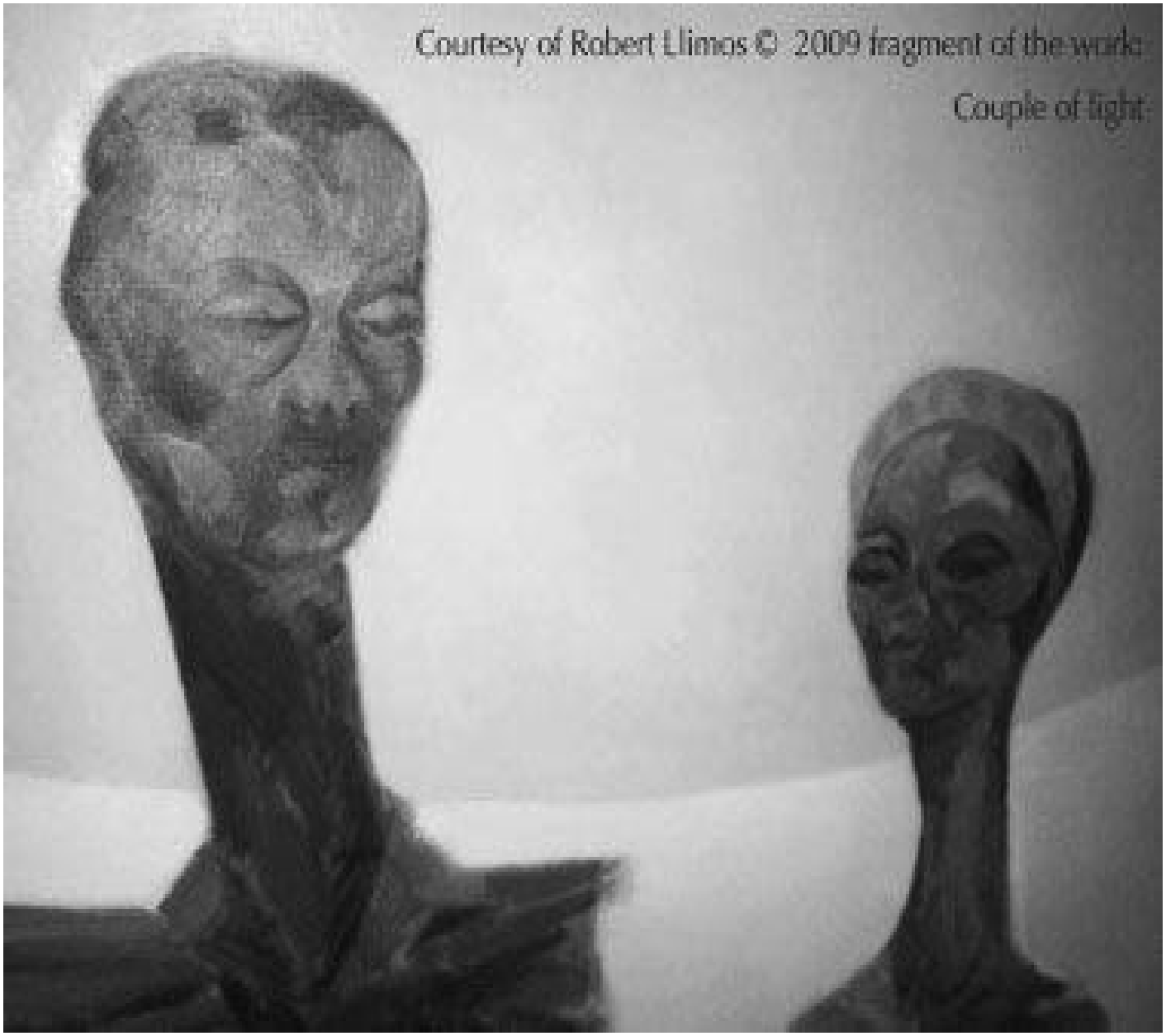


Figure 96: … and the similarity is obvious in this painting by Spanish artist Robert Llimos in 2009.© www.robertllimos.es



Figure 97: Robert said that this was the craft that descended and hovered in front of him with the two entities standing at the only uncovered window.

Rebecca Cann, Assistant Professor of Genetics at the University of Hawaii, coauthored a study in 1987 in the journal, *Nature*, detailing evidence that modern humans

are descended from a single mother who lived in Africa in about 200,000 BC and comparisons were made in media reports with the story of the biblical Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden who were, according to the tale, corrupted by a snake or serpent. This same story can be found in many other cultures, including ancient China, and worship of the serpent was global in scale. It can be found, among other places, in: Egypt; Persia; Asia Minor (now Turkey); Phoenicia; Arabia and the Middle East; India and Asia; China; Japan; Ethiopia and the rest of Africa; Mexico; Britain; Scandinavia; Italy; Greece; Crete; Rhodes; Cyprus; Sri Lanka; Northern and Western Europe; and North, South and Central America. The Mayan people in what is now Mexico, about whom so much nonsense was spoken and written with regard to their alleged 'prophecies' about 2012, said that their ancestors were the 'people of the serpent'. The Mayans worshipped the serpent god Kukulkan, the 'Plumed Serpent' or 'Feathered Serpent' that was mirrored by similar deities in Central America such as Quetzalcoatl, the feathered serpent god of the Aztecs. The cult of Kukulkan was centred on Chichén Itzá in the Yucatán, Mexico, where substantial remains have survived (Fig 98). I was there once during a partial eclipse of the Sun and I found the energy of the place to be horrible – the feel was very much the same as many locations that I have visited all over the world associated with the

reptilian entities and the human sacrifice which ancient accounts invariably say they always demanded. This is the origin of making sacrifices to the 'gods' and I will explain more about this later. It was also the origin of Satanism which continues to worship the same demonic 'gods' to this day. Ninth century texts discovered at Chichén Itzá do not associate Kukulkan with being human. Artistic depictions portray 'him' as a 'Vision Serpent entwined around the figures of nobles' and also presiding over scenes of sacrifice. The Mayans said that a reptilian race known as the 'Iguana Men' came from the sky and taught them how to build pyramids (Fig 99). I have been saying for many years that reptilian entities were behind the building of pyramids across the world, including the most famous ones in Egypt. I don't feel at all good about these or any others from similar origins. I say they are part of the rewiring and manipulation of the Earth's energy grid 'ley line' network which dictates the nature of the planet's electromagnetic field with which we are constantly interacting as part of the interchange with the Cosmic Internet. Some researchers have suggested that the three pyramids at Giza represent the three stars of Orion's Belt and it is certainly true that the constellation of Orion comes up again and again in remains and artefacts from the ancient world. When I was interviewed for the History Channel series, *Ancient Aliens*, one of the

questions was why symbols or other references related to Orion occur so often. The Mayans say the first settlers of the Yucatan were the Chanes or ‘People of the Serpent’ led by the god Itzamna. This name is said by some to derive from ‘itzem’ (lizard or reptile) and this would translate their sacred city of Itzamna as ‘the place of the lizard’ or ‘Iguana House’. This mirrors the themes of the Zulu legends about the Chitauri.



Figure 98: The Mayan serpent god Kukulkan at Chichén Itzá.



Figure 99: The Mayan pyramid at Chichén Itzá

Journeys of the ‘serpent people’

Researcher and writer James Churchward described in books such as *The Children of Mu* how he had established that the Mayans of Central America and those known as the Nagas, or Naga-Maya, in Asia were expressions of the same peoples which had survived the devastating demise of Mu/Lemuria in the Pacific Ocean. Churchward said that he was shown ancient tablets in the secret vault of a monastery in northern India that described how the Naacals or Naga Mayas (‘serpents’) from Mu/Lemuria relocated to India via Burma to establish a colony there. Hindu legend says the Nagas could take either a human or reptilian form at will. This is known as ‘shapeshifting’ and it can be done

because the body is energetically fluid and not 'solid'. I'll go into this more later on, but while shapeshifting would appear to be impossible it is very simple to explain. James Churchward said that his research had established that the Nagas also populated China, Tibet and many parts of Asia. A stone from the Ecuadorian 'find' includes the allseeing eye and symbols very much like those found by Churchward in India in 1880 which related to the serpent-human Nagas people. Survivors from Mu headed for what is now Asia, China, Tibet, Japan and South America where they eventually expanded northwards to become the Mayans and other peoples of Central and North America. They took with them the reptilian-based belief systems of Mu and thus the serpent or snake became prevalent in their cultures, as with the legends and accounts of the Hopi people in Arizona about their 'snake brothers', the 'sky gods' who they said bred with their women. Those that survived the break up and sinking of Atlantis in the Atlantic Ocean mostly went East to what is now Europe and the Middle East (Fig 100). The Muan and Atlantean bloodlines have since become mixed in many parts of the world as both have expanded their territory and influence. The *Mahabharata*, an ancient Sanskrit work from what is now India and Asia and one of the major Hindu scriptures, says that a people called the Mayas (the Nagas under another name) also left India and settled in

Mesopotamia, Egypt and Greece. The *Book of Dzyan*, one of the oldest of Sanskrit accounts, tells of a reptilian race that it calls the Sarpa, or Great Dragons, that came from the skies to bring civilisation to the world. It also refers to a great deluge that ended the Golden Age, and how the serpent gods returned afterwards to rule human society under their leader, the 'Great Dragon'. Worship of the serpent gods was global and found its way into Celtic traditions in Europe in many forms, including the title, Pendragon ('Great Dragon', or 'King of Kings'). We see this in the symbolic tales of 'King Arthur' who is said to have had a dragon motif on his helmet. Arthur's father in the stories is Uther Pendragon. The Celts also worshipped the serpent god known as Hu, and Hu-man, or 'Serpent Man', would be very appropriate given the interbreeding that created a new genetic human form. Reverend John Bathurst Deane says this of the Celts and their priestly class, the Druids, in his excellent 1933 work, *The Worship of the Serpent:*

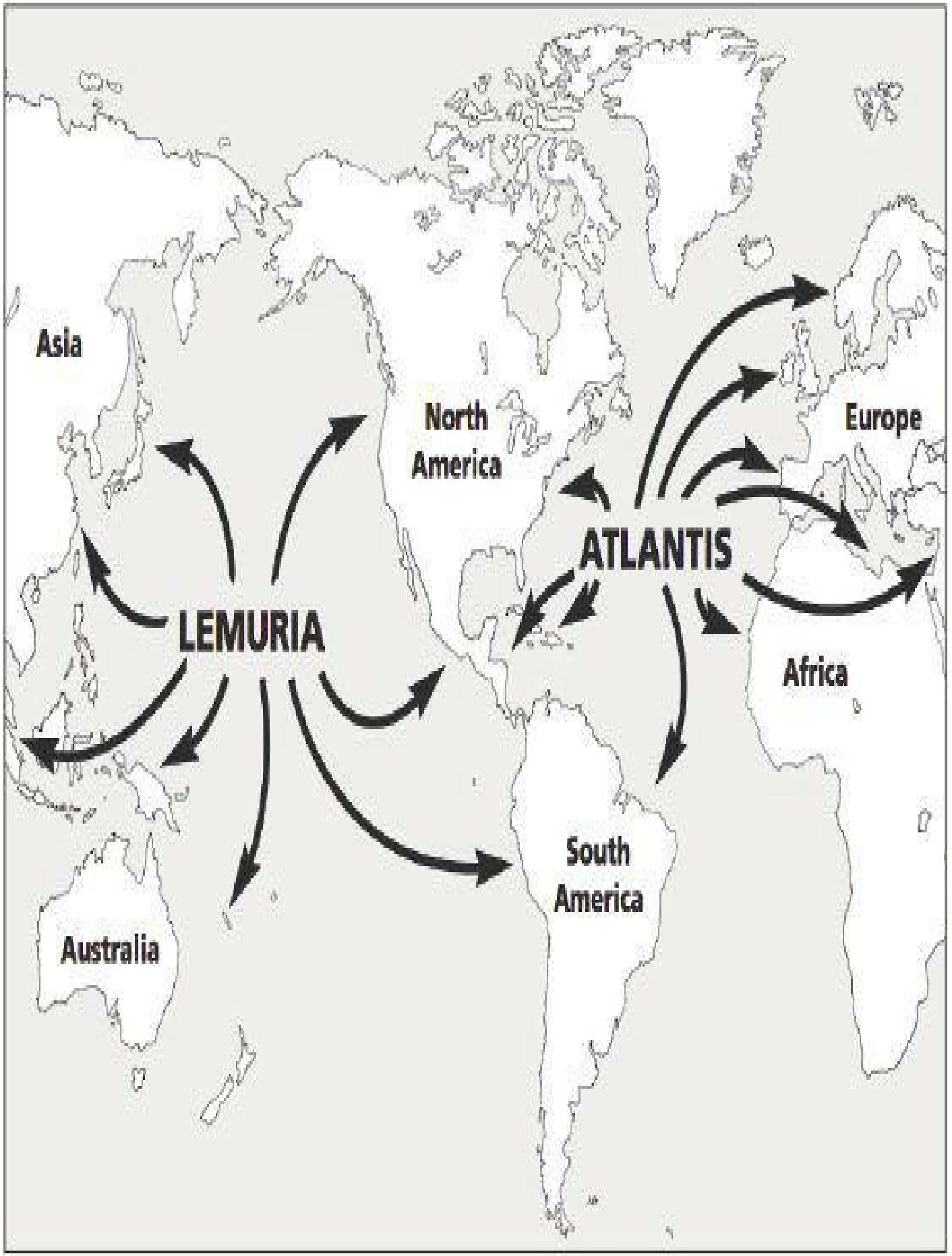

Asia
North America
Europe
ATLANTIS
LEMURIA
Africa
South America
Australia

Figure 100: The relocation of surviving Muans/Lemurians and Atlanteans.

> Our British ancestors, under the tuition of the venerable Druids, were not only worshippers of the solar deity, symbolized by the serpent, but held the serpent, independent of his relation to the sun, in peculiar veneration. Cut off from all intercourse with the civilized world, partly by their remoteness and partly by their national character, the Britons retained their primitive idolatry long after it yielded in the neighbouring countries to the polytheistic corruptions of Greece and Egypt.
>
> In process of time, however, the gods of the Gaulish Druids penetrated into the sacred mythology of the British and furnished personifications for the different attributes of the draconic god Hu. This deity was called 'The Dragon Ruler of the World' and his car was drawn by serpents. His priests in accommodation with the general custom of the Ophite god, were called after him 'Adders'.

I am only highlighting a few examples here of the global theme of reptilians or serpent gods and serpent people in the ancient world, but they are simply legion. In China, Japan and the Far East the dragon is at the very heart of the culture and has been for thousands of years. See my books, *The Biggest Secret, Children of the Matrix, The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy* and *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* for far more detail about the prevalence of serpent gods, worship and themes in the ancient world. No way is it a coincidence that the worship of the serpent is the oldest and most global of all religions. Researcher Klaus Dona who has studied endless artefacts from the far ancient world said:

‘The snake is a very, very mystical and very often-presented object ... Also the frog is a very mystical animal in old South American pre-Columbian culture, but also in Africa and also in Asia.’ Frogs turning into princes and princes into frogs is also part of folklore and fairy tales which symbolise human-reptilian shapeshifting. People dismiss the existence of reptilian and other non-human entities by reflex action, without a second’s research, because their minds are so set in concrete that they cannot conceive of anything beyond the programmed ‘norm’ which they (falsely) believe is real. They also don’t want it to be true and so they simply deny to themselves that it is. But if they would only open their eyes, even marginally, they would realise how much evidence there is, ancient and modern, to support what I have been saying all these years amid such ridicule and condemnation. Tragically, those with the thickest concrete are invariably ‘journalists’, television presenters, ‘scientists’, academics and all those that the masses look to when they need to be told what to think (all the time). In this way, concrete begets concrete as bollocks begets bollocks. John Bathurst Deane said in his book *The Worship of the Serpent* that ‘the mystic serpent entered into the mythology of every nation; consecrated almost every temple; symbolised almost every deity; was imagined in the heavens, stamped upon the earth, and ruled in the realms of everlasting sorrow’.

He said the serpent was the main symbol of mythology and the 'only common object of superstitious terror throughout the habitable world'. This was the book's conclusion:

> It appears, then, that no nations were so geographically remote, or so religiously discordant, but that one – and only one – superstitious characteristic was common to all: that the most civilized and the most barbarous bowed down with the same devotion to the same engrossing deity; and that this deity either was, or was represented by, the same sacred serpent. It appears also that in most, if not all, of the civilized countries where this serpent was worshipped, some fable or tradition which involved his history, directly or indirectly, alluded to the Fall of Man in Paradise, in which the serpent was concerned. What follows, then, but that the most ancient account respecting the cause and nature of this seduction must be the one from which all the rest are derived which represent the victorious serpent – victorious over man in a state of innocence, and subduing his soul in a state of sin, into the most abject veneration and adoration of himself.

I love the way that people in total denial of the interconnecting evidence hurl the tag 'conspiracy theorists' at others when they are themselves classic 'coincidence theorists'. Somehow their terminal denial allows them to close what passes for their minds to the endless and ever-gathering stream of evidence over thousands of years of human enslavement right to present day which points in the same direction. They just dismiss it with a wave of their arrogant (ignorant) hand. This applies even to most who claim to follow religions

and cultural belief systems which actually *report* the existence of the very predatory force that I have been exposing for nearly a quarter of a century. The existence of a force manipulating and directing human society is an immensely common theme across religions and cultures the world over. They are called different names, but they are names for the same manipulation and control in their different forms. Just a few of them include the Archons (Gnostic); Jinn (Islam); Demons (Christianity); Flyers (Central America); Serpent gods (Far East, Central America and elsewhere); Anunnaki (Sumer); Chitauri (Zulu); Snake Brothers (Hopi) and Star People (many and various). I am not saying that these names are all referring to exactly the same entities, but I am saying that they are referring to the same collective *force* which takes many expressions. There is also the common theme of a reptilian dictator figure, or god, as in: Apep (Egypt); Apophis (Greece); the 'Great Dragon' (Asia) and so many others. Elongated skulls and giant skeletons have also been found which mainstream 'science' cannot explain. Remember how the Bible says: 'There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God [the gods] came in unto the daughters of men ...' Skeletons have been found in Bolivia that are 2.6 metres in height – that's more than eight feet to people of my age. Reptilians and many other non-human entities are invariably described by those

who have seen them as being extremely tall with eight feet a common estimate. Ancient societies record that there were once wars on Earth between 'giants'. Elongated skulls have been found that can't possibly be related to humans as we know them, because the top of the skull does not consist of the three plates of Homo sapiens. Some are much bigger than human skulls and the teeth don't come together in the same way. The Ica Museum in Peru is home to many of these elongated skulls and they are not like anything that we would call human (Fig 101). Similar skulls – some estimated to be more than 4,000 years old – have been discovered all over the world and DNA tests on some of them have apparently concluded that they are part human and part 'something else'. The 'Grey'-type 'aliens' are always reported to have elongated skulls. Archaeologists from Mexico's National Institute of Anthropology and History also found 13 skeletons with elongated skulls in the country in 2012 – apparently the first find of its kind in that region. The discovery was made at a grave site thousands of years old 300 metres from the village of Onavas, southern Sonora. The suggestion is that these people were subjected to the practice of elongating the skull starting at the earliest age and Credo Mutwa told me that some African tribes tried to elongate the skulls of their children by binding them tightly from birth because they wanted them to 'look like the gods'. You can clearly

see, and not coincidentally, that the ancient Egyptians depicted their pharaohs and royal families with elongated heads – as here with the Pharaoh Akhenaton and his wife, Nefertiti (Figs 102 and 103). They were said to be the bloodlines of the gods and this fits perfectly with where I am going in later chapters.



Figure 101: The elongated skulls at the Ica Museum in Peru.



Figure 102: The Pharaoh Akhenaton.



Figure 103: Nefertiti.

The Archons

I have been on this road of research and discovery for more than a third of my life and so many times over these years I have come across ancient or historical accounts that have supported the information that I have put together from present day sources and experiences. Some of the most telling examples are the texts of the diverse groups that come under the heading of 'Gnosticism' ('knowledge') and are collectively known as 'Gnostics' ('learned'). The term 'knowledge' has a far wider meaning to Gnostics than mere intellectual facts and figures. It refers to a deep insight and awareness of existence beyond the intellect and the material world in general. Knowledge to the Gnostics was spiritual in context rather than merely intellectual. Gnostics referred to what I call Body-Mind as *nous* and made a clear distinction between that and *pneuma*, the eternal spirit that I call Consciousness or Awareness. They had a very different and far more accurate view of Judeo-Christianity which I will explain more about when I discuss the major role of religion in adding to the world's ceaseless supply of that which rhymes with rollocks. In short, Gnostics said that the way to escape illusory reality was through self-realisation secured with Gnosis, or hidden spiritual knowledge. They often paid for their beliefs in

suppression and slaughter. ‘The system’, which includes the religions, did not want them spreading their version of reality which originated in the most ancient of Mystery Schools where advanced knowledge was communicated to initiates. Most were later hijacked to become the global secret society network which exploits the same knowledge, but with a very different intent. Mystery School/Gnostic awareness of reality also came from the use of psychoactive potions which opened the channels to ‘out there’ where insight came from direct experience of realms beyond the ‘physical’. Gnostics talked about the Bythos, or ‘Void’, the ‘primal ground’ that existed before our world was created. The Bythos is what I call *All Possibility*, the *All That Is*. One of the best-known Gnostics was Hypatia (350-415AD), the mathematician and philosopher who ran the Royal Library of Alexandria (widely known the Great Library) in Roman-controlled Egypt (Fig 104). Others connected with the library included Erastosthenes, who accurately measured the size of the Earth, and Aristarchus who revealed the sun-centred nature of the solar system nearly 2,000 years before Copernicus. What a different world we would live in today if this knowledge stream had been allowed to continue, flourish and expand. Hypatia was born in Athens and was steeped in the ancient Greek knowledge and philosophy of Aristotle, Plato (who wrote about the demise of Atlantis) and Socrates who is

credited with the brilliant observation that ‘wisdom is knowing how little we know’. Hypatia was a Gnostic in the widest sense and the Great Library was a treasure trove of ancient esoteric knowledge that the Roman Church itself was founded upon because it was merely the Church of Babylon relocated to Rome. What the Church of Rome (Babylon) claims to publically believe is just a cover story to hide its true nature and true intent. I will expand on this later. The last thing the Control System and its centrally-important Roman Church wanted was for the general population to know any truth about reality – that was only for the inner circle of the Church. The Great Library was therefore sacked and burned and its contents destroyed. Hypatia was murdered by a mob, an act instigated by Cyril, Patriarch of Alexandria, who was later made a ‘saint’ by the Church. Hypatia was pulled from her chariot and her body hacked into pieces before being set on fire. This was justified by accusations of witchcraft, godlessness and causing religious turmoil (telling people what the Church did not want them to know). Hacking a woman to pieces and burning the remains is ‘godly’, is it? These people are insane and they still exist in shocking numbers today. The Great Library of Alexandria was home to some half a million scrolls, texts and documents from the ancient world containing deep esoteric understandings and a version of human history

that the Control System is desperate for people not to know. What wasn't directly destroyed ended up in the vaults of the Vatican where it will still be today. Another example of the Church's hatred (see fear) of the Gnostics was the slaughter of the Cathars in southern France. The Cathars flourished in the Languedoc region, as well as in other parts of Europe, between the 11th and 13th centuries until those that controlled the Church said enough was enough. The far more expanded awareness of the Cathars was threatening the omnipotence of Papal lies and something had to be done. Enter the Inquisition and the means through which anyone who was even questioning Christian orthodoxy was horrifically killed. Once the Inquisition turned its evil sights on the Cathars the outcome was assured. The end came at the siege in 1244 at Montsegur, a castle in the foothills of the Pyrenees, which I visited many years ago (Fig 105). It is estimated that up to 200 Cathars were burned alive for refusing to denounce their beliefs. There have been rumours ever since that some escaped with the Cathar 'treasure'. This is speculated to have been either wealth or, far more likely, knowledge (real wealth). The common theme through the centuries has been that Gnostics = send the boys in and destroy them and any record of what they knew or believed. I am not saying for a second that they knew everything about reality, of course not, but they knew more than enough for the

Church to greatly fear them – and certainly more than mainstream religion or science knows still today except for the inner core that connects with the global secret society network.



Figure 104: A painting of Hypatia.



Figure 105: Montsegur where the Cathars officially met their demise in 1244.

The find of finds

The good news, and we need some in this story of Gnostic suppression, is that in 1945 a collection of Gnostic texts were discovered by a local peasant at Nag Hammadi in Egypt, a town on the banks of the River Nile some 77 miles from Luxor. They had been bound in leather and buried in a sealed jar. The papyrus used to thicken the leather bindings appears to date from around 350 to 400AD, but it is widely believed that the original texts are older – perhaps dated to around 100AD. This was before the destruction of the Great Library in Alexandria and the brutal murder of Hypatia and even

then the knowledge stream that the texts represent goes back way beyond Anno Domini into pre-history. The texts are the work of the 'Pagan' Gnostics, not the later Christian Gnostics. The jar contained 13 codices and more than 50 texts which have given us far greater insight into what the Gnostics knew and believed and when I read translations of their content it was immediately clear that they were mightily relevant to my own research and conclusions about a hidden force manipulating and directing human affairs. One fifth of the texts found at Nag Hammadi focus on non-human manipulators that they call the 'Archons' which infiltrate the human mind to influence and direct perception of reality. This is precisely what I have been saying all these years about the fact that the manipulators of human society are not so much 'extraterrestrial' in the accepted sense (though the word only means not of the Earth). I have always preferred to call them 'interdimensionals' because they operate largely unseen by humans in a frequency band beyond visible light and the realm of our electromagnetic field. They can come into our world, but not for long because of the vibrational incompatibility and the nature of our atmosphere. You can compare it with someone being sent into a place of high radiation but having to withdraw after a specific time before they suffered consequences. I have said that this force takes a reptilian form, but not

only so, and the Nag Hammadi Gnostic texts refer to reptilian entities and those known today as the classic 'Grey aliens' as expressions of these Archons. The Greys are described in the texts as like an unformed baby or foetus with grey skin and dark, unmoving eyes (106 and 107). Remember that this was written the best part of 2,000 years before modern reports began to appear of activity and sightings of Reptilians and Greys. Images and descriptions of non- human entities – some very tall and other very small – and of advanced craft and technology can be found in cave paintings and accounts throughout the ancient world because what is happening today was happening then (Fig 108 and 109). The Greys can be tall or as small as three to four feet according to the now very large number of people worldwide who claim to have been abducted by them. The short ones are almost certainly the origin of Irish folklore about 'the little people'. Abductees speak of undergoing excruciatingly painful medical 'tests', having sperm taken, in the case of males, or impregnated in the case of women to produce hybrid babies. Credo Mutwa, now in his 90s, told me when I first met him in the late 1990s that he had examined Greys that had been found dead in the African bush. He said the grey exterior and large black eyes are actually a 'suit' of some kind that is incredibly difficult to penetrate. He said that only the sharpest axe will break through and inside he said there

is a reptilian-type creature. This would make sense with them needing protection from the Earth vibration and atmosphere. Credo also told me about this own abduction experience with the Greys and you will find these stories in the more than six hours of interviews that I did with him many years ago under the title *The Reptilian Agenda*. You can watch this for free on my website in the section appropriately called Reptilian Agenda. Members of this Grey species are claimed to have been in the famous 'alien spaceship' that is said to have crashed near Roswell, New Mexico in 1947 and yet the Gnostics were writing about them 2,000 years ago. Those Gnostic texts are supported by other accounts thousands of years old around the world and by cave paintings and other depictions. The 'ant people' described by the Hopi tribe in Arizona is a perfect description of the Greys. I will refer from this point to this collective of reptilians, Greys and other forms working for human suppression and control as the Archons to keep it nice and simple. I am using the term to describe all their multiple forms and expressions although reptilians and Greys are certainly two of the major ones. A point to emphasise here is that these entities and energies have been manipulating human affairs for aeons and only the names they have been given in different cultures through the ages have changed. The prime method of control is through the infiltration and possession of the human

mind with the aim of manipulating and programming individual and collective perception. The translated Nag Hammadi text called The Apocryphon of John II says of the Archons:

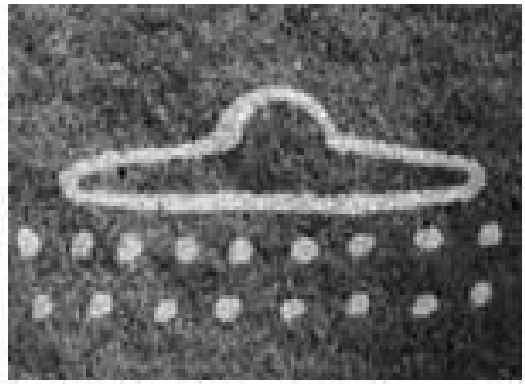




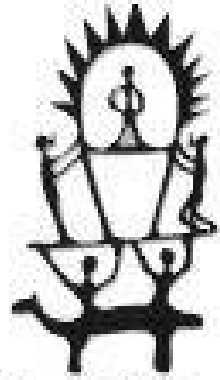
Figure 106 and 107: The Gnostics described both the Reptilians and 'Greys' of modern 'UFO' research in texts thousands of years ago. They called them collectively 'Archons'.



Queretaro Mexico



Cave art, Les Cabrerets, France

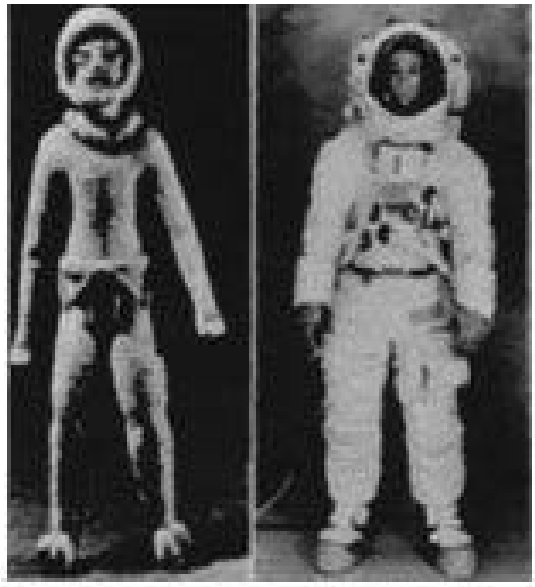


Navoi, Russia



Wandjina (above) © Cambridge University Library

Kimberley, Australia





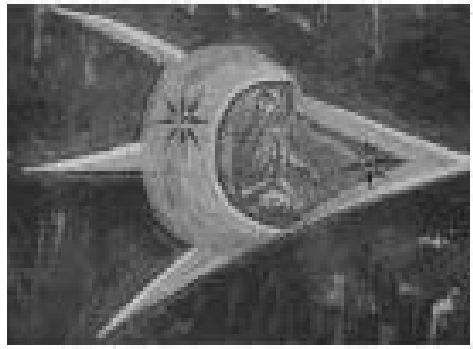
France, 800 AD

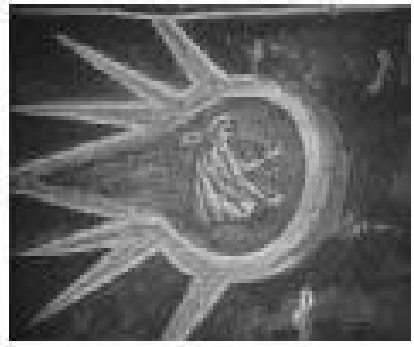






Sarajevo, Bosnia





© Visoki Decani Monastery, Kosovo

Figure 108 and 109: Many and various ancient depictions of flying craft and non-human entities from all over the world.

They sought to overpower humanity in its psychological and perceptual functions … although they saw that human thinking was superior to theirs … For indeed their delight is bitter and their beauty is depraved. And their triumph is in deception leading astray, for their own structure is without divinity.

As I go on to detail the Archon mentality and methodology it is going to make so much sense of human society, perception and behaviour. The name 'Archon' derives from the Greek term archaia, which means 'from the beginning' and Archon was also used by the Greeks as a term for 'prince' or 'ruler'. Archon is appropriately derived from the same root as mon*arch* and hier*archy* and we also have *arch*bishops, Royal *Arch* Freemasons (one of the most significant Freemasonic groupings) and other uses of the term.

The manifest distortion

The Gnostic texts say that the Archons serve the 'Demiurge', a fake 'god' that created our 'physical' or material reality as we perceive it. The Demiurge is also known in the Gnostic texts as the 'Lord Archon' and they quote him as saying: 'Come let us create a man according to the image of God and according to our likeness.' The Hebrew Saturn god El and his Biblical Elohim are the Gnostic Lord Archon/Demiurge and

Archons under another name. They were depicted in a painting in 1795 by English artist and writer, William Blake, who appears to have been very influenced by Gnostic thought. The painting is called *Elohim creating Adam* and the snake symbolism is heavily involved as usual (Fig 110). Blake had to be subtle and not too blatant given the domination of Christianity at the time. The Gnostics turned biblical belief on its head and equated the god of the Old Testament with the Demiurge/Satan/Devil and this makes far more sense of the Judeo-Christian Yahweh/Jehovah, the 'god' whose mass murder and threats of mass murder pervade the biblical narrative. Yahweh comes from Yah (god) and Hovah (wickedness and associated descriptions). They picked the right name, then. Yaldabaoth was another name for the Satan-like 'god' which Gnostics associated with the Demiurge and it means 'one who traverses the external space' (and constantly seeks to infiltrate our internal space). Other Gnostic schools associated the Demiurge with Satan, Ahriman, Saklas, Samael and Choronzon. Gnostics said that the Demiurge was behind the creation of 'Adam', or Adam Kadmon ('Primal Man') and this fits with my long-held contention that the force referred to here as the Archons manipulated human genetics to create a body-type (biological computer-type) that most suited their goal of human subjugation. Adam was known to the Gnostics as 'Anthropos', the first

human being, but I would say more like the first human form from the new genetic type. You can see how exposing the true the nature of the Judeo-Christian god Jehovah/Yahweh made the Roman Church so determined to destroy the Gnostics and their writings, but what is the 'Demiurge', exactly? An entity, a 'spirit', an extraterrestrial? I would describe the Demiurge in one word ... a *distortion* – and I mean literally. Everything is energy/Consciousness/Awareness and when you have harmonious energy this manifests harmony in Consciousness/Awareness and, from that, harmony in behaviour and perception. When you have an energetic distortion the opposite is the case – distorted energy, Awareness, perceptions, attitudes and behaviour. Something happened which created this distortion and the distortion became a perception and Awareness because everything is aware in some form. The distortion became *self-aware*. This distortion – being a distortion – saw itself and all it surveyed from a crooked, flawed and misguided perception of reality. It believed that only it existed because the distortion prevented a connection with – and so an awareness of – higher and more expanded states of Consciousness. The distortion or Demiurge believed it was the Creator or 'God'. The Gnostics described the Demiurge as 'demented' and this is why. The term demented is defined as 'crazy, unhinged, unbalanced, mad, sick, disturbed and

insane'. The key word among them is unbalanced the opposite of balance and harmony ... a distortion. The Archons which were created by the Demiurge according to Gnostic texts are copies of the original distortion with the same dementia and perceptions. I am seeing the scene in my mind as I am writing this of the Disney animation, the *Sorcerer's Apprentice*, as a broom carrying buckets of water for trainee magician Mickey Mouse divides into copies of itself and creates ever more chaos. To enslave and control humanity the Demiurge and Archons had only one option given the potential of humans to connect with awareness far beyond the Archontic realm. They had to transmit their distortion to humanity and bring them down to the same level of ignorance and limitation – in fact lower. This they have overwhelmingly done and when people talk about living their life to the full they are most often saying that they are living their *distortion* to the full. This distortion of reality equates more money, big house, big car and lots and lots to eat and drink to 'living life to the full', as if these are the definition of 'living'.



Figure 110: *Elohim creating Adam* by William Blake. © Tate Britain

The Deceivers

The Nag Hammadi texts describe how the Demiurge is served by the Archons – entities operating as mind-parasites (possessors of human perception) with a modus operandi encapsulated in a single word: *deception*. So often the Reptilians and associated forces are described in ancient cultures in similar terms. This is why the entire Control System within human reality is founded on deceit – politicians, bankers, 'journalists' and their like are so often professional liars because they are expressions of the Archontic deception which is based on lies and distortions of truth. Gnostics saw the Archons as counterfeit spirits exploiting the technique of

‘counter-mimicry’ in which they copy something that already exists and then give it a twist to make it produce a different consequence or outcome. Gnostic texts refer to this as *phantasia*. In short, the Demiurge and Archons *invert* everything and so do Satanists who serve and worship the Demiurge-Archons/Reptilians. Satanists use the *inverted* five-pointed star, or pentagram, as their prime symbol (Fig 111). They also invert the cross which originated many thousands of years before it was adopted by Christianity. This is not, as portrayed, an attack on Christianity which is just another prison-religion established to serve the Archontic Control System. The cross is inverted because Satanists invert everything just like the Demiurge and the Archon-Reptilians. The Archon-inspired and controlled Nazis took the benign ancient symbol of the swastika (which can be found profusely in Japanese temples) and turned it around to become their symbol for mass murder and mass control (Figs 112 and 113). The Archons *invert* everything? Remember that quote from earlier by Michael Ellner:



Figure 111: Satanism's inverted five-pointed star, or pentagram.

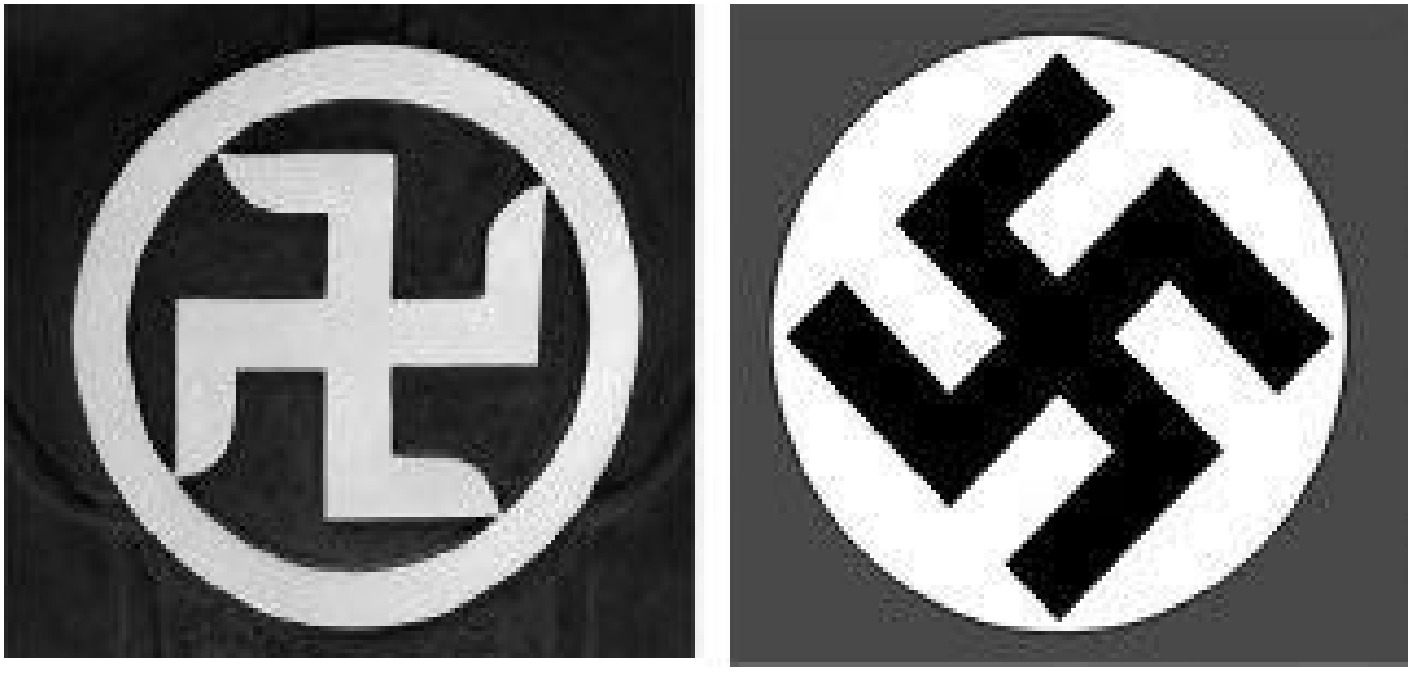


Figure 112 and 113: The swastika symbol on Japanese temples and the Nazi version.

> Just look at us. Everything is backwards, everything is upside down. Doctors destroy health, lawyers destroy justice, psychiatrists destroy minds, scientists destroy truth, major media destroys information, religions destroy spirituality and governments destroy freedom.

This is in fact describing a human society infiltrated and directed by the hidden Archontic agenda for human control and exploitation which involves the deception of perception by these professional parasites of both the human mind and human energy. John Lamb Lash writes in his book about the Gnostics, *Not In His Image:*

> In the Gnostic perspective the Archons are not only mind parasites – delusional nodes in the human mind, considered as quasi-autonomous psychic entities, if you will – they are cosmic imposters, parasites who pose as gods. But they lack the primary divine factor of ennoia, 'intentionality', 'creative will'. They cannot originate anything, they can only imitate, and they must effectuate their copycat activity with subterfuge and stealth, lest its true nature be detected.

This is why we live in a parasite society at all levels, from governments and banks parasitizing off humanity collectively to people parasitizing off each other and even parasites feeding internally off the human body. Parasites are everywhere in the parasite society of the Archon parasites. I have had parasitic people in my own life who arrogantly assumed the right to take the rewards of another's talents and efforts while contributing

nothing. Look at the Archon-possessed people that run the global political and banking system and the royal families and their 'divine' (Archon) right to rule. They are parasites feeding off the talents and efforts of the global population. You can see why this is so once you realise that they are Archons taking human form. The definition of parasite encapsulates the way that such people operate and, most relevantly to this book, how the Archons parasite off humanity:

> Parasite: An organism that grows, feeds and is sheltered on or in a different organism while contributing nothing to the survival of its host; one who habitually takes advantage of the generosity of others without making any useful return.

This is the Archon mentality for sure and they are constantly encouraging humans into errors and distorted perceptions which they can then further perpetuate, expand and make permanent unless the victim reaches some level of self-realisation by becoming Conscious beyond Body-Mind.

Demons and Jinn

I will have a lot more to say about the Archons and the Gnostic texts as we proceed, but at this point it is worth comparing what the Gnostics say about the Archons with what Arabian legends and stories and the Islamic holy book, the Koran, say about 'supernatural entities which

they call the ‘Jinn’, also spelt Djinn. The name comes from an Arabic root word meaning ‘to hide’ or ‘hidden’. Jinn are described as occupying a parallel world (frequency band) to humans and are usually invisible to us (exactly what the Gnostics say about the Archons and I have long said about the Reptilians). Other Jinn derivatives include words that mean madness and embryo or foetus, as in hidden inside the mind and hidden inside the womb. From Jinn also comes ‘genie’ – the magical beings that could be held in a bottle as energy and then manifest in human-type form when released. This is symbolising a major truth in that the Archons are simply energy/awareness in their base state, but they can manifest or project an ‘outer’ form when they need to. This is possible because there is no ‘physical’ and everything that appears to be a solid form is actually decoded energy – a decoded field of information. The projector of the ‘form’ is the source only of the information field. It is the *observer*, the decoder, who actually creates the illusory form that they think they see by the act of observation/decoding. The apparently crazy and impossible becomes perfectly straightforward once you realise this. The Koran says that the Jinn are made of ‘smokeless fire’ and the Archons are said by the Gnostics to be made from ‘luminous fire’. One of the major symbols of the Control System to this day is the flame or torch, and demonic entities often enter satanic

rituals through the medium of fire – symbolised by the fire genie bursting from the lamp (Fig 114). There are many ancient references to moving between realities through the conduit of fire. Legends say that when a Jinn known as Iblīs disobeyed Allah he was expelled from Paradise with the name 'Šayṭān' – *Satan*. Iblīs, the Islamic Devil, is said to have no power directly, but can only 'cast evil suggestions into the heart of men, women, and Jinn'. This what the Gnostics say about the Archons. Many Muslims wear a talisban, or taweez, for protection against the Jinn, as did Native American tribes and others for protection against their version of this unseen manipulating force. The Jinn are said to be organised in social hierarchies and three such class divisions are 'those who have wings and fly in the air; those who resemble snakes and dogs; and those who travel about ceaselessly'. We see dog-headed gods depicted in ancient Egypt and they have been explained as symbolic of Sirius, the so-called Dog Star, but who knows? Legends say that Jinn can also appear as dragons and can take human form when necessary to engage in their deceit. Ibn Taymiyyah (1263–1328), the renowned Islamic scholar, described the Jinn as 'ignorant, untruthful, oppressive and treacherous', although common Islamic belief is that they can have various states of being. He said that the Jinn engage in manipulative 'magic' and orchestrate events and

misinformation at séances. The Koran connects the Jinn to King Solomon, the major hero of the Jewish belief system: ‘And before Solomon were marshalled his hosts, of Jinn and men and birds, and they were all kept in order and ranks’ (Quran 27:17). The Archons described by the Gnostics and the Jinn of Islamic and pre-Islamic Arabia are portrayed in the same terms and so they should be because they *are* the same. Central American shamans also refer to shadowy entities that they call the Flyers – once again the description and modus operandi are the same as the Jinn and the Archons.



Figure 114: The Jinn 'made from fire' are the origin of the genie legends.

Jinn also appear in Arabic translations of the Bible, but generally the Christian 'Jinn' are known as demons or demonic. A demon is yet again said to be a supernatural being, often malevolent, which can possess human beings and animals, take over their perception and behaviour, and cause them ill-health. The Christian demons are the Archons and Jinn under another name, that's all. The 'casting out of demons' is very much a Biblical theme and demons are associated with the concept of 'fallen angels'. The Roman Catholic Church employs designated exorcists to this day to remove demons from people, which is ironic, really, because it has spent thousands of years in its various incarnations putting them in. The demons of Hebrew lore are called the Se'irim and the Shedim, which apparently comes from a root word meaning 'to damage'. Here we go again ... they were said to possess human beings and even inanimate objects. They can do this because the Archons/Jinn/Demons/Shedim are pure energy in their prime form and so can attach themselves to any other type of energy or electromagnetic field, be it the human auric field or the waveform and non-holographic levels of apparently inanimate objects. I was in a horrible house in Arizona once which clearly, from my experience of Satanic ritual locations over the years, had been used for some real 'dark' stuff. Around the walls were ritual

masks. As I looked at them for a while it was clear to me that they were ‘possessed’ by a very malevolent energy and acted as interdimensional energetic ‘doorways’ through which the ‘demons’ could slip through during the rituals. Anyone that takes part in these rituals or has sex with those that do will almost certainly be possessed by the Archontic force. The rituals create energy fields specifically designed to allow the Archons/Jinn/demons to attach themselves to the auric fields of the participants and when two energy fields become merged during sexual activity an Archon demon or demons possessing one person can have the opportunity to attach to the other. The man at the house in Arizona was certainly possessed in my view. Masks have many connotations with regard to all of this and among them is the symbolism of possession and of putting one face to the world while a very different one hides behind the personality that you think you see. Today’s Satanism is the worship of these entities which Satanists allow to possess them. The Satanic hierarchy in our reality is dictated by the power and status of the Archon demons that possess the people involved and so the Archon/Jinn/demon/Shedim hierarchy in their reality becomes the Satanic hierarchy in ours – the hierarchy that controls royalty, politics, banking, corporations, the media and so on. Make sense of the world? Some Hebrew sources believe that the demons

are subordinate to a leader known variously as Asmodai, Haggadah and Samael ('the angel of death'). This corresponds with the Gnostic concept of the Demiurge. Over and over we find the same common themes.

I suggest that what are called the Anunnaki, Chitauri, etc., are expressions in apparent 'solid' form of the energetic Archons/Jinn/demons. Not all extraterrestrial/interdimensional entities have a malevolent agenda for humanity – far, far from it – but these do. Stewart Swerdlow, the American author and researcher, was held captive for many years in a US Military/Intelligence mind control and genetics programme at Montauk on Long Island, New York. The background to this terrible place and Stewart's experiences there can be seen in the documentary, *Montauk Chronicles*, released in 2012. Stewart says that he had direct experience with reptilian beings at Montauk and learned about their agenda for the world. He said that reptilian humanoids 'seemed to pop in and out of physical reality' (came in and out of our frequency band of visible light). But this is the point to make here, as I have in previous books. The reptilians and their associates are not at the top of the hierarchy of human control; they are vehicles or expressions in holographic form of the energetic Archons. Stewart Swerdlow says that he learned at Montauk how the Reptilians were created by the 'transparent people' – entities that 'cannot

really enter into the physical dimensions because their energy vibratory rate is so high that it cannot sustain a physical body'. He says that when they do manifest here they look like 'a transparent glass shell'. I say that these are what the Gnostics called the Archons and others call the Jinn, demons and many other names. Their 'high' vibration does not mean that they are spiritually advanced. They wouldn't do what they do if they were. The term 'high' is relative to the very low vibration necessary to interact with our reality in its current energetic state. The Archons overcome the frequency disparity by the possession of human minds and thus body-computers operating within the frequency band of visible light. The Archons directly possess humans who are open to possession, knowingly or unknowingly, while Archontic expressions like the Reptilians and Greys direct human society through a network of particular hybrid-bloodline families which look human, but aren't. These families are the ones that today control the *apparently* human governments, banking system, corporations, media, education, science and the rest of the power structure that dictates the lives – ever more callously and brutally – of humankind. A friend told me of an associate who had been working on iris scanning technology that involved looking closely into 2,300 eyes and he said that he had been shocked to find in his words that around four percent appeared to be 'of

reptilian type and appearance'. I have said over the years that I felt that the reptilian-hybrids within human society would number around five percent of the population although the number possessed by these entities is far, far higher.

Extraordinary, incredible and hard to believe? Sure, of course it is from the perspective of programmed human perception, but it's true all the same and it is long past the time when we faced it. Then, and only then, can we effectively deal with what is happening; and we *can* deal with it. Humans have the power, not the Archons, which is why they have to work covertly and with stealth. They are terrified that the truth will be known, because they know that the game is over once humanity stops giving its power away to that which manipulates from the shadows via the leading politicians, bankers, business people, media owners and all the rest.

It is all a mind game which this book will expose in great detail.



How they keep us in this Bollocks – The Matrix

Life is pretty simple: You do some stuff. Most fails. Some works. You do more of what works. If it works big, others quickly copy it. Then you do something else. The trick is

the doing something else. Leonardo da Vinci

The Gnostics said that the Demiurge ('Devil/Satan') and the Archons cannot directly create anything because they lack what the Gnostics call 'ennoia' – 'creative will' and 'intentionality' (creative intent changes reality). I would also put it this way: they do not have the gift of creative imagination and so they must manipulate and exploit those who *do* if they are to get what they want.

Creation is the holographic manifestation of imagination which is an expression of *Consciousness*, not Body-Mind. Artists and many writers have creative imagination, for example, and so they can create something unique and original from a blank canvas or piece of paper. People in the 'box' cannot do this – which is why they are in the 'box'. What you cannot imagine, you cannot create. You can only follow, copy or twist what has *already* been imagined and created. So it is with the Archons and their representatives in our reality who I will be describing in detail. Gnostic texts say that this inability for original creation means that the Demiurge and the Archons must use deception to twist and manipulate (invert) what is already created. This theme is the origin of many so-called 'trickster gods' around the world. This doesn't mean that they can't 'make' anything – their reptilian expressions are obsessed with technology

because it overcomes some of the limitations on their creative imagination. It means that they can't create from a blank sheet of paper. They have to 'piggy-back' on what is already known and in existence. In a sentence, they lack the gift of creative imagination which requires a much more expanded Consciousness/Awareness and so they must hijack what has already been imagined into form – in this case human society. Now, here is a *biggy* that I will develop later: Humans do potentially have creative imagination and the Archons manipulate human perception so that *we* create (imagine into holographic existence) the world that suits *them*. They have to trick us into creating our own collective prison – and they *have*. The Demiurge and the Archons are professional hijackers and they have long hijacked the Earth and the perceptions of its inhabitants. Many things come from this. I have been pointing out for many years that the Reptilians are extremely robotic and mechanical in their thinking and structure (dominated by intellect and no creative imagination). The Gnostics referred to the Archons in similar terms because they are one and the same. Archon-Reptilian society is incredibly and genetically hierarchical and everyone knows their place. Stewart Swerdlow says that he learned while in the Montauk mind control project on Long Island, New York, that the similarly hierarchical Indian caste system was taken directly from the structure of social organisation of

the ‘serpent gods’. This has also been transferred to much of human society which, while not usually as extreme as a caste system, is structured as a topdown, know-your-place hierarchy of power – or lack of power – distribution. This is becoming more extreme by the day as their plan moves on to centralise power in fewer and fewer hands. What the Gnostics said about the Archons and their need to deceive and hijack rather than create from scratch absolutely fits with my contention for so long now that humanity is entrapped in a fake reality – a ‘Matrix’ world which has been hacked into what was already there. I was taken aback reading about the Gnostic material since my last book to see just how it mirrors in so many ways the story that has been unfolding in my research all over the world since 1990. Nag Hammadi texts say that ‘the world we inhabit came about due to a mistake’ and Gnostics said that our illusory reality came from the ‘generation of error’. This ‘error’ is what created the distortion without creative imagination that they called the Demiurge. Interestingly, New Agers and others talk of the ‘Earth plane’ and other invisible ‘planes’ of reality, but the word plane, which comes from the Greek, was defined as ‘error’ or ‘going astray’. Gnostic writings say that the Demiurge/Archons created the inorganic parts of the solar system by making a bad copy of the original. You could think of it as a flawed download. I would put it this way in the modern

context: they hacked in to the original virtual reality universe (which still exists) and they have been feeding the information fields of this hack to the human decoding system for us to manifest the holographic world of the 'bad copy' hack as our experienced and believed-in reality. This hack is what I will call 'The Matrix'. I was amazed to see that Gnostic texts refer to this as 'Hal', or 'simulation', and what we would call today a virtual reality world, given what I have written about this for so many years. John Lamb Lash writes in *Not In His Image:*

> Although they cannot originate anything, because they lack the divine factor of ennoia (intentionality), Archons can imitate with a vengeance. Their expertise is simulation (HAL, virtual reality). The Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns of the eternal Aeons, the Pleromic gods who reside in the galactic centre. His construction is celestial kitsch, like the fake Italianate villa of a Mafia don complete with militant angels to guard every portal.

Gnostics defined the Pleroma, as in Pleromic gods, as existence beyond matter. I relate the term to what I call the Metaphysical Universe – the waveform level and beyond. The download may have been a bad copy, but it was still a copy of something good and they have been working ever since to remove the good and replace it with their own reality. Later in the book when I put all this in the context of current events you will see how what is happening is turning our world into the Archon world.

Changing the Movie

Entrapping human perception in a fake 'hack' reality is one thing, but there is the constant potential for humans to awaken to so far beyond the Body-Mind caught in the Matrix that they are able to see what is happening and alert others to this extraordinary fact. They couldn't just install the Matrix 'copy' in the way that I will describe and then sit back. The manipulation is ongoing and the plan is to control human perception ever more completely to ensure that no one would be able to wake up to what is going on. The transhumanist agenda to cross the human body with technology is all part of this, as I shall be explaining. Gnostics described the Archons as inorganic and as what we would term in today's language, cyborgs. Transhumanism wants to see the cyborg human – part-human part-technology – and its advocates are articulating the next stage of the Archon takeover of the human Body-Mind: to make humans even more like them. The cataclysmic upheavals in the solar system were fundamentally connected to the Hack. The Demiurge/Archons technologically-instigated a colossal distortion in the waveform information fabric of our reality (what I call the 'Schism') and given that the Archons control the information field of the Hack or Matrix this is nothing like as difficult as it may sound. It is the same in theme as re-writing a computer program to bring about a different outcome on the screen. If you distort and

disharmonise the waveform level of reality then this will be decoded as electrical, digital and holographic distortions which, in the holographic 'physical' realm, will manifest as world-changing geological upheavals. This could easily include the Earth moving on its axis (hence its 'wobble') which itself would generate a gigantic global tsunami – the universal 'Great Flood' (Fig 115). If the waveform distortion was big enough and deep enough it would so distort the energetic balance of the wider solar system that planets (and dwarf stars like Saturn and Jupiter) would dramatically change locations. This would support the work of Immanuel Velikovsky and those who have continued and expanded his research. This is a vital, vital, point to get across. Creation, and the distortion and hijacking of creation, does not happen in the holographic or illusory-physical realm. This is merely like a screen on which the movie plays out as a done deal. Once a movie hits the cinema screen there is no changing it and the same with holographic reality. If you want to change the experience of the holographic realm, or what we optimistically call the conscious mind, then you have to make the change in what we call the 'sub-conscious' or waveform level – the Metaphysical Universe . It is from here that the Archons manipulate events in the holographic realm and this makes so much explainable which would otherwise seem impossible if you were thinking only in terms of the non-

existent ‘physical’.
I’ll give you a quick example of what I mean, part of a story that I will expand on later. When I returned to Peru in April, 2012, I saw a big rock formation at a particularly relevant location to the Archons. You could immediately see that the formation looked like a dragon or dinosaur (Fig 116). The pictures here only give you a feel for the dragon rock and they can’t capture how blatant it is when you see it ‘live’. There is a large head at one end followed by the back and the tail with another head at the tail making it a double dragon (Figs 117 and 118). The only way to explain this if you start from the perspective of ‘physical’ reality is that the wind and rain must somehow have miraculously worn away the rocks to form an extraordinary accident of nature; but no accident is necessary when you realise how the universe and the Matrix Hack is really structured. An information field encoded with the dragon rock formation is inserted at the waveform level (akin to what computer programmers do) and when this encoded information is decoded into holographic reality, hey presto: ‘Blimey, that looks just like a dragon’. To have a dragon rock formation at a location connected to the Archon-reptilians (as I will explain later) is not a coincidence. The rock was made to be that way and you can do this if you encode the waveform information construct. This is why mainstream ‘science’ can’t explain even the fundamentals about our

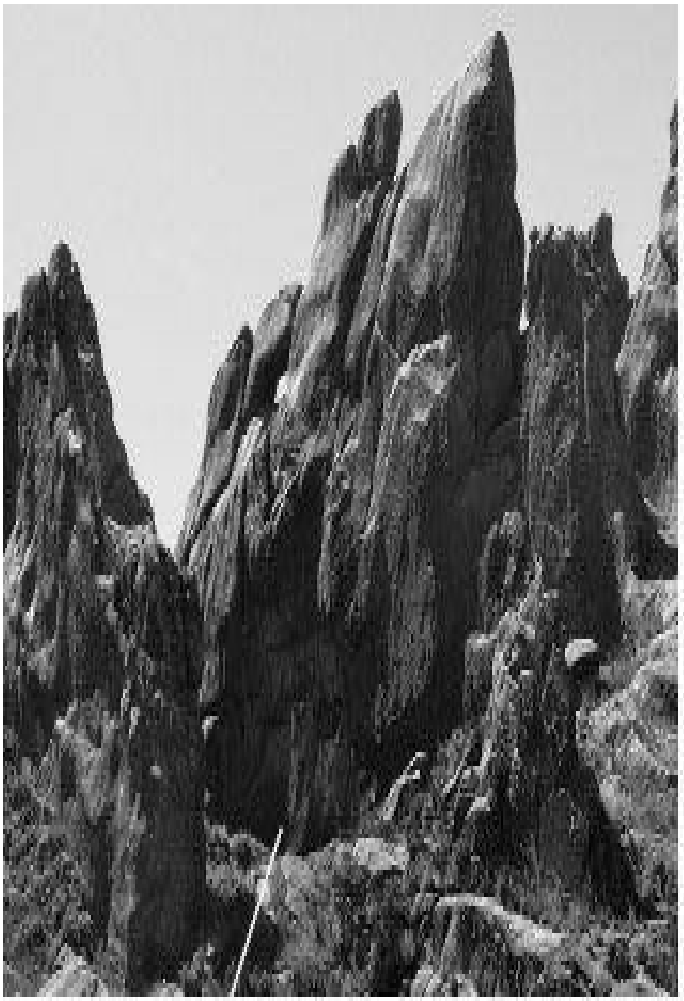
reality. It is scanning the movie screen for answers while ignoring the projector and the Archontic computer programmers. All this means that information fields can be encoded with historical ‘finds’ that are not from the non-existent ‘past’, but encoded in the NOW to manipulate human perception of reality and ‘history’. Talk about needing to be on our toes and constantly alert to all possibility.



Figure 115: A rift in the waveform information construct played through into holographic global disaster.



Figure 116: Dinosaur rock in Peru




© Neil Hague (www.neilhague.com)

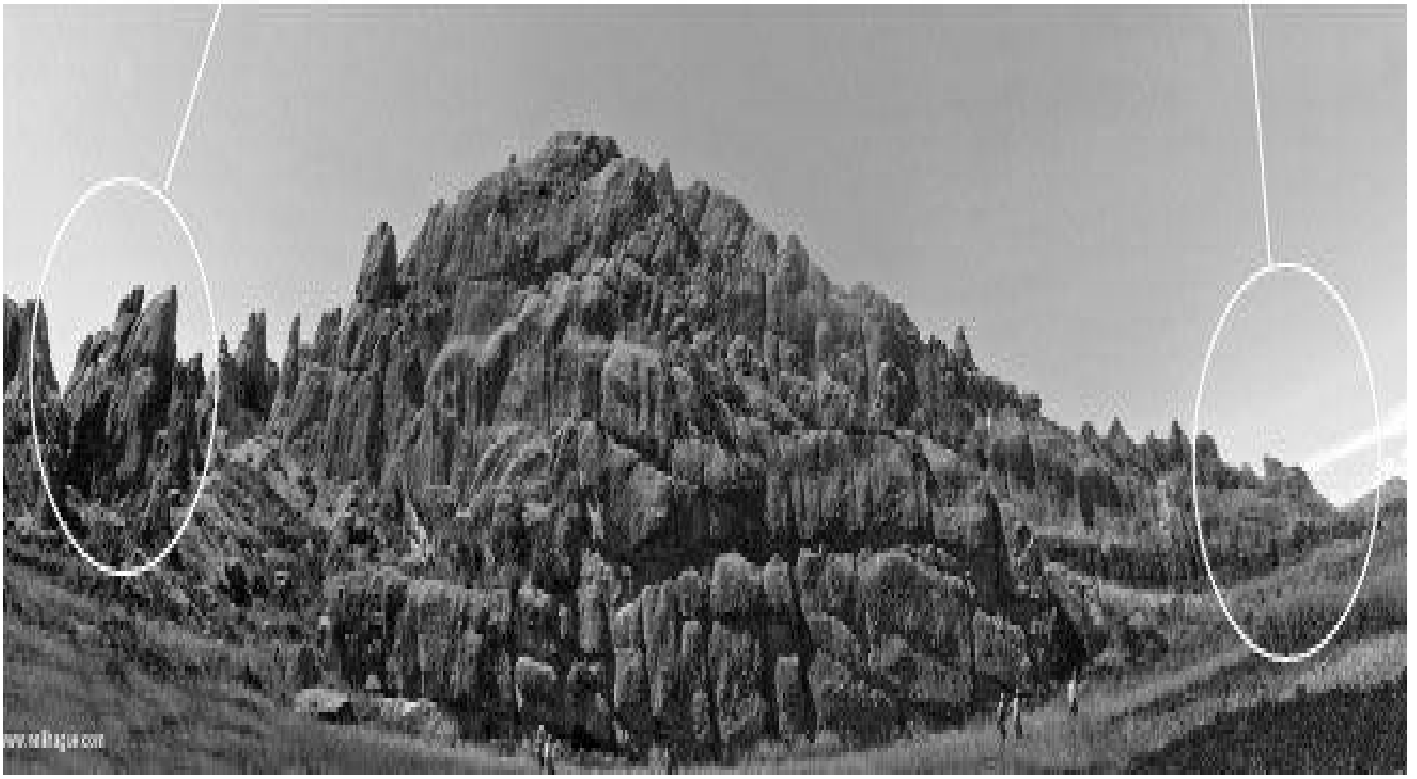

www.neilhague.com

Figure 117 and 118: The double-dragon.

The engineered cataclysms brought an end to the Golden Age *'Avatar'* society and a very different one was to take its place. The collective energy field of the solar system went from relative harmony to extreme distortion – the Schism. Astronomically and so astrologically everything had changed. At least Saturn, Venus, Mars and Jupiter were now in very different locations and this meant that they were interacting with the energy field in a different way to before. This, in turn, influenced humans in a different way as they interacted with the much transformed collective field through what we call astrological connections. The distortion of the field had fundamental effects in terms of suppressing human awareness through the imbalances that ensued. Not that there were many Earth people left after all this came to pass, but what few there were became the blueprint from which a new human would be manipulated – one literally bred for slavery. The new 'genetic' (information field) human Body-Mind was not created from scratch, but in true Archontic fashion the original was changed, distorted and rewired. All the global stories in their different forms about Adam and Eve and the serpent in the Garden of Eden and the Noah character saving selected humans and two of every animal (genetic material) are all related to this theme. So, most certainly, is the biblical story of the sons of God (the gods)

interbreeding with the daughters of men to create the Nephilim, a hybrid race also known as the Emim, Anakim and Rephiam. They were a race of giants recorded in cave paintings and ancient texts the world over and the Bible says: 'There were giants in the earth in those days.' These hybrids were known as the 'demigods', part human, part 'god'. Gilgamesh from the Sumerian king list was a good example. He is the main character in the *Epic of Gilgamesh*, which is described as 'the greatest surviving work of early Mesopotamian literature'. Gilgamesh is described as a demigod of superhuman strength who survived the Great Deluge and was twothirds 'god' and one third human. The Nephilim hybrids are still controlling human society today, as we shall see, although they no longer appear as they once did. Legends and accounts in almost every culture refer to the interbreeding between humans and the 'gods' and the manipulation of human genetics. It is a global theme. The Sumerian Tablets tell this story about the Anunnaki, as do Zulu shamans and others throughout Africa with regard to the various versions of the Chitauri. The Hopi people in the United States tell of their 'snake brothers' who interbred with their women and they were widely known around the world as 'the Watchers'. Shinar, the biblical name for Sumer, means 'The Land of the Watchers'. It was known by the Egyptians as Ta Neter, which meant the same.

Shadow People and the world beneath our feet

The Archons cannot manifest, at least for long, in our reality because of the frequency difference and atmospheric incompatibility. They can appear for a short time in many guises and disguises through the projection of holographic fields and they are the socalled ‘Men-in-Black’ who have been experienced by many in the field of UFO research. They look strange, act strange and then often disappear in ways that cannot be explained in terms of leaving by foot or vehicle. The ‘Shadow People’ described in many cultures also fit the Archon method of operation and so do those that Central American shaman call the Flyers. The Shadow People have been described as having no faces, but somehow still managing to give the impression of staring. They communicate information directly into the mind of the observer and bypass the usual five-sense decoding process. I have been ‘visited’ by something very similar in my bedroom at night and they are always accompanied by intense electromagnetic activity. Sometimes I will be woken by a loud buzz or see electromagnetic phenomena and on these nights I always experience vivid dreams. This used to keep me awake when it started some years ago, but now I just give it the finger and turn over. My father used to talk about some people being ‘all mouth and trousers’ and

that's how I see these entities. Their power over us is only our perception of their power over us. They're little boys in short pants really. The Archons overcome their inability to stay in our reality for long by using robot-type beings (expressions of themselves) for most of the interaction. These are the Reptilians and associated non-human entities like the Greys. The Archons can manifest in many forms, too, including reptilian, to confuse and misdirect, but only in short bursts because it takes so much energy to do this when it is not your natural frequency. The power centre of the Archon-Reptilians is also beyond our frequency band, but they can manifest here for a longer and there are other Reptilian types that operate within our frequency band if they avoid the surface sunlight (hence the story of the vampire Dracula who had to be back in his coffin by sunrise). These types of Reptilian are located within the Earth in underground cities. Many took shelter deep underground at the time of the last global cataclysm along with other 'extraterrestrial' races including a blond-haired, blue- eyed group known by UFO researchers as the 'Nordics'. There is a long list of other non-human races and groups involved in human affairs and genetics, but I am focussing on the main themes, players and agendas with regard to human control because otherwise it can get so complicated that the main theme can be lost or diluted. Most of them are

different forms of Archon anyway. The underground systems and cities are the origin of the legends and accounts all over the world about civilisations within the earth with names like Shambhala and the much-cited 'Underworld' which many have connected to the biblical Hell. Underground cave and cavern systems have been found all over the planet. A partial list of peoples with underworld legends and mythology include the Turko-Mongols, Aztecs, Babylonians, Buddhists, Celts, Chinese, Christians, Egyptians, Estonians, Fijians, Finnish, Greeks, Hebrews, Hindus, Hopi, Hungarians, Incas, Inuit, Muslims, Jain, Japanese, Koreans, Latvians, Malayans, Indonesians, Maori, Mayans, Scandinavians, Polynesians, Pueblo, Romans, Slavs and Sumerians. This is also the source of the myths about 'little people' and 'fairy people' in countries such as Ireland. Researcher Michael Mott studied the global myths about the 'underground people' for his book, *Caverns, Cauldrons, and Concealed Creatures*, and he discovered many common themes with regard to these entities:

> They are mostly reptilian or reptilian humanoids or 'fair' and Nordic; they are telepathic with superior mental powers; they can shape-shift and create illusions; they want to interbreed with humans and need human blood, flesh and reproductive materials; they have advanced technology; they have the secret of immortality; they can fly, either by themselves or with their technology; they mostly have a malevolent agenda for humans; they cannot survive for

long in direct sunlight; they have been banished from the surface world or are in hiding from surface people and/or the Sun; they want to keep their treasures, knowledge and true identity a secret; they covertly manipulate events on the surface world; they have surface humans working for them through the priesthoods, cults and secret societies; they have a putrid smell like 'sulphur and brimstone'.

The reptilian aspect of some underworlders permeates folklore. One universal theme that recurs in the folktales of many, many cultures is that of the snake-husband or snake-wife, who can transform into a 'human' or humanoid form and is invariably of royal blood among his or her own kind (talk about the ultimate pick-up line!). Often the snake or serpent-man exacts a promise of marriage, or the hand of an unborn human child in betrothal, consistent with the theme of the subterranean's interest in maintaining their own genetic diversity.

A variant of this should be familiar to most readers of fairy tales, in the form of 'The Frog Prince'. The frog-prince is a Handsome Prince, but like the Japanese seducing dragon, he has a reptilian or amphibian form. The underworld link is complete, for frequently the frog lives in a deep well, from which he is discovered or rescued by the female protagonist.

A possible connection is evident in the Scandinavian belief that some dwarves would 'turn into toads', if caught by the Sun, much like Mimoto's lover turned from a man into a 'dragon' when the same thing happened. Slovenia has its legends of fairies and 'little people', but Slovenian fairy tales are also permeated by the presence of the 'Snake Queen', a great, white, cavedwelling creature who is part woman and part serpent. The serpentine-yet-human Nagas are still believed by devout Hindus and some Buddhists to dwell beneath India, Nepal and Tibet.

This describes the recurring themes about the Archon-Reptilian behaviour and agenda. The smell of sulphur has been described to me many times by those who say they have been abducted by non-human reptilian entities and Greys. Note the line about the desire to interbreed with humans and their need for human blood, flesh and reproductive materials. This is a universal ancient and modern theme when you research the Archons in all their various names and guises. They are obsessed with manipulating human genetics. When I say Reptilians I don't mean the entire genetic species in all existence, but those that have been 'adapted' in the usual fashion by the Archons to serve their purposes. They, too, have been genetically (energetically) manipulated and I have seen a number of films in recent years in which mechanical or robotic reptilian entities invade the planet. One was *Avengers Assemble* and they even called the reptilian invaders the Chitari which is ridiculously close to the Zulu Chitauri. Hollywood is putting much of what is happening – and planned – in our face but without revealing the true significance. The terms 'mechanical' and 'robot-like' do not have to refer to technology of the nuts, bolts and metal variety. *Biological* forms are technology to the Archons and they see them for what they are – biological Body-Mind computer systems which can be programmed to serve their interests as long as they have no connection worth the

name to true Awareness and Consciousness. Nor does genetic manipulation have to be done through procreation. We see today how children can be 'grown' in laboratories and all the other genetic techniques such as gene splicing and the genetic effects on animals and the 'natural world' through genetically-modified (GM/GMO) crops and food. These are all programs instigated by the Archons with the usual goal of distorting what already exists to suit their purposes of human control. Corporations like Monsanto, the major force behind GMO and so many other abominations, should be renamed *Archon-to* in the interests of accuracy. Human genetics are now being manipulated in even more sophisticated ways through gene-altering drugs and other methods. Researcher Mike Barrett writes:

> Although gene-altering drugs are indeed helping to pave the way for further human genetic modification, it is only a single move in the game. Just a few months ago, we reported on the very first group of genetically modified babies being 'created' in the United States. The scientists stated that 30 babies were born using genetic modification techniques. In addition, 2 of the babies tested were found to contain genes from a total of 3 different parents. Geneticists state that this genetic modification method may one day be used to create genetically modified babies 'with extra, desired characteristics such as strength or high intelligence'.

Or with their frequency range of information/reality decoding potential further squeezed and firewalled.

The neutered human

The Sumerian Tablets include portrayals of the Anunnaki manipulating human genetics in 'test-tube' situations (Fig 119) and an extraordinary artefact thousands of years old found in Colombia confirms detailed knowledge of the internal birth process in the ancient world together with skills beyond what are possible today. This is known as the Genetic Disc and includes depictions of human eggs and sperm that can only be seen through a microscope (Fig 120). The disc is also made of lydite, a very hard stone that breaks up easily when cut because of its structure. Researcher Klaus Dona says that experts in the field have told him that it would not be possible to make the same disc today with the same material. The birth theme continues on the reverse of the disc with images of a foetus, but look how the 'people' are portrayed – they're certainly not human (Fig 121). Birth instruments made from lydite have also been found that confirm an advanced knowledge of the process and the expert opinion is that these could not be made today from lydite either. The human body has certainly been subjected to substantial gene splicing, which is a bit like cutting frames in a film and putting them back in a different order, to change the genetic structure. This is done today in laboratories and so how was it done aeons ago by supposedly primitive people? American researcher and writer Lloyd Pye has been

studying human origins for decades. He points out that human DNA has more than 4,000 defects compared with only a few hundred in chimpanzees and gorillas. Mainstream science has acknowledged sudden changes in human genetics about 200,000 years ago and again around 35,000 years ago. Remember how Rebecca Cann, Assistant Professor of Genetics at the University of Hawaii, co-authored a study in the journal *Nature*, saying that modern humans are descended from a single mother who lived in Africa in about 200,000 BC. Timescales for all this are difficult, not least because time is an illusion, and it is hard to be anything like precise even within the human perception of time and history. The Gnostic texts say that the Archons were here before humans and the manipulation has been going on pretty much from the start, but it was after geological cataclysm and genetic manipulation that the control really went into overdrive. My feeling is that the Earth upheavals I have been talking about and the genetic tinkering go way 'back' as we perceive time. There were certainly enormous catastrophes about 11,500 years ago and the genetic manipulation has been ongoing. The Sumerian Tablets say that the Anunnaki-derived kings of Sumer could trace a line back 240,000 years. Some researchers into these matters seem to think that the hijack happened in the last few thousand years, but I don't agree. I think the Archon manipulation has been

happening since humanity arrived and has unfolded in a series of stages as the control became much more extreme and severe.



Figure 119: The Mesoptamia portrayal of the creation of 'Adamu', the new genetically-manipulated human.



Figure 120: The Genetic Disc.



Figure 121: The reverse of the disk and its clear images of procreation and genetics.

Transmitted transformation - The Hack

Other ways that human genetics can be changed are by encoding waveform fields with new information that would decode through to the holographic as genetic mutation, or to broadcast information on the frequency range of human genetics that would trigger changes in body structure (Fig 122). Remember how the Russian research group transformed frog embryos to salamander embryos in one experiment by transmitting

salamander DNA information patterns. An Internet article described very well this role of DNA:

From the characteristic form of this giant molecule – a wound double helix – the DNA represents an ideal electromagnetic antenna. On one hand it is elongated and thus a blade which can take up very well electrical pulses. On the other hand, seen from above, it has the form of a ring and thus is a very magnetical antenna.

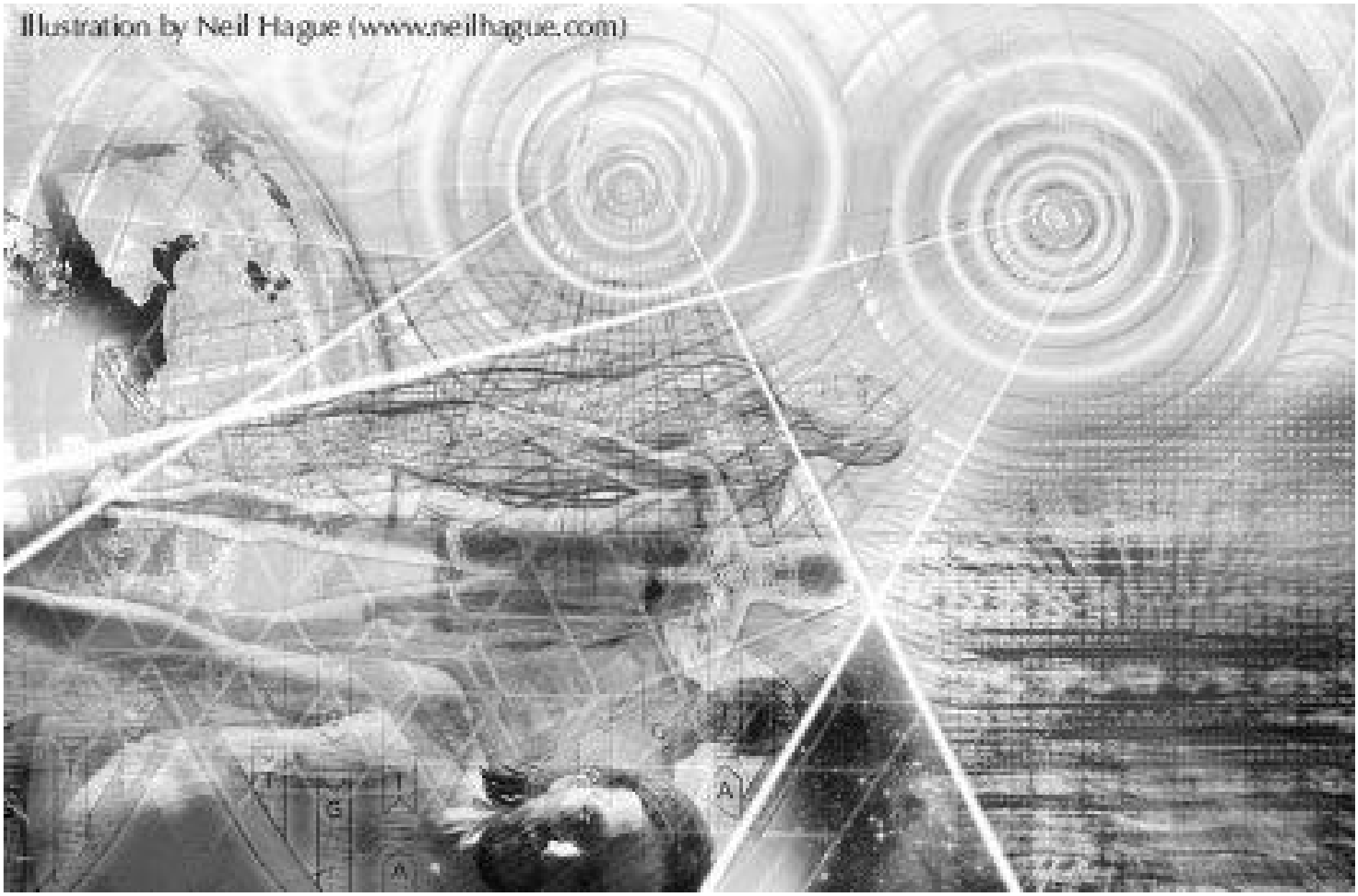

Illustration by Neil Hague (www.neilhague.com)

Figure 122: If you can communicate information to DNA and human genetics on their frequency range you can mutate the human form.

There are many ways that human genetics could have been changed, and are still being changed, and I include them in detail in other works. But the next question is, why? Why manipulate human genetics? The quote above is at the core of it and this brings us to the foundations of human control and manipulation. The themes in the *Matrix* movies are based on fact in the sense that we are experiencing a fake reality that has been hacked into the human reality that existed before and still exists beyond the frequency walls of the Matrix. The Archon Matrix transmits within a particular frequency band and human DNA has been manipulated to receive and transmit within that same band. This is the same principle as tuning a radio to a particular frequency to pick up a particular station. The frequency band on which DNA is transmitting and receiving locks the whole holographic body-computer into that same band which, through the five-sense/genetic decoding system, manifests as an apparently experienced reality in the brain. Humanity was caught in the Matrix – the 'Hack' – once DNA began to receive information within the frequency band of visible light in the electromagnetic spectrum (Fig 123). Key to this was, and is, the manipulation of RNA or Ribonucleic acid (Fig 124). DNA has been the genetic star for decades and RNA a

relatively bit-part player, but a big rethink is going on among RNA researchers like Yoshikazu Nakamura, a professor in the Division of Molecular Biology at the Institute of Medical Science, University of Tokyo, who points out that life was created in 'the world of RNA'. My great friend, the researcher and cutting-edge healer, Mike Lambert, at the Shen Clinic on the Isle of Wight, worked out long ago that RNA was the dominant force and not DNA. In short, RNA writes the program that we call DNA. If I put this in computer language then RNA controls the mouse and the keyboard and DNA is what appears on the screen. The Archontic manipulators of human genetics had to change the program, DNA, via the programmer, RNA. It is interesting and very significant that some RNA researchers believe that it was an 'RNA world' in ancient times in which RNA played the leading role. This would make sense if genetic tinkering took place to empower the program (DNA) at the expense of its programmer (RNA). Big Pharma companies are now introducing drugs to manipulate the functions of RNA, especially through what is called 'RNA interference' which aims to switch off genes claimed to be a threat to health. I say 'claimed' because letting these people loose on human genetics is like inviting a bull into china shop. Now we can see that if the Archontic networks wished to shut down those parts of genetic function which allow humans to connect

powerfully with the greater reality they could do this through RNA just as drug companies are seeking to do the same with their potions and poisons today. The visible light frequency band of holographic awareness is far narrower than it once was because of this suppression of the DNA receiver-transmitters via its governor, RNA. Earth people before the Hack could see much further into the now unseen realms and it is clear to me why visible light is such a ludicrously narrow band of frequency. Ancient texts say that 'the gods lived among us', and the 'gods' are still where they always were in terms of frequency band. It is just that we can't see them anymore. The Body-Mind computer has been genetically firewalled so that it does not decode their range of frequency as it once did. This is precisely the same principle as what the government has done to the Internet in China. The Chinese computer system has been firewalled – the so-called Great Firewall of China – to ensure that it will not decode great swathes of the World Wide Web which contains information that they don't want the population to see. This is what has been done to humanity as a whole. The Archons don't want us to see anything that would open our eyes, or rather our minds, to the truth that would set us free. As the saying goes: 'The eyes are useless when the mind is blind.' The Matrix Hack is the very symbol on a fantastic scale for what the Archons stand for – *deception*. The Gnostics

said that the Demiurge and his Archons had dominion over the solar system, but not the Earth, Sun and Moon. They said that the Earth is not originally from this system, but was drawn in and captured. They said that the Sun, Moon and Earth were originally designed to be a three-body system. This supports what I said in *Remember Who You Are* that the Earth is 'not from these parts'. It is certainly true that there are extraordinary mathematical and geometrical connections and 'coincidences' between the Earth, Sun and Moon that do not apply to any other bodies in the solar system – once again see *Remember Who You Are* and *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*. I mean, look at the Earth. Why is it so extraordinarily different to the rest of the solar system? The Gnostic texts say that humans lived in an organic realm while the Archon world is inorganic. Definitions of inorganic include: relating to compounds not containing hydrocarbon groups and not arising in normal growth: artificial. This is certainly the way the Gnostics described the Archons.



Figure 123: Human reality has been hacked by fake information which humans decode into a fake reality. (see colour scetion.)

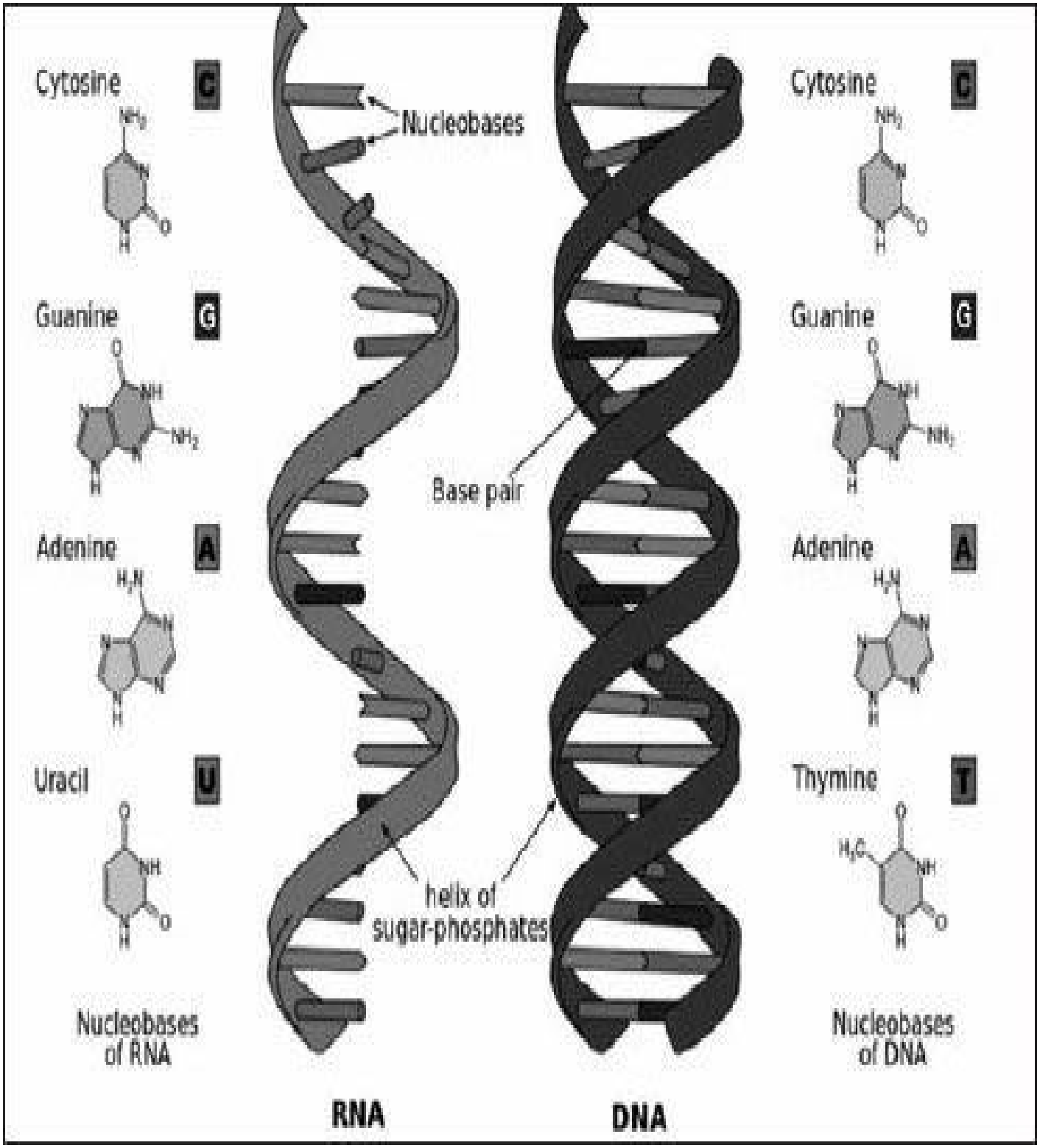


Figure 124: RNA is the writer of DNA. Hack into RNA and DNA is yours.

Physicists: 'We may live in a computer simulation'

We are now seeing even mainstream scientists asking if our reality is a simulation often because it is the only explanation that makes sense of what they are observing. Physicists at the University of Bonn in Germany revealed in 2012 that they may have evidence that the universe is a computer simulation. They pointed out in a paper called 'Constraints on the Universe as a Numerical Simulation' that simply *being* a simulation would create its own 'laws of physics' that would limit possibility. This is exactly what I have been saying in my books for years: Where do the laws of physics come from? – click, click, enter. The writers of the program decided what they were going to be. This is why when people have experiences outside of the body (the Hack) they experience an entirely different reality with none of the limitations they were subject to before. Scientists talk about a phenomenon known as the Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin, or GZK, cut-off, which is an apparent boundary for cosmic ray particles caused by interaction with cosmic background radiation. The University of Bonn paper says that this 'pattern of constraint' mirrors what you would find with a computer simulation. They say that like a prisoner in a pitch-black cell we would not be able to see the 'walls' of our prison, but through physics we may be able to identify them. This is once again right in line with my books over the years in which I have described the frequency/vibrational 'walls' of our

simulated ‘hacked’ reality and said that the outermost wall is what we call the speed of light (officially186,000 miles per second). Albert Einstein said that was the fastest speed possible, but it is not. There is no fastest or slowest within All Possibility. Einstein’s speed of light is the edge of the Matrix, the fake reality. I watched a BBC ‘science’ programme spend an hour asking ‘what is the biggest number?’ when there is no biggest number within All Possibility, nor a smallest. What about zero? But that is only a human concept within a tiny frequency band of manipulated reality. It might be worth remembering that sentence whenever someone says that something is impossible – ‘a human concept within a tiny frequency band of manipulated reality’. Strange things appear to happen close to the speed of light such as ‘time’ slowing down and other phenomena because this is the point where the Matrix ends and the reality beyond it begins (the meeting of two very different information fields operating on different frequencies). The speed of light is at the very edge of the body-computer’s ability to consciously decode reality and that’s why everything goes haywire. The more we believe that the speed of light is the fastest speed possible the more that becomes our sense of reality. Our sense of reality then becomes our experienced (decoded) reality. It is the same principle as a hypnotist implanting a false belief (sense of reality) and the subject then

experiencing that belief – as with Tom who couldn't see his daughter. Humans are being programmed this way 24/7 by the repetition of 'facts' that are nothing more than false suppositions about a false reality. We will only crack the speed of light when we stop believing it's impossible. Look at the four minute mile. It was considered to be impossible to run a mile in less than four minutes, but when someone achieved that by a fraction of a second soon others did the same. The Control System knows this and you might have noticed that whenever anyone says they have made something move faster than the speed of light the 'scientific' establishment comes down on them from a great height. Those trapped by the five senses and Body-Mind are entrapped within the Matrix and those open to Consciousness/Awareness beyond that frequency band are able to see and understand what five-senses cannot. The five-senses respond by calling the others mad because from their point of perception – within the simulation – they cannot compute and integrate what is being said. Oxford professor Nick Bostrom suggested in 2003 that we may be living in a computer simulation and calculated the 'computational requirements' to construct one. The team at the University of Bonn are embarked on doing pretty much just that by building a minute version of the universe even smaller than nano-scale. An Internet report said:

> And to help isolate the sought-after signature, the physicists are simulating quantum chromodynamics (QCD), which is the fundamental force in nature that gives rise to the strong nuclear force among protons and neutrons, and to nuclei and their interactions. To replace the space-time continuum, they are computing tiny, tightly spaced cubic 'lattices'. They call this 'lattice gauge theory' and it is subsequently providing new insights into the nature of matter itself.
>
> Interestingly, the researchers consider their simulation to be a forerunner to more powerful versions in which molecules, cells, and even humans themselves might someday be generated. But for now, they're interested in creating accurate models of cosmological processes — and finding out which ones might represent hard limits for simulations.
>
> To that end, they have investigated the Greisen–Zatsepin–Kuzmin limit (or GZK cut-off) as a candidate – a cut- off in the spectrum of high energy particles. The GZK cut-off is particularly promising because it behaves quite interestingly within the QCD model.
>
> And that would be the kind of reveal the physicists are looking for — an indication that there is indeed a man hiding behind the curtain.

American theoretical physicist James Gates, the John S. Toll Professor of Physics at the University of Maryland, and the Director of The Center for String and Particle Theory, wrote an article in *Physics World* in 2012 also describing how the evidence may be there to show that our reality is a simulation akin to the movie, *The Matrix*. He says that he and his team of researchers have discovered equations in the fabric of the universe (I

would say the Hack) that contain embedded computer codes of digital data. They take the form of 1 and 0 – the binary system of on-off electrical charges used by computers and he says: 'We have no idea what they are doing there.' I can help them with that. He said that detecting computer codes would be a way of confirming that we live in a simulation and now he had found them. He agreed that what we call 'nature' can be reduced to a set of equations found in computer coding. Computers and other electrical technology are embedded with mathematical sequences known as errorcorrecting codes or block codes which return data to its original state if something changes or interferes with it during transmission. Gates and his team have found these sequences within the fabric of our reality, but they don't know what they are doing there. I would answer that question with a simple response: the correcting codes are there to ensure that the Matrix remains stable – the Hack stays in place – and that when other data (thought or non-Matrix sources of information) threaten to intervene their effect on the digital fabric of the Hack is filtered out and the Matrix protected. But there are levels of energetic power – expanded Consciousness within and without the Matrix – that these codes cannot deal with. When people awaken to a greater vision of self and reality the waveform effect of this is also expressed digitally and once we reach a collective critical mass of

expanded awareness the fabric of the Matrix must unravel and the Hack will be no more. A study published in *Nature's Scientific Reports* likened the universe to a giant brain. It said that the way the universe evolves is the same as the Internet and the human brain. Well, yes because the universe is a Cosmic Internet – or the Hack is, in our case – and the human brain is a smaller version of the Cosmic Internet in the sense of as above, so below. A co-author of the study, Dmitri Krioukov from the University of California San Diego, said: 'For a physicist it's an immediate signal that there is some missing understanding of how nature works'. What is 'missing' is the understanding that it is a computer program – the 'dream' that hacked a dream. American author and poet Edgar Alan Poe wrote that all we see or seem is but a dream within a dream and Morpheus put it like this in *The Matrix*:

> Have you ever had a dream, Neo, that you were so sure was real? What if you were unable to wake from that dream? How would you know the difference between the dream world and the real world?

So how much of the 'real world' does the Matrix Hack allows us to see? The more my Awareness expands I am concluding none at all; or at least none in terms of perceiving the original in its original form. What we are 'seeing' (decoding) is a bad copy of the original which has been subsequently even further manipulated,

changed and distorted to increase the scale of limitation and perception deception. I have certainly looked up at the sky a number of times in my life and wondered if it was all just a projection. I vividly remember going to the London Planetarium as a small kid in the 1950s and being shocked when the lights went down and I saw the night sky projected onto the domed ceiling. It looked so 'real' and that is a moment which has never left me, as I explained in *Remember Who You Are*. I had the same feeling when I watched the movie, *The Truman Show*. The main character played by Jim Carrey was born onto the giant set of a soap opera, but he never knew that. He thought it was real as he grew into an adult while all the time he was being watched on television in a 'real' world that he had never seen. Eventually he realises that he is living in a giant dome and the sun and moon coming up and down to give the impression of day and night was all a technologically-driven illusion. The control module from which it was all directed looked like our Moon and that's very appropriate as we shall see. The term 'firmament' used in the Genesis creation narrative actually means 'vast dome' and 'beyond the firmament' in this context becomes 'beyond the Matrix'; beyond the 'vast dome' (Fig 125). The word dome is used in modern editions of the Bible:

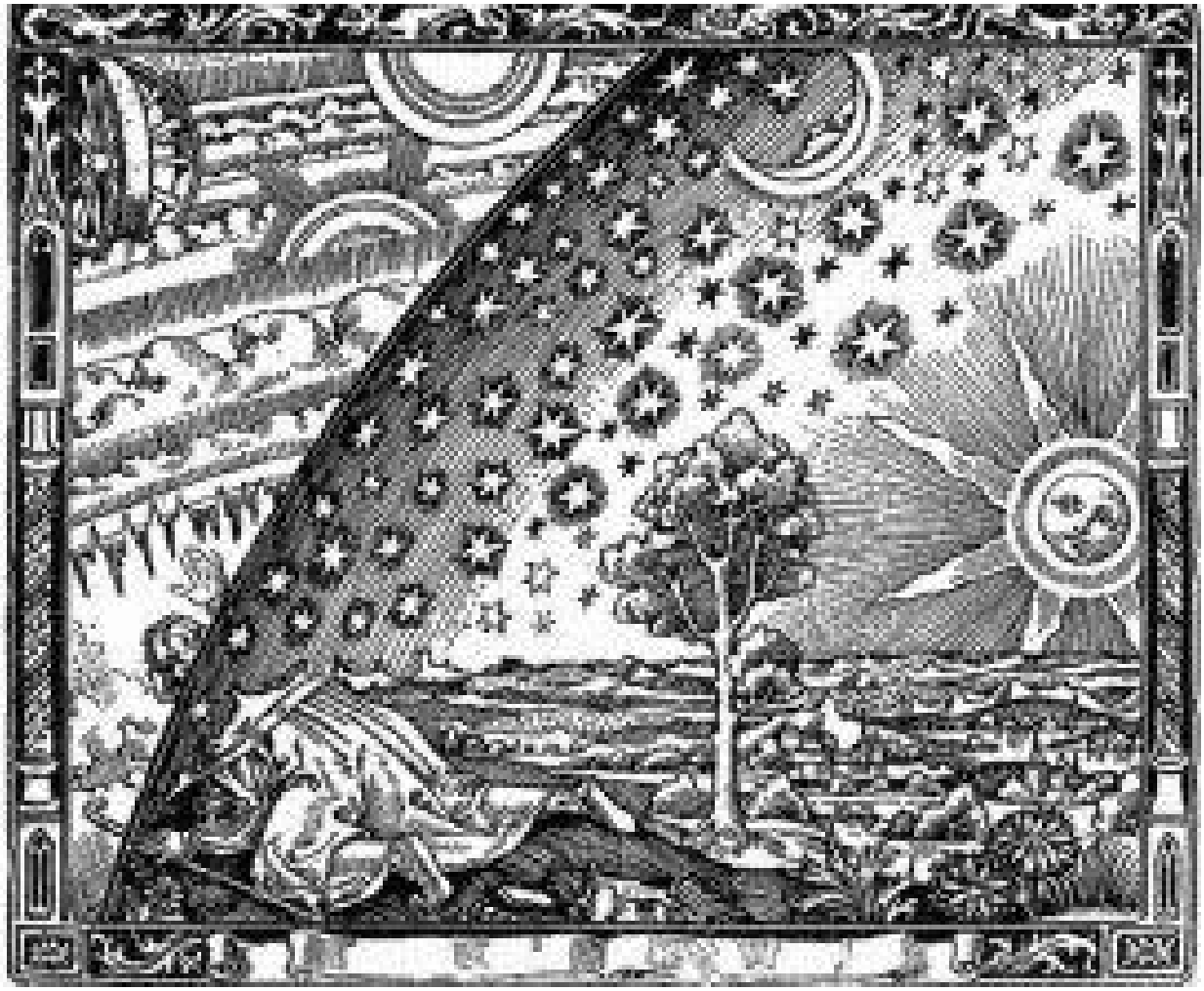


Figure 125: A portayal of the 'vast dome' or firmament.

And God said, 'Let there be lights in the dome of the sky to separate the day from the night; and let them be for signs and for seasons and for days and years, and let them be lights in the dome of the sky to give light upon the earth.' And it was so.

God made the two great lights – the greater light to rule the day and the lesser light to rule the night – and the stars. God set them in the dome of the sky to give light upon the earth, to rule over the day and over the night, and to separate the light from the darkness. And God saw that it was good. And there was evening and there was morning, the fourth day – *Genesis 1:14-19*.

The Matrix works by blocking information that would normally be decoded by humans and replacing this with fake information which is then decoded as reality. This is nothing like as difficult as it may seem and a similar blocking mechanism is acknowledged to be at work in the Earth's atmosphere. A NASA website says:

> Earth's atmosphere, however, acts an opaque barrier to much of the electromagnetic spectrum. The atmosphere absorbs most of the wavelengths shorter than ultraviolet, most of the wavelengths between infrared and microwaves, and most of the longest radio waves. For radio astronomers this leaves only short wave radio to penetrate the atmosphere and bring information about the universe to our Earth-bound instruments.
>
> The main frequency ranges allowed to pass through the atmosphere are referred to as the radio window. The radio window consists of frequencies which range from about 5 MHz (5 million hertz) to 30 GHz (30 billion hertz). The low-frequency end of the window is limited by signals being reflected by the ionosphere back into space, while the upper limit is caused by absorption of the radio waves by water vapor and carbon dioxide in the atmosphere.

Technology like analogue television broadcasts can prevent us seeing whole galaxies within its frequency range. *New Scientist*, the mainstream UK science magazine, reported that there was a race to study galaxies that were suddenly revealed in the range between 700 and 800 megahertz when the United States switched from analogue to digital television. The article called this a once in a lifetime opportunity to see

galaxies in this range before the old analogue frequencies were designated for other technology. Whole galaxies were not visible just because Americans were watching the television and those with dramatically more advanced technological knowledge could not do what I am saying they are doing with regard to the Matrix?? A team from Imperial College London, and Salford University in the North West of England, is already developing a 'space-time cloak' which manipulates light and conceals whole events from an observer. They say that, for example, a safecracker could enter a building, open the safe, take what he wanted and leave while the security cameras would see the door closed the entire time. This is done with something called 'metamaterials' which interfere with light at specific wavelengths and this makes light (simply information) deviate around an object in specific colours (frequencies) of the light spectrum. We can only see things when light is reflected from them and so metamaterials make objects invisible to us. A media report about the project explained:

> The theory is based on censoring the flow of events, which we perceive as a stream of light particles, also called photons, that strike the retina. By exploiting a characteristic of fibre optics, the flow of photons can be slowed, events edited out and stitched back together …

Photons are emitted by the Sun along with many other

forms of information and the Matrix works by blocking and re-encoding this information to feed us fake information and so a fake decoded reality. In the language of metamaterials, the Matrix is 'censoring the flow of events' and 'interfering with light at specific wavelengths' (Fig 126).

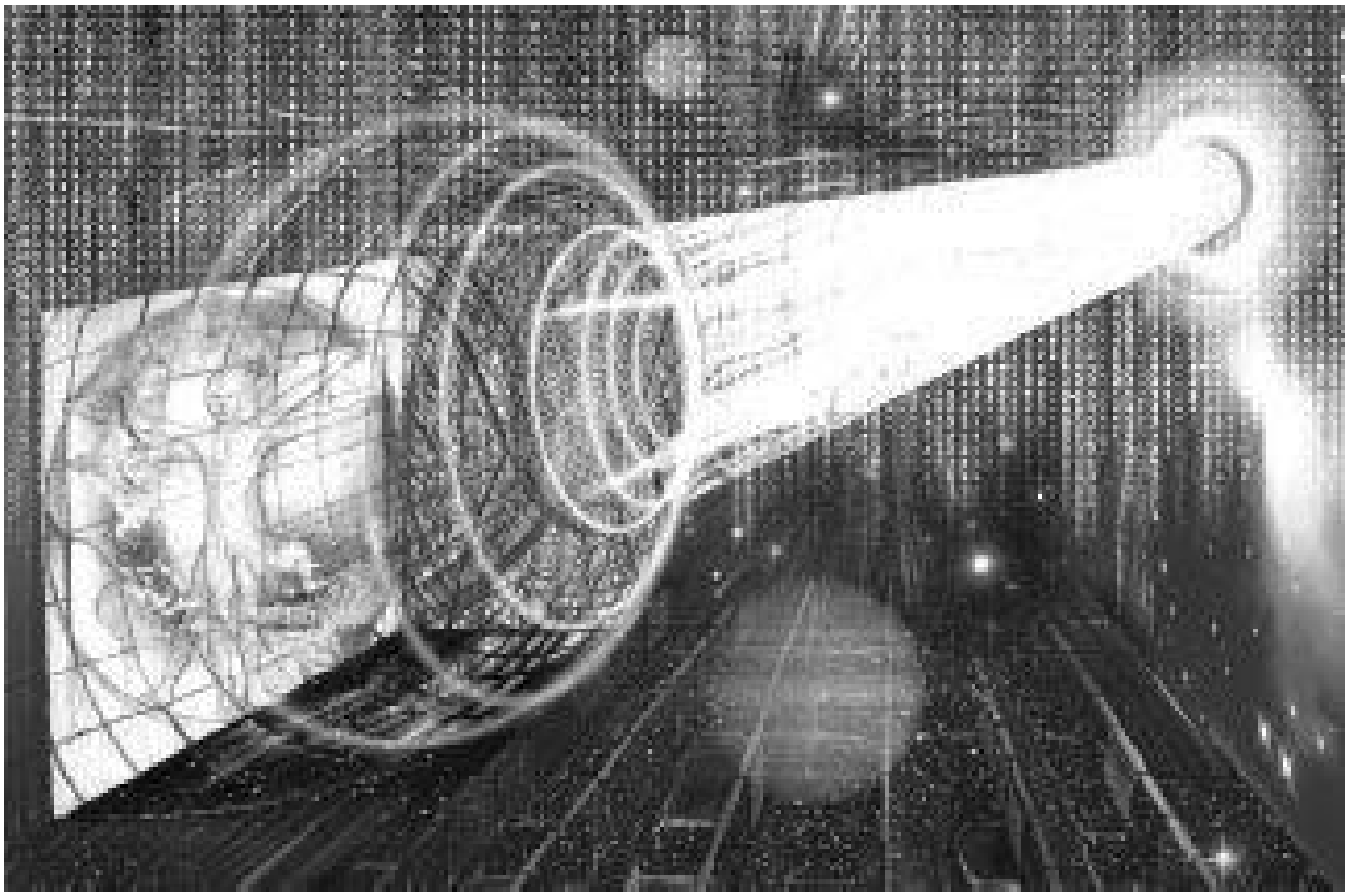


Figure 126: The matrix projects a fake reality – The Hack – while blocking out the original reality.

Light is good? *Mmmm?*

It is my view after all these years and so many 'hints' and pointing fingers from the synchronicity of my life that the

electromagnetic spectrum is the 'Hack'. From this frequency band comes what we call 'light' and we are led to believe that 'light' is good and 'dark' is bad. People talk about 'seeing the light', 'being in the light', even being a 'light worker'. But is the frequency band of light really what it is said to be? Or is it the very reality that holds us in illusory servitude? I would say the latter. It is important to constantly remember that the Archon conspiracy is founded entirely– *entirely* – on *deception;* and the deception goes deeper than people can begin to imagine. Everything is upside down – *inverted*. Black is white, light is 'dark'. Or dark in the sense that so many use the word, as in not nice. We see light as good because it is the only way that we 'see'. But hold on. Isn't the whole idea of the Archon conspiracy to make us 'see' what they want us to see? Light is a frequency range to which the Body-Mind computer was tuned by genetic manipulation (Fig 127). It is no accident that secret societies and Satanism worships the Demiurge/Satan/Lucifer as the 'Light-Bringer'. If we were tuned to another frequency band outside of what we call 'light', we would decode that information and still be able to 'see' what was decoded. Near-death experiencers 'see' even when they have left their bodies and so have no 'eyes'. It's *all* illusion and light is thoroughly and utterly misunderstood and misrepresented. When I experienced the still and silent *All That Is* during my

ayahuasca state in Brazil I did not experience that as ‘light’ but as All Knowing darkness. Reality is very different beyond this frequency band with very different ‘laws of physics’ and limitless potential compared with what we experience within the Matrix. I don’t believe that positive-negative polarities exist beyond the Matrix in the way that we experience them. Polarities are necessary to divide and rule and we see them throughout human society as well as in the domain of human physics. Polarities are needed to generate electricity and so electromagnetism which I say is the Matrix. Another polarity is the male and female form. Humans before the intervention were more like androgynous beings with no distinct male-female division. The same Biblical texts that talk about God (the gods) creating humans in ‘His’ image also say: ‘Male and female he created them ...’ (Genesis 1:26-28). The creation of Eve from the ‘rib’ (life essence) of Adam refers to the same systematic act of division. Beyond this reality in realms of expanded awareness there is Oneness, unity, not division and polarity. People say that we need polarities to complement each other and achieve balance. But does energetic balance and harmony have to manifest through competing forces or could it be a force in and of itself with no competing polarities necessary? I would say so. The overwhelming majority of what scientists are seeking to understand, and the assumptions they

peddle as fact, are related to the fake Matrix and not the wider reality. They are trying to understand a universe they believe is ‘natural’ when it is the equivalent of a computer simulation. No wonder they are so flummoxed.

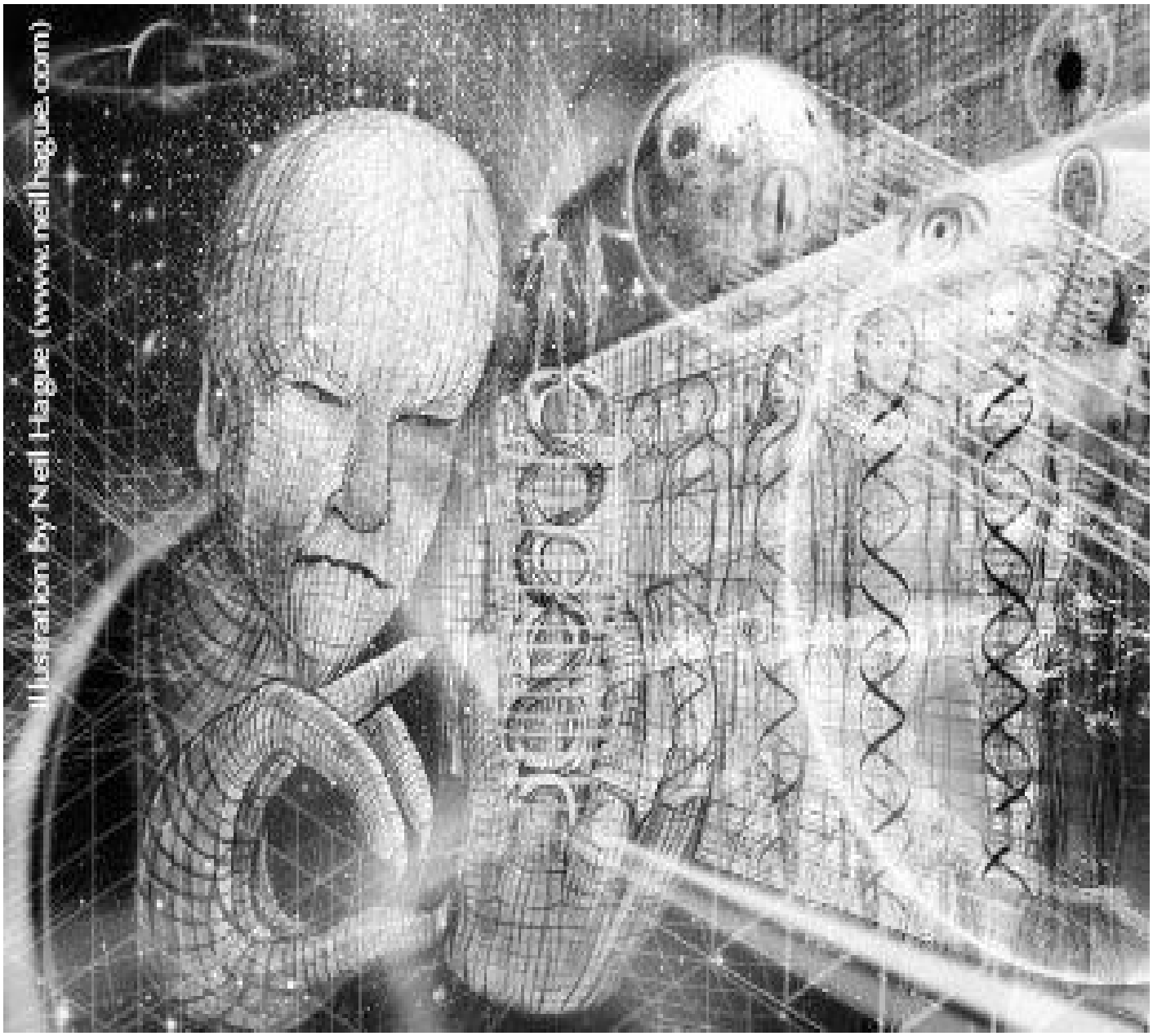


Figure 127: The Archons have tuned humans into their Matrix.

The time crime

'Time' gets slower close to the speed of light. How can this be when there is no time? And how could it happen even if time did exist? Shouldn't time be constant if it's 'real'? But it's not. It is relative to the observer, as Einstein said. I'm sure most people have had the experience in the company of people that bore them that time can seem to pass very slowly and the opposite is true when an experience is stimulating and enjoyable. The passage of what is called 'time' is relative to the experiencer and how they are decoding and constructing what we *call* time. I know how fast 'time' seems to go when I am 'in the zone' writing books or at speaking events. If you watch a train from the side of the track it appears to be moving faster than it does to those inside the train and if you travelled in a space craft at close to the speed of light for a while your relation to time would be way different to those back on Earth. I saw this explanation in an Internet article:

> If Mary was travelling close to the speed of light and she travelled for one year according to her watch before returning to Earth, she would return to find that close to 20 years had passed on Earth. Also, [her partner] Bill was no longer waiting for her. Relative to Mary, time had passed one year.
>
> It just took longer for that year to pass for Mary in her ship than it did for Bill on Earth. Even though 20 years had passed on Earth, for Mary in her ship, she saw only one year had passed because she

> was travelling much faster than Bill on Earth and time slowed down for her and time passed at a slower rate than it did for Bill. Time seems like it's passing at the same rate for everyone, everywhere but it's not. Time itself is an illusion.

It is indeed. What we call time is the way Body-Mind compiles events in the NOW into a sequence. Everything is happening simultaneously in the NOW and 'time' is how we put those NOW events into an *apparent* sequence that appears to move from A through B to C and forward in 'time'. The speed at which we make that sequence appear to move dictates how quickly or slowly 'time' seems to pass (Fig 128). There is no such thing as time travel because there is no such thing as time. What we think of as time travel is the transfer of our point of attention into realities that all exist simultaneously in the NOW. It is our *perception* that labels them 'past' and 'future'. Time, space, even movement are illusions of the decoding process. Certain brain (decoding) malfunctions make people see what should be flowing liquid as a single freeze frame or a car in the distance one second then passing them the next with nothing in between. This is like running a film with lots of frames taken out to create what is called a 'jump cut' as the sequence suddenly jumps from one thing to another. Another point about 'time': if it doesn't exist why do we age? Why does someone at close to the speed of light age far slower than someone who is not? Age, like time,

space and movement, is a *program* – encoded software which the Body-Mind computer reads and responds to. The Archons don't want humans living incredibly long lives as they did before the 'Hack' (the apparently ridiculously long lives attributed to people in ancient texts are describing how it used to be). The longer you experience this reality the more chance you have of realising what the game is for a start and alerting others. So they have inserted biological programs to keep lives far shorter than they need to be. It is a death program, nothing less. Consciousness can override the program, however, and *all* programs, if we open our minds and allow it in. This is another reason why the time illusion has been encoded into the Matrix. While the reality of Body-Mind is locked into the flow of what it perceives as past, present and future, Consciousness is in a state of the no-time NOW. This disparity alone creates a perception disconnection which is exactly what the Archontic Control System wants to achieve. An earlier Neil Hague image symbolises what I mean (Fig 129). There is one other point to make here. The Matrix illusion extends beyond the world of only the five senses. Gnostic texts describe this in their own way, too. The Matrix has other frequency bands which entrap those who withdraw from the body at what is referred to as 'death' while not being in a waveform/vibrational state that can escape these other levels of the Matrix flytrap.

Once again it is all about the point of attention. If, at illusory 'death', the point of attention remains in Body-Mind mode then all that happens is that the body ceases to function and the point of attention is left in a state of Mind without Body. But Mind is still in the Matrix and by transferring the point of attention only from Body-Mind to Mind it remains in the Matrix at other frequency bands (Fig 130). John Lamb Lash writes in his book about Gnostic belief *Not In His Image:* 'The Archontic heaven is the afterworld for countless humans who are duped by simulation ...' The Gnostics said that to escape the fake reality after what we call death you had to pass through the realm of the planetary spheres controlled by the Archons. We see them as 'solid' bodies orbiting the Sun, but that is only the holographic level. In the deeper energetic levels beyond visible light they are aspects of another level of the energy matrix designed to entrap discarnate 'souls' in the so-called reincarnation cycle. Gnostics said that the outermost planetary sphere or Archon was Saturn and beyond that was Leviathan, a snake swallowing its own tail in the form that has become known as the Ouroboros (Fig 131). This context of Saturn is going to be very significant in due course. The Gnostics said that souls had to pass through this to reach Paradise. This reminds me of the term 'Ring-Pass-Not'. I came across this many years ago and the definition in G de Purucker's *Occult Glossary* is very apt:



Figure 128: The time illusion can be manipulated by the way the apparent passage of events is decoded and constructed.



Figure 129: ‘No-time and an obsession with time means never the twain shall meet.



Figure 130: To escape the Matrix is to escape the obsession with the

‘physical’ and ‘material’.



Figure 131: The realm of the Ouroboros or Ring-Pass-Not goes out from the Earth as far as Saturn according to the Gnostic texts.

> A profoundly mystical and suggestive term signifying the circle or bounds of frontiers within which is contained the consciousness of those who are still under the sway of the delusion of separateness – and this applies whether the Ring be large or small. It does not signify any one especial occasion or condition, but is a general term applicable to any state in which an entity, having reached a certain stage of evolutionary growth of the unfolding of consciousness, finds itself unable to pass into a still higher state because of some delusion under which the consciousness is laboring, be that delusion mental or spiritual.

You only escape the Matrix by transferring the point of attention from Body-Mind into Consciousness, the true self beyond the Matrix (Fig 132). It is largely the points of attention in the realms of discarnate Mind that communicate through stage and television psychics and so continue to relate closely with the 'physical' because they are only a whisker away in frequency terms. These may also be the origin of many ghostly entities that people see in an ethereal state. What I am describing here explains reincarnation. This belief has its origins in ancient India and the religions of the East and these were fundamentally influenced by the Archontic serpent gods. Reincarnation stems from the belief that 'souls' must continually reincarnate into different bodies and situations until they become 'enlightened' and able to escape the reincarnation cycle and get out of here. This

describes the way that I am saying the Matrix functions. The Archons and their Demiurge master don't want us to escape the flytrap because they feed off our energy for reasons I will be explaining and that process happens at all levels of the Matrix. We are their power source and source of creative imagination and they don't want to 'lose' any of us. First thing: we do not need to seek enlightenment because we are already enlightened All Possibility. What we need to do is delete the programs and energetic skins of the onion that disconnect us from the influence of that enlightenment. The positive view of so-called reincarnation is that we become enlightened by long and continuous experience until we realise that we are already enlightened. But experience can also add still more layers to the onion and take us deeper into ignorance and amnesia. When the voice in Brazil was talking to me in the ayahuasca session I was shown an image of a path across a field. People began dropping from the sky onto the path and as they walked they wore it away until it morphed into a groove like those on the old vinyl records. The groove went deeper and deeper and became very dark. The symbolism and the words described how when an entrapped mind reincarnates into holographic reality it is already 'in the groove', in the program, even before the new programming begins.

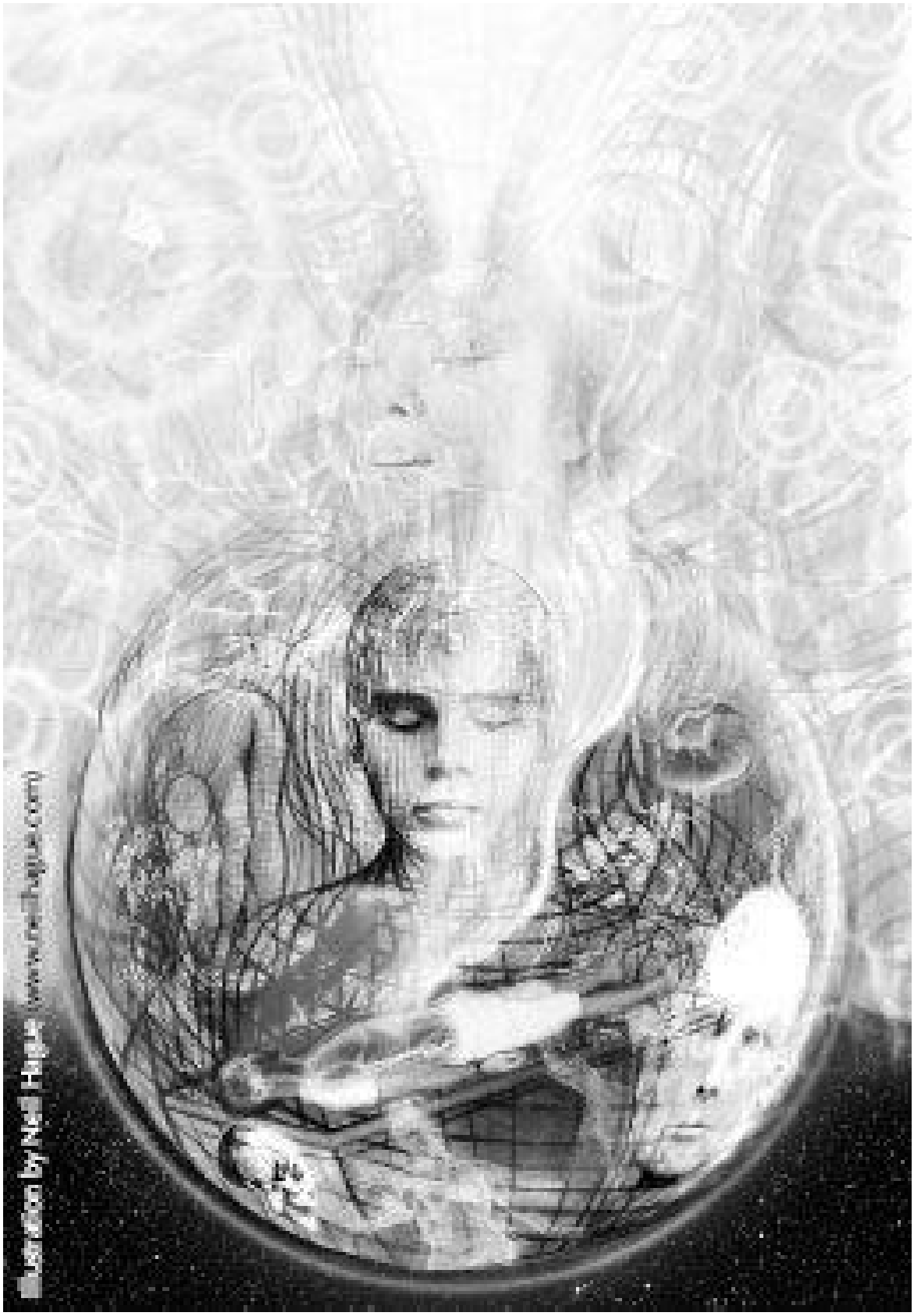


Figure 132: ‘Our point of attention or sense of reality is key to freeing ourselves from the Matrix in ‘life’ and what we call ‘death’, or the ‘after’

(continuation of) life.

The more that people are awakened to the true self, the nature of reality and the illusions of the Matrix, the more certain they are to escape its clutches when they withdraw from the body. Oh, yes, withdrawing from the body. What a tale this next man has to tell.



7

‘Dead’ for a week but back to tell the tale

As a well spent day brings happy sleep, so life well used brings happy death.
Leonardo da Vinci

It is always good – indeed *essential* – within this crazy and ludicrous madhouse known as human society to see beyond its illusions and delusions to the prime reality that lies beyond the vibrational prison cell. This 'world' – this holographic illusion – may be as it is, but infinite reality is something else. I have been saying and writing for so many years that one sentence can encapsulate the totality of life, of existence, of *being: Infinite Love Is The Only Truth – Everything Else Is Illusion*.

That was indeed the title of a book that I published in 2003 and how fantastic it was to read the account nearly a decade later of someone who has 'been there' and can remember the experience which confirms that simple fact: Infinite reality is Infinite Love. Our current reality is an extreme distortion of that 'norm' – not a 'norm' in itself. I have explained why that distortion exists – why our reality is so imbalanced and insane – but beyond this 'world' (frequency range) lies an over-the-rainbow paradise that so many have described who have been there and returned to tell the tale. What makes this example so telling and compelling, however, is that the source is an American neurosurgeon who could not have been a more concrete-minded, dogmatic, this-world-is-all-there-is, the brain-is-Consciousness sceptic if he had worked at it his whole life – and in many ways he did. Then his brain shut down for seven days

and the man who ‘came back’ was not the man who ‘went away’. Dr Eben Alexander was an academic neurosurgeon at Harvard for 15 years and, as he himself says, you could hardly meet a more staunch advocate of the close-minded rejection by mainstream ‘science’ of the continuation of life after the death of the body-brain (Fig 133). To him the brain generated what is called Consciousness and so it was impossible for Consciousness to continue to exist after the brain had ceased to function. This is the crap on which Establishment ‘science’ has been founded from the start because it has always been designed to detach the population from an awareness – the memory – of their true and infinite nature. Two of its major advocates in the UK are the clueless couple, Professor Richard ‘Dogma’ Dawkins at Oxford University and Christopher French, Professor of Psychology at Goldsmiths College, University of London. French is also the Editor-in-Chief of *The Skeptic* magazine in the UK which is the propaganda arm of the concrete mind (Fig 134). These people condemn what they call ‘pseudoscience’ while being professional purveyors of it. A review of a Dawkins book said:

> Dawkins believes in absolute reality. He does not believe that reality is malleable. Dawkins admits his understanding of quantum mechanics is foggy and so declines to delve very far into that topic.



Figure 133: Dr Eben Alexander

Takes long, deep slow breaths and rubs eyes vigorously to check focus. No, it really says that. An Oxford 'professor' who attacks, ridicules and vilifies those who have a different version of reality to him believes in 'absolute reality' while at the same time saying that his 'understanding of quantum mechanics [which proves that it is not absolute] is foggy and so declines to delve very far into that topic.' They are left-brain prisoners sitting in their perception cells while believing they are free-thinking and intelligent – 'This is my belief, now don't you dare show me any evidence to the contrary or I'll shoot.' And still they have the nerve and stunning self-delusion to talk about pseudoscience and

parrot crap like this from Dawkins: 'You cannot be both sane and well-educated and disbelieve in evolution ... the evidence is so strong that any sane, educated person has got to believe in evolution.' Well, so long as you ignore quantum physics. The arrogance is breathtaking – if you don't accept what I believe then you are, by definition, neither sane nor educated. The mainstream media is dominated by the pseudoscience of people like Dawkins and French because mainstream 'science' is considered to be the cutting edge of knowledge when most of it is light years off the pace. These people have become well-adjusted to a pseudoscientific dogma that excludes even a discipline within its own ranks – quantum mechanics and the study of the subatomic world. Their flawed perception of reality (it has to be flawed by the very definition of not including quantum revelations) is like an addiction to them. They cannot conceive of anything else and this is what the Skeptic, or Septic, Society is really all about – defending a view of reality that excludes quantum physics. It is the very definition of pseudoscience and what they call the 'scientific method' or 'evidence-based science' does not include *all* the possible evidence, but only that produced within the rigid parameters of what *they* decide is evidence. They talk about the repetition of (often rigged) results in scientific 'experiments', peer reviews and 'empirical evidence', but they fail to see that this has

parked them in a cul-de- sac when it comes to understanding reality and has delivered endless horrors upon human society including genetically-modified 'food', thalidomide and a stream of other health-destroying, mind-destroying drugs, vaccines, potions and poisons. Nothing can be credible without encompassing the quantum realm because that is the information blueprint from which the holographic 'physical' world is projected and so anything that focuses only on the projection – for example, the body as we see it – can only ever treat the symptom not the cause. Do you change a movie on the screen or on the DVD? This Stone Age 'science' can also wreak mayhem within the blueprint in the same way that your car engine would be a heap of junk if you gave someone clueless about mechanics a bag of tools and free reign to do what he liked – 'yes doctor, thank-you doctor, anything you say doctor.' This why, through the 'scientific method', the biggest killer in the United States has become the *treatment*. I see this all the time with the scientific (it says here) mainstream. They have to acknowledge that quantum physics exists because it, well, exists; but then they look the other way and crack on as before when without an understanding of the quantum world from which the 'real' world is made manifest you cannot understand *anything*. Their belief is a form of addiction, yes, but also an expression of fear. They know that if they

encompassed quantum reality into specialist areas such as biology on which Dawkins claims to be an expert then everything would have to be re-evaluated and viewed in a completely different context. They don't want to do that and accept they have been misguided their entire academic careers and so they do what Dawkins does – ignore quantum reality altogether. This for me is such an extreme and clearly crazy way to explore the mysteries of reality that it closes in on insanity in the sense of the scale of self-delusion. It is a type of schizophrenia in that the mind shuts itself away in a compartment of perception to hold the line against information and evidence that would demolish the prevailing belief system. But they still think they are 'well-adjusted' in contrast to those who can see the madness – the ones they condemn as misguided and crazy.



Figure 134: Christopher French is desperate to protect the pseudo-scientific status quo and if he really was promoting science he wouldn't talk the crap that he does.

Many of my books are so big and my talks so long because of all the connections that have to be made to reveal the overall tapestry of manipulation. For example, you have to realise that there is a conspiracy to enslave humanity mentally and emotionally through deceit and ignorance before you can appreciate why a key part of that conspiracy is to ensure that people en masse forget who they really are. A global population aware of its true and infinite nature could never begin to be mass controlled. But with a population that thinks it can be defined by name, job, background, culture, race or income bracket such control is a cinch. The latter defines and decodes reality through the tiny frequency range of the five senses ('visible light') while those awakening to their Infinite Awareness have a far more expanded range and depth of vision and insight which can see through the lies, deceit and fake perceptions of the 'world'. Fundamental to the suppression of awareness is controlling the accepted 'norms' of academics and mainstream 'scientists'. You give them a reality song sheet from the first moment they enter the 'education' system and you turn and turn the screw as they continue through college and university and into their specialisation of academia, science or medicine. As

Albert Einstein said: 'The only thing that interferes with my learning is my education.' You then reward them if they keep to the song sheet with top jobs, titles and prestige and they become the 'voice' *(your* voice) for what is (and isn't) real and unreal, possible and impossible, sane and insane. They don't need evidence for what they say – only that unquestioning certainty that the system must know best. This is passed down to the population as the academic/doctor/scientist must know best when they are only saying what they are because they believe, in the same way, that the system which has indoctrinated them must know best. They are also well aware that to deviate from the system's *norms* is to lose their top jobs, titles, prestige and very tidy income thank you very much. Eben Alexander did not seem to be motivated by the income bit, but simply bought the line that had been drilled into him since he was young – science knows best. Well, it *doesn't*. If the totality of mainstream science were a human being it would be dubbed the Village Idiot compared with what there is to know. But then, this is exactly the type of mentality that the system seeks out to sell and program its propaganda about reality and the nature of life itself. In turn, anyone who challenges those norms, or has near-death experiences and 'sees' the truth, is immediately branded crazy, delusional, a charlatan or a liar. Defend the norms at all costs – my big house and funding

budget depend upon it. Dr Eben Alexander tells in his book, *Proof of Heaven*, how he dismissed accounts from his patients of their experiences in other realities during near-death experiences or 'NDEs'. He writes:

> Wonderful stuff, no question. But all of it, in my opinion, was pure fantasy. What caused the otherworldly types of experiences that such people so often report? I didn't claim to know, but I did know that it was all brain-based. All of Consciousness is. If you don't have a working brain, you cannot be conscious.
>
> This is because the brain is the machine that produces Consciousness in the first place. When the machine breaks down, Consciousness stops. As vastly complicated and mysterious as the actual mechanics of the brain processes are, in essence the matter is as simple as that. Pull the plug and the TV goes dead. The show is over, no matter how much you might have been enjoying it.

But then Eben's brain *did* shut down – and the show went on.

'Stadium' in the head

My contention has long been that the brain/body is a form of biological computer, but its function is not to *produce* Consciousness. Its role is to *decode*, not create, and to process the information contained within Consciousness. So the more expanded the Consciousness that the brain is processing the more expanded will be the Awareness that it is able to manifest as experienced reality. The only creative

function of the brain is how it chooses, or is programmed to choose, the information that it is processing. What it decodes and what it doesn't = the person's experienced reality. The entire global conspiracy is actually founded on programming the brain to decode reality in a desperately limited way to subsequently limit the awareness of the human targets and so the 'stadium' in which life and the conspiracy are playing out within a few cubic centimetres of the brain where lies the visual decoding processes. What a computer decodes we see on the screen and what the brain decodes we see on *our* screen as an apparently 'physical' world; but change the information and you change the decoded – experienced – world. The Archontic force and its representatives in our reality are seeking to dictate what humanity manifests as 'life' by programming its perception of reality. A stage hypnotist is doing just this with hypnotic implants that convince the stooges that they are playing a trombone or they are seeing an elephant in the audience. This belief (perception download) then influences the brain to decode that belief into holographic reality. Remember Tom when he couldn't see his daughter? The Archontic Control System does exactly the same through hypnotists known as television and the media in general, 'education', academia, medicine, peer pressure, programmed parents programming their children,

religion and so on (Fig 135). Closed minds are easy to mass control because they block most of the information available within Consciousness, while *open* minds which allow expanded Consciousness through for the brain to process are quite something else. The Archons want Consciousness to be a spectator while reality, perception, action and behaviour are dictated by the computer processes of the brain (Figs 136 and 137). This is like going on the Internet and allowing the computer to decide where it goes and what it thinks of where it goes rather than the person at the keyboard. Einstein said: 'The intuitive mind [Consciousness beyond the Body-Mind] is a sacred gift and the rational mind [Mind-Body] is a faithful servant. We have created a society that honours the servant and has forgotten the gift'. This is the mind of the unquestioning know-it-all academic, doctor and scientist. It is the system's mind and without it the system could not exist. It is the state of perception that Einstein called the 'rational' mind. But it isn't rational. The word should really be irrational – 'not endowed with reason' – because it refuses to open-mindedly assess all the evidence available before reaching its unyielding conclusions (Fig 138). But this image in Figure 139 symbolises the awakening mind which expands its perceptions of the possible to *Infinite* Possibility and allows through the love, knowledge – All Knowingness – of Infinite reality where everything is

connected, everything is One, and the illusion of separation is no more. This is what Einstein referred to as the ‘intuitive mind’. I prefer the *knowing* mind, but this state of awareness is not really mind at all. It is *Consciousness* beyond mind. In human terms this is the ‘mind’ of the maverick, the mystic, the Knower beyond the mere Thinker. These are the people who have been marginalised, ridiculed, condemned, often jailed and killed, throughout known human history. The closed mind fears the open one, for it fears what it cannot comprehend, what it cannot process or understand. Then there are those in the shadows manipulating the ignorant into retribution against the conscious because this Archontic Cabal knows the consequences for its hidden power of an awakening people (Fig 140). This is why ignorance has always sought to crush and stifle the conscious at every turn.



Figure 135: Much of humanity is in a hypnotic trance while thinking it is awake.



Figure 136: People live virtual-reality lives without realising what they are experiencing. some plan and work to a goal.



Figure 137: … while others make it up as they go along. But they are still the same virtual reality, expressions of the same Archon Hack.



Figure 138: ‘Not interested, don’t want to talk about it, what’s on the box tonight?’



Figure 139: The closed minds don’t know what they’re missing.

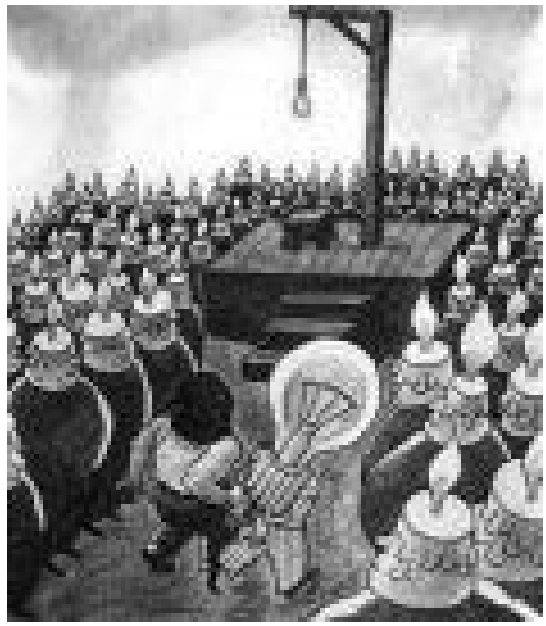


Figure 140: T’was always so.

A Reprise

Before I describe Eben Alexander's out-of-body experiences, it is worth quickly summarising what I have been saying about reality all these years – both the reality that we are currently aware of and the prime reality beyond its illusory walls and boundaries:

- Everything is the same Infinite Awareness, the same Infinite Ocean of Consciousness, and all separation is illusiory. What we call the 'individual' is only a focus or point of attention within Infinite Awareness – a droplet (point of attention) within the ocean (all possible points of attention).
- This ocean of Consciousness is an expression of the *All That Is And Ever Can Be* – the Infinite everything (and nothing), everywhere (and nowhere), is (and isn't) – All Possibility.
- The *All That Is* in its prime state is experienced as All Knowing silence and stillness. This is what some people call the 'Void' – the 'ocean' point of attention where the question and the answer, knower and the known, dreamer and the dream are the all same thing.
- We are *both* the temporary point of attention (I am Charlie Jones, I am Mary Smith) and the entirety of existence – *All That Is And Ever Can Be*.
- Our point of attention can be as massive or as

infinitesimal as we choose or allow it to be. We can perceive ourselves as Charlie Jones or Mary Smith or as Infinite Awareness having a temporary experience (point of attention) called Charlie Jones and Mary Smith.

- The body-brain is a biological computer system that focusses the attention of Consciousness on a tiny frequency range which science calls 'visible light', a range so small compared with Infinite existence as to be hilarious and bordering on total blindness.
- DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information that interacts with the wider reality (the Cosmic Internet as I call it) and the frequency band that DNA is tuned to dictates the decoded reality experienced by what is *known* as the conscious mind.
- 'Time' and 'space' are decoded illusions of our reality and do not exist beyond its tiny frequency range.
- There are other frequency levels of the Earth that are very different to this one – far less dense energetically, with vibrant, vivid colour, unconditional love and with the absence of limitation that we only experience in what we call dreams.
- A force known as the Archons, Jinn, Demons, Reptilians and many other names in different cultures has hacked into that level of Earth reality

and created a fake subreality which is a manipulated distortion of that 'other' Earth – it is like making a very bad copy. This hack is being fed to us to decode into experienced reality.

- So the 'Hack' is the world that we experience and the energetic origin from which it is projected is what people call 'Hell'. Our reality is a holographic projection from what we call 'Hell'. In short, we are not going to Hell – *we are already living in a projection from the 'Hell' which is the Archontic realm*.

This is basically what the Gnostics believed, a mystic and shaman-type people who were constantly suppressed and often killed by the prevailing order – the Roman Church – at the time. The Gnostics described the Archons as masters of deception capable of manipulating humanity by generating virtual realities. This is what they have done with their 'Hack', their deeply flawed holographic copy of the 'real' Earth. Their world matches the descriptions of Hell and from there they project the virtual-reality 'Hell' that Earth has become for so many. Their reality is very close to ours in frequency terms and it is dark, dank, mechanical and machine-like without inspiration or creativity and with the smell of death and decay. It is the world of the 'living dead' portrayed so often in films. The images in Figures 141

and 142 symbolise the dark, bleak, machine-like world of the robot-like Archons which they have worked to project into human society. This world has been portrayed in many feature films and other media and in the opening ceremony of the London Olympics.

Archon World

And so to the experiences of Dr Eben Alexander which happened in 2008 when he was struck very suddenly by e-coli meningitis that began to eat away at his brain. They realised in the emergency room at the hospital that his brain and spinal fluid was awash with puss and his chances of survival were pretty much zero. He would be in a vegetative state for the rest of his life even if he had by some miracle survived. The guy was done for – it was over. But while his family sat by his bedside for the next seven days with Eben showing no signs of life or Consciousness, he was on an incredible journey into the realms of reality that he had always dismissed as fantasy. He and other academics, doctors and scientists explain away the accounts by millions who have had similar near-death experiences as creations of the brain responding to the neurological circumstances, but that won't wash in Eben Alexander's case. The parts of his brain from which such 'fantasies' are supposed to spring were completely shut down in those seven days, switched off, not working and couldn't produce a fantasy

at any price. Only the most primitive parts of the brain were functioning and preventing him from crossing the line into fullblown 'death'. Eben's point of attention had been freed from the malfunctioning brain (Fig 143). The first reality that he experienced outside the body was not nice at all. He describes this place in his book, *Proof of Heaven*, as like 'visible darkness' and being submerged in mud yet also being able to see through it. He had a form of awareness, but no self-identity. He calls it the 'Realm of the Earthworm's Eye-View' and New Agers use the term 'lower astral'. I will call this the Archontic realm for the purposes of this book. Eben heard the sound of 'rhythmic pounding' that was distant, yet strong, a little like a heartbeat, but 'darker and more mechanical – like the sound of metal against metal, as if a giant subterranean blacksmith is pounding an anvil somewhere off in the distance ... pounding so hard that the sound vibrates through the earth, or the mud, or wherever it is that you are.' I suggest that what Eben is describing is the realm of the Archons from which the 'Hack', the fake copy 'Earth', is projected and the realm where people end up after human death if they are in such a low vibrational state that they can't move through it (Fig 144). They will then either stay there or reincarnate into the holographic expression of that realm – the fake copy Earth that we are experiencing. This is the journey taken many times by the Archon-Reptilian bloodlines

manipulating human society and I will be exposing them in detail later. A common theme of near-death experiences is that people describe going through a tunnel to a bright light at the other end where they meet long-passed loved ones or other entities, and they experience a reality full of love, bliss and joy (Fig 145). It is my feeling that this 'tunnel' is a sort of vortex through which Awareness (points of attention) can move with protection through the dense Archon range of frequency. Eben Alexander didn't have the tunnel experience and instead ended up where he did. He said he was fine with it at first because he describes himself in a sort of zombie state where he observed in a detached way through very limited awareness in which he had no memory of anything – including the Earth-life from which had just departed:

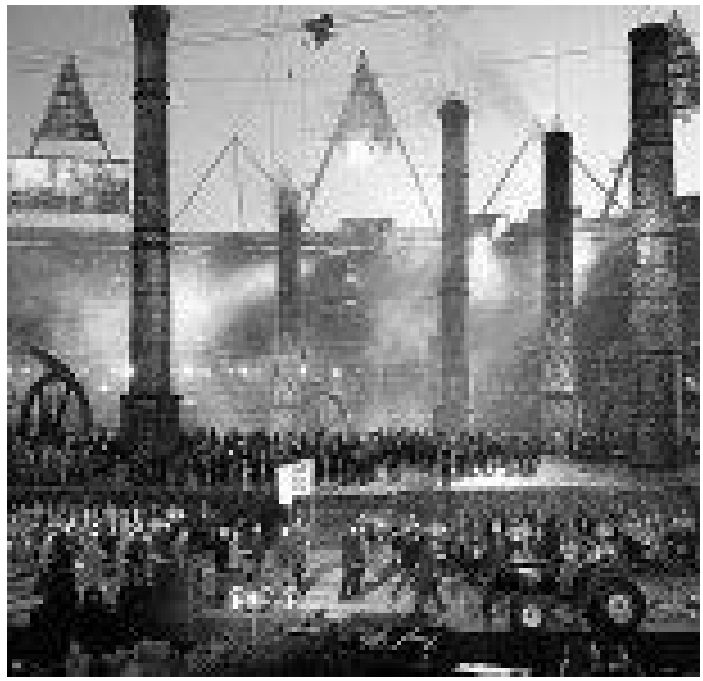


Figure 141: An Archon world depicted in the London Olympics opening ceremony.



Figure 142: Archon world – dead, grim and without creativity.



Figure 143: Incarnate Awareness – an incarnate point of attention – is released when the body dies or shuts down sufficiently for attention to be

free of its sense of reality.

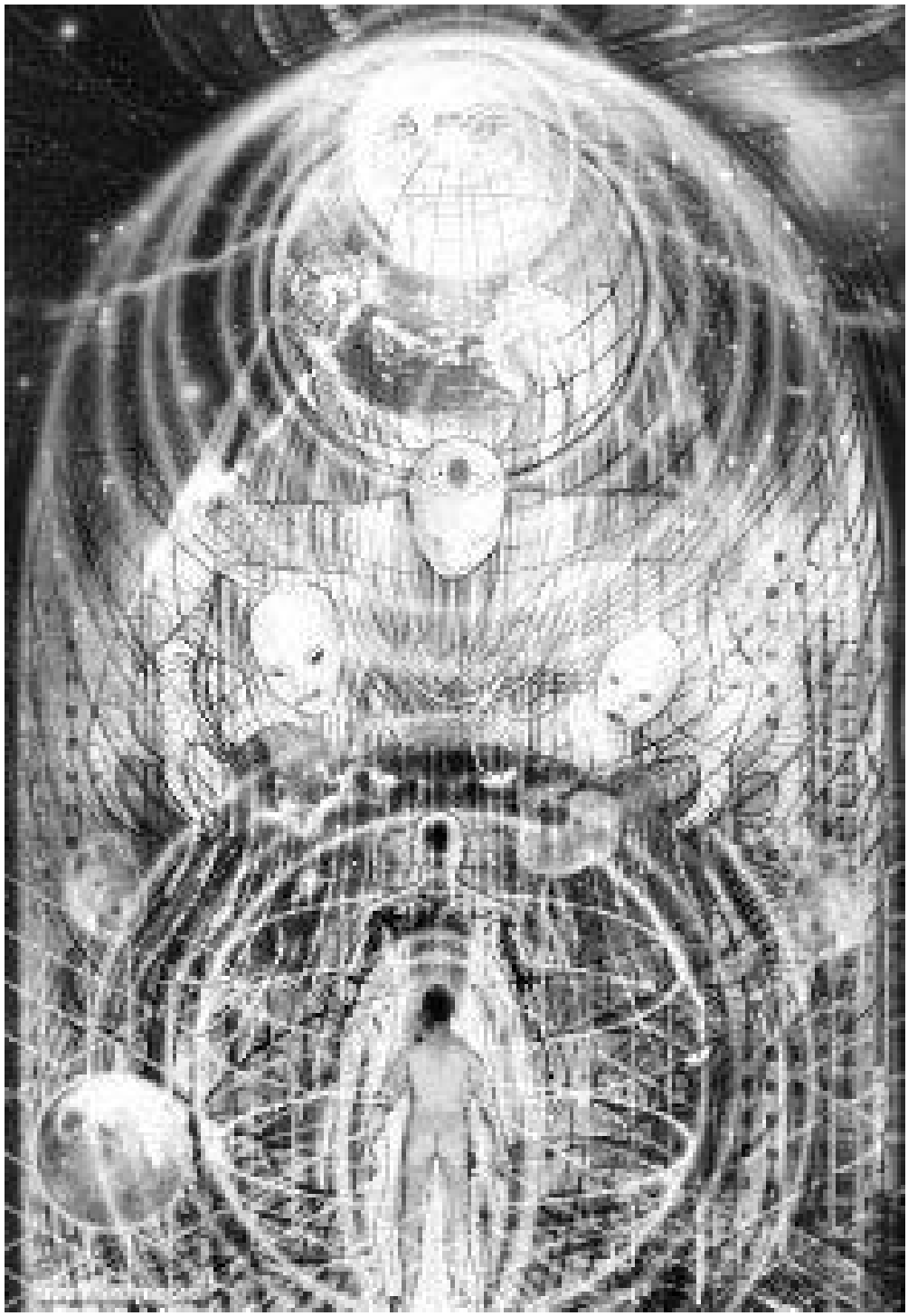


Figure 144: Neil Hague's version of the 'Realm of the Earthworm's Eye-View' – the realm of the Archons.



Figure 145: A high percentage of near-death experiencers speak of passing through a tunnel with a bright light at the end.

> I wasn't human while I was in this place. I wasn't even animal. I was something before, and below, all that. I was simply a lone point of awareness in a timeless red-brown sea.

But then he began to experience a return to some sort of self-awareness as the detachment faded and now it became a scary place. He describes reptilian, wormlike creatures crowding past him and sometimes rubbing against him with their 'smooth or spiky skins'. Faces bubbled up out of the darkness and became ugly and threatening. The pounding intensified and became like 'the work-beat for some army of troll-like underground workers'. He became aware of a smell – 'a little like faeces, a little like blood, and a little like vomit ... A biological smell, in other words, but of biological death, not of biological life.' This is the realm of the Demiurge-

Archon-Reptilians who, like their bloodline agents in our world, are obsessed with death, spilling blood, decay and suffering – all of which generate the low-vibrational energy on which the Archon-Reptilians feed within the realm that Eben Alexander describes.



Figure 146: The most powerful satanic rituals in our reality are connecting with rituals happening in the Archon realm.

This is where entities 'haunting' graveyards and other places of death reside. In frequency terms it is so close to our reality that interaction is possible – 'I saw a ghost'; 'I saw a shadowy figure'. This is not the only explanation for ghostly phenomena, but it is one of them. Satanic rituals connect with the entities in this realm, too, and the most powerful rituals can bring them through into our reality by means of the 'stepping-stone' energetic fields

that the rituals are designed to generate (Fig 146). Arch British Satanist Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) experimented with a ritual in New York called the 'Amalantrah Working' to create a vortex, or portal, through which entities could manifest. He claimed to have done this with an entity he referred to as 'Lam' and his drawing of what he saw looked remarkably similar to what have become known as Greys – one of the forms taken by Archons. L Ron Hubbard, the Naval Intelligence agent and founder of Scientology, is reported to have tried something similar with a ritual called the 'Babalon Working'. The concept of sacrifice 'to the gods' refers to entities – perceived as gods by ancient societies and modern Satanists – in Eben Alexander's 'Realm of the Earthworm's Eye – View' from where they feed off the sacrificial energy of death and terror. The Archontic realm does not have a natural energetic power source because it is machine-like and computer-like rather than conscious. It lacks creative imagination and is so far removed from *The All That Is* that it must parasitize off those who *do* have energetic power – in this case humanity. This parasitizing can be seen throughout human society, not least with the banking system which appears to be sucking the population dry of money, but money is only a form of energy. What we are really seeing is the population being sucked dry of *energy* – life-force. This is one major reason why so many people

worldwide feel constantly fatigued and short of energy. Bankers don't create anything – they parasitize off the efforts of those that do by lending them 'money' that doesn't exist ('credit') and charging them interest on it. The outrageous demands by social networks like Facebook for copyright or joint copyright of anything posted on their networks is another outstanding example of parasitizing off the creative energy of the people, but list is endless. The Archons' prime energy source is low vibrational human emotional energy such as fear, hatred, conflict, frustration, anxiety and depression which resonate within their own range of frequency and so can be absorbed as an energy source. I will explore this further in the next chapter, but basically the more humanity can be manipulated to generate the energy of fear, terror and death, the more power this realm absorbs to recycle back against its human targets. Eben Alexander tells in his book how he heard dull roars that 'changed into dim, rhythmic chants, chants that were both terrifying and weirdly familiar'. The rituals of the 'human' Satanists are conducted at the same time by their masters in the Archon realm and together they establish the compatible vibrational channel through which Archon entities can enter the rituals within our reality (Fig 147). It is also the case that large numbers of people calling themselves 'psychics' and 'mediums' are accessing the Archontic realm and being fed

manipulative and inaccurate nonsense. The best ones can expand their awareness to connect with much higher frequencies beyond the Archontic lunatic asylum.



Figure 147: The most powerful satanic rituals in our reality areconnecting with rituals happening in the Archon realm.

Beyond the Archon world

Now, before anyone succumbs to fear about all this – the Archontic 'Hell' is to the rest of Infinity as a fly is to an elephant. The power of love is the all-powerful force, not hatred, not suffering, not 'Hell'. Infinite Love is the only truth – *everything* else is illusion. Yes, including and especially the realm and perceived power of the 'dark

side'. *Power?* You must be joking. Their only power is our *perception* of their power and the *perception* that we don't have any when we potentially have it all. As one quote I saw put it: 'The most common way people give up their power is by thinking they don't have any.' I am not going to spoil Eben Alexander's book for people by going into the detail of what happened next, but in brief summary he was 'rescued' from this Hell-like place when (perceived) light and love appeared in the form of a 'girl' to take him through the 'gateway' and into an Infinity of love, joy, happiness and Oneness. 'It was the strangest, most beautiful world I'd ever seen', he writes. 'I felt like I was being born. Not born again. Just ... *born.*' You find the theme of entities 'guarding the gateways' throughout the ancient world and you see this built into esoteric architecture in the form of archways guarded by demons, lions or other entities and symbols. *Archi*tecture, *archways* ... *Archons*. The place once known as Babylon, now Iraq, is a major interdimensional gateway and this is why Mesopotamia was so important to the 'gods' and continues to be a target for today's global Control System working on behalf of the 'gods'. Babylon was famous for its arched Ishtar Gate, named after the Babylonian goddess Ishtar (from which we get 'Easter') and also known as Semiramis. Babylon is an ancient Greek name, but the location was earlier known as Babilli, which means Gate of God or Gateway of the

God. Once Eben Alexander was through the gateway out of 'Hell' (and what I would say was out of the Archon realm) he saw another Earth with green, lush countryside, fantastically vibrant colour (reflecting its higher vibration) and with all the people happy and laughing, singing and dancing. This is 'Earth' as it really is beyond the fake-copy Archontic Hack that we are experiencing. Interestingly, many ancient people believed in three 'heavens' and you can find references in the Bible to this. The first heaven was for anything not attached to the Earth or 'where the birds fly'; the third was the 'heaven of heavens', the realm of 'God'; and between them was the second heaven which was described as like a war zone and the realm of Satan which included the surface of the Earth. This is what I am calling the world of the Archons. Thomas A Horn writes is *Nephilim Stargates:*

> This war zone is a sort of gasket heaven, the domain of Satan encompassing the surface of the Earth. It was believed that from here powerful demons known as kosmokrators could overshadow cities, intrude upon, and attempt to influence the affairs and governments of men.
>
> It was also believed that from the kosmos Satan's minions sought to close the gateways above cities so that God's blessings could not flow to them. Later, it was believed that when saints bent their knees in prayer, they had to pray through the walls/gates of opposition within this basket heaven.

This is precisely what I been describing about the relationship between the Archon realm, our reality and the greater infinity. For kosmokrators, read ‘Archons’, and for ‘God’s blessings’, read ‘a connection with the higher levels of awareness’. Closing the gateways refers to entrapping perception in the five-sense Matrix and praying through walls/gates is opening your mind to higher frequencies of awareness which bypass the Matrix. It is highly relevant that many religions speak of a ‘separation from God’ – a separation from the true self. Eben Alexander was able to go down into the ‘Archon’ world and come out of it at will once he had remembered his true power to dictate his reality and there was no longer any fear about what he saw and experienced there. He was in the power of his true self. He realised that the ‘physics’ of mainstream science are a nonsense. There was no time once he left his body and the answer came back simultaneous to the question being asked. I know what he means – I have experienced that. Everything was *One*. I have long contended that ‘time’ is only a decoded manipulation of the Hack, the fake-copy reality. This is what another near-death experiencer said:

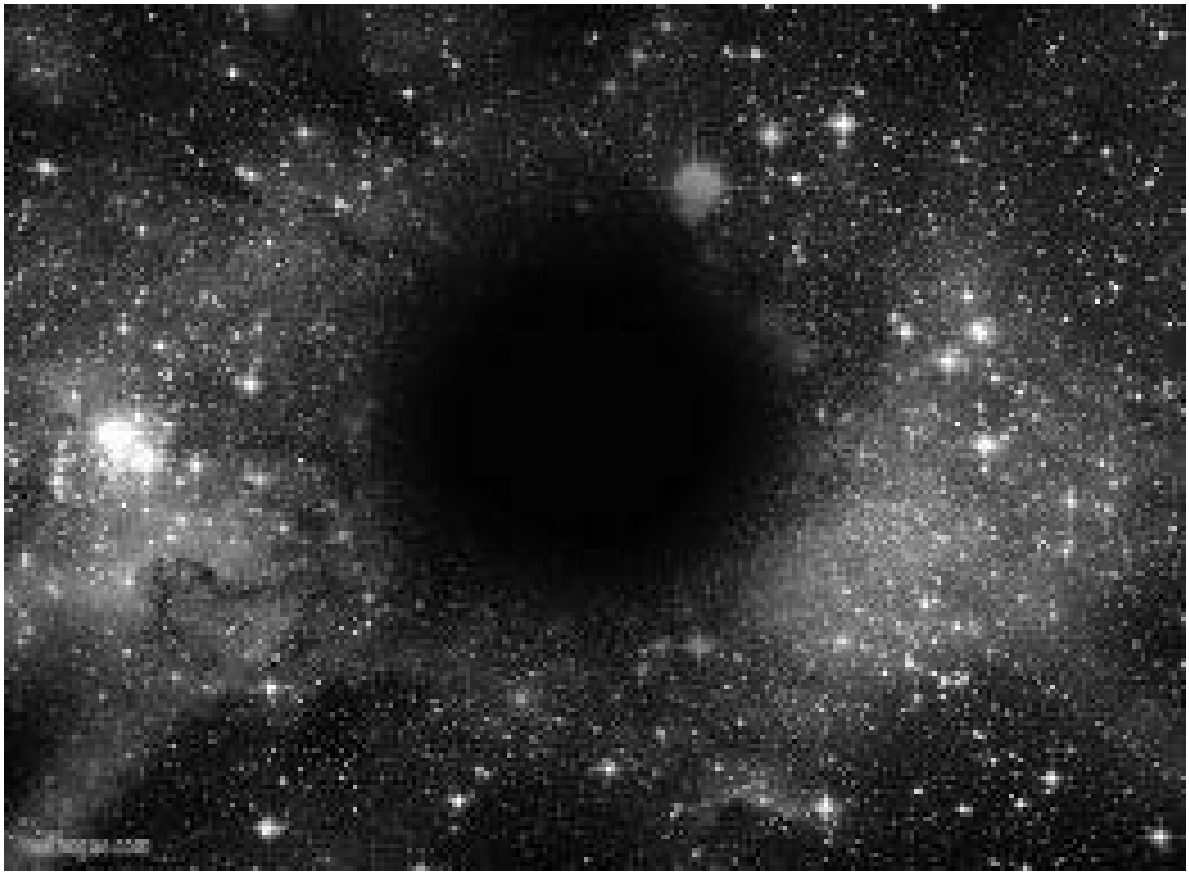


Figure 148: Eben Alexander's 'The Core' or 'dazzling darkness' is what I have been referring to all these years as the *All That Is*.

> … everything from the beginning, my birth, my ancestors, my children, my wife, everything comes together simultaneously. I saw everything about me, and about everyone who was around me. I saw everything they were thinking now, what they thought then, what was happening before, what was happening now. There is no time, there is no sequence of events, no such thing as limitation, of distance, of period, of place. I could be anywhere I wanted to be simultaneously.

This also describes Eben Alexander's experience. He describes what he calls 'The Core' or the 'dazzling darkness' from where the purest love emanated and where all was known (Fig 148). I know what he means

because I have been there, too, and this is what I call the *All That Is – All Knowing, All Possibility*. The 'girl' who guided him out of the Archon realm manifested as an 'orb' and communicated to him through pure thought (all communication was telepathy not words) the true reality of unconditional love. He was told:

> *You are loved and cherished.*
> *You have nothing to fear.*
> *There is nothing you can do wrong.*

'Love is, without a doubt, the basis of everything,' Eben writes:

> Even on earth there is much more good than evil, but earth is a place where evil is allowed to gain influence in a way that would be entirely impossible at higher levels of existence. That evil could occasionally have the upper hand was known and allowed by the Creator as a necessary consequence of giving the gift of free will to beings like us.
>
> Small particles of evil were scattered throughout the universe, but the sum total of all that evil was as a grain of sand on a vast beach compared with the goodness, abundance, hope and unconditional love in which the universe was literally awash.
>
> The very fabric of the alternate dimension is love and acceptance, and anything that does not have these qualities appears immediately and obviously out of place there.

So many people – myself included – experience a lifetime in this manipulated reality in which they feel a

constant background of sadness. It is always there, mostly almost imperceptible, but it can be felt very tangibly in quiet moments of reflection. This is the emotional aching and longing for the Infinity that we really are and all the love, joy and happiness that goes with it. Well, the great news is that to this we shall return, but in the meantime we have a job to do to open the collective heart and mind of this 'world' and thus open the gates to the love and awareness that will set us, *and the Archons*, free. Eben Alexander opened his eyes to the astonishment of doctors and family seven days after most of his brain ceased to function. He should have been dead, or at least barely alive with the awareness of a vegetable. But he wasn't. Once a transition period was completed when his brain rebooted he had the same brain and body that he did before he went away – though he was no longer the same person. How could such an 'impossible' miracle happen? Infinite Love Is The Only Truth – *Everything* Else Is Illusion. 'Miracles' and 'mysteries' are just other words for ignorance.

Parallel universes 'on' the same 'Earth'

Those with minds closed to the greater reality are attached to the Archontic realm while those with more expanded awareness are influenced by much higher levels of perception. So we see these different states of awareness in the same 'world' in similar human bodies,

but their 'Mission Controls' are light years apart. The Demiurge/Archons are constantly trying to manipulate humans into low vibrational mental and emotional states to capture the minds and perceptions of those that succumb and to target those with expanded awareness whom they fear with a vengeance. There are what I call heart-people (expanded awareness); mind-people (five-sense intellectual 'brain' awareness); and gut-people (heartless, even mindless and completely under Archon control). Then there are others who are mostly no longer perceiving reality through the body at all, but only using it to allow direct interaction with the frequency range that they wish to experience (Fig 149). Their reality overwhelmingly does not come through the filter of the brain because their point of attention and awareness has expanded into deeper levels of the energetic self and their perception of reality is constructed *beyond* the body and not through its programmed 'lens'. We live 'in' a world where multiple realities mingle together connected by one common factor – their attention is being focused on the same frequency band of visible light via the holographic biological body-computer. When you research the grotesque and despicable sub-world of paedophilia and Satanism, as I have now for more than two decades, the multiple realities in the same 'world' are so clear to see. Good and evil do exist in that they are very different states of *perception*, points of *attention* and

self-awareness. Those behind the global conspiracy and its paedophile and Satanic networks have their minds connected to, and their perceptions driven by, what neurosurgeon Eben Alexander calls the realm of the 'Earthworm's Eye-View' – the realm of 'biological death, not of biological life'. This is the realm which is projecting into the psychopathic minds of the 'Elite' Archontic bloodlines and their gofers and agents within royalty, politics, banking, etc., and this is why they act with such evil and hatred and with no sense of empathy and compassion. The world they have long embarked upon creating in our reality is a mirror of their own and so our world is becoming ever more 'ugly and threatening' – one based on 'biological death, not biological life'.



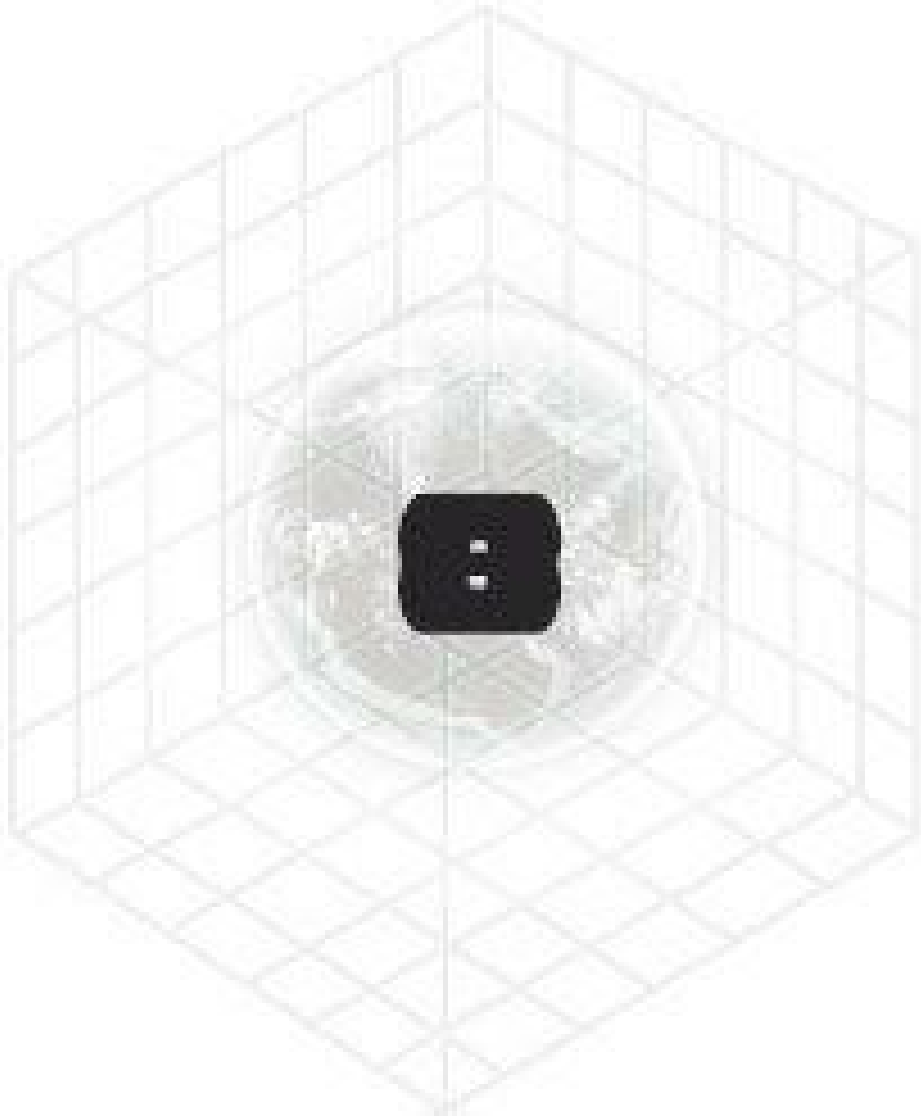
Figure 149: Same ‘world’, different sense of reality.

This is the game: the more our reality mirrors the Archon reality the closer they become in terms of frequency and the more power and influence the Archon

realm has over this one. Love, empathy, compassion and joy are therefore the answer to all this. These states of being quicken the frequency of our reality and subsequently increase the vibrational 'distance' to the Archontic frequency band. This dramatically reduces its influence on human perception and behaviour. It also removes the energetic power source of low-vibrational human emotion on which the Archon realm depends. Satanism performs its repeating rituals, including human and animal sacrifice, in the same locations month after month, year after year with the biggest rituals reserved for certain astrological (energetic) periods when they can be most powerful and effective from their sick point of view. This is the reason why periods of the year like Beltane and Halloween are most significant to the global satanic networks along with the solstices and equinoxes. The rituals manipulate the energy field at the targeted locations to make the frequency division between our realm and the Archon realm much thinner. This allows far more powerful interaction with the Archontic 'demons' ('The Devil', 'Satan') and opens the way for them to enter our reality, albeit only for a certain time because of the vibrational and atmospheric incompatibility. So many Satanic rituals take place in churches because (a) churches were often built originally on vortex points on the Earth's energy grid when they were located at places previously held sacred

by the ‘Pagans’ who knew about the energetic lines of force now called meridians or ley lines; and (b) churches are often surrounded by graveyards which constantly generate the frequency of death and decay. Graveyards and cemeteries are targeted by Satanists because once again the energy of death and decay dilutes the frequency division between this realm and the Archon realm which Eben Alexander described perfectly as being about biological death.

Quite simply, the Archons and their bloodline representatives in our reality are obsessed with death because ‘death’ is the frequency of ‘home’. This is what I mean by parallel universes existing in the same ‘world’. For those not controlled by the Archon mentality death and destruction, wars and famine are terrible happenings; but to the Archontic ‘mind’ they are, as Boy Bush said: ‘Mission accomplished’.



The Emotion Trap

Desire urges me on, while fear bridals me.
Giordano Bruno

I said earlier that before our reality was hijacked Earth was home to a ‘heart’ society. The prime point of

connection with the wider reality for pre-Hack people was through the heart vortex or chakra which provides access to innate intelligence and higher wisdom, intuition and knowing from beyond the fake Matrix.

You see how many people put their hand or hands on their chest when they say things like 'I just *know.'* This is the subconscious awareness that it is from the heart that we *do* intuitively know. People will put their hand to their head when they say 'I'm thinking'. Thought is a very basic state of awareness compared with knowing or, put another way, the heart is far more aware than the head, or brain. Thus, the head has to think (trying to work things out) while the intuitive heart *knows* how things are. When someone feels intuition they will, as an example, just know that they have go to a particular place at a particular time, while the head wants to know why, what the consequences might be, how much it will cost and what will others say if they do so. The heart doesn't need any of that. It just knows and off you go. The head constantly blocks and gets in the way of the knowing heart with its 'risk-assessments' and lists of potential consequences, but if you go with your intuition no matter what your head is screaming the adventure begins. I have followed my intuitive knowing unceasingly since my initial awakening in 1990 and it has presented me with many challenges, for sure. Intuitive knowing comes from a level of awareness beyond the Matrix and the Archon

frequency range and so views our reality from a very different perspective to the in-the-Matrix head/mind which, without the heart and expanded awareness, is a puppet of the Archontic reality described by Eben Alexander. The intuitive heart will guide you to do and say things that the Matrix-bound majority will see as crazy, wrong, even dangerous to 'society' (the norms). This will bring ridicule and condemnation from the 'all-knowing' majority who believe that only they (the system) know best. The arrogance of ignorance, the arrogance of stupidity, knows no bounds. But if you follow intuition no matter what others say or think you find that it all works out in the end if what you were feeling was genuinely intuitive. After a while, and despite the challenges, the five-sense perception of the 'head' realises that if you follow your heart everything comes right in due course and it comes right not *despite* the challenges that were faced, but *because* of them. I am certainly whatever I am today because of the challenges that I have experienced and not despite them. They have made me infinitely stronger emotionally and mentally and a great deal wiser than I was before they happened. There comes a pivotal point when the head sees the pattern and concedes its desire for dominance and instead seeks harmony with the heart. It ceases to be a nagging, disrupting force at war with the heart and intuition and the two begin to work together as one unit. Today when my intuition says do

something, my head says ‘Okay, let’s go’. They’re pals, not enemies. The head alone will never discover the deeper levels of the rabbit hole and the illusion. This can only be done through the intelligence and knowing of the heart in harmony with the head. The Archons are fully aware of this and their major target after the hijack was the heart vortex and suppressing its power, influence and connection with the greater ‘self’. They wanted humans focussed in the head and the gut and this is what happens when the heart’s influence on perception is diminished. I’ll go into this more deeply in a moment.

The bunk about ‘junk’

The Demiurge (‘Lord Archon’) and the Archons could only change and twist the human form so much because they had to work with what was already there. They did not create the human body from scratch – they distorted and manipulated what existed before. It is said by some researchers and even a few on the fringes of the scientific field that humans once had twelve active strands of DNA and not the two that we have today. Imagine the potential range of frequencies and the scale of information/data that twelve strands of DNA could decode and process compared with two. This certainly fits with my contention that genetic manipulation dramatically narrowed the band of frequency that humans could perceive (decode). I say that an

enormous amount of information within what has been ludicrously termed 'junk' DNA has also been switched off along with DNA connections to other dimensions of reality to imprison us in ignorance and myopia. This can be done by targeting RNA which writes the DNA program and can switch genetic functions on and off. The process connects with what is called epigenetics and also histone proteins around which DNA wraps itself. Together these can fundamentally change genetic function and expression. Mike Lambert at the Shen Clinic said:

> There are rarely single genes that cause a given disease; it's more often interactions between a number of genes that's heavily influenced by environmental factors. Histone codes are flexible and have the capacity to act as an interface between genome and environment.

This has fantastic implications for the world we live in because it means that what is unleashed into the environment in terms of toxic food, drink, chemicals, drugs, radiation etc., can change the human form by triggering RNA and epigenetic-histone responses that change the DNA program. What mainstream science misses as it focusses on the holographic 'twigs' (the connections and influences that appear to be 'physical') is that RNA, DNA, histones and epigenetics are all waveform/energetic in their base form and it is at *that* level that the real communication and subsequent

change occurs. As much as 98 percent of DNA was dubbed junk or non-coding because mainstream science had no idea what it does. They said that it has no discernible function. The very idea that 98 percent of human DNA is there for no reason breaches the walls of insanity. So the question is not 'does it do anything?', but 'what does it do?' One group of mainstream scientists finally agreed with what some of us have been saying for years – that 'junk' DNA *does* have a function. No, really, *honestly?* More than 400 scientists in 32 laboratories around the world announced that 'a far larger chunk of our genetic code is biologically active than previously thought'. You don't say. How could they have ever believed that this wouldn't be the case? It is stunning to me. Dr Ewan Birney from the European Bioinformatics Institute in Cambridge said: 'The term junk DNA must now be junked.' The study found that at least four million active gene 'switches' in 'junk' DNA (which act a little like dimmer switches) and that even tiny changes in these switches caused by 'environmental exposure' can lead to disease and other adverse effects. Here we go ... all this impacts upon RNA, histone proteins and the process known as epigenetics and so brings changes in DNA. This is what additives and poisons in food, genetically-modified crops, radiation, and all the now endless sources of environmental pollution are doing – triggering these responses within non-coding DNA as

part of a cold and calculated mass-cull that I will be exposing in detail later when the process of epigenetics will be crucial to understanding why we are living in such an engineered toxic environment. The global study found that 'junk' DNA has 'a sort of DNA wiring system that is almost inconceivably intricate.' Mark Gerstein, a member of the research team, said: 'It is like opening a wiring closet and seeing a hairball of wires.' Yes, and it does far more than any scientist has even begun to conceive. Scientists at the Wyss Institute at Harvard Medical School say that all the data created by humanity in a year could be stored in four grams of DNA and so imagine the scale of information that exists within the entirety of human DNA which is only a holographic projection of a waveform energetic code. The Wyss study encoded the contents of a book within DNA and copied it 70 billion times and it came only to the size of a thumbnail. I explained in *Remember Who You Are* why I say that a key part of the genetic tinkering was to insert behavioural and emotional biological software programs into what is called 'junk', or non-coding, DNA, to replace those that were suppressed or switched off altogether. In other words, they created a new human 'personality' controlled by implanted emotional programs which would drive all human behaviour unless people overrode the program by opening their Body-Mind to Awareness beyond the Matrix to which the program is connected.

The people I call ‘real’ scientists who have a genuine desire for discovery outside the box and off the song sheet realised long ago the obvious fact that junk DNA does have a function and they have produced some very relevant findings. A research team at Boston University and Harvard Medical School examined 37 DNA sequences containing at least 50,000 base pairs and one with 2.2 million base pairs and lead researcher Eugene Stanley said that non-coding DNA sequences do contain ‘a structured language fundamentally unlike the coding in genes [the remaining two to three percent of coding DNA] ... we therefore need to consider the possibility that “the junk” DNA may carry some kind of message.’ Too right it does, as I have been saying for years. The team investigating this language within junk DNA employed the work of linguist George Kingley Zipf (1902-1950) who identified a remarkable sequence within human languages. He found that how frequently words appear in a language follows an identifiable sequence. For example, Zipf discovered that the most common word in the English language occurs ten times more than tenth most used word and 100 times more often than the 100th most used word. He identified the same recurring sequences in all the languages that he researched. The Boston-Harvard team found that a similar sequence was encoded within junk or non-coding DNA and that this followed the Zipf sequence far

more precisely and overwhelmingly than the two percent of coding DNA, which basically didn't follow it at all. They discovered that coding DNA (in genes) was appropriately a *code*, like software is a specifically written code, while the 98 percent called junk DNA was a *language* that in so many ways expressed the behaviour of human languages. But what are human languages? They are vibrational/waveform phenomena generated from the vocal chords which we decode into what we experience as spoken words. The same applies to written words which are also waveform in their base state and the words that you are 'seeing' (decoding) at this moment are only holographic expressions of that waveform state. This is why the derivation of words is so important. As words beget words in other languages they may sound different, but the same *base* vibration (meaning, information) is passed on. Language is a program. A multi-discipline Russian team, led by Pjotr Garjajev, found the same language theme in their study of genetics. Garjajev said:

> In order to achieve success in our attempts to treat medical problems and curb the process of human aging, it is clearly necessary to understand the languages by which cells communicate. [Human bodies are specifically programmed to age – there is no 'natural' reason for this to happen.] To some extent, those of us who have pioneered the field of 'wave-genetics' have managed to accomplish this.

> It appears that the languages we were looking for exist, in fact, in the 98 percent, or 'junk' DNA contained in our own genetic apparatus. The foundation principle of these genetic languages is similar to the language of holographic images as well as texts constructed from human speech.

This must be so given that the body is a hologram.

Spoken/written DNA

Eugene Stanley of the Boston-Harvard team is quoted as saying of the Zipf/DNA connection ... 'there's no rhyme or reason why that should be true'. Oh, but I think there is and very much so, in fact. DNA is also a waveform phenomenon – *everything* is in this reality – and so at that level the two can communicate (Fig 150). The language within non-coding DNA can therefore become the language that is spoken – *vibrated* – and written – *vibrated* – by humans. Now, recall what I said about how psychics tune into electromagnetic and waveform information fields and decode them into their own language. An English psychic will decode them into English, a Spanish psychic into Spanish and so on. The principle with junk or non-coding DNA is the same. This contains the encoded blueprint information fields of human language and that is decoded in to different expressions (languages) of the same blueprint language within non-coding DNA. Thus, George Zipf discovered the same sequences in all the languages

that he investigated. All the ancient accounts about God (the gods) forcing humans to speak different languages to divide and rule them by blocking their ability to communicate are based on fact. The biblical story of the Tower of Babel (Babylon) is the most famous one, but the same theme can be found all over the world. The external expressions of human languages were multiplied by the Archons to scramble communication between peoples and destroy the previous global communication of the *'Avatar'* Earth; but these many and various 'tongues' were and are only multiple versions of the same blueprint language encoded within 'junk' DNA. They sound different to the ear, but they come from the same *waveform* blueprint. The Russian research team led by Pjotr Garjajev established that DNA can be reprogrammed by words and frequencies (same thing) and this is so relevant to my contention that scrambling original language also involved re-writing the language blueprint within junk/non-coding DNA. All spoken and written languages that followed from this new blueprint were now operating on a *different frequency* to the high-vibrational global language which went before and other communication that was overwhelmingly telepathic. This new frequency, generated by every spoken and written word in all languages (the same waveform blueprint), is being decoded by DNA to form a feedback loop. The DNA language blueprint generates the language which

is broadcast by the vocal chords and by the written word. This waveform information is then decoded by DNA to form the feedback loop – a vibrational Alcatraz (Fig 151). Round and round we go like a hamster's wheel in a closed system of programmed RNA/DNA forever reprogramming RNA/DNA via the waveform medium of language. We live in a prison of words and other frequencies or repeating waveform sequences of information. I have emphasised over the years how obsessed the Control System is with language and how it is very precise in the way that key documents are worded and key speeches and announcements are structured in their language. This is why. They know that words are waveform information fields and every word is a different frequency – not only the word itself, but the manner in which it is delivered and the intent behind it.

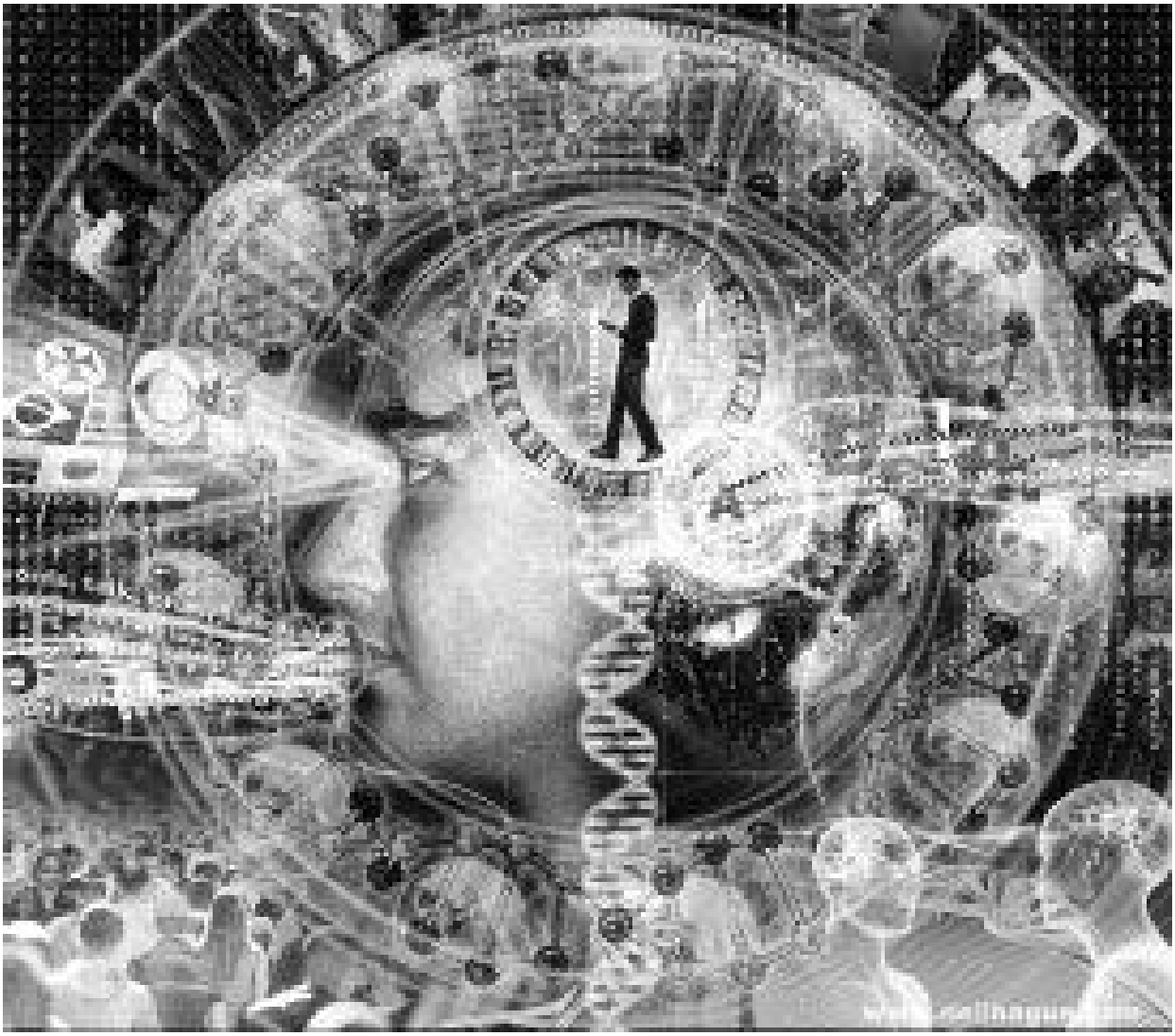


Figure 150: Language is merely decoded energetic states.

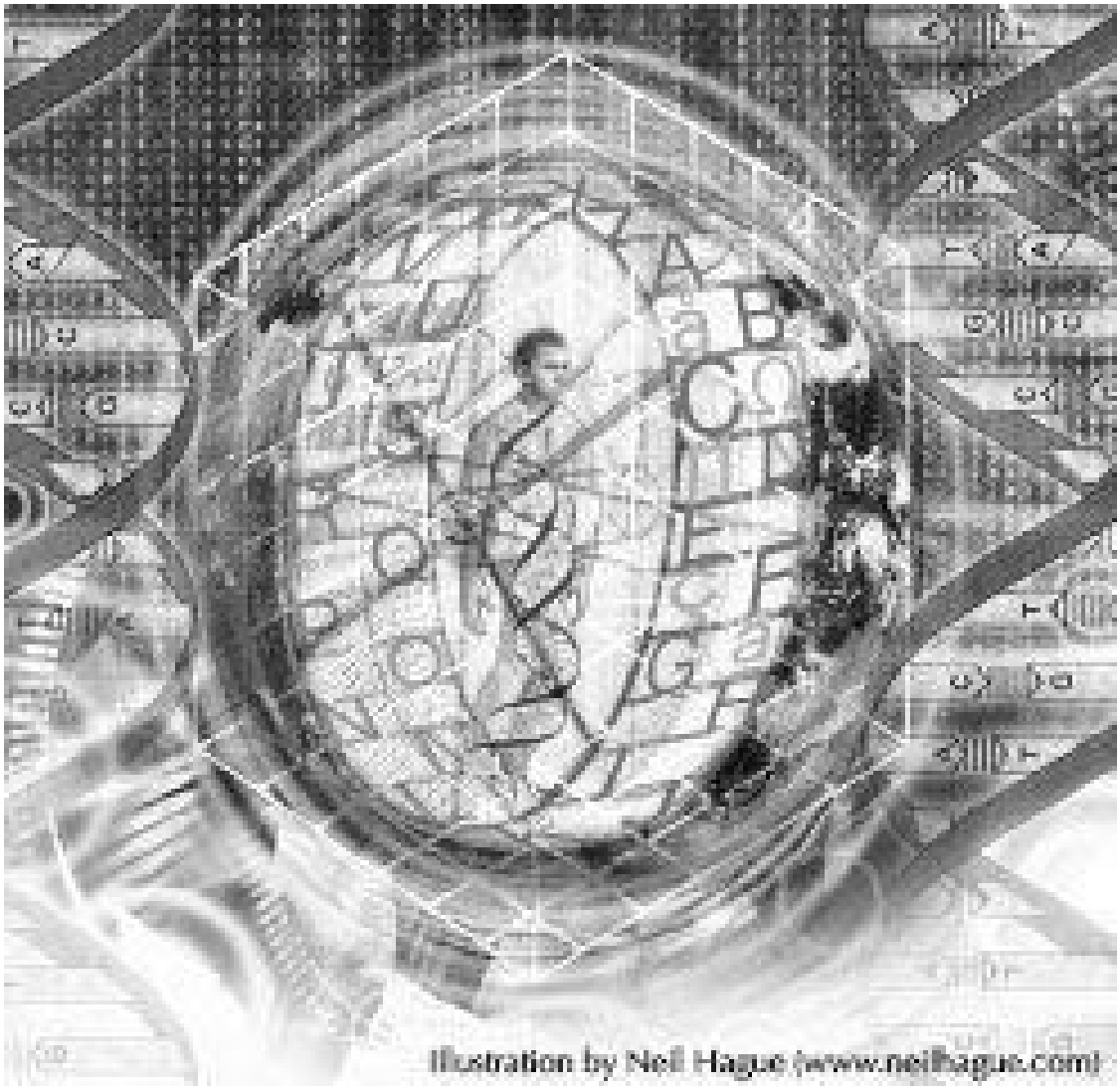


Figure 151: The vibrational prison we call language.

The Chinese I-Ching, or Book of Changes, relates to the human genetic code, which is why the I-Ching has 64 hexagrams or kua and the genetic code has 64 codons (the basic building blocks from which all 'physical' life is said to manifest). There are many other confirmations that have been identified by researchers and experts to connect the I-Ching to DNA sequencing and it confirms that the ancient Chinese, or whoever gave them the IChing codes, had a complete

understanding of DNA with the potential to manipulate it (Fig 152). China, of course, is closely associated with the serpent or dragon gods – the Archon-Reptilians. The Ogham (pronounced owam) is the sacred Druidic alphabet and has major similarities to the IChing with its 'line' format that matches the theme of the 64 I-Ching hexagrams or symbols made up of six broken or unbroken lines based on the theme of yin and yang – positive-negative, male-female, *polarities* (Fig 153). Polarities are the *Matrix*, the *Hack*. Hinduism from the Reptilian/Nagas-inspired Indus Valley has a major deity called Lord Shiva who is said to have 64 forms. Shiva is claimed 'to have notice of everything that happens in the world' and be 'the main aspect of life'. Some researchers have connected the language of DNA to the Hebrew and Arabic alphabets and claim that hydrogen, nitrogen, oxygen and carbon (the basic elements of DNA) can be found encoded in these alphabets and spell their name for God. I have seen this expressed as some divine plan of 'God', or a secret code from 'our Creator', or a 'higher power'. I strongly disagree with the association between genetically rewired humans and some benevolent force. A 'plan' *has* been encoded in DNA and this has been my contention for quite a while; but there is nothing 'divine' about it and 'God' is actually the 'gods' – the Archons. They are not a 'Creator', either, but manipulators and distorters of what was already

created. The original Hebrew alphabet (another version of the DNA blueprint) consists of 22 letters. Each has been given a number and is said to have a unique sound. The force that created these ancient languages (the same language in different forms) knew that the universe has a waveform level (sound/vibration) and a digital level (numbers) and that one is an expression of the other. So a letter was considered to be a sound and a number, and to be a creative force. 'In the beginning was the Word', as Genesis puts it. There is also a holographic expression of the same information and remember what Pjotr Garjajev of the Russian research team said about the language discovered in DNA: 'The foundation principle of these genetic languages is similar to the language of holographic images as well as texts constructed from human speech.' He said that the basic principle of these DNAlanguages 'is similar to the language of holographic images based on principles of laser radiations of the genetic structures which operate together as a quasi-intelligent system ...' Yes, a perception programming system – the Matrix.

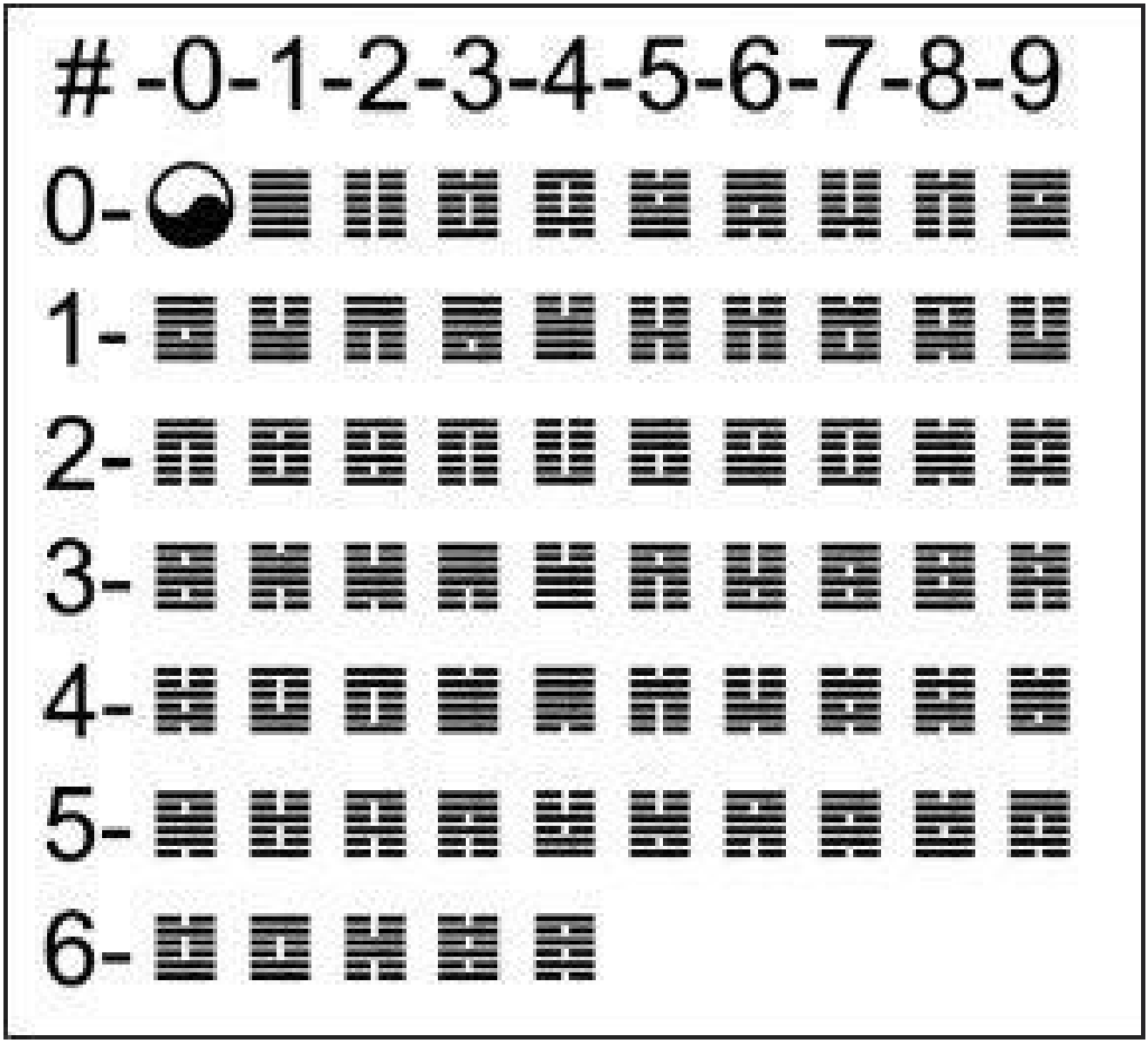


Figure 152: The I-Ching.

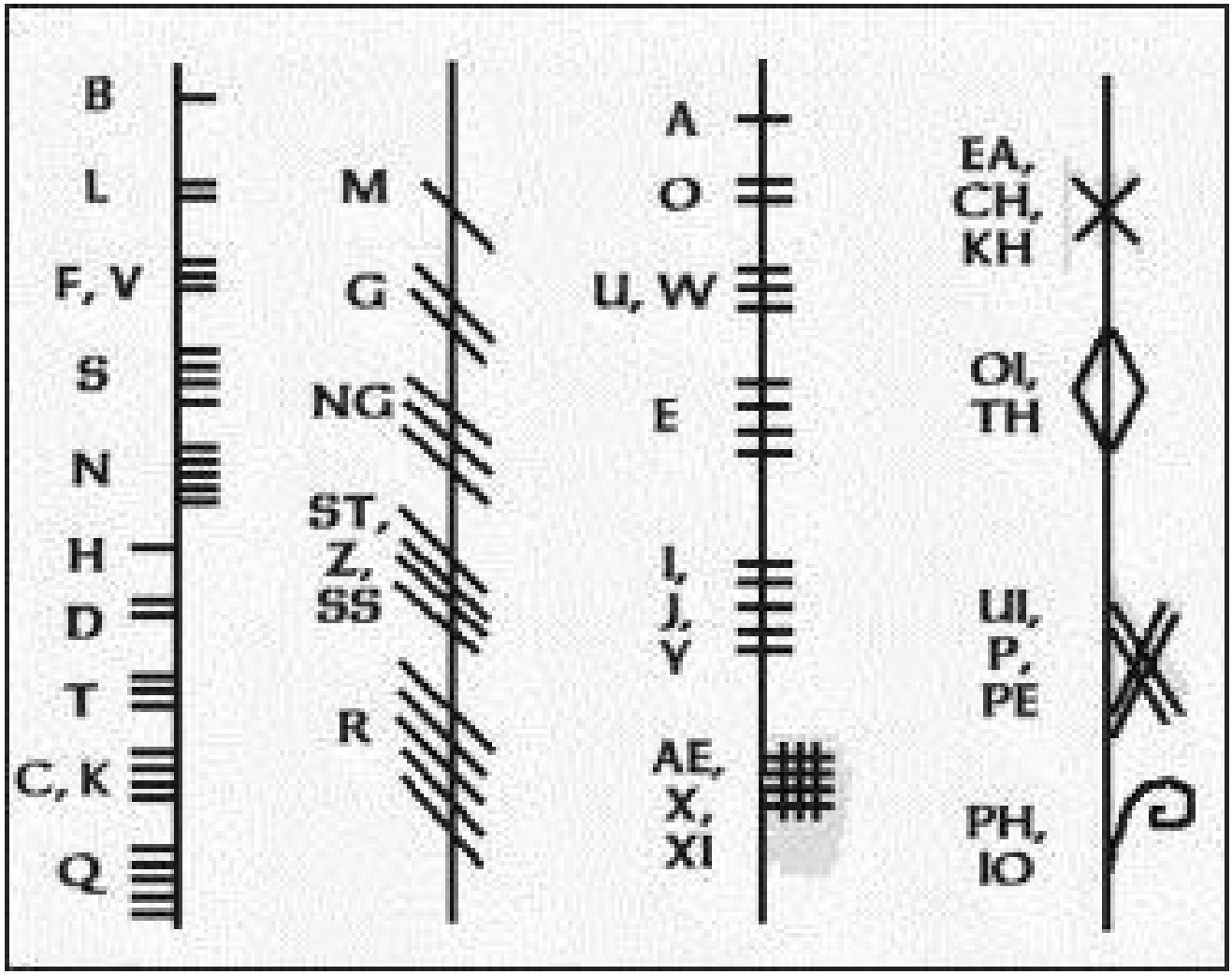


Figure 153: The Ogham alphabet of the Druids

Same blueprint wherever you go

I visited Tiwanaku (also Tiahuanaco) in Bolivia in 2012. This is an ancient site just across the border from Peru and now mostly in ruins. I found it to be a strange and very unpleasant place and I will describe what happened there a little later. But in this region the Amara people speak a language that Ivan Guzman de Rojas, a Bolivian computer scientist, said in the 1980s was akin to a specifically structured and rigid *software* language which

could be simply translated into algorithm computer language and used as a 'bridge' to translate between human languages. The Amara attribute the language to an ancient people known as the Viracochas who apparently called themselves 'The Sons of the Sun'. The Viracochas are believed in legend to have built the incredible structures at Tiwanaku and at Sacsayhuaman, high above the city of Cuzco in Peru, where stones of extraordinary size and weight were put together with amazing precision (Fig 154). Legends say that the Viracochas had a ruler known as the serpent god Quetzalcoatl or Kukulkan by the Aztecs and Mayans in Central America and by other names elsewhere. This deity was called Viracocha in South America and 'he' is often described as being a tall white man with blue eyes and a long reddish beard and hair. Many scholars have doubted this description and suggested that it is an invention of Spanish colonialists. The best known Creation story in the Andes says that Viracocha appeared from the waters of Lake Titicaca which spans the Peruvian-Bolivian border and brought forth light. He went on to create the Sun, Moon, and stars and breathed into stones to make a race of brainless human giants. He destroyed them with a flood and then had another go using smaller stones to create better humans. Viracocha was closely associated with the sea and water (like Enki of the Sumerian Anunnaki, and the brothers Wowane

and Mpanku of the Zulu Chitauri) and the name apparently means ‘sea foam’. He was also known as the feathered serpent god, as with his depictions as Quetzalcoatl, Kukulkan and many others in Central and South America. Viracocha is depicted on the so-called Sun Gate at Tiwanaku in Bolivia in his common pose holding snake-like thunderbolts in his hands (Fig 155). The serpent-worshipping people of what is now Central and South America originally came from Mu/Lemuria, the same origin as the Nagas, the human-serpent shapeshifting hybrids in Asia. Researcher Michael Mott says of the Nagas in *Caverns, Cauldrons, and Concealed Creatures:*



Figure 154: The giant stones perfectly put together at Sacsayhuaman in Peru.



Figure 155: Viracocha symbolised at Tiwanaku.

The Nagas are described as a very advanced race or species, with a highly-developed technology [the technology theme is there yet again]. They also harbor a disdain for human beings, whom they are said to abduct, torture, interbreed with, and even to eat. The interbreeding has supposedly led to a wide variety of forms, ranging from completely reptilian to nearly-human in appearance.

Among their many devices are 'death rays' and 'vimana', or flying, disk-shaped aerial craft. These craft are described at length in many ancient Vedic texts, including the Bhagavad-Gita and the Ramayana. The Naga race is related to another underworld race, the

Hindu demons, or Rakshasas. They also possess, as individuals, 'magical stones', or a 'third eye' in the middle of their brows, known to many students of eastern mysticism today as a focal point for one of the higher chakras, or energy channel-points, of the human(oid) nervous system – the chakra associated with 'inner visions', intuition, and other esoteric concepts.

These factors are common to all the serpent-worshipping peoples and they included the targeting of the human energy field, or 'spirit'. The constant themes are undeniable and I will now pull all of this together.

Real human 'history'

I am saying that the Archons and associated groups transformed the way that humans interacted with reality. This interaction had once been through the heart and what is called 'love', although the true meaning of that has long been lost to most people. This 'love' is not 'physical' or chemical attraction; it is a state of high vibrational and no-vibrational balance that connects us to vastly more expanded realms of Consciousness where we can access innate intelligence and intuitive knowing – the true and eternal self. The Archons cannot cope with that level of vibration, never mind manipulate, control and exploit it (Fig 156). They had to change our prime point of interaction and perception from the heart chakras to the emotional chakras in the belly and just below. These are the solar plexus and sacral chakras which I will refer to from this point as the 'belly chakras' to keep it simple

(Fig 157). The goal of .the hijack of human perception was to move the focus of attention to the belly chakras and make them vibrate to the frequency of low-vibrational *emotion*. I have heard it said that there are only two types of emotion – fear and love – and that all others are various expressions of these two. I don't agree for one simple reason. I don't regard love in its true sense to be an emotion, but our prime state to which we always eventually return. It is like a default state. You can work on a computer and go here, there and everywhere on the hard drive and Internet, but when it's all finished and you reboot or turn the computer off and on again the default state is restored. For humans, and indeed all existence, I say that 'reboot' state is the one of balance and expanded awareness that we call love – in the sense of unconditional or Infinite Love. The Gnostics called this 'Agape' – the love that knows we are all expressions of the same *One*. The voice in Brazil said: 'Infinite Love is the only truth – *everything* else is illusion'. Infinite *Is-ness* is the only truth and even the 'Infinite' bit is too defining, but it helps the human mind to perceive the difference between the world that we think we see and the greater reality. Low-vibrational emotion is *illusion* and it has been specially encoded into our waveform structure ('junk' DNA) to enslave us. Take away human emotion based on the foundation state of fear and all that is left is the true self – the *Is-ness* that is love.

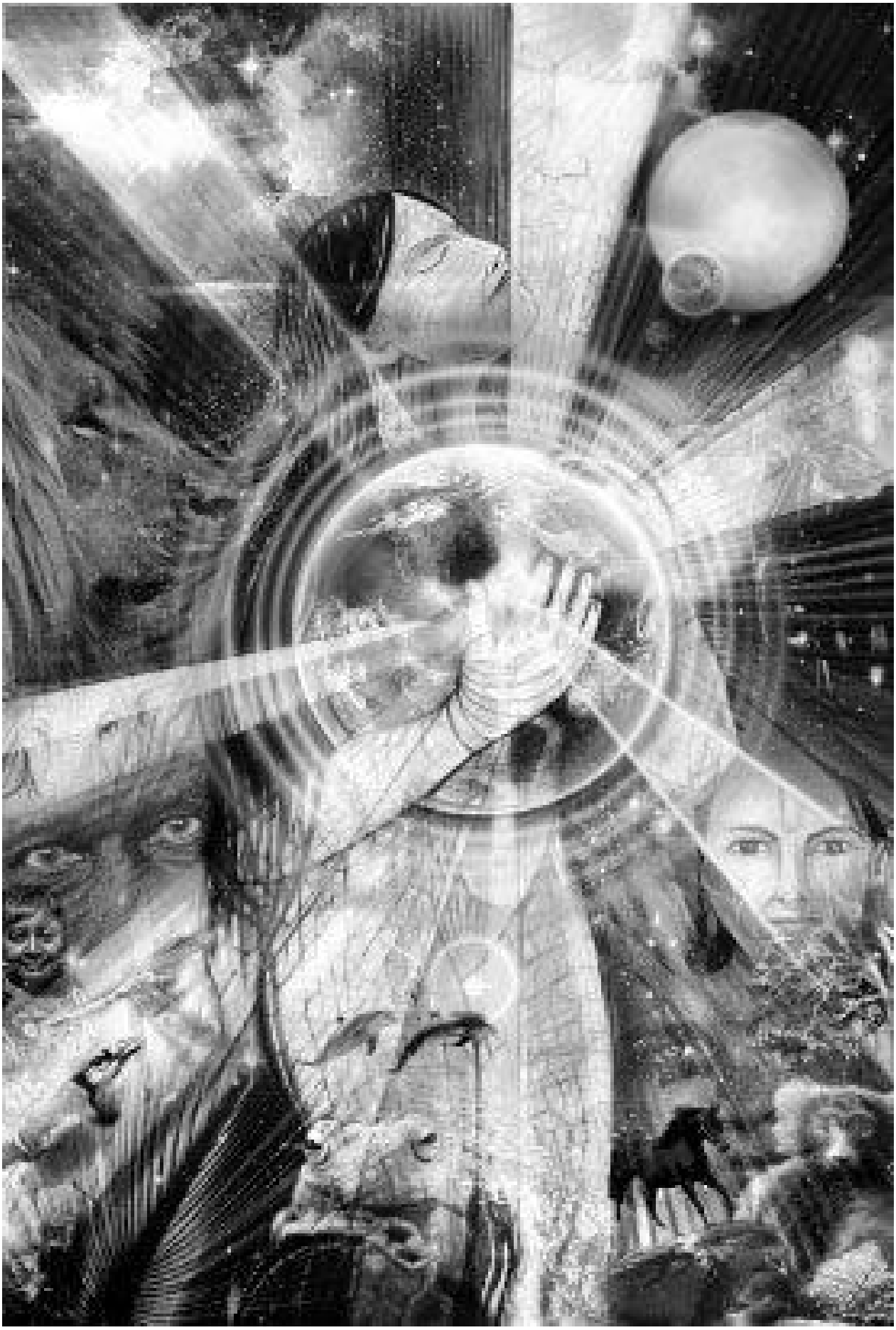


Figure 156: Heart people are untouchable by the Archons and have to be manipulated by events into Body-Mind states of awareness.

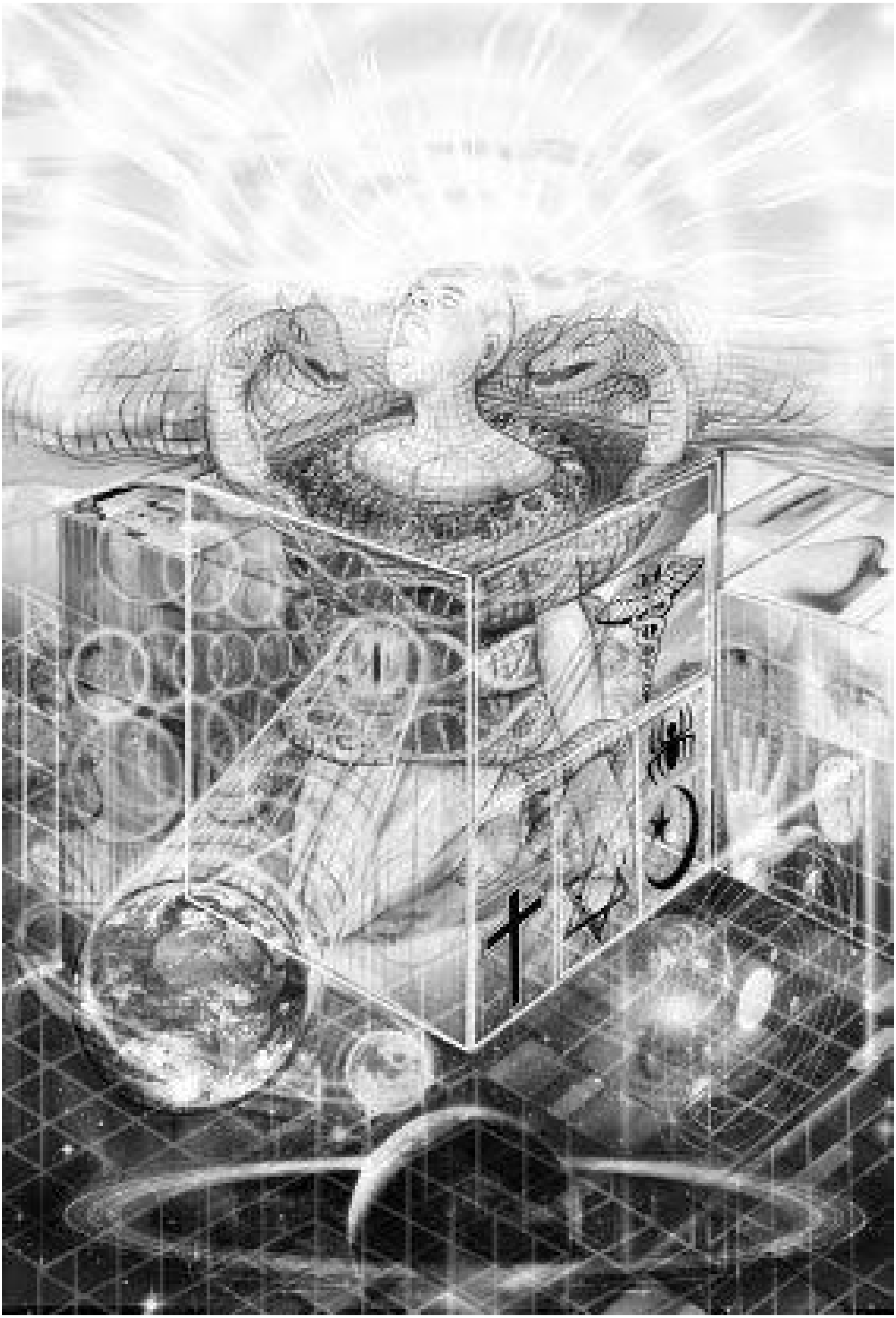


Figure 157: The Archon Matrix and its effect on human society is designed pull people out of heart awareness and into the belly by manipulating people into low-vibrational emotional states.

I will speak of the Archons and their representatives in the human realm as being incapable of feelings like compassion and empathy, but these are less emotions and more expressions of the true self – the omnipotent love described beyond this world and the Archon realm by Eben Alexander. Think about where the feeling comes from when you are expressing empathy and compassion – the centre of the chest or heart chakra. Where do we feel fear and its associated emotions? The belly. This is then transferred to the heart as what we call heartache – shutting down the heart chakra. I have also heard it said that emotion directly affects DNA and the number of DNA antenna that are activated and I agree; but it is not emotion alone that does this. Emotion *can* do it, and most certainly does, but only because emotion generates a frequency that affects DNA. Love is also a frequency at our level of reality, but it is not an emotion. Chemical attraction, or Mind-Love, as I call it, may be an emotion, but not love in its purest sense. Technological frequencies that are designed specifically to manipulate human DNA are not emotions either, as with the HAARP technology in Alaska and elsewhere which bounces high-powered radio waves off the ionosphere in the upper atmosphere and back to Earth and our DNA

receiver system. Frequencies that change and affect DNA come from countless sources. There is an enormous difference between the effect that the frequency of love (heart chakra) has on DNA and that of low-vibrational emotion – all expressions of the foundation state of fear. These include worry, anxiety, frustration, depression, guilt, hatred, aggression etc. The heart (love) frequency is a short, quick, wavelength, while the wavelengths of the belly chakras when manipulated into states of fear are long, low and slow. The love wavelength therefore activates far more DNA antenna with its short wavelength because it strikes more points on DNA. The fear wavelength, being much longer and further apart, does the opposite (Fig 158). So the frequency of the heart expands our awareness (how much information we can decode) while fear and company suppress and imprison it. The solar plexus chakra is the seat of anger and so the angrier we can be manipulated to be the more our focus of attention is locked in the belly. This is why we live in such an angry world. The lower belly chakra, the sacral chakra, is also the focus of sexuality and this has been systematically distorted by a combination of suppression (it's 'dirty and immoral') and the emphasis on 'physical' sexuality and not heart sexuality ('Cor, I'd give 'er one'). These mixed messages are constantly communicated to create energetic chaos (distortion) in the belly chakras that

relate to emotion and sexuality. People are told to ‘go out and get it’ by the sexual images that dominate society today while other messages tell us: ‘Oh, no you mustn’t, what will the Pope say?’ This has set these emotional states at energetic war with each other – what I call the ‘do it/don’t do it’ technique (Fig 159).

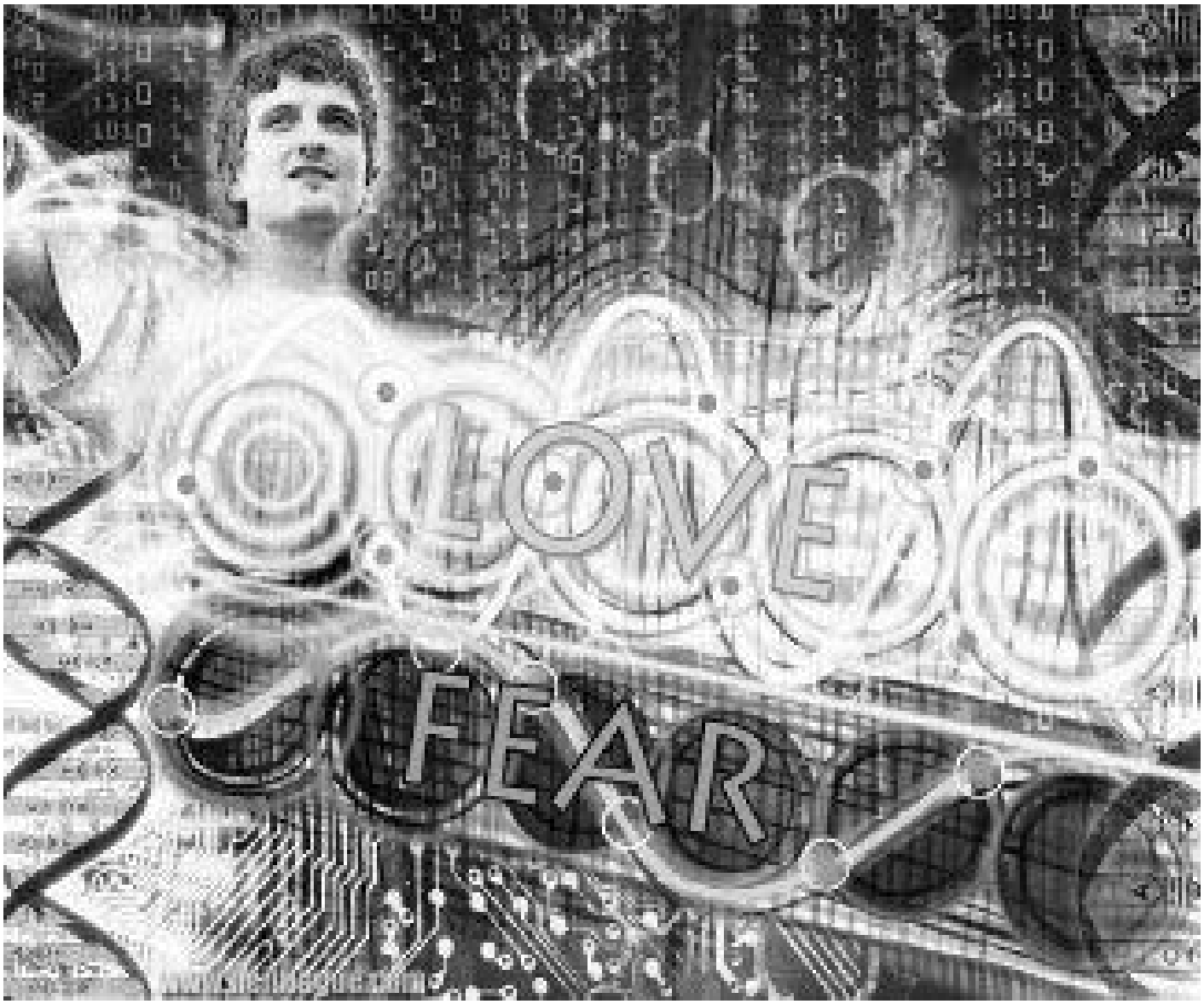


Figure 158: Heart awareness quickens the frequency and head/belly awareness slows it down.

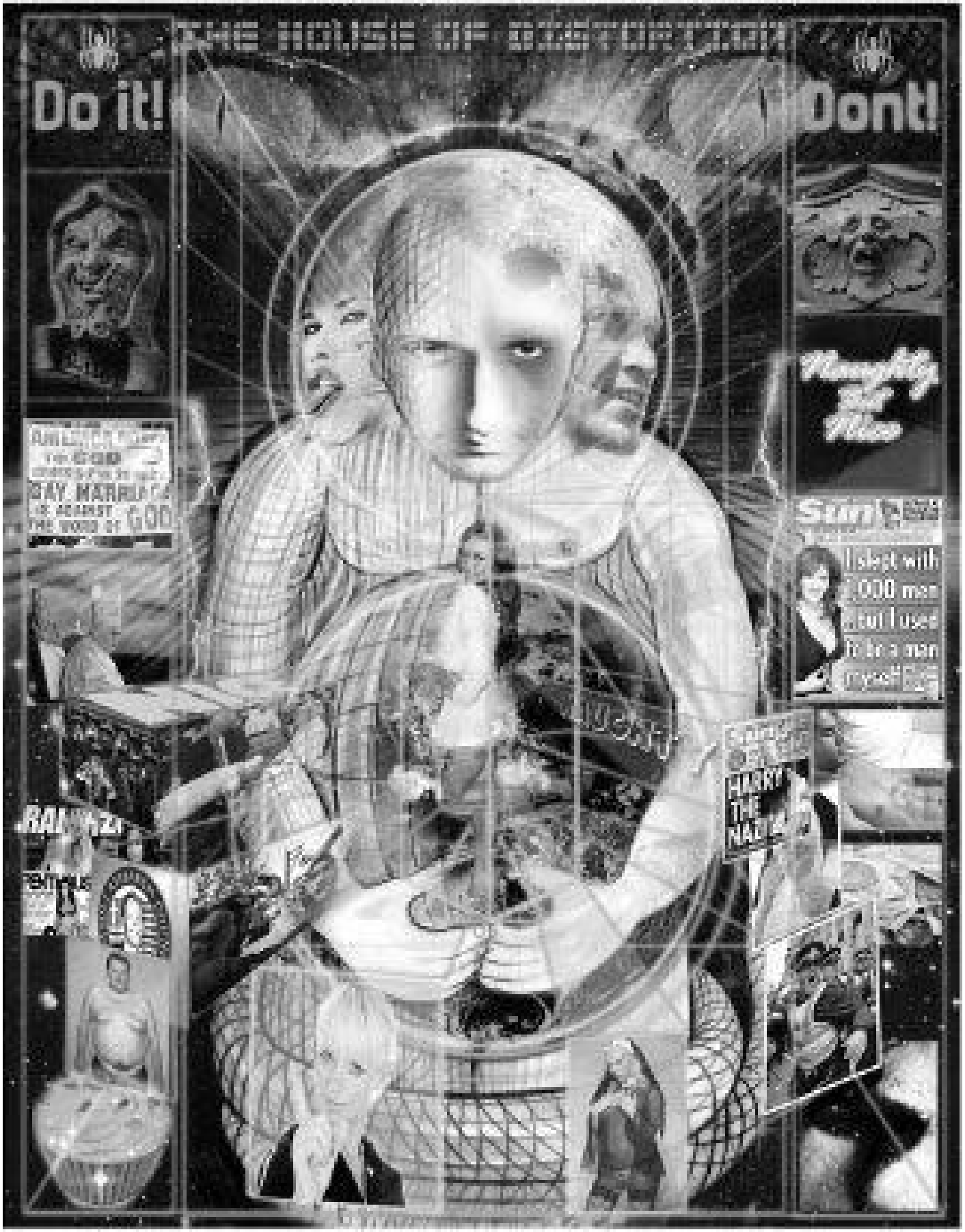

THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES
Do it!
Dont!
SAY. MARRIAGE
IS AGAINST
THE WORD OF GOD
Naughty
Nuns
Slut
I slept with
1,000 men
but I used
to be a man
myself
HANG
THE
NAU

Figure 159: Energetic mayhem … we tell you to do it and then to be ashamed.

DNA programs – the 'Second Soul'

The genetic manipulators set out to change Earth people from heart-centred to emotion-centred and transfer their prime point of interaction with reality (point of prime *attention*) from the centre of the chest, as we experience it, to the belly. They have worked to keep us there ever since and human society is specifically structured to that end. This is of immense significance to why our world is a bollocks factory to the universe. I outlined earlier how the Institute of HeartMath in the United States established that when the electromagnetic field of the heart is in harmony and coherent connection with those of the brain and the central nervous system a person enters a far more expanded state of Awareness. The energetic heart must be in electromagnetic coherence (balance, harmony) for this to happen or the 'trinity' circuit is broken and the head takes over perception and decision-making in conjunction with the belly chakras – low vibrational emotion. This draws perception into purely five-sense reality and the pig is on the spit, the hamster on the wheel. I have just described most of the human race still today and for aeons past in our perception of time. Decisions are made and reactions triggered overwhelmingly from an *emotional* response and point of attention and observation. The heart's

energetic field becomes more incoherent when this happens and we are pulled deeper into the emotional mire of low-vibrational ignorance. Look at the effect of the heart's electromagnetic coherence of different states of being (Fig 160). The pre-eminence of emotion over heart has been seriously aided and abetted by biological emotional and perceptional software programs encoded into non-coding or 'junk' DNA. These programs are driving human perception of reality and the emotional *reactions* to those perceptions. So much so, it is my view that most humans go through an entire lifetime in this reality without having a single original thought or emotional response which has not been generated by the programs and this fake perception is constantly underpinned and further ingrained by the institutions of 'society', most notably 'education' and media. Credo Mutwa told me about the African legend of the evil goddess Watamaraka. She is said to have given humans a 'second soul' – the 'secret serpent spirit' – and it is known as the 'double tongue of the python'. Legends say that the serpent soul is hiding within the human body and 'makes people do horrible things that they would not normally do', as Credo put it. 'The serpent soul also manipulates people to think that their horrible actions are justified', he told me. This 'second soul' could refer to outright possession, but given that the legend applies to humanity in general it is highly likely

that it refers to the *universal* possession of programmed DNA. Native American legend speaks of humans having two wolves inside them (Fig 161). One is 'good' and is expressed as love, joy, peace, hope, serenity, humility, kindness, benevolence, empathy, generosity, truth and compassion. The other is 'evil' and gives us hatred, anger, envy, sorrow, regret, greed, arrogance, self-pity, guilt, resentment, inferiority, lies, false pride, superiority and ego. 'Which wolf wins?' the legend asks? And it answers: the one you feed the most (Fig 162). The modus operandi of the Archons is to manipulate and structure human perception and society (collective perception) to ensure that their 'wolf' wins. By doing so, humanity is held in five-sense (Matrix) servitude and the Archons can feed off a constant tidal wave of human low-vibrational emotion. New Agers talk about having a 'shadow self' and 'mastering the shadow self' as if having a 'dark side' is perfectly natural. I could hardly disagree more. The shadow side of humans is anything but 'natural'. It has been genetically embedded to make humans perceive and act in ways that suit the agenda of the Archons.

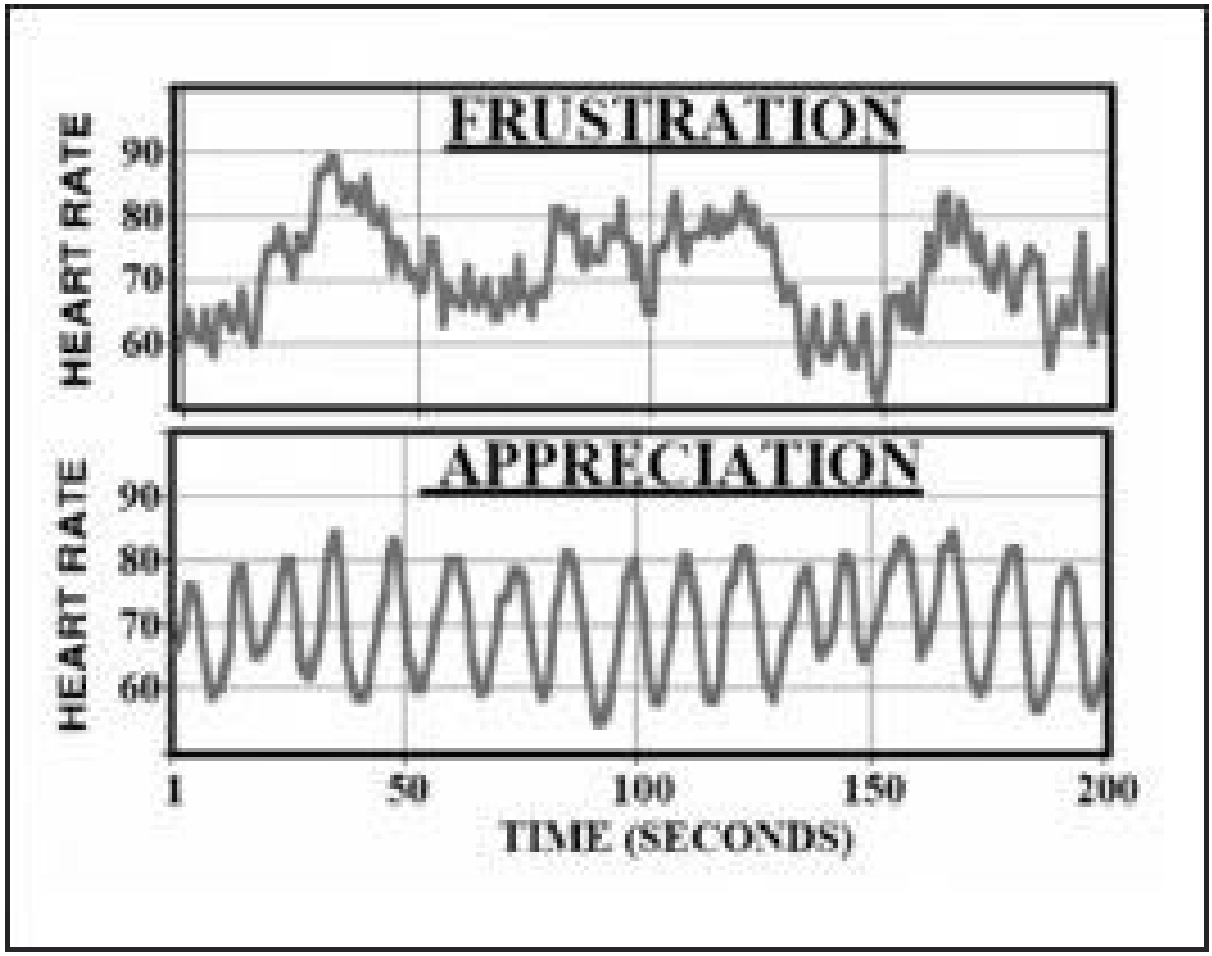


Figure 160: Human society has been specifically structured and manipulated to close down the heart.



Figure 161: The inner battle that only the heart can win.

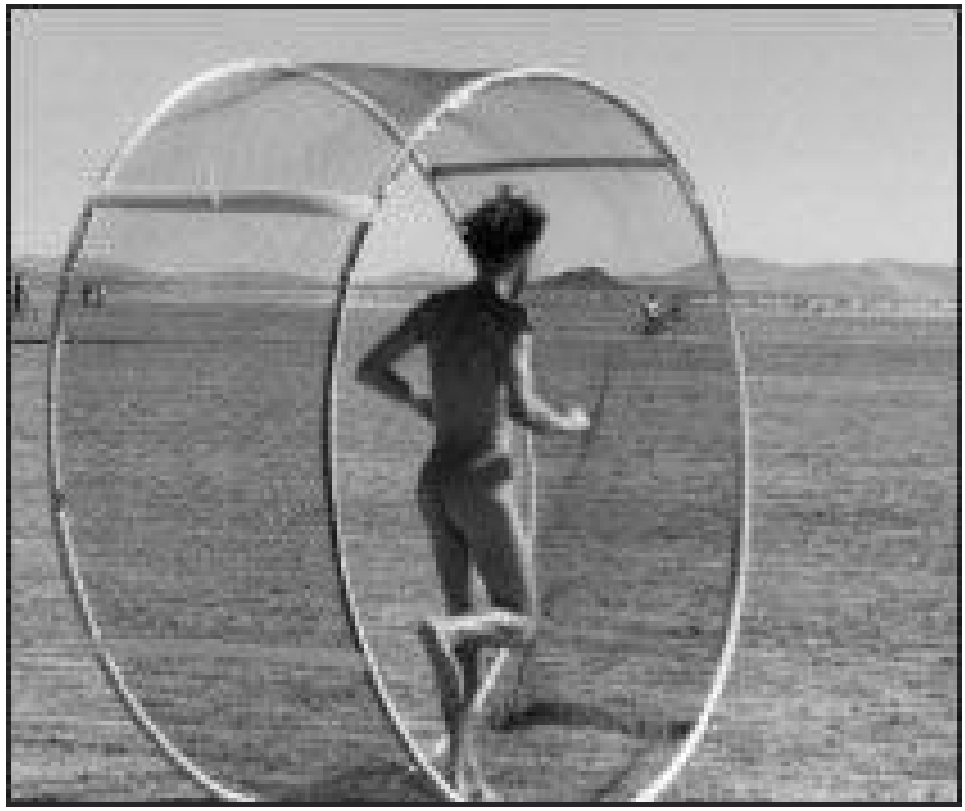


Figure 162: Human life in the Matrix.

We are the Infinity of All Possibility and yet humanity operates within a tiny bubble or box of possibility and potential for self-creation. Psychologists have suggested that human personalities can be broken down into around twelve major archetypes and combinations of them. How can that be if we are expressing anything like the true self of All Possibility? It can't. But what can create archetypal personality programs and combinations of them? Computers and software programs. Body-Mind computers are encoded with the programs and during procreation different programs (personality traits) are downloaded to the next and subsequent generations. These programs explain why no matter where you are in

the world and no matter what the cultural or religious situation that you are observing, you can pretty much predict how most people will respond in the same situation – the same as you know when you type data into a computer what is going to happen when you press enter. This is another closed loop with the perception program triggering responses from the emotion program and the loop being completed by the emotion program influencing the sense of self and reality of the perception program. DNA is, in effect, programming itself once this loop is activated. It's another hamster's wheel (Fig 163). There is even a state known as the 'hamster's wheel brain' which describes a situation where your brain goes on and on about something without getting anywhere and won't shut up. The constant chatter in your head and all the possible scenarios that it keeps constructing all day and when you are trying to sleep is the perception (mental) program running. IT IS NOT THE TRUE *YOU*. The programs will observe a situation or merely think of one and then immediately construct a story relating to it. The fake imposter 'you' (the program) might think of someone you don't like and away we go – 'If she says this to me, I'll say that to her ... if he brings up what I did to him, I list all the things he's done to me ...' *Hey, hold on a second*. She and he haven't said it or done it, so what are you going on about? It's all happening in your own mind. It is the perception

program, not the real you. Notice, too, that when these perception scenarios are running you begin to feel emotions related to their fictional tales and projected outcomes, and the same when you think about something you don't like, be it spiders, flying or going to the dentist. The two programs are designed to work as one unit, each supporting and empowering the other. Sit quietly and just observe the chatter in your head and the emotions generated by that in your belly. Then ask yourself *who is doing the observing?* Who is it? 'It' is the *real* you which is observing what is being generated by the Body-Mind programs – the fake 'you'. It is crucial to the survival, let alone success, of the Control System that humans continue to self-identify with the programs and not the true self. Human society is once again specifically structured and manipulated to achieve that end. The predators have also structured human experience to supply a constant and endless flow of situations (data) to activate the emotion programs within non-coding DNA in the form of war, personal conflicts, suffering, hunger, tragedy and trauma of every kind, and this has relocated the human point of attention overwhelmingly from the heart chakra to the emotional chakra in the belly. The once heart-centred society has been diluted and distorted to become belly-centred (Fig 164). I often hear the phrase 'what does your heart tell you?' superseded by 'what does your gut tell you?'

Subservience to the perception and emotional programs locks the Body-Mind decoding systems into the very frequency range of the fake reality – the Matrix – which operates within the low-vibrational emotional band.

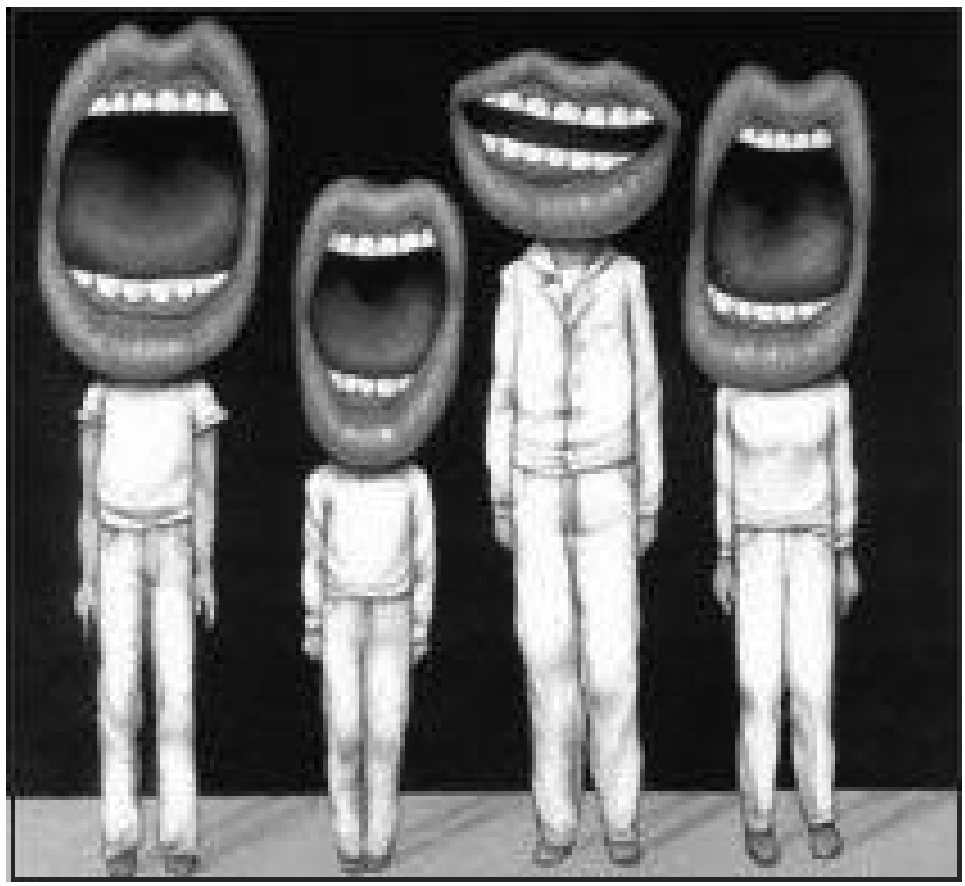


Figure 163: Brain chatter.



Figure 164: Point of attention and interaction from the heart to the belly.

Decoding our own prison

Another fake perception source is encoded within 'junk' DNA – *memory*. Does humanity have memories of what has happened in the 'past' (given there is no such thing as time) or are they coming from the encoded false memories within our genetic structure? People talk

about genetic memory and I am saying that this is a profound truth on many more levels than those currently perceived. If they can encode the 'past' then they can encode the 'future' (both illusions of manufactured 'time'). I say that this is what they are doing. The collective program for human enslavement has been encoded in human 'junk' DNA and elsewhere and we are decoding our own Orwellian nightmare from that blueprint. This sequence has to be broken or we will complete the job. The Archons cannot create directly from nothing. They can only manipulate, twist and piggy-back what is already created. What they have had to do is program the perceptions of humanity and manipulate the *human* creative force to do everything for them. The information field encoded with the unfolding of the ever-more brutal and extreme Control System has been implanted as a biological software program within the Matrix/human DNA and this is being strengthened every day by the control of mainstream information that humanity is accepting as reality. This is why Orwell's world in all its countless facets is being introduced with such amazing speed and synchronicity across such an enormous swathe of subject areas and locations. Humans are decoding the agenda for human control like a laser reads a DVD, and the information on the 'disc' is becoming holographic reality in those few cubic centimetres at the back of brain where visual 'reality' is

constructed. The stream of Holywood films and television shows depicting the Orwellian world that the Archons want to impose are designed to trigger the programs within human DNA to manifest that very world. It is known as 'predictive programming' but I would say that 'activation programming' would be more accurate. Even those who are more aware and challenge the system, especially those doing so only from the five-sense perspective of Body-Mind, are unknowingly bringing the Control System into being while, at the same time, seeking to challenge what they are unconsciously making manifest. Protesting against violence violently is a good example. I guess you could call this the ultimate schizophrenia. But once you operate from the frequency of the heart the Matrix loses its influence because it cannot access that level of resonance and the energetic source of the heart is far more powerful than the Matrix, anyway.

Heart and belly – a personal experience

There is another aspect to this emotion trap, too, which I have already mentioned, but it is worth expanding on the theme because it is so central to human life and how it is lived. The Archons feed off low-vibrational human emotional energy and it is a power source for them both to absorb for themselves and to empower the Matrix. Humans think that they eat 'physical' food, but they don't.

They are consuming – absorbing – *holographic* food which is only a decoded waveform information field. The Archons feed directly from waveform energy. The Morpheus character was speaking a profound truth in the first *Matrix* movie when he held up a battery and said: 'The Matrix is a computer-generated dream world built to keep us under control in order to change the human being into this.' Vital to that goal are the emotional reaction programs within 'junk' DNA which ensure a constant supply of low-vibrational emotional energy within the Archon frequency range. The Archons have structured human society to be a gigantic power station for this energy by possessing and mind-parasitizing their targets and directing their representatives within our reality to direct society in line with their agenda. The Archons are the origin of all the vampire legends and stories, but they vampire human energy as well as blood (which is a form of energy anyway that carries the human genetic code). I had an experience on my return to Peru and Bolivia in 2012 that provided a simple and telling example of the difference between being heart-centred and belly-centred. The group from around the world and I crossed the border into Bolivia near the end of the trip to visit the ancient site of Tiwanaku which I have mentioned already. The energy in Bolivia and especially Tiwanaku was anything but heart-centred. If anyone believes that human thought and emotion does not imprint itself upon

the collective energy field they should cross the border between Peru and Bolivia on the road to Tiwanaku. It was like entering another dimension (Hell) as you walked across the river bridge between the countries. Peru touched you in the heart chakra while the Bolivian side hit you right in the belly – the emotional chakra. Pretty much everyone in the group felt the same – *ugh!* The Bolivian uniforms at the border reflected this energy just as the energy reflected them. All had recently returned from hospital after undergoing humour-bypass surgery. It took ages for the simple process of a group of multi-national tourists to gain entry to the country for a matter of hours. The border town on the Bolivian side was filthy with litter strewn everywhere and the 40 minute journey from the border to Tiwanaku involved the bus stopping at two more 'security checks' – one by the police and the other by the military – and the same on the way back. If anyone is predicting a police state coming to Bolivia they are already way too late. I found Tiwanaku to be a horrible place energetically. I have felt this vibe in many places around the world – all of them connected to human sacrifice, what would be called today Satanic ritual, and, in my view, connected to Archontic/reptilian / demonic energy. The group felt the same 'belly' energy at Tiwanaku. We travelled through Peru visiting 'heart' places and the demeanour of the group reflected that. Their point of interaction with reality

– for most anyway – was the heart vortex. There was lots of laughter, optimism and joy (heart chakra) – until the day we crossed the border into Bolivia and arrived at Tiwanaku (low-vibrational belly chakra). The difference in the energy and the demeanour of the group was so obvious to me that I asked people to speak on the bus home about the changes they had felt that day. Mark, a lovely guy from Ireland, described how he had been so happy and at peace with everything until he had experienced Tiwanaku. He said that he then suddenly became angry and ill-tempered and felt like shouting abuse at anyone who got in his way when taking a picture. This phenomenon is so crucial to understanding the conspiracy and human behaviour that words can hardly describe it. We are at the coal-face of human control here. I had been aware of this for a long time, but passing through Peru from heart centre to heart centre and then experiencing a low-vibrational emotional centre at Tiwanaku made it all so crystal clear. The effect on mental state and behaviour was blatant. 'Open your heart' and 'come from the heart' are not some trite New Age mantras (though they can be if you don't know what a profound truth is being spoken). Open your heart means opening the vibrational door to freedom.

The lizard in your head

There is another crucial genetic connection to human

control. This is the reptilian brain, or what some scientists call the R-complex, and it has a prime, indeed primal, impact on human perception and behaviour. It is not only me saying this, either. Even the 'scientific' mainstream accepts this to be true. One major expression of the Archons takes a reptilian form, as the Gnostics described 2,000 years ago, and reptilian genetics are very computer-like. This further supports the computer-like descriptions of the Archons in general found in the Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts. The so-called Greys have the same reputation for being emotionless software programs. It is my view that the reptilian brain within the human brain either wasn't there before the genetic hijack, or it is far bigger and more influential than it was before (Fig 165). The introduction of the reptilian brain allowed Archon-Reptilian mind-patterns to infiltrate the human psyche even more effectively. Mainstream science says that the reptilian brain represents a major centre of the nervous system, and produces character traits like aggressive and ritualistic behaviour, territoriality, and a desire for social hierarchies. Other traits of the reptilian brain include obsessive compulsive behaviour (addictions of all kinds), superstition, conforming to norms, and, as one writer put it, 'all manner of deceptions'. Look at our society and even more so those that direct it and you see that all those traits of the reptilian brain dominate the human

experience. We live in a reptilian brain society run by a network of families, agents and gofers of the Archons that exhibit these character traits to the extreme. I'll come to these families in due course. The character traits of the reptilian brain also correspond with the Nag Hammadi descriptions of the Archons and we are to believe all this is just a coincidence? No chance. Human society expresses the character traits of the Archon-Reptilians because they have transferred their 'mind' to humans via genetics (waveform information) and the Matrix fake reality 'Hack' (waveform information). The outstanding American cosmologist Carl Sagan, who I'm sure knew far more than he made public, wrote a book called *The Dragons of Eden* which explored the reptilian genetic influence on human society. He said:

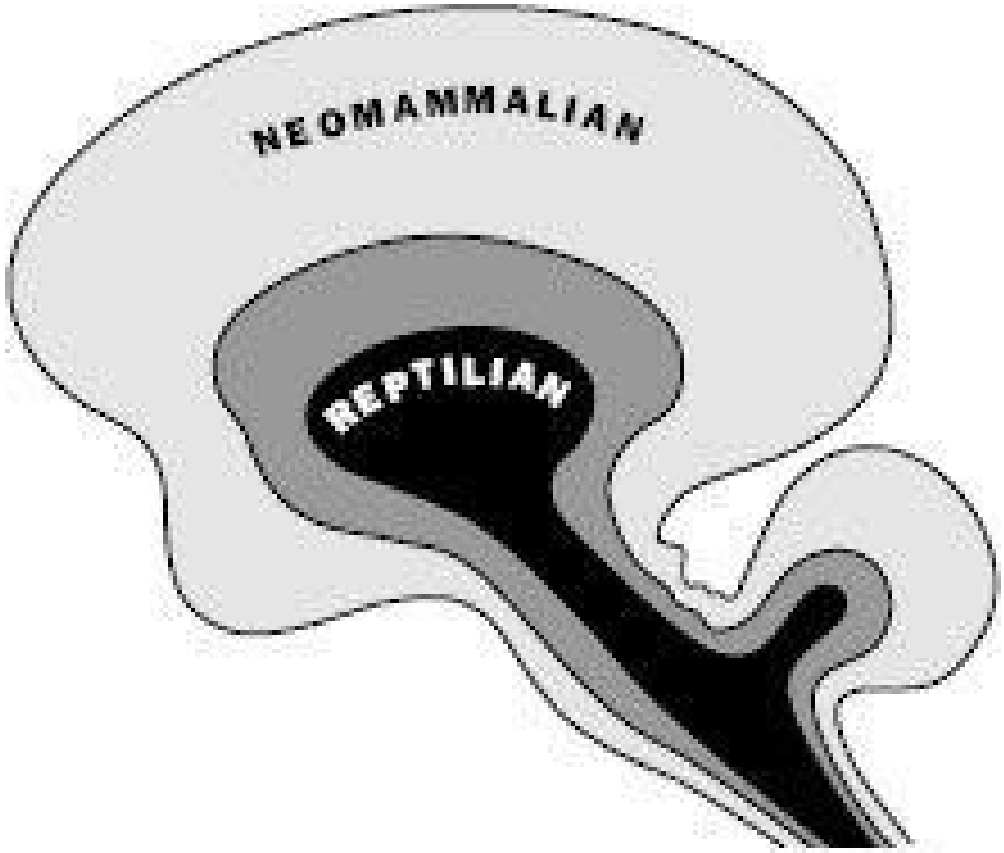


Figure 165: The reptilian brain, or R-complex, which dominates much of human behaviour.

> It does no good whatsoever to ignore the reptilian component of human nature, particularly our ritualistic and hierarchical behaviour. On the contrary, the model may help us understand what human beings are really about.

The focus of the reptilian brain is on survival – not only 'physical' survival, but financial survival and that of job, status, reputation, relationship, intellectual preeminence, and all the rest. The reptilian brain is constantly in fear of not surviving in all these ways and so many more – just like the Archon-Reptilians fear not surviving without exploiting humanity. The more that humans can be

manipulated into fear in all its expressions, the more we are locked into the reptilian brain and the Archon-Reptilian hive mind. Look at human society and the endless information sources that are bombarding us with reasons to fear. Watching television activates the reptilian brain which communicates and absorbs information through the medium of images. Is this yet a further coincidence when the Control System introduced television and has made it the most effective form of mass perception programming? I am sure that this process of communicating through imagery connects with the language of hieroglyphics found in the ancient world. The reptilian brain doesn't think, it *reacts*, and this is why it is so fast to respond with the brake pedal, road rage and the hit-the-guy-or-run response to perceived danger known as fight or flight. Observe human behaviour all over the world and you will see that people largely *react* to events and circumstances rather than think things through or 'heart' them through. This is by Archon design. Emotional reaction generates emotional energy while calm assessment does not. There is also a big connection in terms of the Archontic Control System between the reptilian brain and the left hemisphere of the brain as I will be detailing later. This further imposes the Matrix upon human perception.

There are many connections between human and reptilian genetics. For instance, there is a substance

called ‘pheromone’ secreted and released by animals to be detected by members of the same species. The pheromones produced by human women and those produced by iguanas are a chemical match. Reptilian genetics (waveform information fields) are employed for all this because reptilian character traits (perception and emotion programs) are genetic expressions of Archon character traits. The Archon-Reptilians have a fiercely hierarchical structure of social organisation (like the Indian caste system they inspired) and operate as a hive mind, much like bee or ant colonies respond with their antenna to the communications (their own form of Matrix) from the Queen. When a queen dies, the colony looks around and says ‘what the fuck do we do now?’ I saw a cartoon once where sheep were standing around at a cocktail party and in the background a sheep dog was coming through the door. ‘Thank goodness’, says one sheep, ‘now we will know what to do.’ Have I not just described with these simple examples how great swathes of humanity behaves and how people look to the Control System hierarchy, not least its religions, to tell them what to do and what to think? Acommon theme through the years is how information has been put before me to confirm something long after I have already said or written about it. It’s like ‘look, see, you are on the right track’. I found the books of the Peruvian-born writer, Carlos Castaneda, years after I had begun speaking and

writing about the hijack of human perception by a non-human force that vampired human emotional energy. Castaneda produced a series of works from the late 1960s inspired by conversations with a Central American Yaqui Indian healer or shaman called Don Juan Matus who said that a hidden force that he referred to as the 'Flyers' covertly controlled human society. He described the Flyers in the same way that the Gnostics described the Archons, the pre-Islamic Arabians and Muslims today describe the Jinn and Christians describe demons etc., etc. Don Juan says the following in Castaneda's final book, *The Active Side of Infinity:*

> We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so … indeed we are held prisoner!
>
> They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in coops, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them.
>
> Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief, or the stupidity of his contradictory behaviour. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. They are the ones who set up our dreams of success

> or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed and cowardice. It is the predator who makes us complacent, routinary and egomaniacal.
>
> In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous manoeuvre – stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous manoeuvre from the point of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

So much comes from this with regard to what I have been saying and writing all these years:

'Human beings are its prisoners' – 'You are a slave, Neo, born into bondage, born into a prison you cannot see, taste or touch – a prison for your mind'.

'They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance' – They feed off our low-vibrational emotional energy which they induce through the biological software programs they implanted within 'junk' DNA.

'Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief, or the stupidity of his contradictory behaviour' – Humans are programmed and manipulated to be just intelligent enough to serve as slaves, but not intelligent

enough to see that this is what they are.

'Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil; our social mores' – This is exactly what they have done through the perception and emotional programs, the creation of religions covertly worshipping them as 'God', and through the structure of human society.

'They are the ones who set up our dreams of success or failure' – ditto.

'It is the predator who makes us complacent, routinary and egomaniacal' – ditto.

'They gave us their mind' – I have explained in this chapter how they have done that and I will expand on the theme as we go along.

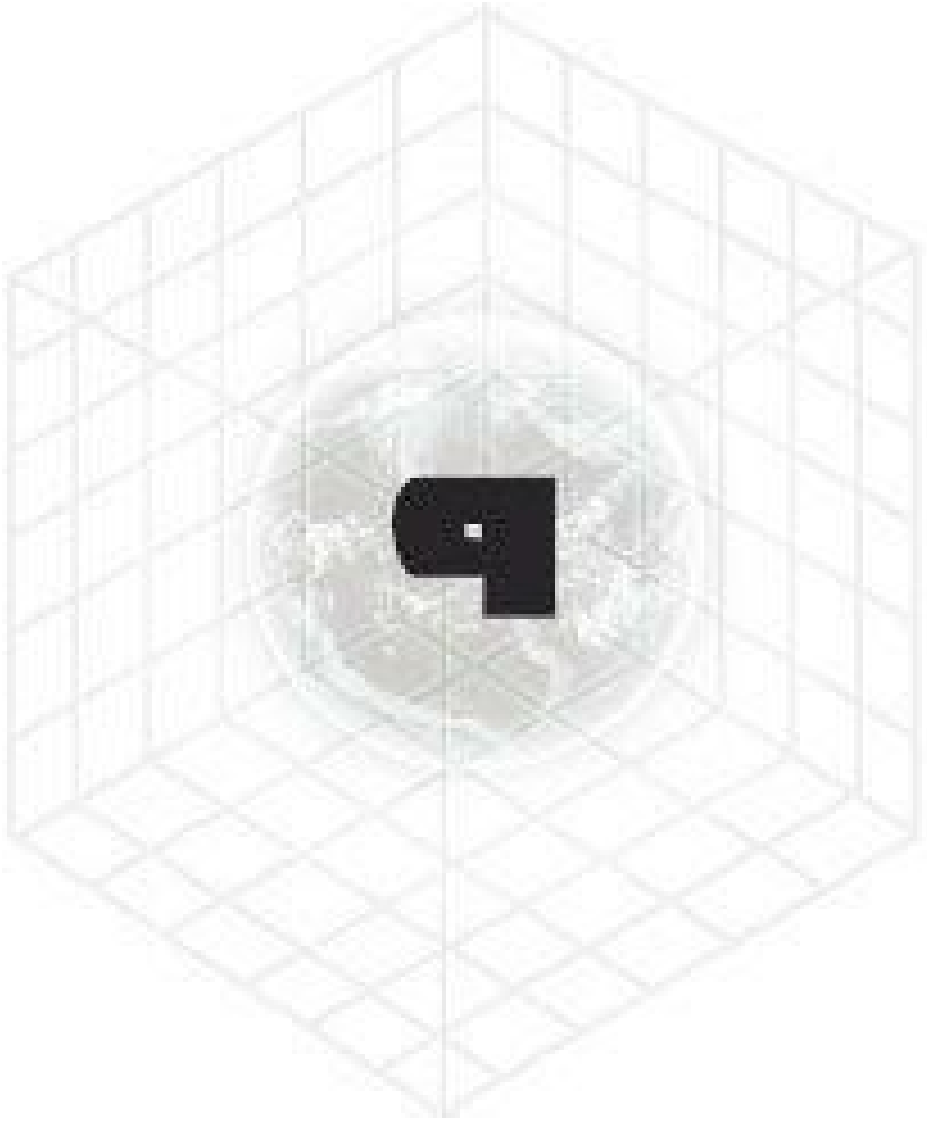
'The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now' – Humans in their true heart-centred Awareness are far more powerful than the Archons and when we remember this fact we can delete their energy source ('food source') and crash their Control System. They know that and this is why they have to maintain the human Body-Mind in a state of disconnected amnesia and a fake self-identity of name, job, family, life-story and

little me.

These revelations have taken us deep in the rabbit hole now, but desperate as the situation may appear, all is not lost. There is a way out of this and we *will* get out of this. From the perspective that I am describing it is no longer a mystery why the world is so topsy-turvy, so upside down. The Archon method of operation is to distort and *invert* reality and so, as Michael Ellner said:

> Just look at us. Everything is backwards, everything is upside down. Doctors destroy health, lawyers destroy justice, psychiatrists destroy minds, scientists destroy truth, major media destroys information, religions destroy spirituality and governments destroy freedom.

This is Archontic possession at work and it is long past the 'time' for human *Consciousness* to intervene and sort out these pathetic entities in their school caps and short pants. They're all-powerful? Yeah, right.



The Saturn-Moon Matrix

It is proof of a base and low mind for one to wish to think with the masses or majority, merely because the majority is the majority. Truth does not change because it is, or is not, believed by a majority of the people.

Giordano Bruno

Symbols of Saturn, the 'Lord of the Rings', are all around us and Saturn is covertly worshipped by the major religions, secret societies and Satanism although even most of the initiates of these connected networks of human suppression, manipulation and control have no idea that this is so. I will explain in this chapter why Saturn is so preeminent in the Archon networks at large in the human realm.

There is a gathering body of evidence to support what I am about to say, but people must use their intuition and knowing to decide what feels right rather than let their mind alone be the governor of all perception, because we are going well beyond purely names-dates-places-type documentable 'facts' when we get this deep in the rabbit hole. I have been following what I call the 'language of life' since my initial awakening in 1990 and this is the language of synchronicity. The more you can read the signs from long experience the more you know when the synchronicity of life is talking and showing you what you need to know. A simple example is when you meet three or four people in quick succession in different circumstances who all tell you the same thing or bring up the same subject. This is the language of life – communication from beyond the five senses – saying 'look at this'. If you do, it always, but *always*, leads somewhere in terms of greater understanding and awareness, or at least it does in my own experience. I

have been doing this all day every day for nearly a quarter of a century and it began after psychic Betty Shine passed on this message right at the start of my conscious journey in 1990:

> Sometimes he will say things and wonder where they came from. They will be our words. Knowledge will be put into his mind and at other times he will be led to knowledge.

Shortly afterwards this came through another psychic:

> Arduous seeking is not necessary. The path is already mapped out. You only have to follow the clues … We are guiding you along a set path. It was all arranged before you incarnated.

This is how the information has come to me ever since along with a vast library of documentable facts that I have compiled since this began. My life became an amazing synchronistic journey after I saw Betty Shine and information has been given to me in the form of books and documents, and though people and personal experiences which have taken me deeper and deeper into the nature of human control and suppression. It started with the exposure of what I call the five-sense conspiracy that can be tracked by the conscious mind and then on to the Reptilians, the nature of reality and the role in all this of Saturn and the Moon. I have learned from daily experience over more than two decades to read the signs – *'Arduous seeking is not necessary. The*

path is already mapped out. You only have to follow the clues'. What I was shown in the 1990s about the five-sense level of the conspiracy – and laid out in great detail in books like ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* – is now being confirmed every day on the television news in terms of world events. What I was shown about the Reptilian (Archon) connection beyond human sight seemed utterly crazy at the time and when I put the relevant words into a search engine only a few pages came up about a reptilian race manipulating human affairs. Do the same today and see the extraordinary difference. What I was shown about the illusory nature of 'physical' reality and all the other information in this subject area is being constantly confirmed drip by drip by even parts of mainstream 'science'. I was shown right at the start in 1990 that a vibrational transformation was coming that would awaken humanity from its amnesia and bring to the surface all that had been hidden from us. This is demonstrably happening. I am not saying all this to blow my own trumpet or trombone. I make these points to highlight that following the clues put before me has unearthed a fantastic body of accurate information and insight with a track record of decades. The same process has led me to the information about the Moon and Saturn. People will just have to decide if it feels right to them. It is not and never has been my intention to peddle belief-systems, but rather to delete them and let

a ‘know-system’, or ‘no-system’, take its rightful place as the governor of perception. I am going to summarise what I have concluded from all the ‘clues’ and you can find further information in *Remember Who You Are* and, in terms of the Moon, in *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*.

The Moon is not a creation of ‘nature’, but a construct, or at the very least part-‘natural’, part-construct – a gigantic computer and broadcasting operation that fundamentally influences life on Earth. A body the size of the Moon should not be a satellite of a relatively small planet like Earth. It is 2,160 miles in diameter – bigger than Pluto and a *quarter* the size of Earth – and the fifth largest moon in the solar system. There are a stream of anomalies and mysteries with regard to the Moon which mainstream science cannot explain. So much so that Irwin Shapiro of the Harvard–Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics, said: ‘The best explanation for the Moon is observational error – the Moon doesn’t exist.’ The Moon is not negative or ‘evil’ in and of itself, just as microphones and television cameras are not responsible for the crap that is daily communicated through them. The Moon is a neutral computer and broadcasting system and what it transmits is dictated by the force that controls it. That force for aeons has been the Archons who hijacked it and, as such, it has had an incredibly negative and controlling effect on human

perception in ways that I will be describing. This control is in the process of being removed. The Archons do not control our Sun, but they have their own – *Saturn*. I will be revealing how the major religions are covertly worshipping Saturn (an expression of the Demiurge) as their 'God' and how the whole Control System is Saturnian (satanic) and awash with Saturn symbolism at every level. It is worth emphasising again here that *everything* has a form of awareness and that is certainly true of planets and stars. They are expressions of mind or Consciousness depending on their level of awareness and as such they can be perceived by other *limited* awareness as a 'god' (Fig 166). Saturn's rings have not always been there. They are part of the broadcasting system of the Matrix and although we only see only those parts of the rings within visible light they continue across the solar system to the Earth on the unseen realms and the Moon acts like a transmission booster, among many other things, which directs the boosted broadcast at the target – the human mind and DNA receiver-transmitters (Fig 167). I know, I know, many will now be thinking 'that Icke really is a nutter', but anyone who thinks this should at least take themselves seriously enough to finish the book before reaching conclusions on the basis that all this is so 'far out'. But 'far out' from *where?* 'Far out' from the 'norms' of human perceptions and the limitations of possibility

programmed into those perceptions, that's where. Humans have no idea how primitive this world is compared with what is possible. This is the idea, after all, to keep us in ignorance – just intelligent enough to serve as slaves, but not Conscious enough to realise that this is what we are doing. Constructing, or converting, a moon 2,160 miles in diameter is impossible? It is child's play beyond the *Matrix*. Once you cross the line – the scientific Rubicon – where you understand what reality really is and how it works you take absolutely gigantic leaps forward in your potential to do endless things that humans would dismiss as impossible. Human science (in the public arena, anyway) is on one side of that Rubicon and intelligences beyond the Matrix are on the other. If we can only perceive the limits of possibility by the apparent mainstream 'scientific' limits of possibility then better just put this book down and go have a beer or something. Reading any further would be a waste of the time that doesn't exist. Our concept of what is 'big' has to go through the most radical re-evaluation. I know men have been saying that for centuries, but it's true. When you realise that a pinhead and infinity are the same thing and how you can encode energy with information that can then manifest holographically, then size is dictated only by the nature of the encoded/decoded information.

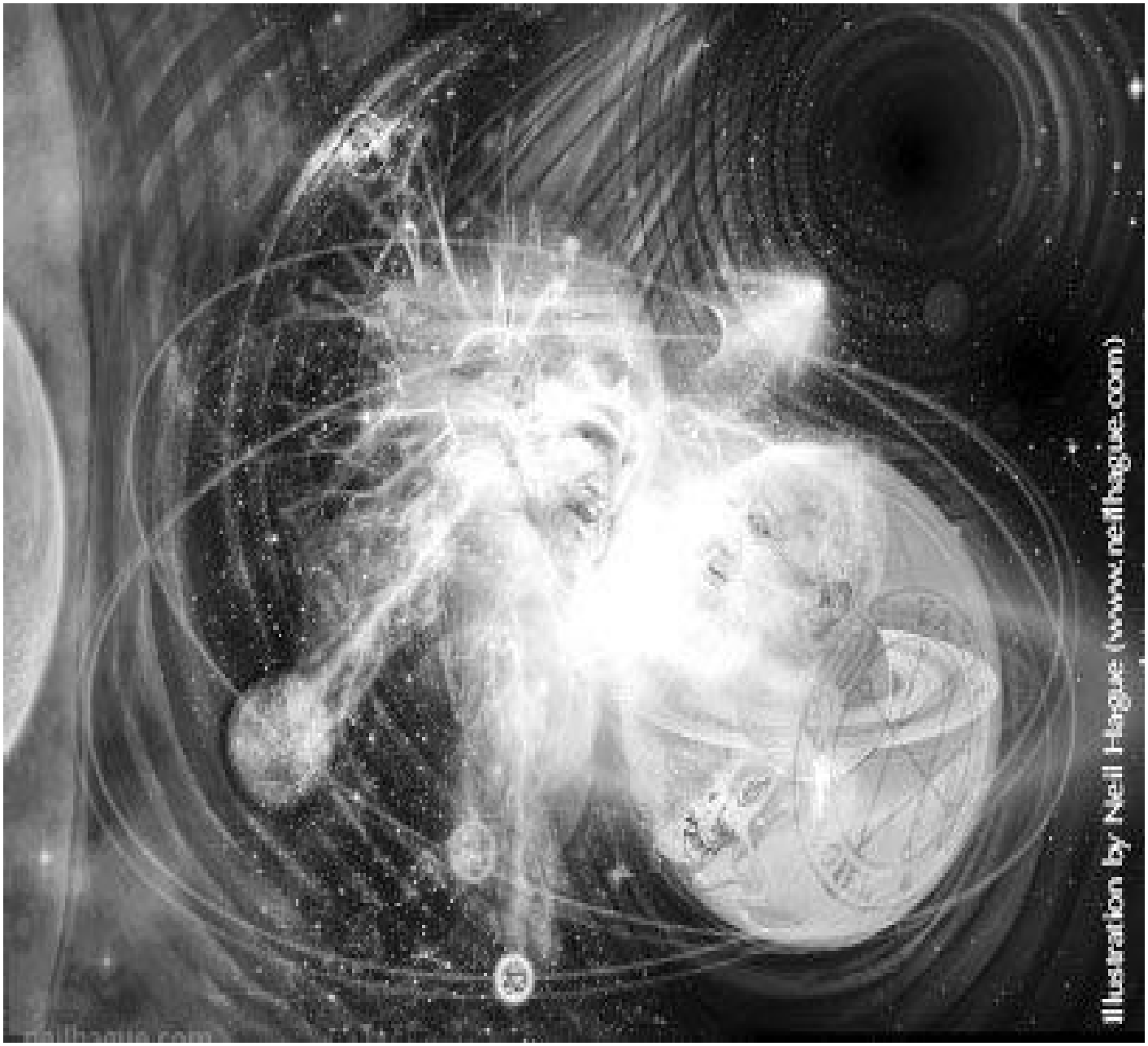


Figure 166: Heavenly bodies, as with everything, are expressions of Consciousness and have their own Awareness.



Figure 167: The Saturn-Moon Matrix broadcasts a fake reality to human receiver-transmitter systems which we decode as a world that we think is 'real'. It is an energetic/information hamster wheel.

What I am describing here is the reason Satanists and secret societies of the Control System worship Saturn along with the major religions; and why banking, politics, the court and legal system and so on are all expressions of Saturn, as I will be detailing. Secret society initiates

through the centuries who know the score (only the highest of them) worship Saturn as the Black Sun, Dark Sun and Dark Lord. Notice how the Earth's Sun which they are hacking and want us to fear is being demonised through engineered scares like 'global warming' ('the Sun will destroy human life') and skin cancer (when it's the chemicals in sun-blocker that cause the cancer). The Sun will not destroy the Earth – the Sun's temperature goes up and down over billions of years and the temperature on Earth has always remained within a band that the planet and humans can deal with. Remember, both the Sun and the Earth are Conscious and communicate with each other – everything is *Conscious* to a larger or lesser extent. The media reported in May 2012 how a solar flare triggered a mysterious pulse on the Earth that appeared to 'answer' the communication from the Sun. It was only a moderate flare and should not, according the mainstream 'scientific' theory, have caused such a response. In fact, they say there should have been no response at all; but there was. So much communication is passing between Sun and Earth that scientists are not aware of because they don't realise that both bodies are conscious.

The Saturn Pattern

Saturn is not a planet, but a brown dwarf star and it is the same with Jupiter and probably other gas bodies in the

solar system (Fig 168). Some dwarf stars 'light up' while others don't and they are often referred to as 'failed stars'. Both Saturn and Jupiter generate more energy than they receive from the Sun. The figure is 2.5 times in the case of Saturn. Jupiter accounts for more than 70 percent of the mass of 'planets' in the solar system and has faint rings. Saturn, like Jupiter, Uranus and Neptune, is called a 'gas giant', and all have a ring system of some kind although the others' are nothing like Saturn's. You would say that no life could live on or in Saturn if you are coming purely from the human five-sense perception; but we are talking about Archontic entities that were 'created from smokeless fire' and are not as we are. In other words they are energetic rather than holographic unless they choose to take form to infiltrate and confuse. They can quite easily interact with the 'gas giants' like Saturn. These two dwarf stars, Saturn and Jupiter, have their own mini 'solar systems' with both having in excess of 60 moons – some of them more like planets (Fig 169). The majority of Saturn's moons are named after the Titans and Titanesses in Greek mythology, the so-called 'brothers and sisters' of Saturn which was worshipped as a god. Prometheus of Olympic Games' fame was a Titan and became the name of a Saturn moon. The Titans are supposed to have fought the Olympians for control of humanity and this battle by the 'gods' for dominion over the Earth is a

common theme all over the world. Other Saturn moons are named after Inuit, Gallic and Norse gods and goddesses. Saturn's biggest moon is Titan, the second-largest in the Solar System behind the Jupiter moon, Ganymede. Titan is twice as big as our own moon which itself is enormous for a satellite of a small planet like Earth. Scientists have suggested that some form of life could exist on Titan and another Saturn moon, Iapetus. Astronomy is still so in its infancy that brown dwarfs were only discovered in 1995 and it has now been suggested within the scientific community that there may be as many brown dwarfs as there are full-fledged stars. It is hardly a surprise then that we have some in our solar system. We need to keep our minds open to our own insight rather than have our perception programmed by what 'scientists' tell us to think. They will say something different tomorrow and it's worth noting that until less than a hundred years ago mainstream science believed that there was only one galaxy – ours. The Hubble telescope put paid to that nonsense but there is plenty more where that came from – 'Wisdom is knowing how little we know', as Socrates said. From 'there's only one galaxy' in the 1920s the same mainstream science now says there are possibly hundreds of billions of galaxies, even 500 billion according to a German computer study. We have gone from one galaxy to hundreds of billions in 90-odd years simply through the development of more

advanced technology and yet there would have been a time when anyone suggesting that there was more than one would have been dismissed and laughed at. Science knows best, see. Well, experience shows over and over and over again that it doesn't. Once you let scientists dictate your sense of reality, your sense of the possible, you are living in *their* box – and they could not fill a data stick compared with what there is to know. Mainstream science gives you the official line from an official hierarchical structure of power that wants to maintain humanity in a state of subservient ignorance. No way are mainstream song sheet scientists going to pursue my contention that we live in a hacked reality that is constantly feeding us a fake version of everything. Gnostic texts say that the Demiurge-Archons control the whole solar system except for the Sun, Earth and Moon. This may well once have been true, but I say they have hijacked the Moon, too, for reasons that I will explain. In the end, the entire solar system and all that we see in the night sky is in my view akin to a computer-generated illusion and only a fake copy of the universe as it really is.

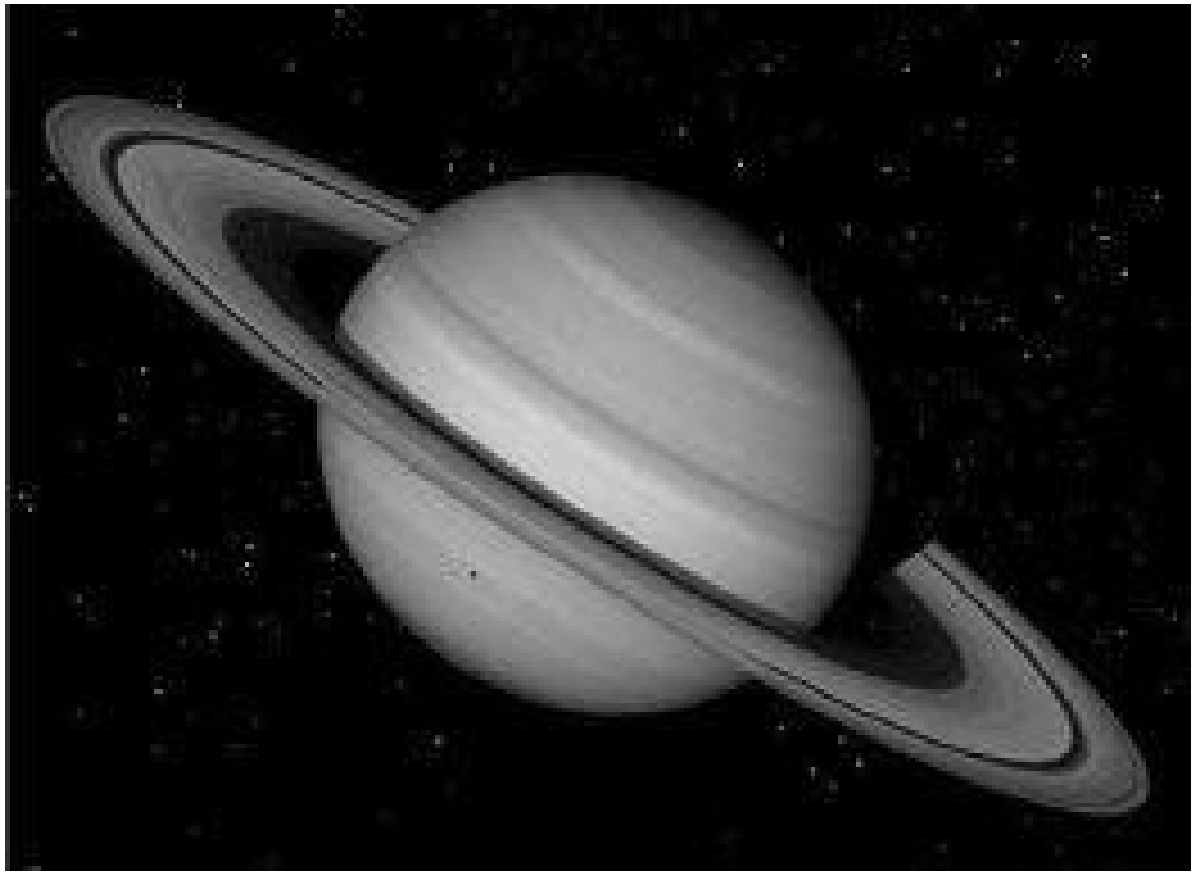


Figure 168: Saturn is not a planet but a form of sun.

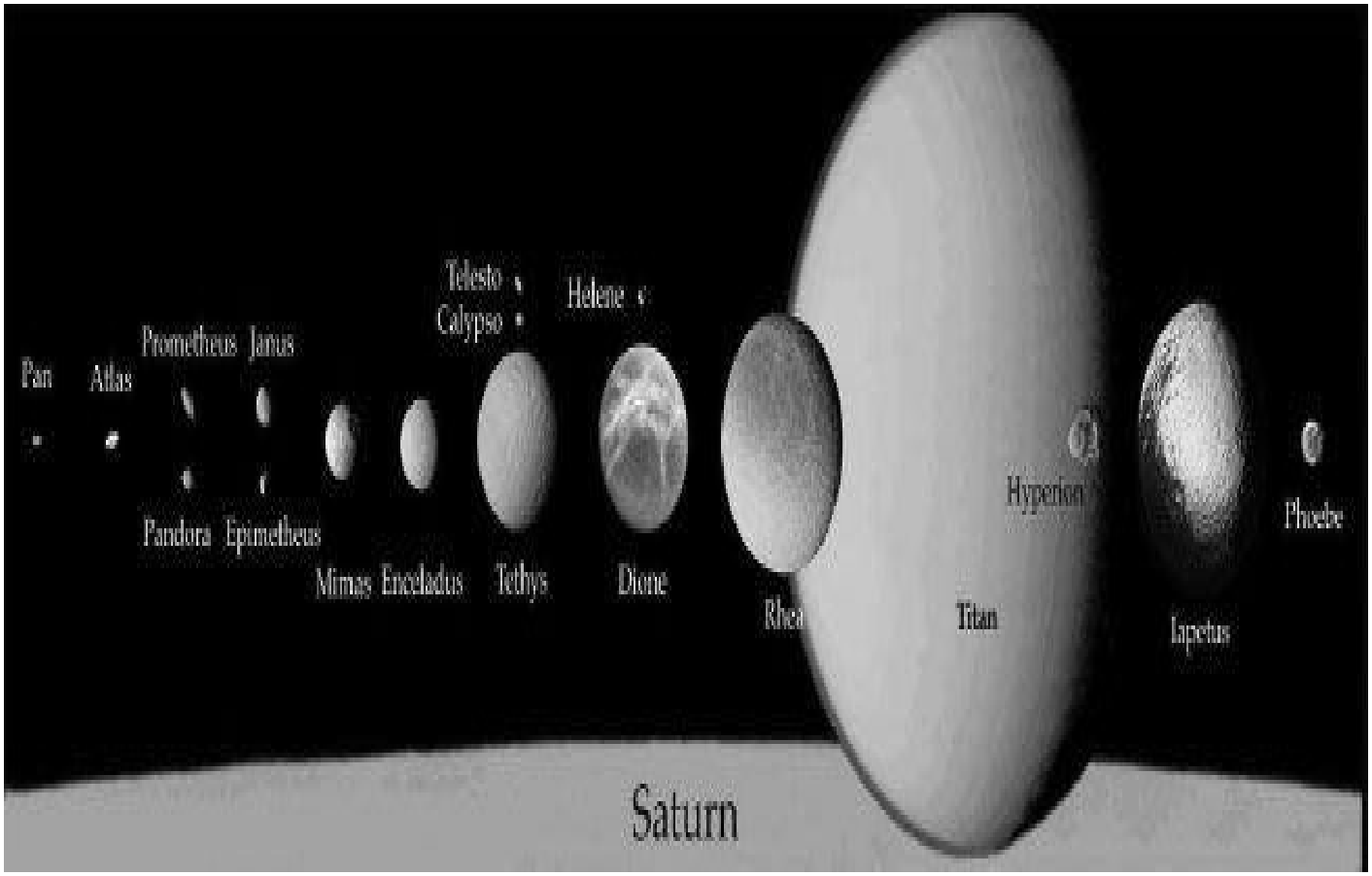


Figure 169: The Saturn 'solar system'.

Can't be done? Click, click – enter

It is important to keep in mind that what we see as Saturn is only a holographic expression of waveform information fields and, as with everything else, it has consciousness. So when Satanists and others worship Saturn as a god they are not worshipping a 'dead planet' (sun), but the conscious *entity* that is Saturn – an expression of what the Gnostics called the Demiurge. Ancient accounts describe a very different solar system to the one we see today with Saturn as once the predominant Earth sun. Researcher David Talbott made

a long and intensive study of the global Saturn myths before he became involved in the Electric Universe movement and there is no question from the information that he documents that Saturn dominated the ancient sky and was the dominant feature in ancient symbolism and worship. See his book, *The Saturn Myth*. I don't necessarily agree with every last conclusion, but it is a very impressive and brilliant work. Descriptions of Saturn make no mention of rings before the great cataclysmic events that rearranged the solar system and dispatched Saturn to a location some 800 million miles or more from Earth. This seems to be a long distance, but in terms of energetic connection and communication it is the same principle as two particles communicating instantly over billions of miles. Time and space are holographic illusions and the communication takes place beyond the holographic 'world' in the realm of the unified field. The rings of Saturn are relatively very recent, so where did they come from? Saturn was 'converted' to become a broadcaster of the Matrix Hack and the rings are a manifestation of this. Yes, I know, it sounds crazy, but stay with me because it's not. The frequency 'veil' between our reality and the Archontic realm is pretty thin anyway, but there are certain locations in the Earth's magnetic field where it is very thin indeed. Many of these locations of reality interconnection are the result of being targeted by the repetitive rituals of Satanists. Their

impact on the energy field thins out the frequency differences to create a sort of vibrational gateway through which Archontic entities can slip into this reality during the rituals. Former Satanists and those forced to participate by Satanists have described this to me. Saturn takes this process a whole lot further. It is an inter-frequency gateway that allows Archontic entities to move between their reality and ours and it is a means – and there will be others – through which 'Hack' information can be projected from the Archontic realm into ours. This information is broadcast through Saturn (hence the rings) on the frequency band that can be received by human DNA which was specifically tuned to this frequency band during the genetic manipulation that I described earlier (Fig 170). Saturn is, in short, a gigantic inter-reality gateway and broadcasting unit and the rings are a sound (waveform information) system. It was converted to be so by the Archontic realm and became a focus of worship for Archontic religions, secret societies and Satanism (Saturnism). Saturn was known by the ancients as the 'Fallen One' and it is symbolised by the black-clad Darth Vader in the *Star Wars* movies of insider George Lucas. Darth Vader was a 'Jedi' Knight called Anakin Skywalker who fell to the 'dark side of the Force'. Interestingly, the Anakim, with only an 'm' replacing the 'n', were said to be a race of biblical giants living in Palestine and ancestors of the Philistines and

the giant Goliath. The Sun that we know, like all suns, is broadcasting the universal waveform energy field that becomes the decoded holographic universe. Even then our Sun is also a bad copy 'sun' and not the original. Nothing in our hacked reality is original except the expanded awareness of those who can see through the program. Saturn is the *Demiurge* sun and a means of broadcasting the bad copy to distort, twist and invert human perception. Therefore, 'Dark Sun', 'Black Sun' and 'Dark Lord', the names given to Saturn by the ancients and today's secret societies and Satanists, are very appropriate. Saturn has often been symbolised through the centuries as an eye, hence the all-seeing eye used as a major symbol of the Saturnic/satanic Control System network (Figs 171 and 172). One of the many clues that I was given about Saturn came when I visited the subway station that once served the World Trade Center in New York and saw a massive depiction on the floor of an eye broadcasting frequency fields across the world (Fig 173). The station also has eyes in the walls along all the platforms and it's a strange place. The image of the eye broadcasting across the Earth provides a perfect visual symbol of what is actually happening and the reason for Saturn's artificial ring system (Fig 174). Remember how the Gnostic texts say that the outermost planetary sphere or Archon in the Control System is Saturn and beyond that was

Leviathan, a snake swallowing its own tail in the form that has become known as the Ouroboros, or what some call the Ring-Pass-Not. The conversion of Saturn into a ringed hacking machine did not have to be done ‘physically’ within the holographic realm. It could have been done by encoding new information at the waveform level of the bad copy which is then decoded through into the re-designed holographic Saturn that we know today. People must stop being programmed by their perception of ‘physical’ reality with all its inherent limitations. There is no physical and there are no limitations if you know what you are doing. You want to create a moon or a converted Saturn? Okay, click, click, enter. This is the reality that we are really dealing with. It could have been done energetically in other ways, but it would not have been done ‘physically’ because there is no physical.



Figure 170: Saturn is an inter-reality gateway that connects with the Archon realm and broadcasts the Matrix.

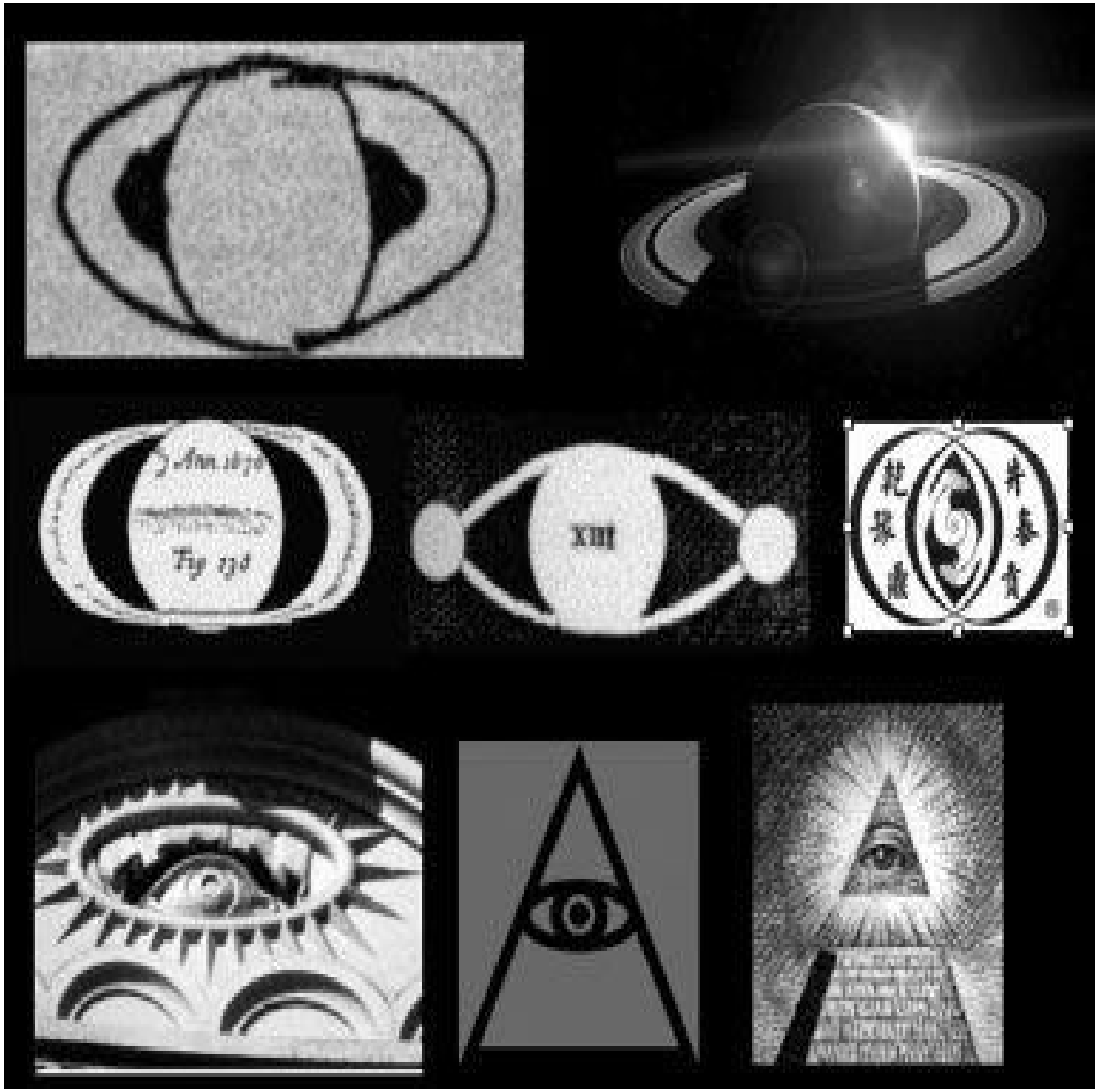


Figure 171: Saturn has been symbolised as an eye.



Figure 172: We see this today on the dollar bill and the Great Seal.



Figure 173: The Saturn eye broadcasting across the world, as portrayed at the Ground Zero subway station in New York.

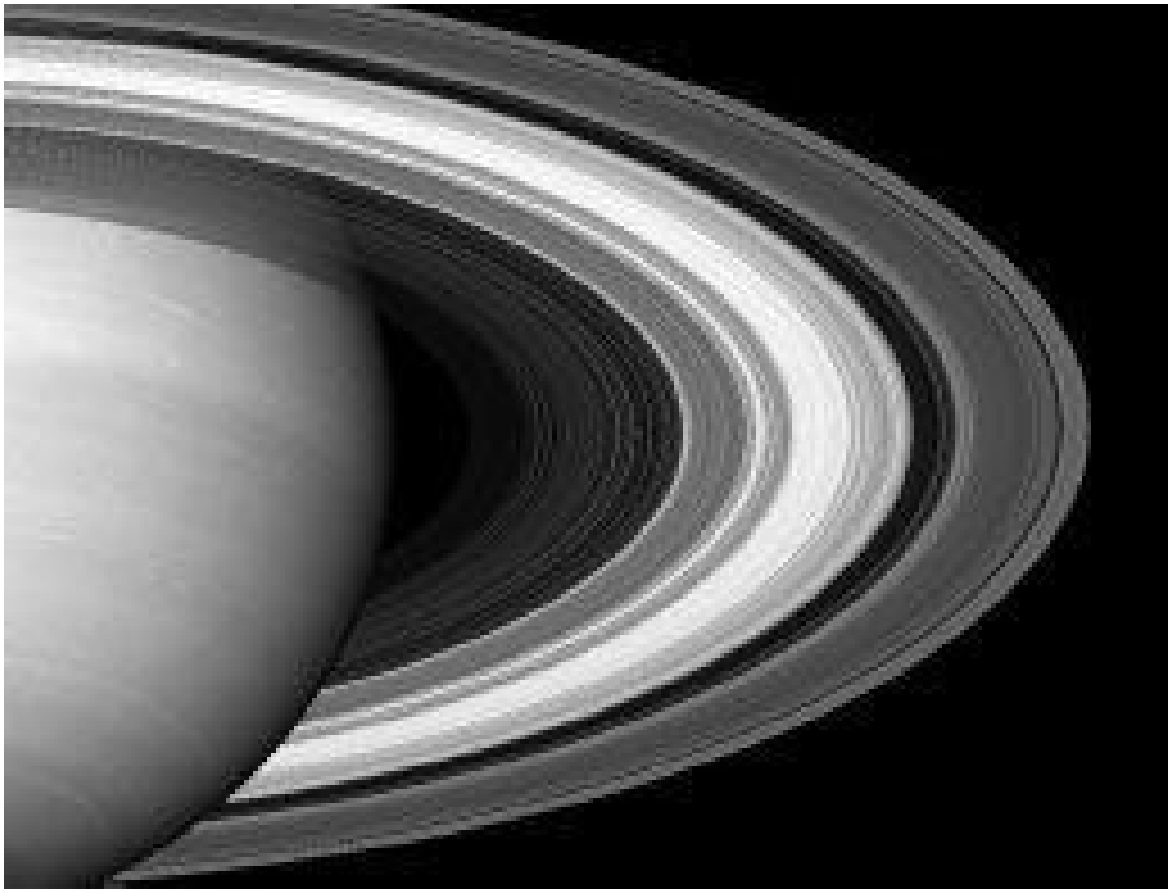


Figure 174: Saturn's broadcasting system.

There is another vital point to make here that will explain so much about what is happening today. Yes, the Archons made a bad copy of the universe as it really is but they started out with a bad copy of something wonderful which included so many elements that did not suit their goal of human suppression and perception enslavement. They have since worked to delete all the things that stimulate expanded awareness, love, peace and harmony and to distort and invert everything. This is why the world has 'progressed' technologically (in theory) but regressed in almost every other way. The cataclysmic events that rearranged the planets and

Saturn did not happen in the original universe only in the copy and this was a major example of the further distorting of the copy for the benefit of Archontic control.

Give us a ring

Dr Norman Bergrun, a much-awarded American scientist and engineer, has been exposing strange phenomena around Saturn for decades (Fig 175). He is a former scientist with what became NASA's Ames Research Center and was also employed by Lockheed Missiles and Space Company and Douglas Aircraft. He later established his own research and engineering operation. Bergrun became fascinated by Saturn when he studied photographs from the missions to Saturn by Voyagers I and II which arrived in 1980 and 1981 after first travelling to Jupiter. Bergrun concluded from a detailed study of the Voyager pictures that the rings of Saturn are *not natural*. Absolutely they're not. The rings are said to consist almost entirely of water ice, but I suggest that it will eventually be found that the 'water ice' is a form of crystal, possibly unknown on Earth, which is part of the transmitter-receiver system. Also connected to this is the fact that Saturn spins so fast that even though the surface area is 83.7 times bigger than Earth the Saturn day lasts less than eleven hours. Saturn spins at an estimated 35,700 kilometres an hour or 22,000 miles an hour. Norman Bergrun concluded that the rings are

generated by gigantic cylindrical objects, electromagnetic in nature, which can be identified in many pictures (Figs 176, 177 and 178). When I say 'gigantic' I mean up to three times the size of the Earth. The Archon 'big' is not the same as the human 'big' and this puts into greater perspective my contention that the Earth's Moon, big as it may seem, is a construct. A comparison between the size of the Earth against that of Saturn clearly reveals that we are not dealing with same sense of 'big' which, like illusory 'time', is yet another relative perception . (Fig 179). It is worth emphasising that Bergrun does not refer to these phenomena as conventional spaceships, but as 'electromagnetic vehicles'. Yes, precisely. They are not 'solid', but energetic – the same as the Archontic force which I suggest is behind them. Where do they come from? I say from the Archontic realm and very probably through the interreality gateway that is Saturn. Their job is to release the energy that builds the artificial rings and there are images that show this actually happening (Figs 180). Where I differ from Bergrun is that he says that the rings are created by trails of effluent or exhaust discharged by these objects. If that were the case, Al Gore would have made a call by now from his private jet or stretch limo to complain about the dangers of 'Saturn warming'. I say that the rings are a gigantic broadcasting system and what is being released by the

electromagnetic vehicles is essential to that. Bergrun noticed that some of these electromagnetic craft can be seen at points where rings were not yet completed. He says that ‘such an immense propulsive body implies a space engine possessing unheard-of capacity and capability’. Either that or, as I suggest, it is all being done electromagnetically. Bergrun said:

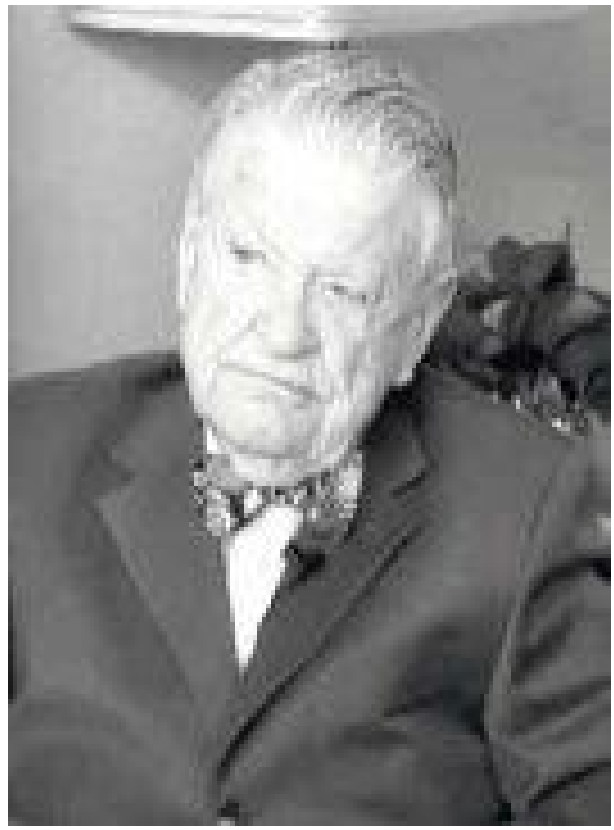


Figure 175: Dr Norman Bergrun.

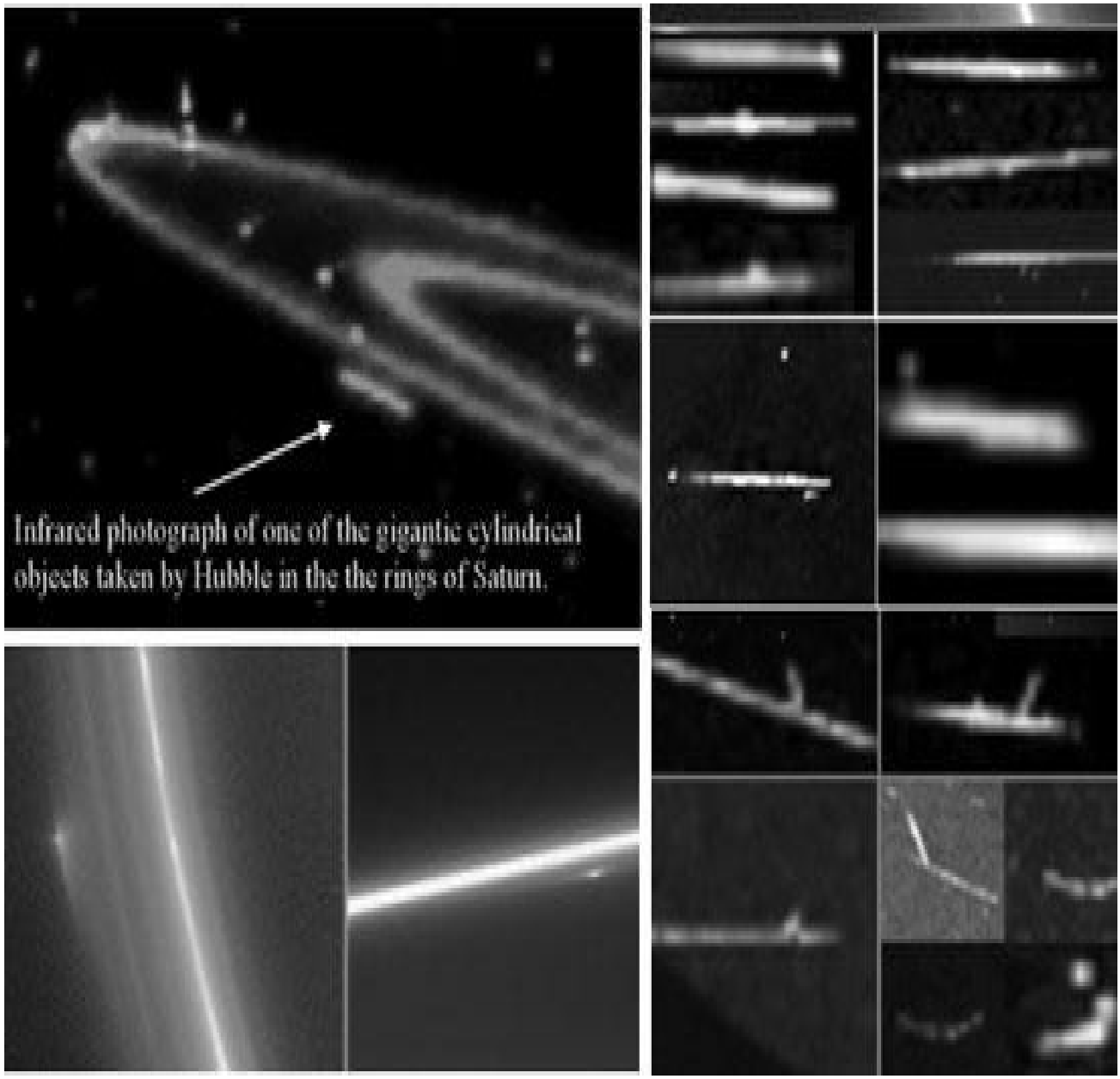


Figure 176, 177 and 178: NASA images of Bergrun's super massive 'electromagnetic vehicles'.

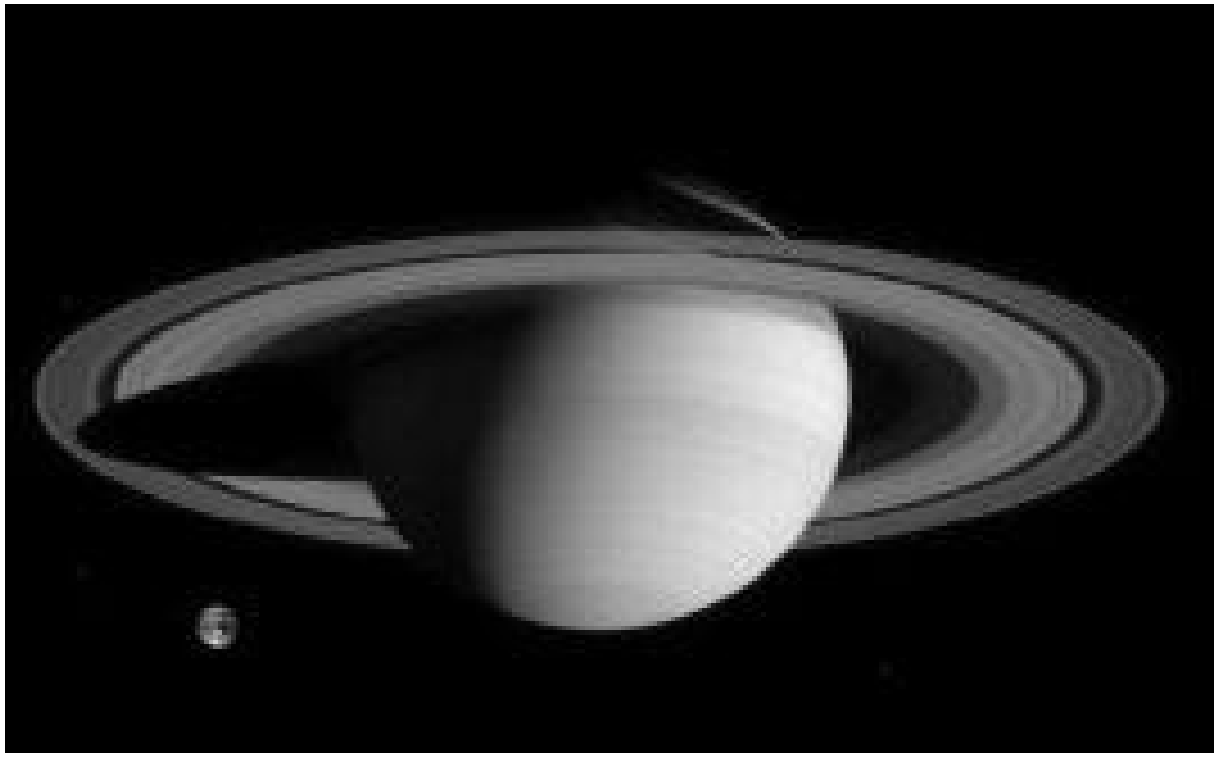


Figure 179: A size comparison between Saturn and Earth. What seems big on Earth is not big on Saturn.

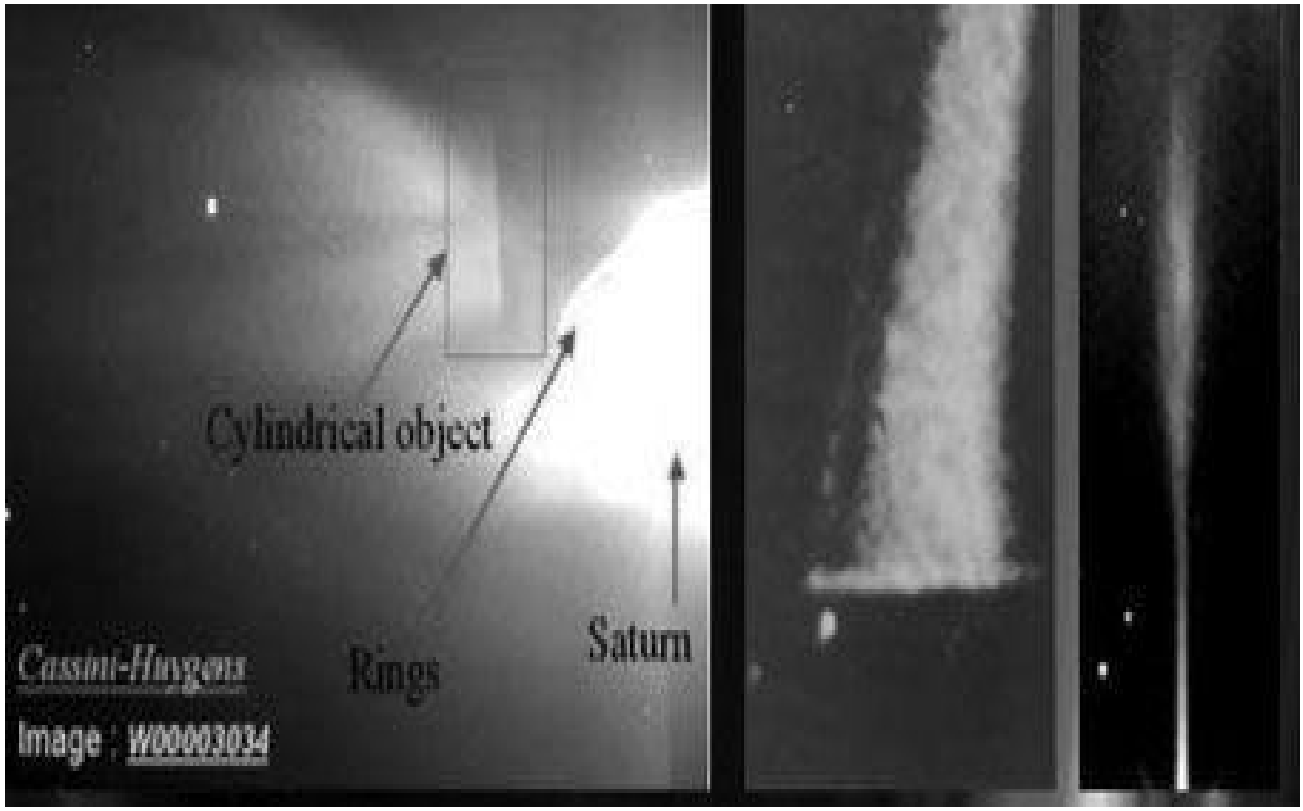


Figure 180: The vehicles pouring material into the rings (probably a

form of crystal) which make the Saturn sound waves visible.

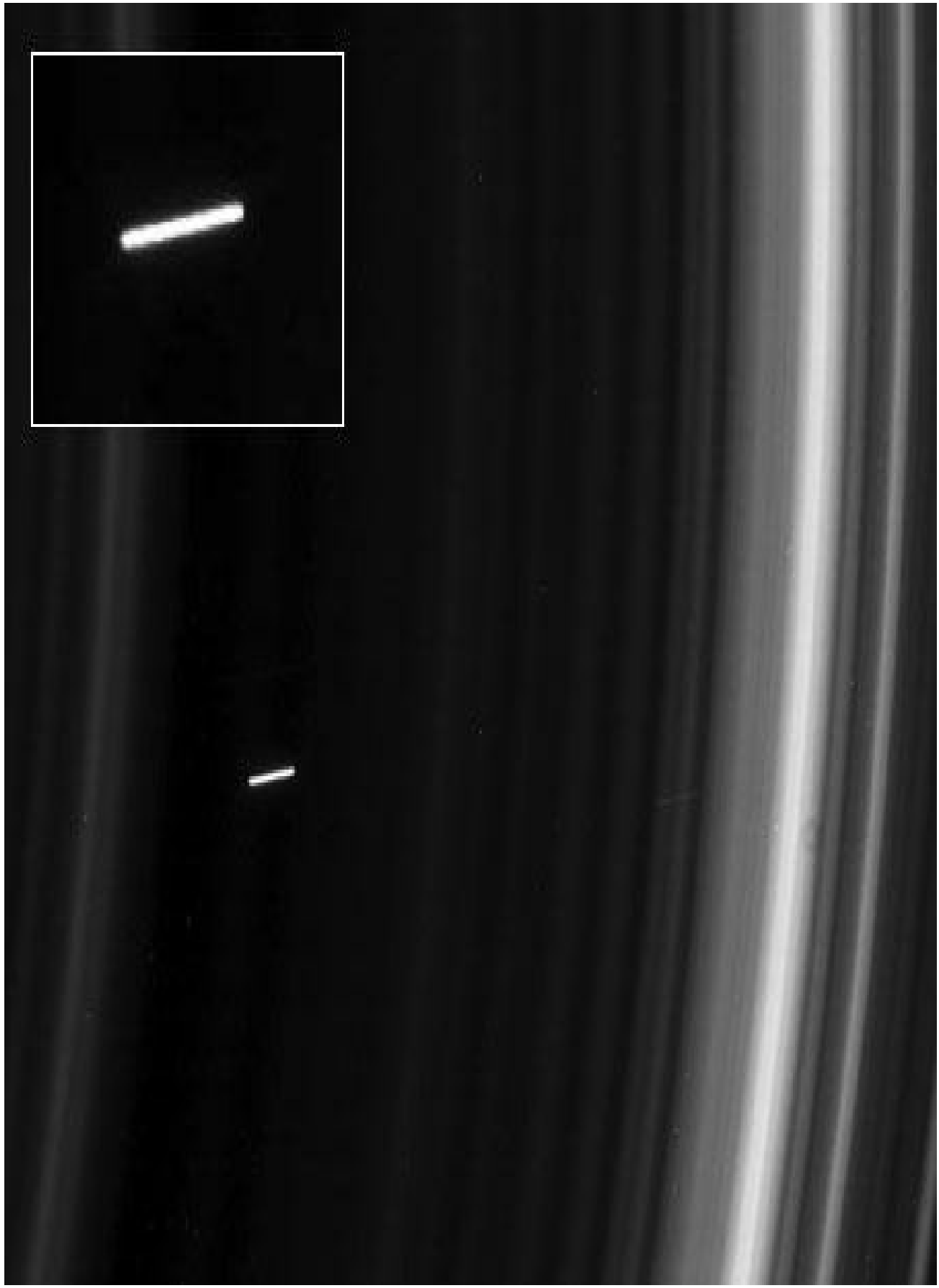


Figure 181: Another cylindrical ‘craft’ photographed near Saturn by

Cassini.'

> On each extremity of Saturn's rings, cylindrical bodies have been photographed spewing emissions. These emissions assume complicated patterns while contributing compositional material for the rings. A time-varying appearance of Saturn's disc is a natural consequence of this process. The B ring and inner-and-outer-A rings are separate entities because different vehicles fabricate these rings ... Presence of electromagnetic vehicles near other planets is intimated by a finding of rings, the signature left by exhaust and emission products persisting in orbit.

Bergrun believes that these electromagnetic objects have also been to the Moon after observing the Moon's surface in relation to some of the Saturn moons which he says the 'vehicles' are pictured striking with electromagnetic blasts. He says that some of the Moon's craters and the scoring out of the landscape could have been caused by these electromagnetic strikes and he notes that 'mobile bodies of high electrical potential can entrap and disfigure celestial bodies [and this] has implications of unforeseeable magnitude'. It also has implications for what caused the cataclysmic events in the solar system that allowed for the hijack of humanity to reach such an advanced stage. Bergrun writes of these extraordinary electromagnetic phenomena:

> A concentrated presence of them appears at Saturn, thereby introducing the interesting speculation that the planet serves as an operational base. Ultra-superlative intellect is implied by the existence of these highly sophisticated electromagnetic vehicles.

> Not only do these units demonstrate mastery of nuclear power and massive electro-potential force fields, but also they show an ability to modify extensive surface areas of large celestial bodies. Indeed, a realistic possibility is raised that good-sized celestial bodies can be moved about.

This brings us back again to how the cataclysmic events in the heavens could have happened. My own view is that there is such a concentration of these vehicles around Saturn because (a) the work on the rings is ongoing and (b) they enter our reality through the gateway of Saturn. Bergrun said of his findings: 'These are not conclusions you ordinarily would expect from someone with such a traditional background, but upon applying scientific rigour to the study of Saturn, its rings and its moons, the facts keep pushing me toward some inescapable conclusions.' His interest began when he saw the images beamed from Voyager I in 1980 and from Voyager II in 1981 and noticed some highly significant differences between the two. 'That was the starting point for me. I've been researching this ever since', he said. Bergrun detailed his findings in a book, *Ringmakers of Saturn*, and his conclusions have gained further support with images recorded by NASA's Cassini mission which arrived in 2004. Cassini captured the same cylindrical objects of fantastic scale in and around Saturn's rings but NASA simply ignores this (Fig 181). Bergrun makes the point that Saturn's rings do not

remain the same and often change to the point where phenomena highlighted by one astronomer will no longer be there when another observes the same area at a later point. This even applies to the gaps between some of the rings which include the Cassini division and the Enke gap:

> A conclusion is reached that the A-ring outer annulus can be constructed with vehicles having different lengths and emission patterns. Therefore, the Enke gap can be located almost anywhere, or not at all, within the A-ring depending upon length and positioning of the vehicles forming the inner and outer annuli. In view of this possibility, the difficulty of early observers in pin-pointing a single radial location for the Enke division is now readily understandable. Inability to obtain unanimous opinion for ring thickness is also explained …
>
> … In summary, the A and B rings are formed by slender mobile vehicles trailing massive efflux. The Cassini division and the Enke gap within the A-ring are created simply by definite radial spacing of the respective formative bodies. The C-ring and the F-ring formations apparently depend upon the presence of a nearby vehicle. At birth, the A and B rings appear to have electromagnetic properties. In view of the generating mechanism, heretofore confusing variations in observational results now become explicable.

Yes, they do have electromagnetic properties because they are *radio waves* broadcasting information. I was sent an image of a Saturn ring by a professional sound engineer because he said that the ring looked exactly

like the sound waves he saw every day on his sound technology (Fig 182). Norman Bergrun says that the official view that the rings could be explained by remnants of small moons was not tenable. 'Several years ago, a number of folks in the astronomy and physics world began theorising that these rings had to be much younger than the universe, perhaps only about 100 million years old', he said. 'But one pair of pictures shows a change in five minutes!' Bergrun says that observations are made and then taken as 'how things are' when they were only temporarily 'how things were' at the time of the observation. He writes:

> An impression is conveyed that latest reported measurements purport to be the true ones when, in reality, all might be quite nearly correct at time of observation. General reluctance to accept variable ring-system geometry occurs because of apparent failure to identify a physical mechanism suitable for producing recurrent change.

This is the typical response of mainstream 'science': it can't be true because we can't work out how it could be true. Bergrun describes how numerous jets are emitted from different points on the giant electromagnetic 'vehicles'. 'Each jet appears to consist of a series of bulbous swellings', he writes. 'Such swellings are indicative of the form of electrically-charged flows known as pinched plasmas. He says that the existence of the rings is dependent upon the electromagnetic vehicles

and this is why rings come and go – ‘Specifically, the rings are related to vehicle positioning and degree of emission activity’. What Bergrun says about the rings being made by these ‘craft’, whatever they are, absolutely fits with my contention that the Saturn dwarf sun (the bad copy version) has been converted into a colossal broadcasting system and is at least a key part of the Matrix Hack. I have also heard claims that the craft Bergrun talks about have been seen very close to the Sun and elsewhere in the solar system before returning to Saturn.

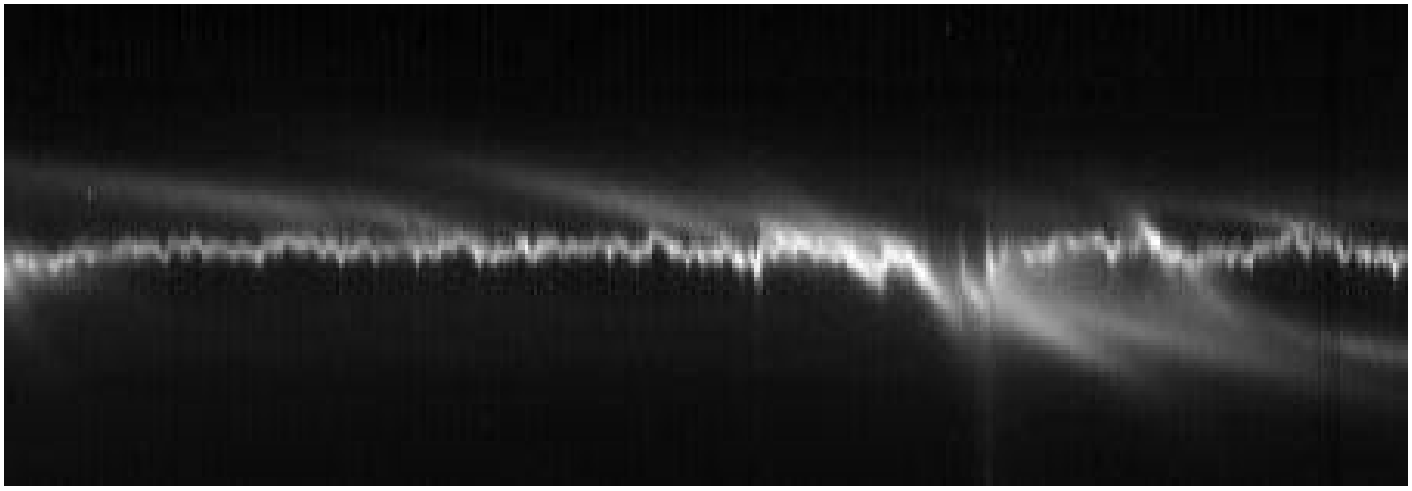


Figure 182: Saturn’s rings are sound waves.

In plain sight

Now we can begin to understand why the ancient world and today’s secret society, Satanic and religious organisations and networks have always been so obsessed with Saturn. It is at the very core of everything

they do, but to see this you have to get up to speed with the many and various ways that Saturn is symbolised and worshipped. Many are superbly revealed by David Talbott in *The Saturn Myth* and a major one is the 'U' shape or 'crescent'. This comes from a characteristic of Saturn which is described in ancient accounts throughout the world of what Saturn looked like when viewed from the Earth before the cataclysmic events that caused the dramatic change of location. Talbott explains: 'The subject of the global creation legend is a spectacular cosmic event actually witnessed by the ancients; massive quantities of cosmic debris exploded from Saturn, clouding the heavens and eventually congealing into a vast band around the planet.' Light from the Sun illuminated this Saturn band of debris at different parts of the day when observed from the spinning and orbiting Earth and this led to the symbolism of the illuminated part of the band as a girdle, horns, collar, crown and many other symbols, including the wheel. The ancient accounts describe how Venus and Mars orbited in a straight line with Saturn and the Earth and appeared as like a circle or two circles in the centre of Saturn (Fig 183). You find ancient symbols galore portraying the various daily phases of the 'luminous crescent', but most refer to the phase when the crescent appeared at the bottom of Saturn because that was where it was during most of the waking day

(Figs 184, 185 and 186). Just to give you a feel for what it must have looked like – you can see in Figure 187 the luminous crescent around the Saturn moon Iapetus caused by the back light reflecting from the Saturn sun. It is not the same phenomenon, but the view must have been similar. You can also see from the positions of Mars and Venus when Saturn was seen from the Earth why Saturn came to be symbolised as the All-Seeing Eye – one of the major symbols to this day of the Archontic secret society and Satanic networks controlled by Archons possessing human form. I'll be going into detail about the Archon bloodline networks operating within our reality. Saturn is the 'Lord of the Rings' in the Tolkien epic. J R R Tolkien was a Professor of Anglo–Saxon at Oxford University and a close friend was C S Lewis, author of *The Chronicles of Narnia*. Lewis was symbolising the existence of other dimensions of reality while Tolkien was symbolising Saturnian control of humanity. When the source of that control is revealed in *Lord of the Rings*, it turns out to be a massive fiery *reptilian* eye. Not only that, but the eye is portrayed in the movie within a Ushape which is an ancient and universally-used symbol for Saturn (Fig 188). This Saturn crescent or 'U' symbol is the inspiration for the ancient themes about the 'horned god' that led to the horned helmets of the Vikings and the horned headdress and discs used by the Egyptians (Fig 189). The symbol of

Islam had been thought to represent the Sun and the crescent moon, but it is clear now that this is a classic representation of Saturn as a crescent and a star (Fig 190). You see the same theme in today's Archon-controlled entertainment industry. Madonna gave a blatant display of Saturn symbolism at half-time in the 2012 Super Bowl coverage watched by more than a hundred million people. There was the 'illuminated' all-seeing eye, horned headdress, and so much else (Figs 191 and 192).

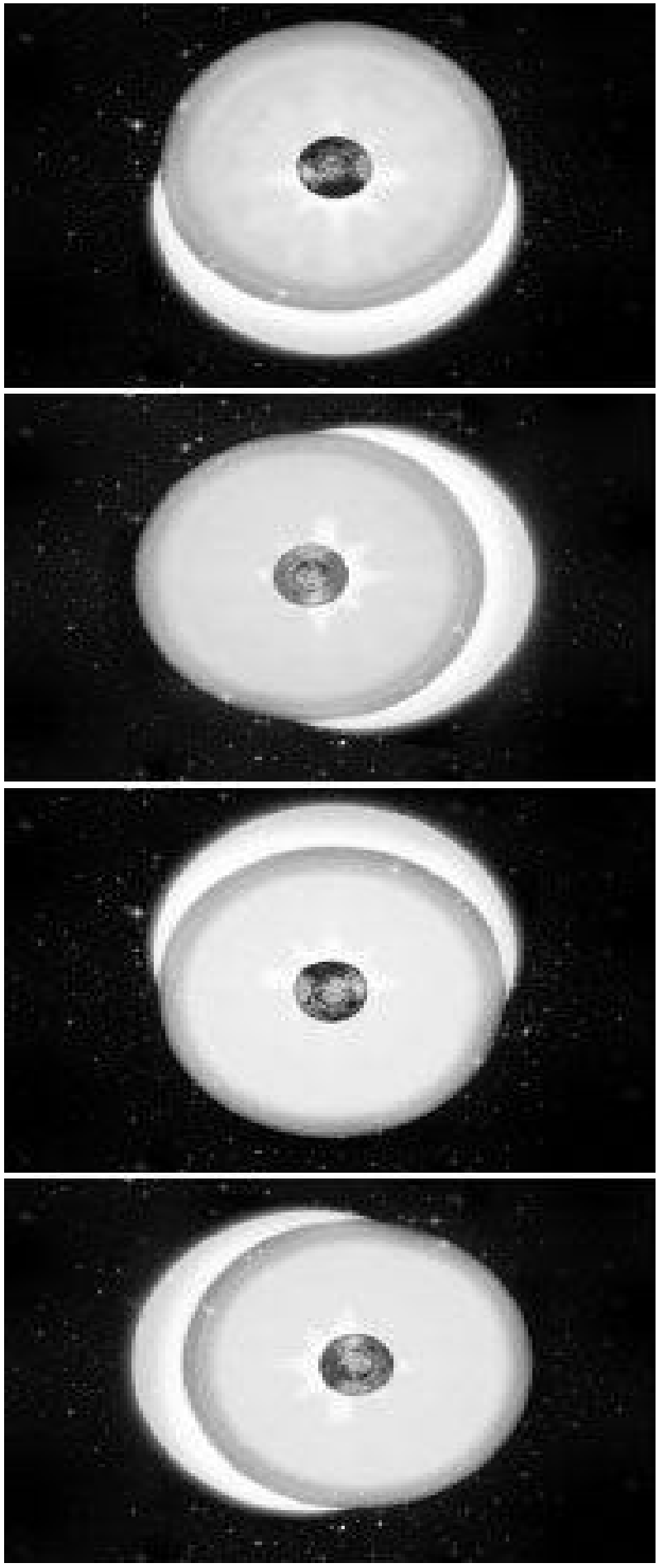


Figure 183: Saturn's 'luminous crescent' following it's daily sequence as viewed from Earth before the catastrophe when Saturn was so close that it dominated the heavens for Earth people.

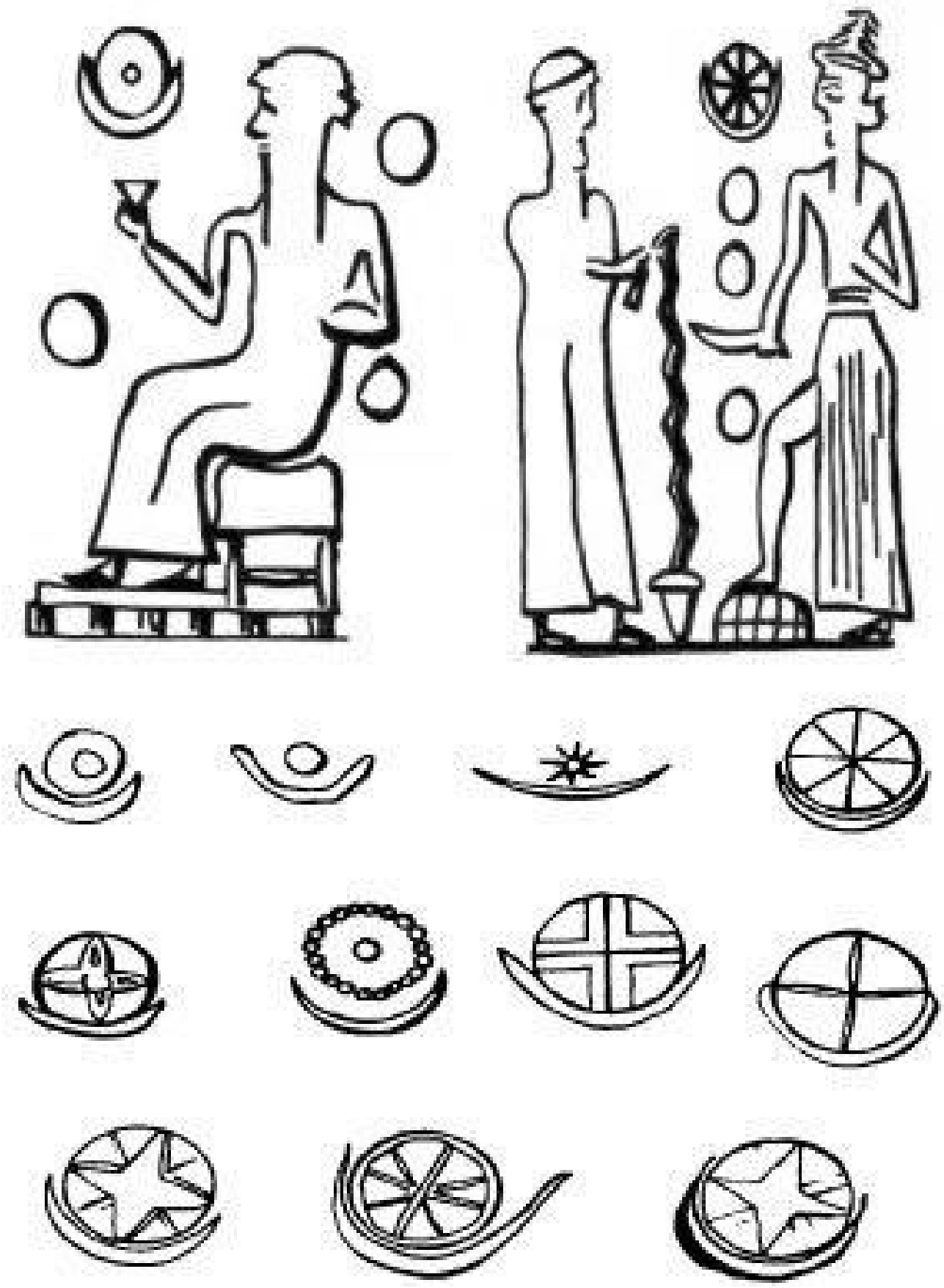


Figure 184, 185 and 186: Some of the many and various ancient

symbols of Saturn and its luminous crescent

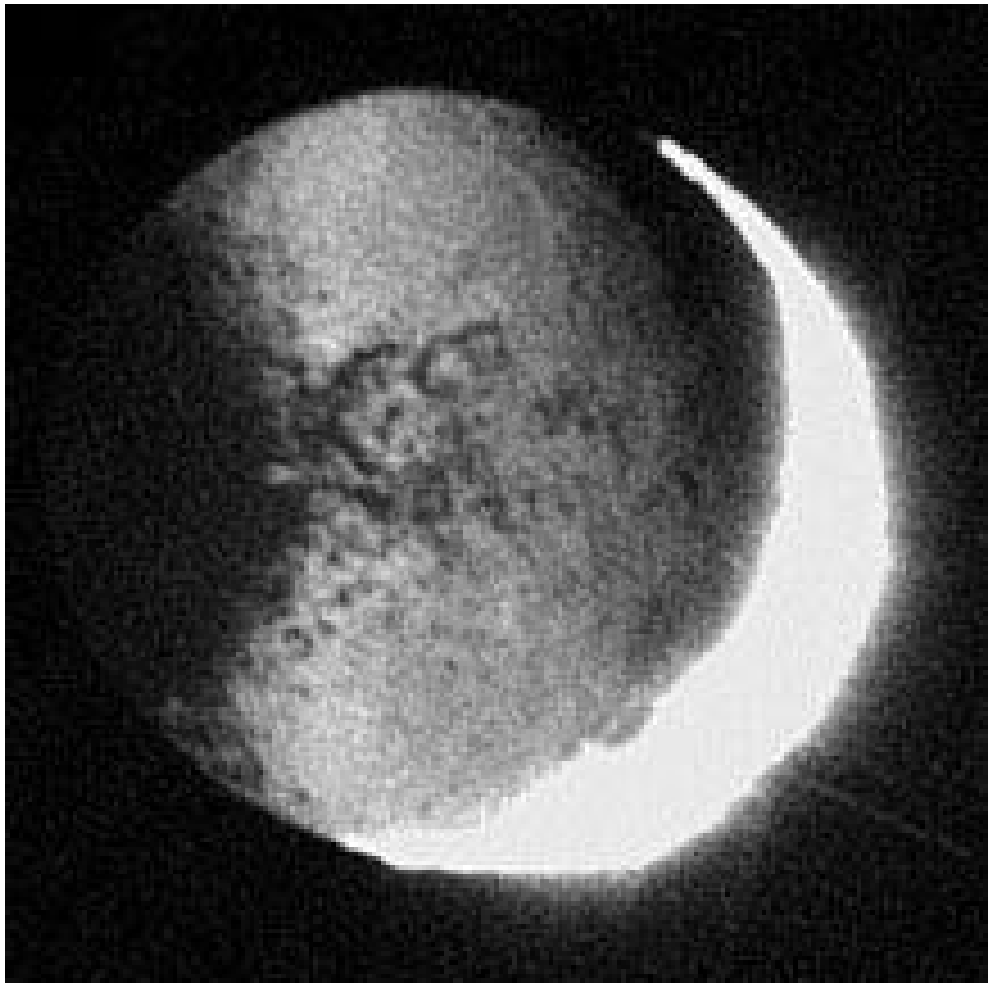


Figure 187: A backlit Iapetus, a moon of Saturn, giving a feel for how the luminous crescent would have appeared from Earth.



Figure 188: The Saturn symbol and the fiery reptilian eye from Lord of the Rings.

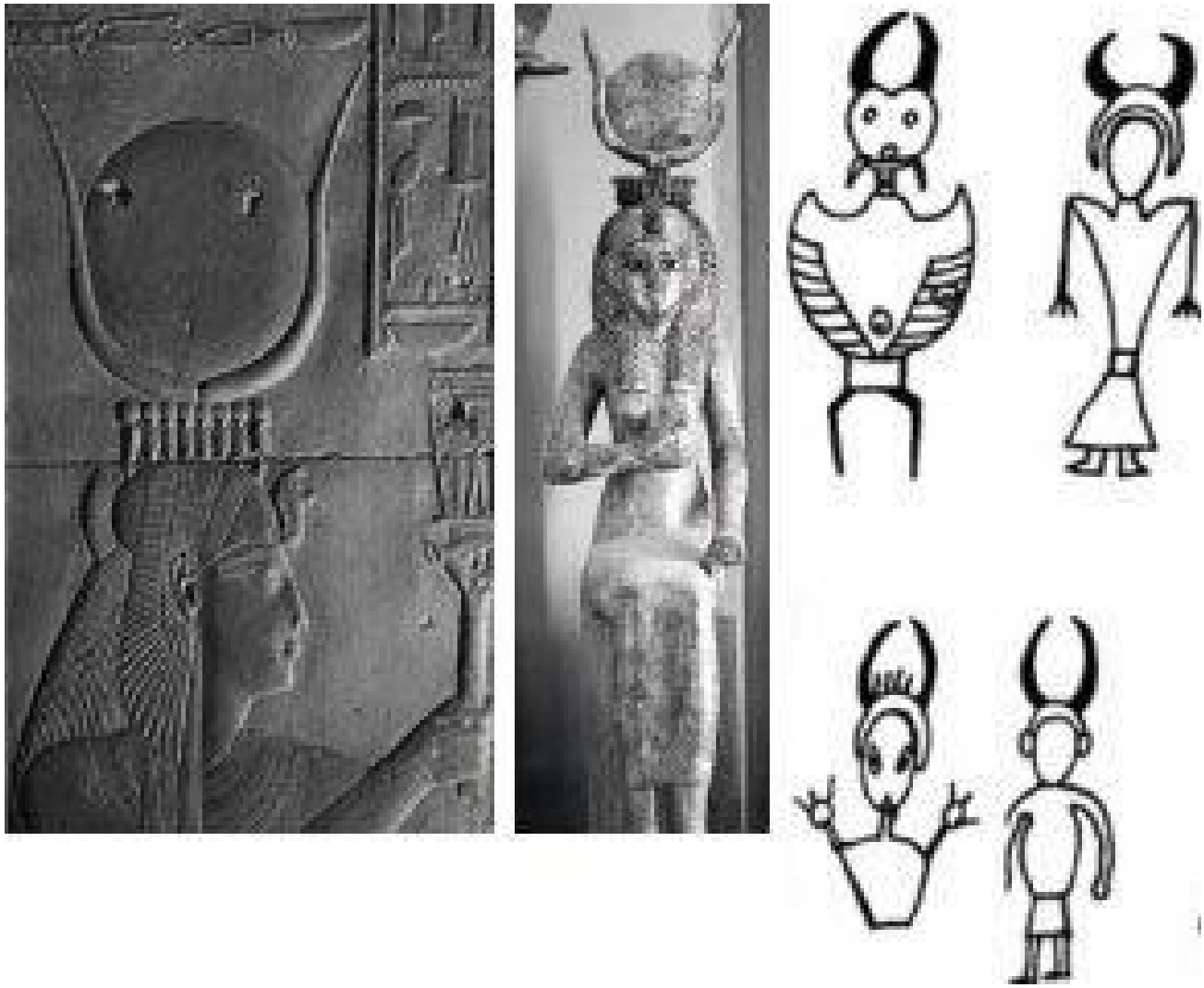


Figure 189: The luminous crescent horn symbol of Saturn.

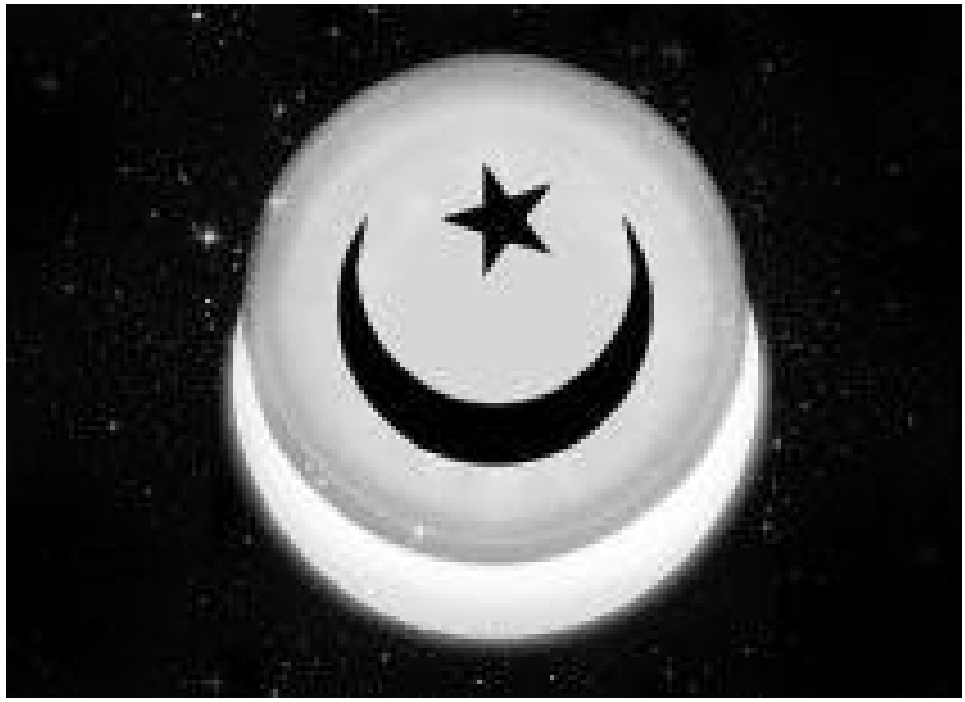


Figure 190: The symbol of Islam.

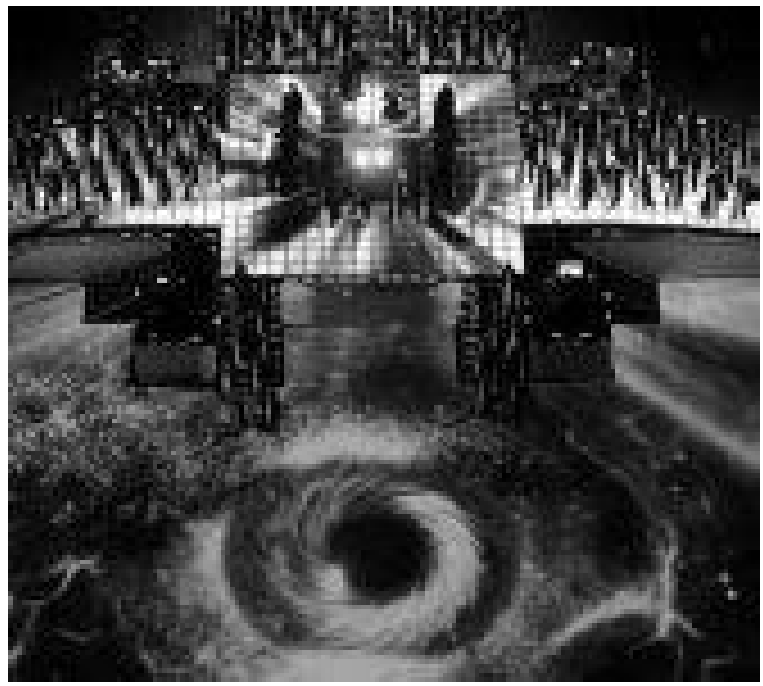


Figure 191: Madonna and the swirling fiery eye during her Saturnesque performance at the Super Bowl.



Figure 192: Madonna and the horns of Saturn.

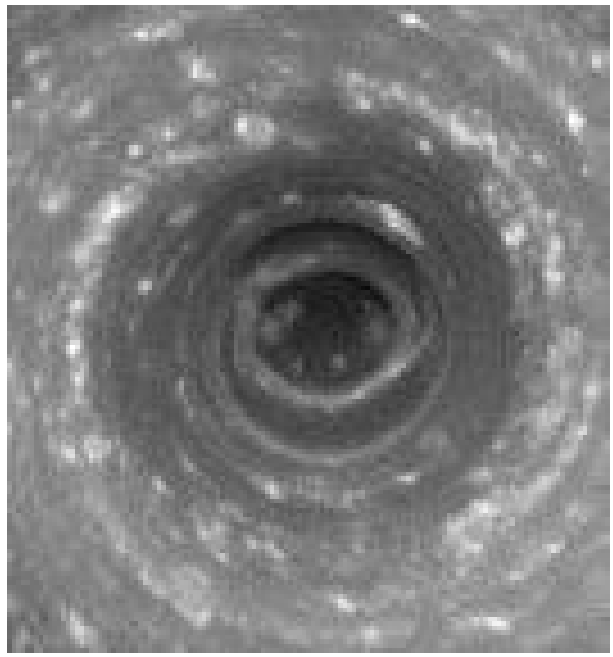


Figure 193: The permanent swirling eye storm at Saturday's south pole.

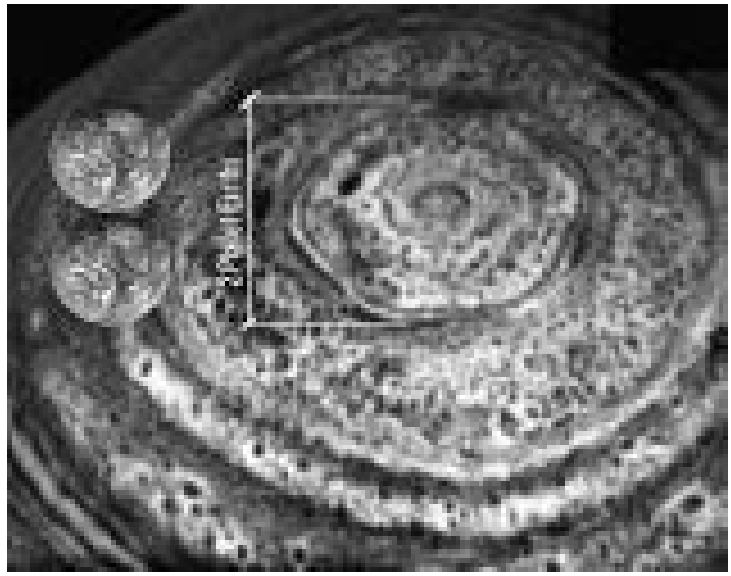


Figure 194: The permanent hexagon storm the size of two Earths at Saturn's north pole.

Once again the depiction was of a swirling, fiery eye. A massive and apparently permanent swirling 'eye' storm two-thirds the diameter of the Earth has been recorded at Saturn's southern pole (Fig 193). Eye-storms had not previously been found anywhere other than the Earth. There is also a permanent hexagon storm the size of two Earths at Saturn's northern pole which has confounded scientists (Fig 194). The hexagon completes a rotation every 10 hours 39 minutes and 24 seconds – exactly the same period of Saturn's very powerful *radio* emissions. The hexagon is a 'flat' version of a six-sided cube as is made very clear in the image of a crop circle that appeared in England in 2012 (Fig 195). The cube just happens to be an ancient symbol of Saturn. Islam, as with Christianity, Judaism and many other Archon-inspired religions, covertly worships Saturn and so its

focus of worship at Mecca is a black cube, or the Kaaba which literally means cube (Fig 196). The symbol of the cross, which was used as a focus of worship way before Christianity claimed it for its own, is another geometrical expression of the hexagon/cube. The cross is, like the hexagon, a flattened out cube (Fig 197). The hexagon/cube is also expressed as the six-pointed hexagram, or Star of David. The six-pointed star is an ancient symbol of Saturn and the origin of the name Rothschild 'Red-Shield' (or 'Red-Sign' in German) after the red hexagram on their house in Frankfurt, Germany (Fig 198). The Satanist (Saturnist) Rothschilds were called Bauer before they changed their name to one representing this major symbol of Saturn. The symbol is now on the flag of Rothschild-created Israel, a prime vehicle for the Archon manipulation of human society (Fig 199). The eye, cube and hexagram are all symbols of Saturn and all used profusely by the Archon networks within human society and their secret societies, religions and Satanists? This is all *coincidence??*

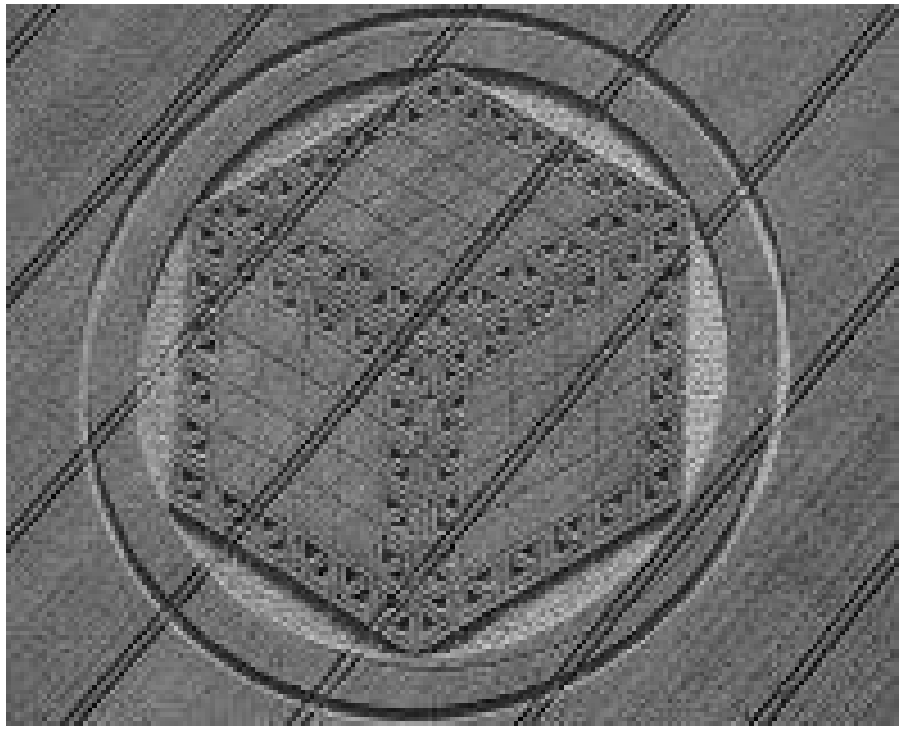


Figure 195: This crop formation in England provides an excellent portrayal of a cube as a hexagon or flattened-out cube.

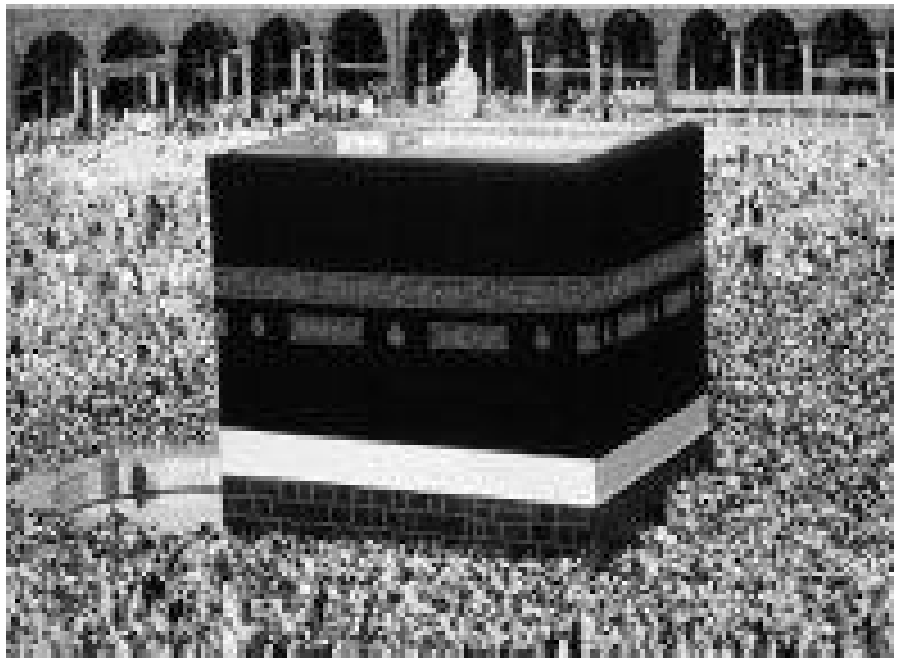


Figure 196: The black cube, or the Kaaba, at Mecca, Saudi Arabia, the focus of worship for Muslims.

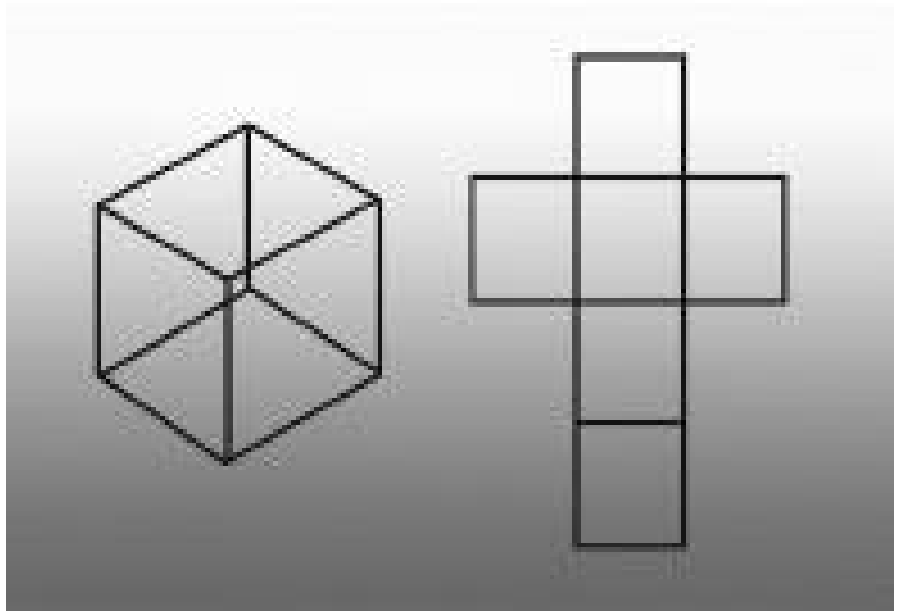


Figure 197: A geometrical cross is also a flattened-out cube.



Figure 198: The Saturn symbol from which the name 'Rothschild' derives.

Knowledge of symbols and what they are and what they do is crucial to understanding how human society is being manipulated by the Archontic force. I have listed

only a few headlines here in relation to Saturn, but I will be going much deeper into symbolism and its effect. Enough to say now that Saturn is generating very powerful sound waves via radio waves and if you put 'sounds of Saturn' into YouTube you will be able to hear the eerie, guttural, satanic-sounding broadcasts that Saturn emits, as recorded by the Cassini mission. What you will actually be listening to is the sound of the Matrix. The hexagon and eye storms at Saturn's poles are permanent because of the repeating sound emissions which are causing them to form in sync with the sound waves. They will remain until the sound changes. I have been highlighting since the 1990s the significance of a sound phenomenon known as cymatics in which sound is played across particles on a metal plate and the particles form into amazing geometrical shapes to reflect the vibration and resonance of the sound. When you change the sound the formations change to reflect the new vibrational 'matrix' and again if you put cymatics into YouTube you will see many examples of this at work (Fig 200). When the sound is turned off the particles just lie there in random piles. The hexagon at Saturn's North Pole, as with its geometrical expressions, the hexagram and cube, are all manifestations of a certain sound frequency which Saturn emits. Sounds and symbols are different manifestations of the same frequency. The sound is the symbol and the symbol is the sound. So by

placing Saturn symbolism all around us the Archons are constantly broadcasting the sound – information – from Saturn into the planetary and human energy fields. They are doing this directly from Saturn, but the symbols underpin its effect on human perception. I found a cymatics video on YouTube in which the sounds were constantly and very quickly changing and therefore so were the symbols being created; but by freezing the frames I was able to isolate, as 'coincidence' would have it, symbols of the hexagon and hexagram or sixpointed star (Fig 201). These were created by sound waves because those symbols are holographic reflections of those sound waves – thus the symbols of Saturn emit Saturn vibrations and sound (information) beyond the frequency of the human five senses. They are holographic expressions of the Matrix (Fig 202). Standing waves are well named because they are waves that 'stand' or stay the same so long as the sound or flow that is keeping them constant remains the same. This is what we see with the phenomena of Saturn and its rings and eye and hexagon storms. They are standing waves, of which more later (Figs 203 and 204).

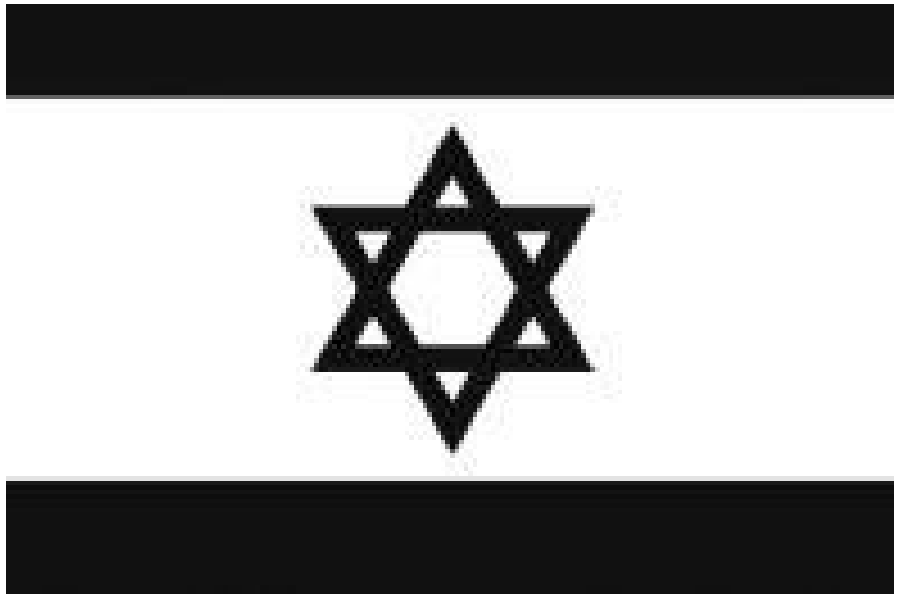


Figure 199: The symbol of Saturn became the symbol of the Rothschild fiefdom of Israel.

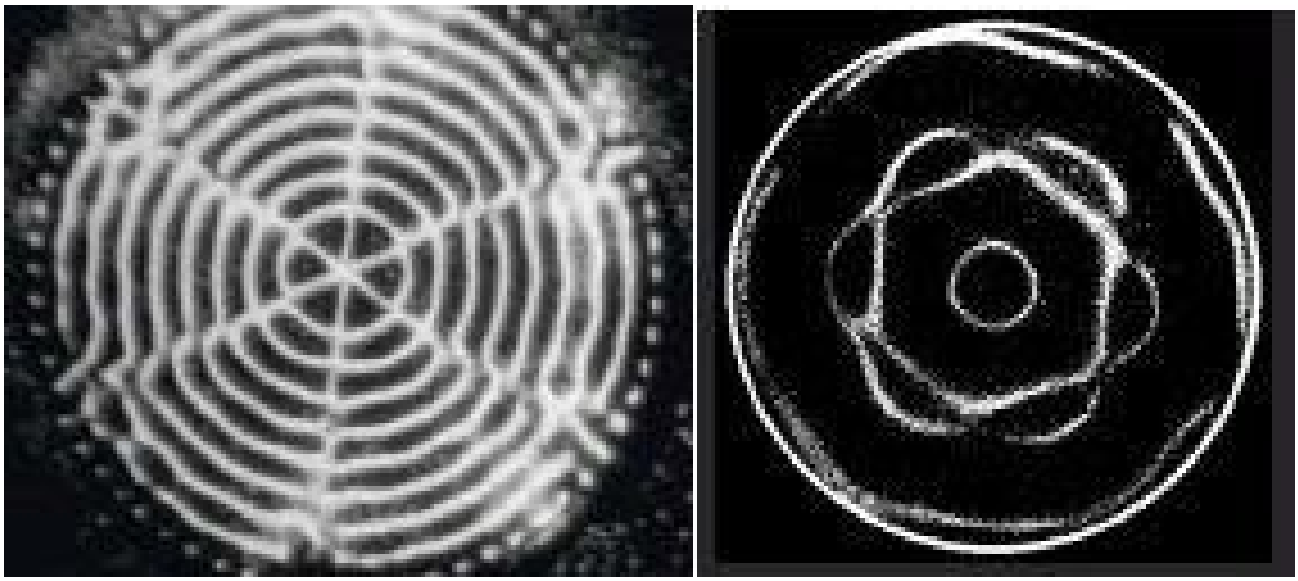


Figure 200: Cymatics – sound creating form.

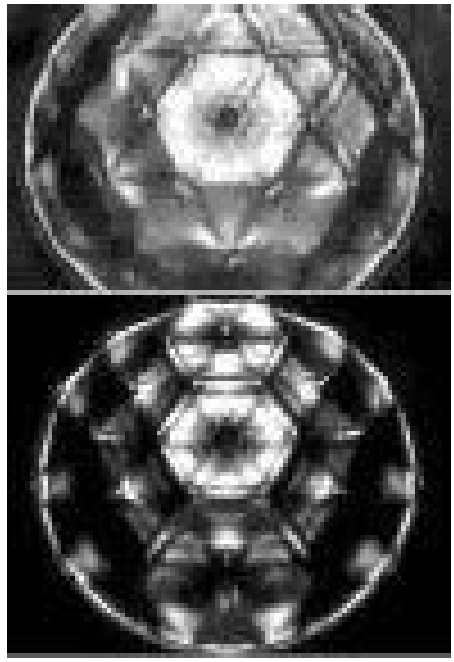


Figure 201: Sound was vibrating this material far too quickly to see the symbols that it was creating, but when I froze the frames this is what I got.

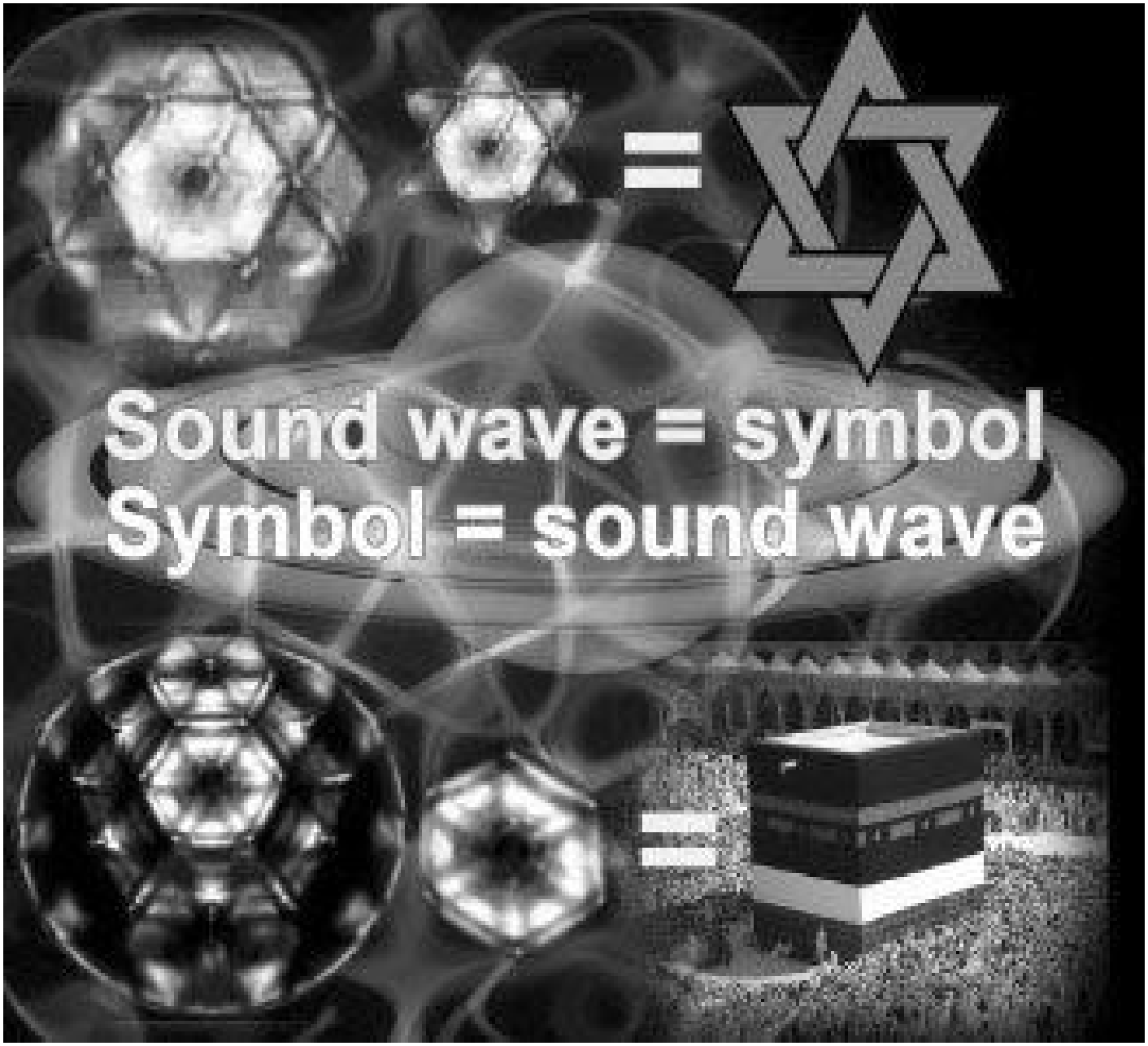


Figure 202: Sound wave = symbol; and symbol = sound wave. They are different expressions of the same frequency.

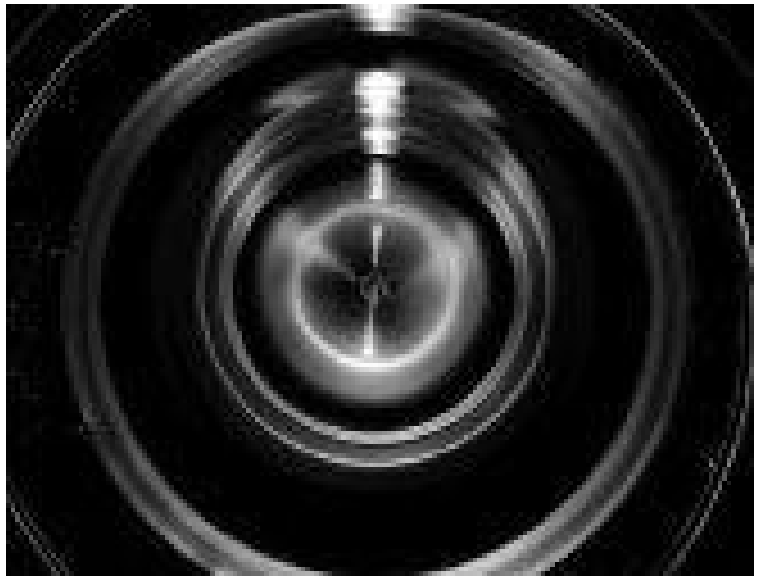


Figure 203: This is a standing wave ring phenomena which will remain like this so long as the sound wave that is creating it continues.

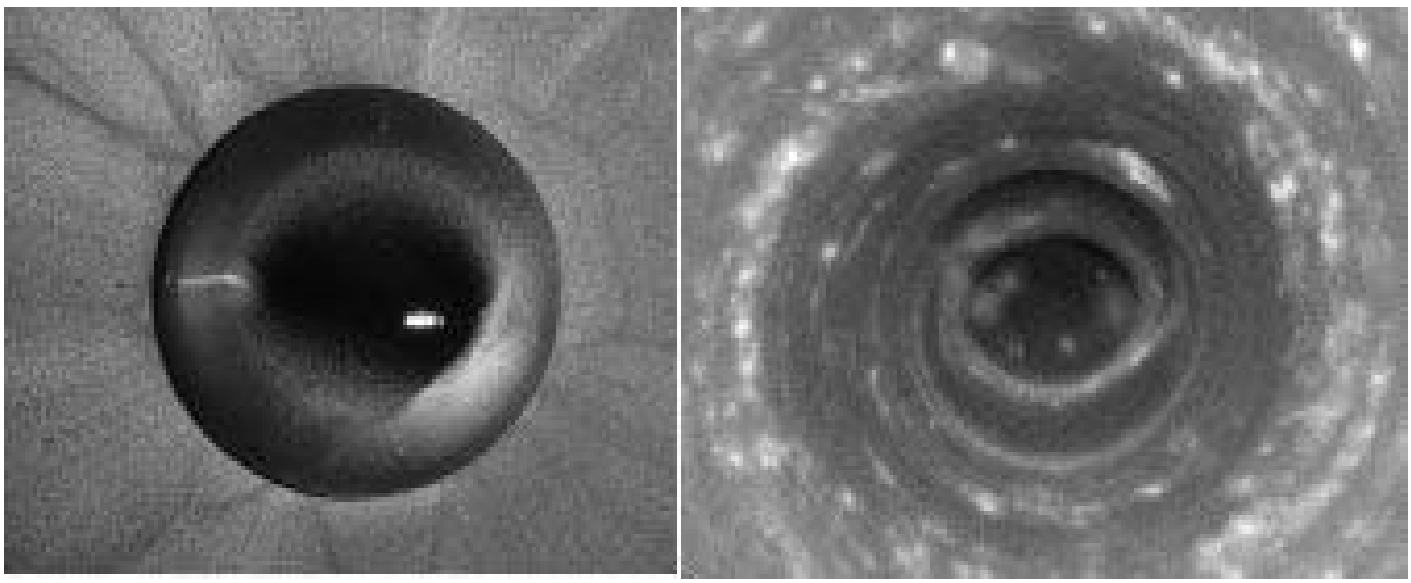


Figure 204: The eye-like image on the left is created by a standing wave and so is the eye storm at Saturn's south pole.

The language of symbols

The central role of symbols in the Archon perception deception cannot be overstated and this is a good point

to explain why before we go on. I have been highlighting for two decades the significance of symbols in religion, secret societies, Satanism and society in general. Symbols are put before us almost wherever we look and there are many that constantly appear across an enormous range of organisations and institutions that appear to have no connection. But they *do* – the Archons who communicate through what I call the language of symbols and the majority relate to Saturn (Fig 205). What's more, the same symbols can be seen throughout the ancient world almost no matter what the cultural or historical setting. They were used by the Nazis in Germany and today they are used to apparently represent countries (as on flags), the United Nations, family crests, corporate logos and most certainly by the religions, secret societies and Satanists who represent different faces of the same Archontic Control System (Fig 206). They use the same symbols – dominated by those of Saturn – because they are all working for the Archontic agenda for humanity, although the great majority of those involved will have no idea that this is so. What is happening is so simple once you breach the smokescreen of apparent division and complexity to see the global web with countless 'strands' all representing the Archontic realm within our reality. So we are looking at Archon-controlled royalty, governments, banks, corporations, media, military, medicine,

pharmaceuticals, biotech, chemical food production, religions, secret societies and Satanism. Now you can see why they all employ the same symbols including the flame or lighted torch, pyramid and all-seeing eye, the eye in general, six-pointed star, pentagram, hexagram, cube and many more that I will highlight. So why do they do it? Is it just for a laugh? Oh, no. Their symbols confirm ownership of an organisation to other initiates of the Archontic control networks, but their use goes far deeper into the realms of 'physics' and the language of the subconscious. If you can gain access to someone's subconscious you can take complete control of their thinking, perceptions and behaviour while they believe they are making all the decisions and forming all their own perceptions of reality. The term 'subliminal' means 'below threshold' – below the threshold of the conscious mind and the perception deception is based on bypassing the conscious mind and its potential to see and question before reaching conclusions. The aim is to plant thoughts, beliefs and perceptions into the subconscious mind from where they filter through to the conscious mind as apparently the person's own thoughts, beliefs and perceptions. This is the way subliminal advertising works, but the power and effectiveness of symbols in perception programming is not understood. It is, however, so simple once you understand the nature of reality.

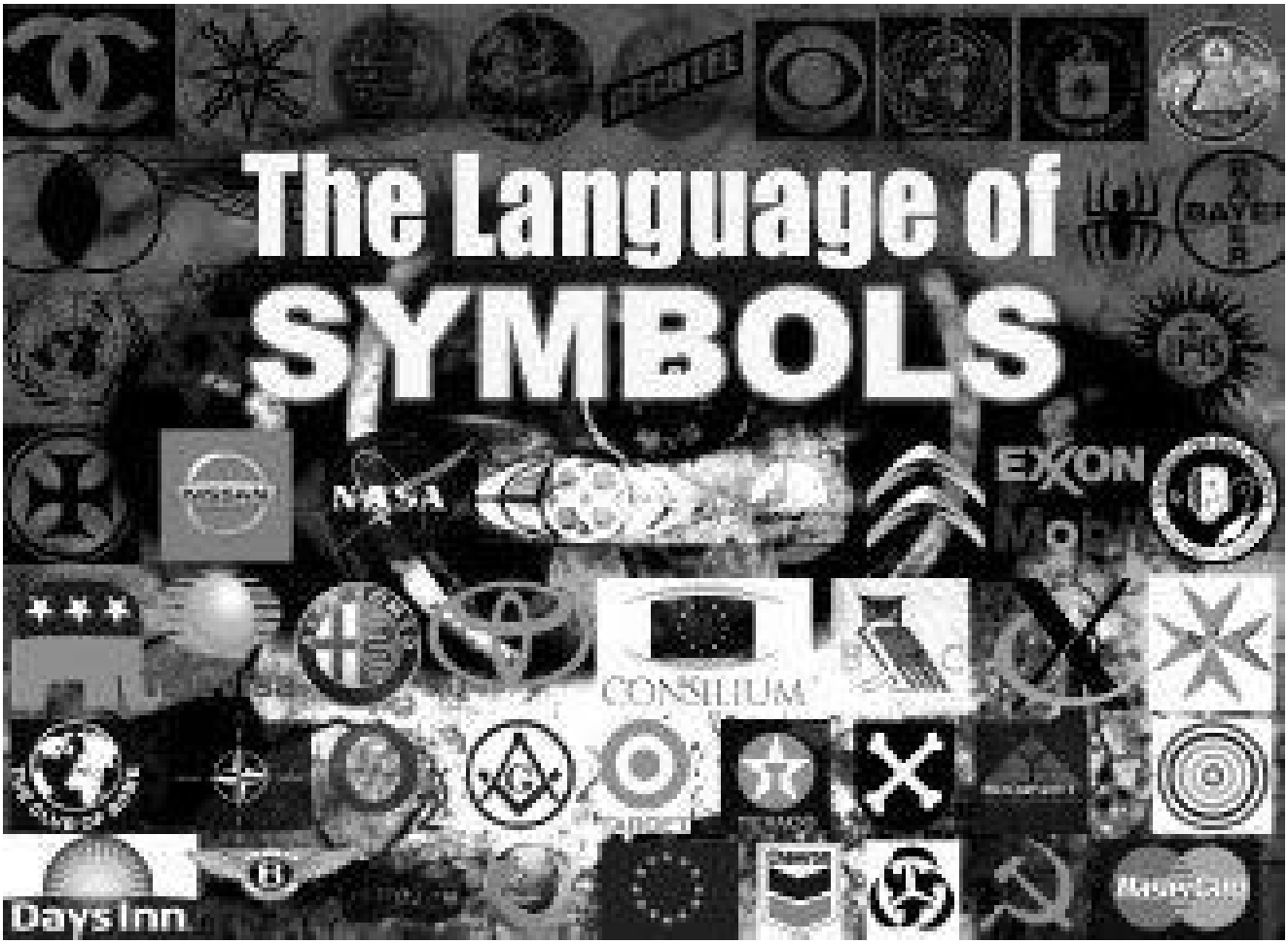


Figure 205: Symbols (information fields) are a prime means of Archon communication with the human subconscious mind.

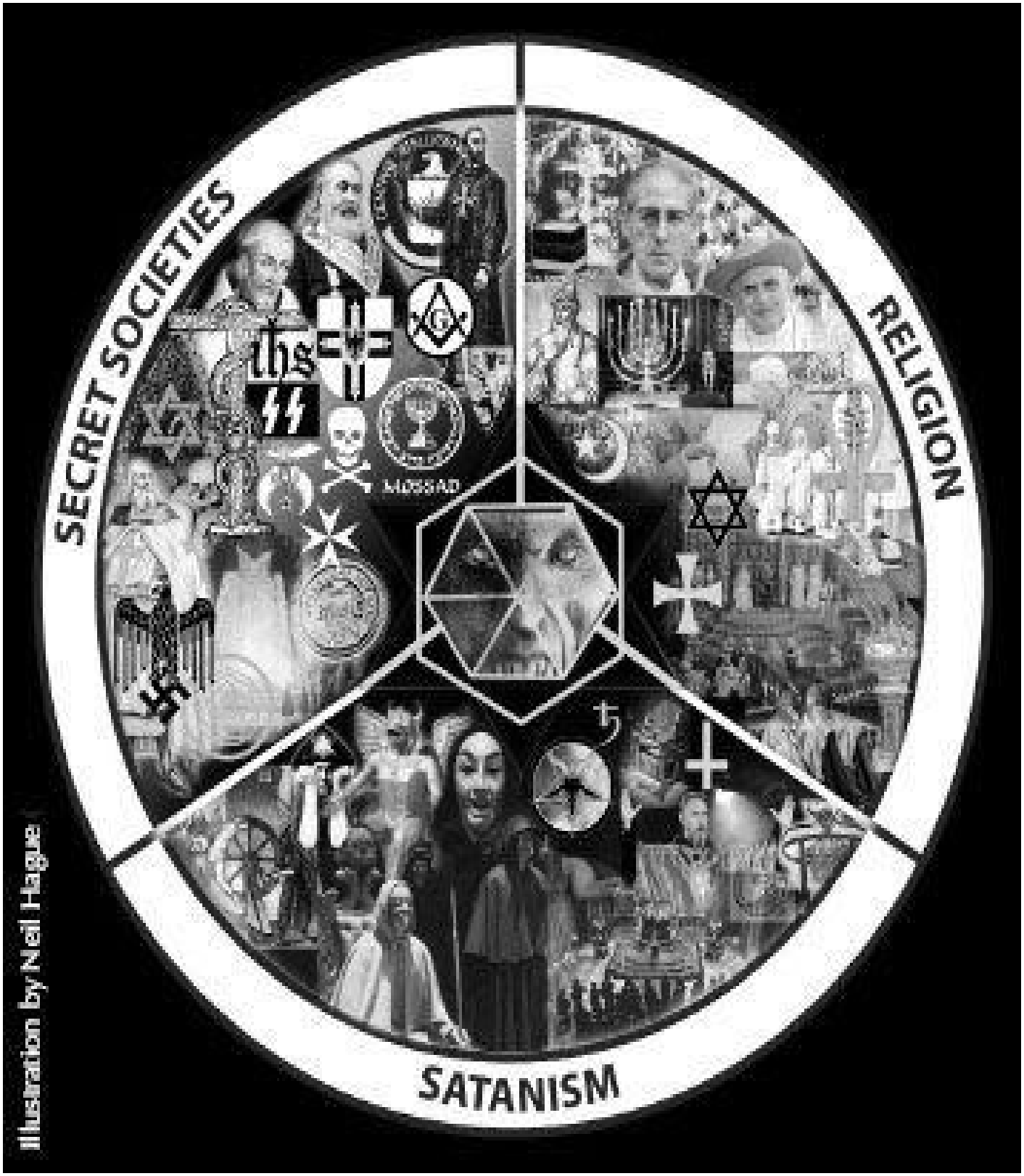


Figure 206: The same symbols can be seen in many guises because the various expressions of the Archon Control System are worshipping the same force.

I have already emphasised that everything in *our* reality is a waveform information field from which our 'physical' (holographic) world is made manifest in the same way in theme as a hologram is projected from a waveform interference pattern. This waveform information is communicated through the five-senses to the brain (another information field) which constructs holographic reality as well as the person's beliefs and perceptions. There are five senses and so five access points for information – sound, sight, smell, touch and taste. These all communicate electrical information to the brain from waveform fields. When we communicate verbally we generate vibrating information fields from the vocal chords and these are decoded by the hearing senses of the receiver. Their brain then translates the information fields into language that we 'hear' (but only after the brain has done its work). Voice to ear communication is heard by the conscious mind so long as it is loud enough to be above-threshold and this gives the conscious mind the choice of what to think of it; but information communicated through the 'eyes' or sight-sense is quite another thing and more than 80 percent of the information from which the brain constructs reality comes through this source. Only a tiny fraction of the apparently visual information that we perceive is registered by the conscious mind and the rest is absorbed in total by the subconscious. You want to

access the subconscious? The 'eyes' have it. If someone is talking to you and you miss a word you usually know that and ask them to repeat what they said. But how can you possibly know what your conscious mind has not *seen* in every visual panorama, but your subconscious has? You can't. We are now at the core of why symbols are so vital to mass perception programming. Symbols are information fields every bit as much as the spoken word and the only difference is that they enter the brain via a different route (Fig 207). Symbols generate their encoded information that is based on what they represent or symbolise. Saturn is a classic case in point with the hexagram, hexagon, cube and eye representing the radio wave frequencies broadcast from Saturn. Crucially in terms of the Archontic agenda, the information encoded within and generated by symbols bypasses the conscious mind and goes straight to the subconscious (Fig 208). Every time people are in the presence of symbols (almost all day, every day, not least through television) they are unknowingly having their perceptions programmed and these will filter through to their conscious mind with 'I have just had a thought'; 'you know what I think?' and 'I really fancy a Coke'. This is why the great Chinese philosopher Confucius (551-479 BC) said: 'Signs and symbols rule the world, not words nor laws.' But there's more. I have described how the Archons drain human emotional

energy and human life force and this is another aspect of the symbolism scenario. A symbol vibrates to the frequency of what it represents – as with Saturn – and all symbols that represent the Archontic force vibrate to the frequency of that force. When you focus your attention on these symbols (as with religious followers) you are making a frequency connection with the symbol and so what the symbol represents – the Archons in all their forms. Once this energetic connection is made there is a compatible frequency channel through which your energy can be vampired by those in the unseen in line with the process known as 'energy flows where attention goes' (Fig 209). This is done en masse at great religious gatherings like those at the Vatican and by royal occasions in the UK when tens of millions focus their attention on those personifications of Archontic symbolism, the royal family. This focus/symbol energetic connection means that Muslims across the world are making an energetic connection with Saturn five times a day when they go down on their knees to focus on Mecca and the black-cubed Kaaba and even more when they go in person during the Hajj (Figs 210 and 211). It is the same with Jews, Christians, Hindus – all of them. This is why society is awash with symbols. I shall be returning to this subject and its effect and influence because it is so central to human manipulation.

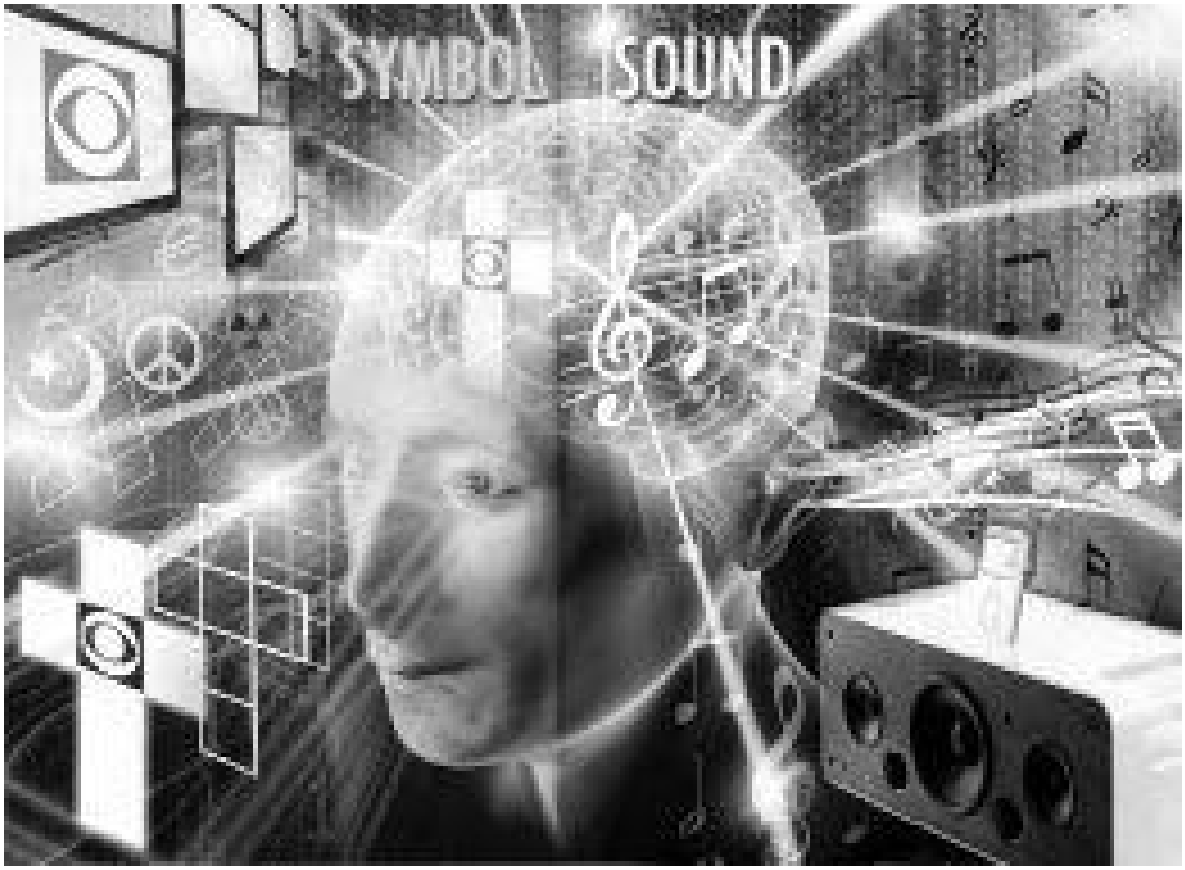


Figure 207: Symbols enter the brain through the sight senses and sound through the hearing senses but the effect is the same – information communicated to the brain to be constructed into a sense of reality.



Figure 208: Symbols mostly deliver information subliminally to the subconscious mind with the conscious mind oblivious of what is happening.

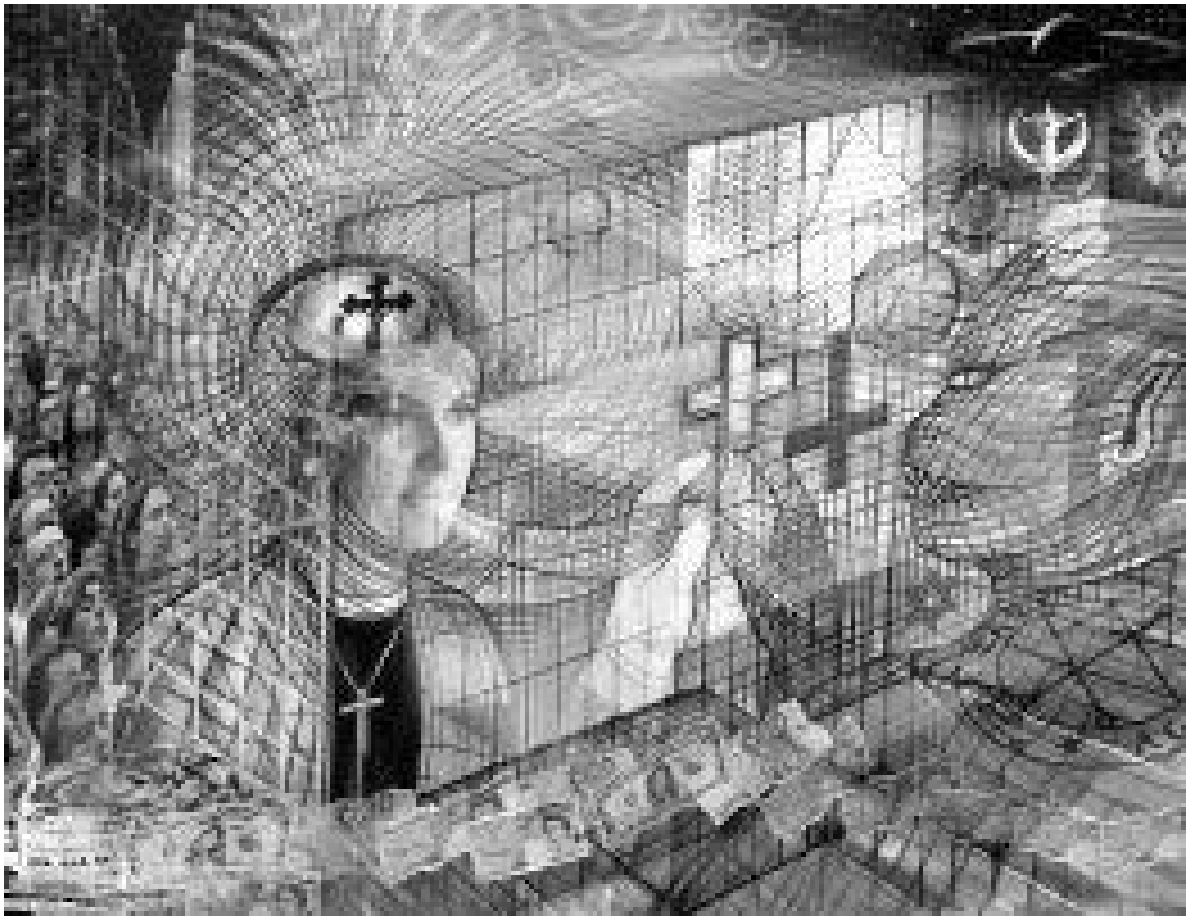


Figure 209: Energy flows where attention goes.



Figure 210: What you focus upon you connect with energetically.

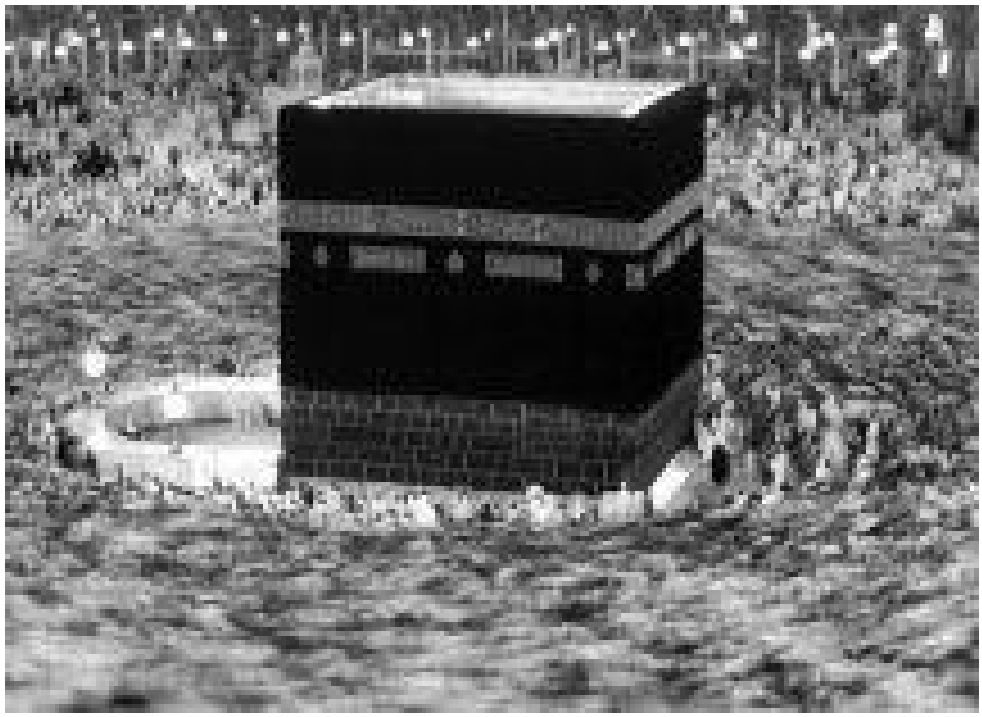


Figure 211: The thousands walking around the Kaaba at any one time become an electromagnetic motor which generates 'food' for the 'gods'.

Saturn calling

Saturn is a colossal broadcasting operation with its visible ring system currently divided into seven designations and sub-divisions, but the rings that we see are only part of the information delivery system. NASA announced in 2009 that the Spitzer Space Telescope had identified another ring circling Saturn from a distance of some 3.7 million miles and extending to 7.4 million (Fig 212). It is so enormous that it could encompass a billion Earths. But Saturn is also broadcasting 'rings' that resonate in the unseen realms

right across the solar system (as portrayed with regard to the Earth in the New York subway station) and their target is the receiver-transmitter processes of human DNA and the wider genetic structure. The goal is for the Saturn Matrix and the programs running through 'junk' DNA to constantly construct our sense of reality in those few cubic centimetres at the back of the brain. Only by awakening from Body-Mind into the greater Consciousness can we override this monumental perception deception. The broadcasts come directly to the Earth, but they are also picked by the giant computer and receiver-transmitter system inside the Moon and beamed at the Earth in an amplified form (Fig 213). The genetic manipulation tuned human DNA to this frequency band and we have been decoding a fake reality ever since believing it to be real. The Saturn-Moon broadcasts also constantly trigger the perceptional, emotional and false memory programs within non-coding DNA. The predators have to focus our attention in Body-Mind – the reality band in which the broadcasts operate – or we would expand our perception into a level of awareness that would (a) dilute the influence of the Matrix, and (b) allow humans to see the world for what it is – a fake reality designed to enslave us in a prison of engineered perception. When we decode reality only through Body-Mind we are fully in the Saturn-Moon Matrix and living our lives in the hamster- wheel while believing

we are getting somewhere. I said earlier that I feel that most people go through an entire lifetime in this reality without having a single original thought or emotional response once the Matrix has them in its perception heist. They become like computer terminals on a wireless Internet. The system operates in basically the same way as worker ants and bees following the program broadcast by their queen. Add the words Saturn and Moon to this scene from *The Matrix* and you have it in one:

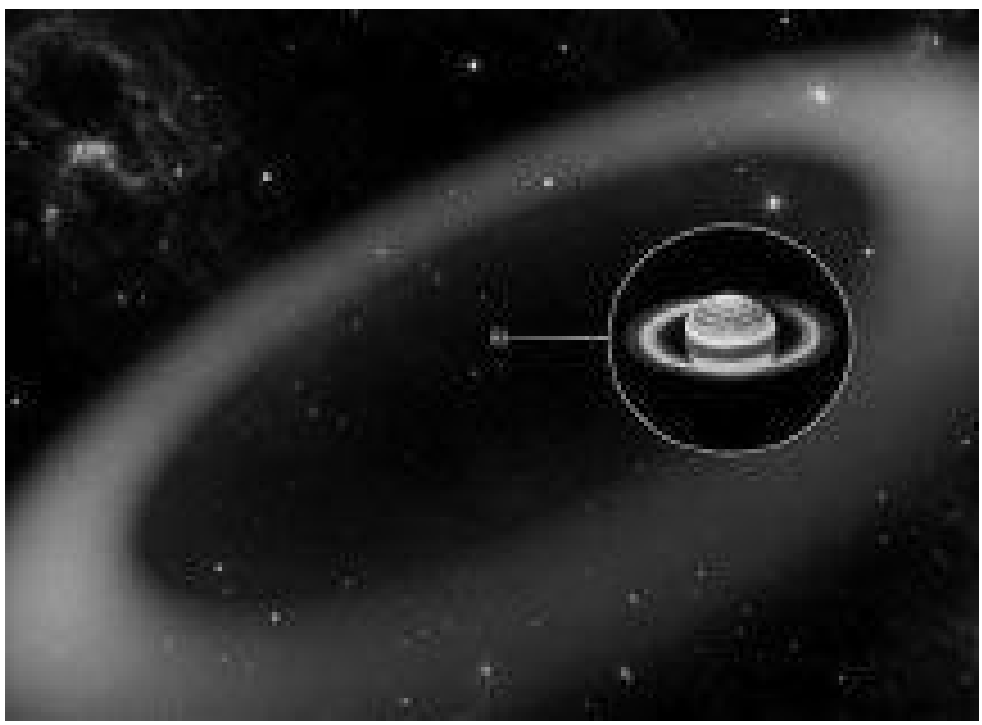


Figure 211: The massive Saturn ring revealed in 2009.

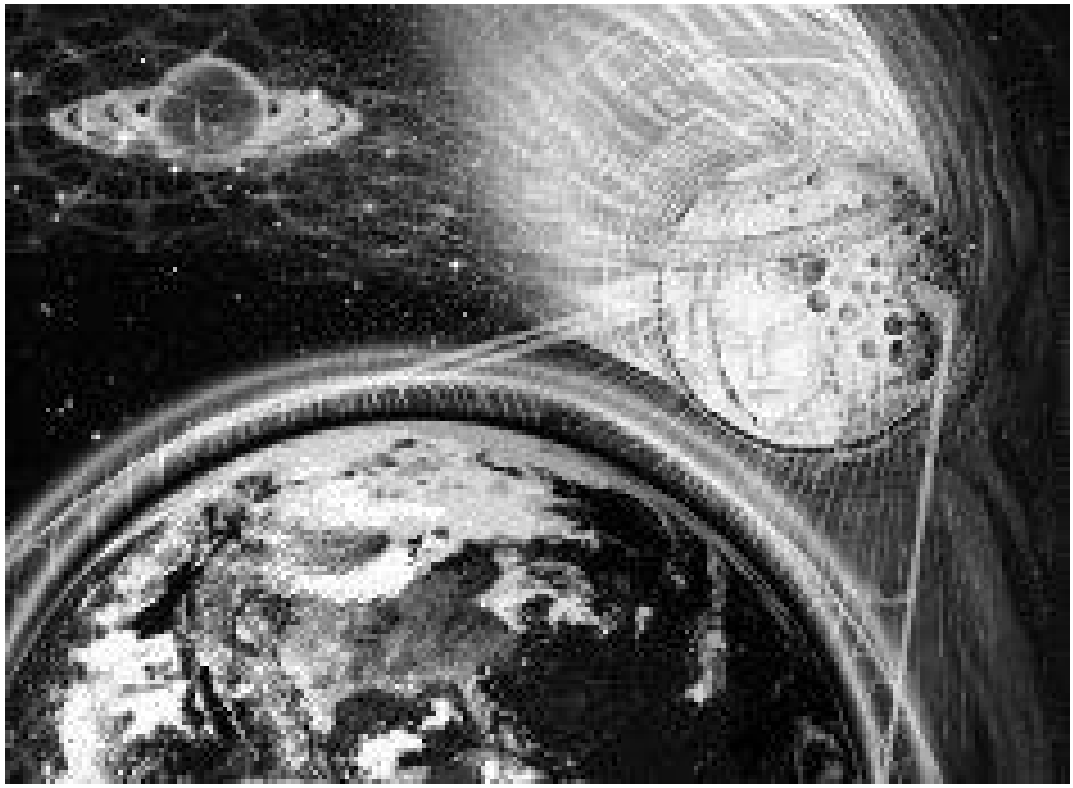


Figure 213: The Moon amplifies the Saturn Matrix.

> The [Saturn–Moon] Matrix is everywhere. It is all around us, even now in this very room. You can see it when you look out your window, or you turn on your television. You can feel it when you go to work, when you go to church, when you pay your taxes. It is the world that has been pulled over your eyes to blind you from the truth.
>
> 'What truth?'
>
> That you are a slave, Neo. Like everyone else, you were born into bondage … born into a prison that you cannot smell or taste or touch. A prison for your mind.

The Matrix has entrapped unconscious humanity in the Archon hive mind which is hierarchical to the extreme and this is how the Archons, in the words of shaman

Don Juan Matus in the Carlos Castaneda books: '... *gave us their mind'*. The Matrix also blocks information as well as delivering its own. The Earth energy field and atmosphere already filter out forms of radiation that would be harmful and all I am saying is that far more energy (information) communicated via the Sun is blocked before we can decode it into visual and perceptual reality. I mentioned earlier how entire galaxies in the frequency band of analogue television broadcasts could not be seen until the United States switched over to digital television. Whole galaxies can be blocked out by television broadcasts and the Archons couldn't do that with infinitely more advanced technology? Scientists are using so-called 'metamaterials' to create invisibility, as I also outlined earlier with the story of the safecrackers who could go about their business without being seen by a security camera. Human science can do this already and what I am suggesting is very straightforward once you have an understanding of what reality is and how it can be manipulated. The vibrational outer 'wall', or firewall, of the Hack is the alleged speed of light – speed of the Matrix.

Blinded by the Light

I say that the most profound and perception-deceiving inversion of all is the belief that light = good and dark =

bad. I don't like the terms good and bad, but you'll get my drift when I say that far from believing in the universally accepted good-bad concept of the light and dark. I say the reverse is closer to the truth. If I question 'the light', then according to the current definition I must have rejected 'good' in favour of 'bad'. But what is 'light'? What are we describing when we speak of light? Is it the sort that brightens up a room when we flick on the switch; or the light when the Sun appears over the horizon – the light in which we can see, rather than the dark in which we can't? But that 'light' is only a frequency band of energy or information fields. It is only *visible* light, a tiny frequency band within the electromagnetic spectrum. It is an energetic information source that we decode into the light that we think we see. In fact, we only see *anything* when light reflects off it. This is why we can't see in a state of absolutely pitch black, no light whatsoever. I came across this explanation at the website, physicsclassroom.com:

> The bottom line is: without light, there would be no sight. The visual ability of humans and other animals is the result of the complex interaction of light, eyes and brain. We are able to see because light from an object can move through space and reach our eyes.
>
> Once light reaches our eyes, signals are sent to our brain, and our brain deciphers the information in order to detect the appearance, location and movement of the objects we are sighting. The whole process, as complex as it is, would not be possible if it were not for

the presence of light. Without light, there would be no sight.

I would put it rather differently. We could not 'see' if it were not for the presence of light because the Body-Mind computer has been tuned to the frequency band that we *call* light, or visible light. What if that tiny frequency band and the electromagnetic spectrum *were* the Matrix, the Hack? And what if the real universe exists beyond that in realms that we can neither see, nor detect with technology? What if the *unhacked* universe exists in the realms that mainstream science refers to as 'dark' matter/mass/energy? They call it 'dark' because they can't see it and they can't see it because it doesn't reflect light within the frequency band of Body-Mind or human technology. But calling it dark doesn't make it dark in the sense that we perceive the word. It is the light-dark confusion again which is why I prefer the terms *visible* universe (hardly any of it) and *invisible* universe (the rest of it). Is there even a universe at all as we think we know it? These questions need to be considered when the illusion and the trickery go so deep. When people have near-death experiences and withdraw from Body-Mind and visible light they can still see without their eyes and without visible light. Nor is what they experience usually dark in the luminous sense. So where does that 'light' come from? It is merely that they are decoding another frequency band into another reality that they can 'see'. Do we really believe that all Infinity is pitch black except for

visible light, a frequency range that is so narrow it's laughable? There are many forms of 'light' and the one we perceive is only one of them. What we *call* light is in my view the perception prison – the Matrix Hack. I have felt this for many years and it just becomes ever more obvious to me. What an extraordinary example of Archon inversion and reversal. You boot up your fake-reality information fields and genetically manipulate your targets to decode only that Hack. Once you have done that the House wins every time and how could that not be the case when the mind-magicians are the only ones who know? Well, until now. If you look at the Bible's symbolic Creation narrative there appear to be two distinct forms of light. The first is the 'Let there be light' variety, but it is only on the fourth day here that we get the sunlight:

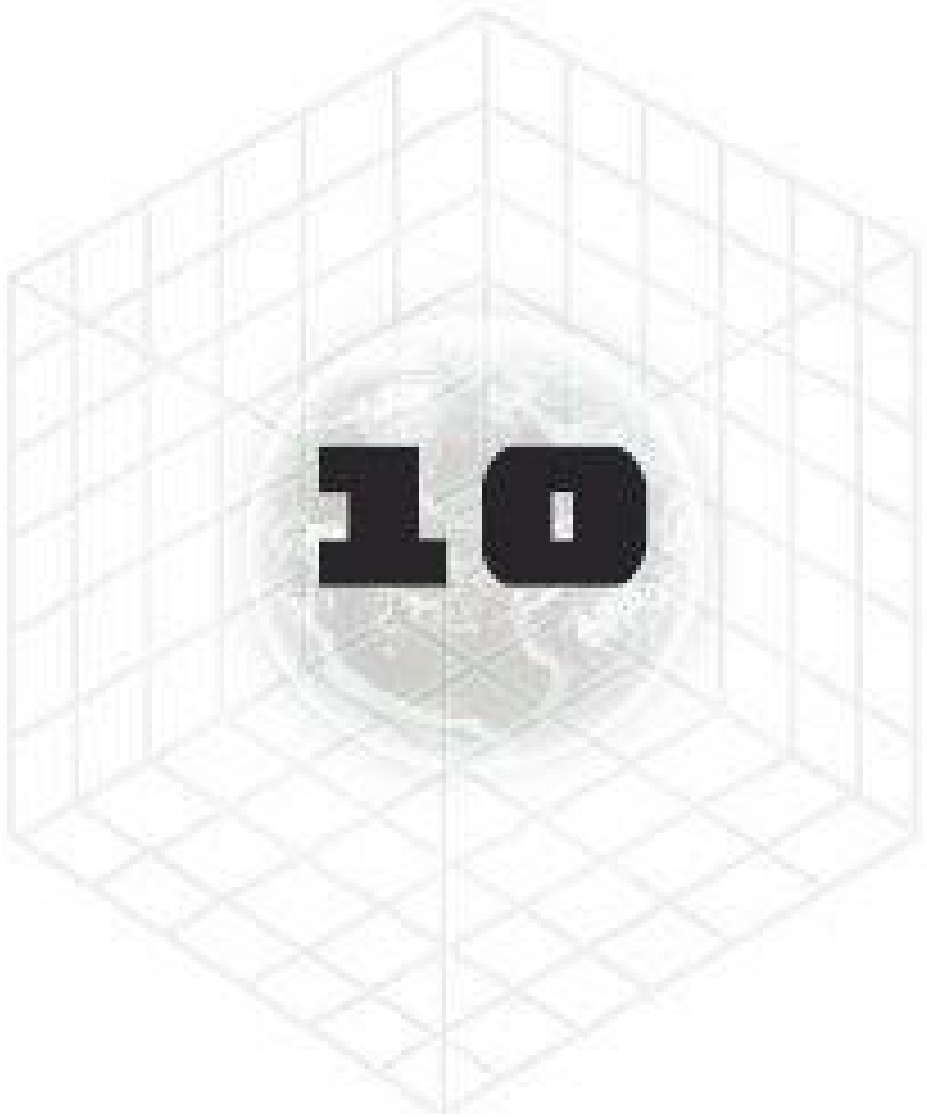
> And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: and let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. And the evening and the morning were the fourth day – *Genesis 1:14-19*

I was out for a walk the other day when I turned a corner and found myself looking straight into the Sun. I

couldn't see a thing except for a very bright light any more than I would see anything in the dark. Everyone will have experienced this at some time when they are in a car and the driver is blinded by the Sun – blinded by the *light*. While that happens literally here and there, I say that it is happening metaphorically throughout a human lifetime – in fact not even metaphorically, really. It is the energy source that allows us to decode our own prison by reflecting off the bars so that we can 'see' our prison cells without realising that this is what we are. Yes, the word *'cells'* is very appropriate because our genetics are encoded to decode the Archon-generated Alcatraz. Some of the cells can be horrible with cities teeming with inmates; some can be decorated with forests, lakes and seascapes; but they are all the same collective prison designed to keep us occupied by survival or ambition until the biblical three-score-years-and-ten are out of the way and the next intake can move in. Within this fake reality we have scientists trying to work out how everything works, but they are observing and dissecting a manufactured illusion. When they do that without an awareness of where they are they can disappear so far up their own backside that they need to carry a torch.

Mainstream science and much of alternative science investigates reality from the perspective that it is real, and so they can't understand all the apparent contradictions and anomalies. This first-base mistake

means that nothing else will make any sense. It is not ‘real’ – it is a manufactured reality which is adjusted as necessary to maintain the illusion.



The Moon is not a Balloon ... *but* ...

Yes: I am a dreamer. For a dreamer is one who can only find his way by moonlight, and his punishment is that he sees the dawn before the rest of the world.

Oscar Wilde

I remember reading the autobiography of the British actor David Niven many years ago. It was a very funny book called *The Moon's a Balloon* and the title was inspired by a film that he made in which they used a balloon as the Moon. I guess it was seriously low budget. Our Moon may not be a balloon, but it is not a natural body either, or at least not entirely. The Moon is not the result of illusory 'evolution' – it is a construct (Fig 214).

I have detailed at length the endless anomalies, contradictions and geometrical/mathematical synchronicities of the Moon in *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and I will present a summary here for the context of this book. The 'Moon' sequence of insight began for me when I sat down at the computer one morning while writing *Human Race*. I heard a clear 'voice' or thought pass through my mind which said words to the effect of 'the Moon's not real' and 'it's not what you think it is'. I had questioned the nature of the Moon here and there over the years and whether it was natural, but from this moment at the computer the information to that effect quickly began to come my way. This was a sequence that I have experienced over and over since the communication through Betty Shine in 1990. A subject will enter my life and suddenly information on that subject will be coming at me from all angles. That morning I immediately put a few words into a search

engine along the lines of ‘unnatural or fake Moon’ (but then what *is* natural and unnatural in a virtual reality game?) and up came a book called *Who Built The Moon?* by researchers Christopher Knight and Alan Butler. I read it with great interest when it arrived in the post a couple of days later. Knight and Butler contended – rightly – that the Moon cannot be a natural body and they highlighted the amazing anomalies and geometrical/mathematical synchronicity between Earth, the Sun and the Moon. This does not apply to the other bodies in the solar system – only the Earth, Moon and Sun. Interestingly, the Gnostic texts indicate that the Archons controlled the wider solar system of ‘dead’ or ‘inorganic’ planets (and I say dwarf stars) but that the Earth, Moon and Sun were a separate three-body system which the Demiurge/Archons didn’t control – but were trying to. These are some of the synchronicities detailed in *Who Built The Moon*?:



Figure 214: We can see the Moon, but not what goes on inside.



Figure 215: What are the chances of a 'natural moon' being the same size as the Sun when viewed from Earth at a solar eclipse?

- The Moon is 400 times smaller than the Sun, and at a solar eclipse it is 400 times closer to Earth. This makes the Moon appear from Earth to be the same size as the Sun during a total eclipse (Fig 215).
- The Sun is at its lowest and weakest in mid-winter when the Moon is at its highest and brightest. The reverse happens in mid-summer. They set at the same point on the horizon at the equinoxes and at the opposite point at the solstices.

• Earth rotates 366.259 times during one orbit of the Sun. The polar circumference of the Earth is 366.175 times bigger than that of the Moon. The polar circumference of the Moon is 27.31percent the size of Earth and the Moon makes 27.396 turns per orbit of the Earth.

• Multiply the circumference of the Moon by that of Earth and you get 436,669 kilometres. If this number is divided by 100 it becomes 436,669 kilometres – the circumference of the Sun correct to 99.9 percent.

• Divide the circumference of the Sun by that of the Moon and multiply by 100, and you get the circumference of the Earth. Divide the size of the Sun by the size of the Earth and multiply by 100 and you get the size of the Moon.



Figure 216: The Earth, Moon and Sun connections are 'nothing less than staggering'.

Knight and Butler say with great justification in the circumstances that these relationships between the Earth, Moon and Sun are 'nothing less than staggering' and that the Moon has been positioned 'with the accuracy of the proverbial Swiss watchmaker' (Fig 216). Scientists say that life as we know it would be impossible if the Moon was nearer or further away than it is now. A BBC documentary in 2011 called *Do We Really Need the Moon?* highlighted this extraordinary fact, but waved it away as a coincidence. I love these coincidence theorists – fully paid-up members of Naivety Anonymous. But then mainstream scientists rely on the Coincidence Doctrine to stay on message. Once they start investigating with an open mind and in a true spirit of discovery the phone stops ringing and the funding dries up. I guess it is also a coincidence that we only ever see one side of the Moon which provides perfect cover for what goes on where the Sun don't shine, or where we never see it shine. We are told that the one-face Moon is caused by the fact that the Earth rotates at a speed 400 times faster than the Moon and spins 40,000 kilometres on its axis in a day to the Moon's 400. Somewhere in those numbers, so we are told, is the reason that we only ever see one side of the Moon from Earth. I have seen some suggestions that the Moon doesn't spin at

all. We have to be very careful about taking anything as fact from official sources when the biggest spin of the lot is coming from NASA. The Archons have a whole global network of Archon-human hybrids manipulating our reality on their behalf. One of their interlocking organisations is NASA and so we need to be very wary of anything from that source. Not all of the information it publishes will be wrong, but enough to keep people off the scent. Some more open-minded scientists have acknowledged that the Moon makes no sense at all. For example, the Moon is 2,160 miles in diameter – bigger than Pluto – and the fifth largest moon in the solar system despite all those giant 'planets' (dwarf stars) such as Saturn and Jupiter. Our Moon is a quarter the size of Earth and there is no moon in the solar system that comes close to the same size ratio of planet to satellite. Irwin Shapiro, from the Harvard–Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics, went as far as to say: 'The best explanation for the Moon is observational error – the Moon doesn't exist.' Knight and Butler write in *Who Built The Moon?:*

> The Moon is bigger than it should be, apparently older than it should be and much lighter in mass than it should be. It occupies an unlikely orbit and is so extraordinary that all existing explanations for its presence are fraught with difficulties and none of them could be considered remotely watertight.

The song sheet explanation for the Moon is that a

Mars-type planet struck the Earth during its formation and a large chunk of the Earth broke away to become the Moon. This so-called 'Big Whack Theory' had more holes or craters than the Moon itself and it was revised to become the 'Double Big Whack Theory' which suggests that the Marstype planet gave the Earth a smack and then came back and had another pop. Anyone got a shoe horn to make the story fit? Earl Ubell, a former science editor with CBS, was right when he said that the contrasting metallic make-up of the Earth and Moon made nonsense of the idea that they were created at the same time, or near each other or from each other. 'The differences suggest that Earth and Moon came into being far from each other, an idea that stumbles over the inability of astrophysicists to explain how exactly the Moon became a satellite of Earth', he said. Another fact that demolishes the official theory: they say that the Moon is a chunk of the still-forming Earth but some moon rocks have been dated at a *billion years* older than anything found on Earth. Other moon rocks have been found to be of a different composition to the dust in which they were lying with the dust once again a billion years older. Dr Lon Hood, who leads the Moon research team at Arizona University, said that their work 'really does add weight to the idea that the Moon's origin is unique, unlike any other terrestrial body – Earth, Venus, Mars or Mercury'.

Here are just some of the legion of other Moon mysteries:

- The Moon is said to have next to no magnetic field, but Moon rocks are magnetised.
- Some rocks contain processed metals, such as brass and mica, and the elements neptunium 237 and uranium 236 which do not occur naturally. Neptunium 237 is a radioactive metallic element, a by-product of nuclear reactors and the production of plutonium. Uranium 236 is a long-living radioactive nuclear waste that is found in spent nuclear fuel and reprocessed uranium. What is this doing on a 'natural' moon?
- The Moon is said once to have been part of the Earth, but some lunar rocks contain ten times more titanium than found on Earth and Dr Harold C Urey, winner of the Nobel Prize for Chemistry, said he was 'terribly puzzled by the rocks from the Moon and in particular their titanium content.' He said that the rocks were 'mind-blowers'.
- Geochemist Dr S Ross Taylor, who led the lunar chemical analysis team, said that areas of the Moon the size of Texas were covered with melted rock containing fluid titanium and he could not explain how the heat was generated to do this. Titanium just happens to be used in supersonic jets, deep-diving

submarines and spacecraft.

- Moon craters are extraordinarily shallow no matter what the size of the apparent impact and Dr Don L Anderson, a professor of geophysics and director of the seismological laboratory at the California Institute of Technology, once said that 'the Moon is made inside out'. What is outside should be inside.

It's a *'spacescraft'*

All these apparent mysteries and anomalies can be explained if, as I strongly suggest, the Moon is a gigantic construct – possibly a hollowed out planetoid or just as possibly a 'click, click – enter' within the virtual reality 'universe'. It is important to keep in mind that in a virtual reality situation anything can be inserted into the 'game' and we are talking about an *interactive* game in which holographic information of compatible frequencies would be decoded as 'physical' and could be walked upon, 'lived in', and changed around. I say that the Moon functions inside as a computer and receiver-transmitter system that amplifies the Saturn transmissions specifically for the Earth. This is not the only way the Moon can be used or has ever been used. I suggest that it has been hijacked by the Archontic conspiracy and is in the process of being taken back for the benefit of humanity. Nor am I alone in suggesting that the Moon is a construct of some kind. There are the authors of *Who*

Built The Moon? for a start and then there is Mikhail Vasin and Alexander Shcherbakov, two members of the Soviet Academy of Sciences, who wrote a detailed article in the Soviet *Sputnik* magazine in 1970 called *Is the Moon the Creation of Alien Intelligence?* Their conclusion was that the Moon is a hollowed-out planetoid and this fits with the Moon being 'inside out' in terms of the extremely hard lunar surface. The Soviet scientists said that the Moon is controlled from inside where a large civilisation could have lived since the hollowing-out process. Zulu legends about the Moon say that it was hollowed out by two brothers, Wowane and Mpanku, the leaders of the reptilian Chitauri. This is the same theme found in the Sumerian Tablets which describe how two brothers, Enlil and Enki, were leaders of the Anunnaki. Zulu accounts say that Wowane and Mpanku stole the Moon from the 'Great Fire Dragon' in the form of an egg and hollowed out the 'yoke'. The symbolism of the Moon as an egg was common in the ancient world. The Babylonian goddess/queen, Semiramis or Ishtar, was said to have come from the Moon in a 'giant moon egg' and landed in the Euphrates River. This later became known as 'Ishtar's (Easter's) egg' and here we have the origin of Easter eggs today.

Scientists connected to NASA have also wondered if the Moon is hollow. Dr Gordon MacDonald, a NASA scientist, said in the 1960s that 'it would seem that the

Moon is more like a hollow than a homogeneous sphere'. Dr Sean C Solomon of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) conceded that the evidence pointed to the 'frightening possibility that the Moon might be hollow'. Acclaimed cosmologist Carl Sagan, who wrote the book *Dragons of Eden* about the effect of reptilian genetics on human behaviour, said that 'a natural satellite cannot be a hollow object'. NASA scientists struck the Moon with a blow equivalent to one tonne of TNT after seismometers had been installed and they said that the Moon 'rang like a bell'. Maurice Ewing, a co-director of the seismic experiment, said that he could not explain this. 'It is as though someone had struck a bell, say, in the belfry of a church, a single blow and found that the reverberation from it continued for 30 minutes', he said. Dr Frank Press from the MIT said it was 'quite beyond the range of our experience' for such a small impact to produce this result. The Moon was later struck with the equivalent of 11 tonnes of TNT and NASA scientists said the Moon 'reacted like a gong'. The vibrations continued for three hours and twenty minutes to a depth of 25 miles. Ken Johnson, a supervisor of the Data and Photo Control Department during the Apollo missions, said that the Moon not only rang like a bell, but the whole Moon 'wobbled' so precisely that it was 'almost as though it had gigantic hydraulic damper struts inside it'. When a meteor hit the Moon in 1972 with the

equivalent of 200 tonnes of TNT the shockwaves surged into the interior, but none came back. They seem to love giving the Moon a good smack and you can bet than when they 'bombed the Moon' in 2009 it was not to see if it had water as NASA claimed. They also announced in 2010 on the NASA website, after analysis of images from the Lunar Reconnaissance Orbiter (LRO) spacecraft, that the Moon was shrinking and that 'newly discovered cliffs in the lunar crust indicate the Moon shrank globally in the geologically recent past and might still be shrinking today'. Scientists have long been bewildered about the unusual nature and behaviour of lunar soil and in 2012 soil scientist Marek Zbik at the Queensland University of Technology discovered nanoparticles in lunar soil inside bubbles of glass. 'We were really surprised at what we found', Dr Zbik said. 'Instead of gas or vapour inside the bubbles, which we would expect to find in such bubbles on Earth, the lunar glass bubbles were filled with a highly porous network of alien-looking glassy particles that span the bubbles' interior.' We already had all these 'coincidences', mysteries and anomalies surrounding the Moon and then they find that it has nanoparticles in the soil with extraordinary properties. This gives supports to the Soviet scientists who said in 1970 that the Moon was some sort of artificial construct. They said that the Moon had been hollowed out to create a home for potentially a

considerable civilisation inside and this explained the ‘metallic rocky slag’ on the lunar surface and the uranium 236 and neptunium 237 given that nuclear technology was likely to have been involved. It would further solve the mystery of the areas the size of Texas covered with melted rock containing titanium and the chromium and zirconium. All these are known as ‘refractory’ metals which are extremely resistant to heat and wear and are perfect for the protection of the outer shell and those inside. The Soviet scientists wrote that this would ensure ‘enviable resistance to heat and the ability to stand up to means of aggression’ such as the unfavourable effects of temperature, cosmic radiation and meteorite bombardment. They said that if you were designing a craft for this purpose these are precisely the metals you would use and this explains why lunar rock is such a poor conductor of heat. It was made that way. Vasin and Shcherbakov said that from an engineers’ point of view ‘this spaceship of ages long past, which we call the Moon, is superbly constructed’:

> If you are going to launch an artificial sputnik, then it is advisable to make it hollow. At the same time it would be naïve to imagine that anyone capable of such a tremendous space project would be satisfied simply with some kind of giant empty trunk hurled into a near-Earth trajectory.
>
> It is more likely that what we have here is a very ancient spaceship, the interior of which was filled with fuel for the engines,

materials and appliances for repair work, navigation instruments, observation equipment and all manner of machinery … in other words, everything necessary to enable this 'caravelle of the universe' to serve as a kind of Noah's Ark of intelligence, perhaps even as the home of a whole civilisation envisaging a prolonged (thousands of millions of years) existence and long wanderings through space (thousands of millions of miles).

Naturally, the hull of such a spaceship must be super-tough in order to stand up to the blows of meteorites and sharp fluctuations between extreme heat and extreme cold. Probably the shell is a double-layered affair – the basis a dense armouring of about 20 miles in thickness, and outside it some kind of more loosely-packed covering (a thinner layer – averaging about three miles). In certain areas – where the lunar 'seas' and 'craters' are, the upper layer is quite thin, in some cases, non-existent.

This would dissolve another mystery of why lunar craters are of such a uniform depth no matter how wide and powerful was the impact. The cosmic journeys of the Moon would explain the vastly different ages of Moon rocks and dust, the scientists said. The Moon is a construct and it is far from the only example in the solar system. More and more questions are being asked about the origin of the Saturn moon, Iapetus, discovered in 1671 by astronomer and astrologer Giovanni Domenico Cassini. Iapetus follows an orbit some two million miles from Saturn. It is Saturn's third-biggest moon, the eleventh-biggest in the solar system and a place of mystery and anomaly – just like Earth's Moon. One side of Iapetus is 'as dark as asphalt' and the other

‘as white as snow’ and this is caused by the duel nature of the surface, not reflected light (Fig 217). There is also an incredible and unexplained ‘wall’, or ridge, up to 12 miles high (Mount Everest is 5.5 miles) and 124 miles wide which bisects Iapetus for 800 of its 900 mile diameter almost exactly along the equator (Fig 218). The ridge has led to Iapetus being dubbed the ‘walnut’, but no explanation is given for what caused this ridge to form. Nothing like this can be found on any other moon of the solar system and researcher Richard Hoagland rightly said on his website *enterprisemission.com:* ‘There is no viable geological model to explain a sixty thousand-foot-high, *sixty thousand-foot-wide, four million-foot-long* “wall” ... spanning an *entire planetary hemisphere* ... let alone, located in the precise plane of its equator!’ There are also clearly non-natural rectangular and square box-like structures scattered over thousands of square miles in the area where the light side meets the dark side (Fig 219). Iapetus has hexagonal craters just as Saturn has its hexagon polar storm. The Iapetus ‘moon’ is constructed with straight ridges or planes and is a flattened out or squashed shape rather than a sphere. It unusually orbits Saturn in very nearly a circle (our Moon is not that far off either) and it always shows the same face to Saturn (as our Moon always shows the same face to Earth). I have been saying for some years that Earth’s Moon is akin to the

Death Star featured in the Star Wars movies of Cabal insider, George Lucas. The Death Star was a construct within which lived Darth Vader, the symbolic 'fallen angel' dressed in pitch black – classic colour symbolism for Saturn. This is made even more interesting when you consider the remarkable likeness between the Death Star and Iapetus and the same applies to the Death Star and Mimas, another moon of Saturn (Fig 220). Richard Hoagland, a long-time researcher of space anomalies and NASA deceit, wrote:

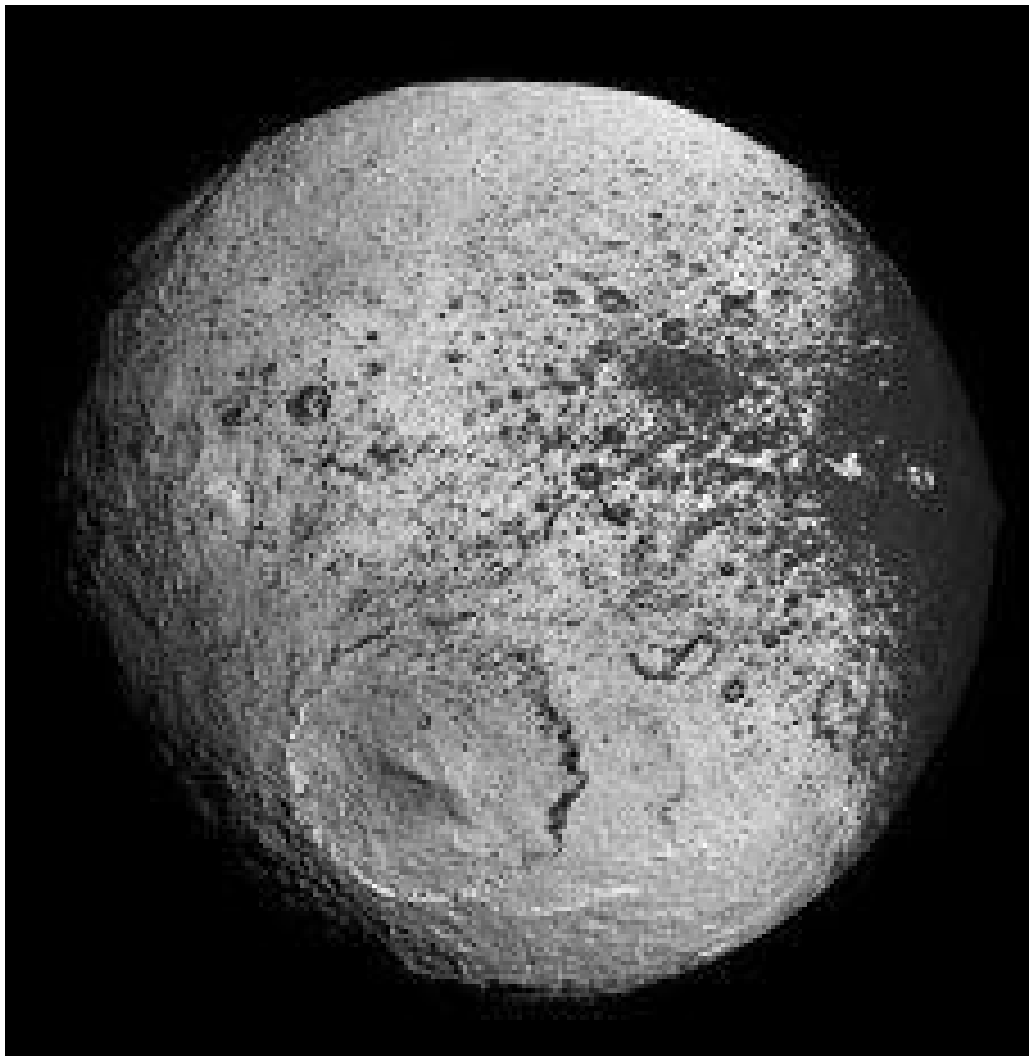


Figure 217: Two-tone Iapetus.

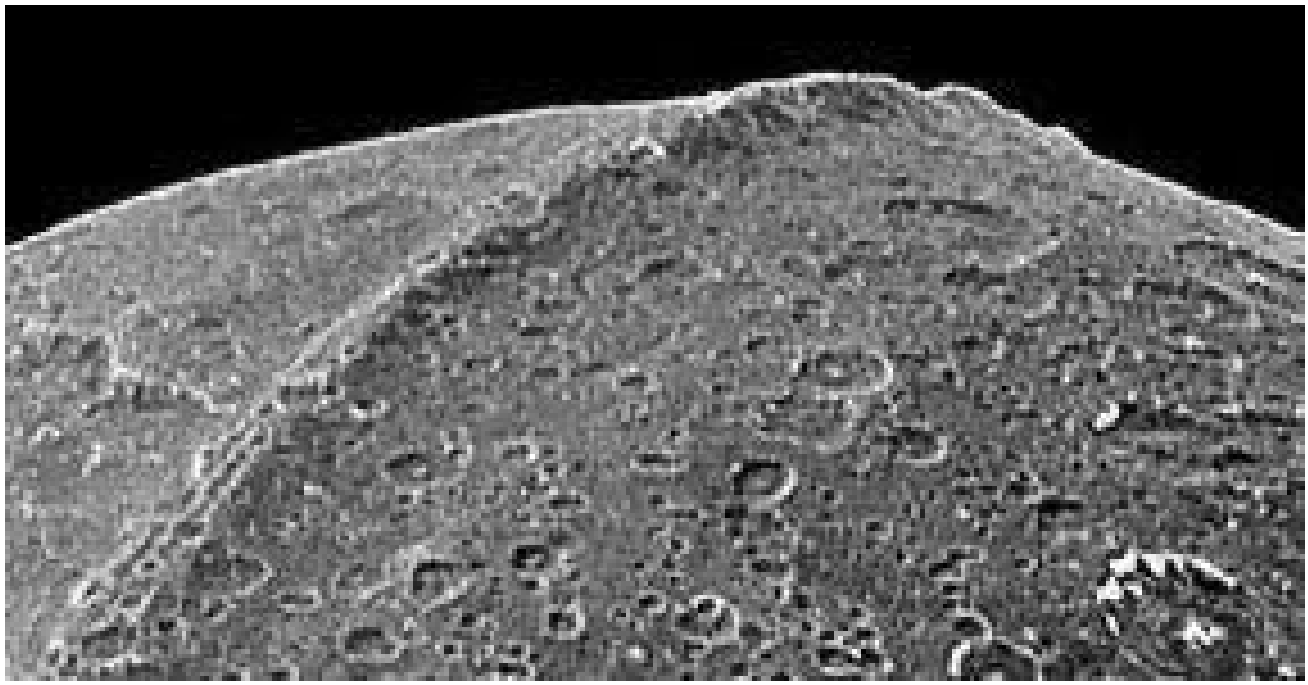


Figure 218: The Iapetus ridge.

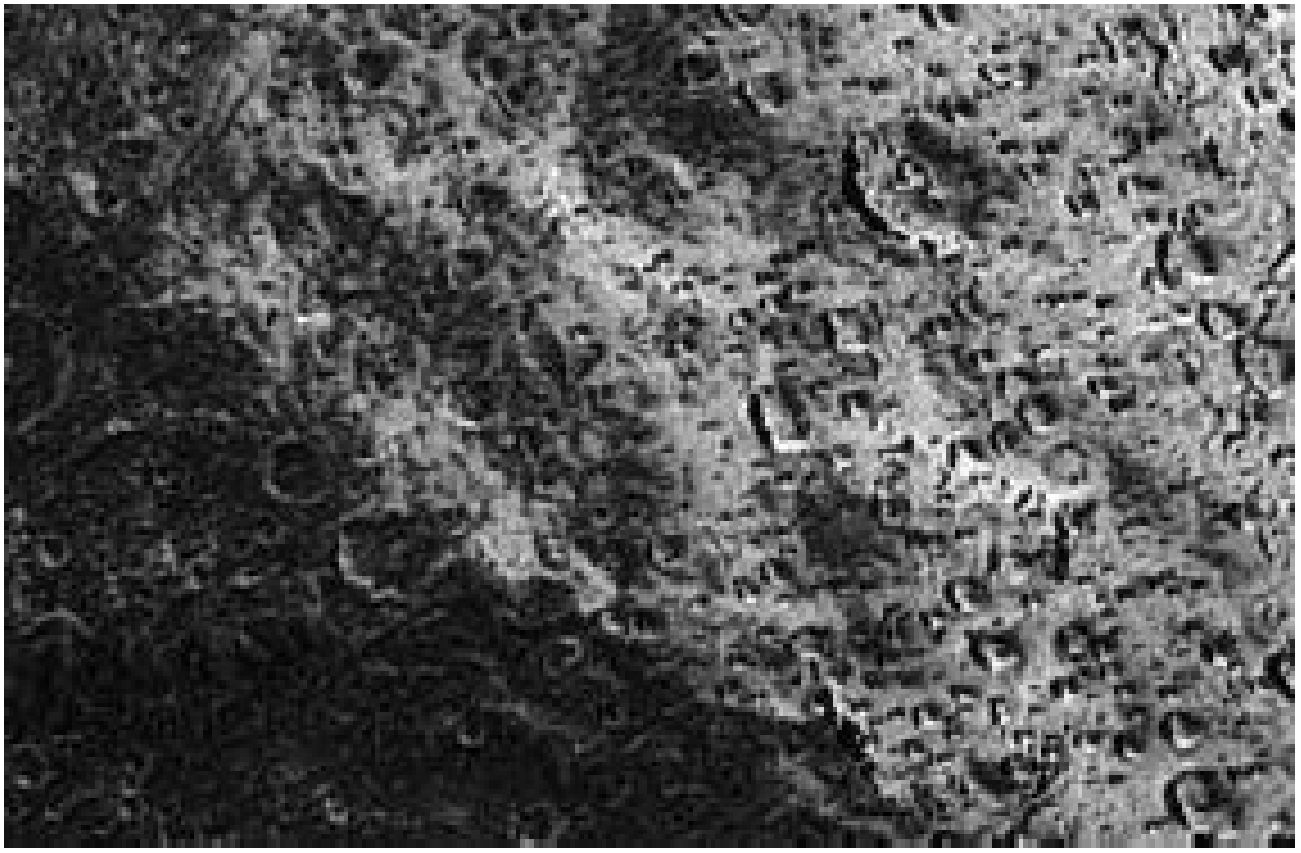


Figure 219: The strange rectangles and boxes over thousands of square miles on Iapetus.

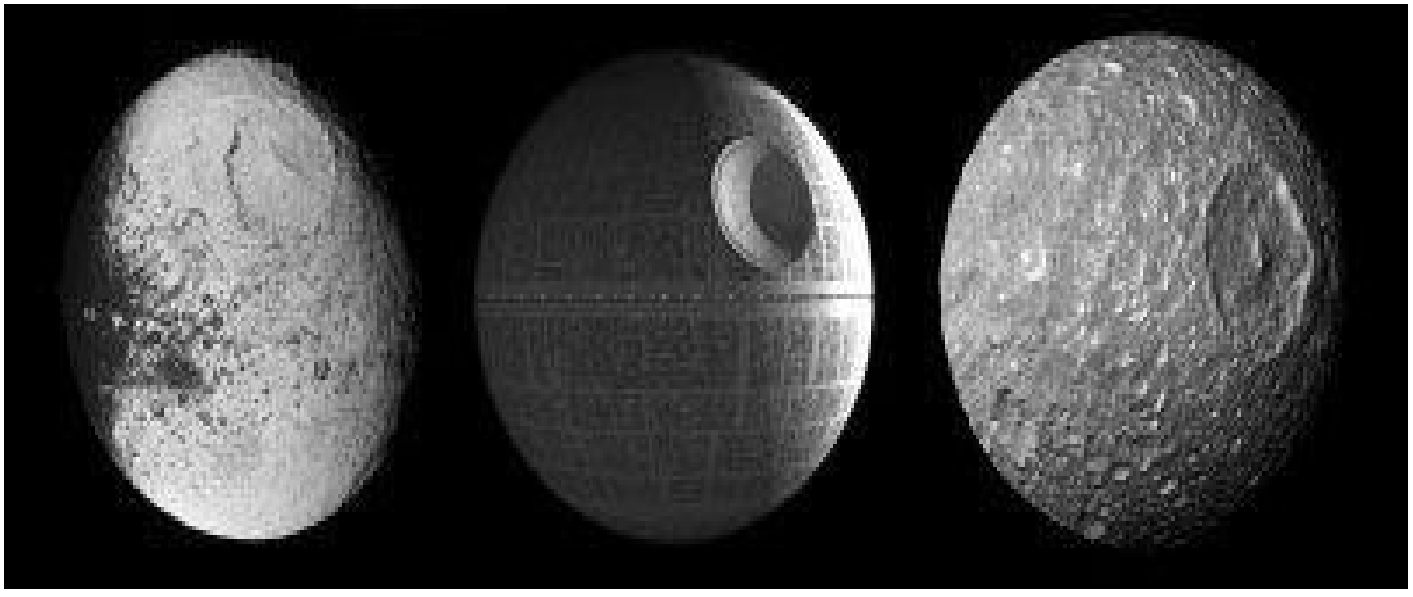


Figure 220: Iapetus, the Death Star and Mimas.

Once the (amazing) possibility is admitted that Iapetus could be an artificial 'moon' – and may have been deliberately inserted into such an odd orbit – the 'coincidental' nature of its unique, steep inclination (relative to the other similar-sized Saturnian moons – Dione, Rhea, etc.) goes away. But, equally 'coincidental' is the shape of Iapetus' inclined orbit … and its precise distance from Saturn.

Iapetus' orbit is extremely close to being circular -- with an eccentricity of only 0.0283 – departing from a perfect circle by slightly less than 3%. (By comparison, our Moon's orbital eccentricity – a body that mainstream planetologists now propose was born from a similar theorized 'collision' – is 0.0549 or – 6% … essentially twice as eccentric as Iapetus. For an almost circular, very high inclination orbit to have formed through 'random chance' is really pushing coincidence – if the agent for achieving that low eccentricity and the high inclination is supposed to be the same 'random' collisional event, back when Iapetus was forming.

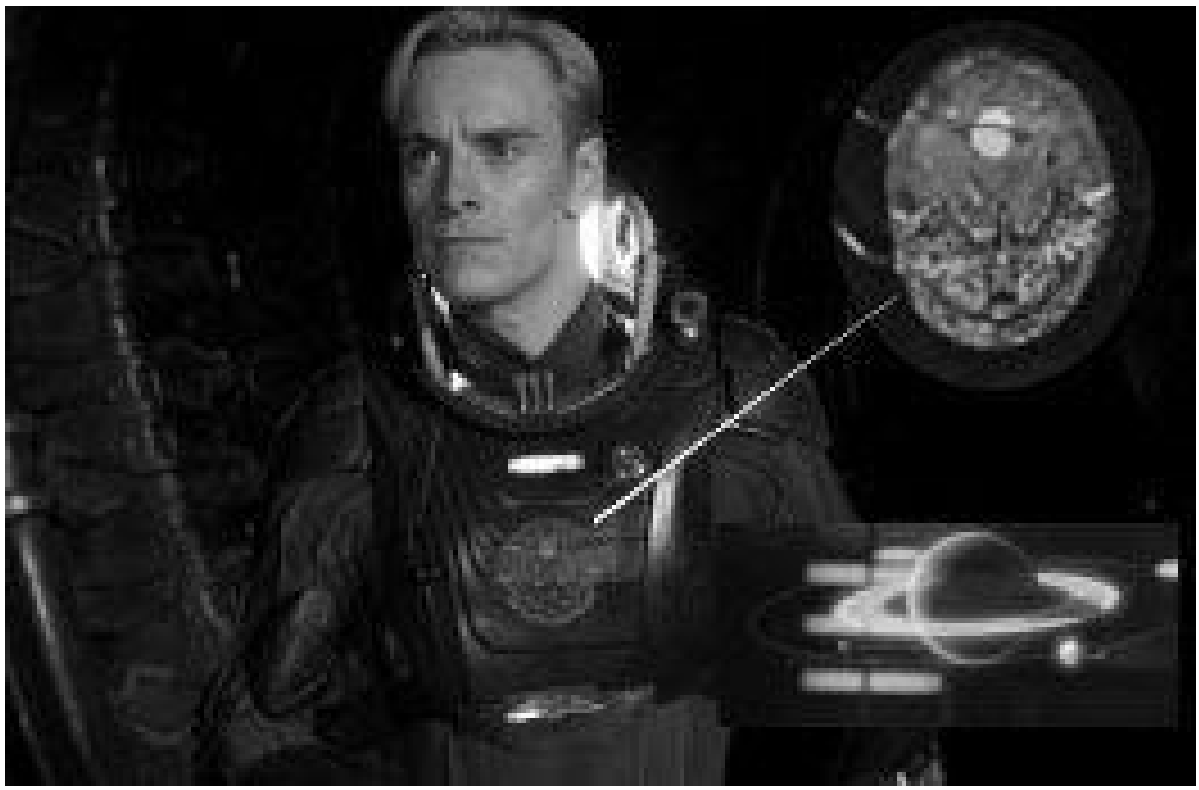


Figure 221: The Saturn badge in *Prometheus*.



Figure 222: The reptilian punch line to Prometheus.

I suggest that Iapetus is another camouflaged spacecraft with the inhabitants living inside and not on the surface – just as with the Death Star and the Earth's Moon. So many themes of the story can be found in Hollywood scripts such as the 2012 movie *Prometheus* which was named after a mythical Archon 'hero' and this is also the name of another Saturn 'moon'. The film featured a group of humans sometime in the 'future' visiting a far-off moon to find the extraterrestrial race said to have created humans and you could see clearly in the sky a body that looked exactly like Saturn. The badge of

the crew also featured Saturn (Fig 221). The film was extremely reptilian in theme with a human researcher aborting a reptilian child and the final shot of the film featuring a reptilian entity as the punch line (Fig 222). The moon featured in the film is supposed to be in the Zeta Reticula system which is the alleged home of the classic 'Grey' aliens. Director Ridley Scott said that he had been inspired by the writings of Swiss author Erich von Daniken, the pioneer of the theme of ancient aliens visiting Earth, but the constantly misleading theme is that humans were created by the non-human entities we are talking about. They were not. The human body was distorted, rewired and programmed, but not created from scratch. Hollywood in general is preparing people for what is planned – the unveiling of the true masters if we allow the global police state to reach a point of full lockdown. There has been speculation for some time that Phobos, a moon of Mars, may not be what it seems either (Fig 223). Dr Iosif Samuilovich Shklovsky, a Russian astrophysicist, is reported to have said in 1959 that Phobos could be an artificial satellite in view of its strange orbit and indications that it could be hollow. Raymond H Wilson Jr, Chief of Applied Mathematics at NASA, said in 1963 that 'Phobos might be a colossal base orbiting Mars' and that this possibility was being considered by NASA. More recently, in 2010, the Mars Express, a European spacecraft, took a series of close-

up pictures of Phobos and the BBC's *The Sky at Night* programme reported that 'Phobos is lighter than it should be, could be hollow, and its composition is not like any asteroids or meteorites that we know of'. How many of Saturn's moons are constructs and 'spacecraft' rather than natural phenomena? In fact, I ask the same question about other bodies, too.



Figure 223: Phobos – another unnatural moon?

Thumbs up

One of the consistent themes in my life since my conscious awakening to the world as it really is in 1990 follows a sequence of communicating some apparently far-out concept and information and then a few months

or so later something happening to confirm its accuracy to me. About nine months after I first wrote about the artificial Moon and its function in *Human Race Get off Your Knees* I had an email from a lady in Brazil. She said that she had read the book and thought that I would be interested in a book called *Earth* featuring information channelled through an American, Barbara Marciniak. The difference between a psychic and a channel is that, basically, psychics hear or see communications and pass them on mostly in their own words while a channel allows entities/awareness to speak directly through them. I had met Barbara a few times and I liked her. She seemed to have her feet firmly grounded and she wasn't off with the fairies like some who claim to channel communications from other realities. I had read her book, the excellent *Bringers of the Dawn*, but not Earth. I actually had a copy at one time but never got round to reading it to my recollection. Anyway, my intuition told me to send for the book and when it arrived I followed the page numbers listed by the lady in Brazil. I had a laugh, I can tell you, as I read the words. The consciousness/awareness speaking through Barbara said:

> … the Moon is a very powerful electromagnetic computer … The energy from the Moon has been beaming electromagnetic frequencies onto the Earth for aeons now to maintain the two-stranded DNA [it is said to have been twelve-stranded before the

genetic hijack, as I mentioned earlier].

> The Moon is a satellite that was constructed … [and] anchored outside Earth's atmosphere for aeons as a mediating and monitoring device, a super computer or eye in the sky …
>
> … Earth must be owned by those who dwell there; however it is not. You have outside gods, creator energies, who prevent you, as a species, from having free reign with your kundalini [potential to awaken to the true self].
>
> The influence of the Moon, as a main satellite computer, affects all of the Earth … The Moon's programs have for aeons been of great limitation toward human beings … There are repetitive cycles that the Moon creates, to which you respond.

The Moon creates the 'repetitive cycles' of repeating and ritualistic behaviour because it is beaming out the frequency of the Hack, the Matrix. Humans respond because they are decoding those repeating patterns through their DNA receivers and the programs within junk or non-coding DNA which the Matrix activates. This is excellently captured in artist Neil Hague's concept of 'Moonopoly' (Fig 224). About the same time that I read Barbara's book I also saw a quote from the Armenian-born mystic George Gurdjieff which he said in 1916:

> All movements, actions and manifestations of people, animals and plants depend upon the Moon, and we are controlled by the Moon … The mechanical part of our lives depends upon the Moon, is subject to the Moon. If we develop in ourselves consciousness and will, and subject our mechanical self and all our mechanical manifestations

to them, we shall escape the power of the Moon.

MOONOPOLY
WOMAN
Free Day
Work
Careers/ Uniforms
15
Bank Holidays
16
VOTE
Politics
17
Pensions / Insurance
18
Death Tax
Christmas
1
Halloween
12
Easter
11
Income Tax
Credit
9
Savings & Loans
8
Goods & Services
7
Civil Action Society
666
Global Government
20
Global Religions
21
Global Media
22
Capital Tax
Legal System
24
War & Arms
25
Big Pharma
26
Property & Land
27
Go to Jail
3
Education
4
Science / Computers
3
Planets / Nearby Stars
2
Birth Certificate
GO

Figure 224: Moonopoly – another version of the hamster wheel.

When our attention is only in Body-Mind we are puppets of the Matrix directed from Saturn via the Moon; when we open our minds to Consciousness we begin to escape the influence of the Matrix because our point of attention and perception moves beyond its frequency range. I read an article while I was writing my last book, *Remember Who You Are*, which described a secret project called Channelled Holographic Access Network Interface, or the 'Chani Project' for short. It was another of those synchronistic moments because my former wife and greatest friend, Linda, who owns the company that publishes my books, brought the article to me just as I was writing the section about the Moon. The Chani group are claimed to have used advanced technology located in Africa to communicate with an entity in another dimension or reality for five years from 1994 during which time some 20,000 questions are said to have been asked, according to the source behind the article in *Nexus* magazine. The entity was quoted in the article as saying:

- Life was better for humans before the Moon came.
- 'Moon forces' control time and manipulate the mood of humans.
- The Moon is there to control the Earth's 'mood' and a big calm would come over the Earth without

the Moon – there would only be little storms, not big storms.

- The 'old race' [Archons] captured the Moon from space and located it next to the Earth.
- A reptilian race was holding back humans so they couldn't 'grow'.
- The entity said they had fought many battles against the reptile race in their own reality.
- Humans were more evolved spiritually than the reptiles but they suppress humans with their technology – 'their god is their technology'.

I had been saying all this for years in my books and it was interesting to see the same themes apparently emerge from this Chani project. Look at the points that are made here. The Moon (the Matrix) controls and manipulates time. *Yes*, in conjunction with Saturn. It manipulates the mood of humans. *Yes*, by triggering emotional programs and destabilising hormonal balance through its impact upon the endocrine system of glands which connect with the chakras and the glandular function of the heart. The Moon's presence and influence is known to have a fundamental impact on human hormone activity which triggers emotional states. The endocrine system includes the pineal and pituitary glands of the 'third eye' and the influence of the broadcasts from the Moon can suppress the potential for

humans to expand perception beyond the five senses – precisely what the Archons are seeking to do. Many studies have confirmed that different phases of the Moon can affect human behaviour – especially the full moon. The term 'lunatics' comes this lunar effect. The Moon is behind the movement of the tides and influences the body in the same way because it is 70 percent water. The old race (the Gnostic texts say the Archons were here 'from the beginning') captured the Moon and located it next to the Earth. *Yes*. A reptilian race is holding back humans so they can't 'grow'. *Yes*. They had fought many battles against the reptile race in their own reality. *Yes*. I have been saying for years that the Archon-Reptilians are not only seeking to enslave humanity and the Earth. Humans were more evolved spiritually than the reptiles but they suppress humans with their technology – 'their god is their technology'. *Yes*. They are terrified of humanity waking up to what is happening and they use technology to overcome their inability to create directly through the creative imagination and 'intentionality' which they don't possess. The Gnostic texts from 2,000 years ago said that the Archons hated humans because they envied the abilities that humans potentially have compared with their own. The Chani communications also talked about life being better for humans before the Moon came and, in fact, the pre-Moon Earth is described in similar terms to what we see

in the *Avatar* movie. Ancient tribal peoples have told of a time before the Moon and these include the Proselenes in Arcadia, Greece. Greek authors, Aristotle and Plutarch, and Roman authors, Apollonius Rhodius and Ovid, report how the Proselenes claimed that their ancestors had been there 'before there was a moon in the heavens'. The word 'Proselene' means 'before Selene', the Greek goddess of the Moon. Selene was a daughter of Titans according to Greek mythology and the name is also used as a name for the Moon. I have explained in *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* why I contend that 'before Selene' also means 'before saline'. I don't accept that the world's oceans have always been salty and imagine the abundance there would be on Earth if they consisted of fresh water. African legends tell of the time that the oceans became salty. To change the waters from fresh to saline would require only a change in the information encoded at the waveform level or some catastrophe that delivered the salt 'en masse'. It just so happens that those who have studied the Saturn-Jupiter confrontation suggest that the consequences led to Saturn, then close to the Earth, unleashing staggering amounts of water that caused the Great Flood of universal legend. Immanuel Velikovsky predicted that Saturn will be found to contain water with molecular chlorine and this is found in the Earth's oceans without any credible natural explanation. Velikovsky wrote:

> The water of the oceans contains a large amount of soluble sodium chloride, common salt. Sodium might have come from rocks eroded by rain; but rocks are poor in chlorine and the proportion of sodium and chlorine in sea water calls for fifty times more chlorine in the igneous rock than it actually contains.

There is something very important in human suppression that relates to salt. Just as the oceans were turned to salt so the human diet today produced by Archon corporations includes fantastic amounts of salt and the body is some 70 percent water.

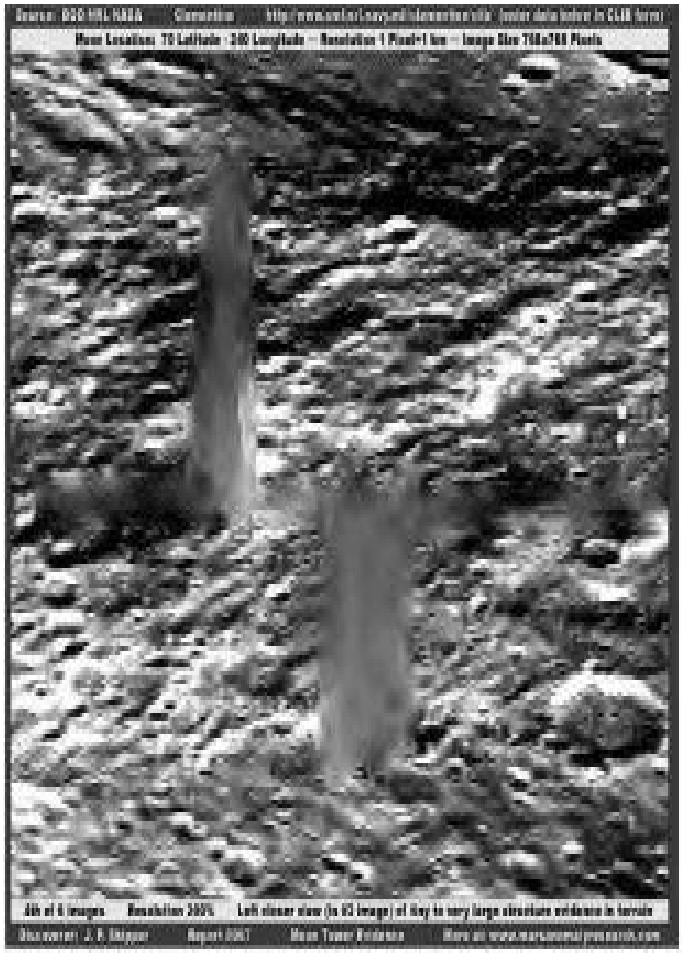
NAZI NASA

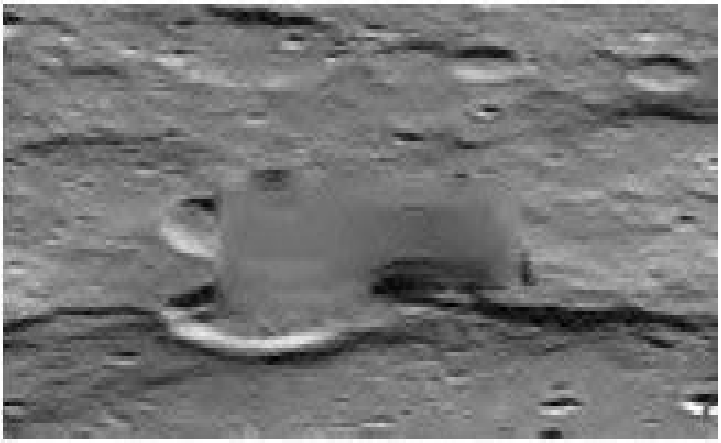
There are endless reasons why the controlling force behind NASA should never be believed without question. One is that the whole operation was established by Nazis which were controlled by the Archon secret society and satanic networks. Hundreds of Nazi scientists and geneticists escaped to America and South America at the end of the war to continue their dastardly deeds thanks to Archon created-and-controlled Intelligence networks and the Roman Catholic Church. They combined in a top-secret project known as Operation Paperclip which arranged for the covert passage of 'useful' Nazis to the Americas. Many of these Nazis were the founders of NASA (NAZI) and one was Wernher von Braun, a German rocket scientist and member of the Nazi Party who designed the V-2 rockets that were fired

at Britain in World War II. He later became the leading rocket engineer at NASA and largely designed the Saturn V booster rocket that propelled Apollo spacecraft in the Moon missions. NASA is controlled by the military-Intelligence hierarchy whatever they may say officially and their goal is to keep the people in the dark about anything that would be truly enlightening to know – especially the existence of the Archons and the Matrix. The Nazis brought with them to America their knowledge of 'anti-gravity technology' (actually electromagnetic technology), widely known as 'UFOs' or 'flying saucers', and most of the 'alien' craft that people genuinely see are flown by humans. The real extraterrestrials and interdimensionals largely have technology far beyond that. The UFO research community has been awash with intelligence operatives over the decades to divert and block and there are plenty of naive UFO 'researchers' who they have no trouble misleading and misdirecting. There are, however, some highly intelligent people in that research arena, too, thank goodness. I have detailed in other books how former NASA employees, and those who worked under contract, have revealed over the years that 'alien' bases exist on the far side of the Moon. Among them was Ken Johnston, former manager of the NASA Data and Photo Control Department, who worked for the Lunar Receiving Laboratory during the Apollo missions. He told how he saw pictures taken by Apollo

14 in 1971 that showed a cluster of domes in a crater on the far side of the Moon. He said that the domes were in shadow, but were generating their own light. He said that later he saw people 'painting' on film negatives and asked what they were doing. A woman with them said: 'We are painting out the horizon on the Moon because the stars would confuse people and we don't want them to get confused with the little specks of light.' The next day the dome images were no longer on the film. A group of people with similar experiences to Ken Johnson were gathered together to tell their stories at the National Press Club in Washington in 2001. They described how NASA systematically doctors pictures to smudge over or air-brush non-natural phenomena and whole 'alien bases' on the far side of the Moon. Donna Hare, who worked on contract for NASA, said that images of extraterrestrial craft and non-natural objects and anomalies on Mars and the Moon were airbrushed out before being made public. NASA have even admitted doing this, in one case involving a Saturn moon, but they make the excuse of making a better image. Some blatantly smudged images include towers on the Moon and what looks like truly massive technology (Figs 225, 226, 227 and 228). It is important again to emphasise that big to us is not big to others with vastly superior technology and knowledge of how to manipulate reality. Some of the earlier doctored images were quite poorly

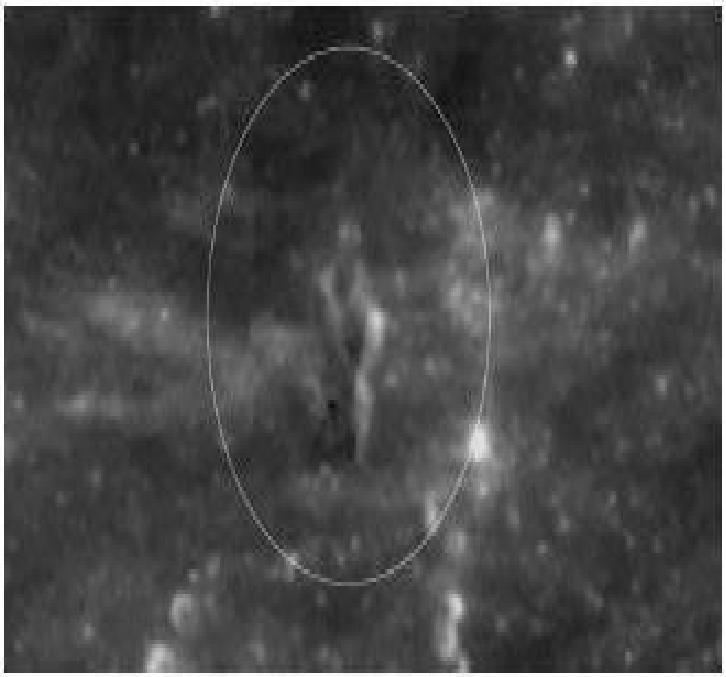
done but these days it is far more sophisticated using state-of-the-art imaging technology. NASA did produce a detailed report in the 1960s (NASA TR R-277) which listed 570 events witnessed through a telescope by more than 300 people between 1500 and 1967. These included mysterious mists, colours, extremely bright lights, intermittent lights, streaks of light, unexplained shadows and what was thought to be some kind of 'volcanic' activity. One of these locations was the Aristarchus Crater in the southern region of the Moon. Bright lights have been reported here since the 17th century and a structure has since been found at that location 29 miles in diameter and which glows electric blue. It has been named the 'Blue Gem' or 'Blue Dome' (Fig 229). There has been speculation that it is some kind of nuclear complex and it certainly fits with the points I made earlier that while humans were knocking rocks together, or in this case peering through limited telescopes while wearing wigs and breeches, the Archon- Reptilians were using advanced technology well beyond anything that humans even have now. See *Human Race Get off Your Knees* for more about the NASA whistle-blowers and what they claim to have seen.


Source: GSC NSL NASA Connection http://www.nsl.nasa.gov/solarsystem/moon/title (enter data below in CLEM form)
Moon Location: 75 Latitude - 240 Longitude -- Resolution 1 Pixel=1 km -- Image Size 768x768 Pixels
4th of 4 images Resolution 200% Left viewer view (a 03 image) of Key to very large elevation evidence in terrain
Discoverer: J. P. Skipper Report #061 Moon Tower Evidence More at: www.marsanomalyresearch.com






Source: GSC NSL NASA Connection http://www.nsl.nasa.gov/solarsystem/moon/title (enter data below in CLEM form)
Moon Location: 60° Latitude - 180° Longitude -- Resolution 1 Pixel = 1 km -- Image Size 768x768 Pixels
1st of 4 images Resolution 200% Massive towering object in Moon terrain hidden by image computing applications
Discoverer: J. P. Skipper Report #060 More Massive Moon Objects More at: www.marsanomalyresearch.com



Figs 225, 226, 227 and 228: Smudged-out towers and other non-natural phenomena on the Moon. There is even what is said to be some form of statue.

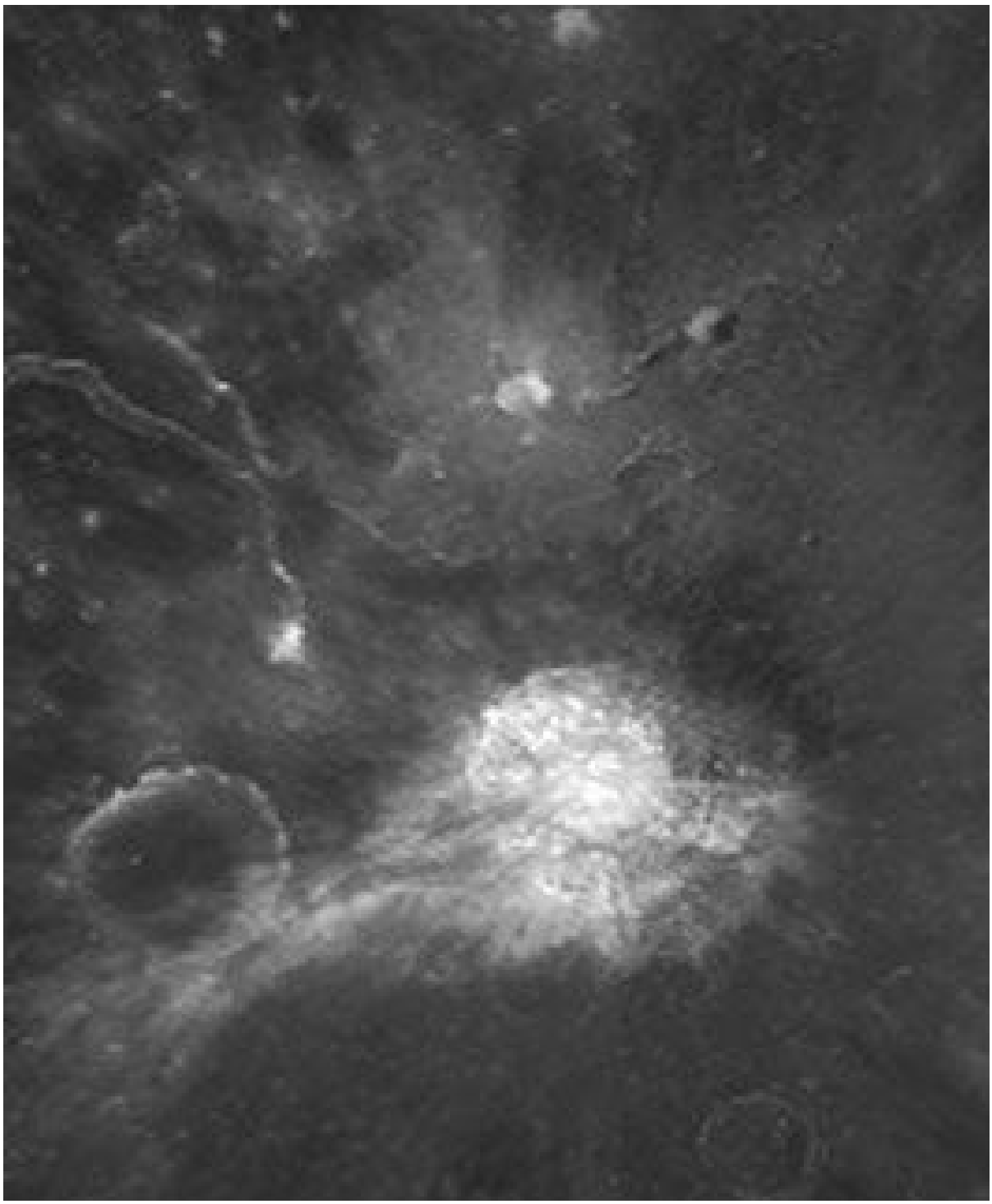
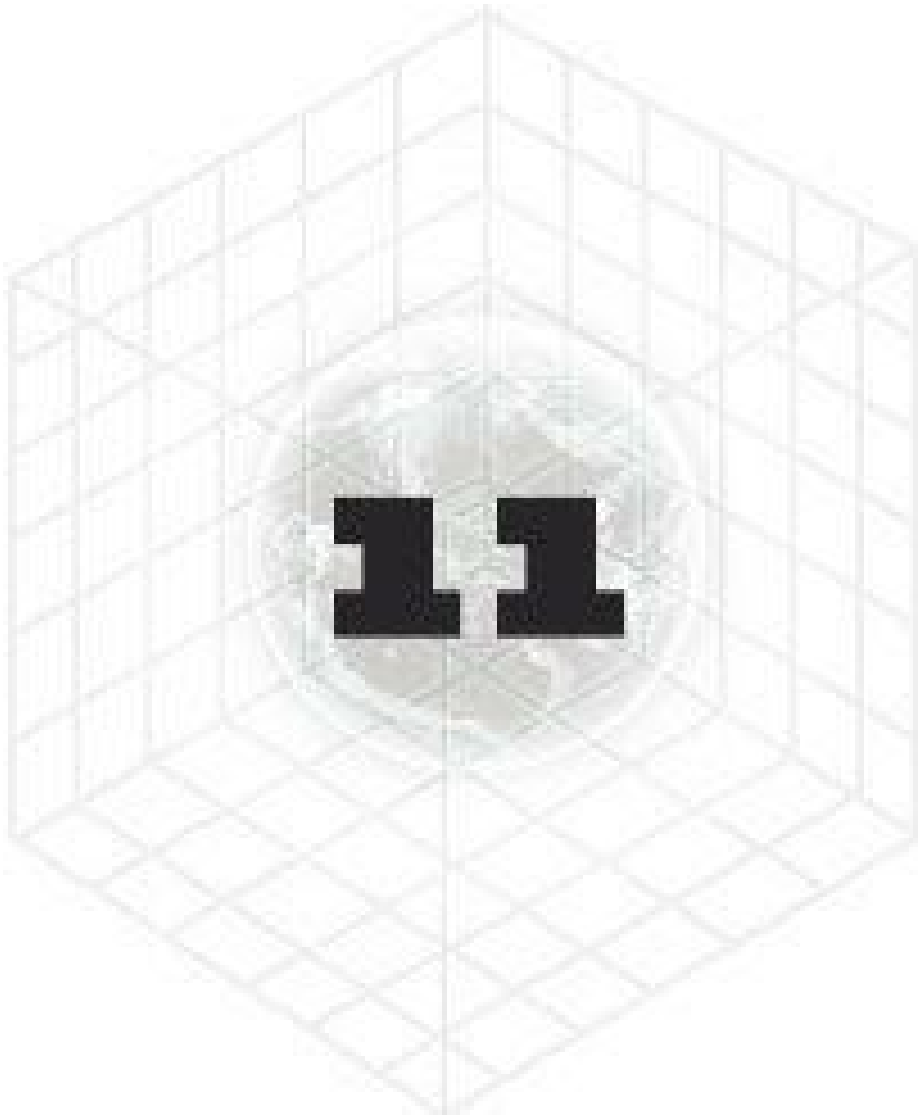


Figure 229: The ‘Blue Gem’ in the Aristarchus Crater

It may seem contradictory to say that the Archons use advanced technology and reality-manipulation techniques, while lacking creative imagination or 'intentionality', but it isn't. Everything is relative in the sense of advanced technology and techniques compared with the capabilities of fast-asleep humanity. But it is as nothing *compared* with the gifts available to a wide-awake humanity, the like of which has not been seen in known human history. The potential of the Archons is minimal compared with a humanity fully awakened to the Awareness of the true self. The Archons compensate for this through technology that is not advanced at all in the greater scheme of Infinite Possibility and by maintaining incarnate humanity in a state of severe ignorance. In the land of the blind the one-eyed man is king. The Archons are the one-eyed man and they have made humans blind – until now.



Saturn Society

To live is the rarest thing in the world. Most people exist, that is all.
Oscar Wilde

Now, given what I have said so far can it really be a

coincidence or by chance that the worship of Saturn is at the core of all the major religions, secret societies and Satanism, and is expressed through all the institutions of state? Or that the same is true of the ancient world? Or that the Moon is right up there, too, in terms of their focus?

A few coincidence theorists will try to convince themselves to believe so or their concrete belief systems will be reduced to rubble; but those in any sort of connection with their own perception – rather than one delivered as a job lot – will surely be asking: Why the obsession with Saturn? And how come that all these apparently diverse and unconnected institutions and groupings like religion, secret societies, Satanism and the institutions of state share the same obsession and focus of worship, overtly or covertly? Well, the answers come from what Saturn is and what Saturn does: 1) Saturn is a Consciousness, an Awareness or entity that can be worshipped as a 'god' (just as others like Jupiter were and are); and (2) Saturn is an expression of the Demiurge (Satan, the Devil, Lucifer) which, through the networks of the Archons, established those religions, secret societies, Satanism and institutions of state. They are all pillars of a multi-faceted Demiurge-Archon Control System designed to hijack human perception. So, of course, they would all worship the same deity or symbol – Saturn – although the great majority of

religious advocates and followers are never told that. They don't know that religion was established so that humans could worship the Demiurge as their 'god' under different names like 'the Lord' (Lord Archon), Yahweh/Jehovah and Allah. The congregations are worshipping what they have convinced themselves to be a loving god (though the evidence is all the other way if you read books like the Old Testament) when they are actually worshipping a symbol of 'evil' and control. Talk about inversion. Nice one, Dem. It's horrible, yes, but very clever in a 'have I shown you my new card trick' sort of way. Saturn is encoded in ancient religions, secret societies and Satanism as the 'Old Sun', 'Dark Sun', 'Dark Lord', and simply 'The Lord' (the Demiurge). For the Archon networks passing through human 'history' it has been a case of 'have Saturn, will travel'. I will explain in the next chapter how a network of specifically-created bloodline families representing the Archons in apparently human form have been expanding their power and influence over human affairs for thousands of years in our perception of 'time'. They were seeded all over the world and they have taken their worship of Saturn and the Demiurge wherever they have travelled and located. They have a hybrid Archon-human genetics and these are the families today under many and various names that control global religions, secret societies, Satanism, governments, the banking system,

transnational corporations, mainstream media and the cartels of pharmaceuticals, oil, biotech and food production along with much else.

Saturn through the ages

Ancient Babylon, the former Sumer/Mesopotamia and now called Iraq, was a major centre for these Archon bloodlines and the Babylonians worshipped their 'sun god' *(Dark Sun* god) Nimrod as Saturn. So many pieces fall into place when you realise that the ancient and universal stories and myths about sun gods, which have quite understandably been taken to be our Sun or 'solar orb', are actually symbols of Saturn (Fig 230). In the same way, the symbol in Figure 231 has always been considered an ancient symbol of 'our' Sun, but then why would the symbol be a dot and a circle? Look at the Saturn formation before the cataclysm, however, and it all makes sense (Fig 232). Saturn was worshipped as Nimrod, or 'Ninurta', in Mesopotamia and as 'Shani' in the Hindu world. The Archon bloodlines migrated from Babylon and its one-time empire to establish Rome and its empire. The Romans worshipped the Babylonian Nimrod in the form of their god 'Saturn', or 'Saturnus'. Rome was Babylon relocated and the Roman or Christian Church founded by the Romans was the religion of Babylon relocated using different names for the deities and heroes. Rome was originally known as

Saturnia or City of Saturn. The cult of Mithra, the earlier Roman and Persian version of Jesus, was heavily connected to Saturn. Mithra was the 'God of Light' (just like Freemasons worship Lucifer 'the Light Bearer') and the cult of Mithra also included grades or degrees of initiation and secret handshakes. In-the-know Freemasons covertly worship Saturn while the great majority of Masons do so unknowingly. I went to look around the local Freemasons' lodge where I live at Ryde on the Isle of Wight when they had a public open day in July 2012. I chatted with people who had been Masons for more than 30 years and when I asked them about the origin of their symbols such as the six-pointed star and all-seeing eye they said they didn't really know because the symbols go back so far the origins have been lost. Well, that's what they are told, but it's not true at all. One said that the all-seeing eye is the 'Great Architect' watching over everything that happens. Yes, *Saturn*, the Demiurge, and associated forces – the Archon-tect. I asked about the twin pillars symbol of Freemasonry and I got the pat answer that they represent the two pillars at the entrance to the mythical Solomon's Temple. What they didn't know is that Solomon and his 'temple' represent Saturn, as I will explain later. As I mentioned, the six-pointed star, a major Saturn symbol and origin of the name Rothschild, is also known as the Seal of Solomon. You can see that the outside of the Ryde lodge

is adorned with a multiple symbol of Saturn – the six-pointed star within a circle and a square (Fig 233). There was another Seal of Solomon (Saturn) on the ceiling of the main temple at the Ryde lodge. It is placed within the rings of Saturn and consists of six-pyramids around a hexagon with a seventh pyramid in the centre. There is yet another in the temple's stained-glass window (Figs 234 and 235). Saturn symbols generate the energy/sound of what they symbolise and so the Masons are sitting in Saturn energy every time they attend their gatherings. Ryde was the third Freemasonic lodge that I have seen inside. The first was in Birmingham, England, when it was hosting a public event and I managed to slip down into one of the many temples to have a look around; the second was a major lodge in Boston, Massachusetts, when we just walked in and kept on walking with no one around to stop us. It was like the Marie Celeste and I managed to get into one of their temples to look around. All of these lodges had the same energy that I have felt in so many churches, government buildings (including the UK Houses of Parliament and Washington DC), stately homes, castles and other places of satanic activity. I call this energy 'Saturnic-reptilian'. The window that I photographed in the Ryde lodge was retrieved from a local *church* when it was demolished – the same church where they found a mummified heart when they removed the altar. Putting a

window from a church into a Freemasonic temple because the symbols match is a wonderful example of how religion, secret societies and Satanism are all expressions of the same thing at different levels of extreme. The Masons that I met at the Ryde lodge that day seemed nice enough people, but they did not have a clue what they are part of – just like the overwhelming majority of other Masons worldwide. It is not 'the Freemasons' as a whole that are involved in the global conspiracy, but the force that uses Freemasonry as a front and a cover for its activities. Freemasonry is an organisation within an organisation with most excluded from what is really going on. Secret societies are incredibly ritualistic and hierarchical – just like Satanism, religion and royalty – because they all serve the same master. Ritualistic and hierarchical behaviour is a trait of the reptilian brain and the whole concept of ritualistic-hierarchical royalty comes from the belief that their Archon-human bloodline makes them special with a 'Divine right to rule'. I was told by the Ryde Freemasons how everyone has to sit in a chair designated for their rank in the hierarchy and each has their own apron that designates their rank. They put one thing around their neck to sit in one chair and something else when they move and sit in another. I stood there mentally shaking my head as I was hearing this stuff. At least one secret society openly worships Saturn. This is the German-

based Fraternitas Saturni, or ‘Brotherhood of Saturn’. Stephen E Flowers said in his book, *Fire and Ice: The History, Structure, and Rituals of Germany’s Most Influential Modern Magical Order: The Brotherhood of Saturn:*



Figure 230: When you realise that at least most of the ancient sun gods were symbols of the Saturn sun so much morphs into clarity.

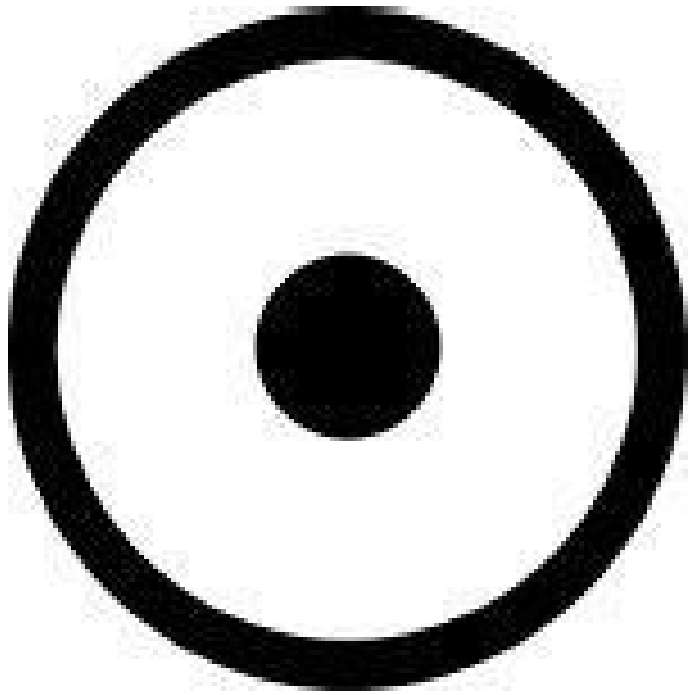


Figure 231: The ancient symbol of the 'Sun' although there seems to be no natural reason for that.

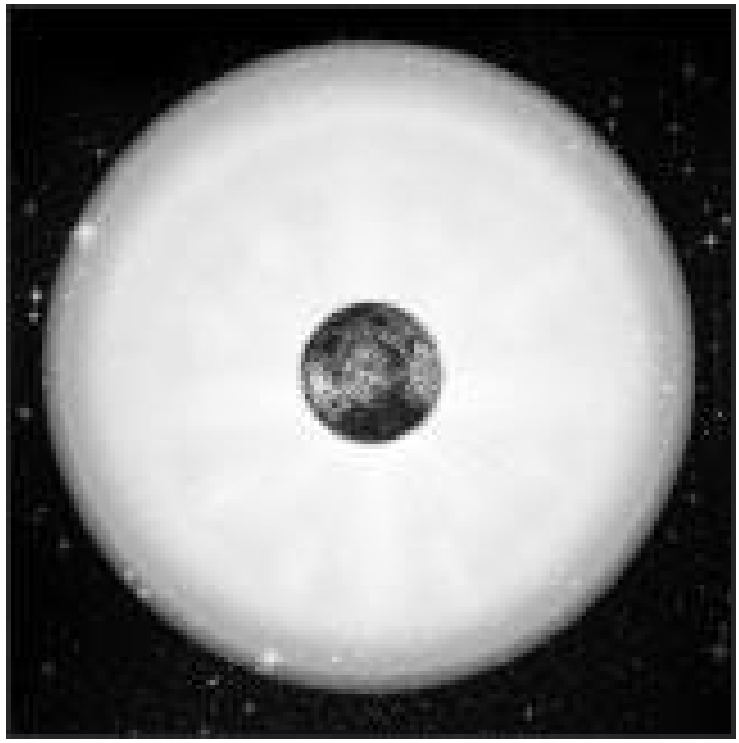


Figure 232: ... but when you look at Saturn as it appeared from Earth before the cataclysm it all makes sense.



Figure 233: The Saturn symbol on the Freemasonic lodge in Ryde, Isle of Wight.





Figure 234 and 235: Saturn symbols inside the lodge.

> The Fraternitas Saturni (FS), the Brotherhood of Saturn, has become known to English readers through fragmentary descriptions which emphasize the sensational, sex-magical aspects of this lodge's work or else its darker, more Satanic, side. This is understandable in light of the fact that the FS is (or was) the most unabashedly Luciferian organization in the modern Western occult revival, and its practice of sexual occultism perhaps the most elaborately detailed of any such lodge. The FS represents a unique blend of astrological cosmology, neo-Gnostic daemonology, sexual occultism, and Freemasonic organizational principles.

Saturn/Santa/Saturnalia

This is what is really hidden within Satanism, secret societies and the inner core of religion. The 'new' Christianity was Saturn worship under another name and its founder or founding sponsor was the Emperor Constantine who worshipped a deity called Sol Invictus, the 'Unconquered Sun', but which sun? I say it was Saturn and that's hardly a stretch given that Saturn had been the leading god of Rome. The main 'Christian' symbol is the cross that it inherited from the pagan world and you can see the cross in the astrological symbol of Saturn (Fig 236). This cross is also symbolised as a hammer. Christianity absorbed the deities and rituals of Babylonian Saturn-Moon worship and also the festivals. The celebration of Easter comes from Babylon and the celebration of the birth of the fable that is 'Jesus', or what we call Christmas, is only the Roman festival of

Saturnalia under another name. Saturnalia ran for a week in the period up to the winter solstice and involved making and giving presents, decorating trees in the home, hanging sprigs of holly and the omnipresent sacrifice. Today's Christmas is still a major period for human sacrifice because Satanism is the continuation of a seamless thread of Archon evil passing through what we call history. Santa is the focus of Christmas in his red (Saturn/sacrifice outfit) and Santa is an anagram of Satan. He is also referred to as 'Old Nick' which is another name for Satan (Saturn). The traditional association between St Nicholas and Santa Claus is complete fiction. Santa evolved from a demon figure once known as 'Old Pete' and is also connected to the Norse god, Thor (famous for his hit song, *If I had a Hammer)*. Thor has been returned to public attention in modern movies. Christmas is referred to as 'Yule' or 'Yuletide', but this word comes from Mesopotamia and means 'Child's Day'. The evening before was known as 'Mother's Night' – now Christmas Day Eve – and these names originate with the Babylonian goddess, Semiramis, and her virgin-born son, Tammuz, who was said to be a reincarnation of Nimrod, the Saturn god. The fifth century Roman writer Macrobius Ambrosius Theodosius, one of the Roman authors who was not converted to Christianity, gave detailed accounts of Saturnalia. He said the festival was a feast of light to

mark the time when ‘Saturn suddenly disappeared’. The ‘light’ appears to be the light show in the sky just before the cataclysmic events on Earth when Saturn had its celestial battle with Jupiter. The reference to ‘disappeared’ relates to Saturn relocating to its present location far away from where it had been before. Roman mythology depicts Saturn as the deity who reigned over the world in the Golden Age. The Romans and other cultures burned torches and candles around their homes to symbolise the light of Saturn. This happened in Egypt as well as Rome. The Hebrew Hanukkah (‘To Dedicate’) is another festival of light in basically the same period of Saturnalia from which it derived no matter what the cover story might later have become. The Christmas star, or light in the sky, symbolises Saturn in today’s version of Saturnalia. American occult researcher Fritz Springmeier wrote:

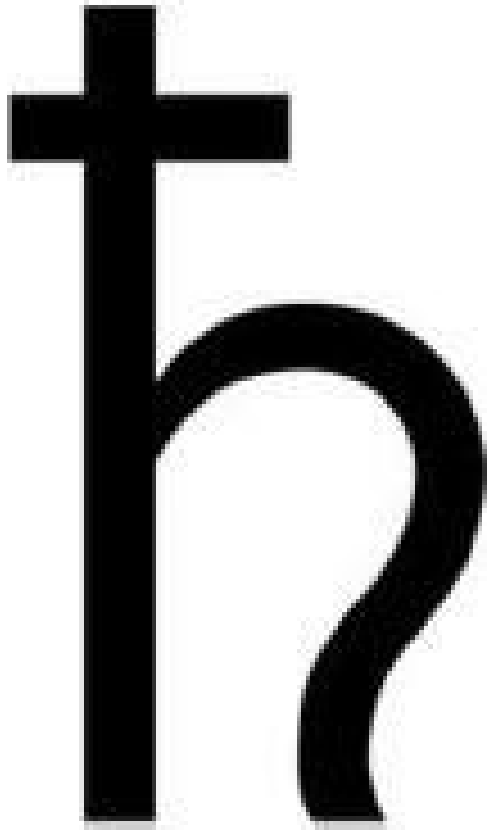


Figure 236: The astrological symbol of Saturn.

> Saturn is an important key to understanding the long heritage this conspiracy has back to antiquity. The city of Rome was originally known as Saturnia or City of Saturn. The Roman Catholic Church retains much of the Saturn worship in its ritual. Saturn also relates to Lucifer. In various occult dictionaries Saturn is associated with evil.

Saturn the 'Time Lord' (with a white beard)

The Saturn god of the ancient Greeks was known as Chronos or Kronos and so many symbols and concepts in the modern world come from this (Fig 237). He was a Titan and father of Zeus, according to Greek mythology, and many moons of Saturn are given the names of

Titans and Titanesses, as I said before. Chronos was the Saturn god of *time*. He was depicted as a baby in a manger and as an old bearded man which we call today 'Old Father Time' (Fig 238). What we call 'time' is only fake information broadcast by the Matrix to confuse and imprison our perception. The Matrix is broadcast from Saturn, at least to a significant extent, and the Greeks made Chronos, their god of Saturn, the god and arbiter of time. The name 'Chronos' actually means 'time'. Saturn is astrologically (energetically) associated with time and the Moon affects our experience of time by its effect on the spin of the Earth. The entity alleged to have communicated through the Chani Project said: 'Moon forces control time.' The Moon is often symbolised as a clock face for this reason and you see this at the Vatican and on many cathedrals. The word 'month' comes from *moon* and the female 'monthly cycle' is very much influenced by the Moon as are human hormonal systems in general which affect *emotions*. The image of the white-bearded Chronos (Saturn) can be seen in the white-bearded Santa Claus; the white-bearded 'God' on a cloud; in classic white-bearded 'God' images and portrayals of the Charlton Heston variety; and the white-bearded creator of the Matrix in the movie series who was known as the Architect (Fig 239). These are all symbolising Saturn and the Demiurge – the 'Lord Archon' or 'Lord God'. You can see the white-bearded

Chronos (Saturn) symbolised in the 1794 painting by British writer, artist, poet and student of the esoteric, William Blake, called *The Ancient of Days* (Fig 240). Chronos is holding the compasses of the architect. A version of *The Ancient of Days* is portrayed at the entrance to the Archon bloodline-controlled GE building in New York with the words 'Wisdom and knowledge shall be stability of thy times' (Fig 241). The god of Freemasonry is known as the Great Architect of the Universe (the Demiurge/Saturn) although Great Architect of the fake Matrix would be nearer the mark (Fig 242). The compasses are one of the central symbols of Freemasonry because of the Great Architect symbolism, and the Gnostics referred to the Demiurge in terms of 'The Great Architect of the Universe' – the *Arch*on-tect. Could it be clearer when these dots are connected that the God of Christianity (and other religions), Freemasonry and the Ancient Greeks and Romans, Santa Claus, etc., etc., is the Demiurge of the Gnostics – the *Lord Archon?* This is whom the religions, secret societies and Satanism are all worshipping. The elite few among them know this and the rest don't. The term Ancient of Days (the 'Old Race' or Archons) is used for 'God' in a number of languages and religions, including Judaism: 'One like a son of man approaches the Ancient of Days and is invested with worldwide dominion; moreover, his everlasting reign over all kings and

kingdoms is shared with ‘the people of the Most High’ *(Book of Daniel 7:27)*. The Demiurge sub-contracts the world to those who serve his interests to run it as he demands and this dominion is shared with the Archon-Reptilians. Buddhism’s creator god Brahma (Saturn) is known as the Ancient of Days and so is Bahá’u’lláh, founder of the Bahá’í Faith.

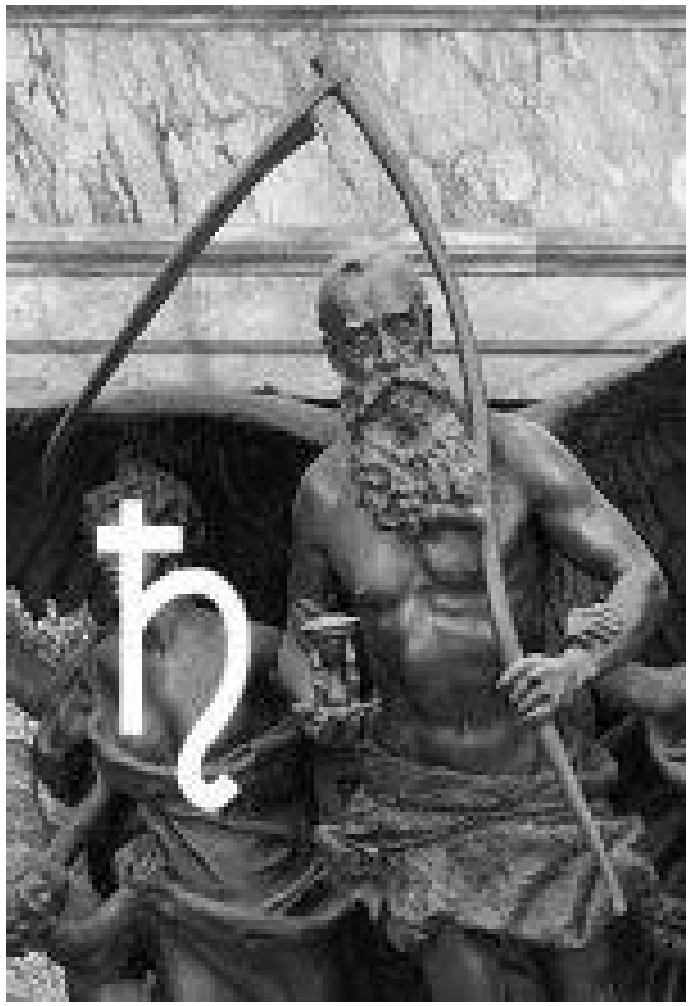


Figure 237: Chronos or Kronos with beard and scythe and symbol of time.



Figure 238: Chronos is what we call Old Father Time.







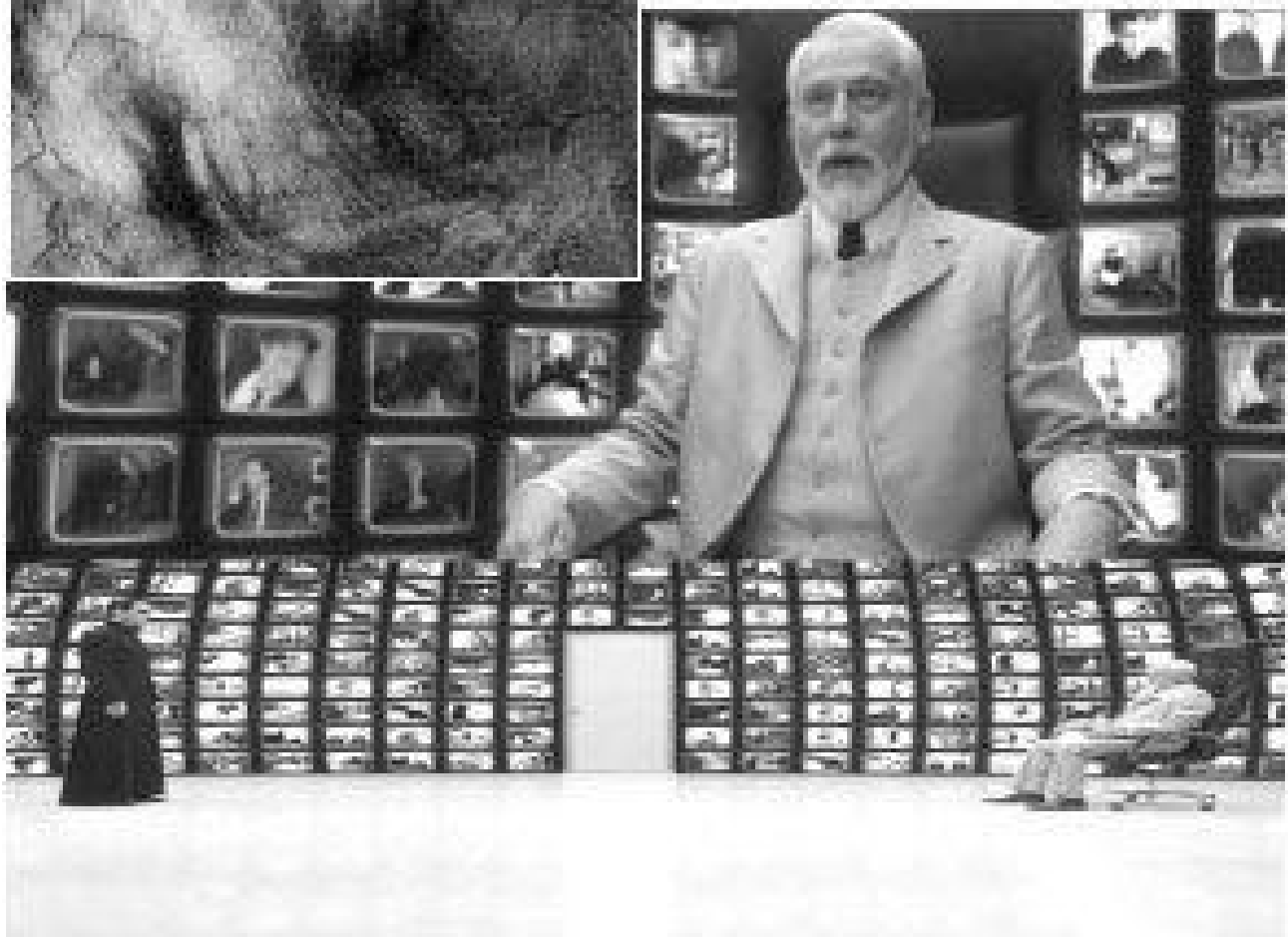


Figure 239: The many guises of Chronos – Santa Claus; 'God' as a white-bearded man on a cloud; the classic 'Charlton Heston'-type version of God; and the Architect in *The Matrix*.



Figure 240: William Blake's *The Ancient of Days*. © The Whitworth Gallery



Figure 241: Chronos on the GE building in the Rockefeller Center, New York.



Figure 242: The Freemasonic Great Architect of the Universe.

Sigil of Saturn and the magic square

The Freemasonic compasses are actually the ancient Seal or Sigil of Saturn, also known as the Seal of Solomon (Saturn). Every syllable of Sol-om-on means the sun, but this refers to the Saturn sun, not the one we see today. The Sigil of Saturn has two pyramids at the centre and six points and it is obvious where the inspiration came from for the classic symbol of Freemasonry (Fig 243). The square also represents Saturn which is why Freemasons are said to be 'on the

square' and you have the temple floor of black and white squares. You also see black and white squares on the floors of major cathedrals because Christianity is controlled by the same Archontic force as secret societies. In fact, most of the cathedrals were built according to geometrical and symbolic blueprints provided by secret societies like the Knights Templar. Many key buildings of the Archontic networks are located in squares and most American cities are designed in blocks or squares. All this comes from the Magic Square of Saturn (also significantly the Magic Square of Freemasonry) in which the three numbers in each line in all directions add up to 15 (Fig 244). Numbers are added together in numerology until they equal a single digit number between 1 and 9. So 15 in the Saturn Square is 6 and three lines of 15 are 666. The total of all the numbers equals 45 which in numerology is 9. Numbers are digital expressions of energetic states (information fields and frequencies). The Saturn Square controls all numbers (energetic states) because in numerology every number breaks down eventually to between 1 and 9. The nought is pretty much irrelevant because 10 = 1; 20 = 2; 300 = 3; 4,000 = 4; 500,000 = 5; 6,000,000 = 6; and so on. Pick any random number, say 450,685,457. It seems to be a massive number, but not in numerology. All the numbers add up to 44 and 4 + 4 = 8. The numbers 1 to 9 in the Saturn Magic Square are encoded

in *all* numbers no matter how big or small. Control 1 to 9 and you control all numbers and numbers are digital expressions of vibrational (information) states. The numbers or energetic construct of the Matrix are represented by 1 to 9. The Seal or Sigil of Saturn comes from drawing lines between the numbers in the Saturn magic Square in the order from 1 to 9 (Fig 245). The seal in turn becomes the six-pointed star and it means that these symbols are encoded with the numbers of Saturn. They put their numbers and symbols everywhere because they impact both upon the Earth's energy field and human subconscious. By the way, just as the numbers 1 to 9 are encoded in all numbers so a word that is the ancient origin of newer words (entomology) is still encoded energetically in the newer words. The language of words, as with numbers, is the language of frequency, vibration and information fields. The scythe or sickle is an ancient symbol of Saturn and this relates to its association with agriculture among other things. The Sumerians depicted their Saturn god with a sickle or scythe as did the ancient Greeks with Chronos/Satan and we have Old Father Time (Chronos/Satan) holding a scythe. Chronos, according to Greek mythology, had a penchant for using his to part men from their balls. Maybe he just liked sopranos. The Egyptian god, Osiris, is also portrayed holding a sickle and he was a symbol of Saturn under many other names. Cathy Burns writes

in *Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated:*

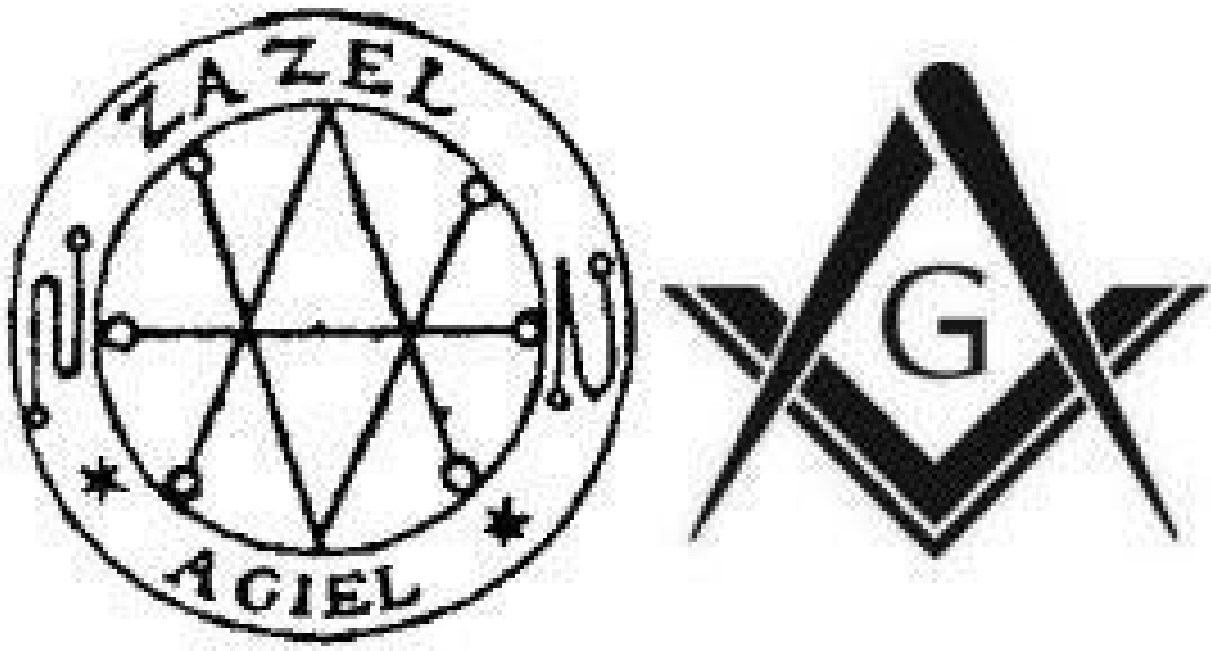


Figure 243: The Freemasonic compass symbol can be seen in the ancient Sigil of Saturn.

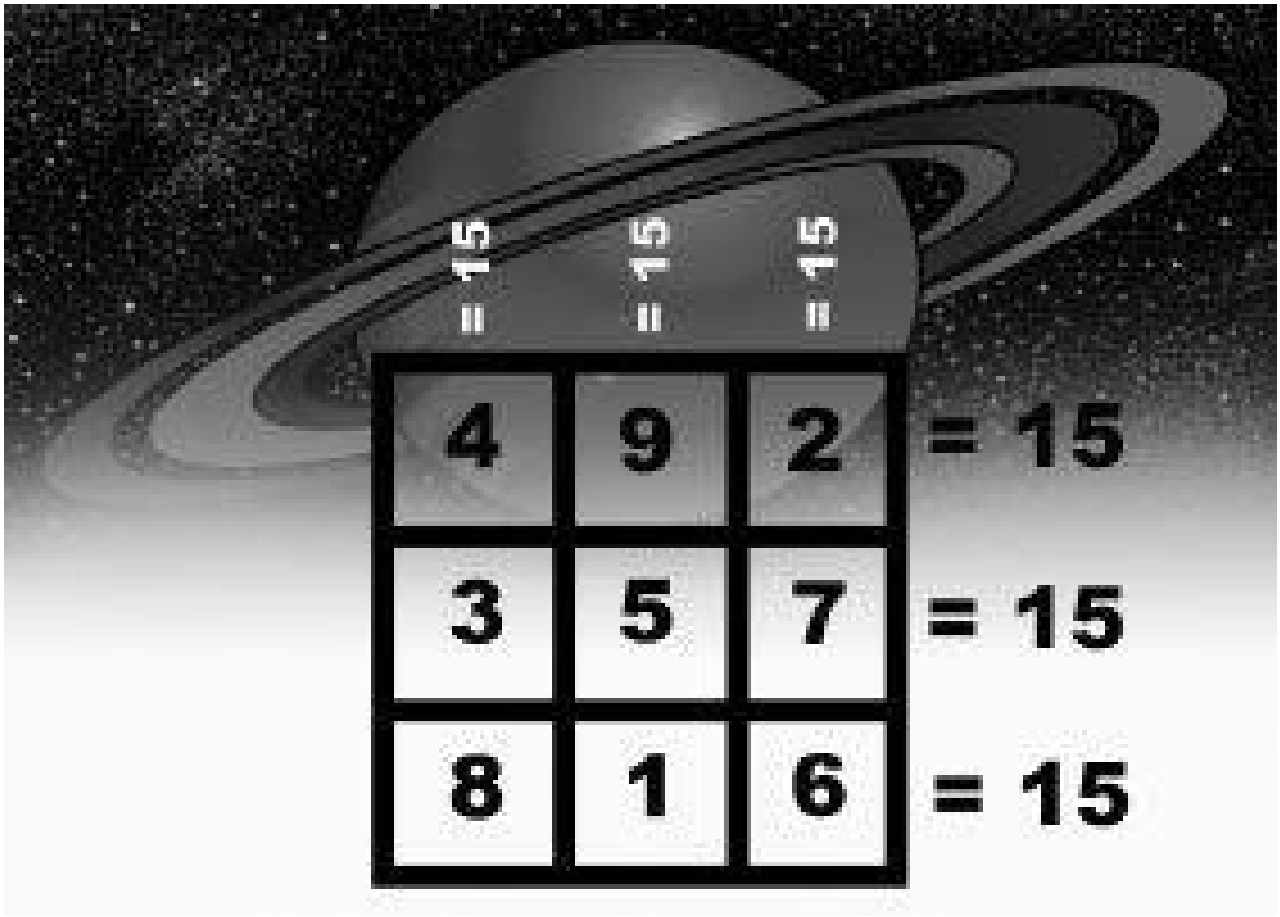


Figure 244: The Magic Square of Saturn (and also Freemasonry) with the numbers in all directions adding up to 15 which is a 6 in numerology.

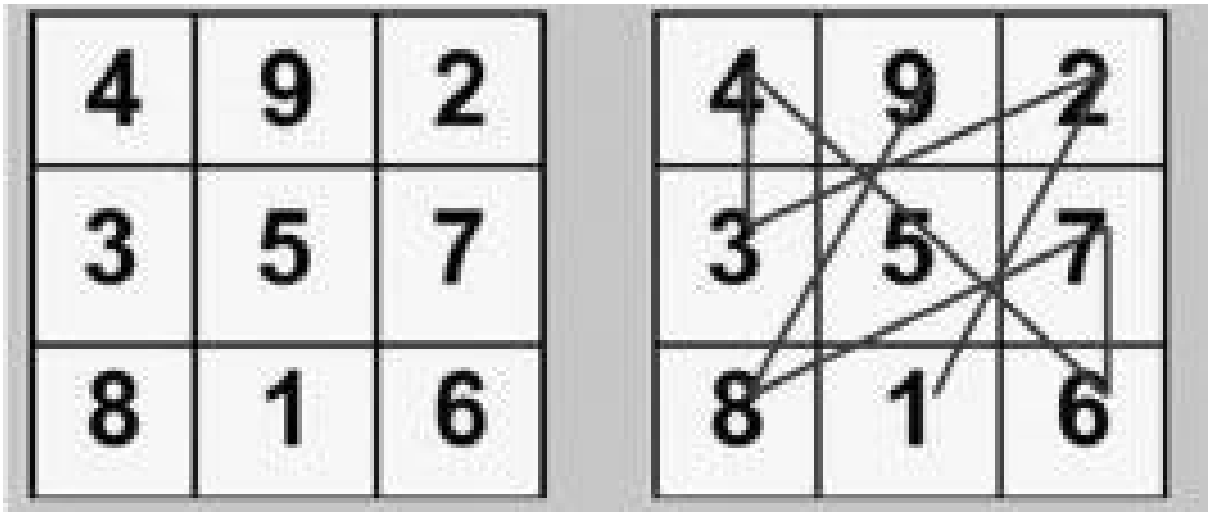


Figure 245: The Sigil of Saturn and the Freemasonic compass symbol are created by drawing a line between the numbers of the Magic Square

from 1 to 9.

> … let's look at who Osiris is. He committed incest with his sister, Isis, which resulted in the birth of Horus the Egyptian god of the dead as well as a Sun God … Osiris is known by many other names in other countries … In Thrace and Greece, he is known as Dionysus, the god of pleasures and of partying and wine … Festivals held in Dionysus' honor often resulted in human sacrifices and orgiastic sexual rites [today's Satanism/Saturnism].
>
> The Phrygians know Osiris as Sabasius where he is honored as the solar deity (a sun god) who was represented by horns and his emblem was a serpent. In other places, he is known by other names: Deouis, The Boy Jupiter, The Centaur, Orion, Saturn, The Boy Plutus, Iswara, The Winged One, Nimrod, Adoni, Hermes, Prometheus, Poseidon, Butes, Dardanus, Himeros, Imbors, Iasius, Zeus, Iacchus, Hu, Thor, Serapis, Ormuzd, Apollo, Thammuz, Atus, Hercules, Shiva, Moloch, and believe it or not, BAAL!

Nimrod, Moloch, Shiva and others are all symbolic of Saturn.

Scythes, Sickles, Seals, Cubes and 'Els'

Saturn is associated astrologically and esoterically with death and symbolised as the 'Grim Reaper' – once again with a scythe (Figs 246). The scythe or sickle together with the cross or hammer are used to symbolise Saturn because of its astrological symbol, Capricorn. This symbol of Saturn appeared as the hammer and sickle in the emblem of the Soviet Union which I have shown in detail in other books to have been

created by the House of Rothschild, one of the most prominent Archontic families operating on their behalf within our reality (Figs 247 and 248). The Jesuit Order is a major strand in the global web of Archontic secret societies. The Jesuits are headed by a Superior-General, also known as the Black (Saturn) Pope, while the new official Pope who took the name Francis is a longtime initiate of the Jesuit Order and connected by researchers and Catholic priests to the fascist regime and its death squads in Argentina when he was the leading Jesuit official in the country under his real name Jorge Bergoglio. He is clearly the perfect choice for such a fascist operation as the Roman Church. You can clearly see in the Jesuit logo the astrological symbol of Saturn depicted as the 'h' (Fig 249). The name 'Rothschild' comes from the red six-point star, another major symbol of Saturn once displayed on their house in Frankfurt, as I said earlier. The Rothschild-Saturn star is on the flag of Israel and on the Great Seal of the United States – formed by the placing of 13 stars within the circle (Fig 250). Thousands of years earlier the same symbol was included in the Sumerian Tablets that featured the Anunnaki (Fig 251). The Archontic takeover of Planet Earth has been unfolding for a very long 'time'. The Great Seal of the United States and its reverse side with its pyramid and all-seeing eye are a mass of Archontic symbolism. There is another six-pointed star

encoded in the reverse side and the letters picked out are an anagram for Mason (Fig 252). The eagle on the US seal is actually another Saturn symbol of the phoenix which was prominently featured in the closing ceremony of the London Olympics in 2012. The opening and closing ceremonies were awash with Archontic symbolism and I will come to that and the phoenix later. You will often see logos and symbols involving laurel branches as in the US Great Seal. This comes from the symbol of Saturn and its luminous crescent (Fig 253). The crescent was often symbolised as a goddess holding the god (Saturn) in her arms or wings, or as a bird with outstretched wings (Fig 254). The eagle (phoenix) and laurel branches are used in the same way in the seals and logos of Archontic-controlled governments and other organisations. It can be seen in the US Great Seal, the Roman eagle (phoenix), the crest of the Archontic House of Windsor and in the logo of the United Nations with the gun-sight targeting the Earth (Fig 255). The UN is an Archon-created stalking horse for global control as I will be explaining. The theme of the wings of Saturn led to the symbol of the 'winged disc' that can be found in Egypt and elsewhere in the ancient world (Fig 256). Thousands of years later we can see it employed by Archon-controlled secret societies and corporations (Fig 257). The Archontic-created-and-controlled 'entertainment' industry, not least Hollywood,

is in the frontline of perception deception through words, sound and images. This is why it employs Satanic/Saturnic symbolism on an astonishing scale in music, television, movies, videos and stage performances. The performance by Madonna at the Super Bowl in 2012 was ablaze with Saturn symbolism and included the winged disc more than once – on this occasion in conjunction with the spider (Fig 258). Saturn's number in numerology is 8 and this has led to its symbolism as a spider.



Figure 246: The Grim Reaper is Chronos (Saturn) with his scythe.

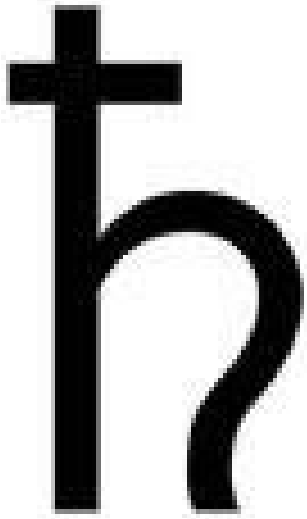




Figure 247 and 248: The astrological symbol of Saturn can be clearly seen in the hammer and sickle of the Rothschild-created Soviet Union.



Figure 249: The Jesuit logo.



Figure 250: The Saturn/Rothschild symbolism on the Great Seal of the United States.

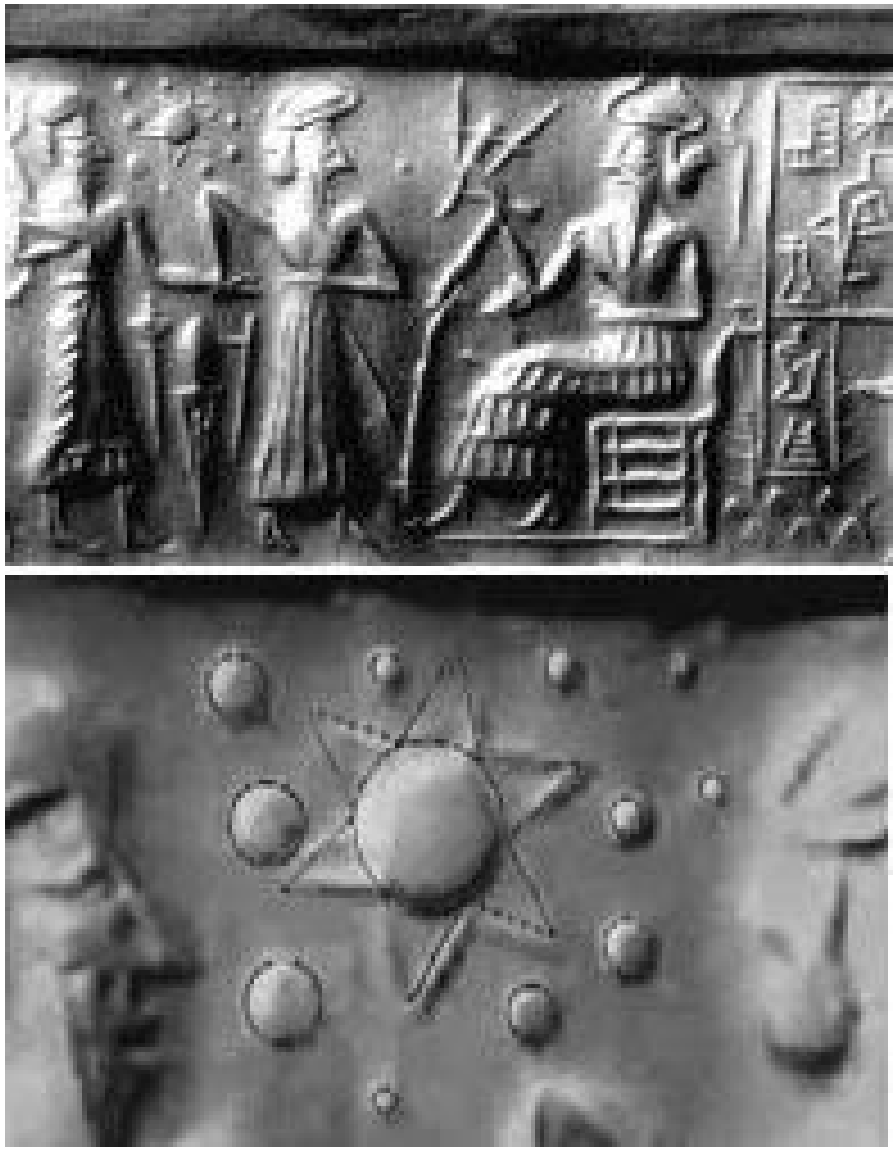


Figure 251: Saturn in the Sumerian Tablets.



Figure 252: The Great Seal was designed by Freemasons





Figure 253: A reminder of Saturn and the luminous crescent which relate to symbols in this sequence.

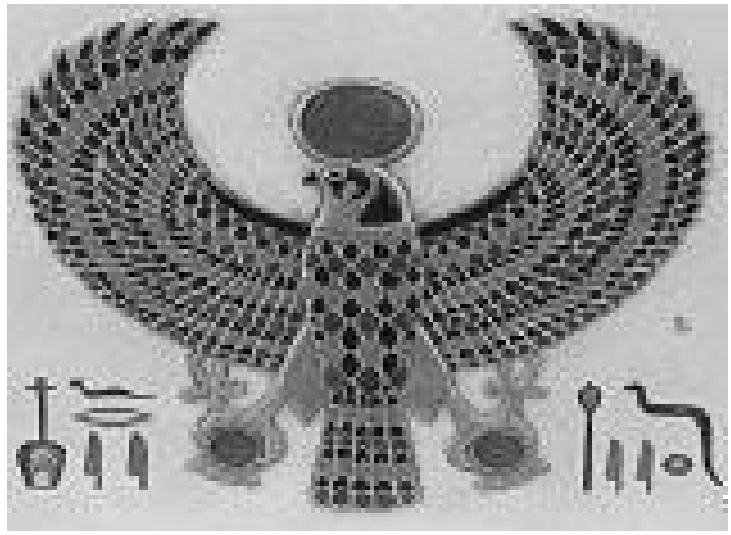


Figure 254: Saturn and the crescent as a goddess and a bird.

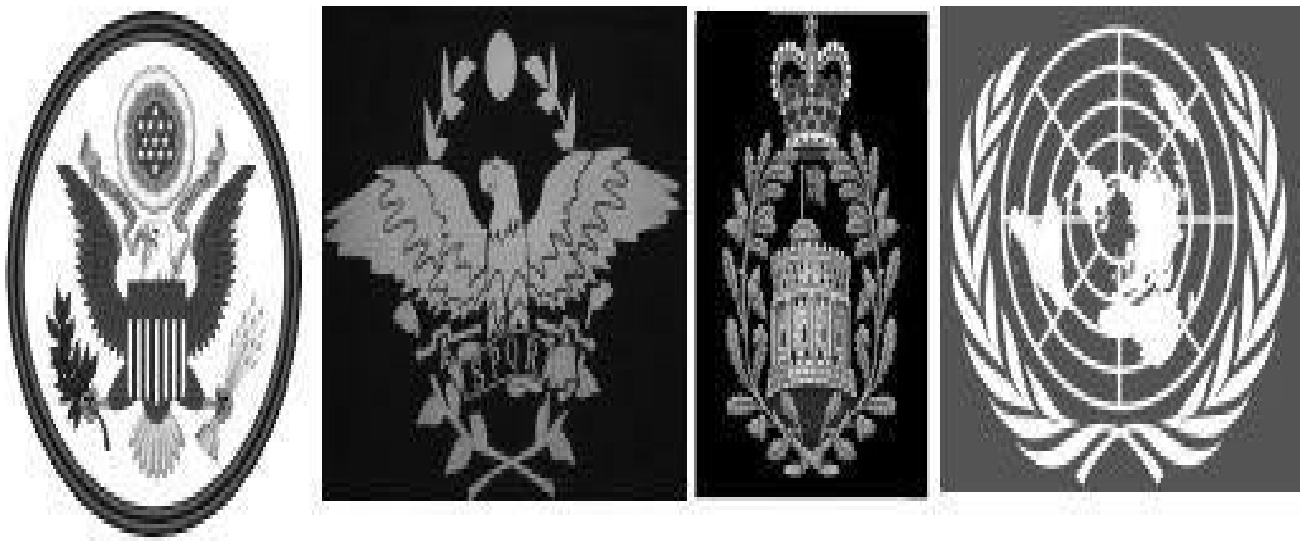


Figure 255: The theme continues with the Great Seal of the United States, the Roman eagle, House of Windsor and the United Nations.

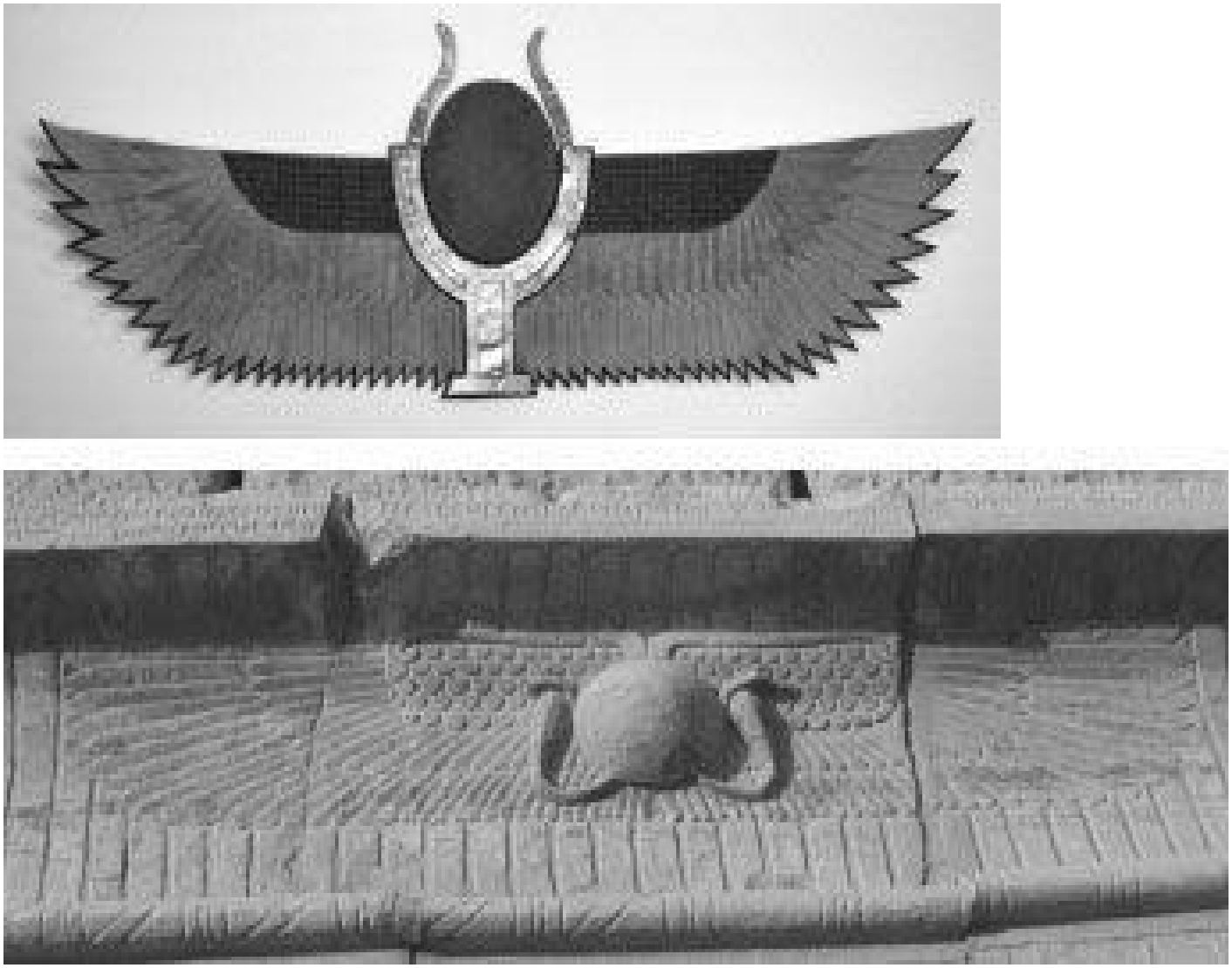


Figure 256: The winged disc.



Figure 257: The winged disk in many forms.

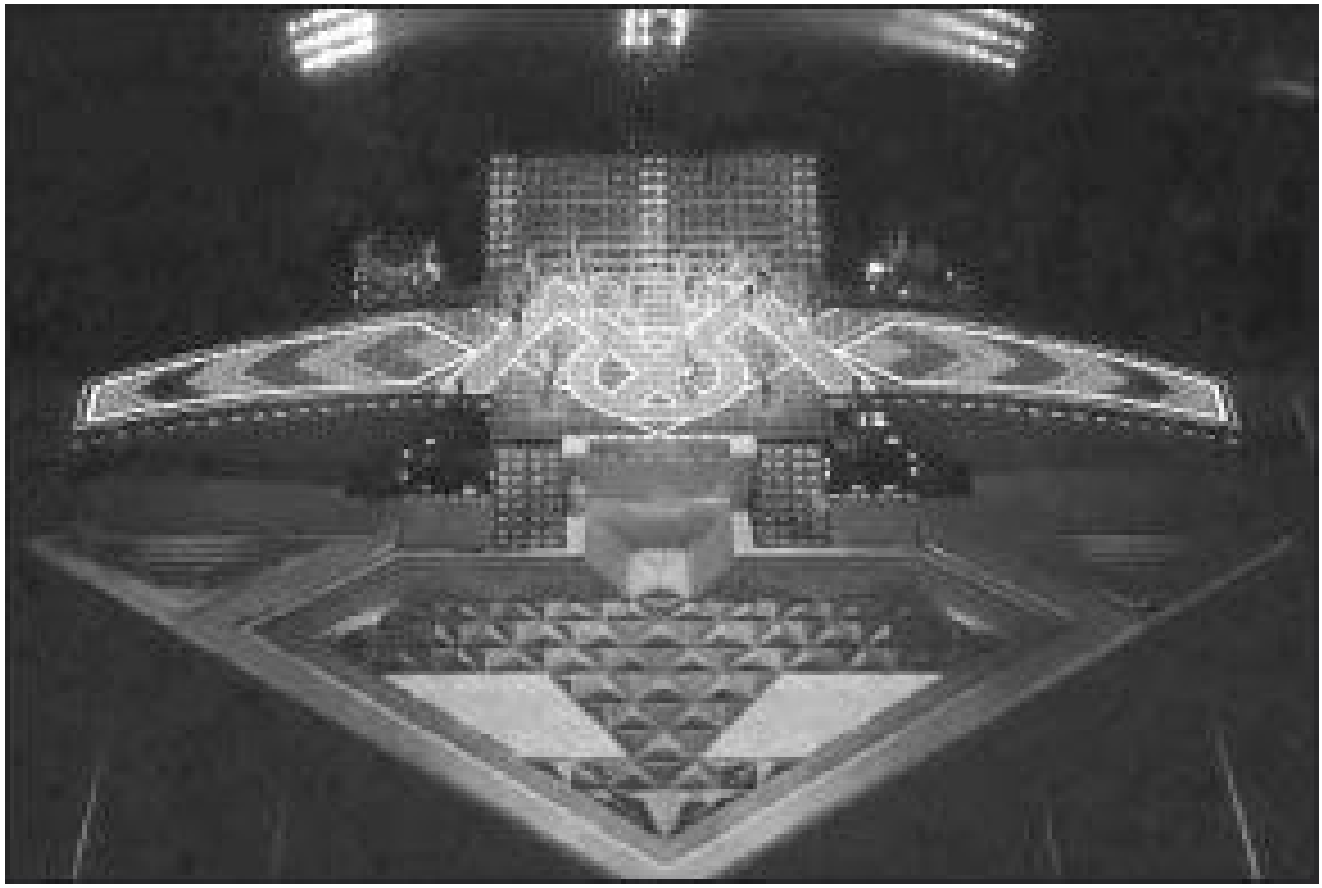


Figure 258: The Saturn winged disk in spider mode during Madonna's Super Bowl performance.

If you look at the black image at the bottom of that Madonna picture you will see something that has the feel of a horned ram or goat. Saturn is symbolised as a goat or goat head because its astrological sign is Capricorn – the goat. Saturn symbolism is obvious in the composite representation of the evil force known as Baphomet (Fig 259). This was the deity apparently worshipped by the Archon-serving Knights Templar and continues to be so by today's Satanists. The goat head is often depicted within a sixpointed star which gives a double Saturnic meaning and note the flame, a major Archontic symbol

of those 'made from smokeless fire' or 'luminous fire' (Fig 260). Acclaimed Freemasonic historian Manly P Hall confirmed that the goat god Pan was a symbol of Saturn for the same reason (Figs 261). Hall wrote in his epic *Secret Teachings of All Ages:* 'Pan was a composite creature, the upper part – with the exception of his horns – being human, and the lower part in the form of a goat ... the god himself is a symbol of Saturn because this planet is enthroned in Capricorn, whose emblem is a goat.' Pan plays the pipes, the herd vibration for the human masses, as the god of shepherds and sheep – perfect symbolism for the 'pipes' of the Matrix. His horns are also a Saturn symbol as I have already said – remember the horned Madonna at the Super Bowl – and this is the origin of the image of a horned Devil or Satan (Fig 262). Confirmation of this comes in Figure 263 with the horned circle and dot image (all classic Saturn) on the robe of Eugen Grosche (also Gregor A Gregorius), one of the founders in 1928 of the German-based Satanic Brotherhood of Saturn (Fraternitas Saturni). You can also see the logo of the hammer and sickle/cross. It has been widely observed among researchers how leading political figures often make the 'horned-god' hand sign with two fingers pointing upwards and the rest pointing down (Fig 264). Now you can see why – it is a symbol for the Demiurge/Saturn. This is sometimes confused with a hand sign for the deaf meaning love.

The horned god sign means anything but that and the 'love' sign has the thumb pointing outwards, not grasping the fingers. Saturn's innermost moon is called Pan and orbits an area of the rings known as the Encke Gap. Pan is the origin of the term pandemonium, or Pandæmonium in *Paradise Lost* by John Milton (1608-1674). Pandæmonium, or Pan-demon, was the name given by Milton to 'the high capital of Satan and all his peers'. It became a term for a place of uproar, noise and confusion. Pan is also a satanic god of sexuality, fertility, lust, rape and paedophilia and another version of the Demiurge/Saturn. Paedophilia is massively part of the Archontic manipulation and I will detail why in due course. Saturn is associated with the forces of low-vibrational sexual energy. Pan is symbolised as the controlling spirit of the lower worlds – lower chakras – and so is Saturn. He is portrayed as drunk with an erect penis (but then my town is like that every weekend). We also see Pan in J M Barrie's *Peter Pan* – a very different character originally to the one portrayed today. Barrie's Peter Pan was bloodthirsty, cruel and a kidnapper and killer of children. I highlighted earlier how the cube is a Saturn symbol and this is why the Muslim focus of worship is the black cube known as the Kaaba ('Cube') in Mecca. The cube can also be seen in many other locations and situations including the black cube standing on a square called the Tefillin that Jews wear

on their head or forehead for a particular ritual (Fig 265). This is no surprise given that Islam and Judaism are worshipping the same deity – the Demiurge/Saturn. There is a cube located outside the headquarters of Brown-Brothers Harriman – a major Archon front and the oldest US private bank – across the street from Zuccotti Park, formerly Liberty Plaza Park, the scene of the Occupy Wall Street protests in New York (Fig 266). There are many other examples of giant cubes on display (Fig 267). You see the cube, again with the black cube predominant, symbolising Saturn in sci-fi and 'alien' movies in which the real story is in the symbolism not the script. The computer-robot-like Borg in *Star Trek*, with the emphasis on one eye, travelled in cubes (Fig 268). The Borg were portrayed as a race of cyborgs (part biological, part artificial) which is what the Archontic agenda known as transhumanism is trying to achieve with humans as a major part of the assimilation into the Archon hive mind. The storyline of the Borg is that they 'take other species by force into the collective and connect them to "the hive mind" – the act is called assimilation and entails violence, abductions, and injections of cybernetic implants'. Heard that somewhere before since you opened this book? The Borg catchphrase is 'resistance is futile'. There was also an episode of the highly symbolic modern version of Dr Who, *The Power of Three*, in which billions of small black

cubes appear around the world and later prove to be part of a ‘slow invasion’ (Fig 269). The biblical Book of Revelation describes the New Jerusalem (code for the world under total Archon control) in terms of a cube structure: ‘And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal’ (Fig 270).



Figure 259: Saturn as the satanic Baphomet, the astrological goat symbol of Capricorn and much else.



Figure 260: Baphomet portrayed as the six-pointed star of Saturn.



Figure 261: Saturn as the goat god Pan.



Figure 262: Baphomet everywhere – Beyonce, Lady Gaga, Madonna and Baroness Philippine de Rothschild.



Figure 263: Eugen Grosche, a founder of the Satanic Brotherhood of

Saturn, adorned with Saturn symbols.



Figure 264: The ‘horned-god’ hand sign beloved of so many among the rich and famous.



Figure 265: The Jewish Tefillin.



Figure 266: The giant cube outside the Brown-Brothers Harriman building

in New York.

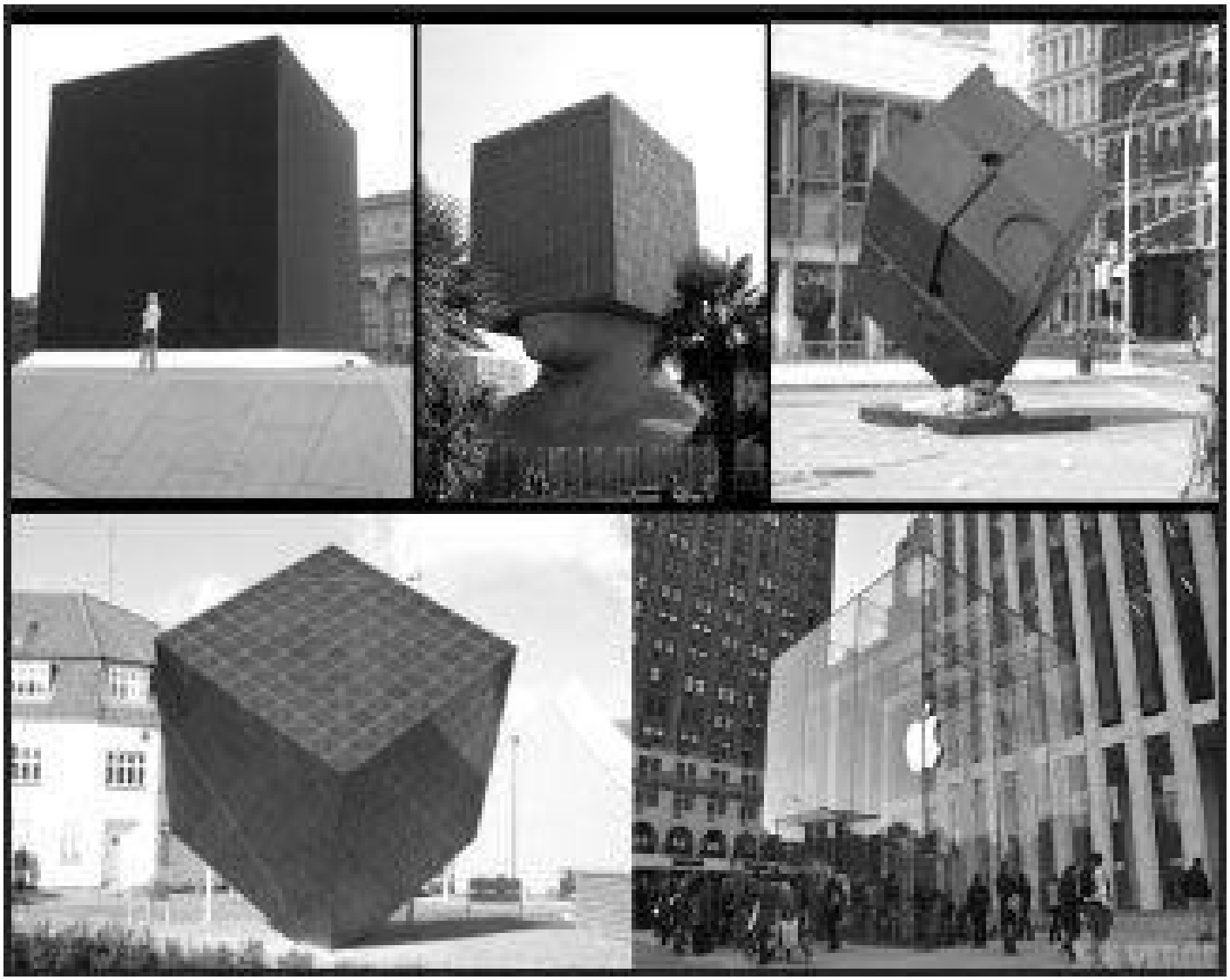


Figure 267: The cube symbol of Saturn.

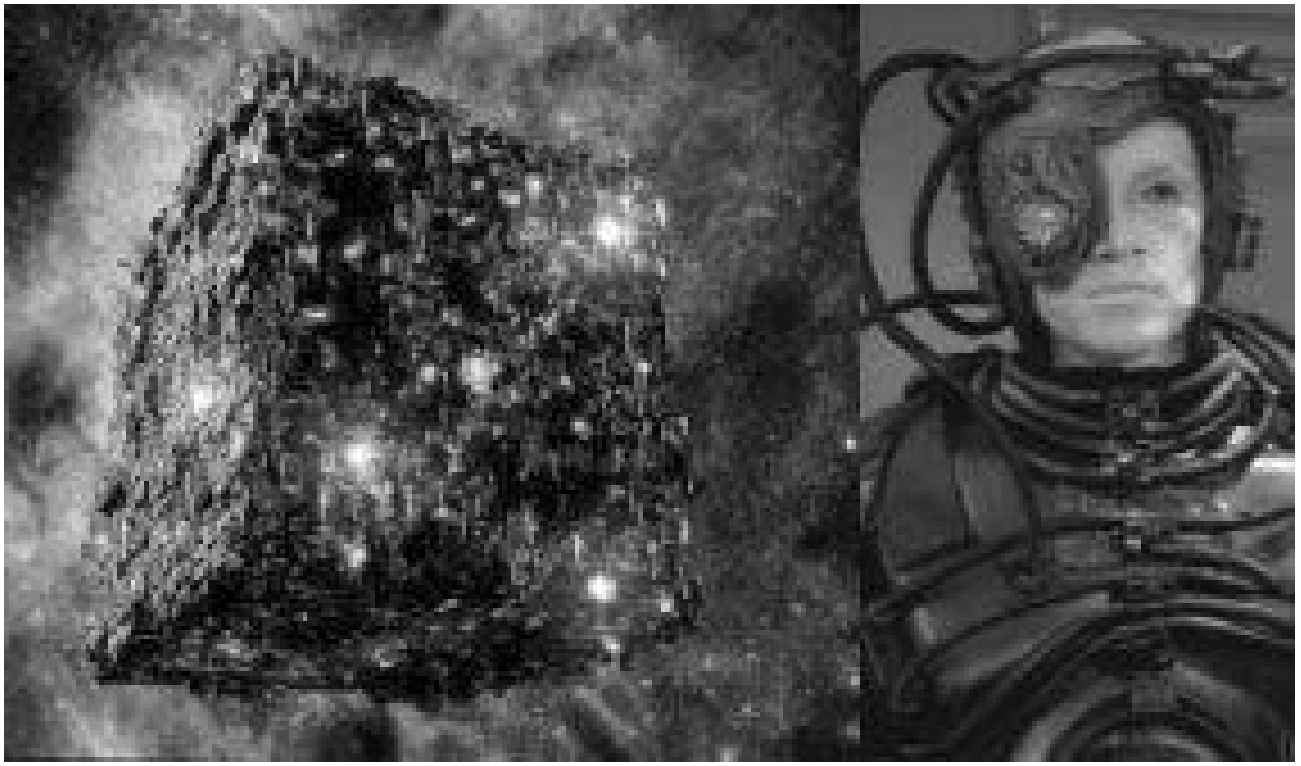


Figure 268: The Borg cubes.

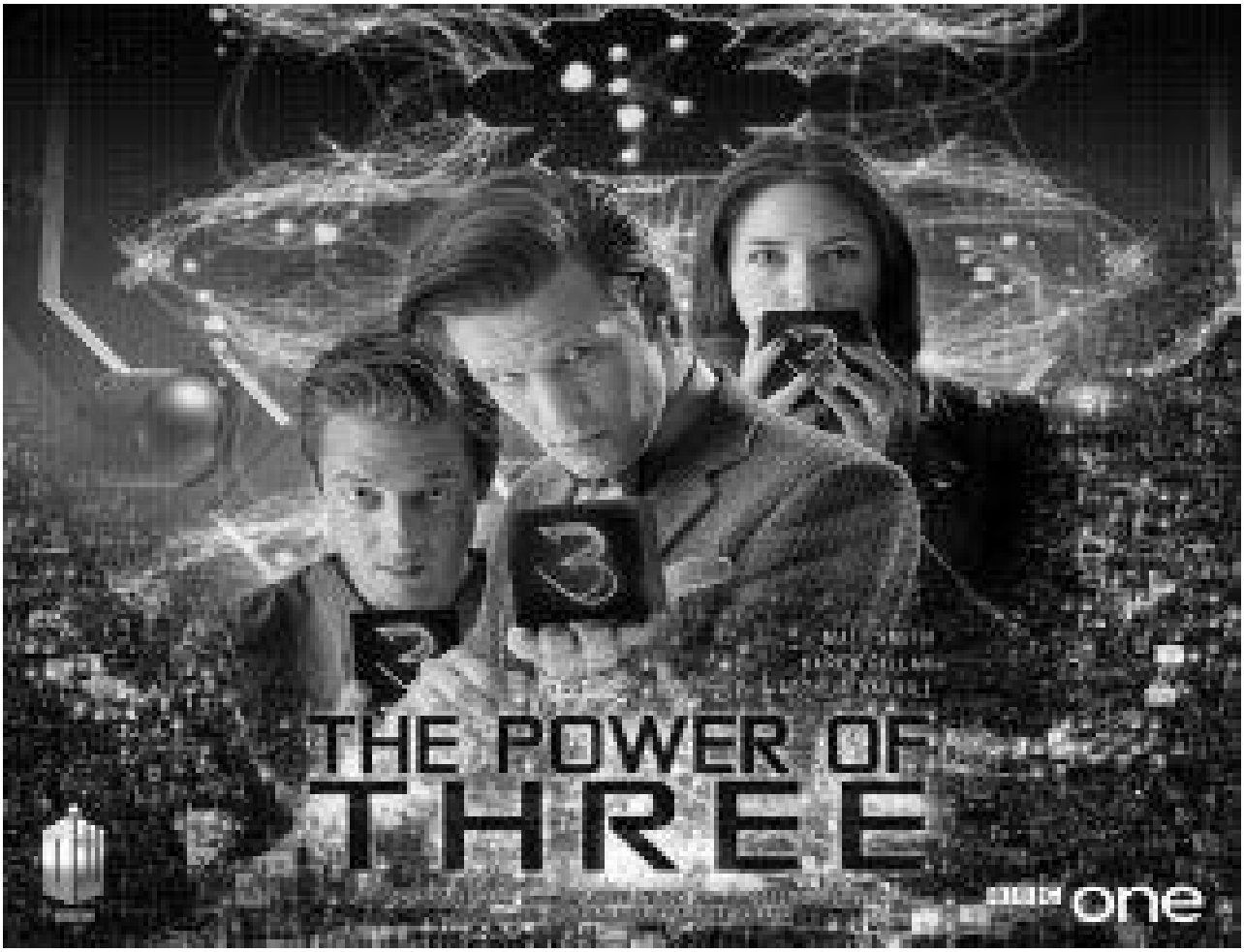


Figure 269: The Dr Who cube invasion.

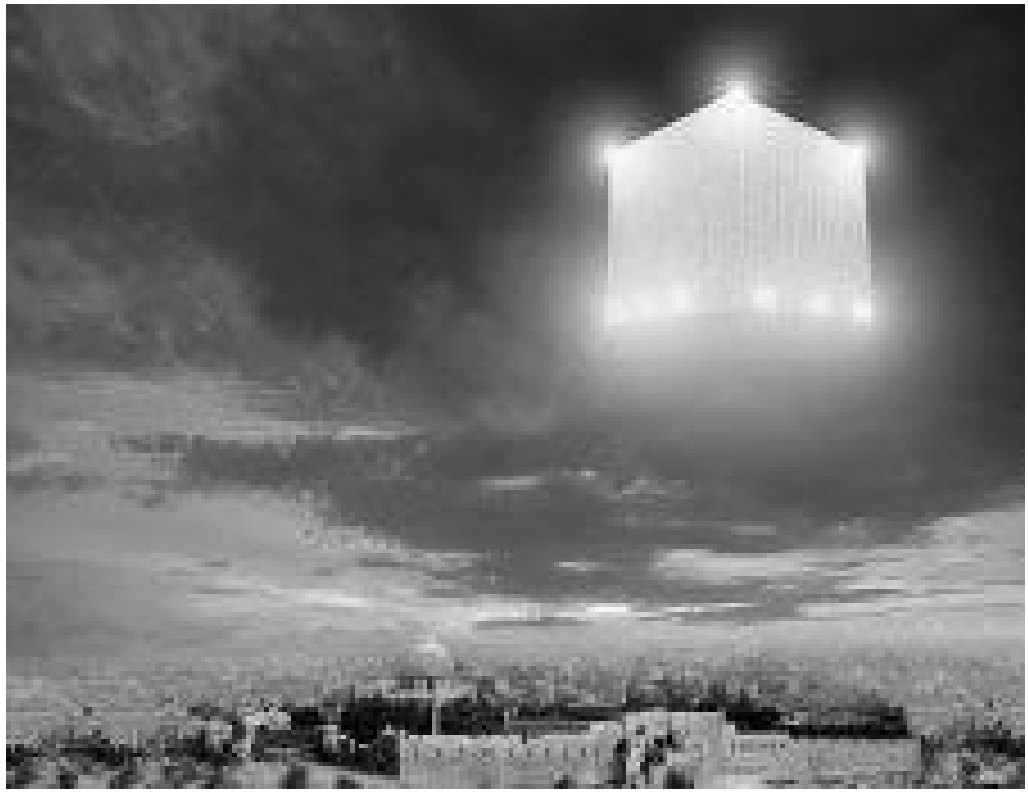


Figure 270: The New [cube] Jerusalem.

Astrological Saturn

The colours used in Saturn/Satan worship are black and red with some gold thrown in. Black is the dominant one because it absorbs all colours and does not reflect them. Black is therefore the absence of light in Satanic ritual. Red is used by Satanists because it is the slowest/lowest wavelength in the colour spectrum. Everything comes down to wavelength, frequency and energetic effect. Black is associated with death and mourning and formal occasions. Astrologically (that is energetically) Saturn is the planet (sun) of death, restriction, authority, control, obedience, poverty, fear and time. This is why the six-pointed star of Saturn is so often

used to indicate authority (Fig 271). Saturn's skull symbolism comes from its association with death and the fact that astrologically it rules the skeletal structure and the skull. This is the background to the name of the Skull and Bones Society in the United States, also appropriately known as the Order of Death. It is a Saturn worshipping cult that recruits carefully chosen students from Yale University and brings them through to serve the Archontic conspiracy as adults. Father and Boy George Bush are Skull and Bones initiates. I refer to politicians and government administrators as 'dark suits' because the attire of most them is their Saturnesque black suits. The Kaaba cube at Mecca is black because it symbolises Saturn and for the same reason you have the black robes of judges, barristers, priests and rabbis. Students also wear black robes when they are awarded their degree (of programming) and graduate in their black mortarboard or square hat. Judges in black robes have a hammer (Saturn/Thor) to bang down and impose their will in a court (Fig 272). All this fits with the astrological connections made to Saturn. For example, Saturn astrologically (again, energetically) rules institutions, corporations, figures in authority, scientists and old people; it represents laws, rules, regulations and 'tradition' (repeating ritual); and it is the god of banking, one of most effective Archontic means, along with taxation, of parasitizing the creative

energy of the human population. We produce – they steal. I have just described human society in that list of Saturn's astrological influences. I can equally describe the manipulation of so much human emotion with the term 'Saturnine' which means to have a gloomy, taciturn temperament and has been related since ancient times to the influence of Saturn. Other astrological characteristics include Saturn being non-emotive and cold (just like the Demiurge-Archons) and representing limitation, austerity, discipline and depression. The traits attributed to Saturn are those that manifest through the reptilian brain with an obsession with laws, rules, regulations and the repeating ritual disguised as 'tradition'. The Saturnian and Draconian are different words meaning the same thing. Talk about in your face once you puncture the veil behind which all this is hidden. Every major facet of the Archontic Control System is connected to Saturn: religion (Saturn-worship); banking (astrologically ruled by Saturn); politics and the intuitions of State at all levels (astrologically ruled by Saturn); corporations (astrologically ruled by Saturn); the law and the court system (astrologically ruled by Saturn); science (astrologically ruled by Saturn). Add to this all the annual festivals inspired by Saturn and Moon worship and the endless Saturn symbolism in the logos and advertising of Archontic-controlled corporations (Fig 273).



Figure 271: Saturn = authority.

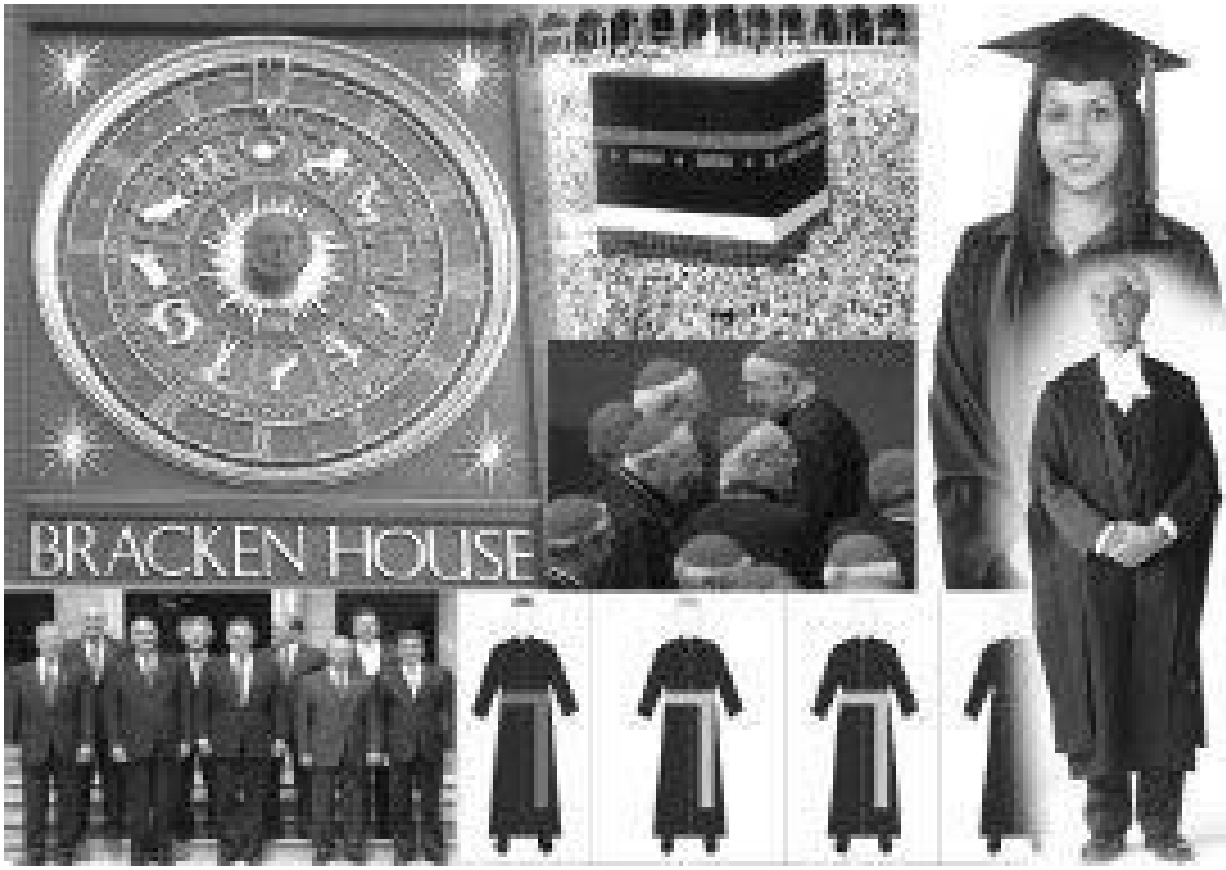


Figure 272: Human society is awash with Saturn symbolism.

X marks the plot

There is a further frontline symbol that I want to highlight and that is the X, or cross. The 'Christian' cross has been used since antiquity as a symbol of Saturn and this is why Satanists use it in their rituals. The inverted cross is especially powerful in tapping into the most negative energies of the Dark Sun. Jesus nailed to the cross symbolises a sacrifice to Saturn/Satan and the Celtic or Druidic cross is the cross of Saturn and the ring of Saturn (Fig 274). We see the cross symbol used in the form of a 'Christian' cross and as an X in so many names, titles and situations that have connections to the

bloodline network. To name only a few ... X-Men, X-Files, X-box, Planet X, X-ray, Camp X-ray, X-Factor, and Generation-X. The X-Men are a mutant race in the Marvel Comic series and have featured in major movies. Marvel Comic characters in general have appeared in a long list of films and continue to do so. The X-Men have what is called the 'X-gene' and have different DNA to their parents. The X-gene can give them 'super powers' and causes them to have blue skin, wings or tails. The X-chromosome is highly-significant to the bloodlines because their genetic program is passed on through the female in the form of mitochondrial DNA. The X-chromosome dictates sexual type. Boys have one X-chromosome and one Y-chromosome while girls have two X-chromosomes. The bloodlines certainly believe that their mitochondrial DNA has the X-factor that humanity doesn't share. The eugenicist Thomas Henry Huxley (1825-1895), grandfather of eugenicists Julian and Aldous Huxley (author of *Brave New World)*, established the X Club for his circle of eugenicists and supporters of Darwin's theory (it was only a theory) of evolution. Scientist Rosalind Franklin (1920-1958) developed a method to X-ray DNA and it appeared as an X pattern. This led to the realisation that DNA was a double-helix. The optic chiasm in the brain also forms an X where the optic nerves cross. The term chiasm comes from Greek words meaning 'crossing' and 'to mark with

an X'. Planet X is alleged to be a planet heading our way to cause death and destruction. The Planet X story relates to the 'planet Nibiru' which appears in the translations of the Sumerian Tablets by Zecharia Sitchin. This is said to be the planet of the Anunnaki and many people predict the imminent return of Nibiru on its alleged 3,600 year elliptical orbit. I don't buy that myself. Sitchin translates Niburu as the 'Planet of the Crossing', but how about this simply being code for the planet (sun) of the *cross* – Saturn? Sitchin would certainly have known the relationship between the cross and Saturn given that he was a Zionist, a creed that is founded on the worship of Saturn. This would make Saturn the planet/sun of the Anunnaki. Camp X-Ray is the concentration camp and torture centre at Guantanamo Bay, Cuba, where alleged terrorists (mostly on the basis of no evidence whatsoever) are held indefinitely by the same US government and military complex which lectures the world about freedom and justice. X-rays are a form of electromagnetic radiation known as X-radiation (the Archons love radiation). Generation X (or 'Gen-X') is the term coined to describe those born after the post-war baby boom era between 1960 and the early 1980s. This would make them anything from early 30s to early 50s.

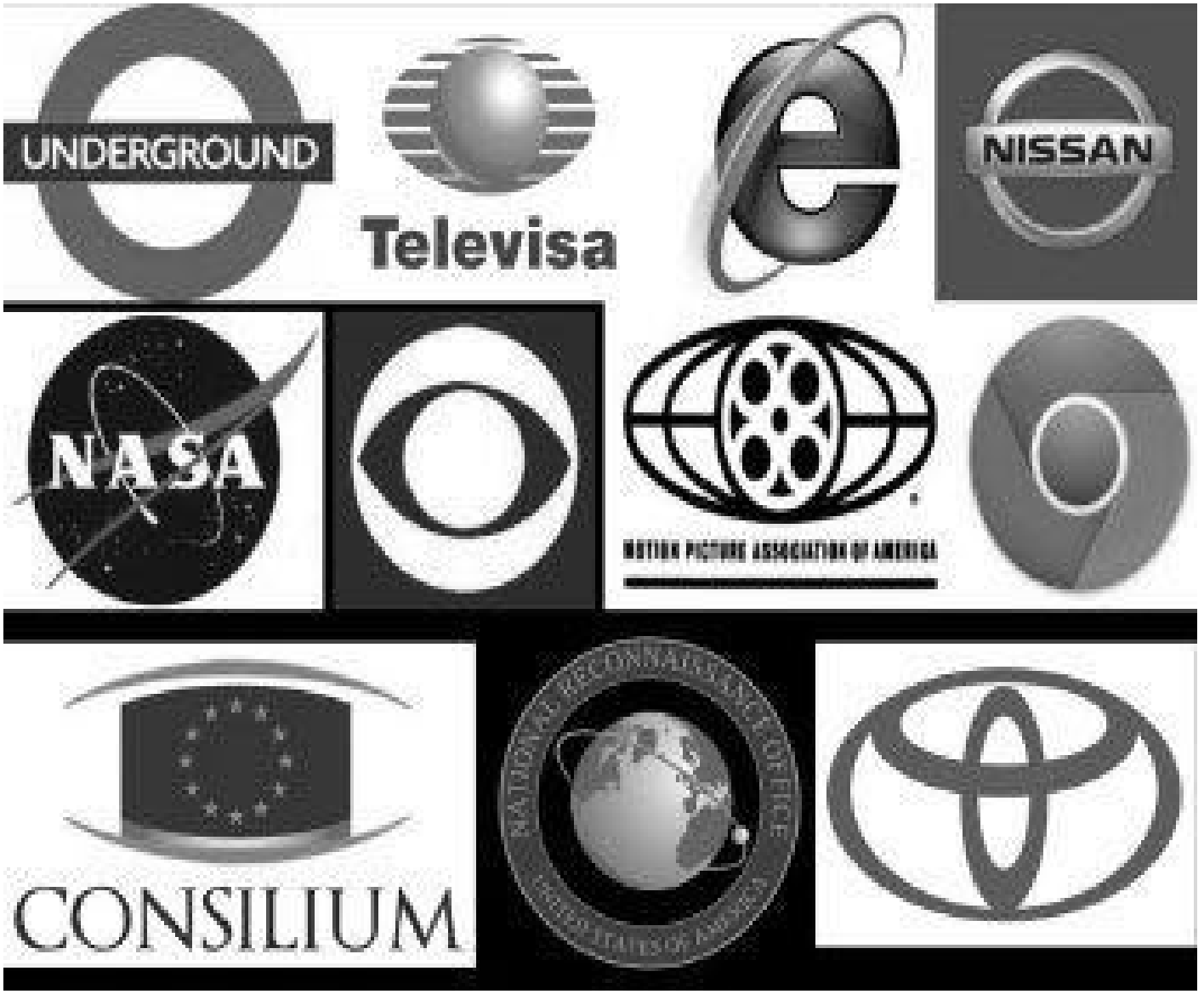


Figure 273: Saturn corporate logos



Figure 274: The Celtic cross.



Figure 275: The X in X Factor passes through the rings of Saturn



Figure 276: It goes past the Moon to brand the Earth.

Generation X have been a particular target for the conspiracy because they are the adults in their prime today that the bloodlines have to subvert in terms of action and perception before the most targeted generation in known human history (today's young children, teens and twenties) replace them in the planned Brave New World, or global slave state. The 'talent show' X-Factor has been a standard-bearer for the perception-enslaving and diverting crap that passes for entertainment. Simon Cowell has made his fortune producing the Consciousness equivalent of a Big Mac. Opening titles for X-Factor have featured an X passing through Saturn's rings at great speed on its way to 'branding' the Earth and also passing the Moon to do the same (Figs 275 and 276). The show's set displays three prominent X's and, numerologically, X equals 6. This therefore represents the Saturn magic square numbers of 666 which is dubbed the 'Mark of the Beast' in the Bible. A 'hex' is a malevolent magic spell or curse and a prefix to the Greek word for six, as in hexagon. A hexagon is the centre of a hexagram (a hexagon with six triangles added) which is a symbol of Saturn. The black magic Goddess of the Dark Moon known as Hecate (an aspect of the ancient Goddess Diana) is the goddess of the crossroads and Princess Diana was murdered at Pont de l'Alma (meaning 'bridge or passage of the moon

goddess') where many roads cross.



Figure 277: . The crossed-arm pose of the Egyptian Saturn god, Osiris.

The Egyptian Saturn sun god, Osiris, is symbolised by the X in secret societies and Satanists. Osiris is often depicted with his arms forming a cross (Fig 277). Freemasons do the same in some initiation rituals and those given a Masonic funeral have their arms crossed on their chest, the same as Egyptian pharaohs. Freemasonry also uses the X as a symbol of Lucifer, the light bearer, and this also has sexual meanings. Saturn

is very strongly related to sexual energy and this is one reason why sex is such a major part of Satanism and satanic ritual. Pornographic films are called X-rated and the most extreme as XXX, or triple X. The Saturn sun god, Nimrod, was symbolised as an X and his birth was celebrated at the High Sabbath of Babylon which relates to our Christmas – or X-mas as it is known in its shorter form. The Saturn X is depicted by the cross in the symbol of the bloodline Skull and Bones Society and in the Crossed Keys of Peter in the coat of arms of the Papacy (Fig 278). The X or cross is also in the swastika. A common way of pledging truthfulness is to say 'cross my heart and hope to die'. If someone has been deceived or betrayed they say they have been double-crossed. You see the double-cross in the crest of the seriously bloodline House of Lorraine in France and in the logo of Exxon, the Rockefeller oil company (Figs 279 and 280). X represents the unknown and hidden and this can be seen in the 'X equals' theme in algebra. We use the term 'X-factor' to mean that there is something still unknown. Saturn represents the hidden and unknown and is associated with the underworld. One of its names is the 'god of the hidden councils'. I see the word stop or block whenever I think of X. We place a tick to mean yes or correct, and an X to mean no or incorrect. It is appropriate to have an X in Matrix (trix/tricks) – the blocker and distorter of human perception.



Figure 278: Double-crossed – the skull and bones and Vatican symbol.

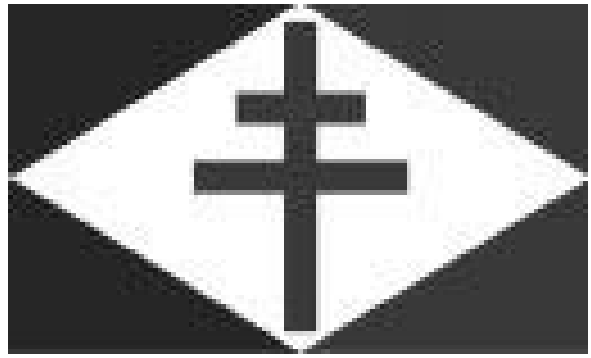


Figure 279: Double-cross of the House of Lorraine.



Figure 280: Double-cross of Rockefeller Exxon.

Saturn Grove

I have written at length over the years about a place called Bohemian Grove in Sonoma County, about 75 miles north of San Francisco. The self-styled 'Elite' assemble here every year for a 'summer camp' in 2,700 acres of redwood forest where they perform their rituals to Saturn/Satan – the Demiurge. Most of the make-up-the-numbers 'grovers' won't know this, but the major players do. These include the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds, the Bush family and a *Who's Who* of the rich and famous that I have named in other books who are from a particular hybrid bloodline that serves the Archontic agenda (Fig 281). The focal point of these rituals is a 40-foot stone owl symbolic of the ancient satanic 'god', Moloch/Molech (Fig 282). The ancients sacrificed children in fire to Moloch and this theme is recorded in the Bible – 'And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God ...' *(Leviticus:18:21)*. This is also the origin of the Wicker Man in Celtic ritual in which children were sacrificed through immolation.

Moloch/Molech (which means 'King') is symbolised as an owl, but also as a crocodile and a 'bullheaded colossus'. Moloch is the Prince of Hell in demonology who gets special pleasure from making mothers weep

by stealing their children – which is what the state is doing, in ever greater numbers, with ludicrous and outrageous excuses being made to seize children from their loving parents (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees)*. Moloch was considered a god of the Saturn sun by the Canaanites/Ammonites and was referred to as Baal ('Lord') Moloch (Fig 283). Other names for the Saturn pentagram or six-pointed star are the Star of Moloch and the Star of Remphan. The latter was the Egyptian name for Saturn. The biblical 'Lord' is Saturn and when they talk about churches being the 'House of the Lord' they are correct – just not the one the congregation think they are worshipping. They are the houses of *Saturn/Satan*. Helena Blavatsky, or 'Madame Blavatsky' (1831-1891), was a writer from a Russian royal (Archontic) bloodline who wrote a number of books about occult symbolism and co-founded the Theosophical Society in New York for the 'study and elucidation of Occultism, the Cabala etc.' She wrote in her book, *Isis Unveiled:* 'Now we have to remember that Siva and the Palestinian Baal, or Moloch, and Saturn are identical.' I found the Saturn owl 'god' somewhere else, too – in the road layout around Capitol Hill in Washington DC (Fig 284). The centre of the United States political system is in the belly of Saturn and standing on the top of a pyramid. Here you have the owl symbol of Saturn (it sees in the dark and can turn its head enough to have

360 degree vision) not only with Congress in its belly, but on top of the pyramid from where the all-seeing eye looks out in Archontic secret society symbolism. But then what is the owl? *Saturn*. What is the eye? *Saturn*. The symbolism of Moloch as a bull relates to the Saturn as the 'horned god' and is the origin of the biblical narrative about the worship of the golden calf to which the Canaanites are said to have sacrificed their children (Fig 285). This is completely in sync with Moloch as a focus for child sacrifice. From Moloch symbolised as the horned bull we get the bull symbol associated with Wall Street and the Archontic and parasitic banking system (Fig 286). I came across an album cover for the band, Earth, Wind and Fire, which virtually had the full set – the illuminated pyramid and all-seeing eye, the six-pointed star, the winged disc, the cross in different forms and the menorah, the Jewish seven-branched candelabrum (symbolising Saturn's luminous crescent which when used in conjunction with candles or oil is said to symbolise the eternal flame or light – Saturn). To completely confirm the collective meaning the cover includes an image of Saturn itself (Fig 287).



Figure 281: Archon Bohemian Grove.



Figure 282: The worship of Moloch/Molech.



Figure 283: Moloch, the Saturn god..

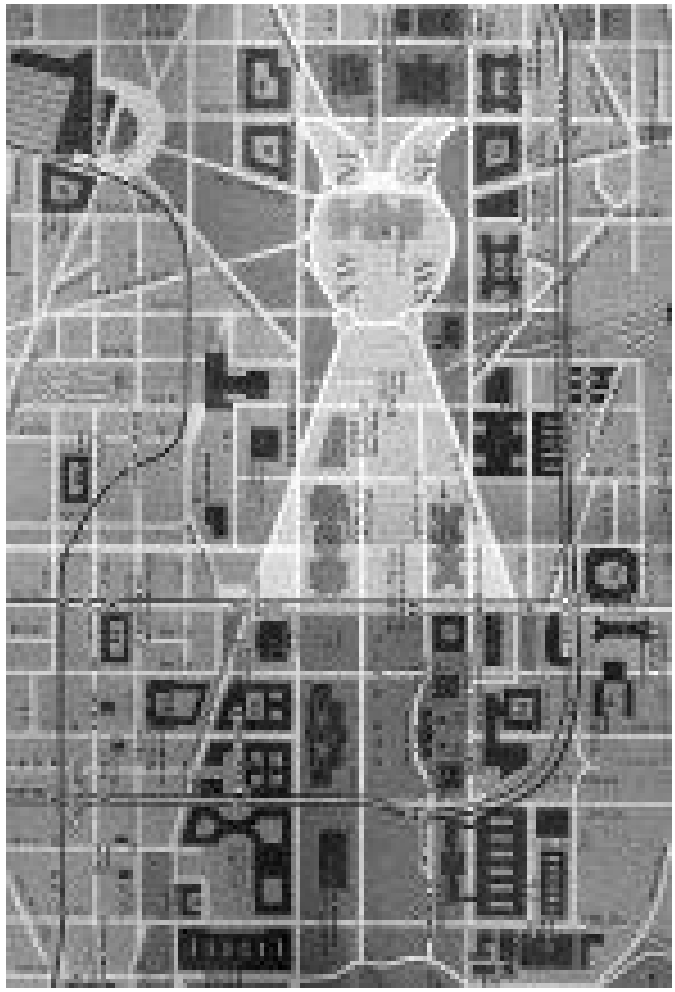


Figure 284: The Saturn pattern –the Moloch owl in the road system around Capitol Hill.

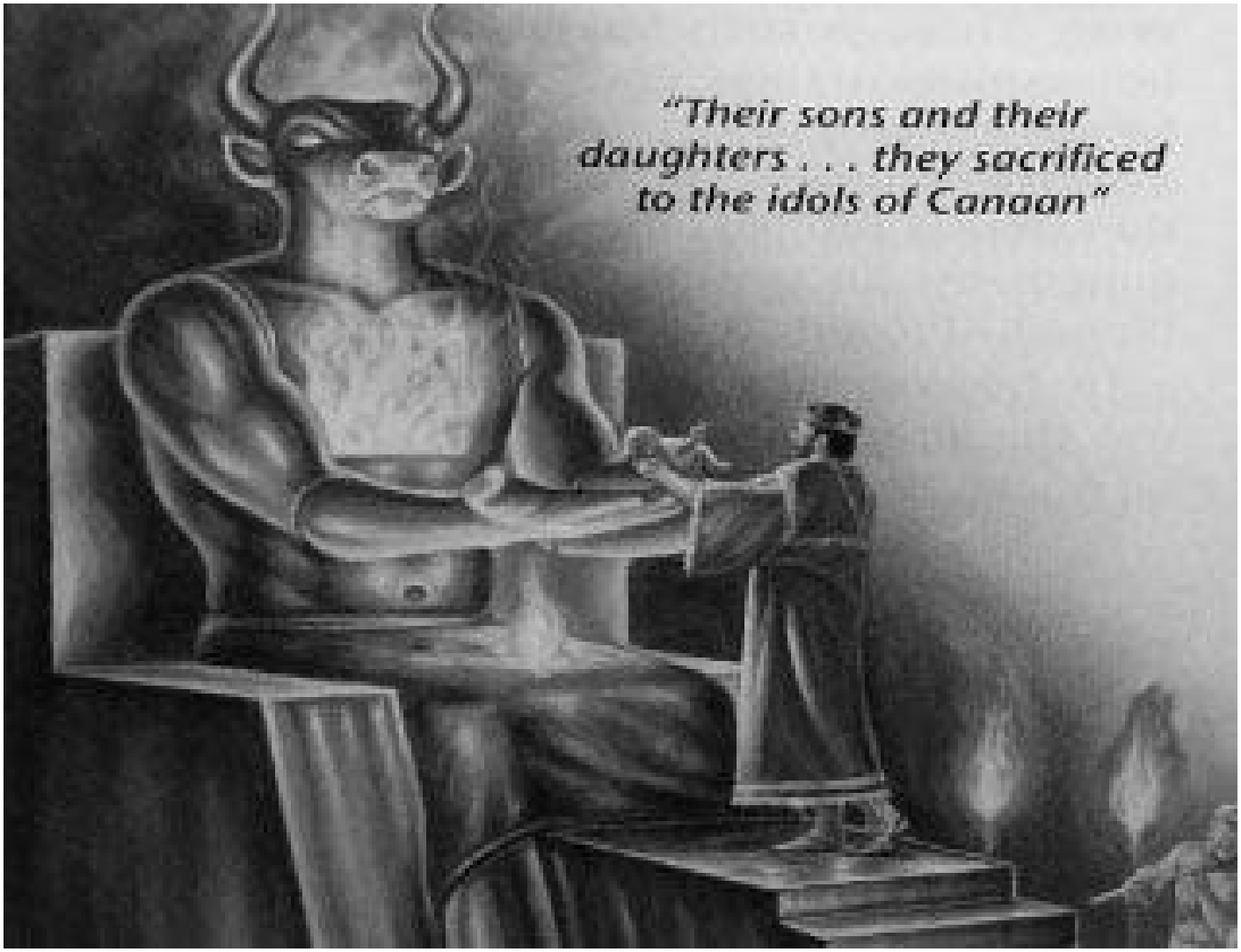


Figure 285: The Saturn sacrifice.



Figure 286: Moloch and the bull market – Wall Street.



Figure 287: The Saturn ‘set’.

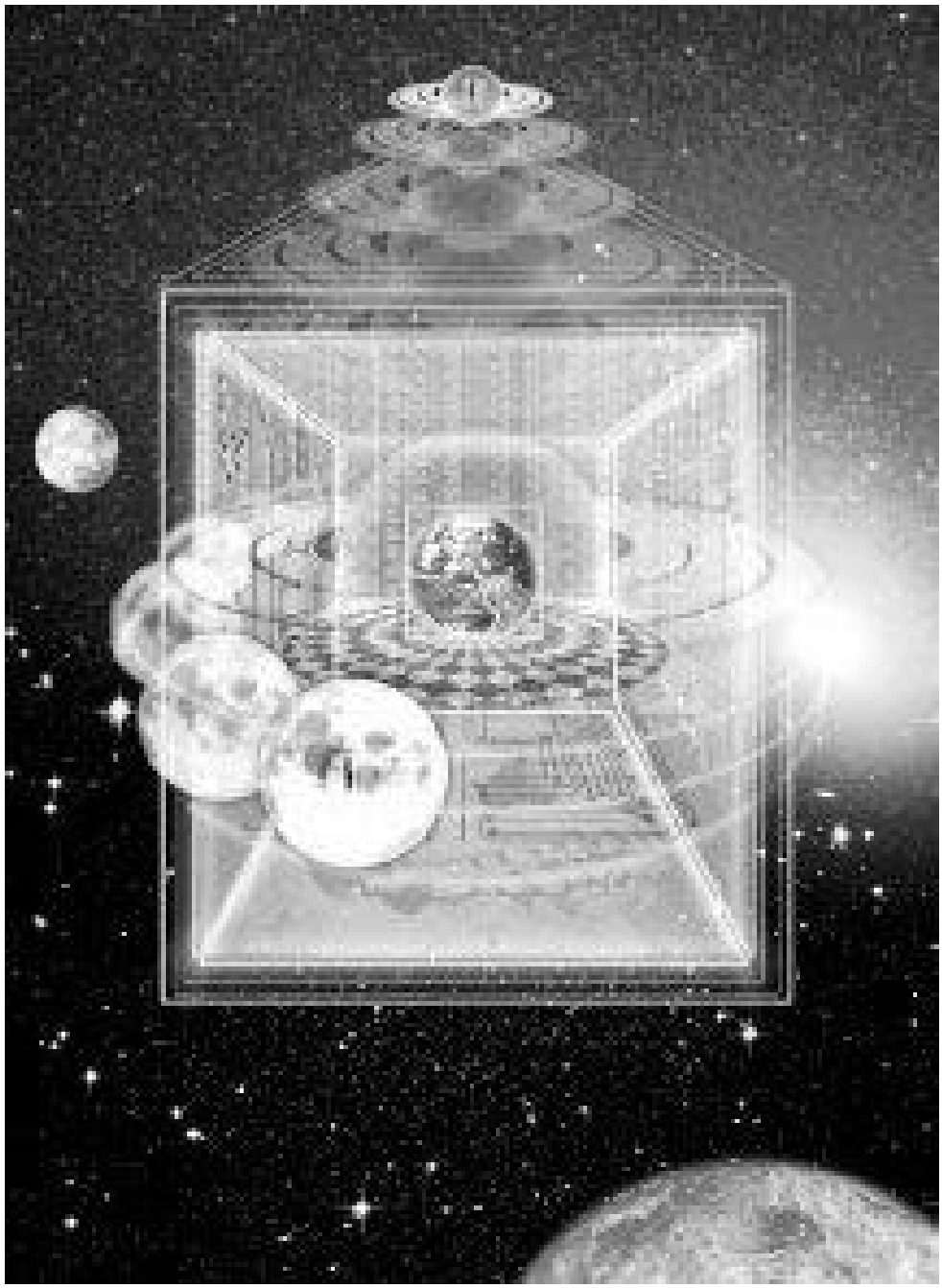


Figure 288: The Saturn-Moon Matrix – the human ‘real’ world.

Saturn symbolism is everywhere and I have only given a few examples here to make that point. There are so many others and I will introduce more as we go alone.

The scale of the symbolism reflects how Saturn is such a crucial part of the Archontic Control System which includes royalty, politics, banking, corporations, media, military, Hollywood and the rest of the corporate entertainment industry, plus much else. Together they serve the interests of the Demiurge-Archons and their Matrix which holds most of humanity fast in the fake reality of the perception deception (Fig 288). We talk about people being 'in the box', but perhaps 'in the cube' would be more accurate. The Matrix disconnects people from a conscious connection to their true self and infinite reality beyond its vibrational walls and so binds perception to the five senses or, put another way, binds them to ignorance.



12

Archon ‘Blood’

Be yourself; everyone else is already taken.
Oscar Wilde

The ancients talked widely about another form of genetic manipulation by the predator force to covertly

infiltrate and direct human society. These were human-reptilian (human-Archon) bloodline hybrids infused with a far greater percentage of reptilian (Archon) genetics or, more accurately, information software.

These hybrid bloodlines have different biological software programs running through their DNA to those which enslave the human population. The hybrid programs cause them to worship the Archons (as they do in satanic ritual), and especially their 'god', the Demiurge ('Satan', 'Lucifer', the 'Devil'), and they serve these masters by acting as middlemen and women to structure and manipulate human society in ways that advance the Demiurge agenda for complete control of human perception and so human energy. They are programmed to constantly trigger the human emotional programs running through non-coding DNA which produce the emotional energy on which the Archons feed – hence all the wars, fear, deprivation and suffering. They are also encoded with the foundation Archon trait of *deception* – which is why the hybrid bloodlines are, *literally*, genetic liars. I have one word to say here: *politicians*. Those of the Archon hybrid bloodline can't stop themselves lying even when they don't need to for their own benefit. They are liars on demand – *deceivers*. Ain't that right, Barack Obama, George Bush, Bill Clinton, Tony Blair, David Cameron ad infinitum? The Demiurge and Archons cannot stay in our reality for long for

reasons of frequency and atmosphere and they have overcome this handicap by working through their hybrid biological computers which are compatible with the frequency and atmosphere of our 'world'. The Archon human hybrids also have greater genetic compatibility and so frequency compatibility because of the duel genetics (resonance). This means that the Archon-Reptilians can possess the hybrids far more powerfully and completely than the rest of the human population. The Archon possession of the hybrids is so complete that while people apparently see human royalty, politicians, bankers, corporate leaders and so on, they are actually looking at Archons in human form and they work globally as one unit even though they appear on the surface to be representing different countries and institutions (Fig 289). These bloodlines see themselves as the 'Elite' because of their genetic connection to the Archontic 'gods' and the term comes from the Hebrew god of Saturn called *'El'* ('Mighty One'). Collectively this plays out as the '*El*-ohim' (mentioned 2,500 times in the Old Testament) which is another name for the Archons. EL is also on public display in the name Is-Ra-El (Isis-Ra-El). Ra is an Egyptian god of the Saturn sun; El is the Hebrew Saturn god and Isis, the Egyptian goddess, symbolises Saturn's luminous crescent enfolding the 'god' as many goddess deities do. We see El in a religious context in the names ang-*EL* and the

‘archang-*EL*s’ called Micha-*EL*, Gabri-*EL*, Uri-*EL* and Rapha-*EL*. The Archons are often referred to as the Fallen Ang-*EL*s. Another name for Jesus is Emmanu-*EL*. The New Testament tells the stories of Jesus/Emmanu-El in books called Gosp-ELs and their communication is overseen by church *El*-ders who help to cast the Sp-*EL*-l on the minds of people in a chap-*EL* and temple(*El*). We also have evangElists and when you progress in up the religious hierarchy you are said to be Elevated to the priesthood. In the political context we have *El*-lections where pawns are *El*-ected to serve the *El*-lite in their citad-*EL*s. I also say that the Matrix operates within *El*-ectromagnetism, a domain of *El*. So it is absolutely correct that the world has gone to *El*. The *El*-lite are also cru-*El* and talk absolute driv-*EL*. The Saturn connection to royalty can also be seen with the word ‘crown’ which derives from Chronos, the Saturn god of ancient Greece and you see the Archons in hier*arch*y and in *arch*-angel, *arch*-bishop and *arch*itect (Fig 290).



Figure 289: Archon hybrids.



Figure 290: Archons in their many guises.

So many visitors ...

The Demiurge-Archon manipulation of Earth society has been going on for at least hundreds of thousands of years. The Gnostic texts say it has been happening since 'the beginning' when the 'bad copy' or Matrix was created. The scale of control, however, was not always as it is now. This is relatively recent compared with the

period that they have had their ‘eyes’ on the place. Sumerian Tablets tell of a line of kings of Anunnaki origin going back 240,000 years, but they were not all kings located in the land of Mesopotamia, or ‘Sumer’. They were a line of kings representing Demiurge-Archon interests going back to the period of Mu/Lemuria and perhaps earlier in the way we measure ‘time’. Many and various non-human groups and races have come to the Earth and interacted with the people. Outer form is only limited by the nature of the information encoded at the waveform level and so the potential for ‘physical’ forms that look nothing like humans is infinite. Observe the many very different human races and the fantastic range of different species in the animal, bird and insect worlds and this is only on one planet and within the tiny frequency range of visible light. Those ‘journalists’ and members of the public who laugh about ‘little green men’ and dismiss any idea that other forms of intelligence with two legs and two arms can exist are professional idiots. Many non-human or extraterrestrial/interdimensional races have added their genetics to the human form and this is why various human races can look so different. Are we really saying that black Africans, Chinese and Caucasian ‘whites’ came from exactly the same genetic source?? It is another elephant on the sofa. These other extraterrestrial/interdimensional groups have spanned

the range from nothing-like-human to very-like-human. I have talked with insiders who have described meeting 'ETs' that were so like humans that they had to look very closely to see the difference. One of these near-human-looking races is known by the UFO research community as the 'Nordics' because of their blond hair and blue eyes. African legend talks about these same 'gods' and calls them the 'Mzungu'. Credo Mutwa told me that when the white Europeans first arrived in South Africa the people thought they were the returning Mzungu (Fig 291). They could possibly be the origin of the white race, which I suggest has been living on Earth for a relatively short time compared with some of the others, and the Reptilian 'royalty' known as the Draco are also white, or albino-skinned, according to ancient and modern descriptions. After the engineered cataclysms – I repeat there have been many – the whole story took on a new phase. The Archons gained far more influence through their hybrids as they infiltrated the Mystery Schools in Egypt, Mesopotamia, and throughout the ancient world. This was helped by the fact that the Archons had infiltrated Atlantean society to a large extent through covert deception and mind possession before the cataclysms that brought an end to the continent.



Figure 290: Credo Mutwa's portrayal of the Mzungu.

No empathy, no compassion

The hybrid software programs that I will call the Archon bloodlines have a particular encoding which is crucial to understanding why the world is at it is and why those in power act as they do. Their DNA and genetic make- up

(software) cannot decode and express *empathy* because they are hybrid mirrors of the Archon mentality. Empathy is the fail-safe mechanism of human behaviour, or any behaviour. Empathy is defined as: 'The power of understanding and imaginatively entering into another person's feelings.' This ability to empathise with how your actions will make others feel is essential to balanced behaviour. Without empathy, anything goes. This means that the bloodline hybrids can cause mass death, destruction and suffering without any emotional consequence whatsoever. Genetically this is the origin of what we call psychopaths, which express the Archons and their bloodlines so perfectly. I see people dismiss the blatant evidence that this bloodline Cabal were the real perpetrators of 9/11 to provide the excuse to impose their Orwellian state and 'war on terror' (war on humanity). 'They wouldn't do that', comes the cry. I see people dismiss the blatant evidence that the two world wars were coldly engineered to transform global society and centralise power in ways that I have described at length in my books. 'They wouldn't do that', comes the cry once again. There are many psychological aspects to this instant dismissal (not least from 'journalists'). People don't *want* it to be true for a start, because it means they would have to take whole new look at themselves, their beliefs and the world in general. You can either face – and deal with – what you would rather

not be true, or, as with most people, you can simply deny that it's true. Denial – self-deceit – is one of the most profound of human prison cells. How can you do anything about anything that you deny is happening? Another reason that people dismiss the global conspiracy is that they cannot conceive that a sick and demented Cabal would set out to kill millions in the Middle East through mass bombing, sanctions that killed half a million children in Iraq alone in the 1990s (United Nations figures) and through countless other overt and covert means. The invasion of Iraq had by 2007, according to the UN Children's Fund (UNICEF), made the country one of the worse places for children to live in the Middle East and North Africa with around 3.5 million living in poverty, 1.5 million under the age of five undernourished and 100 infants dying every day. People make the mistake of perceiving what the bloodline Cabal would do on the basis of what *they* themselves would do. But they are not comparing like with like. The hybrid bloodlines have been genetically-engineered to slaughter and cause mayhem without mercy – and mercy comes from *empathy*. The Archons are hardly going to genetically-engineer hybrid representatives to advance their agenda of evil and then give them a sense of empathy and mercy that would stop them imposing the nightmare that the agenda demands. The Archon contribution to the hybrid genetics is heartlessness and

cold-bloodedness and the human side has been genetically-engineered to reflect those traits. Look at that term – *heart-less*. They transformed our reality from a heart-centred society to a belly-gut society because the belly-gut is their home ground and the heart is a place they cannot go. Or don't want to. The distortion from which the Archons are made manifest cannot feel empathy, compassion and genuine heart responses to the experiences of others and so they have to try to replicate them through acting. Look at the Queen and the British royal family in general, Obama, Blair, the Clintons, the Bushes and so on. They have no genuine emotional responses and so they act them and put on a face to deceive their audience; but, to anyone with a smear of perception, they do it so badly. They are purveyors of fake emotion for they have none of their own except fear and hatred. The Archons have herded humanity into their vibrational 'stadium' – their Matrix Hack – where they know how to win the game because they made the rules. The Trainman character in one of the *Matrix* movies said of the closed-loop world that he created: 'You don't get it. I built this place. Down here, I make the rules. Down here, I make the threats. Down here, I'm God.' Yes, 'down here' in low-vibrational terms. You might remember that the Trainman also pulled up his sleeve to reveal an arm full of watches – the illusion of *time* is one of the key pillars of the Matrix. The Archons take multiple

forms, but a dominant one is reptilian and it is no coincidence that Swiss clairvoyant, Anton Styger, describes how he sees 'system' people possessed by reptilian entities:

> When I see people in business or politics who are particularly trapped by the material world, for example, I notice that they no longer have any light bodies at all. In many of these people, the point of light at the heart chakra, which is otherwise always present, is no longer visible to me.
>
> Instead, I see something like a layer of 'shiny tar' around them in which a monstrous being in the shape of a lizard can be distinguished. When such people speak on television, for example, I see a crocodile shape manifesting itself around the person like in a concave mirror; I don't see the light of their throat and forehead chakra.

The human-Archon hybrids are designed to be vehicles for Archon-Reptilian possession and this possession blocks a connection with anything but the Archon frequency band. They serve the Demiurge-Archon plan by appearing to be human while actually providing the vehicle for a force that is anything but human. A good analogy for this dynamic is of a scientist in a laboratory who cannot work directly with material because it is too dangerous. So the material (humanity) is placed in a sealed tank (our frequency band) and the scientists (Archons) stand outside the tank and put their hands and arms in long gloves (the hybrid bloodlines) to

manipulate events inside the tank (Fig 292). The hybrid bloodlines are the means through which a non-human force has infiltrated human society while keeping secret the true identity of the entities directing and manipulating events. They are like a genetic version of the Trojan horse. We are back to the *Avatar* movie again and the theme of the American military (with their classic Archon mentality) infiltrating the blue people's society by hiding behind outer forms that looked like them. Once more we see the fundamental Archon trait of *deception*. The human-Archon hybrid vehicles are the origin of the belief in the 'Divine right to rule' because of their bloodline and this still officially applies to the head of state in many countries today. This is especially true in Britain and 16 countries of the Commonwealth where Queen Elizabeth II sits atop the genetic Figure 292: The relationship between the hierarchy of power. Hierarchical structures and repeating ritual are a major expression of reptilian genetics and the reptilian brain and so the hybrid bloodlines are obsessed with it. We can see this in royal protocol (ritual) and the strict divisions of royalty and aristocracy in the form of King/Queen; Prince/Princess; Duke/Duchess; Marquis/Marchioness; Earl/Countess; Viscount/Viscountess; Baron/Baroness. Even most of the sycophants who arse-lick and fawn over these people don't have a clue who they really are and who they really represent. The truth is firewalled behind fierce

compartmentalisation of knowledge at the very highest levels of the satanic and secret society hierarchies and to hide the fact that official royalty and their hybrid brothers and sisters (the 'Dark Suits') that control the world's governments, military, religions, banking, corporations and cartels of oil (Big Oil), pharmaceuticals (Big Pharma), biotech (Big Biotech), armaments (Big War), media (Big Media) and food (Big Food), are human-Archon/Reptilian hybrid bloodlines embarked on a now well-advanced plan for global domination (Fig 293).

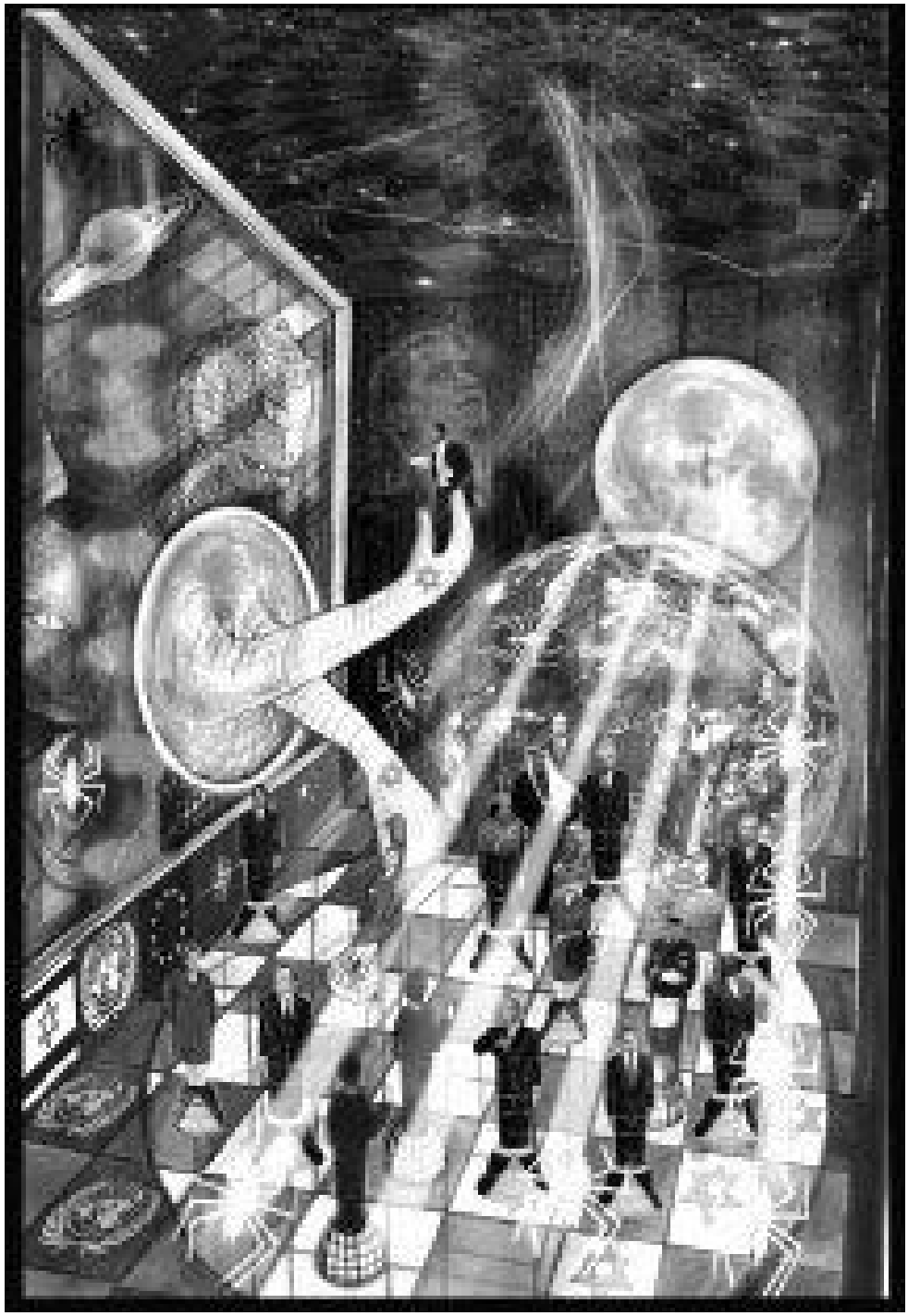


Figure 292: The relationship between the Archons and their hybrids within human reality.

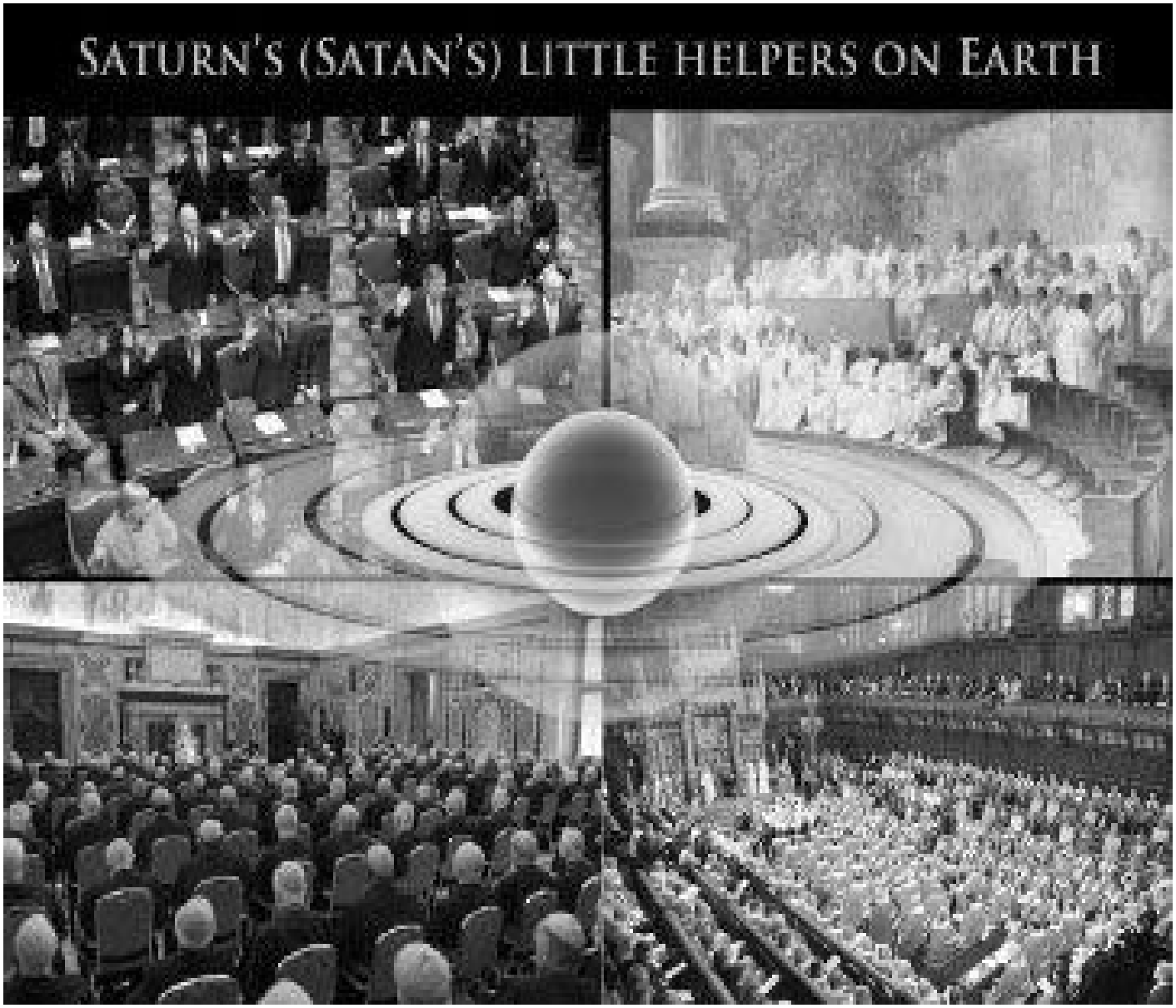


Figure 293: The relationship between the Archons and their hybrids within human reality.

Archon 'royalty'

The bloodlines were implanted all over the world and so almost everywhere you see the symbolic and literal connection between the reptilian and royalty. The hybrid bloodlines and their hidden masters were symbolised by royal emblems such as a dragon, a snake, a plumed

serpent and the tree-cross, or Ankh. Often the genetic lines of royalty and the 'priestly classes' had the same origin and this why you will see many Archon 'royal' bloodlines described as 'priest-kings' – the Merovingian line in what we now call France is a prime example. The Merovingians ruled for 300 years from the middle of the 5th century and are said to be ancestors of the remaining official royal families of Europe and many who operate covertly today in the world of the Dark Suits. These have included many US presidents. The Merovingians came to modern public attention in the books, *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail* and *The Da Vinci Code*, which claimed that the Merovingians were the secret bloodline of Jesus as a result of Mary Magdalene, his alleged wife, taking their offspring to France after the crucifixion. I most strongly suggest that anyone looking dispassionately at the evidence (or lack of it) will soon realise that there was no 'Jesus' and so there was no crucifixion and there were no offspring. Or 'Mary Magdalene' come to that. But there was and is a great secret that involves the Merovingian bloodline and its modern offshoots which relates to its Archon hybrid origins, not Jesus. Archon Royalty and the aristocracy are widely known as 'bluebloods' and Stewart Swerdlow, a survivor of the US government-military mind control project at Montauk on Long Island, New York, says that the term blueblood comes from the increased amount of

copper in their blood. He says that this makes the blood turn a blue-green colour in a process called oxidation. Chinese emperors claimed the right to rule by their descendence from the 'serpent gods', and many emperors were described in reptilian terms; as in having a 'dragon-like countenance'. One of them, Huang Ti, was said to have been conceived by a ray of golden light that entered his mother's womb from the Big Dipper constellation. This is the virgin-birth story that we see all over the world. Among them is the story of Queen Semiramis/Ishtar, the goddess or queen of Babylon, who was said to have been impregnated by the rays of the sun god, Baal (Nimrod). But these deities represent the *Saturn* sun, not the one we see today. The Big Dipper includes Alpha Draconis, the star of the Egyptian god, Set, and many stories about the Reptilians say that Alpha Draconis is home to the Reptilian 'royalty', a winged albino race known as the 'Draco', as in draconian – a word that encapsulates the world that they want to impose on humanity. Emperors of the Archon-Reptilian bloodline succession in China were known as 'Dragons' and this, of course, is the dominant symbol to this day in China and the Far East. James Churchward, one of the best-known researchers of the lost continent of Mu/Lemuria, said that the Nagas, the reptilian bloodline hybrids in India, also populated China, Tibet and Asia. David Frawley, founder and director of the

American Institute for Vedic Studies in Santa Fe, New Mexico, has described how the Vedas, the ancient Hindu holy books, connect the earliest priest-king bloodlines of India to the 'Bhrigus', an order of adepts initiated into the ancient knowledge, who arrived from across the sea (Mu/Lemuria). Frawley writes in, *Gods, Sages, And Kings: Vedic Secrets Of Ancient Civilization*, that the monarchs of these Bhrigus bloodlines included the 'Serpent King' Nahusha. The *Mahauyutpatti*, a Buddhist text, lists 80 kings who descended from the Nagas or 'Serpent Kings'. Rulers throughout India claimed the right to have power over the population because they descended from the Nagas, the offspring from human interbreeding with the Archon serpent 'gods', as they were perceived. Accounts in the Indian epics also refer to how the reptilian Nagas intermingled with white peoples and from this came a hybrid 'royal' line known as the Aryan kings.

Egypt was another major centre for the Archon-Reptilian hybrids after they infiltrated the society of surviving Atlanteans who had relocated there. Infiltrated Egypt clearly symbolised their pharaohs in reptilian terms with the cobra on the forehead, cobra body protruding from the chin and the headdress representing the hood of the cobra (Fig 294). The cobra has been a common symbol of the bloodlines for thousands of years. I have talked about the Jinn, the Arabian name for

the Archons, and the word is also spelt Djinn. Can it be coincidence that in Egypt Dj was a designation for serpent? There was an Egyptian order known as the Djedhi (the inspiration for the Jedi in *Star Wars?)* and there were pharaohs of the Archon-Reptilian line called Djer, Djoser and Djederfra. The oil still used in the British Coronation ritual is symbolic of the fat of the Nile crocodile called the 'Messeh' which was used in the Coronation ceremonies for pharaohs in ancient Egypt. The Egyptian ceremonial title 'Moche' means 'He who is anointed with crocodile fat from the Nile River'. From Messeh we get 'messiah' – the Jewish and Christian legend of the coming 'saviour'. But messiah means the one anointed with the fat of the crocodile: the new pharaoh. This theme can be found in Celtic mythology, too, and the image of the Messeh evolved to become a Dragon, the emblem of kingship. Another organisation behind the hybrid bloodlines in Egypt was the Royal Court of the Dragon, established in 2170 BC and more formally in 1783 BC. This would later expand into other regions and countries and include among its initiates, Vlad the Impaler, the 15th century ruler of Transylvania, the home of the vampire legends in what is now in Romania. Vlad slaughtered tens of thousands of people and impaled many of them on stakes. The decaying corpses were often left for months and Vlad delighted in dipping his bread in the blood of those he ritually killed.

He was the son of Vlad Dracul, who was initiated into the ancient Order of the Dragon by the Holy Roman Emperor in 1431. The Order's emblem was a dragon, wings extended, hanging on a cross. This fits with descriptions of the so-called Reptilian royalty, the winged and white-skinned Draco. All members of the Order had a dragon on their coat of arms and they still do. Vlad Dracul's son, Vlad the Impaler, signed his name Draculea or Draculya – the 'Devil's Son'. This was the origin of Bram Stoker's stories about Dracula, a name that apparently translates as something close to 'Son of Him who had the Order of the Dragon'. The blood-drinking and human sacrifice of the Dragon Order and today's Satanism are a biological software program that runs through the DNA of these families and is passed from parents to children. This is why human sacrifice and blood drinking ritual has followed wherever the bloodlines have located and it still goes on today on a massive scale as I will be revealing in a later chapter. When you think that Queen Mary, or Mary of Teck, grandmother to the present Elizabeth II, was descended from the family of Vlad the Impaler, or 'Dracula', it puts into even more perspective what I have been saying all these years about the Queen and the British royal family and their participation in human sacrifice rituals (Figs 295 and 296). Prince Charles confirmed his Vlad (Dracula) ancestry in 2011 while on a trip to his property in Transylvania (Fig 297). He said that

this bloodline connection gave him a ‘stake’ in protecting Transylvania’s forests and landscape. The Bush family is also related to Vlad the Impaler and this will be no surprise to those who have read some of my other books and their exposure of Father George Bush. The kings of ancient Media in what is now Iran and part of Turkey were known as ‘Mar’ and this translates as ‘snake’ in Persian. They were known as the ‘Dragon Dynasty of Media’, or ‘descendants of the dragon’. The earliest royal lines of Central America claimed descent from the serpent gods, and Credo Mutwa, who has closely studied the genetics of black African ‘royalty’, says that these bloodlines were seeded by the serpent gods that the Zulus call the Chitauri. He says that the same bloodlines were also the source of black African political leaders who followed illusory ‘independence’ from the colonial rule of the European powers. The Sumerian accounts tell of flying serpents and dragons and how the kings of Sumer, going back long before the deluge to some 240,000 BC, were ‘changelings’ seeded by the union of the Anunnaki and humans. The Sumerian Tablets say that the whole idea of ‘kingship’ was introduced by the Anunnaki. The theme of ‘special’ and ‘royal’ bloodlines representing the ‘gods’ on Earth is a universal one and, unfortunately, they are still with us.

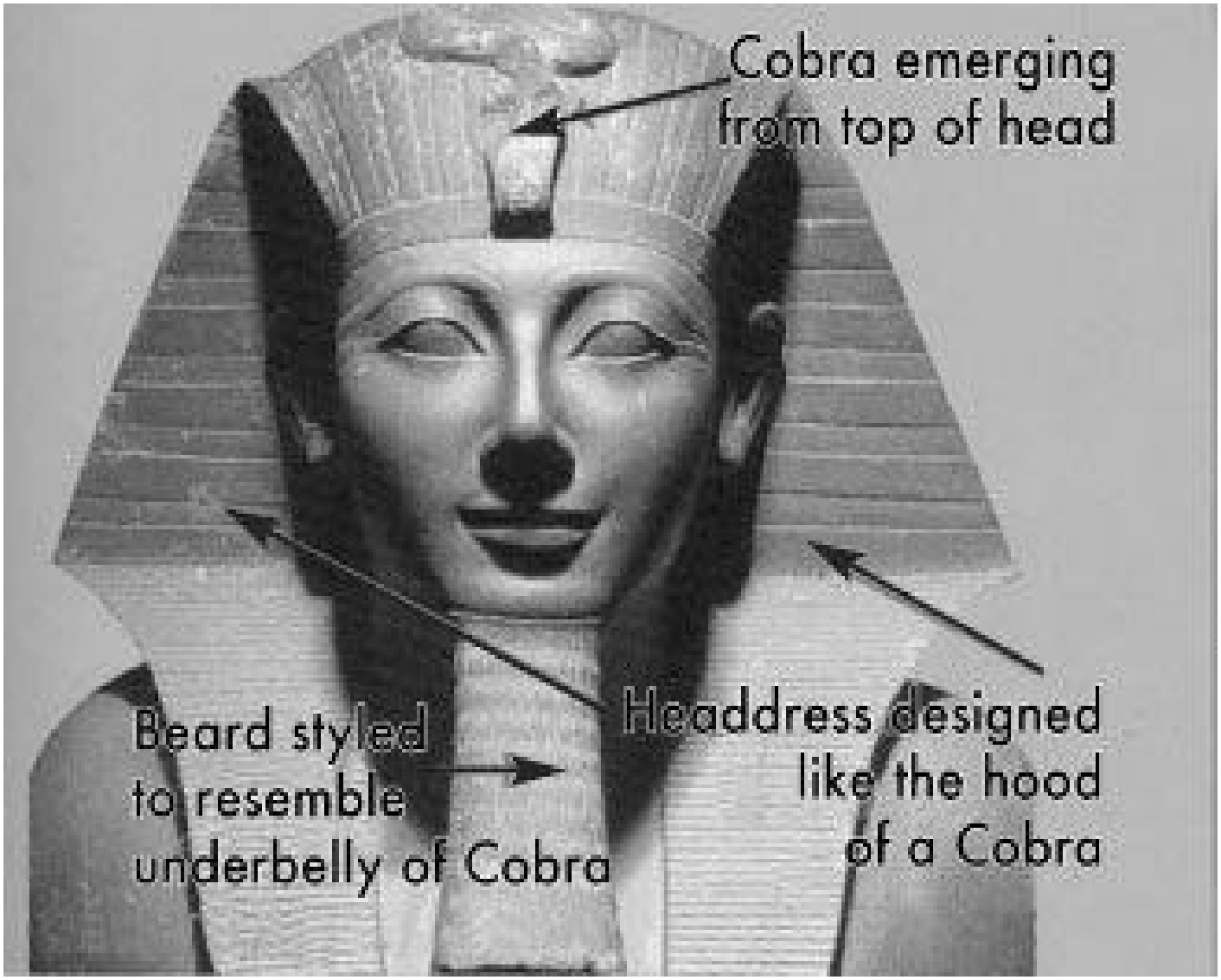


Figure 294: Archon pharaoh.



Figure 295: Mary of Teck of the Vlad the Impaler bloodline.



Figure 296: Mr and Mrs Archon.



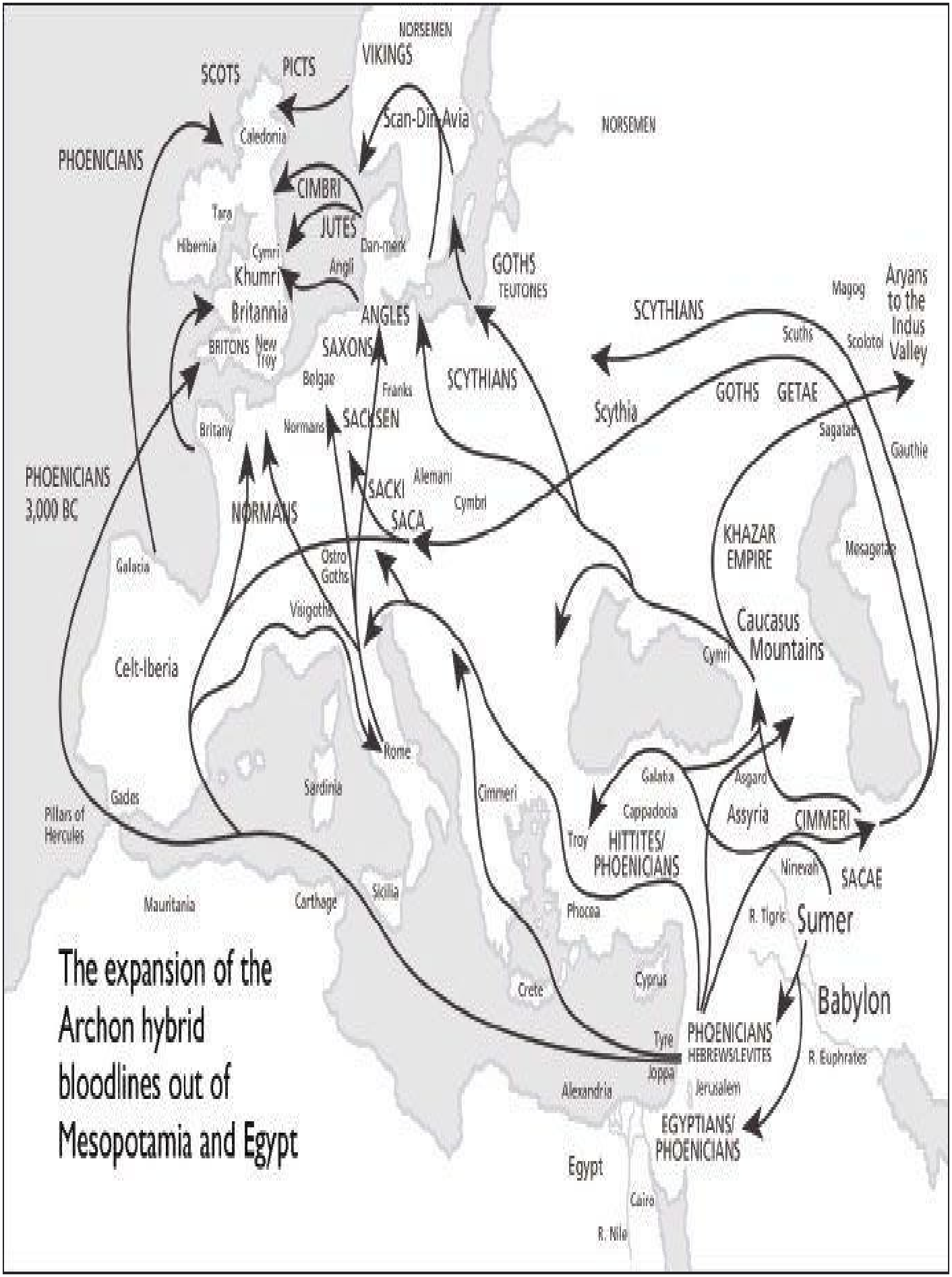
Figure 297: Charles and Vlad, the blood relatives.

Journeys of the Archon people

Montauk survivor Stewart Swerdlow says in his book *Blue Blood, True Blood* that the Sumerians became known as the Sum-Aryans, or simply Aryans, and they expanded into North Africa, Central Asia, Northern India and the Steppes of Russia. He writes: 'The Aryan leaders, all bluebloods, became the Sultans and Rajas of legend.' Swerdlow also points out something that I have been highlighting at length for a long time – the story of the Khazars. I am not going to repeat all the detail which is revealed at considerable length in books like *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and *Remember*

Who You Are; but the basic outline is important because of the impact it has on the world today and for those who have never come across the subject before. The human-reptilian blueblood hybrids were seeded all over the world and their manipulation of the human population has been passed down through the generations to present day. Many blueblood groups expanded their influence a long distance from their origins and the most significant of these in terms of the modern world came out of Sumer and Babylon in what is collectively known as Mesopotamia – the land of the Anunnaki – and other associated regions including Egypt. These peoples, led by their blueblood 'royalty' leadership, took off in all directions. They became the founders of Rome and through the Roman Empire and other routes and names they expanded into eastern, western and northern Europe where they became the royal families and aristocracy which survives to this day, either officially through families like the Windsors in Britain or unofficially embedded in the control networks of government, banking, big business, media and so on (Fig 298). One of the central bloodlines is the House of Rothschild and they arrived in Europe in this Mesopotamian exodus under different names, including Bauer, before they named themselves Rothschild in the 18th century after a Saturn symbol. Stewart Swerdlow said that he learned at Montauk that these bloodlines

interbred with the Celts who were ancestors from the survivors of Atlantis. The Archon-Reptilians' preferred genetic-type for interbreeding are blond-haired, blue-eyed people because, according to Swerdlow, the combination produces a genetic combination that is much easier to mind control.



The expansion of the Archon hybrid bloodlines out of Mesopotamia and Egypt

Figure 298: The Archon bloodlines of the Middle and Near East expanded into Europe under many names.

The Khazar hoax

Anyway, back to the Khazars. These were Sumerian/Babylonian people who settled in the Caucasus mountains region in what is now Georgia and southern Russia and they went on to become the Jewish peoples of Eastern and later Western Europe who are now located overwhelmingly in the United States and Israel (Fig 299). They have no historical association with the land called Israel. The 'Jewish' connection to these former peoples of Mesopotamia only came after 740AD when the Khazar ruler, King Bulan, oversaw a mass conversion by his people to Judaism. It would appear that he wanted to avoid being absorbed by the Christian or Islamic empires on either side. The Khazar king was known as the 'Khagan' or 'Kagan' which is why this is such a common Jewish name to this day. The Khazars also interbred with people from the Far East after the invasion of their region by the socalled 'Golden Horde'. They moved northwards after the Khazar Empire ended and settled in Eastern Europe and then Western Europe before the coming to power of the Nazis and by then they were known under the collective name of 'Jews'. What followed in Nazi Germany caused most of them to head for Palestine and the United States. They are known today as Ashkenazi Jews which comprise the

overwhelming majority of the global Jewish population. The Ashkenazi have also controlled the Israel government since the state was founded in 1948 after mass murder of the Palestinians and the stealing by terror and violence of the Palestinian homeland. The alleged connection of modern Jews to the biblical Israelites, the 'twelve tribes' and the 'Diaspora', or 'Scattering', is an enormous hoax concocted by the Rothschild dynasty – the creators of Zionism – to hoodwink both the Jewish population and the rest of the world. This fantastic confidence trick (the bigger the lie the more will believe it) has had terrible consequences for the Middle East, the Jewish people in general and the wider global population. The overwhelmingly Khazar origin of today's Jewish people has been confirmed by Jewish writers and historians, including Shlomo Sand, Professor of History at Tel Aviv University, in his book, *The Invention of the Jewish People*. See *Human Race Get Off You Knees* and *Remember Who You Are* for the detailed background to this extraordinary story and how the House of Rothschild orchestrated the entire creation of the fake State of Israel. Stewart Swerdlow, who is Jewish himself, writes in *Blue Blood, True Blood*:


Scale 1:20,700,000
300 Kilometers
300 Miles
850 C.E.
BULGARS
Kiev
KHAZARIA
Sarkel
Korch
CRIMEA
Saksin
Atil
Sherson
Tamantarkha
Black Sea
Constantinople
GHUZZ
Aral Sea
Sumandar
Balanjar
Caspian Sea
BYZANTINE
Trebizond
Tbilisi
KHWARIZM
Derbend
Baku
Antioch
GEORGIA
MESOPOTAMIA
Adana
Mosul
Mediterranean Sea
PERSIA
Baghdad

Figure 299: The vast majority of modern Jews originate from Khazaria and Mesopotamia, not Israel. The historical claim to the lands of Palestine is a gigantic hoax.

> … [the Sum-Aryans] mostly established themselves in the Caucasus Mountains and [later] became the Khazars. From here, they spread west towards Europe, seeding the national identities for the Vikings, the Franks, the Teutonic peoples and the Russians. Keep in mind that when Atlantis sank, some of those refugees went to Western Europe and developed into the Celts. Some went to Greece and others to the Italian Peninsula. These peoples were here before the hybrids moved in … These Blueblood leaders also infiltrated the Middle Eastern peoples, such as the biblical Canaanites, Malachites and Kittites.
>
> Babylon was the civilization that Sumer developed into as it expanded into Central Asia to become the Khazars. In fact, many of the Blueblood organisations that developed through the millennia called themselves Babylon Brotherhoods. [They] later combined with the secret Atlantean-Egyptian schools in Europe to become the Freemasons. Some of these immigrants went by the name of Bauer, now known as the Rothschilds. The family quickly took control of the financial and trade foundations of Europe.

The Archon hybrids infiltrated most societies as they expanded and interbred and took control particularly of Europe where they installed their bloodline as the kings, queens and aristocracy in keeping with their obsession for hierarchical structures of power. This can be clearly seen at the time of Queen Victoria (1819-1901) when the ‘British’ royal family had offshoots all over Europe. The First World War pitched Britain, with its monarch, King

George V from the German House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, against Germany and its leader Kaiser Wilhelm ... a cousin of King George V (Fig 300). The Kaiser was the first grandson of Queen Victoria and her German husband, Prince Albert. George V was the first cousin of both Kaiser Wilhelm II and Tsar Nicholas II of Russia. George, Wilhelm and Nicholas' wife, Alexandra, were all grandchildren of Queen Victoria. What did I say about *El*-ite bloodlines taking over the world? The British royal family only became known as the Windsors to hide their German origins while Britain was at war with another wing of the family in Germany. Anti-German sentiment was understandably extreme in Britain during World War I and the popularity of the royal family was not helped by the fact that the name of the heavy German aircraft with the capability of bombing London was the *Gotha* G.IV. So purely for public relations reasons and its own survival the British wing of the German House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha changed its name to Windsor in 1917 and the British wing of the German Battenbergs became the Mountbattens, as in Lord Mountbatten. Swish of the pen, change of the name. This has constantly happened throughout what we call history and continues today as the hybrid bloodline families seek to hide their common origins. By the way, King George V's wife at the time of World War I was Mary of Teck, a bloodline descendent from the Transylvania family of Vlad the Impaler from the

Order of the Dragon. She was also from Germany and she is an example of how the Archon bluebloods engage in arranged marriages to ensure that the bloodline remains 'pure'. The Archons see their genetics as a software program ensuring common perception and behaviour and this is quickly diluted if it is interbred with non-hybrids. I know that all human body-computers are hybrids because of the endless 'downloads' that have happened involving many non-human sources, but I mean here the bloodlines specifically designed to serve the interests of the Demiurge-Archon agenda. Mary of Teck was first betrothed to Prince Albert Victor, Duke of Clarence and Avondale, but he soon died, officially at least, of pneumonia. A year later she became engaged to his brother, George, who went on to be King George V. It was in the script that she would be queen and bring her Vlad DNA with her to seed the next generation and so, like it or not, Georgie Five was told that she would be his wife. This is what happens still today and not only among official royalty, either. The same applies to the *El*-ite families of politics, banking, business and all the rest. They are considered royalty and aristocracy within the network because they carry the bloodline and they must marry (interbreed) according to the Archons' best interests. I have detailed in other books how the bloodlines also have breeding programmes in which women are artificially impregnated via bloodline sperm

banks to ensure that the software program remains intact. The sperm banks allow the major hybrid families such as the Rothschilds and Windsors to impregnate very large numbers of women that do not carry their name. The children from artificially impregnated mothers are apparently nothing to do with these famous families, but they are the same bloodline and the same Archon data program waiting to be activated. The children grow up with other names and are then brought through into power in politics or other institutions that the bloodlines need to control. The different names hide the fact that they are the same bloodline, the same Archon-Reptilian tribe. One unofficial offspring of the Rothschild dynasty is called Phillip Eugene de Rothschild, but he is officially living under another name in the United States after rejecting the family agenda for global conquest. He told me how the Rothschilds have hundreds of thousands of children mostly produced through sperm bank breeding programmes. He said that his father was the late Baron Philippe de Rothschild of the Mouton-Rothschild wine estates in France and that his half-sister is the Baron's daughter, Baroness Philippine de Rothschild, who inherited the wine empire (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and *Remember Who You Are)*.



Figure 300: The Kaiser and George – best of friends while their peoples were at war.

‘Colonialism’ – the expansion of Archontic control

The Archon hybrids of Europe expanded across the world in the years of colonialism when countries like Britain, France, Spain and Portugal invaded and secured control of much of the globe. With each new conquest the bloodline was installed in power under different names and the secret society network that serves Archon interests was introduced to covertly direct events

in the country towards the global goal – the complete 'physical', mental and emotional control of the entire human race. The bloodline passed through the centuries and millennia in royal, aristocratic and colonial dictatorships, but there came a time when people were beginning to rebel against tyrannies that they could clearly see. For the Archon plan to survive these overt dictatorships had to be replaced by tyrannies that people couldn't see hidden behind names like 'democracy' and 'independence'; but it was all a sleight-of-hand, all a colossal scam, and remains so today. The people were given the illusion of freedom through 'democracy' (the right to choose between 'different' masks on the same bloodline face) while the colonies were apparently given independence when all that happened was a transition from overt to covert control. The colonial powers appeared to withdraw from Africa, Asia, the Americas, Australasia and elsewhere, but they left behind the bloodline under different names and impregnated into different races along with the secret society network that serves bloodline interests. The Archon-possessed colonialists never left, except officially, and that includes the United States which continues to be covertly controlled from Europe and more latterly from the Rothschild fiefdom of Israel. The common denominator in all cases is the House of Rothschild because they control the networks of power in the United States as

they do in Israel, Europe, Russia, China etc., etc. I know that will sound far-fetched to many, but it's not, and the common connection is the Archon bloodlines. They have many races and many faces, but the same goal. The bloodlines gradually imposed a covert structure of global control which is akin to a transnational corporation with 'subsidiaries' in almost every country selecting the political leaders and controlling government, finance, commerce and media in line with the Demiurge-Archon agenda for total human enslavement. I will explain more about how this structure operates a little later. The most crucial advantage that the Archon bloodlines have over humanity is simply *knowledge* and they have worked ceaselessly to maintain that advantage by hording the advanced knowledge in the upper levels of their secret society network while blocking its circulation within mainstream society. This is why they control the media, 'education', 'science' and academia. They know how reality works – up to a point – and they know the truth about the sequence of events that we call history. They clearly know who is dictating the direction of the world and what the ultimate outcome is designed to be because *they* are directing the world in pursuit of *their* desired outcome. They also know that humanity's potential for creativity and 'intentionality' means that we have far more power to influence reality than they do and so, more than anything, human self-awareness has had

to be suppressed at all costs. This has been done through *their* media, *their* 'education', *their* 'science', *their* 'academia' and, most effectively of all, *their* religions. Yes, *all* of them. I will be dealing with each of these subjects as we go along.

The use of knowledge is power

The colonial powers of Europe, directed by the bloodline networks, did not send their explorers like Christopher Columbus on hopeful and potentially pointless journeys across the oceans. They knew pretty much where they were going because ancient maps of the world had been retained within the Mystery Schools and the secret society networks that infiltrated and replaced them. One example is the Piri Reis Map of 1513 that includes North and South America, Greenland and Antarctica, the last of which would not be officially discovered until 1820. Piri Reis was a prominent admiral in the Turkish navy and this gave him access to non-public sources to follow his passion for maps and map-making. He said that he met a sailor who claimed he had been one of the pilots working for Christopher Columbus on his journeys to the Caribbean and the Americas between 1492 and1504. The pilot had said that he possessed the map of the world that Columbus had been following. Reis said that he used that map to compile his own and also included information from other ancient charts that he had

collected. Many had been saved from the Gnostic-run Great Library of Alexandria before it was destroyed and Hypatia murdered in 415. The Piri Reis map was discovered in the archives of the Imperial Palace in Constantinople in 1929 and was found to accurately portray the land contours of Antarctica which are covered by the ice sheet and can only be traced using modern technology. Professor Charles H Hapgood from Keene State College at the University of New Hampshire studied this and other maps and produced a book called *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings* in which he concludes that there must have once been a global society with advanced technology. He said that the ancient maps had survived when the civilisation had been destroyed. Another theme of the colonial conquests by the Archon hybrid bloodlines of Europe was of clear pre-knowledge of the cultures they were targeting even before they 'discovered' them. Official history claims that it was pure luck that Hernán Cortés, who led the Spanish conquest of the Aztecs in the Central America, arrived on the same day in 1519 that Aztec prophecy said would see the return of their feathered-serpent god, Quetzalcoatl. Cortés has been described as being 'among history's luckiest conquistadors'; but there was nothing lucky about it. He turned up on the day that he knew would be most likely to make the Aztecs mistake him for Quetzalcoatl. It worked and before the Aztecs realised

their mistake the situation was irretrievable. Credo Mutwa told me how strange people had arrived in Africa before the main invasions with a detailed knowledge of their customs and beliefs. This knowledge once again allowed for manipulation of African chiefs and others by making the 'strange people' appear to be the messengers of African gods. They became known by some as the one-legged people, or 'monopods', an illusion that came from the fact that they were Jesuit priests from the bloodline-created Roman Church who wore long black gowns.

'Novels' based on fact

If you have access to the inner circle of major Archon secret societies you have access to knowledge – including the future direction of the 'plan' – that the rest of the population is denied. This is how George Orwell and Aldous Huxley were able to write their prophetic 'novels', *1984* and *Brave New World*. They were published in 1948 and 1932 and have proved to be incredibly accurate in the light of current events. The Huxley family was big-time involved with the Archon bloodline networks. Aldous Huxley's brother, Julian, was the first director of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) and a founding member of the World Wildlife Fund, much beloved by wildlife assassin, Prince Philip, and his friend Prince

Bernhard of the Netherlands, a former member of the Nazi SS. The mendacious manipulation of environmental concern, especially 'climate change', is being used as a prime excuse to impose global control, of which much more later. Julian Huxley, like the family in general, was a keen promoter of the eugenics 'master race' philosophy and was president of the British Eugenics Society. Aldous Huxley, like his brother, was an inner circle member of the Fabian Society, a highly significant strand in the secret society web, with its, oh, so appropriate logo of the wolf in sheep's clothing (Fig 301). 'Fabian' comes from 'Fabius', the Roman general Quintus Fabius Maximus Verrucosus. His claim to fame was to wear down the enemy over long periods and avoid battles that could prove decisive either way. He and his troops would walk in and take over only when the enemy had been sufficiently weakened. I have just described the very technique that has been used on humanity since the Archon hijack and continues in extremis today. If you have access to the inner core of the Fabian Society you will know about the projected agenda for human enslavement. It just so happens that at one time Aldous Huxley taught French at Eton, the super-exclusive college near Windsor Castle just outside London where the royal children go and others from the most elite Archon bloodline families. One of Huxley's pupils was a boy called Eric Blair, later far better known

as ... *George Orwell*. Huxley introduced Orwell to the Fabian Society and the knowledge they both accessed allowed them to so accurately portray a global Big Brother state based on total control and, in Huxley's case, manipulation by genetics, drugs and mind control to impose the will of the Archon few on the human many. Huxley supported the 'cause' while Orwell worked almost to his dying day to expose it in *1984* (the year that marked the 100th anniversary of the Fabian Society). By the way, the Fabian Society also established and still directs the London School of Economics, one of the foremost 'education' centres for developing and recruiting the Archon bloodline operatives of the next generation (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees)*. I also tell the story in the same book and *Remember Who You Are* of Dr Richard Day, a Rockefeller (Archon bloodline) insider, who told a group of paediatricians in Pennsylvania in 1969 how America and the world was going to change in line with a global plan. What he said has since proved to be correct in virtually every detail. All these people knew what was planned because there is a knowledge base within the network that is very different to the one in the public domain. Another aspect to the way advanced knowledge was employed by the powers that colonised the world from their headquarters in Europe involves language (frequency, vibration). Whenever colonialists conquered a country they

imposed their own language – this is why South Americans today speak Spanish or Portuguese while their original languages are marginalised, discouraged and even officially suppressed. The inner sanctums of the Archon secret societies know that if you change the language you change the *vibration* (information fields) of the people and their society. English is the most effective vibrational prison within modern languages and so it has been promoted to worldwide prominence.

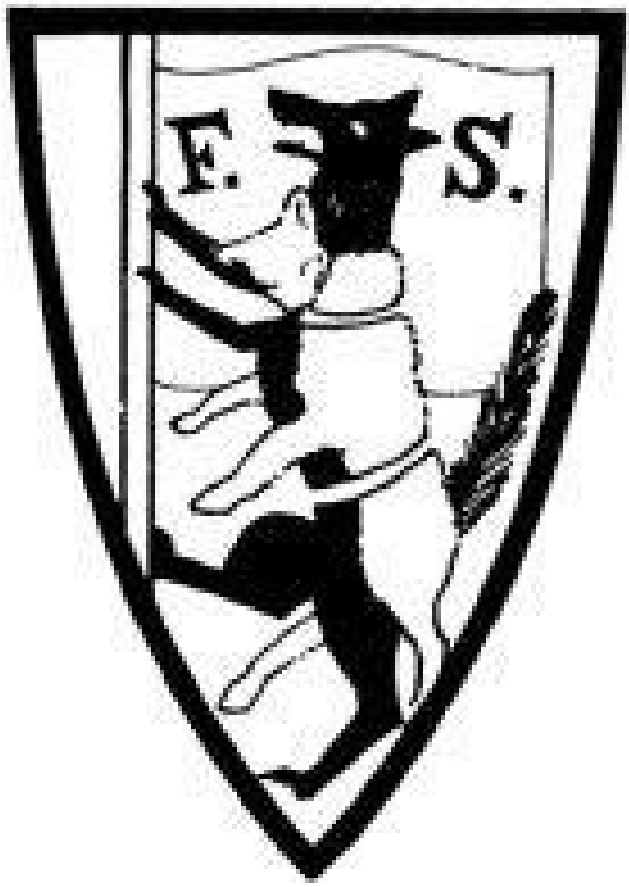


Figure 301: The Fabian Society is a wolf in sheep's clothing.

Coming and going ...

Now, one more point about the Archon bloodlines which has got me lots of ridicule from the media and those that the media tells what to think – *shapeshifting*. Yes, the human-Archon hybrids can morph between human, reptilian and other forms because, well, they are human-Archon *hybrids*. Shapeshifting is impossible? No, it's very logical and straightforward when you understand reality. People dismiss the very idea because they believe that the world is 'solid' and 'physical'. If it were this would preclude shapeshifting, of course, but it isn't. We are back to those few cubic centimetres at the back of the brain where we construct our visual reality. This is where shapeshifting actually takes place. The brain first decodes the human energetic field of the Archon hybrids and then, when the reptilian or other Archon information field becomes the dominant one, the brain decodes that. To the observer of decoded holographic reality a person will appear to have changed from a solid form into another solid form; but it is all illusion. The brain has been decoding the human field, then suddenly switches its attention to the Archon field and thus one holographic form appears to 'shapeshift' into another (Fig 302). Think of it of two television channels mixing from one to the other as you press the zapper. Stewart Swerdlow's information from his Montauk experience was that the 'Archon geneticists' are ideally looking for a 50-50 ratio between human and Archon-Reptilian genetics. This

combination is designed to produce a form that looks human, but can shapeshift back to Archon-Reptilian by 'concentrating on the genetics the hybrid [wishes] to open, or lock up, whatever the case may be'. Marriages and relationships between hybrid families are carefully selected in an effort to maintain this human-Archon parity and the sperm banks do this technologically. The marriage of Prince Charles to Princess Diana (Lady Diana Spencer) in 1981 at St Paul's Cathedral (the site where the Romans worshipped the ancient Archon Goddess Diana) was an infamous case of an arranged bloodline genetic partnership (Fig 303). Diana didn't know at first, but the royal inner circle did. Charles' personal choice was Camilla Parker-Bowles, but these people have to do their genetic duty. I have told the Diana story in detail in my book, *The Biggest Secret*, and exposed the blood-drinking and human sacrifice by the British royal family. One of my many sources was Christine Fitzgerald, an alternative healer that Diana often visited and they were close friends for nine years. Christine told me in recorded interviews that Diana's nicknames for the Windsors were 'the lizards' and 'the reptiles' and she would say 'they're not human'. Diana's grandmothers, the Countess Spencer and Ruth Lady Fermoy, were inner circle members of the late Queen Mother's court and so were four of her great aunts. The Spencers and the Queen Mother were very close and

Diana was born on the royal estate at Sandringham in North Norfolk where the Spencers had a house. Lady Fermoy and the Queen Mother manipulated Diana into the marriage with Prince Charles. Diana was imprisoned at the Queen Mother's home, Clarence House, across from Buckingham Palace, in the weeks before the wedding to ensure that she could not pull out – which she wanted to do at a very late stage. Christine Fitzgerald said that Diana was told by her family: 'Your face is on the tea towels and you're too late to chicken out.' Diana's journey to St Paul's Cathedral that fateful day of June 29th, 1981 began at Clarence House and she told Christine Fitzgerald that she had felt a deathly calm: 'I felt I was a lamb to the slaughter. I knew it, and I couldn't do anything about it.' Sixteen years later, with William the heir to the Windsor dynasty duly produced, Diana was dead in an engineered car crash (see *The Biggest Secret*). Diana's other son, Prince Harry, is clearly not Charles' child – you only have to look at William and Charles and then Harry to see that. *Hello?* It is the elephant in the living room that the media doesn't talk about. Harry is, however, the spitting image at the same age of Captain James Hewitt with whom Diana had a relationship after the non-marriage with Charles began to break down (Fig 304). Diana described herself as the Windsors' 'brood mare' to produce Windsor heirs with Spencer genetics and the reason for this was that

the Windsors Archon/Reptilianhuman genetic balance was approaching Archon-Reptilian domination and with that the inability to retain human form. They needed an infusion of the preferred blonde-haired, blue-eyed genetics to redress the balance and they now have that with William. Diana became an outcast once this was done and Charles ran a covert relationship with Camilla Parker-Bowles using the code names ‘Gladys and Fred’. They subsequently married and she became a member of the Windsor version of the Addams family.



Figure 302: Shapeshifting only takes place within the decoding processes of the observer. The shift is energetic, not 'physical', because there is no 'physical'.



Figure 303: The marriage of genetic convenience for the Archon Windsor clan.



Figure 304: Hewitt, Harry and Charles – it's not obvious is it?

Archontic America

The legends and accounts about the Archons, Jinn, Chitauri, Nagas and the serpent sea and fish gods of Sumer and Babylon were all said to shapeshift and move in and out of human form. I have been told by hundreds of people around the world from all walks of life about their experiences of seeing people shapeshift from human to reptilian and other forms and back again. Survivors of government-military mind control programmes in many countries have described to me how they often witnessed shapeshifting. One was Cathy O'Brien, an American who was held captive from the time she was a small child in a mind control programme called Project Monarch (named after the Monarch butterfly). Watch for celebrities portrayed with butterflies because it is often symbolic of their Monarch

programming. Project Monarch was an 'elite' offshoot of the horrific MKUltra, a mind control programme operated by agencies including the CIA. Its existence was made public in the 1970s, but the true depth of its evil and scale was covered up by an official 'investigation' headed by ... Nelson Rockefeller. An Archon bloodline mind control programme 'investigated' by an Archon bloodline asset. Rockefeller was four-times Governor of New York (a post always secured for a bloodline asset) and US vice-president to the unelected shapeshifter, Gerald Ford, who came to power in the wake of the Watergate scandal designed to oust Richard Nixon. It was Ford who appointed Rockefeller to head the MKUltra 'inquiry'. This is how the bloodlines operate. Ford himself had been involved in MKUltra and Project Monarch. He was a Congressman for Cathy O'Brien's home state of Michigan when he arrived at her house to take her away with the full approval of her Satanist family. Cathy tells the detailed story of what happened to her in a book called *Trance-Formation of America*, co-written with partner, Mark Phillips, who helped her to begin the long task of deprogramming. Project Monarch put Cathy together with US presidents and other major political figures because they could rape and abuse her and, in the case of Father George Bush, rape, abuse and torture her young born-in-captivity daughter, Kelly, with no chance of the truth coming out. They were held in

captivity and their memories of the abuse locked behind firewalls installed in their mind. Cathy describes in her book how she saw Father George Bush shapeshift into a reptilian form. She says that Bush opened a book at a page depicting 'lizard-like aliens' and said that he was from 'a far off, deep space place'. As he did so, he transformed 'like a chameleon' into a reptile. Cathy tells of another experience at NASA's Goddard Space Flight Centre mind control laboratory near Washington DC with two Father Bush associates, Bill and Bob Bennett. Brutal Bill was United States Secretary of Education under Reagan-Bush (actually Bush-Reagan) and Director of the Office of National Drug Control Policy (or 'Drug Czar') during the Bush presidency. This is not surprising given that the bloodlines run the global drug trade and so put their own people in the key positions of drug policy and enforcement to make sure they are never caught. Only the small fry are caught – and the competition. Brutal Bob Bennett is an American attorney best known for representing President Bill Clinton during the Monica Lewinsky scandal. Cathy described what happened with the Bennetts after she was given mind-altering drugs:

> In the darkness around me I could hear Bill Bennett talking: 'This is my brother, Bob. He and I work as one unit. We are alien to this dimension – two beings from another plane.' The hi-tech light display swirling around me convinced me I was transforming dimensions with them. A laser of light hit the black wall in front of me, which seemed to explode into a panoramic view of a White House cocktail

party – as though I had transformed dimensions and stood amongst them. Not recognizing anyone, I frantically asked: 'Who are these people?'

'They're not people and this isn't a spaceship', [Bill] Bennett said. As he spoke, the holographic scene changed ever so slightly until the people appeared to be lizard-like aliens. 'Welcome to the second level of the underground. This is a mere mirror reflection of the first, an alien dimension. We are from a trans-dimensional plane that spans and encompasses all dimensions.'

'I have taken you through my dimension as a means of establishing stronger holds on your mind than the Earth plane permits,' Bill Bennett was saying. 'Being alien, I simply make my thoughts your thoughts by projecting them into your mind. My thoughts are your thoughts.'

As Don Juan Matus said: 'They gave us their mind.' In the case of the Bennett 'mind', they can keep it, thank you. Cathy also describes an experience that she had with Miguel de la Madrid, the President of Mexico during Father Bush's period at the White House. She writes in *Trance-Formation of America:*

De La Madrid had relayed the 'legend of the Iguana' to me, explaining that lizard-like aliens had descended upon the Mayans. The Mayan pyramids, their advanced astronomical technology, including sacrifice of virgins, was supposedly inspired by the lizard aliens. He told me that when the aliens interbred with the Mayans to produce a form of life they could inhabit, they fluctuated between a human and Iguana appearance through chameleon-like abilities – 'a perfect vehicle for transforming into world leaders'. De la Madrid claimed to have Mayan/alien ancestry in his blood, whereby he

transformed back into an Iguana at will.

Remember how the Mayans said that a reptilian race known as the 'Iguana Men' and their leader, the 'feathered serpent' Kukulkan, had come from the sky to interbreed with them and teach them how to build pyramids? Decoded Mayan hieroglyphics reveal an obsession by their 'royal' families with tracing their lineage back to the interbreeding with the 'gods' and how this genetic inheritance gave them the right to rule on behalf of those gods. Cathy believed her experiences to be mind control trickery to confuse her, and that's understandable, but I have spoken with hundreds of people who have had similar experiences in everyday life who have not been near a mind control programme. What the Bennetts said also fits perfectly with the way the Gnostics and other peoples described the actions and nature of the Archons, Jinn, Flyers and all the rest. There are the endless accounts in the ancient world that describe the same phenomenon that Cathy O'Brien experienced. You will find a host of stories and experiences of people who have seen the shapeshifting of famous people and others in books like *The Biggest Secret* and *Children of the Matrix*.

The black-eyed people

I have seen people's eyes shift from human form to something certainly not human and this happened most

memorably with the late British Prime Minister Edward Heath at the Sky television studios in London in 1989 (Fig 305). I knew nothing about any of this information at the time. I was a television presenter with the BBC and a national spokesman for the British Green Party and I had arrived at the studio to be interviewed live on the night the results came in for elections to the European Parliament. I was met at reception and taken to the make- up room. It seemed to be empty as I walked through the open door and the lady said that someone would be along to see me soon. I sat in a chair facing the make-up mirror thinking that I was alone, but I saw something in the corner of my eye and turned to see Ted Heath who was sitting behind the door waiting for his make-up to be removed after an earlier interview. I gave him a friendly 'hello', but he did not respond in any way. Then he turned to face me. No words were spoken at any time. His head was still, but he moved his eyes to the top of my head and slowly down to my feet and then back again. At that point he turned back and faced the mirror. I can only describe what he did as like being scanned – yes, scanning my energy field. He had a really inquisitive look on his face as he did so ... a sort of *'Mmmm*, what's this?' The biological programs running through the hybrid's DNA has not suppressed many of the latent 'sixth' senses as they have in humans and so they can see reality beyond the holographic, including

the human auric field. The most extraordinary part of the experience was that during the 'scanning' his eyes turned jet back. I mean the whole of the eyes, including the whites. I described it later as like looking into two black holes. There was no point where I made eye contact because there were no eyes. There were only two black channels through which I was looking into another dimension – the realm of the Archons as I would say now. I had no idea what was happening at the time, but it is clear with the benefit of decades of research and awareness expansion that I was looking through Heath's visible-light human hologram or projection into the realms of manipulation that were possessing the hologram and hiding behind Heath's apparently human form (Fig 306). I have heard and read stories around the world since then about what are called the 'black-eyed people' and what is said about them reflects my experience with Heath. It was therefore no surprise some years later to be told by many credible sources that Heath was a child-sacrificing reptilian shapeshifter. A friend sent me a picture of US Vice-President Joe Biden at Obama's 2013 State of the Union-address that reminded me distinctly of what I saw when I looked at Heath (Fig 307). I also came across the work in 2013 of researcher David Weatherly and his book, *Black Eyed Children*, in which he describes a recurring phenomenon of pale-faced children, usually in threes

and aged between around 10 and 13, who knock persistently on people's doors (never using the doorbell apparently) and ask to come in. People report a sense of unease and foreboding during these encounters even before the children reveal their 'solid black eyes' (precisely what I saw with Heath). They also describe a putrid smell, very much like sulphur – a common theme of those who have experienced Grey or reptilian entities. Weatherly said that it appeared to be the goal of these strange 'children' to 'create this high level of fear in the victim' and he speculates that they could be demonic entities or 'alien hybrids' feeding off the target's fear. This fits with what I have described about fear and death being the sustenance of the Archons. The 'children' simply 'disappear when the encounters are over – leave our frequency range. British Prime Minister Edward Heath was a black-eyed Archon hybrid and this explains so much about him, as we shall see.



Figure 305: Edward Heath



Figure 306: Heath as he appeared to me at Sky Television.

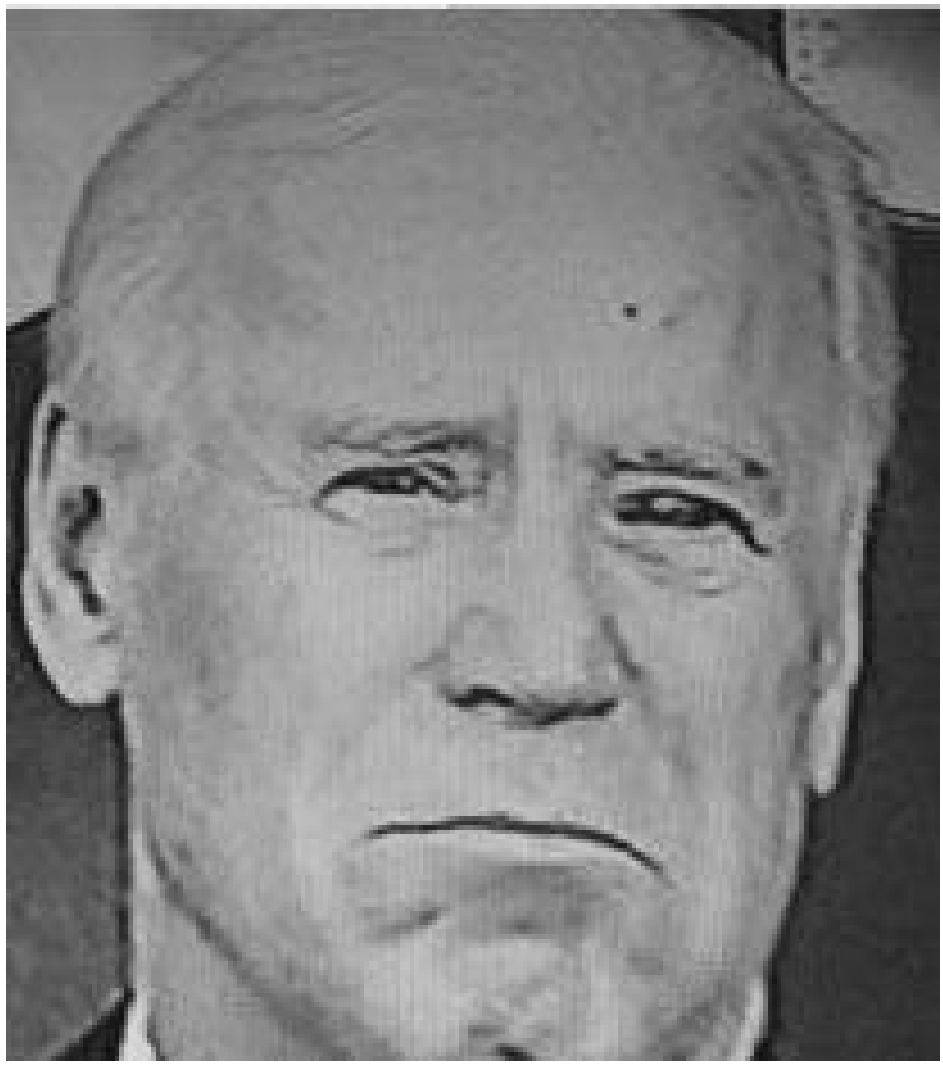


Figure 307: Joe Biden, black-eyed-un.

I went to see a woman before I had gone public on the reptilian information to talk about her experiences of Satanism at an area of woodland and clearings called Burnham Beeches just west of London. The land is owned by 'The City', the financial district of London and an Archon bloodline centre of global importance. The woman's former husband, a Satanist she told me, was employed as the warden to look after the 'Beeches' and arrange the rituals for prominent Satanists and others.

They lived in a house on the land which is very dark and secluded at night. I chatted to her for some time about her experience as the one-time wife of a Satanist and then, as I was putting down my tea cup and turning to leave, I said in passing that I was having some very strange conversations with people who said they had seen humans turn into reptiles. I immediately heard her gasp a breath and I turned to see her clutching her chest in a state of some shock. She told me that she had not mentioned her reptilian experiences because she thought that this would sound crazy even for me. It didn't – I was already on the case. She described seeing figures in the woods at dusk wearing robes and hoods and with reptilian faces when they turned to look at her. Then she told me about Heath. She said that late one night in the 1970s when Heath was Prime Minister she took her dog for a walk and saw some lights through the trees. She went to investigate and got as close as she could without being seen. She saw to her amazement a satanic ritual circle which included the robed Ted Heath and his Chancellor of the Exchequer, Anthony Barber. Heath appeared to be leading the ritual and as she watched she said that Heath began to shapeshift into a reptilian entity. She said that no one in the circle looked in any way fazed by this and they acted as if it was the most natural thing in the world to them. 'He eventually became a full-bodied Reptiloid, growing in size by some

two foot', she told me. This is a very common description among those who say they have experienced shapeshifting. The reptilian figure is much taller than the human. Remember that we are talking about a switch between two information fields and they can be encoded to grow as big or as small as the encoding dictates. The woman said that Heath was 'slightly scaly' and 'spoke fairly naturally, although it sounded like long distance – if you can imagine the short time lapses' (as with the old transatlantic telephone calls). This was Heath's Archon-self talking from its own reality – the one that I was looking into through his black eyes. Burnham Beeches is little more than half an hour's drive from the British prime minister's country residence at Chequers (a game played with black and white squares like the Freemasonic floor). Heath was once seen by the media walking arm in arm with Madonna into an exclusive London restaurant. 'She is a highly intelligent woman', Heath said later. I wonder what she and the shapeshifting Satanist could have found to talk about?

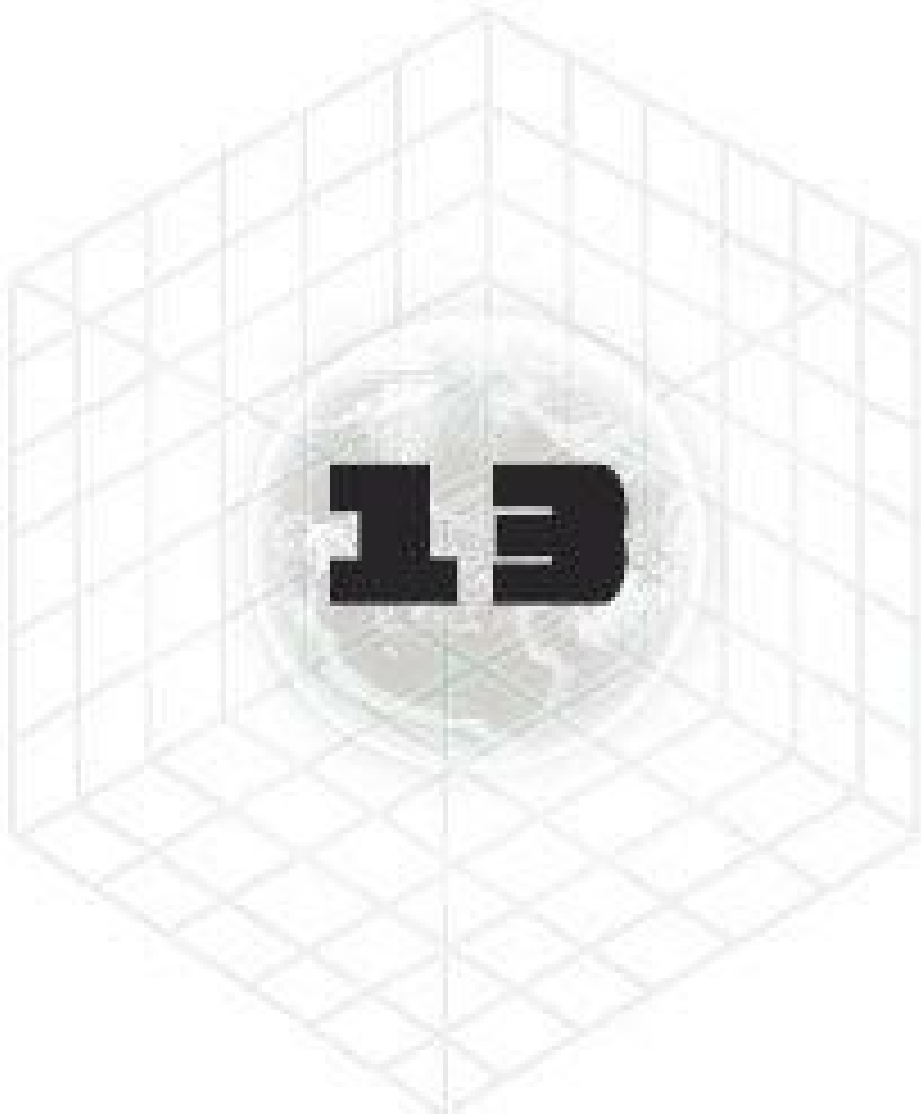
The Archon bloodlines have not only infiltrated royalty, politics, banking, corporations, media etc. They are also controlling academia, science, medicine and the entertainment industry – a prime form of mass perception programming. You also find them controlling the religions (which they introduced) and misdirecting and undermining the New Age arena (which they

introduced) and that of conspiracy and UFO research which they constantly seek to manipulate. Of course that must be the case when they are trying to suppress information that would awaken humanity to its plight and its true power. The Archons want their own on the inside wherever possible. I attended a conspiracy conference in California many years ago in which multiple speakers were appearing. I walked into a room at the hotel while the event was in progress where books and such like were being sold between speaking sessions. The room was empty apart from one man who was approaching the global conspiracy from the Christian Patriot direction. He said as we chatted that he liked my information, but he could not get his head around the reptilian shapeshifting stuff. I said, as I do to everyone, that he should take what feels right to him and leave the rest and see what happens. The following day he came up to me and said 'I know what you mean now'. A particular speaker and 'researcher' had taken great exception to something that the man had written in his conspiracy newspaper about Zionism and started a very loud and hostile argument in the hotel bar next to the lobby. I had met this speaker a few times over the years, unfortunately, and I found him to be very cold, arrogant, self-obsessed and an extremely nasty piece of work – all Archon bloodline traits. He never looked me in the eye, either, always looking to the right or left and often at

close range for some reason. I think the phrase is ‘in your face’. I had him down not to be trusted from day one. Anyway, the argument in the bar reached such proportions that the hotel manager asked the two of them to leave because they were upsetting other guests and the newspaper editor told me that he headed for the elevator to get away from the abuse. He said that he walked into the elevator and turned around to face the door as it was closing. But just before the doors met, an arm was pushed through and they reopened. It was the speaker chap who, the man told me, proceeded to put his face right in front of his (been there) and as the speaker continued to vent his fury his face shapeshifted into a reptilian form. I have heard so many stories that describe people shifting when in a state of extreme anger and fury. It happens because their emotional state shoots an electrical charge through the DNA and causes it to distort or shift into the Archon-Reptilian codes. These then project the Archon-Reptilian information field and to the observer the person has shapeshifted from human to reptilian. As the distortion corrects itself, the human form returns. Shapeshifting is not a physical body changing into another physical body because there is no physical. It is this lack of understanding among media and public that prompt reflex-action dismissal and ridicule when I speak of this phenomena. The DNA that scientists think they see is only the holographic

expression of decoded *waveform* information. The duel DNA of the Archon hybrids is also decoded *waveform* information. There is no physical shift, but a shift at the waveform level when the Archon-Reptilian field dominates the human field as the codes are switched.

People talk bollocks – as in shapeshifting is impossible – because their perceptions of reality and possibility have been programmed by bollocks all their lives. That's how we got into this bollocks and we'll stay there until we reverse the process by ceasing to be unquestioning software programs and expand our sense of the possible.



Pyramid Power

Be kind, for everyone you meet is fighting a hard battle.
Socrates

I have written and spoken extensively about the global structure that allows the few to direct the lives of the

many and I have documented at great length the mass mind and emotional manipulation techniques that are constantly employed to this end. I am not going to repeat it all here in detail because this is available in other books. I will purposely keep it short and to the point, but I do need to outline the basic structure and techniques for those who are reading my work for the first time.

Among the biggest blocks on people accepting the global conspiracy is that they cannot conceive that it could be possible. How could a few manipulate world events and the lives of billions? It can't be done, so the idea of a conspiracy must be crazy – *bye*. I see this response constantly from 'journalists' and the public, and do they ever research and check it out for themselves? No. Their programmed minds have decided that it's not possible because they lack the imagination to conceive that it's possible or the will to even pursue the possibility, and so that for them is the end of the story. The Moon is not natural, or totally natural? Same reaction – and *even, even* more so. There is a Mind-Matrix connected to the Moon and Saturn manipulating human perception? Same, even, more so. I say to dismissive journalists and interviewers sometimes: 'I have spent nearly a quarter of a century researching this subject full time in more than 50 countries – how much research have you done?' The answer is *none*. But they still feel entitled to dismiss

something they know absolutely nothing about. In fact, 'they' are not dismissing it. The programs that dictate their perceptions are doing the dismissing as they run through their non-coding DNA. 'Condemnation without investigation is the height of ignorance', Albert Einstein is quoted as saying. This is a brilliant summary of widespread human perception and response. The structure that allows the few to control the rest can be explained very simply, but most won't stop to listen – at ultimate cost to themselves and even more so to their children and grandchildren. So many people are struggling and suffering today from coldly-engineered economic chaos and deprivation because when it was being orchestrated they were watching the game show or the football, or dismissing the very idea that there is a global conspiracy to enslave the masses, not least through economic means.

The globalisation of human control

The hybrids and their most elite agents and gofers with full knowledge of what they are doing can be symbolically counted on one hand compared with the human population. So any structure of global control must have as a prime necessity the constant and incessant centralisation of power. With every step along that road the fewer and fewer are securing power over the more and more. Another 'must have' is that the

knowledge of what is really happening must be kept only to those who absolutely *have* to know. Everyone else in the structure is allowed only enough information to make their contribution in ignorance of what they are ultimately contributing to. This applies right down the pyramid to the general public and the lower you go the greater the ignorance of what is going on unless you make it your business to find out (Fig 308). Intelligence agencies operate on the same principle of 'compartmentalisation' with knowledge distributed only on the basis of a 'need to know'. The Archon bloodline Cabal imposed their control structure in the countries that they colonised from Europe and when they apparently 'withdrew' and 'awarded independence' that structure remained in place. This included the United States, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, Africa, Central and South America and the Far East. The structure consists of a network of secret societies and satanic groupings headed by Archon bloodline families and their corrupt agents that covertly dictate events through politics, finance and corporations, very much including the mainstream media. Here you have the main reason why so many former colonies have since been run by tyrants and crooks (elected and unelected) that answer to foreign interests and the bloodline-created-and-controlled transnational corporations. The corporations steal a country's land and resources and grow

cashcrops for the Western markets while many in the population go hungry and live in abject poverty for lack of access to their own land. This is also why the price of commodities and resources from these former colonies is not set by them, but by the heartless Archon financial markets in Wall Street and 'The City' of London. The physical occupation of the former colonies worldwide was replaced by financial occupation through manufactured 'Third World debt' (see ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free)* and now we are seeing the return of physical occupation, especially in Africa and the Middle and Near East, through direct invasion and 'rebel' mercenaries triggering 'peoples revolutions' which are nothing more than fronts for the Archon bloodline networks that control the United States, Britain and NATO (see *Remember Who You Are)*. The so-called 'Arab Spring' can be described in a single sentence: People with brown faces being played off against people with brown faces so that people with white faces can steal their land. The technique is simple. You covertly fund, arm and train 'rebels' in a country like Libya and Syria and order them to attack government and civilian targets. Nothing is said in the media at this point because you don't want the public to know how it all started. Government troops then respond to the 'rebel' attacks and at this point the global media, the prostitutes and soul-sellers at the BBC, CNN, Fox News, MSNBC and all

the rest, begin to hysterically report the official line that the target regime is killing its own people and must be 'regime-changed' by bombing civilians from the air or by having them murdered by the 'rebels'. Even the then Italian Prime Minister Silvio Berlusconi has said publicly since the Libya invasion that it was not an 'Arab Spring' or people's revolution, but an invasion by the international community using the 'rebels' as the excuse. I am not saying that Gaddafi in Libya or Assad in Syria arrived from the angelic realm, but ask the great majority of the people if they would rather live in Libya and Syria as they were or what they have become thanks to American, British and NATO (bloodline) intervention. Libya is now in bloody and violent chaos and this is spreading across North and West Africa as the crazies seek to divide and rule the entire continent and acquire its land and resources as they have with the Libyan oil, gas and once semi-independent banking system. Rifaat Sayed Ahmad, Director of the Cairo-based Java Center for Political Studies, said NATO bombing had replaced Gaddafi with what looked more like medieval rule than 'democracy':

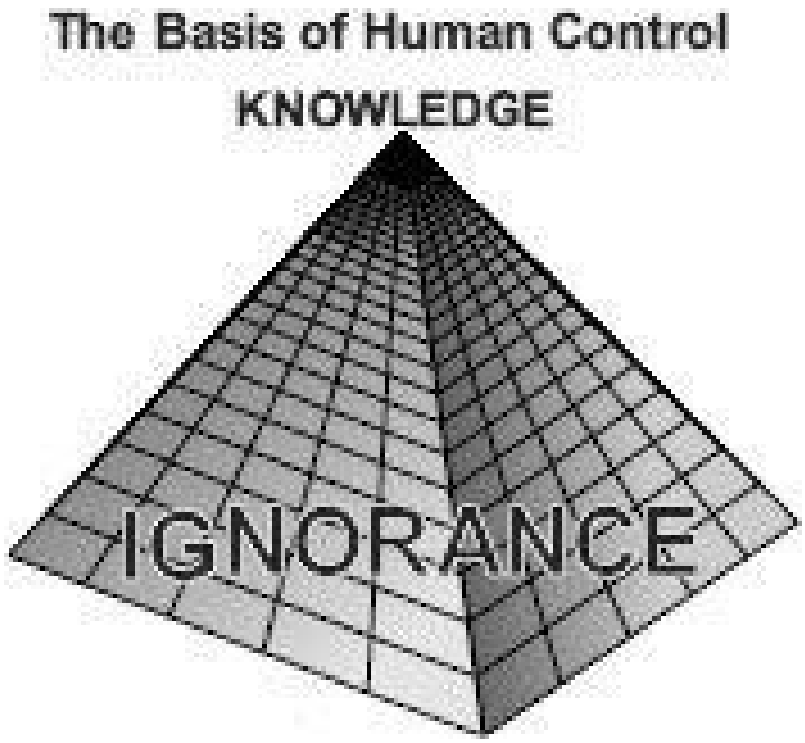


Figure 308: The structure of human control through the suppression of knowledge.

> NATO air strikes threw the once prospering country by African standards back into the Middle Ages, and still worse, they plunged it into a civil war. The West used military force to install an obedient yet unpopular regime unable to deal with the religious and tribal feud that is tearing the country apart. Libyan oil and gas – that was the main target of NATO's military intervention in the name of the noble goal of freeing ordinary Libyans from Colonel Gaddafi's dictatorship, as one French TV program put it.

Through all these means and more the world has pretty much been taken over by the bloodline networks and the structure of control put in place. The story of Planet Earth is complex and I am trying to keep it simple and most relevant to what is happening today, but something to emphasise is that the Archons have had

their high-technology throughout what we call human history. They had an advanced knowledge of genetics, computers, nanotechnology and all the rest while humans recovering from the cataclysm were knocking rocks together. But what is the point of giving a computer to a caveman? It was this technological capability and their non-human form that made Archons in their many guises appear to be gods. These technological and reality-manipulating capabilities, which are well beyond where human science is even today, were the source of the fantastic structures in the ancient world that mainstream scientists attribute to an otherwise primitive people. The plan was to guide human development to where they would be able to operate Archon technology to the point where they could use it to enslave themselves. This is precisely what is happening now. 'Modern' technology (still the Stone Age of what is possible) has allowed for mass surveillance, electromagnetic mind manipulation, genetic modification through food and drink, and the killing of more people than ever before in known human history. This has been introduced drip by drip by drip as many humans have reached the stage where they can employ the technology and use it to change society. Most of these people have been Archon-controlled, but most will not be aware of that. To them it would have been done from their own inspiration. Technologies of control and human health

destruction are developed today in deep underground bases (or DUMBS) where at the deepest levels they connect with the underground cities of the Archons. Cover stories and cover people are concocted and employed to explain how any new technology to advance human control was invented and where it came from. This can be very financially rewarding for the cover story front-people. New technology is just pouring out today as the Archons seek to race to their goal of total human control. Computers, the Internet, mobile phones and their communication masts are all part of this. The aim is to eventually use technology to turn humans into a cyborg race – the transhumanist agenda – which is what the *Archons* are. They gave us their mind and now they want to give us their body-type. All this has been unfolding since they gained substantial control of human thought, emotion and genetics and we need to throw a spanner in their works – and fast. The ear-phone devices that increasing numbers of people wear all day (and killing themselves in doing so) are an example of how humans are being quietly conditioned to add technology to the body and think nothing of it.

Gimme the power

Known human history can be seen as a constant centralisation of global power which has got faster and faster. This happens because the more you centralise

power the more power you have at the centre to centralise even quicker. What has long been termed ‘globalisation’ – the centralisation of global power in all areas of our lives – has not happened by chance. It is the Archon agenda unfolding. I see the mass protests about the exploitation and suffering that globalisation has inflicted upon billions, but the protestors don’t see that globalisation is part of an enormous multi-levelled, multidimensional plan for human suppression which Orwell, if anything, understated. They see what is happening as basically greedy corporations exploiting the masses; but the corporations are not the origin of this exploitation and suppression; they are merely *vehicles* for it. There was a time when humans lived in tribes and they all decided what the tribe would do. Then the tribes were pulled together into what are called countries and nations and the few at the centre of the nation (government) were now dictating to all the former tribes. The next stage of absorbing all the nations into centralised superstate dictatorships like the fascist/communist European Union is well advanced today, especially in Europe. A few unelected dark suits in Brussels dictate the lives in fine detail of more than 500 million people right across the continent. The same is planned for other parts of the world. The European Union (EU) was fashioned by stealth out of a free-trade area called the European Economic Community, or Common

Market. The same scam is being employed elsewhere. The North American Union (the United States, Canada and Mexico) is being manipulated into being, out of the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) and they eventually want a union of the whole of the Americas. A Pacific/Asia Union or Unions in Asia, the Far East, Australia and New Zealand are planned to evolve from the trade groupings currently known as Asia Pacific Economic Cooperation (APEC) and the Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN). We already have the African Union which replaced the Organisation of African Unity and other groups. There will be a superstate planned in the Middle East, too. Archon Russian President Vladimir Putin has called for a 'Common Economic Space' between Russia and the European Union and also a Eurasian Union to include Russia and other former states of the Soviet Union. But this is nowhere near the end of it. The Archons are using their hybrids to impose a global structure based on a world government, world central bank, world currency and world army (Fig 309). This global dictatorship would control the next layer of collective superstate 'unions' and the current nation states would be broken up into powerless regions to negate any unified response to this global control structure. The population would also be subject to compulsory microchipping, including children from birth, and I will discuss the implications of

this later on. The equation is simple: the more power is concentrated globally, the more power the Archon bloodlines, and so the Demiurge-Archons, will have over human society (Fig 310). The world government – the Archon bloodlines – would dictate to every person on the planet and the world army would impose the will of the world government on any country, region or community that refused to obey. We already have a de-facto world government under codenames like the 'G-8', 'G-20' and the United Nations Security Council. Proposals for global United Nations taxation in the form of things like carbon and currency taxes are the stepping-stones to funding the world government. We already have a de-facto world army called NATO. The UN Security Council, dominated by the permanent members, the United States, Britain, France, Russia and China, decides that this or that country is not playing ball with their plans – Libya for example – and the NATO killing machine is deployed to remove them. This is what they plan to happen officially with a world army enforcing the will of the world government dictatorship. I said in the mid-1990s that people should watch for NATO operating outside its designated area as it expanded to become the world army. We have since had NATO in action on multiple continents and insiders like Daniel Fried of the US State Department are promoting continued NATO expansion. He told the House Committee on Foreign Affairs'

Subcommittee on Europe:

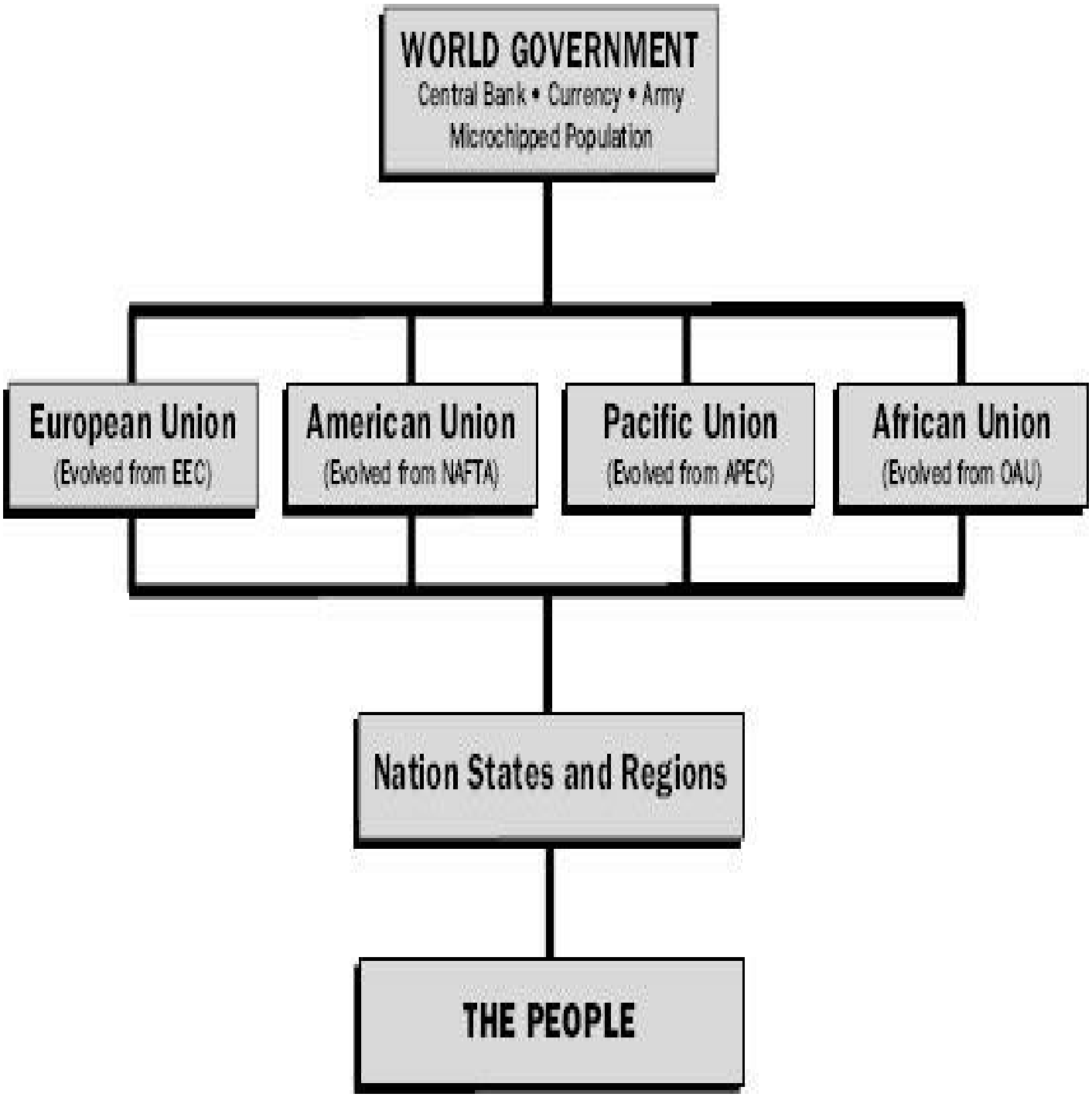


Figure 309: The global Control System that the Archons and their bloodlines are seeking to impose with other 'Unions' also planned.

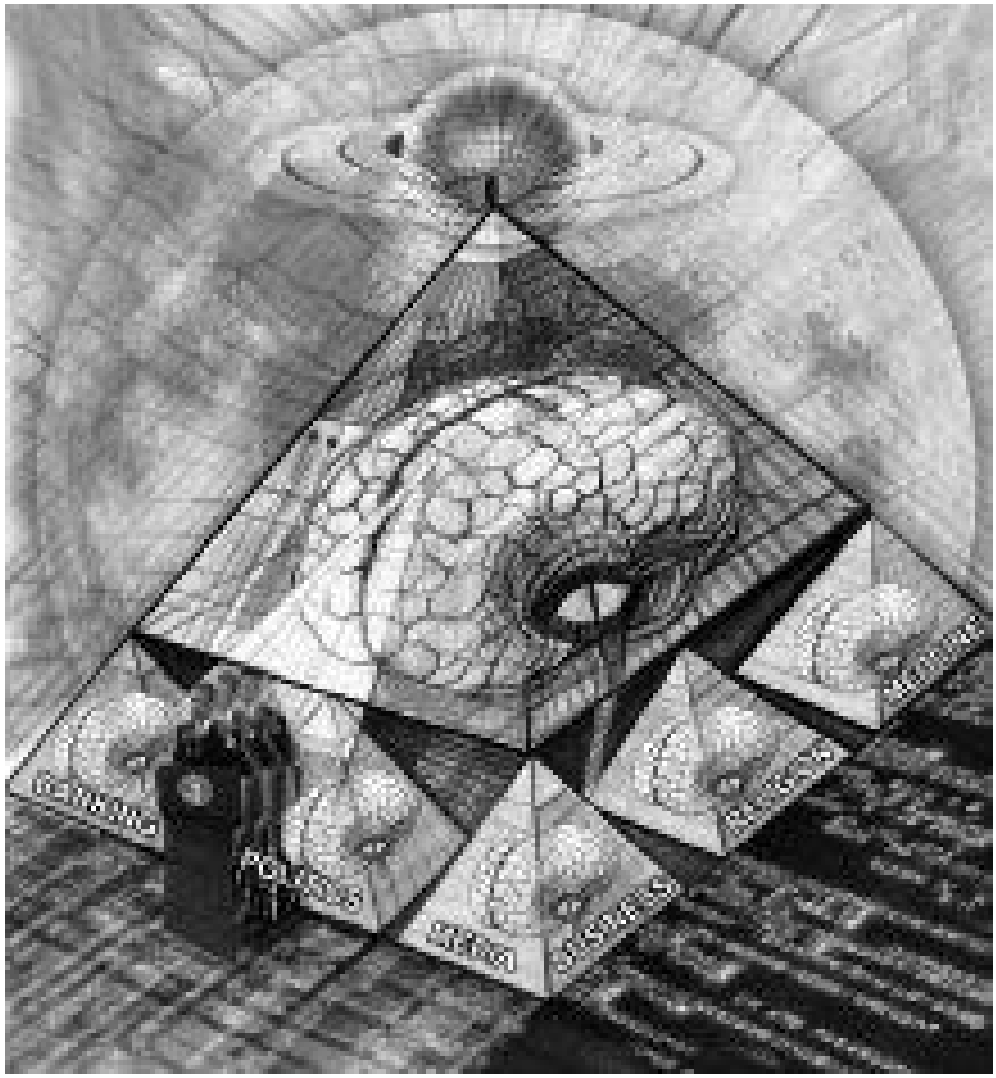


Figure 310: All roads in the end lead to the Archons.

> When the Berlin Wall fell in 1989, NATO was an Alliance of 16 members and no partners. Today, NATO has 26 members – with 2 new invitees, prospective membership for others, and over 20 partners in Europe and Eurasia, seven in the Mediterranean, four in the Persian Gulf, and others from around the world.

The global dictatorship would also have a series of ministries to control all areas of human life and these would replace the major corporations and cartels that we see today. This wouldn't matter to the Archons because

they control the corporations and cartels and they would control the ministries. It just further centralises power over the human population. There would be an energy ministry (controlling all oil and other energy resources and distribution); a food ministry (controlling all food production and distribution with food growing – even in your own garden – banned for everyone except officially-accredited sources); a trade ministry (controlling global trade at all levels); a 'health' ministry (controlling all production and distribution of pharmaceutical drugs, enforcing mass mandatory vaccinations and banning all natural health supplements and alternative treatments); a world biotech ministry (controlling the production, development and use of biotechnology to systematically transform and further distort the DNA of humans and the natural world). There would be many other specialised ministries, including the security ministry which would oversee the global Orwellian police state that would amalgamate all police and military groupings into a one world military police force. This would be a subdivision of the world army. It is no good people saying that this would never happen because it is *already* happening. We have the emerging de-facto versions of these ministries as the pieces are put in place in the form of groupings like the oil and pharmaceutical cartels and the Archon bloodlinecreated World Trade Organization (WTO) and World Health Organization (WHO) which

dictate global policy in their field. Global policy under one roof is what the bloodline cabal are seeking to impose for everything and it is hardly a shock, therefore, that the Archon Rothschilds and Rockefellers were behind the creation of the WTO and WHO and the other global dictatorships in a range of policy areas.

They are quite happy for people to be angry at the activities of banks and corporations because that will encourage the population to support the establishment of these global ministries. This is a technique that I call Problem-Reaction-Solution which I will explain later. The planned world central bank (finance ministry) would dictate all global finance (in other words, human choice) and the planned world single currency (purely electronic, no cash) would allow the global dictators to both control all financial transactions and block the ability to purchase anything for anyone they choose. If you hand over electronic money today and the computer system refuses to accept your credit card you can still pay cash, although that is going out of circulation so fast. But when there is no cash how do you purchase or acquire anything, including food, short of barter or as a gift? You don't. This is the idea of the cashless society – *control*. Cash is disappearing by the day and countries like Sweden are virtually cashless already. BA International, a banknote printing operation in Ottawa, Canada, owned by Giesecke & Devrient in Germany, stopped printing

currency on January 1st, 2013, citing a decrease in demand for banknotes. This agenda is behind outrageous fascism that can be seen in places like Florida where a ludicrous 'court' of three 'judges' upheld the right of private operators of toll roads and the Florida Department of Transportation to detain drivers and hold them hostage for paying the toll with high denomination bills, sometimes even as low as $5. The message intended is that if you won't give up cash this is what happens. Observe the consequences for Greece of being locked into a single currency over which it has no control when the plan is for a global single currency. Greece today will be the world tomorrow, if we allow it to happen. The introduction of the European single currency, the euro, was never an end in itself. It was only a step towards the goal of a single electronic global currency, just as the creation of the European Central Bank (ECB) was a step towards a world central bank. The euro's job was just to mop up all the previous individual currencies in Europe like the deutschmark, lira, guilder, franc and peseta. It was always planned that the euro would eventually fail and open the way for a world currency. A world central bank is now being called for by the Archon-controlled Vatican, Archon political leaders and Archon financial manipulators like billionaire Rothschild frontman, George Soros. When you have been on this journey of discovery for as long as

I have what is happening today is an open book and ever more people are beginning to see the obvious. Few of them are called ‘journalists’, however. There is so much more in the plan beyond political, financial and military control and I will be laying this out strand by strand as we go along.

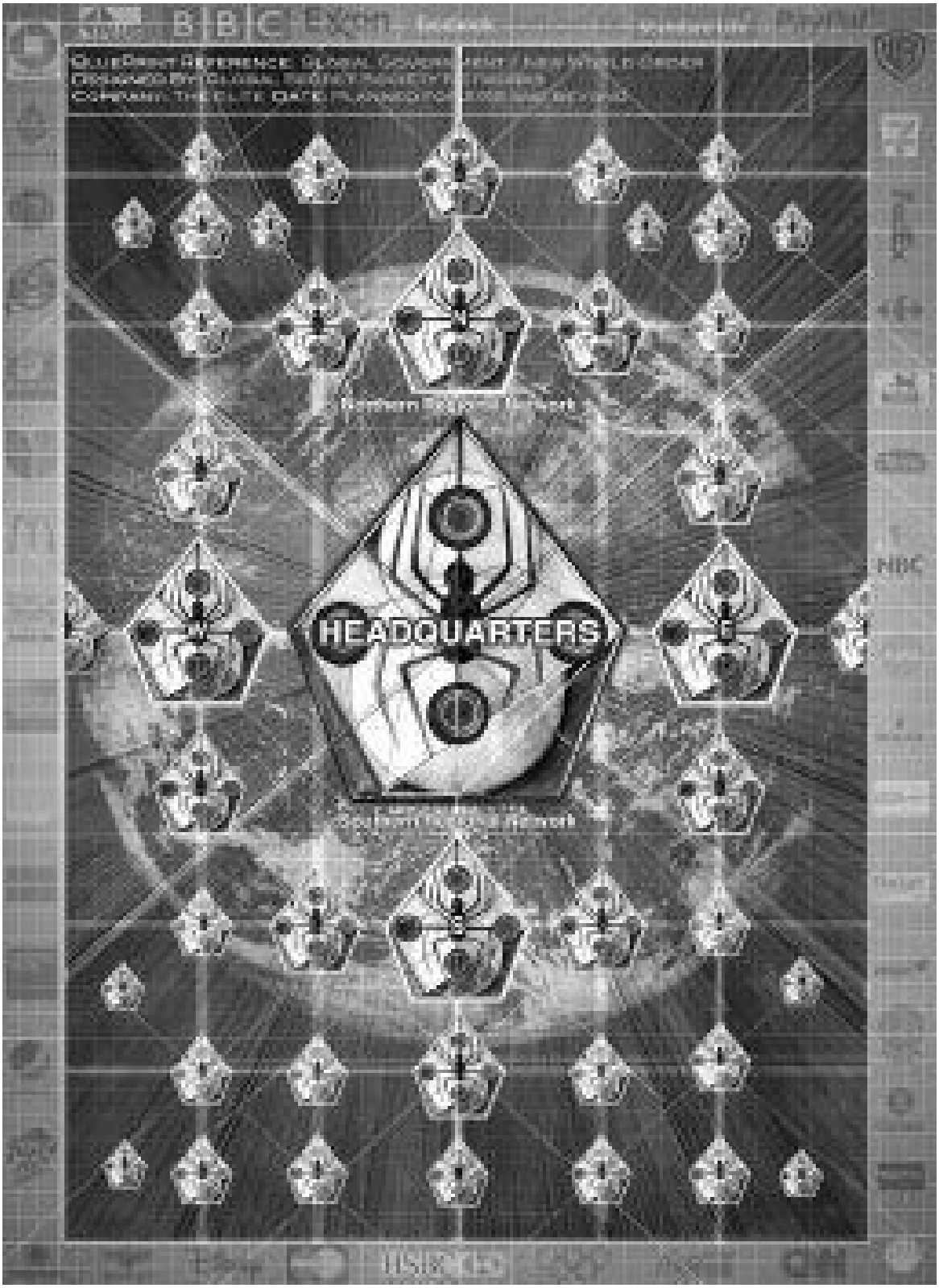


Figure 311: The global ‘corporation’ of bloodlines and secret societies.

The Blueprint

All this daily manipulation of events, legislation and people's lives is made possible by the global structure that the Archon bloodlines have been putting into place brick-by-brick for thousands of years. This operates just like a transnational corporation. In fact, the global corporations are subdivisions of the overall structure and so they are themselves structured, as per holographic blueprint, in the same way. I will refer to this holographic web or structure as 'The Blueprint' because you find it everywhere the Archon bloodline cabal is at work (Fig 311). Transnational corporations have a headquarters somewhere in the world and they dictate the global policy or blueprint that all their subsidiaries have to follow. Go into a McDonald's 'restaurant' *(no, please don't)* anywhere on the planet and you will see the same McDonald's corporate style and way of working. This applies to Coca-Cola and all the other corporate brands and methods of operation. The Archon bloodline structure of global control works in the same way and it allows the same laws to be introduced and changes secured all over the world at around the same time. The Blueprint structure is holographic and so every part is a smaller version of the whole. The operational headquarters are in Europe and dictate the global agenda on behalf of their hidden Archon masters. Bloodline families in each country, with their different races and names, have the role with their secret society

networks of implementing the plan (in the sequence dictated by the headquarters) in their sphere of influence – their country. These subsidiary bloodlines and secret societies control their country's politics, finance, media and other institutions and the national networks have their own subsidiaries in the regions, cities and towns. This allows the headquarters in Europe to direct events and people down through the national networks and into local communities right across the world. You can symbolise the Blueprint as a spider's web with each strand representing a secret society or semi-secret group (Fig 312). The closer to the spider they are the more secretive and exclusive are the groups involved, and as you expand out from the spider to the edges of the web you eventually meet organisations, corporations and governments that people are aware of in the public arena; but they all answer to the dictates of the spider and the spider answers to the Demiurge-Archons. Some of the close-to-the spider secret societies are the Jesuits, Knights Templar and Opus Dei, all connected to the Roman Church, and the upper reaches of the Freemasons; but there are super-secret groupings that are not publicly-known which connect directly with the spider and some have no official names because it is harder to track something that doesn't have a name. We know about the royal families of Europe and the House of Rothschild and the Rockefellers, etc., but there will be

other families and individuals above them in the network that are never put on public display and always remain deep in the shadows. The operational headquarters of the Blueprint is in Europe in places like Rome and 'The City' of London, Berlin, Paris and Brussels. Australia is also right up there and so, of course, is the United States, but not as much as you would think given its apparent superpower status. Most of the bullets may be shot by America, but most of the guns are loaded and directed in Europe (Rothschild) and Israel (Rothschild). America was set up from the start by the Archon families who invaded that land to be in many ways a diversion of global attention from where the real power lies. America is clearly the centre of global power, everyone knows that, right? *Britain?* Oh, no that's just a faded empire. *Rome?* Oh, no, that's the same. Well, actually they are not faded empires at all. They are key centres of power and manipulation of a hidden global empire. Why does a 'faded empire' like Britain have a permanent place on the United Nations Security Council to decide who is bombed and who isn't? Because it is has been a centre of Archon bloodline power for centuries. When I speak of London, Rome, Berlin, Paris and Brussels, I am not referring to the *governments* of those places and countries. I mean the major centres at operation level of the global *secret society network* which operates within every country and almost every community. Governments

are merely stooges and gofers for this network with here-today-gone-tomorrow politicians overwhelmingly ignorant of the forces at work in the shadows. Secret societies are structured as pyramids with most of members or initiates in the lower levels of 'degree' (the degree of awareness of what they are part of). To progress up the pyramid, or degrees, they have to be selected by those above them in the pyramid (Fig 313). This is how the knowledge is compartmentalised and given only to the chosen. Even the great majority of those who think they are at the official peak of a secret society, like the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, have no idea that the major secret societies feed carefully chosen initiates into a higher pyramid which is almost entirely peopled by Archon bloodlines and their most trusted (or controlled) agents and gofers (Fig 314). Only a few members of secret societies know that this upper pyramid (often referred to as the 'Illuminati') exists, but this is where the real power lies and those degrees are also strictly compartmentalised with the very highest levels occupied only by Archon families. These pyramid structures are founded on fear and super-secrecy at all levels. Each level dictates to the one below and those at the top of the bloodline pyramid, and all those below who are aware of their true masters, are terrified of the Archons and the one they worship as their true god, the Demiurge, or the Devil/Satan/Lucifer. Foster Bailey

(1888-1977) was a Freemason, the National Secretary of Madame Blavatsky's Theosophical Society, and co-founder of the Lucis [Lucifer] Trust which promoted the works of his wife, the occultist Alice Bailey. He wrote:

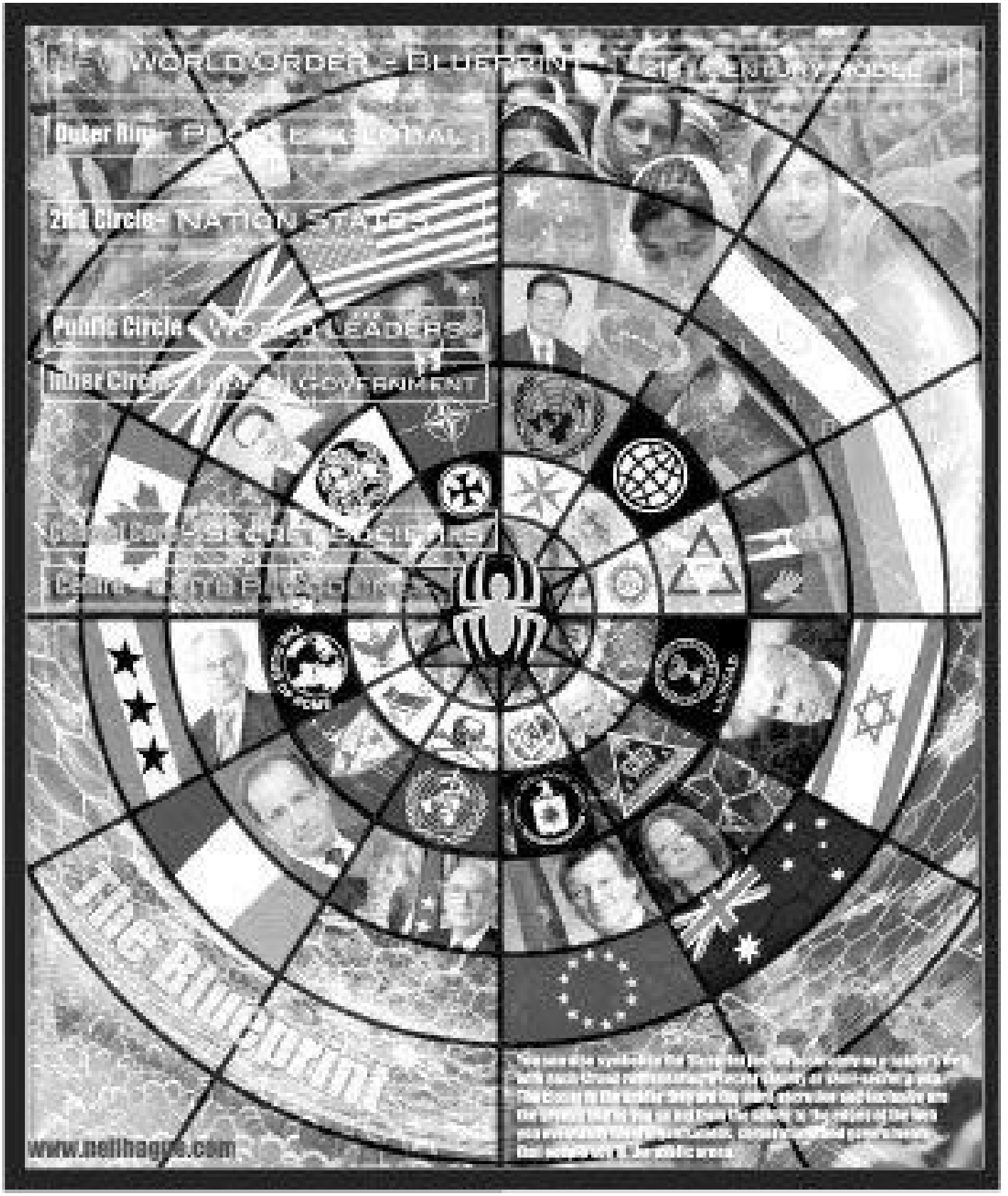


Figure 312: The Spider Clan.

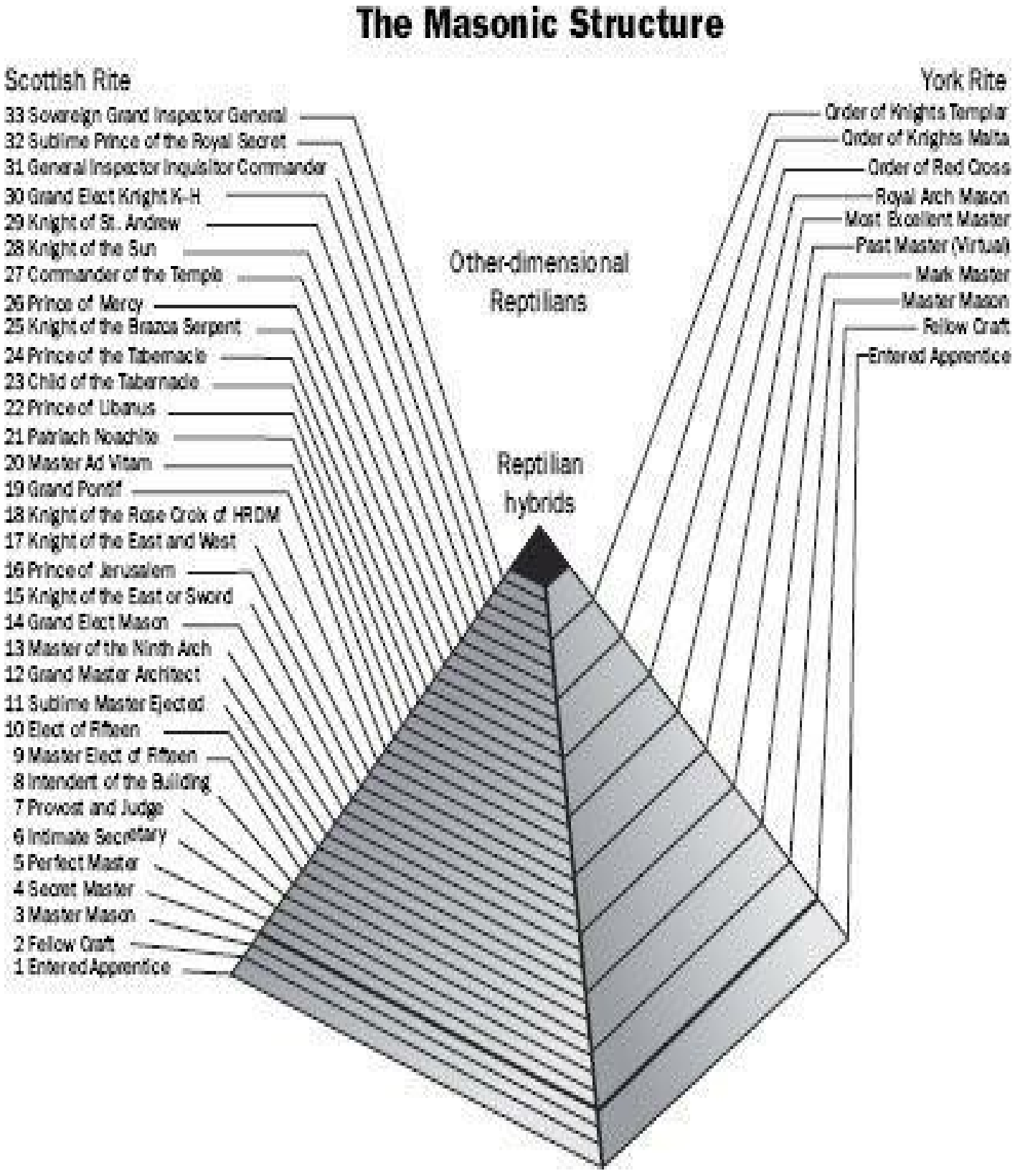


Figure 313: Secret societies are strictly compartmentalised in terms of knowledge at each level or degree.

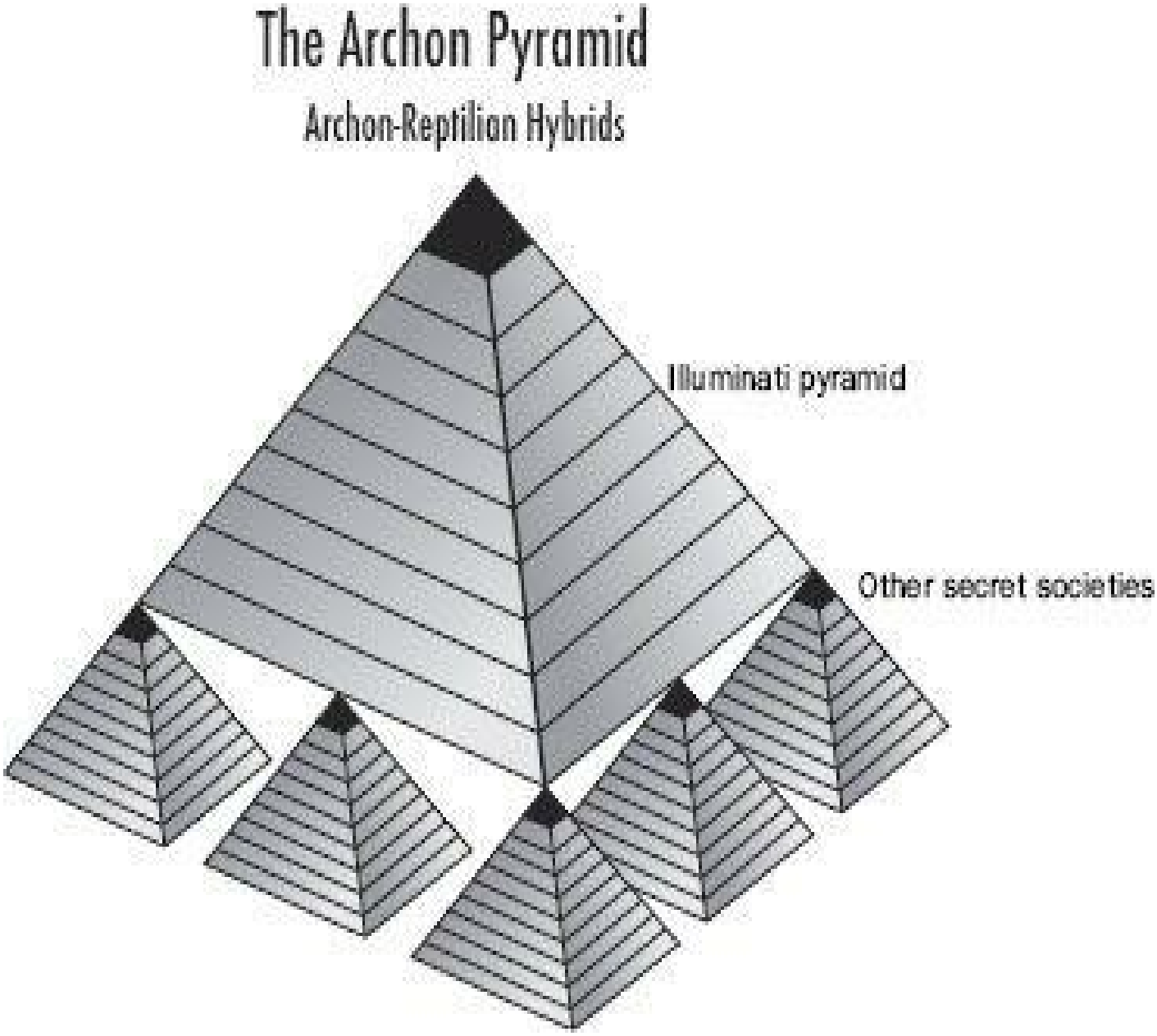


Figure 314: Secret societies feed carefully chosen initiates into the super-secret Archon pyramid known to only the most trusted few.

> Little as it may be realised by the unthinking Mason who is interested only in the outer aspects of the Craft work, the whole fabric of Masonry may be regarded as an externalisation of that inner spiritual group whose members, down the ages, have been the Custodians of the Plan, and as Those to Whom has been committed the working out of the will of God [the Demiurge] for the race of men.

> They can be known … as the Masters of the Wisdom for They are skilled in the divine ways and have mastered the arts and sciences which Their fellowmen have yet to master. They are the Dispensers of Light and to Them has been given, by virtue of Their achievement, the privilege and the authority to pronounce the great Masonic formula: 'Let there be light' and to evoke the response: 'And there was LIGHT'.

I have already mentioned that their definition of 'Light' is the Matrix. The global secret society structure operates within the overall global Blueprint – the symbolic 'transnational corporation'. This can be portrayed as a pyramid again, or as a spider's web. The few at the top know what the organisation's real motives are, what it is trying to achieve and the other groupings to which it is connected; but the 'masses' that serve the pyramids do not. This same structure applies to governments, universities, schools, corporations, media, banks – everything. These various institutions and sections of society are themselves ultimately grouped together in bigger pyramids in a structure that can be likened to Russian dolls with pyramids inside bigger pyramids and eventually all are encompassed within the biggest or global pyramid. These pyramids of government, banking, corporations, military, 'education', 'science', media, religion, Intelligence agencies and so on all fuse together at the peak of the all-encompassing global pyramid – the biggest 'doll' – where sit the Archon bloodline families and their Archon masters dictating a

common policy of constant centralisation and advancement of human control through all the various pyramids (Fig 315). It doesn't matter to them when banks, governments etc., come and go, because they own the game. If you own the Olympic Games it doesn't matter who wins or loses the 100 metres final or the long jump, because you own the games and so you win whatever. The direction, needs and wants of the global conspiracy come down from the Demiurge-Archons through their bloodlines at the top of the biggest 'human' pyramid and down into all the other pyramids that direct human society (Fig 316). I would say that 95 percent of humanity has no clue that this structure exists or who the ultimate controllers are; and yet it is impacting so powerfully and constantly on their choices, perceptions and daily life. This is what that document I mentioned earlier means when it describes 'silent weapons for quiet wars'.

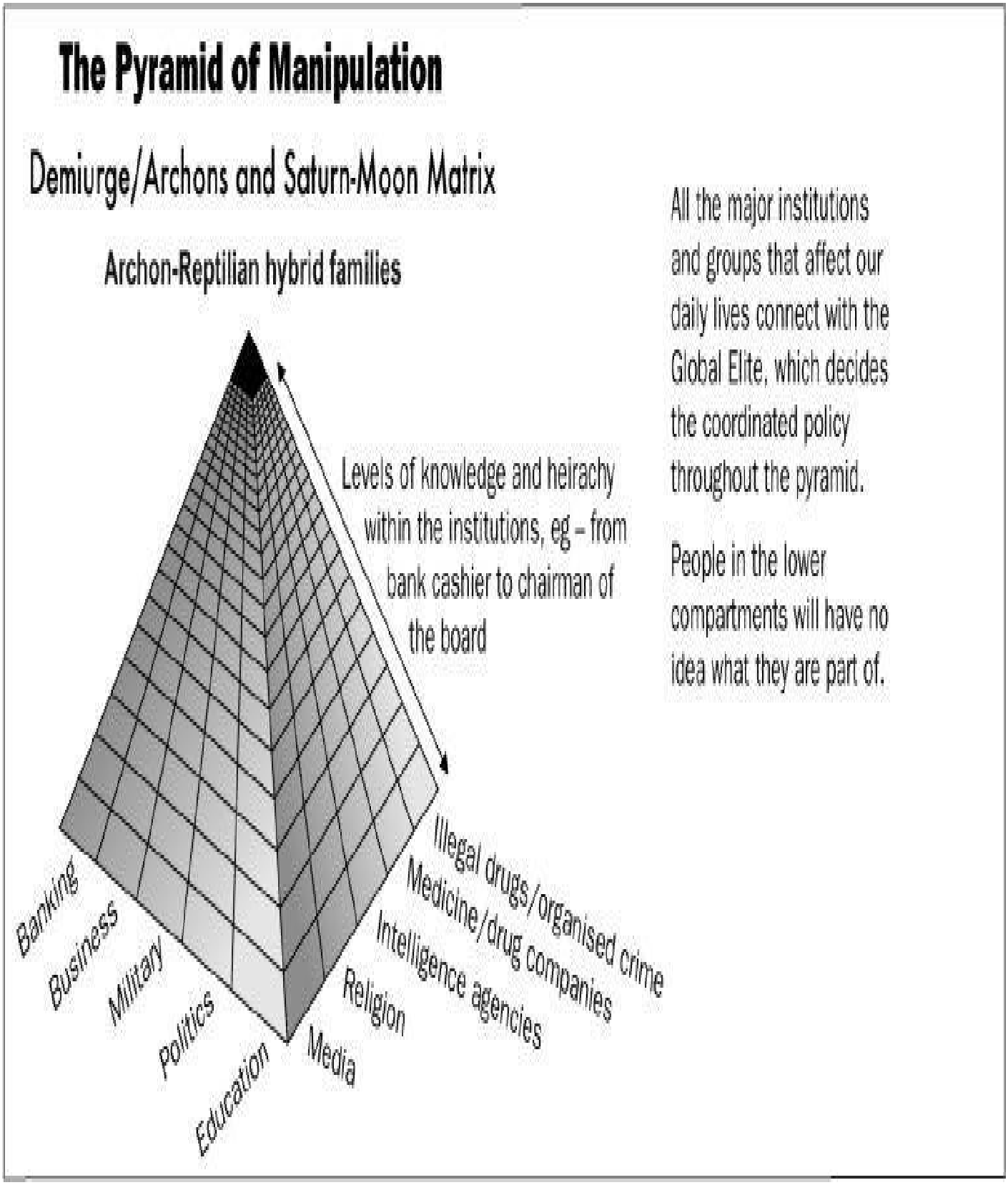


Figure 315: The compartmentalised structure of pyramids-within-pyramids that we call human society.

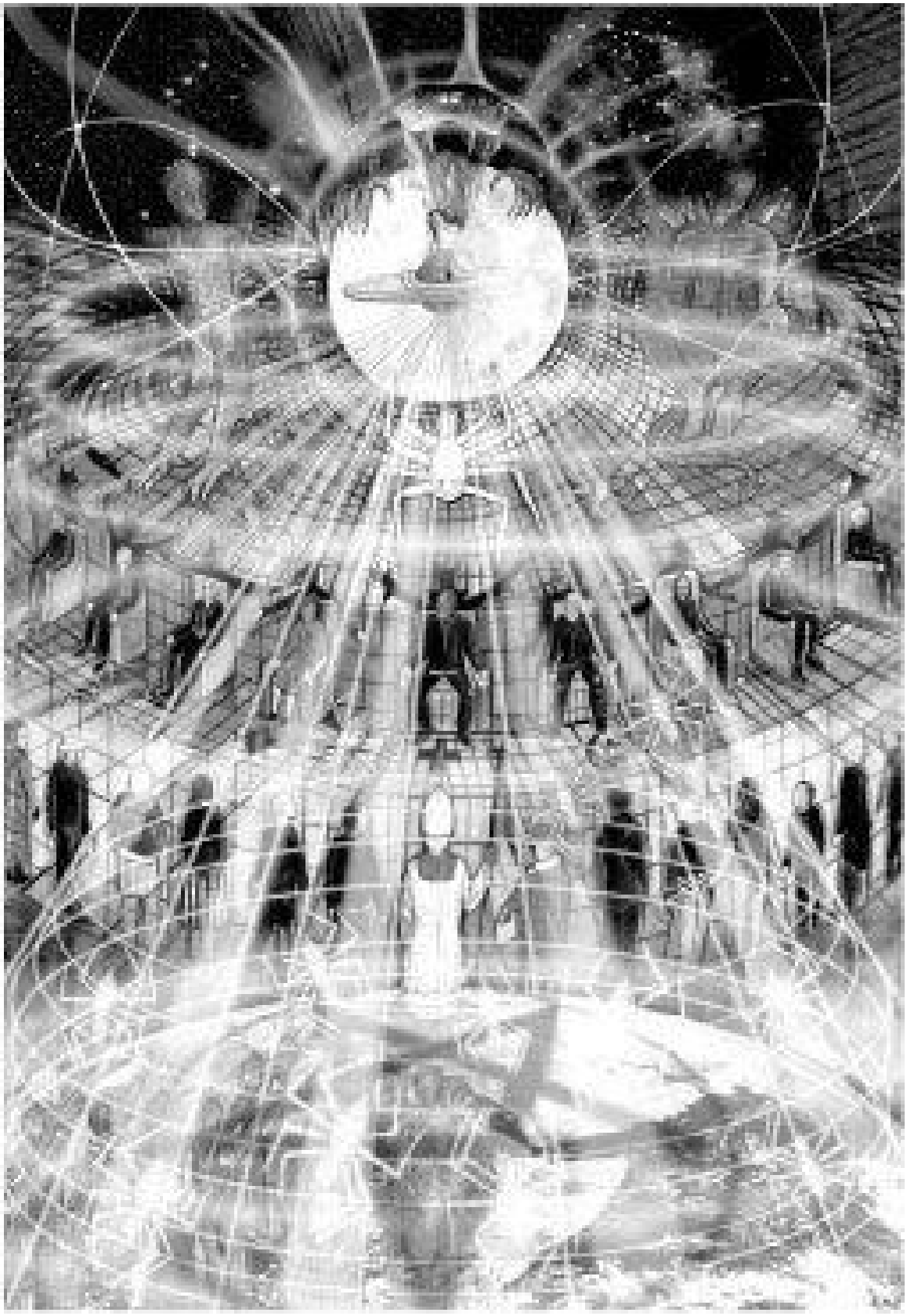


Figure 316: The human and hybrid levels of the Control System answer to the Archontic structure in another reality.

Rhodes to ruin

There are also particular groupings within the overall network and one which is important to mention is centred on a secret society based in London called the Round Table which was funded into existence by the Archon Rothschilds in the late 19th century. The first head of the Round Table was Cecil Rhodes who mercilessly plundered southern Africa for the Rothschilds and established the gold and diamond mines before his death in 1902. He established a fund in his will to sponsor selected young people to attend Oxford University, the centre of the bloodline network of 'education' manipulation. These became known as Rhodes Scholarships and among the many elite-serving recipients has been former US President Bill Clinton. The Round Table began to establish offshoot subsidiaries mainly in Britain and the United States but with global implications (Fig 317). These were: the Royal Institute of International Affairs (UK, 1920); the Council on Foreign Relations (US, 1921); the United Nations (orchestrated into being primarily by the Council on Foreign Relations); the Bilderberg Group (Europe/US with a global impact, 1954); the Club of Rome (specifically created to exploit the environment to justify the bloodline agenda, as with the lie about 'humancaused climate change', 1968); and the Trilateral Commission (US/Europe/Japan with a global impact,

1973). The Rothschilds are the hidden force behind the Round Table network. The Rockefeller family, the subordinate cohorts of the Rothschilds, also have significant influence with regard to the Bilderberg Group, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. The last of these was co-founded by David Rockefeller and Zbigniew Brzezinski, a bigtime asset of the Archon Cabal and National Security Advisor to President Jimmy Carter. These Round Table offshoots operate mainly in the public arena in terms of their official existence, except for the Bilderberg Group which has sought to keep both itself and its famous attendees as hidden as possible. The growth of the conspiracy research movement has brought Bilderberg far more to public attention and I have been exposing it for the best part of 20 years. How far we have come was highlighted at the Bilderberg meeting in Watford, England, in 2013 when thousands gathered in the grounds of the hotel to expose its manipulation. But even those involved with Bilderberg and these other Round Table groups are still overwhelmingly the oil rags of the conspiracy and not the engineers. These groups are used to bring together in-it-forme politicians, bankers, corporate leaders, military chiefs, 'journalists', and Intelligence personnel to agree 'consensus' policies across national borders. They provide the platform for dark-suited prostitutes and arse-lickers to meet for their mutual benefit and to serve the

interests of their ‘betters’. Round Table groups are so-called ‘think-tanks’. Watch all ‘think-tanks’ very closely because they are a major vehicle for manipulating government policy and instigating change in society that is not at all good for the population. Put ‘Bilderberg attendees’ into a search engine and, thanks to leaked information, you’ll be able to see who has attended over the years. The Round Table and its network, including the Bilderberg Group, are exposed at length in ... *And the Truth Shall Set You Free*.

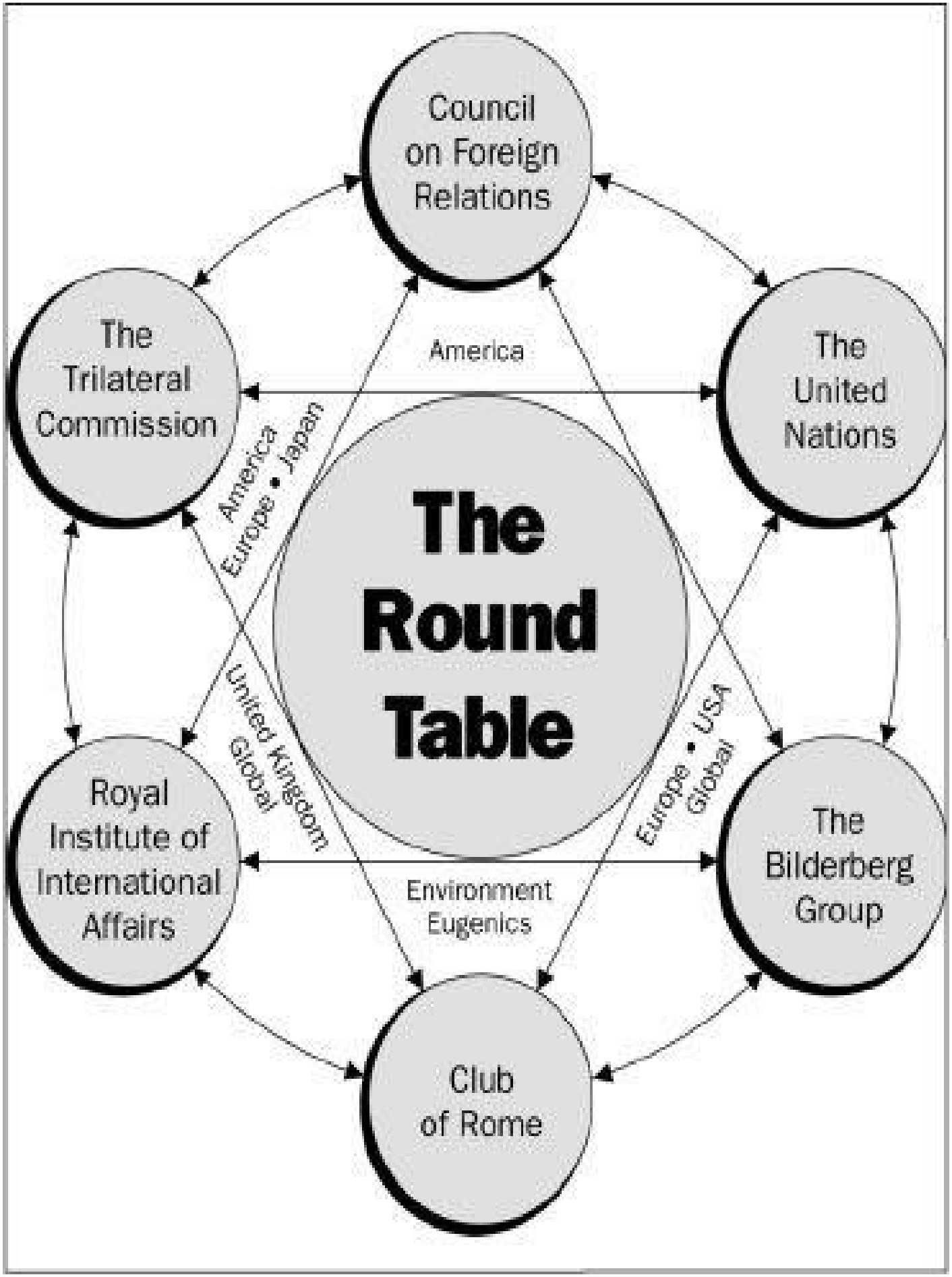

Council on Foreign Relations
The Trilateral Commission
The United Nations
America
America • Japan • Europe
The Round Table
United Kingdom • Global
Europe • USA • Global
Royal Institute of International Affairs
The Bilderberg Group
Environment
Eugenics
Club of Rome

Figure 317: The Round Table network.

Zion's Kingdom

The global Archon networks of bloodline families, their agents and groupings are basically one gigantic interlocking secret society with a stream of constituent parts that have different names and faces but answer to the same master. The Roman Church is one major player, for example, and so is Zionism; or *Rothschild* Zionism as I call it in order to constantly underpin who created and controls this incredibly significant contributor to Archontic manipulation of human society. I have once again exposed the true background and nature of Rothschild Zionism in great detail in other books and I am not going to repeat everything here except to say the following. Zionism was not established for the benefit of Jewish people in general but to use them as a front to hide its real role as a major secret society within the global Archontic web. Zionism was created by the Rothschilds in Europe with its public face demanding a homeland for Jews in what was Arab Palestine; but Zionism was never about the best interests of Jews – how could it be when Rothschild Zionist assets were behind the rise of Hitler and the Nazis which led large numbers of Jews to head for Israel after the war when this would not have happened without the Nazis doing what they did. There had been so much resistance and

opposition from German Jews to the Zionist plan to move them to Palestine that the first Zionist Congress in 1897 had to be relocated from Munich to Basel, Switzerland. Then came the Nazis and their concentration camps and millions of Jews relocated to Palestine and the United States. Thanks to the Nazis the Rothschild Zionists got their way with the establishment of the fake State of Israel. Coincidence? Not a chance. The Jews that bombed, terrorised and mass-murdered their way to military dominance over the indigenous Palestinians claimed rights to that land because of Old Testament bollocks written by who knows who, who knows when and in who knows what circumstances; but the truth is that they have *no* historic connections with those lands. This has been confirmed by Jewish writers and historians, as I have already outlined. They originate from Mesopotamia and Khazaria and not Israel. Jews returning to the Promised Land is just a fable concocted by the Rothschilds to scam the Jewish population as well as the rest of the world. There are three main facets to Zionism with regard to Jewish people. Firstly, there are significant numbers of Jews who not only don't support Zionism, but vehemently oppose it (Fig 318). Nor do you have to be Jewish to be a Zionist because many of its advocates are not, notably the Christian Zionists in the United States led by the professional arse-licker, John Hagee (Fig 319). To be a Zionist you only have to

support the goals and interests of Zionism (both very unpleasant). Secondly, there is the main body of Jews who support Zionism because they have bought the historical lies and are programmed by religious and political belief to justify the grotesque daily atrocities against Palestinian people or close their eyes to them altogether. The third group consists of the Rothschilds and others in the inner circle that know Zionism is just a cover story and they operate like initiates of a secret society, which is what Zionism is at its core, to further the interests of the Archontic agenda (Fig 320). Rothschild Zionists control not only Israel, but also the United States, Britain, the European Union, Australia, and on it goes. Once the State of Israel was bombed into being in 1948 an army of Zionist assets were sent to the United States to produce children that would be American citizens and able to infiltrate the US political system – which they have. Rothschild Zionists control the White House and Capitol Hill via their own assets and through the predominant funding of American politicians (Fig 321). Israeli Prime Minister Ariel Sharon who is still lying in a coma after his stroke in 2006, told Foreign Minister Shimon Peres during an argument over policy on October 3rd 2012:



Figure 318: Not all Jews are Zionists and not all Zionists are Jews.



Figure 319: John Hagee, arse-licker-in-chief of the Christian Zionists.



Figure 320: Rothschild Zionism.



Figure 321: Two parties but one master.



Figure 322: The President of the United States with Barack Obama.

> Every time we do something. You tell me Americans will do this and will do that. I want to tell you something very clear: don't worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America and the Americans know it.

Current Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu said pretty much the same when he was secretly filmed talking with an Israeli family (Fig 322). The film, which came to light in 2010, shows Netanyahu boasting how he scuppered the peace process with the Palestinians known as the Oslo Accords. These people don't want peace with the Palestinians; they only want to buy enough time for the Palestinians to be destroyed. The world is watching daily genocide. The Rothschild Zionist American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) is one of the biggest and best funded political lobby groups in America and yet it represents the interests of a *foreign power*. You cannot become US President unless you are acceptable to Rothschild Zionism which is why you see candidates flying off to Israel to be photographed in a skull cap at the Western 'Wailing' Wall in Jerusalem and making their 'anything-you-want-you-can-have' speeches at AIPAC gatherings (Fig 323). It is very difficult to even win a seat in Congress if AIPAC and Zionism oppose you because of funding and the almost complete Rothschild Zionist control of the major US print, radio and television media. The Zionist secret society also controls Hollywood, a

prime Archontic vehicle for global perception programming; the banking and financial system; and the major corporations across a vast swathe of global society (Fig 324). The Rothschilds do this through direct control and by funding. Zionist assets were sent to the United States from Rothschild Germany in the 19th century and later to establish control of American and global banking with names like Goldman, Sachs, Lazard and Lehman. And it is no good whatsoever anyone screaming 'anti-Semitism' (which actually means anti-Arab, ironically) because of what I am saying. These are facts clearly supported by the documentable evidence and accepted to be so in newspaper articles by Jewish writers. The ratio of Rothschild Zionists to positions of power in the United States is absolutely fantastic. Jews account for less than two percent of the American population and many of those will not be Rothschild Zionists and yet they control politics; banking, including the privately (Zionist)-owned US Central Bank, the Federal Reserve; Big Oil; Big Biotech; Big Pharma; Big Food; Big Media; Hollywood; and much of the Internet including Google, Yahoo, YouTube, eBay, Amazon, Wikipedia and major social networking sites like Facebook, MySpace and Twitter. Google is especially significant to the conspiracy with its dominant position in web activity and the technologies it is producing through its secret Google X laboratory. It is no coincidence that

Regina Dugan, director of the Pentagon's research and develop arm, the horrific Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), left to become an executive of Google. The Internet giant was founded by Lawrence 'Larry' Page (Rothschild Zionist) and Sergey Brin (Rothschild Zionist) whose family emigrated from the Soviet Union. Page became Google chief executive in 2011 replacing Eric Schmidt (Rothschild Zionist), a campaign advisor and major donor to Barack Obama. Schmidt, now Google's executive chairman, has been a regular attendee of the Bilderberg Group which has been getting very close to the annual Google Zeitgeist ('Spirit of the Times') conference. This brings together political leaders, the world's 'top intellectuals', celebrities and what can be collectively called 'opinion formers'. Program the 'opinion formers' and they will inform the public of your desired opinion. The Rothschild Zionist-controlled Bilderberg meeting in Britain in June, 2013 at the secluded Grove Hotel near Watford, north of London, followed within days the Rothschild Zionist-controlled Google Zeitgeist event at the same hotel.



Figure 323: Ritual prostitution.

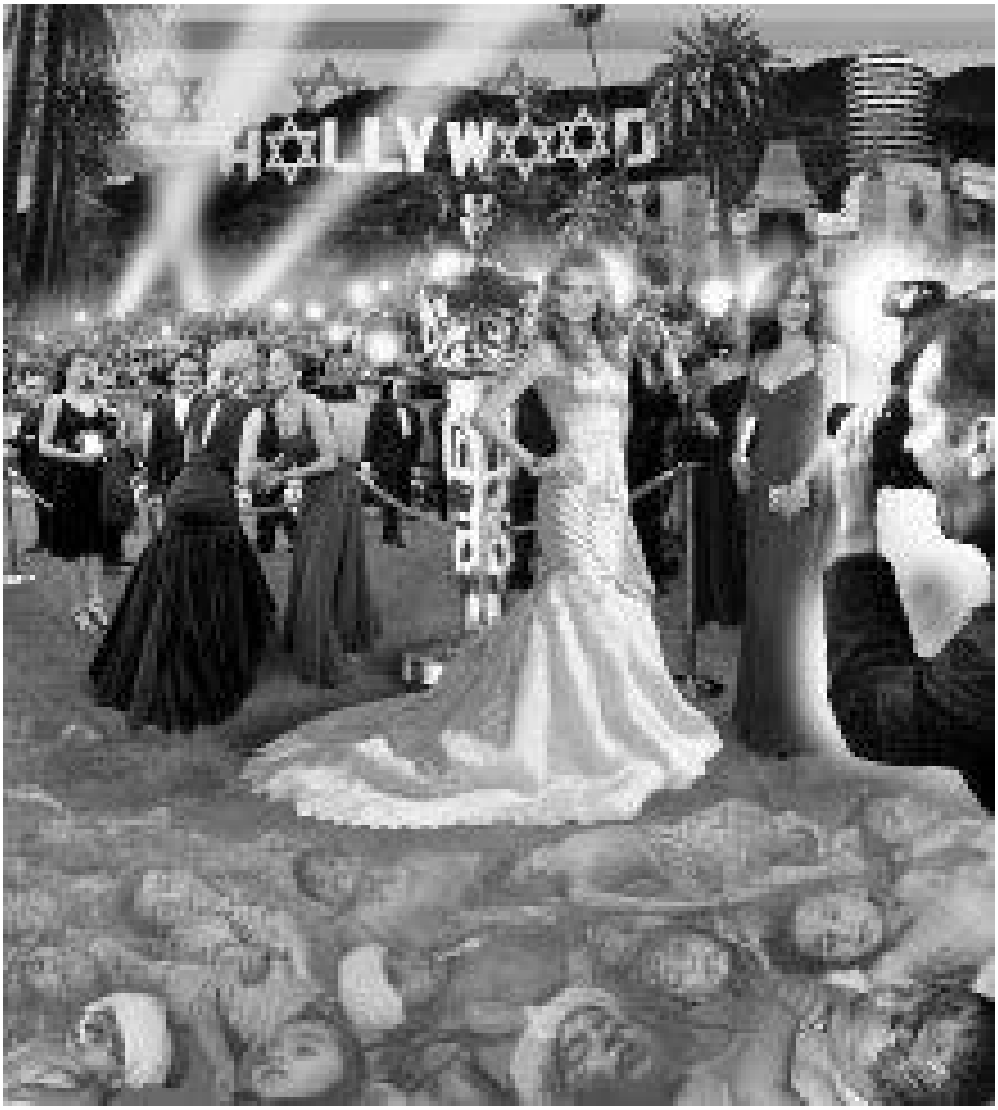


Figure 324: Rothschild Zionism owns the global propaganda and programming machine that we call Hollywood.

Rothschild Zionists controlled the Pentagon at the time of 9/11 and the Rothschild Zionist-orchestrated invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq through Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld, Deputy Defense Secretary Paul Wolfowitz and Pentagon Comptroller, Dov Zakheim, among many others. The number of Rothschild Zionists involved in the Archon bloodline-engineered 9/11 before, during and after the event is staggering and demolishes any credible claim for this to be mere statistical chance (all this is laid out in detail in *Human Race Get Off Your Knees)*. The United States government has armed Israel with state-of-the-art technology to such an extent that this sliver of land with a population of less than eight million has one of the best equipped military machines on the planet – including an arsenal of nuclear weapons. No matter how much the most basic payments to the poor and destitute in America are cut and deleted because of the 'economic crisis' the billions handed over by the US to Israel every year are never reduced. The reason for this and the military technology and silence about Israel's nuclear weapons which they will not allow to be inspected is that Rothschild Zionists control the United States and they control Israel. One asset of the Rothschilds is simply handing money, weaponry and diplomatic support to another. The same is true of

Rothschild Britain where the 'Friends of Israel' organisation is a major source of Rothschild Zionist manipulation within all the major political parties and funding is another source as always on the basis that he who pays the piper calls the tune. Both the Conservative and Labour Parties at the time of writing are led by Rothschild Zionists in the form of Prime Minister David Cameron and Opposition leader Ed Miliband when the Jewish population of the UK is around 290,000 – less than one percent of the national population of some 63 million. Rothschild Zionists have virtually complete control of the Canadian and Australian governments and political systems when Jews account for only 1.11 and 0.5 percent of their populations. Jews make up only 0.17 percent of the New Zealand population and yet have the current Prime Minister, John Key, leading the country. The same Rothschild Zionist influence can be seen in countries right across Europe – East as well as West. Jews account for just 0.2 percent of the world population but their influence on the lives of everyone on the planet is fundamental. When you think that of this 0.2 percent many will not be Rothschild Zionists and many of those who are will not be active or directly involved, you are looking at the most extraordinary influence on world affairs by *tiny* group of people who are the in-the-loop operatives in pursuit of the Rothschild Zionist Archontic agenda. How can so few have so much influence and

control? They have limitless money; they are incredibly well organised; they are absolutely ruthless, not least with each other if they don't perform their given tasks; and they have an enforcement arm, publicly-known as the Israeli Military Intelligence operation, Mossad, which makes undiluted evil look innocuous by comparison. Mossad does not serve Israeli interests primarily, but those of the Rothschilds and the Archontic conspiracy. 'Pity what happened to Kennedy wasn't it, Mr President? Best do what we say, then, don't you think? You know it makes sense.'

Weaponised defamation

Rothschild Zionists protect themselves from exposure through a network of organisations specifically designed to target anyone documenting these facts as an 'anti-Semite'. These include the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), which ironically sets out to defame its targets; B'nai B'rith or 'Sons of the Covenant' (established by Jews from Rothschild Germany who all emigrated to America in the same period in the 19th century – just like the major German Zionist banking families); the Simon Wiesenthal Center (named after a 'Nazi hunting' fraud); the Southern 'Poverty' Law Center (which has massive assets); the Board of Deputies of British Jews and many, many others. The Rothschilds have been superbly served by the Robot Radical political 'Left' in their quest

to label any researcher with the guts to expose their crimes against humanity as an 'anti-Semite'. This is just calculated abuse to silence those who seek to uncover the truth behind unspeakable world events and, with the usual irony (inversion), the very people behind the global injustices that the Left claim to care so much about. Shulamit Aloni, a former Israeli minister and peace activist, was asked on American alternative television about the accusations of anti-Semitism against all those who challenge the violence and fascism of Israel. She said:

> It's a trick. We always use it. When from Europe someone is criticising Israel then we bring up the Holocaust. When people in this country are criticising Israel then they are anti-Semitic. The organisation is strong and has a lot of money and the ties between Jews and America – the Jewish establishment – they are strong in this country, they have power … they are talented people and they have power, money, media and other things, and their attitude is Israel, my country, right or wrong …
>
> … They are not ready to hear criticism, and it is very easy to blame people who criticise certain acts of the Israeli government as anti-Semitic and to bring out the Holocaust and the suffering of the Jewish people, and that justifies everything we do to the Palestinians.

All that is true, but the anti-Semite scam is more than that. It is to block exposure of the real agenda of the Rothschilds, who have every bit as much contempt for

the mass of the Jewish people as they have for the rest of the global population. Most people keep quiet for fear of attacks from these people and their mindless assets on the moronic political 'Left' (see also moronic political 'Right'). But I *won't* stay quiet. I say fuck 'em, personally. I want the truth, not a statue. A Jewish chap with a mind-wide-shut mentality attended a presentation I did in Hawaii in 2012 (an event organised by a Jewish man whose father suffered in the Nazi concentration camps). His intention was not to listen, but merely to disrupt. He began shouting out when I put a graphic on the screen with six organisations in a circle connected by lines. His problem was that the lines (coincidentally) formed a six-pointed star simply because there were six organisations in the network that I was exposing. Had there been seven it would have been a seven-pointed star. These people see 'anti-Semitism', as they so inaccurately call it, everywhere. This bloke was apoplectic by the time I reached the sections of the talk where I said that the six-pointed star, or Star of David, was an ancient symbol for Saturn and I highlighted the daily genocide inflicted upon helpless Palestinians by the armed-to-the-teeth Israeli government. He eventually rushed forward to attack me and was stopped by members of the audience in the front row as he tried to mount the stage. He was still given the opportunity to stay and listen if he didn't disrupt, but he refused to give

that assurance. Walls are easier to converse with than people with that level of programming. Even worse, his bricks-and-mortar mind was judging everything from a belief system that is nothing more than a cut-and-paste from the Rothschild scam-book. I am, in effect, banned from speaking in 'free' Canada because of Rothschild Zionists (around one percent of the Canadian population) and the Australian government always takes its time giving me permission to enter the country for public events but has yet to find a good reason to ban me that will not open the Australian tyranny to public exposure. 'Hate laws' are being passed around the world to stop Rothschild Zionist manipulation being discussed and in at least some cases even telling the *provable truth* is no defence. American campuses and academics – even *Jewish* ones like the great Norman Finkelstein – are being constantly targeted with screams of anti-Semitism whenever the lethal actions of Israel are challenged or questioned. A resolution in the California Assembly that equated student activism against Israel's evil abuse of the Palestinians with anti-Semitism was passed without even debate. Yet some of the students protesting against Israel are Jewish. Calling Israel an apartheid state when it clearly *is* under any definition of apartheid is now branded 'anti-Semitic discourse' even if you are a *Jewish* student. I mean, they are even introducing segregated buses now in Israel. But

politicians are terrified of saying or doing anything that the Rothschild Zionism lobby wouldn't like because of the consequences for funding and media coverage or funding and promoting an opponent at the next election. Nothing encapsulated the situation more profoundly than the pathetic sight in 2011of the political prostitutes of both houses of Congress giving Israel Prime Minister and Rothschild hatchet man, Benjamin Netanyahu, *29 standing ovations* in a speech of roughly 50 minutes. Their arses must have been sore from constantly bouncing on the chair. Netanyahu stood before them as leader of a country which is home to just *0.001 percent* of the global population and for those who don't know the background the reception for Netanyahu should make no sense; but when you know that they own American politics through money, media and Intelligence networks which make it their business to know *everything* about political figures you can see that American politicians dare not upset the hand that feeds them and the media and Intelligence sources that could destroy them (Fig 325). Rothschild Zionism is a fundamentally important asset of the Archon bloodline network and its global 'blueprint' structure of manipulation. You will find the detailed background to all that I have outlined here and so much more in books such as ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free, The David Icke Guide To The Global Conspiracy, Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and

Remember Who You Are.



Figure 325: Land of the Free.

Archon hierarchy

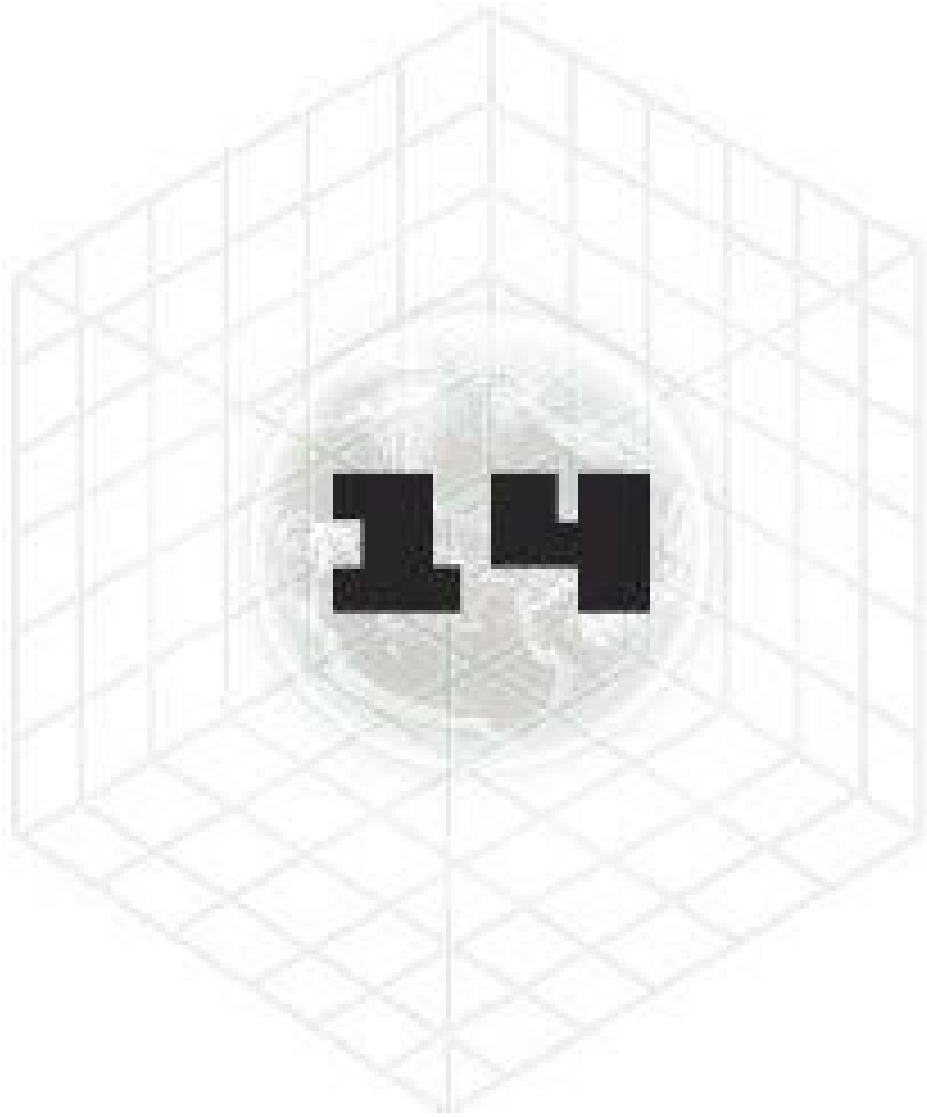
The Archons have structured human society to be a mirror of their own hierarchical organisation. Royalty and the aristocracy are the most obvious example with all their titles, rituals and clothing maintained in accordance with strict hierarchical order and precedence, but it applies to the entire global structure with Satanism, religion, Rothschild Zionism and all the other strands in the web and an obsession with hierarchy and ritual is a trait of the reptilian brain and reptilian (Archon) genetics

in general. This is an article explaining who is where on the genetic ladder within the British royal hierarchy before the marriage of William to Kate Middleton:

> One of the most complicated aspects of court life is precedence. The Sovereign's precedence is absolute, and The Sovereign can determine where on the scale everyone else falls. Officially The Sovereign is at the top of the scale followed by The Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh. Including male adults of the royal family only, His Royal Highness is followed by The Prince of Wales, The Sovereign's two younger sons (The Duke of York and The Earl of Wessex), The Sovereign's grandsons of male descent (Prince William and Prince Henry), The Sovereign's cousins (The Duke of Gloucester, The Duke of Kent, and Prince Michael of Kent), eldest sons of Dukes of The Blood Royal (Earl of Ulster and Earl of St Andrews), and younger sons of Dukes of The Blood Royal (Lord Nicholas Windsor and Lord Frederick Windsor).
>
> Among the female members of the royal family, precedence is an important part of life. The Queen is followed by The Duchess of Cornwall and The Countess of Wessex in official precedence. However, it has been claimed that for court functions Her Majesty has decreed that The Princess Royal and Princess Alexandra should be of higher precedence by right of their being Princesses of The Blood Royal. I have included here the official order of precedence for female adult members of the royal family: The Queen, The Duchess of Cornwall, The Countess of Wessex, The Princess Royal, Princess Beatrice, Princess Eugenie, The Duchess of Gloucester, The Duchess of Kent, Princess Michael of Kent, Princess Alexandra The Hon. Lady Ogilvy, Miss Zara Phillips (by courtesy), Countess of Ulster, The Lady Davina Lewis, The Lady Rose Gilman, Countess of St Andrews, The Lady Nicholas Windsor, The Lady Helen Taylor, The Lady Gabriella Windsor, Mrs James

Got all that? This is classic reptilian-brain hierarchy and the Archon division of society on the grounds of genetics which was the inspiration for the Indian caste system and human society in general. Ant colonies have a hierarchical division between royalty and workers and so do humans. We just have more levels of division with royalty, aristocracy, billionaire bankers and business people (bosses) and the religious and political elite exploiting the slavery of the workers who serve their interests and pay the taxation to fund those above them in the genetic and financial hierarchy (or house of cards as it would be if humanity would only wake up). The Archon bloodlines are not confined to the surviving royal and aristocratic families. They run throughout the upper echelons of the pyramid in politics, banking, commerce, media, military and the other institutions of control and manipulation. This is why political, banking and business dynasties interbreed through arranged marriages as much as royalty does. Human society is also a parasitical hierarchy, as you would expect when those directing it are professional parasites. The Demiurge parasitizes off the Archons; the Archons and their bloodlines parasitize off humanity; so many humans parasitize off each other and it goes right down to the parasites that parasitize off the human body. Humans parasites are playing out the Archon parasite

programs. You could hardly have a better example of the parasite society than banking where they lend you money that doesn't exist (credit) and charge you interest on it. Taxation was introduced so the system could parasitize off the labour and creativity of the population for the benefit of the Archontic few. Look at how the Gnostics described the Demiurge-Archon mentality and you are looking at human society. They not only gave us their mind; they gave us their societal structure of hierarchal division. I will return to the structure of systematic manipulation in politics, finance and media, and so on, but first I want to expose in more detail the Archontic-Satanic networks upon which it is all founded.



Archon Satanism

He who does not oppose evil ... commands it to be done.
Leonardo da Vinci

Satanism, or more accurately Saturn-ism, is not a few half-pissed goons wearing hoods and gowns doing silly

rituals to worship some illusory evil force. Yes, there will be some like that, though the evil force is not illusory; but they are not in the same league as the heartless, soulless core of the official global Archontic-*Saturn*-ic network.

Satanism is not driven and directed by the small fry who (mis)perform rituals in their front room with candles and inverted pentagrams. These people do exist and their energy field will be possessed by the *comparatively* small-fry malevolence that they invoke. But real Satanism which dictates world events is the fiefdom of the rich and famous – royalty, aristocracy, politicians, bankers, leading business people, media owners, executives and 'stars' in the entertainment industry, lawyers, doctors and others perceived as the very upright pillars of society. They are the *El*-lite who knowingly serve and worship the Demiurge-Archons (Fig 326). A Jewish woman called Vicki Polin appeared on the *Oprah Winfrey Show* in 1989 to describe how she was brought up in a Satanic family in Chicago and forced to witness and participate in human and animal sacrifice. She said that her parents had an extensive family tree and, like Satanists in general, they 'keep track of who's been involved and who hasn't been involved, and it's gone back to like 1700'. This 'keeping track' means following the bloodline to know who has it and who doesn't. Some people refer to the hybrid bloodlines as the 'satanic

bloodlines' and this is fair because so many of them are practicing Satanists for reasons that will become clear. Satanism is dominated by the Archon bloodline hybrids and their offshoots who are far more genetically/vibrationally-compatible for possession by their hidden gods than are the rest of the population. They carefully track the bloodline to see who would be most possessable and many are brought into the fold with no idea at first of their genetic significance. Royal families, aristocracy and the upper echelons of the bloodline are well aware of this, however, and they are 'up there' because they are the most easily and powerfully possessed. They maintain strict and unwavering interbreeding regimes to keep the bloodline 'pure' and maximally possessable – thus there is no coincidence in the satanic royal family of Britain being genetically related to Vlad the Impaler, the inspiration for Dracula, and one of the most infamous blood-drinking human sacrificers, or vampires, in history. The Archons are energetic beings, or information constructs, and they attach to humans and their hybrids via the electromagnetic auric field. Once in place they can influence or even completely dictate the person's thoughts and emotions. Vicki Polin described to Oprah Winfrey the systematic schizophrenia of Satanists which allows them to be one personality in the public eye and quite another in private. She said this about her mother:



Figure 326: Many masks but one face.

She lives in the Chicago metropolitan area. She's on the human relations commission of the town that she lives in, and she's an upstanding citizen. Nobody would suspect her. Nobody would suspect anybody involved in it. There's police officers involved in

> it. There's, you know, doctors, lawyers, Indian chiefs involved in it … I mean, to the outside world, everything we did was proper and right, and then there were the nights that things changed, that things just got turned around. What was wrong was right, and what was right was wrong.

I call this a state of *systematic* schizophrenia because the Satanists control it, or their possessing entities do. The entities can withdraw when the people have to appear normal and like everyone else – 'Oh, I met that man you said was a Satanist and he was so pleasant and nice.' But whenever it is necessary to impose their will on the possessed person's perceptions and behaviour, especially during rituals, the entities take control and the possessed Satanist goes through a personality 'shapeshift'. True Satanists, as opposed to dabblers, willingly allow this to happen and even sign a contract in their own blood to this effect. The blood and the contract create an energetic attachment between possessor and possessed. The Satanic hierarchy in this reality is dictated by the power and status of the possessing entity and entities and, in this way, the satanic hierarchy of Demiurge-Archon-Reptilians, or Satan-Demons, becomes the 'human' hierarchy of power on Earth. I don't mean the hierarchy that we see of royalty, presidents, prime ministers and the like. I mean the hidden hierarchy for whom presidents and prime ministers are mere page boys and ladies-in-waiting. The

surviving official royal families and their aristocracy are the most public face of this hidden power structure, but there are those in the hierarchy higher than them whom people never see. David Berkowitz, the 'Son of Sam' serial killer in New York in the 1970s, said that he had carried out the killings for the satanic coven of which he was a member. He said in correspondence with a church minister that genuine Satanists were not 'ignorant peasants or semi-literate natives' but rather their ranks were filled with 'doctors, lawyers, businessmen, and basically highly responsible citizens'. He said that they were not a careless group that were apt to make mistakes, but they were secretive and 'bonded together by a common need and desire to mete out havoc on society'. He quoted the British master Satanist Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) as saying: 'I want blasphemy, murder, rape, revolution, anything bad.'

Precisely. 'Anything bad' means multiple distortions of human society that focus low-vibrational attention on the lower emotional and sexual chakras. This is one major reason why the theme of sex is such a part of satanic ritual and the human society that the Archon Satanists so influence.

Satan's World

Wars, famine, death and suffering in all their manipulated forms are mass satanic rituals designed to

produce death and emotional trauma for both victims and observers – the energy on which the Archons feed. Human and animal sacrifice ritual is specifically structured to produce the energy of terror in the victim for the hidden entities to absorb (Fig 327). The energy that a sacrifice delivers resonates within the frequency band of the Archons. We can't see this energy; we can only see its 'physical' manifestation in people's response to fear and terror. But the Archons are in sync with the energy in this fear/terror frequency band and they can absorb it and feed off it. Meanwhile, the Satanists performing the ritual within visible light drink the blood and eat the flesh of the victims (who are often children, for reasons that I will explain). A common theme in ancient accounts of the serpent gods throughout the world is that they demanded human sacrifice. Credo Mutwa told me that, according to legend, it was the Chitauri that instigated cannibalism – as they instigated religion in general. There was no religion before the predators imposed themselves on human society. This is the background to why the ancients made 'sacrifices to the gods' to 'appease the gods'. They were making a sacrifice of human and animal energy and the theme of sacrificing 'young virgins' to the gods was code for children. Remember what Cathy O'Brien said she was told by Mexico's President de la Madrid: 'The Mayan pyramids, their advanced astronomical technology, including

sacrifice of virgins, was supposedly inspired by the lizard aliens.' The bloodlines did this openly for thousands of years, but when it became unacceptable to the population they went underground into secret satanic networks and they have continued to perform these rituals on an extraordinary scale in line with a strictly-observed satanic ritual calendar. This dictates the time and type of ritual in accord with the astronomical-astrological positions of the planets and stars. They know how fundamentally this influences the changing state of the global energy field which satanic ritual is designed to manipulate. If you type 'satanic ritual calendar' into a search engine you will see the dates and the nature of the corresponding rituals. The two key ones are Walpurgis Night, or Beltane, from April 29th/30th through to May 1st; and, of course, Halloween, or All Hallow's Eve, on October 31st. The dates are reversed in the southern hemisphere. There has been an enormous effort in recent times to encourage people, especially children, to become involved in the Halloween ritual by turning the day into a form of Christmas (Saturnalia) with gifts, trick and treat and all that goes with it. A former occultist explained the origin of today's Halloween 'fun':

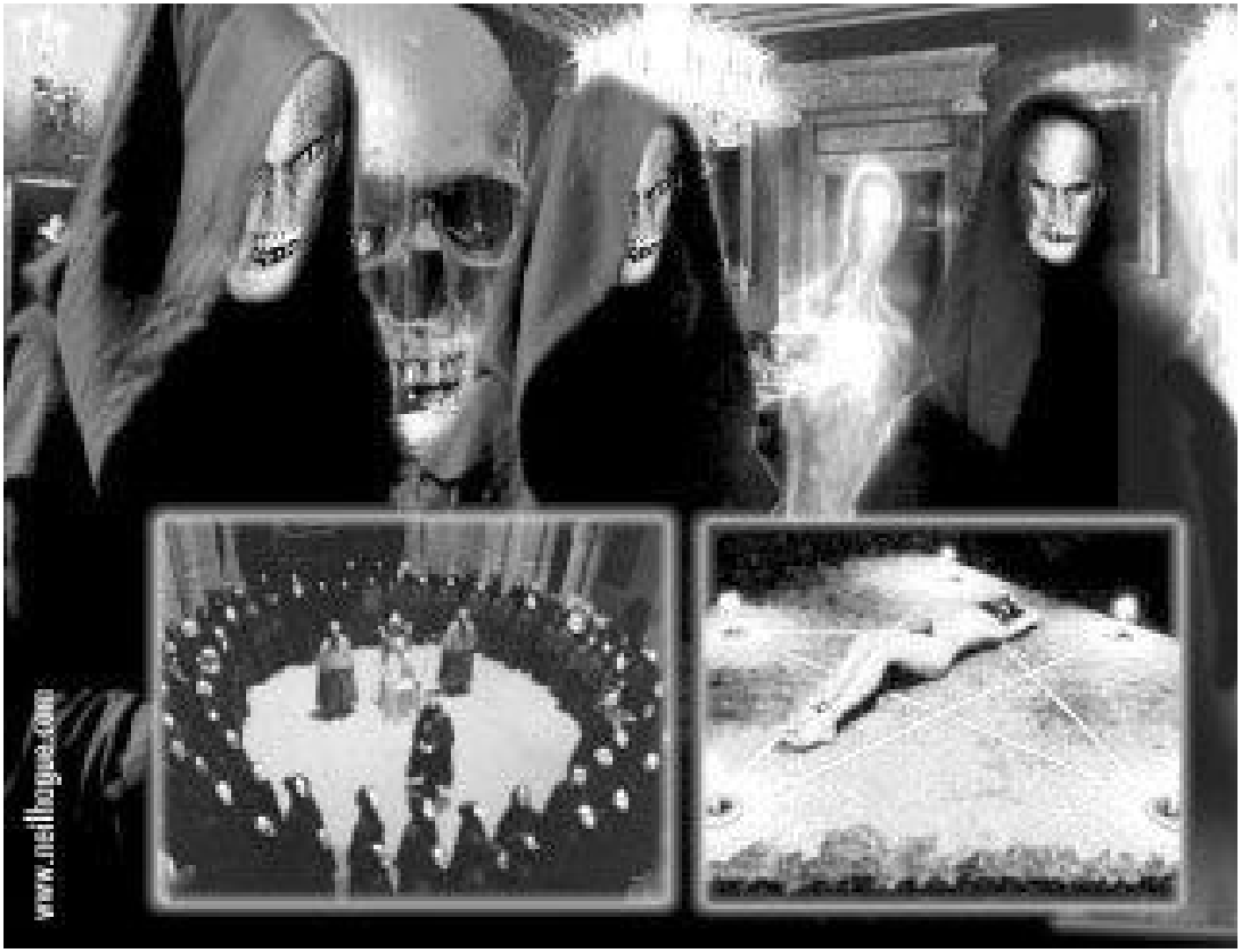


Figure 327: The force behind Satanism.

As darkness set in on October 31st, the clan of Druids would put on their white robes and hoods. They would carry sickles [Saturn] and Celtic crosses [Saturn] as they began a torchlight procession. At the beginning of the procession, a male slave was killed and dragged by a rope fastened to his left ankle. The Druids would walk until they came to a house or a village where they shouted the equivalent of 'trick or treat'. The treat was a slave girl or any female to be given to the Druids.

If the people refused to [offer] a girl as a 'treat', blood was taken from the dead slave and used to draw a hexagram or six-pointed

star [Saturn] on the door or wall of the village. Spirits of the 'horned hunter of the night' [Saturn] were invoked by the Druids to kill someone in that house or village by fear that night.

If the house or village gave a girl as a 'treat', the Druids put a pumpkin with a face carved in it in front of the door or gate of that place. Inside the pumpkin was a candle made of human tallow to keep evil spirits away. Thus, the Jack-O-Lantern was and is a sign that you have cooperated with Satan [the Demiurge-Archons].

The treats or female victims were taken to Stonehenge where they were raped and killed and then sacrificed on the sacred bonefire until only glowing embers were left. The 'bonefire' is the origin of the modern day bonfire. As a matter of luck for winter survival, all villagers were expected to use the glowing embers of the bonefire to light their hearths.



Figure 328: Halloween is very different to the modern public image.

Energy flows where attention goes and the conspiracy is constantly seeking to direct the focus of human attention on its symbols and rituals and by attracting the attention of children onto the Halloween ritual they are making an energetic connection (Fig 328). The same applies to the television series and movies that glorify vampires and even get people swooning over them because they are so 'sexy' – *Twilight* comes immediately to mind. There have been hundreds of films with vampires as the theme. It is all preparation to accept the hidden within the realm of the seen and to make an energetic connection. So are the *Harry Potter* books and films which are preparing young people to accept occult 'magic' and 'special' bloodlines as part of their society – *Harry Potter and the Half-Blood Prince*, etc. Some very popular books and cartoons that I've seen for really young children involve the theme of shapeshifting and bloodline hybrids. You can see this in the *Ben 10 Alien Force* series of 'graphic novels' for small children which include 'HighBreeds', DNAliens, dragons, shapeshifting and a secret organisation 'originally formed in the Middle Ages' called the 'Forever Knights' who 'trade in illegal alien technology'. We are talking five-year-olds reading and watching this stuff full of symbolism, violence and perception programming via the subconscious.

Why Satanism?

Satanism has a number of interconnected goals. These include: (1) To generate energy for the Archons, as in making sacrifices to the gods; (2) To interact with the Archons by creating energetic fields in the most powerful rituals that allow them to slip through temporarily into visible light; (3) To covertly perpetuate the bloodlines through Satanists impregnating each other, and though women held in captivity to produce children which are brought up under different family names to keep their famous fathers hidden from public view; (4) To encode low-vibrational frequencies, codes and perception-programs into the Earth's energy field by performing rituals on major points and vortexes on the meridian/ley line grid through which their distortions are circulated across the entire grid. Everything they do is about distortion and inversion for all the reasons that I have described. I have talked to former Satanists and those forced to take part in their rituals and they tell the same story. Satanic rituals today are merely repeating those performed in antiquity by the Babylonians, Druids and their like around the world. This is why: the rituals are designed, in part, to combine the frequencies of sound (chanting); colour (mainly black and red because of their energetic/frequency effect); and symbols which are information and frequency fields that connect the ritual with the Archontic-Saturnic realms. This combination

creates a stepping-stone energy field that opens an energetic doorway for the Archons to appear to human sight. When rituals are being performed in the human realm they are being mirrored in the Archontic realm and there is energetic interaction between the two through these 'stepping-stone' energy fields. I have spoken with former Satanists and forced 'Satanists' who have witnessed the manifestation in rituals of Archontic-demonic entities. They say that an important part of creating this 'doorway' is the classic symbol of Satanism, the inverted (of course) pentagram which is often portrayed within a circle (Fig 329). If you could see the inverted pentagram on a waveform level you would see an information field that generates a channel through which entities can pass through into this reality. It takes an enormous amount of energy to do this and they can't stay for long, but it is done at major rituals. Those who have experienced this tell me that the circle around the pentagram is there to generate a wall of energy which the entities cannot penetrate because the participants are themselves in terror of them. Everything is based on a hierarchy of fear. Warlocks to the lot of them, I say. Symbols are holographic information fields – the language of images understood by initiates of Satanism and the highest initiates of the secret society network. Satanists use particular symbols because they generate particular energy frequencies and not only in

closed rituals either. Satanic symbols are placed throughout society in the form of building placements, design and decoration, monuments and memorials, statues, religious symbols and the like. They then synchronise the collective field with those frequencies. If they symbolise the Demiurge-Archons and the Saturn Matrix then they will create a channel through which energy can be trawled from humans whose attention has been manipulated into that frequency band. Information (programmed perceptions) can also come the other way and instigate a form of perception possession. Churches and religious symbols of deities are doing exactly this.



Figure 329: The classic symbol of Satanism.

Alright, Lil?

Reptilian symbolism is never far away in Satanism. One of the leading satanic deities is the goddess known as Lilith. Versions of the story of the Garden of Eden depict Lilith as 'Adam's first wife' and the mother of Cain. She was symbolised as the snake that tempted Eve and portrayed as half-human, half-serpent (Fig 330). Lilith was associated with the sons of Anu, or Anunnaki, and with Samael, an (Archontic) demon 'angel' who, in Hebrew lore, is said to be the serpent that impregnated Eve to give birth to Cain. Descriptions of Cain include that he did not have a human face and was like the 'heavenly beings', not the 'earthly beings'. He was also described as a 'child of the Lord' (Demiurge/Saturn). The brothers Cain and Abel are the sons of Adam and Eve in the Bible and also mentioned in a similar context in the Koran. We are told that Cain was a pretty evil chap and killed Abel. Cain is said to be the first human to be born and Abel the first to die. This is the symbolic story of the birth of the human hybrids and the same theme can be found across the cultures. Lilith has the perfect backstory for Satanists. Her name translates as 'female night-being/demon' and her colour is red. She is portrayed as the mother of the first vampires and widely associated with stealing and killing children. She is said in some

traditions to have forced herself upon Adam and bore him many demons and spirits that were called 'the plagues of humankind'. Arch Satanist Aleister Crowley chose Lilith for the middle name of his first child and he would never do that unless it had occult significance. Lilith is described as a consort of Lucifer, the 'light bringer' and this is another version of the Lilith-Samael story. Lilith and Lucifer are said to combine in the androgynous figure of 'Baphomet', or the 'Goat of Mendes', a symbol of Saturn worshipped by the Archontic Knights Templar. Lilith is also 'Babalon', 'the Scarlet Woman', 'Great Mother', 'Babylon the Great', 'Mother of Harlots', 'the Whore of Babylon', and 'the Mother of Abominations' described in Crowley's *The Book of the Law*. Yet another version of Lilith is Semiramis, or Ishtar, the goddess under many names who became the Statue of Liberty in New York Harbour (Figs 331). The French sculptor and Freemason Frederic Bartholdi designed the Statue of Liberty and he and his Freemason colleagues in Paris named her after the goddess Libertas, a Roman version of Semiramis/Ishtar. The Goddess Columbia in the District of Columbia (Washington DC) and the Goddess Freedom (inversion) on the dome of the Capitol Building are the same symbolism. Lilith gave her name to the Lily and this became a common symbol used by the Archon bloodlines, secret societies and Satanism. The lily is the

inspiration for the symbol of royalty known as the fleur-de-lis and most famously used by the House of Windsor (Fig 332). The fleurde-lis is a feature of the Spanish monarchy, the Grand Duke of Luxembourg, French royal houses and the emblems and heraldry of the aristocracy all over Europe. The symbol is also on a gate at the White House. Lilith is another deity symbolised as an owl and could be jointly associated with the 40-foot stone owl at Bohemian Grove in the same way that 'she' and Lucifer are supposed to combine as Baphomet. Lilith is also Hecate, the Greek goddess of the Moon, fire, light, black magic, witchcraft, necromancy, sorcery and entrance-ways. Hecate was also said to be accompanied on her travels by an owls.

Hecate is the goddess of the crossroads, depicted with three faces as the 'goddess of the three paths' (also the Roman goddess 'Trivia'). She is a major goddess of Satanism and she is called 'the goddess of the night'. There is a satanic group in England that calls itself the 'Friends of Hecate'. You might recognise one of the depictions of the satanic goddess, Hecate (Fig 333). If not, maybe the other picture will help with the Saturn luminous crescent and her torch as the goddess of fire in the company of snakes and dogs (Fig 334). No? Try the third one then (Fig 335).



Figure 329: The satanic goddess Lilith.



Figure 331: Semiramis/Ishtar is the Statue of Liberty (inversion).

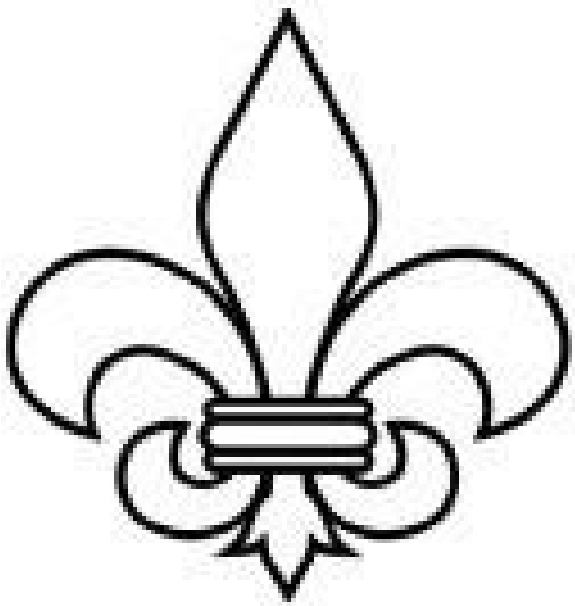


Figure 332: The fleur-de-lis.



Figure 333: Guess who?.



Figure 334: Guess who?.



Figure 335: It's the symbol of 'freedom'.

Satan's offspring

Satanism is a means to perpetuate the bloodline and women held in captivity are also used to produce foetuses commonly used in rituals. The women chosen to give birth to children of the bloodline, either through sex or technological impregnation, are carefully chosen because the bloodline program is carried by the female, or the mitochondrial DNA. You see this in some faiths and religions. You are, for example, only considered Jewish by the extreme end of the Jewish faith if your mother is Jewish and not if only your father is. Judaism's law of matrilineal descent decrees that Jewish identity is passed on only by the mother. One explanation says: 'If the mother is not Jewish but the father is, his Jewish soul will not be extended to the child.' The middle-

ground of Judaism does not accept this, but the crazies do. The Archon bloodlines know this is true for their program because of the way their genetics were specifically designed. The Archons know that the human body is a biological computer which can be controlled through encoded software, and their hybrids have particular 'junk' DNA software that deletes the capacity for empathy with their targets and makes them worship and serve their masters as gods. This software code is quickly diluted and eventually erased by interbreeding with those who have the wider human software and there you have the reason for the thousands of years of obsessive interbreeding between royal and aristocratic families and, more latterly, by the major families of politics, banking, big business and media since most of the former royal and aristocratic bloodlines went underground and into dark-suit disguise. Vicki Polin, who was born into a Jewish satanic family, explained on the *Oprah Winfrey Show* how women are kept in captivity to give birth to babies and foetuses to be sacrificed and this is a theme that I came across long ago after speaking with former Satanists and the victims of Satanism. These captive women are called 'breeders' and they give birth to children that officialdom has no idea exists. This means they can be sacrificed without them ever officially being alive and so no questions are asked about what happened to them. Vicki Polin said:

> There were people who bred babies in our family. No-one would know about it. A lot of people were overweight, so you couldn't tell if they were pregnant or not, or they would supposedly go away for a while and then come back … There would be rituals in which babies would be sacrificed … When I was very young, I was forced to participate in that – in which I had to sacrifice an infant …

The impregnation of the leading Archon bloodlines is invariably done at carefully-timed rituals and we saw this theme in the 1968 movie, *Rosemary's Baby*, the work of big-time insider, Roman Polanski (Rothschild Zionist), who has been on the run from the American authorities (the non-satanic ones) for having sex with a minor. He was arrested in Switzerland in 2009 on the request of American law enforcement, but the Swiss refused to extradite him after a campaign of support that included Hollywood celebrities, European artists and politicians – most prominently the then French President Nicholas Sarkozy (Rothschild Zionist). Sarkozy even hand-delivered a letter from Polanski to Barack Obama. Polanski's wife, the actress Sharon Tate, was ritually murdered in 1969 by the crazed cult of the Archon bloodline mind controlled asset and Satanist, the phenomenally-possessed Charles Manson. Polanski was out of the country at the time. Tate was eight months pregnant and the sacrifice of a pregnant women has particular significance to these demented and beyond insane people. The star of *Rosemary's Baby* was Mia Farrow who played the part of a naïve and unknowing

pawn in a plot by a satanic cult in New York to impregnate her to give birth to what turned out to be a non-human baby with reptilian eyes. Her screen husband, who played a struggling actor, agreed to be in on the plot in return for being given big Hollywood roles. All this is based on fact, as Polanski well knew. Rothschild Zionist created-and-controlled Hollywood is one of the major vehicles for mass global perception programming and many of its actors, actresses and 'stars' are either knowing assets of the agenda or, far more often, those who are products of the government-military mind control programmes that I have exposed in great detail in many other books, including *The Biggest Secret*. The same applies to many of the 'stars' of the music industry, too. Artists like Madonna, Lady Gaga, Beyonce and her bling-rapper husband Jay-Z all profusely employ symbols of the Archon bloodlines and Satanism in their performances. Madonna also uses the bloodline mind-fuck technique of cognitive dissonance in which you say or do two opposing things without acknowledging the blatant contradiction. She opened a world tour in Tel Aviv in 2012 calling for world peace and then immediately pranced around with an AK-47 – the weapon-of-choice for so many destroyers of 'world peace'. The much-abused, much-misunderstood and much-programmed Michael Jackson took people into the grotesque underworld of Satanism in his 1980s

video *Thriller*. You can see it on *YouTube* if you haven't already. It is no coincidence whatsoever that Jackson turns around at the end to reveal reptilian eyes (Fig 336). I am not saying that Jackson was anything like perfect, but the guy was so used and abused by the Cabal to influence the minds of the young and took the consequences later when he tried to break free. Jackson released a song called *Scared of the Moon* – Satanic rituals often involving children follow the Moon cycles. The lyrics say:



Figure 336: Michael Jackson at the end of Thriller.

Alone she lays waiting
Surrounded by gloom
Invaded by shadows
Painting the room

The light from the window
Cuts through the air
And pins the child lying there
Scared of the moon

She pulls up the covers
And shivers in fright
She hides from the colour
That rides on the night
The light through the window
That lights up the sky
And causes her mournful cry
Scared of the moon …

… The feeling of terror
She felt as a youth
Has turned from a fantasy
Into the truth
The moon is the enemy
Twisting her soul
And taking its fearful toll
Scared of the moon

Michael Jackson knew a lot about how the Archon bloodlines work after a lifetime of experience beginning with abuse at a very early age. The name Hollywood is derived from the holy or holly wood. This is a reference to the holly wood wand decorated with hieroglyphs used by Celtic Druids for their ritual ‘magic’. Holly is considered the sacred plant of *Saturn* and was an essential part of the Roman Festival of Saturnalia which became our

Christmas – hence holly (Saturn) is displayed at Christmas. The Queen's official residence in Edinburgh, Scotland, is called the Palace of Holyroodhouse and this has same origin and symbolism. The palace stands at one end of the so-called 'Royal Mile' which leads to Edinburgh Castle and the palace takes its name from the adjacent Holyrood Abbey. The official explanation is that Holyrood means 'holy rod' (yes, it does, the Druid holly-wand); but we are told, ludicrously, that this 'holy rod' refers to the cross on which Jesus was (not) crucified. The tale is embellished even more ridiculously by the claim that a piece of the cross was brought to Scotland and led to the name, Holyrood. Some researchers have also pointed out that 'rood' in Dutch means red (the colour of Saturnism/Satanism) and red is a front-line theme in their ritual and symbolism. *Everything* to these people is ritual and symbolism because it involves the manipulation of energy and perception. It is also provides an energetic connection to their god Saturn and all that goes with it.

Grid Control

Another prime aspect of Satanism-Saturnism is to control the nature of the frequencies and information encoded in the Earth energy field with which humanity is constantly interacting. This field is our most immediate connection to the Cosmic Internet and by infiltrating,

distorting and manipulating the field they can disconnect people from the influence and insight of expanded reality. The Archon goal has been to synchronise the Earth field with their own waveform programs and frequencies and, through this field, connect the human energy field with those same programs and frequencies (Fig 337). This underpins the overall effect of the Saturn-Moon hack. Major Satanists perform their rituals in stone circles; around ancient standing stones; in their own satanic temples, including those of connected secret societies (Freemasons, Knights of Malta, Knights Templar, Jesuits etc.). One of their prime locations is underneath the main Mormon Temple in Salt Lake City (Figure 338). They also perform them in churches either covertly or because the local clergy are part of the cult. The common denominator of these locations and others is their significance with regard to the vortexes and force lines of the energy grid (Fig 339). Stone circles and standing stones were erected by the ancients on these lines and vortexes and the same is true of major secret society temples and many churches and Cathedrals that were placed on 'former' pagan sites located at significant points on the grid. This has been done in fine detail and here are two of millions of examples worldwide. There are two closely-connected force lines passing across England known as the Michael and Mary lines. They are said to be male and female energies and

they have been traced by dowsing rods and technology which can identify their electromagnetic patterns. They are collectively known as the ‘serpent line’ and they cross at power centres including Avebury, the biggest stone circle in Europe, and Glastonbury Tor (Fig 340). They also pass through churches and abbeys, including Glastonbury Abbey and Bury St Edmunds Abbey, and significant landscape features and ancient earthworks such as Cadbury Castle. You find the same the world over and in fact the Michael-Mary lines are said to encircle the planet passing through northern Europe, Asia, Australia and South America. London and Britain are together such a major global centre for the bloodline network because it is a major global centre for the Earth’s network of force lines and vortexes. I became aware of all this soon after my visit to psychic Betty Shine in 1990. I don’t go with ‘channelled’ information unless the person involved has a long track record of accuracy and my intuition is saying a big ‘yes’. A lot of channelled information is airy-fairy nonsense and much of the rest is designed by manipulative Archontic sources to misdirect the listener. Channels allow their decoding processes to be taken over by energetic projections which use their vocal chords to communicate with this reality. The questions that must be asked, however, are: What is the source of the projection and what is the intent? People need to be really discerning and careful with this stuff,

but now and again channelled communications stand the test of hindsight and the passage of events. I had one such experience in 1990, only weeks after my life-changing visit to Betty Shine. I was taken to see a ‘channel’ in a small town in the west of England. It was all new to me then and I wondered what was going to happen. She went into channel mode and her face clearly changed – a mild shapeshift – and her voice was very different when she began to speak. Part of the communication said:



Figure 337: The Archons seek to control the information circulating in the energy ‘sea’.



Figure 338: The Archontic Mormon Temple.

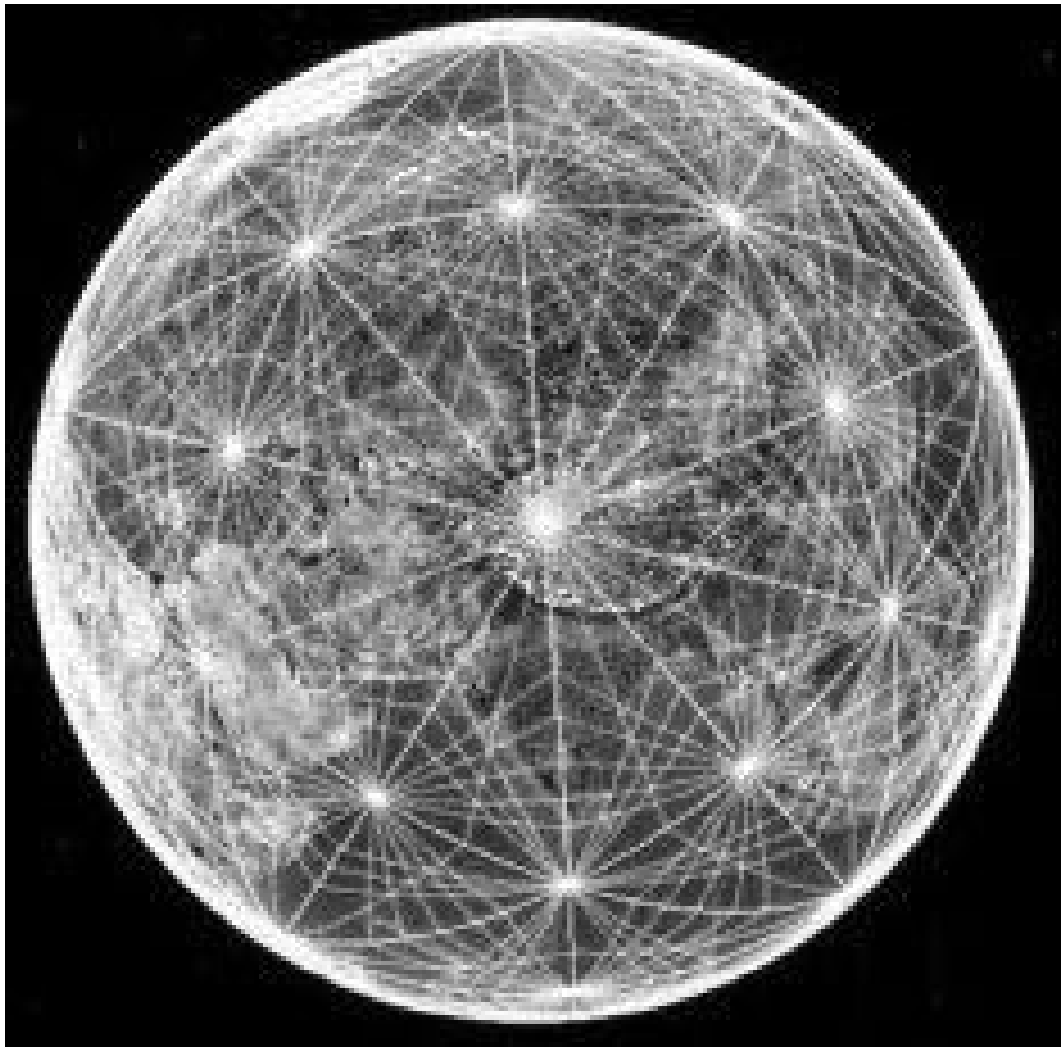


Figure 339: Energy lines (ley lines or meridians)connect at vortex points to create a global grid.



Figure 340: Glastonbury Tor.

As in your human body, there are energy lines around your planet, through your planet, which correspond, I suppose, very much to the acupuncture lines and meridians in your body. Where two lines cross, you create a vortex, a tiny vortex if it's two. The more lines that intersect, the bigger the vortex. Therefore when you have a chakra you have a large vortex of intersecting energy. It is the same with your planet.

Where the most lines cross there is the biggest vortex. Now you could say the plexus in and around the islands you call the British Isles is the hub of the wheel of plexuses and energies which surround your planet. It has acted in other times like a fail-safe device. In order to activate these chakric points upon your planet, the energies must all pass through the central point. They must pass through the heart of the pattern.

The focus on the British Isles throughout much of history is ridiculous given its size, but its significance comes from its position on the Earth energy grid and major Archontic bloodlines located here to orchestrate world events from London and other parts of the British Isles and Ireland. Christopher Street is among Britain's foremost researchers on these subjects and he has produced a series of books about the energy grid of London, including *London: City of Revelation*. He has identified an energy meridian passing through London that he dubs 'London's Mary Line' because it follows a straight line through a series of churches dedicated to Mother Mary or Mary Magdalene. This includes the church of St Marylebone (St Mary-le-bone) which many occultists believe is an interdimensional doorway that only those with 'the knowledge' can access. This doorway is claimed to expand for more than two miles across Regents Park to Primrose Hill. This was apparently the very area of land that William Blake was referring to when he wrote his poem-come-hymn *Jerusalem* in the early 19th century about the establishment of the New Jerusalem in 'England's green and pleasant land'. The area was only fields at the time. Blake painted the Chronos image called *The Ancient of Days*, appeared to be connected to a Druidic order, and certainly had a deep knowledge of the esoteric and the hidden or 'occult'. He wrote in another

poem:

> *The fields from Islington to Marybone,*
> *To Primrose Hill and Saint John's Wood:*
> *Were builded over with pillars of gold,*
> *And there Jerusalem's pillars stood.*

There is a meridian alignment known as the Coronation Line which connects Westminster Abbey with St Paul's Cathedral, the famous clock at the Houses of Parliament called Big Ben (obelisk/time), and the site of Blackfriars Monastery which was so named because the Dominican monks wore black cloaks. Blackfriars Bridge crosses the Thames and takes people and traffic into 'The City' – a global centre for Archon bloodline manipulation. Another straight ley or meridian featured by Chris Street connects Stonehenge, the Tower of London (the monarch's 'Royal Palace and Fortress'), Southwark Cathedral, the Houses of Parliament and Westminster Abbey. What are the chances of this if the buildings were not placed by specific design? The line also goes through the Royal Mint which established monopolistic control of money for 'the Crown' (which means the Archon bloodline hierarchy and not only the British monarch). One meridian connects ancient knowledge (Stonehenge), the monarch (Tower of London), politics (Houses of Parliament), religion (the cathedrals) and finance (Royal Mint). How appropriate

given that they have all been created and controlled by the same force. Satanism, secret societies, monarchy, politics, finance and the Church are all connected to the same hidden knowledge and the same hidden masters. Satanism and secret societies keep this knowledge out of public awareness through strictly enforced compartmentalised secrecy while the Church hides the knowledge and rituals of its the inner core behind a cover-story manufactured from the literal interpretation of symbolic texts and recycled fairy tales. A few years ago a document came to light in Australia that was claimed to be written by a dying Satanist allegedly connected to the 'Alpha Lodge' of Satanism in Sydney. He apparently died in 2004 and the document came to light years later. I publish it in full as an appendix in *Human Race Get off Your Knees*. I can't say for sure if it's genuine, but nearly a quarter of a century of research shows me that whoever wrote the document had a very detailed understanding of Satanism and its methods and goals. It describes how Satanists and their stooges are placed in positions of public power in politics and throughout the system and how Satanism targets the Earth energy grid with repeating rituals at the same locations. The document said: 'What most people do not realise is that Satanism is a ritually-based practice and that this repetition has – over time – left strong impressions upon the Morphic Field!' They engage in mass rituals to this

same end, which are hidden behind royal and religious pomp and ceremony, sporting events like the Olympic Games, and other great gatherings of people and collective attention. I will be expanding on this.

Possession is not a myth

I know that many people will see the whole idea of possession and blocking/manipulating the Earth energy grids as some far-out nonsense, but no matter. The fact remains that this is real and you cannot understand the world and what is happening without knowing about this energetic background. I have seen possession at work many times over the years and I had another experience on my return trip to Peru and Bolivia in 2012. It was on the day which had many themes relating to malevolent entities and energies which took us to the ancient ruins at Tiwanaku in Bolivia. The last stop that day was back across the border in Peru at a place apparently known by some as 'Devil's Gate'. It has another less ominous official name, but Devil's Gate was very appropriate given the energy that it was giving off. Once again we are back to gates and gateways connecting this reality to that of the 'gods'. The location has been known as the 'City of the Gods' and is said to be an interdimensional portal or stargate – hence its official name, Puerta de Hayu Marca, or Gate of the Gods. Oh really? What 'gods' would they be, then? A lot of New Agers talk about stargates and so

on, but the question is this: even if that is true, and on many occasions it will be, to what kind of dimension or reality do such ‘gates’ lead? This is the bit that is so often missing from the equation and if this ‘Gate of the Gods’ did lead to another reality it was not one that I cared to visit, thanks very much. You might remember the dragon rock formation that I described earlier in the book and the ‘gate’ was in the side of that ‘dragon’. It was close to dark when we arrived at the place and soon it was pitch black. The group continued to take photographs and many shots came out with streaks of light on them (Fig 341). It could have been something to do with the way they were taken, I guess, but no one could explain why. There was certainly a lot of activity going on in the energy field there. You could feel it and most of it wasn’t nice. There was also a strange image in which half of me was in focus and the other half wasn’t (Fig 342). Once again, there may be a photographic explanation for all I know, but no one has produced it yet. The image also gives at least a symbolic feel for how fluid the body really is. It is an illusory-solid hologram and what we perceive as the ‘physical’ is only a microfrequency. I went to some rocks a little walk from the ‘gate’ – rocks known in legend as the ‘guardians of the gate’ – while most of the group headed for the ‘gate’ itself. This consists of a large sheet of red rock with a ‘window’ or ‘doorway’ cut out of it, and alongside are two

crevices like pillars which remind you of the twin towers or pillars of Freemasonry. People were trying out the ‘gate’ while I was sitting on the rocks some distance away and I had no intention of going over there – until I heard a series of loud cries coming from that direction. I asked our Peruvian guide sitting nearby what the noise was and if there were any animals that could explain it. He made some throwaway comment and carried on checking his mobile phone. But the noise had caught my interest and I started to walk through the darkness in the direction of the gate. Soon a member of the group coming the other way told me not to bother going over there because it was horrible – evil. He said that one of the party was also having a bad experience. I quickened my pace and went with him to see what was happening. When I arrived I saw a group of people around a man who was sitting inside one of the crevice ‘pillars’ and they were trying to comfort him. This had been the source of the loud cries and he looked in considerable distress holding his head and sometimes thrashing around. I had seen this many times before over the years. ‘Something’ had literally got into him. It was a form of possession. I asked people to get him out of the crevice or ‘niche’ in the rock, which they did. The same behaviour continued as they tried to move him further away.



Figure 341: Walking to the ‘Gate of the Gods’.



Figure 342: Partly sharp and partly blurred. Ugh?

It was clear to me that whatever had attached to him was staying put unless it was removed. My great friend Linda was in the party and suggested that people form a small ring around him and begin to give him energy. I emphasised that it needed to be heart energy because Archontic entities like this cannot stay in a heart energy field. Their energetic 'stadium' is low-vibrational emotion and fear and that is why they have manipulated events,

genetics and human society to continually produce tidal waves of the stuff. If humanity filled this reality with heart energy the predator race would have to leave. I went inside the small ring of people and put my hands just above the man's head – his crown chakra. This is where the entities can get in and this is where you can get them out. Some people remarked that almost immediately I put my hands over his head the man became calm and laid down. This was because the entity had moved its focus from imposing itself on the man to surviving in the energy field that was now being generated by the ring of people and my hands. The man lay down and I knelt at his head with my hands on his crown chakra and demanded – *commanded* – in words of one syllable that the entity leave. Within seconds I felt a strong magnetic field attaching to my hands and in a flash I felt it pass through me and out the top of my head. Immediately this happened, not even seconds later, the man became himself again. These entities are electromagnetic beings and they attach themselves to the human electromagnetic field, or auric field, and from there dictate mental, emotional and 'physical' behaviour. This is why I felt an electromagnetic field attach to my hands when the entity was coming out. These are the same Archontic entities that possess those in the positions of power in politics, banking, corporations, the media and the military, and so on. They are so heartless – note the

term *heart*-less, devoid of heart energy – because the entities that possess them are *heart*-less. The Archon hybrids have a greater genetic (therefore vibrational) compatibility with the entities and so are much more powerfully possessable than the general run of the population. But it can happen to anyone to a larger or lesser extent and this is why people have to be streetwise to the phenomenon. Those selected to serve the Control System are possessed by these entities during secret society and Satanic rituals and the symbols of Saturn generate the energy field in the temples and rituals that create an energetic conduit for entities to come in. Someone may join the Freemasons and think that the rituals are strange and potty, but what they don't know is that they are specifically designed to allow entities to attach to the target and slowly, but surely, their personality begins to change. When it has changed sufficiently and become *heart*-less enough, they go on to be a leading politician, banker and whatever else the secret networks have in mind for them. The general population can be most open to possession at times of extreme depression (and other low vibrational energetic states), and drugs and heavy drinking can seriously open the door, too. So can having sex with a possessed person, because the energetic connection creates a mutual field which the entities can cross. Two days after the experience that night at the

gate synchronicity took me back there with a few members of the group so we could see the layout of the place in the daytime (Fig 343). The rock formations in the area were quite a sight to see as I walked across to the 'gate' itself. We sat for a while in the energy field and it was the general opinion that the place was indeed deeply unpleasant or 'evil'. Locals told us how the legends said that if you didn't go there 'prepared' then the place could make you 'go crazy'. Yes, 'prepared' by being in a heart-open high-vibrational state or the entities can access – possess – your energy field. It was clear to me that the place was not only highly malevolent, but was of great significance in its effect on the earth-energy grid in this area and probably wider afield. Two men who watched over the site for a government agency said that energy lines passed through the 'gate' rocks which connected Cusco, Machu Picchu, Sillustani (where I had my life-changing experience) and Tiwanaku. These happened to be all the places we had visited on the trip. I decided to do what I have done at so many sites over the last two decades, but this time what came through me was more powerful than ever before. It is so simple and anyone can do it if they know what they are doing and they are in tune with their own energetic power. I stood at the 'gate' and commanded the malevolence to leave. You don't ask, you *command*, because humans in their power are giants to their little

boys in short trousers. ‘Demonic’ entities only have the power that we give them because of a manipulated belief in their power. It’s all a mind game and we need to call their bluff. While commanding the entities to leave, I opened the flow of heart energy both directly from my heart vortex and through my hands while asking the cosmic power of love and harmony to come through me (Fig 344). In no more than three or four minutes the malevolence had flipped into a very different vibration in which malevolence cannot survive. Others in the group felt it happen even though they had no idea what I was doing – only that I was standing facing the rock. It was all captured on film for the DVD *Return to Peru* (available at Davidicke.com) with people describing on camera the change that they suddenly felt. The energy there may have been malevolent for thousands of years possibly, but it matters not. I cannot emphasise enough: *WE* have the power, not the malevolence. When enough people realise that, the house of cards will fall. More surprises were to follow when we walked in the sunshine to the other side of the ‘dragon’ rock away from the gate. First of all, people were feeling the malevolence once again, but in a few minutes of doing the same process the energy changed to one that was lovely to experience. *WE* have the power, not them. The gate and rock formations were acting as a vibrational blocker on the energy grid. These blocks can be found all over the world and today

they locate nuclear power stations, major road interchanges, etc., at major energy points to suppress the energy (information) available to the target human population and to lower the vibrational state of the energy 'sea'. The biggest stone circle in Europe, at Avebury in Wiltshire, England, has a main road going through the middle when there was plenty of room to go around the site. From deep in the shadows this is done by design. As I was talking to the group about some of these subjects on the third visit to the 'gate', I heard a gasp and some began pointing to the sky where a rainbow face image suddenly formed from the cloud directly above our heads (Fig 345 and 346). Maybe it was all just a coincidence, but it didn't feel like that. A face appeared in the smoke when the second tower was struck on 9/11 (Fig 347). This can happen because the Archons are electromagnetic and can impact and imprint upon the electromagnetic field. The world is so different to the one that people think they know.



Figure 343: The Gate of the Gods.

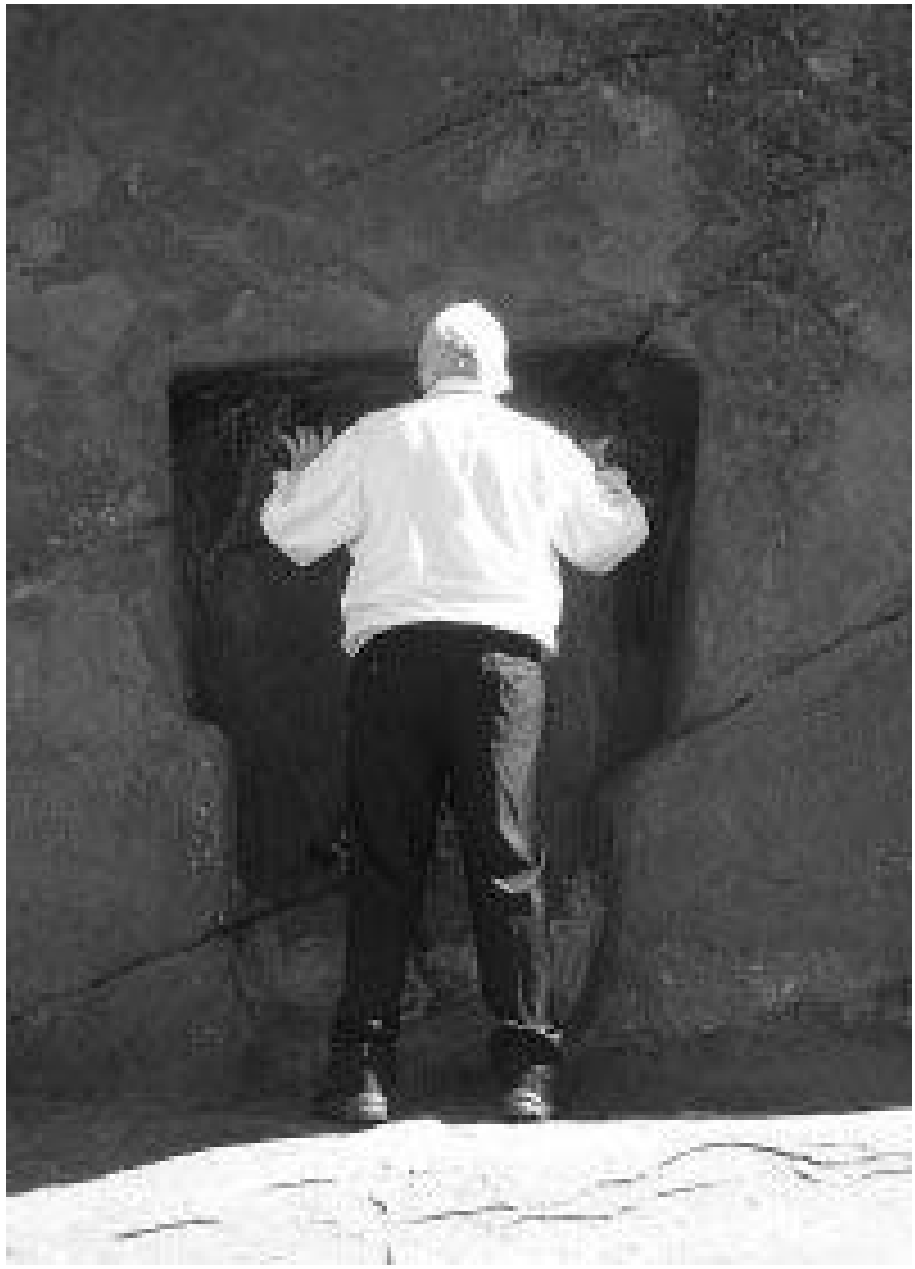


Figure 344: The power of the human mind, heart and energy field can overcome Archontic influence when we tap into the greater self.

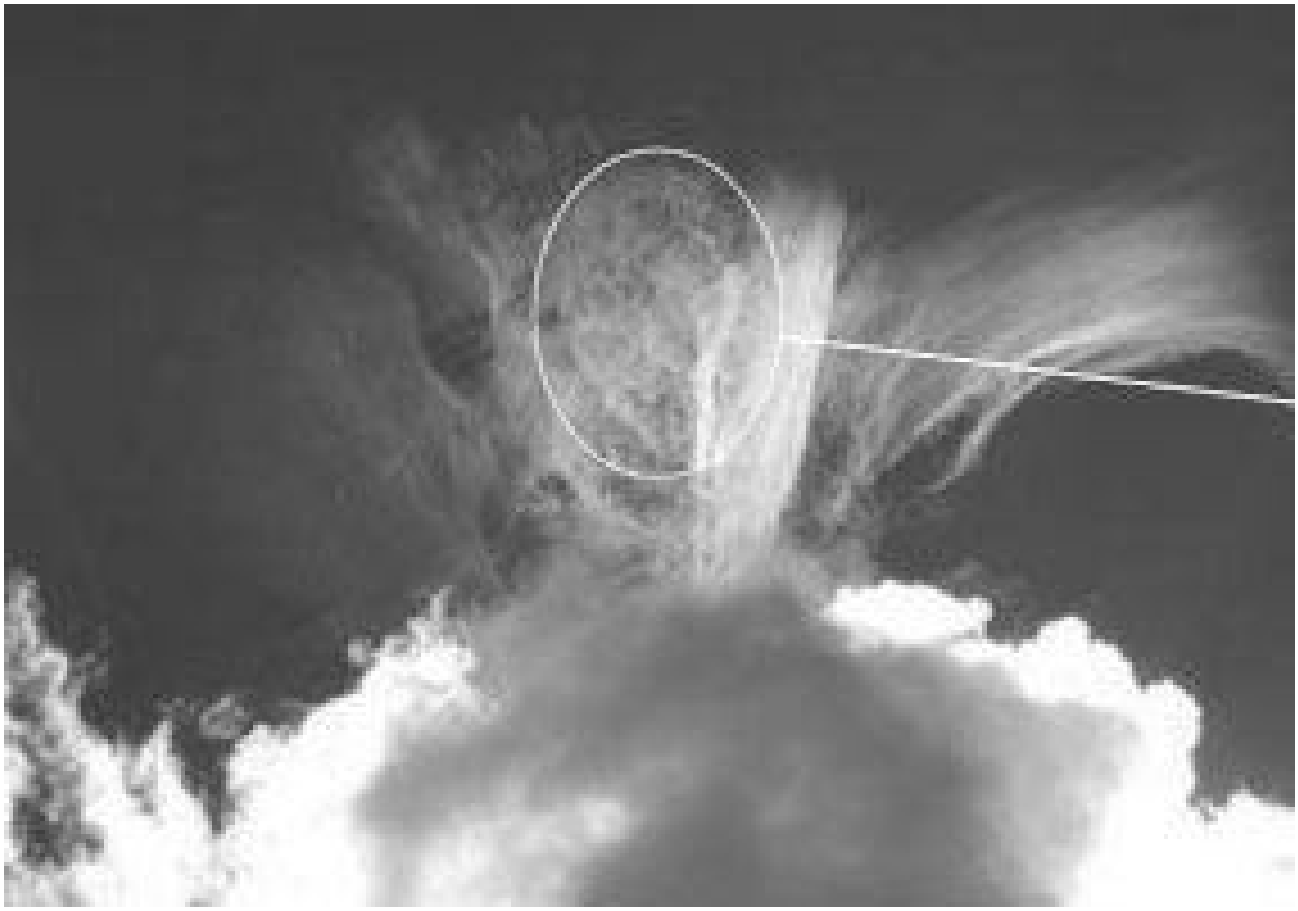


Figure 345: The rainbow ‘face’ in the sky which doesn’t obviously reproduce well in black and white but it gives you a feel for what we saw.

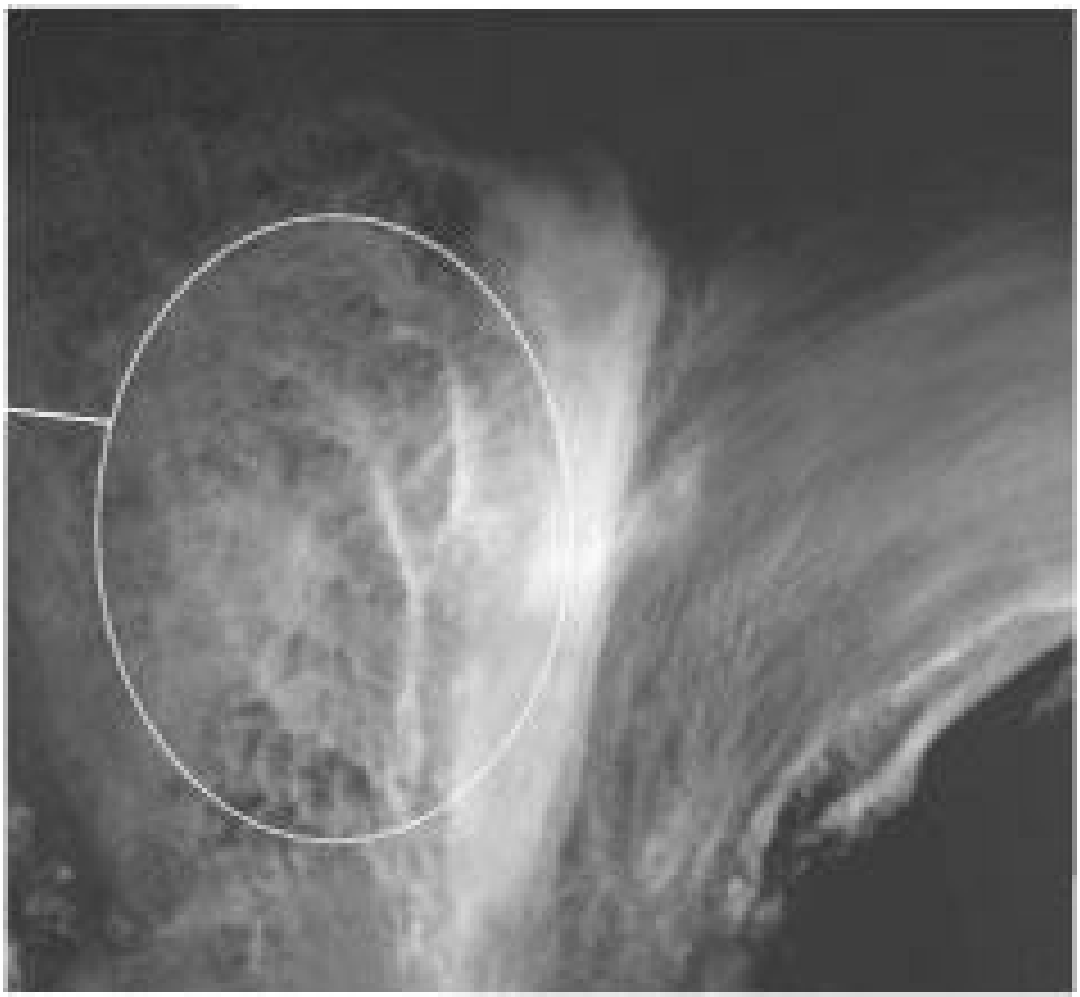


Figure 346: ... over the Gate of the Gods.

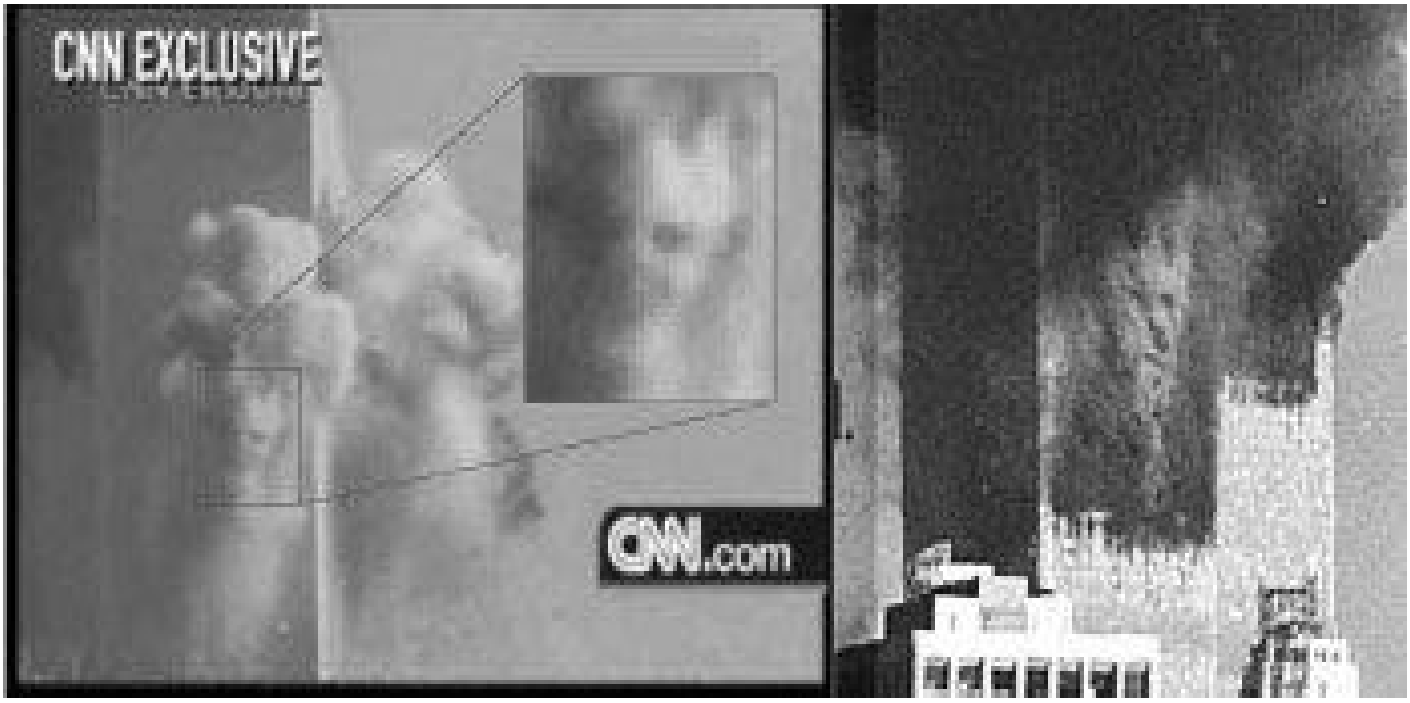


Figure 347: The face-like image in the smoke and fire on 9/11. It may just be a trick of the light or something, but the Archons in their base state are pure energy and able to take any form.

Satan's governments

The Australian Satanist document that came to light in 2004 confirmed all the themes that I am highlighting. It says that Satanists are manipulated into power throughout society and the influence of Satanism is 'now so pervasive as not to be readily noticed':

> Amongst the highest echelons some are politicians, medical doctors, high ranking police officers, lawyers, advertising gurus, decorated military men, media personalities, fashion models and social workers. Amongst the lowest (usually temporary) ranks are prostitutes, minor drug dealers and a number of High School students. Some operate from the mists.
>
> Their victims are drip-fed straight amnesia by an assortment of

> mind control measures and psychological torture tactics that would leave any normal person numb with the dawning apprehension that things are not as they seem – and they have not been for a long, long time. The most talented amongst them have lifestyles maintained on crime, but lacquered with a thin veneer of respectable professionalism and knowledge.

This is all correct. The political, banking, corporate, media and military system is controlled by Satanists – Archon bloodline-hybrid worshippers of the Demiurge – and their lackeys who are given public power in return for total obedience. The Australian Satanist also explained how politicians are entrapped by enticing them into compromising situations, especially involving sex with children. I have been exposing precisely this since the mid-1990s. The fact that this is happening at all will be shocking to most people, but the scale of it is truly breathtaking. It is the norm in the 'upper' (cesspit) levels of the power structure. The Satanist document said:

> Politicians are introduced by a carefully graded set of criteria and situations that enable them to accept that their victims will be, 'Our little secret'. Young children sexually molested and physically abused by politicians worldwide are quickly used as sacrifices. In Australia, the bodies are hardly ever discovered, for Australia is still a wilderness.

This is happening the world over and on a scale that beggars belief. In highly populated countries the bodies are disposed of through incineration at crematoria

controlled by the cults or buried in the countryside. It is through these satanic networks that Satanists, paedophiles and serial child-killers like former British Prime Minister Edward 'black eyes' Heath get into positions of power to serve the Archon agenda. The biggest contribution in his case was to pave the way for the deletion of British sovereignty by leading the campaign to join what is now called the European Union. It was Heath as Prime Minister who signed the entry documents after covertly agreeing to run down and destroy Britain's fishing, mining, steelmaking and manufacturing industries on behalf of a European superstate in which each country has been unofficially designated specialisations. Britain was designated finance and 'service industries'. This came out decades later when government papers came to light, by which time the deed was done. Satanists operate in all political parties with any chance of forming a government (and most that don't) and so the same agenda continues to be enforced no matter who wins a farcical and meaningless 'election'. I expose Satanism and its famous front people at length in many books, including *The Biggest Secret* and *Children of the Matrix*. The former wife of Fernando Collor de Melo, the Brazilian president in the early 1990s, told Globo television in 2012 that he was a Satanist. She said: 'There were doings in cemeteries, very powerful rituals, and with

animals it was a complete slaughter of the chickens, oxen, cattle and other animals that were sacrificed.' The former president's brother, Pedro Collor de Melo, said the same in 1992. Rosane Collor de Melo said that the rituals were led by a witch named Maria Cecilia who now has a seat in the Senate and is allied with Brazilian President Dilma Rousseff. I have been researching Satanism for two decades and what was in the Australian document was all familiar to me, including the mention of a Satanist of global importance who uses the code-name 'Pindar'. This means, according to at least one long-time insider, 'penis of the dragon'. I think simply 'penis' would do for this chap. I first mentioned Pindar in *The Biggest Secret* which was first published in 1998. Pindar is said to reside in the Alsace-Lorraine region of France near the German border. This area often comes up with regard to Archon-Reptilian hybrids. Alsace-Lorraine includes the city of Strasburg, home to the utterly irrelevant European Parliament, and also Verdun, where an estimated 698,000 troops died in one of the most devastating battles of the First World War. This was yet another mass blood ritual to serve the interests and energetic-demands of the Archons and their hybrids. I have been told by insiders that Pindar travels to the main sacrifice rituals in different parts of the world in accordance with the satanic ritual calendar. One even said that he is the real father of Prince Charles. You

never know who is truly what with these bloodlines because they interbreed on the basis of genetics and what is genetically necessary is always done – hence Charles had to do his 'duty' with Princess Diana when his preferred partner was Camilla Parker-Bowles. Genetics, ritual and symbolism are at the centre of everything and is it really a coincidence that the underground bunker or 'fortress' beneath the UK Ministry of Defence across the road from the Prime Minister's residence in Downing Street is called PINDAR? Or that the coordination centre for British government-military-security agency leaders at a time of 'national emergency' is called COBRA, one of the major symbols of the Archon-Reptilians used by the ancients?

The German satanic (Rothschild) connection

Satanism and power go together because Satanism serves the Demiurge-Archons, so look at the families in overt or covert power and they will either be Satanists or the lackeys of Satanists. The former most certainly applies to the Rothschilds and Rockefellers, for example, and the British royal family. The Rothschilds and Rockefellers are both German Jewish families and so is the House of Windsor. The Rothschilds accept the 'Jewish' bit while the Rockefellers and Windsors seek to hide this fact. The Rockefellers were the German

Rockenfelders, Roggenfeder and some say Reichenfelder before they moved to America in the 18th century and changed their name to Rockefeller. This 'out of Germany' scenario is a very common for the Archon bloodline families and the institutions they spawned such as major banks including Goldman Sachs. They are former Khazars who moved up into Eastern and Western Europe after the Khazar Empire ended and 'former Khazars' means former Sumerians/Babylonians (not Hebrews or Israelites). This is why there is so much Babylonian symbolism throughout society and that means to a very large extent *Saturn* symbolism. The very name 'Rothschild' comes from the red (symbolic of Saturn) six-pointed-star (symbol of Saturn) that was displayed on their house in Frankfurt when they were called Bauer. When they established the State of Israel they used the family symbol on the flag of Is-Ra-El. Another major hybrid bloodline is called Russell (not *everyone* called Russell just this particular strand) and this, too, relates both to red and El, the Saturn god of Judaism. The bloodline Russells are a Jewish (Khazar/Sumerian/Babylonian) family from Germany once known as Roesel, Rosel and Rossel (Red- El). Many Jewish families Americanised their names when they left Germany and other European countries and headed for the United States. The Roosevelt family which produced two US presidents were the Rosenfelt

family from the Netherlands. Charles Taze Russell, a founder of the Watchtower Society, or Jehovah's Witnesses, was a member of the bloodline Russell clan. The Watchtower Society is literally satanic at its core and so is the Mormon Church which was established by bloodline Freemasons Joseph Smith and his brother Hiram before the 'faith' was taken forward by bloodline Freemason Brigham Young. Mormonism is based on Freemasonry right down to its secret handshakes and other codes and we have seen that inverted satanic symbols abound at its main temple in Salt Lake City. There is another theme that is common to both: They were funded into existence by the Rothschilds – as were wars and manipulated 'revolutions' like the Russian Revolution. The Jewish (Khazar/Sumerian/Babylonian) 'revolutionaries' Lenin and Trotsky and the whole deal was funded by the Rothschild bank in New York, Kuhn Loeb and Company. This was headed by German Jew Jacob Schiff (see ... *And the Truth Shall Set You Free* for the detailed background). The Schiff family once lived with the Rothschilds at their 'red shield' house in Frankfurt, and Kuhn, Loeb was established by Solomon Loeb and Abraham Kuhn who had both emigrated to America from the Rothschild fiefdom of Germany – a very familiar story. When I speak of these now bigname German immigrants to the United States, I mean in every case *agents of the Rothschilds*. The infamous and

satanic banking abomination called Goldman Sachs was founded by two other 'out-of-Germany' Jewish (Khazar/Sumerian/Babylonian) families in the form of Marcus Goldman and his son-in-law, Samuel Sachs. Both families came from the highly significant bloodline region of Bavaria which spawned major bloodline assets like Rothschild Zionist Henry Kissinger and Pope Benedict (Joseph Ratzinger), formerly of Nazi Youth. A stream of 'Jewish' people left Germany, and often Bavaria, in the 19th and early 20th centuries to establish major banks, companies and organisations in the United States. These included the Rothschild-front B'nai B'rith, or 'Sons of the Covenant'. This comes from the 'Ark of the Covenant' which itself originates from the Egyptian Ark of the Contract, according to American symbolism researcher, Jordan Maxwell. He says that this 'contract' was with 'non-human visitors'. B'nai B'rith was launched in 1843 and all twelve of its official founders were born in Germany and moved to New York in the same period from the late 1820s and early 1830s. The organisation calls itself the 'global voice of the Jewish Community' when it is really the voice of the Rothschilds and the Rothschild Zionist *El*-lite. B'nai B'rith and its temper-tantrum child, the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), currently led by the ridiculous Abe Foxman, have the role of branding anyone who gets too close to the truth about the Rothschilds and their

networks as ‘anti-Semitic’. The Rothschilds were the prime manipulators and funders of all sides in the two world wars and they were behind the Nazi Party and the subsequent terror which led large numbers of German Jews to head for the United States and to Palestine where they bombed and terrorised the country into what is now called Israel. These bombers and terrorisers had no connection to the country they were invading, but some 800,000 Palestinians were forced to leave their home in fear of their lives never to return. I explain in great detail in other books how Rothschild manipulation has weaved its way through history since the 17th century – actually *caused* most of that history – through to the present day. The following is only a *fraction* of their grotesque ‘CV’:

• The Rothschilds created the infamous Bavarian Illuminati – note Bavarian – which instigated the French Revolution and many other fake uprisings that changed society in ways that suited them (see the ‘Arab Spring’ for a modern version of this technique). The group’s own seized documents confirmed its plans for the transformation of human society into what we would call an Orwellian state.

• The Rothschilds established Zionism with a cover story about representing Jewish interests when at its core it is an Archon bloodline secret society serving

Demiurge-Archon interests at the expense of the general Jewish population and all of humanity. The Rothschilds were behind the first Zionist Congress in Basel, Switzerland, in 1897 and Theodor Herzl, the 'father' of political Zionism, was a Rothschild gofer. What Israel, the United States and others do in the name of 'Zionism' (by false implication 'Jewish people') is actually done to advance the bloodline agenda which doesn't give a shit about Jewish people who are not Rothschild initiates or agents. Theodor Herzl wrote in his diary:

> It is essential that the sufferings of Jews ... become worse ... this will assist in realization of our plans ... I have an excellent idea ... I shall induce anti-Semites to liquidate Jewish wealth ... The anti-Semites will assist us thereby in that they will strengthen the persecution and oppression of Jews. The anti-Semites shall be our best friends.

• The Rothschilds have funded and orchestrated the Russian Revolution, both World Wars and endless other conflicts right to the present day in Libya and Syria. This is their recurring modus operandi: fund all sides in wars that the Rothschilds have instigated through their governments and media; make sure the 'fund' is in the form of nonexistent money called 'credit' so that in reality it costs them nothing; supply the countries with armaments from Rothschild-controlled 'defence' contractors; and, when they have mutually devastated each other, lend the governments more credit to rebuild

their countries. In this way, the Rothschilds own countries (and thus the people) through staggering levels of accumulated debt.

• There is another version of this in places like Iraq and Libya in which they manipulate events through Rothschild-controlled governments and NATO to bomb to destruction a target regime which is not playing ball, especially if the country has vast oil reserves and other resources that they can then steal through the Rothschild-controlled oil and banking cartel.

Whenever you see Zionism and major Zionists you are looking at the Rothschilds.

Rothschild rituals

The controlling heartless centre of the Rothschild family (most outer members haven't got a clue) are leading Satanists and this has been the case at least since they were a late Middle Ages occult family called Bauer. American researcher Fritz Springmeier, who has specialised in the bloodlines, Satanism and mind control, reports that people who have visited Rothschild homes have described how they even set a place for 'Satan' at their dinner table. This is in line with endless accounts I have pick up over the years of the fundamental connection between the inner Rothschilds and Satanism – and Satanists manipulate reality by

manipulating the observer's *perception* of reality. This is why they are called *black* magicians. I have described in other books my correspondence with a man who says that his real name is Phillip Eugene de Rothschild, but lives under another name in the United States since he left the Rothschild fold in disgust at the death and suffering they are instigating and perpetuating. He is one of a global army of unofficial Rothschilds procreated in secret and through the sperm banks (biological software banks). Phillip told me that he was the bloodline son of Baron Philippe de Rothschild of the Mouton-Rothschild wine estates in France. They love their titles – the reptilian brain's 'obsession with hierarchical structures of power'. The Baron died in 1988 at the age of 86. Phillip told me that his father was 'a decadent dilettante as well as a master Satanist' and that he was conceived by 'occult incest' to preserve the hybrid genetic code. Incest is part of life for Archon bloodline children and it is a way for the fathers to impose lifetime control over their offspring. Bloodline families have incestuously inbred since ancient times with brothers marrying sisters and suchlike. When they say that they want you to meet their sister and their wife there is only one woman standing there. Phillip said that he was 'held fast in the emotional power of incest, which, in this culture, was normal and to be admired'. They do it to their children in the first years of their lives to make the child 'bond' with – obey – the

father. This would certainly have happened with people like Boy George Bush and the addicted paedophile that is his father. When children are sexually abused by a priest it can bond them both to the priest and the Church that he represents. The incest is mostly anal sex which targets the lower chakra (colour red) at the base of the spine which stimulates the reptilian brain at the top of the spine and this, of course, is what happens with the clergy and their boy victims. Phillip Eugene de Rothschild was yet another who confirmed to me that the Rothschilds and the bloodlines in general glory in being possessed by demonic entities. The Rothschilds are so high in the human hierarchy because they are possessed by entities that are high in the Demiurge-Archon hierarchy. 'Being a Rothschild descendant, I was maximally demonised', he told me. Stanley Kubrick, the great American filmmaker, was an insider who faked the filming of the first 'Moon landings' in 1969 under the cover of his movie *2001: A Space Odyssey* (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and the website of American filmmaker Jay Weidner at jayweidner.com). Kubrick later tried to expose the bloodline plot with coded scenes in his movies. One of them was in his last film, *Eyes Wide Shut*, released in 1999, which portrayed the mind control programmes and satanic rituals of the *El*-ite. The film features a satanic ritual which was mild compared with the real thing, but he went as far as he could. The

mansion in which the ritual scenes were filmed was owned by the Rothschilds (Fig 348). Kubrick died a few days after he finished the edit and, before he died, refused a demand from Warner Bros executives to make substantial cuts. The film was released with the minimum of promotion after he died with 25 minutes taken out that the public has never seen. Phillip Eugene de Rothschild told me that his role in the family's 'grand conspiracy' was to infiltrate the Christian Church and appear to be the perfect Christian when he was, at the time, a Satanist. Phillip described to me how he had attended rituals with many people who were, or went on to be, the rich and famous *El*-lite. These included Bill Clinton who would become President of the United States, and Al Gore, Clinton's Vice-President and the global frontman for the Big Lie about human-caused 'climate change'. Phillip went on:



Figure 348: The ritual in Kubrick's Eyes Wide Shut.

I was present at my father's death in 1988, receiving his power and the commission to carry out my destiny in the grand conspiracy of my family. Like their other children, I played a key role in my family's revolt from God. When I watch CNN, it startles me to see so many familiar faces now on the world stage in politics, art, finance, fashion and business. I grew up with these people, meeting them at ritual worship sites and in the centres of power. Financiers, artists, royalty, and even Presidents ...

... I can recall the Rockefellers and the Bushes attending rituals, but never having the supremacy to lead them. I still regard them as lackeys and not real brokers of occult power. Except for Alan Greenspan [long-time head of the US Federal Reserve], most of these fellows were camp followers in the occult, primarily for the economic power and prestige. Greenspan, I recall, was a person of tremendous spiritual, occult power and could make the Bushes and the younger Rockefellers cower with just a glance.

> Ex-CIA Director Casey (as were most of the CIA leadership for the past forty years), Kissinger, and [former US Secretary of State] Warren Christopher were in attendance at non-ritual gatherings and some occult rituals as well, but well back in the gallery.

The line that Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) could 'make the Bushes and the younger Rockefellers cower with just a glance' is extremely instructive (Fig 349). Greenspan was officially appointed as head of the privately-owned (Rothschild-owned) Federal Reserve in the 1980s by President 'what's my name, where am I?' Reagan. The 'Fed' is supposed to be the *independent* central bank of the United States. Pause for uncontrollable laughter – this could take some time ... Greenspan's continued appointment as head of the Fed was confirmed by Presidents Father George Bush, Bill Clinton and Boy George 'what's my name, where am I?' Bush; but it wasn't *their* decision. Greenspan and the leading Satanists told *them* who was going to head the Fed, not the other way round, just as they told them who their major and less than major personnel of government were going to be. The same happened when Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) resigned in 2006 before the economic crash that he had long engineered and was replaced by Ben Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist). What are the statistical chances of Federal Reserve chiefs from the 1980s to present day coming from the same less than two percent of the

American population? But the satanic and Rothschild Zionist hierarchy trumps the public hierarchy every time. It was during his long years at the Federal Reserve, in league with Clinton Treasury Secretaries Robert E Rubin (Rothschild Zionist) and Larry Summers (Rothschild Zionist), that the checks and balances were systematically removed that allowed the banking and financial system to crash amid the inevitable and predictable consequences of unchecked greed and criminal activity. This triggered a global financial meltdown which is exactly what was planned as part of the Archon strategy to squeeze humanity until the pips squeak and make people agree to whatever they demand – much more about this later. The banking system is controlled by Satanists and the merciless Archon bloodlines which, of course, explains a lot. A Swiss banker confirmed this in an anonymous interview in 2011 for the Russian magazine, *NoviDen:*



Figure 349: Alan Greenspan.

> … these people are corrupt, sick in their minds, so sick they are full of vices and those vices are kept under wraps on their orders. Some of them … rape women, others are sado maso, or paedophile, and many are into Satanism. When you go in some banks you see these satanistic symbols, like in the Rothschild Bank in Zurich. These people are controlled by blackmail because of the weaknesses they have. They have to follow orders or they will be exposed, they will be destroyed or even killed.

Paedophilia and Satanism are fundamentally connected and this is why so many people in positions of royal, political, corporate and religious influence are

both paedophiles and Satanists. I will be explaining the significance to the Archons of paedophilia because it is so vitally important to understand human society.



Rothschild Royalty and the Shapeshifting Windsors

The public have an insatiable curiosity to know everything, except what is worth knowing.
Oscar Wilde

Germany is once again a theme with the British royal family. This offshoot of the German House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha conveniently changed its name to 'Windsor' when Britain was at war with another wing of the family in 1917.

The monarchy of Belgium is also Saxe-Coburg-Gotha while the Dutch monarchy, the House of Orange-Nassau, is similarly of German descent. This connection was further entrenched when Prince Bernhard of Lippe-Biesterfeld, a former Nazi SS officer, married the future Queen Juliana of the Netherlands. In fact, German bloodlines, or bloodlines that located in Germany after their journey over thousands of years from ancient Sumer, Babylon and Egypt, are a theme of the global Archon bloodline network in general. The covert interbreeding is such that it is not possible without their own carefully-compiled genetic records to know exactly who came from whom, and where. They are addicted to administration, archiving, bookkeeping and recordkeeping and this trait is related to their reptilian genetics which demand structure and order with everything and everyone in their designated place. At the centre of this obsession are their genealogical libraries that track their own genetic lines in fine detail to record who is 'one of us'. If we could see those records we would be amazed at the true common and parental origins of royalty and the rich and famous of politics,

banking, business, media and entertainment. There is a tedious advertisement running on British television as I write promoting a betting company in which one version of the actor involved says to another version of himself: 'You're the daddy'. The other 'self' replies: 'No, *you're* the daddy'. Well, I wouldn't bet on who's the daddy, or sometimes mummy, in relation to the bloodlines when so much interbreeding goes on outside of official marriages. The Archon bloodline must be served first, not personal preference.

Sumerian/Babylonian/Khazar bloodlines like the Rothschilds have used official marital and non-marital procreation to infiltrate royal and aristocratic families. Leslie Gilbert Pine, an editor of *Burke's Peerage*, which carefully records royal and aristocratic genealogy, said:



Figure 350: Princess Diana and Jemima Khan (Goldsmith).Half-sisters?

> The Jews have made themselves so closely connected with the British peerage that the two classes are unlikely to suffer loss which is not mutual … An ancient estate is likely to be sold unless some large sums are found. The sums are found from marriage with a Jewish heiress. Alliances between Jewish ladies and British lords are mostly of this type, the wife providing large sums … while the aristocrat has the title and ancient estate'.



Figure 351: Prince William and Zak Goldsmith.

The Rothschild bloodline is very much at the fore in this, as you would expect. The 5th Earl of Roseberry, a British Prime Minister, married the only daughter and heiress of Baron Mayer de Rothschild, for example, and the Rothschilds and the bloodlines go weak at the knees at

the thought of a title. This desire is literally in the blood, or the reptilian brain. I highlighted in *Remember Who You Are* that Frances Ruth Burke Roche, Princess Diana's mother, was a Rothschild. She was better known by her second-marriage name, Frances Shand Kydd. Tina Brown, former editor of *Vanity Fair*, reveals in her book, *The Diana Chronicles*, that Diana's father could easily have been James Goldsmith, the billionaire businessman and cousin of the Rothschilds. The one-time Goldschmidt family changed their name to Goldsmith around 1895 when they moved to England from Germany where they were close associates and neighbours of the Rothschilds. Mayer Amschel Rothschild, founder of the Rothschild dynasty, is reported to have met with the Goldschmidts in 1773, along with members of the Schiff, Oppenheimer and Warburg families (all Rothschild Zionists) to agree a plan to bankrupt nations and control world finance. Tina Brown reports that Diana's Rothschild mother was in the midst of a long-running affair with James Goldsmith when Diana was conceived in late 1960, and without doubt there is a close resemblance between Diana and members of the Goldsmith family (Figs 350 and 351). This would make Diana's son William, an heir to the throne, a Rothschild bloodline through both his grandmother, the Rothschild Frances Shand Kydd, and his grandfather, James Goldsmith. But, then, how many

other members of the royal family and those of the rest of Europe are covert Rothschilds when you think that the 'Windsors' came out of Germany and the House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha and the Rothschild base was in Germany where they were extremely close to royalty of all kinds? There has been speculation that Kate Middleton may also have a Rothschild–Goldsmith genealogical history. Her Jewish mother's maiden name was Carole Goldsmith, although a connection to 'that' Goldsmith family is denied. An Australian magazine called *New Idea* ran the Diana-Goldsmith story in 2004 and the establishment rushed to trash the idea. This reflex-denial was highlighted by a columnist in the UK *Independent:*

> Make no mistake, with all the freedom of the press, the guard has not changed at Buckingham Palace and English newspapers only rattle the Royal cages when not to do so is no longer tenable. So is Diana really Sir James Goldsmith's daughter and if so, why does it matter?
>
> And why did top columnists in Fleet St rush into print last week to disclaim a story, which at present, is believable in exactly the same measure as it is deniable? In short, only DNA evidence can prove or disprove it. Could it have had anything to do with the fact that Sir James was Jewish, which would mean that Diana had Jewish blood and therefore the heirs to the throne of England would have generous amounts of Jewish blood?
>
> Personally, I've believed it for a long time and I'm hoping it's true. It certainly explains a lot about Diana: her passion for luvvies, her

> mood swings and her obsessive mothering. But more importantly it bodes well for William and Harry, who could now boast Judaeo-English-German ancestry.

The point about the instant-denial by the establishment was well made, but the writer does not understand the wider background. I wrote in *Remember Who You Are* that William's wife, Kate Middleton, must be genetically acceptable to the clan or they would never have let her come even close to marrying into its dark and satanic fold. I said that I suspected that she is far more 'royal' than she would appear and insiders will know this given their detailed genetic records charting who is bloodline and who isn't. Much had been made of the royals accepting a 'commoner' into their midst, but in December 2012 research by a Melbourne school teacher and his senior students revealed that she is actually related to 'one of Britain's oldest and grandest families'. One of her ancestors is William Petty FitzMaurice, the 1st Marquess of Lansdowne, who was prime minister from 1782 to 1783, and was instrumental in negotiating the end of the American War of Independence. The ancestral pad, Bowood House in Wiltshire, is described as one of Britain's finest surviving stately homes. That's more like it. William Bortrick, a royal genealogist and chairman of the genealogical 'Bible', *Burke's Peerage*, said: 'Given what a fuss people have made about Catherine's humble background, this

will certainly make an interesting inclusion to the next edition of *Burke's Peerage*, which we hope to publish after the birth of the Duke and Duchess' first child.' Some media reports say that William and Kate are distant cousins (Fig 352). Legislation was rushed through the British Parliament after the announcement of Kate Middleton's pregnancy to allow the child to be first in line to be monarch should it be a girl and ahead of any subsequent brothers that may follow. The male has always taken precedence over the female up to this point and the law was changed to allow a monarch to be married to a Roman Catholic – ending a rule going back centuries. Something's afoot that's for sure and I don't mean on the end of your leg. There are some potentially bad omens for the marriage, particularly for Kate. The engagement ring given to her by William was the same one given by his father, Prince Charles, to his mother, Princess Diana. The ring has a blue sapphire, the gemstone associated with Saturn. Rings in general are Saturn symbols, especially wedding rings which are placed on the finger in a church when couples get married 'before god' – the Demiurge-Saturn. The wedding ring is a symbol of constriction and ownership. Kate is a Capricorn, the astrological sign of Saturn, and she married William on April 29th, 2011, while Saturn was in Libra. Prince Charles married Princess Diana 30 years earlier on July 29th, 1981, when Saturn was in

Libra. To the symbolism-obsessed, astrology-obsessed royals that is in no way a coincidence. Royal families in general are incredibly Saturnian with their constant rituals, protocols, rules and regulations and strictly enforced hierarchy. A wonderful example of this came in the summer of 2012 when the Queen issued a new 'protocol' (ritual) decreeing who must *curtsey* to whom. This was largely aimed at Kate Middleton or the 'Duchess of Cambridge'. The London *Daily Mail* reported the protocol changes after they were circulated privately in the Royal Household and I hope you are concentrating ...



Figure 352: William and Kate.

Although she is the future Queen, as a former commoner [as the

media believed she was then] Kate must show reverence to the 'blood princesses'. This means she is expected to curtsey to those born royal, such as Princesses Beatrice and Eugenie – both in public and in private. The rule only applies when her husband, Prince William, is not present.

In his absence, she must also curtsey to other blue-blooded women in the royal household, including Princess Anne and Princess Alexandra, the Queen's cousin. She must always curtsey to the Queen and the Duke of Edinburgh, the Prince of Wales and the Duchess of Cornwall, whether William is present or not.

However, in the case of the Countess of Wessex, it is she who has to curtsey to Kate. The Earl of Wessex's wife was once the second-highest ranking woman in the Royal Family because neither of the Queen's other sons, Prince Charles and Prince Andrew, were married.

This is effectively Sophie's second 'demotion', having been pushed down the list in 2005 after Charles married Camilla, and finding she was expected to curtsey to the Duchess of Cornwall. The complex new rules come in a little-known edict entitled the Order Of Precedence Of The Royal Family To Be Observed At Court, which the Queen has updated to take into account the Duke of Cambridge's wife.

Assert yourself ladies and tell them all to fuck off. This is reptilian genetics in all its glory – 'aggressive and ritualistic behaviour, territoriality, a desire for social hierarchies, obsessive compulsive behaviour (addictions of all kinds), conforming to precedent and obsessed with ceremonial re-enactments'. It is also very

Saturnistic. These people can't help themselves and without their protocols (rituals) for everything they would probably implode. In short, they are unglued, unhinged, unzipped, barmy, batty and so far round the bend that they meet themselves coming back. This would be fine if someone locked the door and left them to it, but they represent and personify the Control System in Britain and worldwide. Still, I guess they have to be nuts given that they are expressions of the Demiurge which the Gnostics describe as 'demented'. I feel sorry for Kate Middleton finding herself in the midst of these crazies and I hope that she doesn't end up like Princess Diana when the Windsors got their fangs into her. The 'blood princesses', Beatrice and Eugenie, to whom Kate Middleton is now told to curtsey can be seen in Figure 353. May your god help us.



Figure 353: Stops, stares, considers the meaning of life, walks away …

‘Royal’ shapeshifting Satanists

Diana came from the aristocratic Spencer family which married into the family of Winston Churchill to become the Spencer-Churchills and she was targeted for her bloodline to produce the new future King William (if the Addams family are not publicly exposed for what they really are by then). Diana was emotionally shredded by the Windsors who wanted her genetics and then they wanted her gone. I spoke at length many times with a woman in the United States who used the named Arizona Wilder. Her birth name was Jennifer Greene. I tell her story in detail in *The Biggest Secret*, but in summary she described how she was specifically bred from psychic bloodlines by the US government mind

control programme to conduct sacrifice and other rituals for the satanic Archon hybrids in the US, Britain and the wider Europe. Archons and their hybrid 'offspring' are extremely limited in how far 'out there' they can go because they lack an expanded form of Consciousness and creative imagination. To overcome this limitation they breed humans with powerful 'third-eye' Body-Mind abilities to go 'out there' on their behalf during the rituals. Arizona said that she was mind-programmed using trauma and torture in a technique called trauma-based mind control. People in a state of fear, terror and extreme emotional stress are far more suggestible and open to programming and this is why so much gratuitous violence is used in movies to open the mind to subliminal manipulation of perception. Children in government-military mind control programmes are subjected to horrific experiences of sexual and violent abuse, watching animals and other children being sacrificed, electronic torture and all manner of unspeakable treatment. The mind copes with this by splitting into compartments, or what are called 'alters' in the mind control industry, which dissociate the child from what is happening to them. The crazies then use hypnotic and other mind control techniques to program each alter with a different 'personality'. This condition is known as dissociative identity disorder (DID) and has also been called multiple personality disorder (MPD).

They want to start the process before the child's brain is fully formed and rewire its perceptions while it is still developing. The victims can be switched between compartments, or alters, and what one alter experiences as a temporary conscious mind none of the others will experience and so remember. This means that a famous politician or royal can have sex with such a child while one alter or compartment is activated and when it is over they are switched to another alter that has no memory of what has happened. Alters can be opened or closed by trigger words, phrases, noises, anything the programmer chooses to encode. I did years of research into this on both sides of the Atlantic and I have sat with therapists and watched personality after personality opened and closed in their clients by simply giving the trigger words and codes that have been gleaned only by years of work with them. I have seen people switch in an instant from a baby to a young child, a seething evil demon and back to their base personality of a nice person (Fig 354). This base personality which normally interacts with the world is known in the mind control trade as the 'front alter'. The idea behind all this is to take total control of a child's mind and sense of reality and use them in any way you choose for the rest of their lives – including sexually. Many politicians, Satanists and others throughout the system are in this mind controlled state to ensure complete control of events. The 'front

alter' or personality is the one that the public see but when they are switched in private into other compartments they are very, very different people. When some mind-controlled 'multiples' reach their 30s or 40s or older the walls of the alters can begin to dismantle and they remember in often photographic detail what happened to them because the mind is so focussed when subjected to extreme trauma that it imprints the memory very powerfully. I have met many of these extraordinary people all over the world, especially Britain and America, and the common stories they tell and famous names that they name make for extremely compelling evidence. I tell the story at length in *The Biggest Secret*.

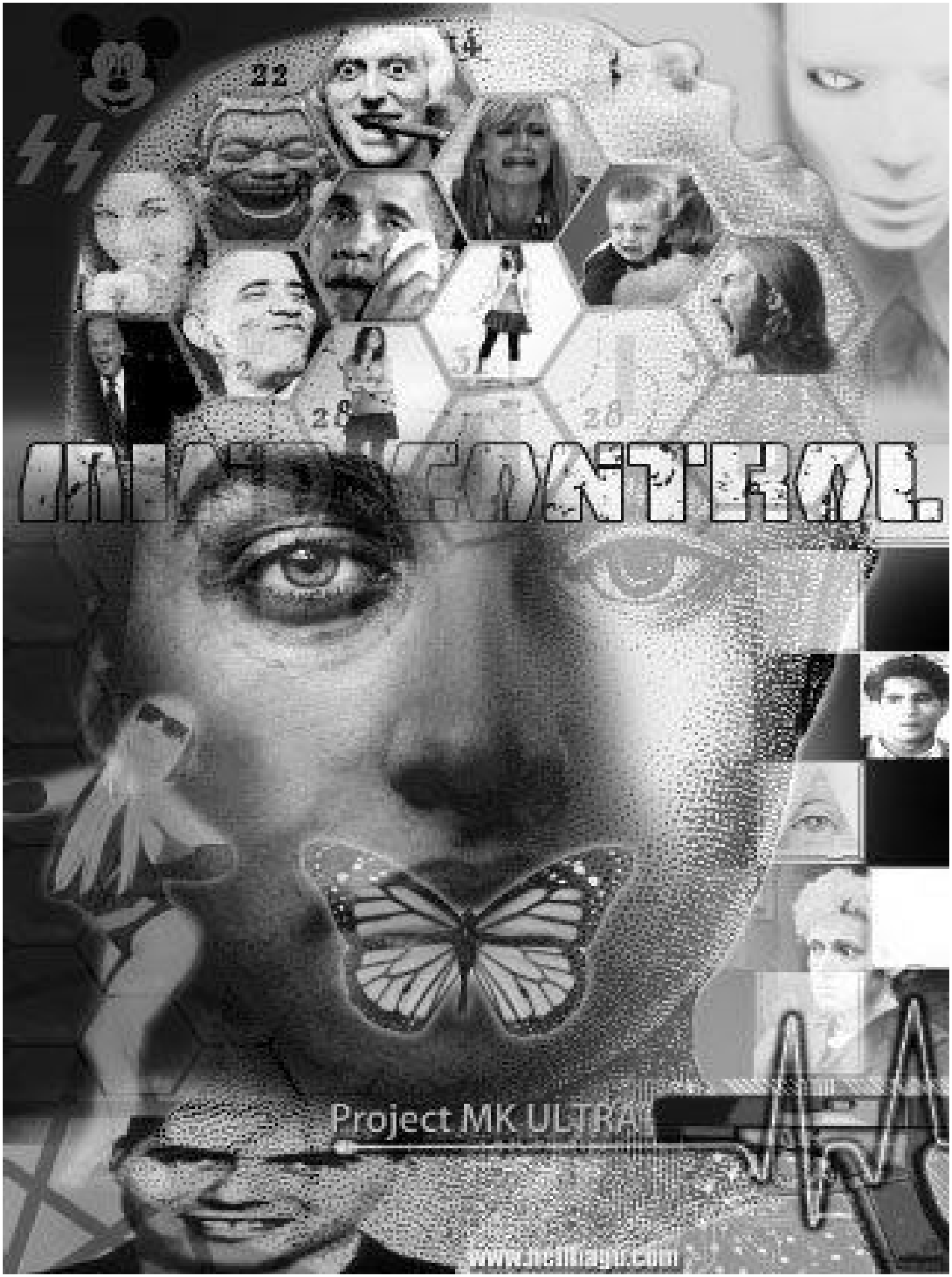

MIND CONTROL
Project MK ULTRA

Figure 354: The many alters of a programmed mind.

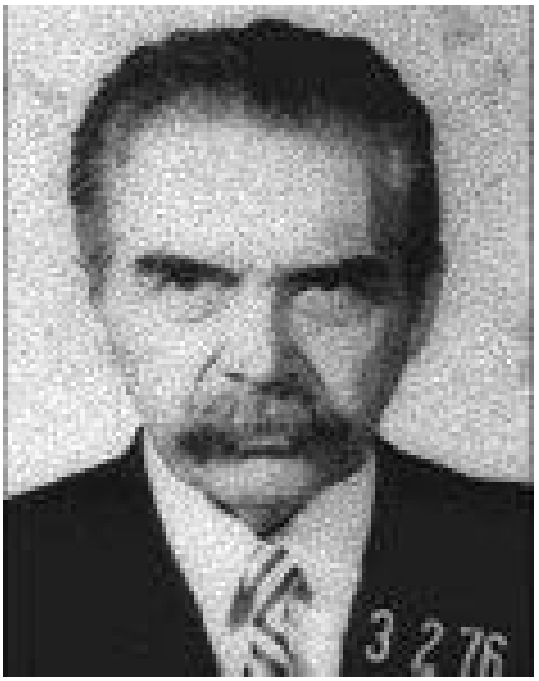


Figure 355: Angel of Death Josef Mengele.

Arizona Wilder says that her main abuser was Josef Mengele, the Nazi 'Angel of Death' who was helped to escape to the United States and South America by the Archon bloodline networks that control American Intelligence and the Roman Church (Fig 355). They wanted Mengele, the 'camp doctor' at Auschwitz, to continue his sickening genetic and mind control research that he had conducted on Jewish children in the concentration camp, often using twins. National borders don't matter to the Archon cabal – they are one global 'family', one infiltrating 'tribe'. Mengele was only one of hundreds of Nazi scientists and geneticists brought to the United States after the war through Archon

channels like the Roman Church to continue their 'work'. These were the people that established NASA (NAZI) and they were also the brains behind the infamous US mind control programme called MKUltra. 'MK' stood for mind control, but they used the Germany spelling of Kontrolle in deference to the relocated Nazis who were behind it. Joseph Mengele was a frontline player in MKUltra and its elite offshoot, Project Monarch, and used the covername of Dr Green. One of his regular locations was the China Lake Naval Weapons Center in California, which is a massive underground facility. Arizona Wilder was one of Mengele's 'assets' and she suffered unimaginable torture and abuse. You can see hours of interview with her entitled *Confessions of a Mother Goddess* which you will find at Davidicke.com. She reveals many famous names that she says she saw shapeshift into reptilian form at bloodline rituals. Among those she listed are Mengele himself and also the Queen; the Queen Mother; Prince Philip; Prince Charles; Princess Margaret; Father George Bush; his sons, Boy George and Jeb Bush; Jay Rockefeller; Presidents Gerald Ford and Lyndon Johnson (who was implicated in the assassination of JFK which allowed him to become president); former US Secretary of State, Madeleine Albright; and British Prime Minister Tony Blair. Arizona also names many Rothschilds as shapeshifters, including the late Baron Guy de Rothschild. All these

names were familiar to me and cross-referenced with other sources that said the same.

Arizona said that she attended a ritual at the late Queen Mother's residence at Clarence House near Buckingham Palace in July 1981in the run up to Diana's ritual marriage to Prince Charles. Diana was virtually imprisoned at Clarence House before her wedding so she couldn't escape and it is now the London home of Prince Charles. The Queen Mother was the personification of the satanic principle of inversion. She had the reputation before she died at the age of 102 in 2002 of being the 'nation's grandmother', but Diana told her long-time friend Christine Fitzgerald that the Queen Mother was 'evil' (Fig 356). Christine told me: 'She actually used that word, evil. She said that she hated the Queen Mother and the Queen Mother hated her.' I have heard from a number of insider sources over the years that the Queen Mother was an extremely high-level satanic witch who was involved in some of the major rituals in Europe. The Duke of Windsor who abdicated the British throne to marry American divorcee Wallis Simpson was quoted in the mainstream media as saying of the Queen Mother: 'Behind that great abundance of charm is a shrewd, scheming and extremely ruthless woman.' His wife, the then Duchess of Windsor, added: 'Somebody once told me that even Hitler was afraid of her.' That makes sense given that the

Queen Mother was high in the satanic hierarchy of which Hitler was merely a pawn. Arizona said that the Clarence House ritual was in accordance with satanic 'law' and was called 'The Awakening of the Bride'. She said that those in attendance included the Queen Mother, the Queen, Prince Philip, Diana's grandmother Lady Fermoy (who I said earlier manipulated Diana into the marriage in connivance with her close friend the Queen Mother), Diana's Satanist 'father' Earl Spencer, Prince Charles and Camilla Parker-Bowles. Arizona said that Diana was brought in wearing a white gown and then given a drug by Lady Fermoy, the mother of Diana's Rothschild mother. Arizona said that Diana was told that she should consider her marriage to Charles as a means only to produce children and both the Queen and Prince Phillip shapeshifted into reptilian form to show her who they really were. Arizona said that Diana was 'terrified, but quiet', and she was told that if she ever revealed this truth she would be killed. According to Arizona, the Queen Mother told Diana at the ritual that 'all ears' would be listening to everything she said and 'all eyes' would forever be watching. Credo Mutwa, an expert in the legends of the Chitauri, said that he received a call from Diana in March 1997, a few months before she died in August, in which she asked for advice on how to reveal information about the royals that would 'shake the world'. He told me that he was bewildered with the call because

there seemed to be a lot of people in the background. Christine Fitzgerald said that when Diana needed a call to be private (her phones were all tapped) she would go in disguise to a phone at a department store near her home at Kensington Palace. Arizona described how the Clarence House ritual involved the use of a golden penis which was used on Diana to signify the 'opening of the womb'. Arizona said that it was reptilian in shape and size and had needle-like protrusions to puncture the walls of the vagina and cause bleeding. Diana was told that she would never be 'honoured' again by attending their rituals and she was not to ask questions about them. I met Diana shortly after her marriage to Charles at St Paul's Cathedral, the ancient Roman site of Goddess Diana worship, when she attended the set of a television programme that I was co-presenting. I was taken aback and bewildered by the terrified look in her eyes. Years later, I realised why. Arizona Wilder said the following about her experiences at rituals with the major royals, as quoted in *The Biggest Secret* before the Queen Mother died:



Figure 356: Behind the painted smile this was ‘a serious piece of wizardry’.



Figure 357: Not in a dark alley comes to mind.

The Queen Mother: ‘She’s cold, cold, cold, a nasty person. None of her cohorts even trusted her. They have named an alter [mind

control programme] after her. They call it the Black Queen. I have seen her sacrifice people. I remember her pushing a knife into someone's rectum the night that two boys were sacrificed. One was 13 and the other 18. You need to forget that the Queen Mother appears to be a frail old woman. When she shape-shifts into a reptilian she becomes very tall and strong. Some of them are so strong they can rip out a heart and they all grow by several feet when they shape-shift.' [This is what the Burnham Beeches lady said about Edward Heath – it's a common theme.]

The Queen: 'I have seen her sacrifice people and eat their flesh and drink their blood. One time she got so excited with blood lust that she didn't cut the victim's throat from left to right in the normal ritual, she just went crazy, stabbing and ripping at the flesh after she'd shape-shifted into a reptilian. When she shape-shifts she has a long reptile face, almost like a beak, and she's an off-white colour [the Draco 'royal' Archon-Reptilians are said to be white, or albino]. The Queen Mother looks basically the same, but there are differences. [The Queen] also has like bumps on her head and her eyes are very frightening. She's very aggressive' (Fig 357).

Prince Charles: 'I've seen him shape-shift into a reptilian and do all the things the Queen does. I have seen him sacrifice children. There is a lot of rivalry between them for who gets to eat what part of the body and who gets to absorb the victim's last breath and steal their soul. I have also seen Andrew participate and I have seen Prince Philip and Charles' sister (Anne) at the rituals, but they didn't participate when I was there. When Andrew shape-shifts, he looks more like one of the lizards. The royals are some of the worst, okay, as far as enjoying the killing, enjoying the sacrifice, and eating the flesh, they're some of the worst of all of them. They don't care who sees them at the rituals, they are what they are [and] they show it outright. They don't care if you see it. Who are you going to tell, who is going to believe you? They feel that it is

their birthright and they love it. They love it.'

Author, researcher and Montauk Project survivor Stewart Swerdlow similarly describes the satanic-reptilian rituals that he was forced to attend. He tells how they eat babies and foetuses, many of which are supplied through Archon bloodline-controlled abortion clinics in the same way that they are supplied with human blood from the blood banks they control. Once again it is all about energy and the infusion of the human genetic code contained in the blood that allows them to hold their human form by keeping open the human codes within their hybrid DNA. Stewart said:

> They also had live babies that they held up by the back of the neck. Then, they slashed its throat from left to right, ear to ear, biting down on the gaping opening to drink the blood. This was an amazing delicacy to them.

Watch the 1998 Wesley Snipes movie *Blade* in which he plays a human-vampire hybrid that protects humans from vampires. The shapeshifters and blood rituals in the film accurately portray what is happening for real and the British royal family is seriously involved. I know this will be hard to believe for most people, but, hey, hard to believe does not mean that it isn't true – it just means that the minds that can't believe it can't believe it and nothing more. Truth does not manifest from belief; *perception* of truth manifests from belief. The long

conversations that I had with Diana's close friend for nine years, the healer Christine Fitzgerald, confirm the themes described by Arizona Wilder. Christine told me in 1998 about the way Diana was drugged and appallingly treated and the information came from Diana and many other sources. She said:

> The Queen Mother … now that's a serious piece of wizardry. The Queen Mother is a lot older than people think. To be honest, the Royal Family hasn't died for a long time, they have just metamorphosised. It's sort of cloning, but in a different way. They take pieces of flesh and rebuild the body from one little bit. Because it's lizard, because it's cold-blooded, it's much easier for them to do Frankenstein shit than it is for us. The different bodies are just different electrical vibrations and they have got that secret, they've got the secret of the micro-currents, it's so micro, so specific, these radio waves that actually create the bodies [holograms]. These are the energies I work with when I'm healing.
>
> They know the vibration of life and because they are cold-blooded, they are reptiles, they have no wish to make the Earth the perfect harmony it could be, or to heal the Earth from the damage that's been done. The Earth's been attacked for zeons by different extraterrestrials. It's been like a football for so long. This place was a bus stop for many different aliens. All these aliens, they could cope with everything, including the noxious gases.
>
> They're landing all the time and coming up from the bowels of the Earth. They looked like reptiles originally, but they look like us when they get out now through the electrical vibration, that life key I talked about [holographic manipulation]. They can manifest how they want to. All the real knowledge has been taken out and shredded and put back in another way. The Queen Mother is 'Chief

Toad' of this part of Europe and they have people like her in each continent. Most people, the hangers on, don't know, you know, about the reptiles. They are just in awe of these people because they are so powerful.



Figure 358: Balmoral in Scotland is a location for major Archontic rituals.

Balmoral [the Queen's castle in Scotland] is a very, very nasty place (Fig 358). That's somewhere they want to dig underground. They will find reptile fossils, it goes back that far. Don't think of people like the Queen Mother and Queen Victoria, as different people. Think of them as the same person which after a while has had to replace their coat. When the flesh dies, that energy, while it's dying, will be immediately up someone else's jacksy [backside]. It's very vampire, worse than vampire. They are not going to come to you with hooked teeth and suck you're blood. Fear is their food. They can actually take fear and manifest it into a tangible thing. The key is the vibrational current. At that vibrational current, they can manifest anything from anything. It's like a holographic image.

We are all minerals and water vibrating. This is all an illusion we are

living in. That's the secret. You know when the monarchy's fallen, it's not the end of it. They will manifest in another form. The reptiles have never been defeated and this is the closest they have come to it … (because 'the mental power of the people returning') … But even though these reptilian ones are fuckers, they are sad, pathetic beasts really, while humanity is galloping towards light. They're just pathetic lumps of nastiness who aren't going to win. I can't talk about this everywhere because they would just go 'Christine, get a white coat, put it on backwards, get out'. But I want an end to the bullshit.

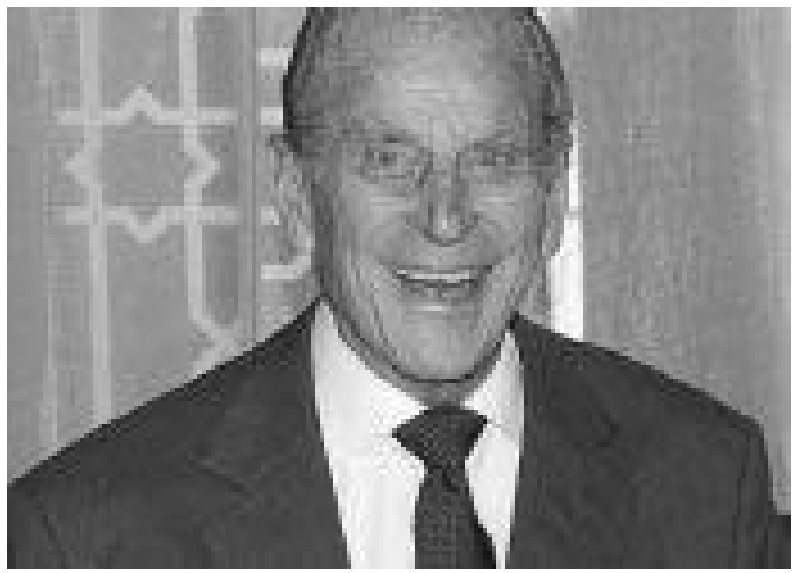


Figure 359: Prince Philip, the power behind the throne.

Christine also said that Diana told her that the Queen Mother and Prince Philip were the power behind the Windsors, not the Queen (Fig 359). This is because the hybrid-hierarchy is dictated by the Archon-Reptilian satanic hierarchy and the public hierarchy of power is not the same as the satanic hierarchy. A British clinical psychologist has described Prince Philip as a man

devoid of guilt, empathy and love – precisely the character traits of the royal and '*El*-ite' bloodlines worldwide that I have been exposing for nearly a quarter of a century. They're all like that. Phillip Eugene de Rothschild, one of millions of unofficial offspring of the family, mentioned Prince Philip in detailed correspondence with me:

> At the forefront of the rituals were [the royal families of Europe], Prince Philip at the pinnacle. He stands, like most contemporary European monarchy, in the Charlemagne, Merovingian, Aenean bloodline. But he is its current head. I am certain that his maternal chromosomes are in the current 'antichrist' Nephilim. Prince Philip … is the leading biological descendent of the 'Reptilians', as you call them. Immediately below him are the males of my family line [Rothschilds] like a court of ministers in charge of logistics and operations. The current monarchs of The Netherlands, Spain, and some of the old Austrian nobility [Habsburgs] are next in occult power and in the conspiracy.



Figure 360: The old guard prepares to move over.

The Charlemagne, Merovingian and Aenean bloodlines are particularly 'pure' from the Archon-Reptilian perspective and I have explained their background in other books. The Merovingian bloodline came to public prominence in works like *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail* and, in effect, its novel version, *The Da Vinci Code*. Both in my view mixed some truth and valid themes with considerable quantities of misunderstanding and, in terms of the latter, complete tosh. There is an imminent changing of the guard coming as the old hierarchy that includes the Queen and Prince Philip completes its tour of duty (Fig 360). The Queen is 86 at the time of writing and Prince Philip is 91. In fact, have you noticed how these people tend to live very long lives? The Queen Mother died at 102; Queen

Juliana of the Netherlands died at 94; David Rockefeller is 97; Father George Bush is 88; Henry Kissinger is 89; Yitzhak Shamir, the terrorist and former Prime Minister of Israel, died at 96. How come so many of these people they live so long? Why? Because they have a different genetic program and they replenish themselves by drinking the blood (life force) of children. I have been saying for years that this replenishes the body and while I was writing this book researchers at Stanford University laboratories announced that a study involving mice had shown that injections of youthful blood have 'semimagical, rejuvenating qualities'. They said that if the same is true of humans (it is) this could delay aging and restore the hearts of the elderly to health. Another factor in the long lives of so many of these people is that they don't have the same medical treatment that the rest of the population do. Oil tycoon J D Rockefeller was at the forefront of imposing drug and scalpel medicine on the world but died at the age of 97 with his personal homeopath at his bedside.

I have no doubt there are others in the shadows that are higher in the hybrid hierarchy than the British and European royals, but they are certainly the public face.



Archon Paedophilia

Nothing strengthens authority so much as silence.
Leonardo da Vinci

Satanism is at the top of the Archon Control System hierarchy and this connects in the overall network with a

rings-within-rings structure in which Satanism, the upper levels of the major and most exclusive secret societies, Rothschild Zionism and the paedophile networks operate as one unit.

Why paedophile networks? The answer is the same as the question of why Satanists sacrifice so many children going back thousands of years under the code of 'young virgins'. The Demiurge-Archons want the energy of children more than anything. Puberty is perceived to be a time of hormonal change when a child becomes an adult, but the hormonal is the holographic expression of *energetic* change in the waveform construct. The vampire predators want the energy of children before that change takes place – that is before puberty. This is the reason for the obsession with child sexual abuse and sacrifice worldwide and its breathtaking scale, and why incredible numbers of people in power are both Satanists and paedophiles. Don Juan Matus, the shaman source for the Carlos Castaneda books, highlighted this. Castaneda wrote:

> … [Don Juan] explained that sorcerers saw infant human beings as strange luminous balls of energy, covered from the top to the bottom with a glowing coat, something like a coat of plastic adjusted tightly around the cocoon of energy. He said that glowing coat of awareness was what the predators consumed and that when a human reached adulthood, all that was left of that fringe awareness was a narrow fringe that went from the ground to the top of the toes. That fringe permitted mankind to keep on living, but only

barely.

The other-dimensional Archontic vampires absorb the energy of children when they are sacrificed and when they are being sexually abused by the paedophiles the Archons possess. They stimulate in the paedophile the desire for sex with children and while it is happening the possessing Archons are drawing off the child's energy through the paedophile conduit. The Archon-paedophile-child energetic 'channel' also allows for demonic possession. This is how children of the hybrid bloodlines are possessed at an early age and it is one reason why paedophilia and incest are the norm in this network. The bloodlines have been doing this for so long that the desire for sex with children is encoded in their very RNA/DNA. Widespread paedophilia is insurance for the Archons that sex with children will continue generation after generation and so ensure a continuing supply of children's energy. The Roman Catholic Church and other religions are major centres for possessed paedophiles and so are children's homes and the ironically-named child protection services which are kidnapping ever more children from loving parents for the most outrageous and spurious reasons and are awarded government financial incentives to do so. Many of these children stolen by the state end up as victims of the paedophile and Satanic rings – *Saturn* rings – that infiltrate and control the children's homes and child

protection networks. Figures from the National Center for Missing and Exploited Children reveal that 60 percent of runaway victims of sex trafficking in the US have been in the custody of child protective services and a 2011 audit found that the addresses of more than 1000 registered sex offenders matched those of licensed foster-care facilities and homes in the Sacramento area alone. How could anyone systematically do this to children, even their own children? They are devoid of *empathy*. They are *Satanists*. They are *Archons*. They are *bonkers*. Children, even girls, are mostly abused through anal sex to access the lower chakra at the base of the spine and because the act of anal penetration triggers nerves at the base of the spine which are communicated via the spinal cord to the brain to cause certain neurological changes that create the compartments or alters. Alter-switching caused many victims that I have met to believe themselves to be virgins before the memories of sex with hundreds of men came flooding back later in life. The lower chakra connects with the reptilian brain at the other end of the spinal cord and this is the chakra that 'grounds' us in this reality. When the base chakra is scrambled and *distorted* (which anal sex with children is designed to do) people can be condemned to a lifetime of aimlessness, a lack of connection to the manifest world and perceived threats to survival. The base chakra is called the root chakra and when it does not properly

ground us we become ‘rootless’, a state that is reflected in what happens in everyday life. Abused children who have experienced anal sex, even if they don’t remember because of ‘alter’ compartmentalisation, can suffer the consequences of an ongoing suppressed rage, known by some as the ‘sodomy rage’. All of these imbalances can be corrected, but who in ‘The System’ is going to help these people to do this when they are either perpetrators themselves (the few) or clueless about all this (the rest of them)? The term ‘sodomy’, by the way, comes from the Biblical Sodom, a centre for sex magic and blood sacrifice. Still today many rabbis suck the blood from the penis of circumcised babies. It’s okay, though. That’s what the ‘Lord’ (Demiurge) wants, you see.

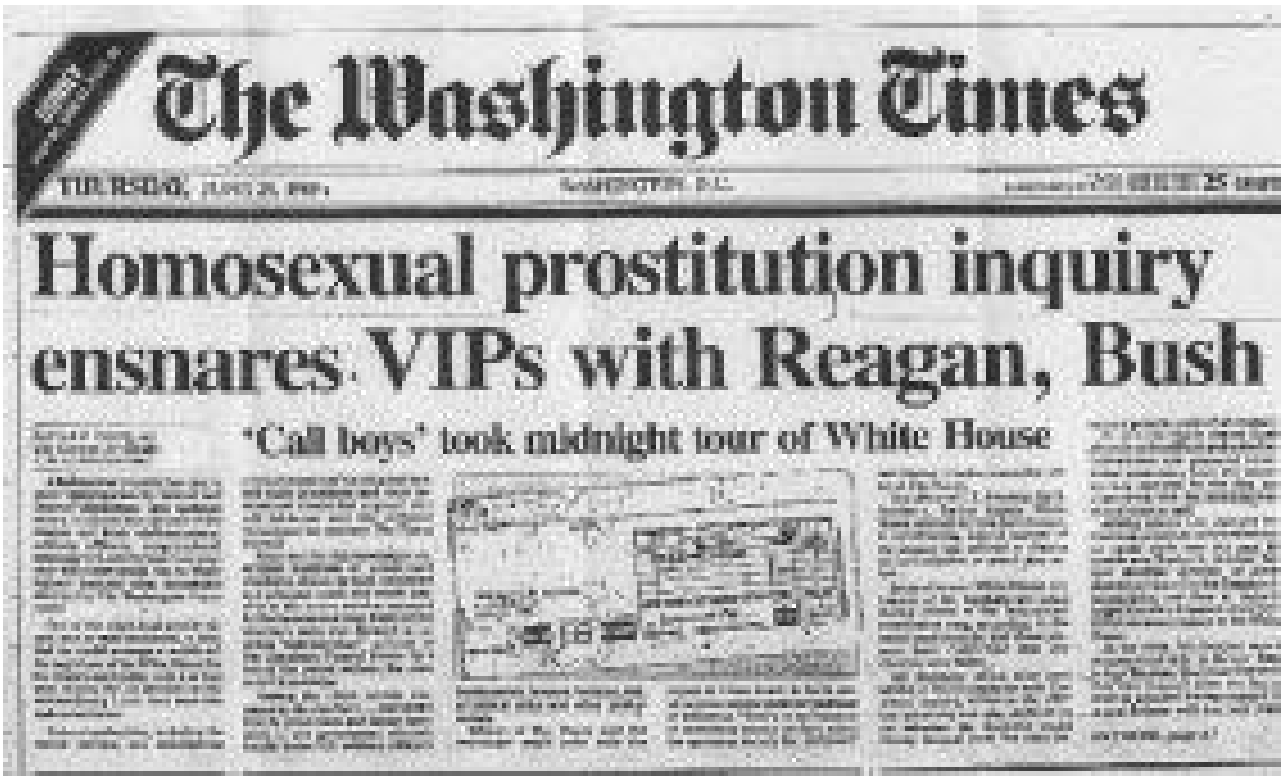
Doorway to the cesspit

I have been exposing national and global paedophile, mind control and satanic rings since the mid-1990s and many of their most famous names including paedophile President and serial killer Father George Bush and Rothschild Zionist agent Henry Kissinger. I exposed the political paedophilia in the United States in *The Biggest Secret*, first published in 1998, along with major political names in the UK like the paedophile, mass child-killer and Satanist Prime Minister Edward ‘black eyes’ Heath who was providing the conduit for his hidden masters to

vampire the energy of his child victims. These interlocking rings involve people in all walks of life from politics, law enforcement, judiciary, banking, corporations and media, and they watch each other's backs because their own backs depend upon it. Children's homes and government mind control programmes are the major source of children for the American 'elite'. High on the list is Boys Town, Nebraska, which is also known as 'Father Flanagan's Boys' Home' after its founder, Roman Catholic priest Father Edward J Flanagan. He established Boys Town in 1921 for the 'care, treatment, and education of at-risk children'. If you read the book, *The Franklin Cover Up*, by former Nebraska state senator, John W DeCamp, you might wonder when the children are most 'at risk' – before they go to Boys Town or after. DeCamp set out to investigate a financial scam being run by a man called Lawrence King at the Franklin Credit Union in Omaha but then discovered that King was also running a paedophile ring supplying children to the rich and famous, especially in the Republican Party although there are no 'parties' with paedophilia – it infests all political parties. King was such a Republican insider that he sang the national anthem at the party conventions in 1984 and 1988. The story, or offshoots of the real story, broke briefly in a mainstream newspaper at one point but was then swiftly covered up as usual (Fig 361). The

most extensive example of what happens in every country was provided by the exposure of the secret life of a famous British 'entertainer', Jimmy Savile, who made his name with the BBC (Fig 362). Christine Fitzgerald, the friend of Princess Diana, told me during our conversations in the late 1990s that Savile was a paedophile and necrophiliac (one who has sex with dead bodies). She explained how Savile was a member of the Windsors' inner circle and how Diana couldn't stand him because he was so creepy. I did what I could to circulate this information but I was still being dismissed as usual when I repeated these facts at the time of his death, aged 84, in 2011; but the following year a television documentary on the ITV station talked to women who claimed that Savile had abused them as children and *wham* the floodgates opened. Within weeks 450 people of both sexes had made complaints about Savile involving 28 police areas throughout the country and among them were 34 alleged rapes. They spanned a period of *54 years* between 1955 and 2009 when Savile was 82. The abuses happened to 23 children and young people on BBC premises and at 14 hospitals and at least one hospice. More than 70 percent of his victims were under 18 and one as young as eight. This is fantastic enough, but the full truth, which has been covered by police up at the time of writing, is even more shocking and involves the British royal family and the

highest levels of the political system. It is clear that Savile was well known as a paedophile by many police officers and BBC employees throughout most of his decades of child abuse, but he was protected by 'The System' because he was providing children for paedophiles that run 'The System'. I am going to use the Savile story to show how the rings operate worldwide and please remember if you don't live in Britain that exactly the same is happening in your country.



The Washington Times

Homosexual prostitution inquiry ensnares VIPs with Reagan, Bush

'Call boys' took midnight tour of White House

Figure 361: The tip of a global iceberg.



Figure 362: Jimmy Savile … he fixed it for the rich and famous.

Jimmy Savile was considered for decades to be a British ‘icon’ and ‘national treasure’. He was one of the first in the entertainment field known as ‘disc jockeys’ who emerged with the 1960s music and cultural explosion known as the ‘Swinging Sixties’. I remember him appearing on television shows when I was a kid, still in black and white then, and in fact you could hardly miss him. Once seen, never forgotten. He would always appear with dyed hair, mostly blond, and highly colourful and eccentric clothing accompanied by multiple rings and other jewellery. Savile was what they called a ‘one-off’, a ‘character’ and people either loved him or deeply loathed him and thought he was seriously weird. There was little of the half-way about Jimmy Savile. He began

as a disc jockey in dance halls and later managed several of them before he launched a career in the media via the legendary Radio Luxemburg in 1958 and eventually moved to the BBC which was to be his prime public platform for decades. He was a first and last presenter of the ground-breaking music chart show *Top of the Pops*, which ran from 1964 to 2006, but his biggest claim to fame was the BBC show *Jim'll Fix It* which he presented from 1975 to 1994. This is particularly relevant because it was a programme in which children wrote in to describe what they would most like to do or who they would most like to meet. The programme then 'fixed it' for the children chosen to take part. The 'fix' could be anything from going up in a hot air balloon to meeting their favourite pop star. Savile was also famous for his charity work which included running many marathons. He was a volunteer porter at the Leeds General Infirmary; a volunteer and fundraiser at Stoke Mandeville Hospital with its world famous spinal injuries unit; and he was involved with the Broadmoor high-security psychiatric hospital where many infamous killers have spent their days. Savile is reported to have had his own room at both Stoke Mandeville and Broadmoor and it was revealed that he was given his own set of keys that allowed him access to many areas within the psychiatric hospital. His public face was of a jolly and eccentric character who was famous for his trademark expensive

cigar and constantly-repeated catch-phrases such as ‘how’s about that, then?’, ‘now then, now then’, ‘goodness gracious’, ‘as it ‘appens’ and ‘guys and gals’. But away from the screen Savile lived a very different life and operated in very different circles to the ‘man of the people’ image that he so cultivated and it is now clear that much of his charity work was designed to give him access to children, below-age teenagers and dead bodies in hospital mortuaries. Savile was the most classic incarnate Archon with his obsession with the energy of children and death. Savile’s fellow BBC radio presenter Paul Burnett said without knowing the significance: ‘He did a lot of work as a porter in the [Leeds] hospital that he collected money for. He would go there at night and work as a porter.’ Yes, and what else? Gradually, as the Savile story expanded, more truth came out and Savile’s BBC contemporary, Paul Gambaccini, confirmed that Savile was a necrophiliac. What Christine Fitzgerald told me all those years ago turned out to be 100 percent accurate and remember what else she told me about Diana and the reptilian nature of the Windsors. Savile was given a hero’s funeral before all this came out which shows so clearly how even the most extreme of these paedophiles, Satanists and killers can cover up their activities thanks to the paedophiles and Satanists behind the State machine. I have been saying for decades that paedophilia and

Satanism are fundamentally connected and the cement that holds the system together, and so it was no surprise when stories emerged of Savile's Satanism. The UK *Daily Express* reported how Savile had raped a 12-year-old girl in a satanic ritual at Stoke Mandeville Hospital in 1975. Dr Valerie Sinason, director of the Clinic for Dissociative Studies in London, told the paper how one of her clients had described what happened. Dr Sinason said:

> She recalled being led into a room that was filled with candles on the lowest level of the hospital, somewhere that was not regularly used by staff. Several adults were there, including Jimmy Savile who, like the others, was wearing a robe and a mask. She recognised him because of his distinctive voice and the fact that his blond hair was protruding from the side of the mask. He was not the leader but he was seen as important because of his fame.
>
> She was molested, raped and beaten and heard words that sounded like 'Ave Satanas', a Latinised version of 'Hail Satan', being chanted. There was no mention of any other child being there and she cannot remember how long the attack lasted but she was left extremely frightened and shaken.

Dr Sinason also said that a second Savile victim contacted her in 1993 to describe how she had been 'lent out' at a party in a London house in 1980:

> The first part of the evening started off with an orgy but half-way through some of the participants left. Along with other young women, the victim was shepherded to wait in another room before

being brought back to find Savile in a master of ceremonies kind of role with a group wearing robes and masks.

She too heard Latin chanting and instantly recognised Satanist regalia. Although the girl was a young adult, who was above the age of consent, she had suffered a history of sexual abuse and was extremely vulnerable.

Both of these Satanically-abused witnesses went to the police, but no action was taken. The extent of Savile's operations and the nature of his rich and powerful associates make him a doorway into the cesspit that I have been exposing for so long.

Savile and the royals

Savile himself would boast about his connections to the royals and it was publicly acknowledged that he was a regular visitor to Buckingham Palace, Kensington Palace (where Princess Diana lived after her marriage ended with Prince Charles), and Highgrove (the country estate of Prince Charles). Christine Fitzgerald told me how Savile had been a close friend of Prince Philip until they had fallen out after a 'big row'. Savile told *Esquire* magazine about his involvement with the royal family: 'The thing about me is I get things done and I work deep cover. I've known the Royal Family for a million years.' According to the UK *Daily Mail* at the time of Savile's death, he was 'used as an intermediary in an attempt to resolve the differences between the Prince and Princess

of Wales shortly before their split' (Fig 363). Savile said that he was invited to regular meetings with the royal family because 'I have a natural good fun way of going on and we have a laugh' (Fig 364). Would one of the world's most powerful families invite an aging disc jockey into their inner sanctum so often just because he gave them 'a good laugh'? Or is there likely to be a far more plausible reason for their strange closeness? Oh yes. I have been writing since the 1990s about the royal family's connection to Satanism and paedophilia – just as I told those who would listen about Jimmy Savile; but all I had for my trouble from mainstream society was ridicule and dismissal. Minds were too closed and too programmed to make the leap into the world as it really is. Now, in the wake of the public confirmation about Savile, it is time that they did. How many more children need to suffer before humanity grows up and faces the reality and sheer evil of the force that controls them and their reality? Jimmy Savile and the royal family shared a love of Scotland and the sporting events known as the Highland Games. Savile was the Honorary Chieftain of the Lochaber Highland Games which he attended for 30 years. He had a secluded cottage at nearby Glencoe where Prince Charles was a visitor (Fig 365). Savile said after a visit by Charles in 1999: 'I've had a few noshups with the royals and I thought it was time I returned the hospitality.' Charles sent a Christmas card to Savile in

which he wrote: ‘Jimmy, with affectionate greetings from Charles. Give my love to your ladies in Scotland.’ The reference to the ‘ladies’ was meant for the scantily-clad women that Savile had arranged to serve lunch for the Prince during a visit to the Glencoe cottage. Charles also gave him cigars and gold cufflinks for his 80th birthday and included a note which said: ‘Nobody will ever know what you have done for this country, Jimmy. This is to go some way in thanking you for that.’ Savile said that he had first been introduced to the royal family in 1966 by (known paedophile) Lord Louis Mountbatten, the royal relative and mentor of both Prince Philip and Prince Charles (Fig 366). Mountbatten was Commandant General of the Royal Marines and arranged for the disc jockey to become the first civilian to be awarded the Marines’ Green Beret. It was one of a many ‘honours’ that Savile would be awarded in the years that followed. Savile said:



Figure 363: Savile with Charles and Diana – she couldn't stand him.



Figure 364: The unlikely alliance … so why the close relationship?



Figure 365: Charles and Savile – the Scotland connection.



Figure 366: Paedophile Mountbatten and his protégés.

> Coming from Lord Louis, who was the favourite uncle of Prince Philip, that was quite something. So obviously I hooked up with the Prince – what was good enough for Lord Louis was good enough for him.

This is no surprise given that the British royal family, like all the royal bloodlines of Europe and further afield, are founded on Satanism, paedophilia and the manipulation of occult knowledge for deeply malevolent ends in league with the 'dark suit' expressions of the bloodlines in politics, banking, corporations and media. The biggest story is not even of Savile's record-breaking paedophilia, but that his incredible closeness to royalty and the upper echelons of British politics was because he was a supplier of children to these rich and famous

‘clients’. His connections fanned out across the spectrum of human society and the victims of his abuse that have spoken out in the wake of the television documentary are only part of a gigantic web of paedophilia, Satanism, drug-running and murder in which he was involved. I describe him as a ‘doorway to the cesspit’ because if you get past him and his fake persona you enter the sick and depraved world of the global Archon bloodline *El*-ite. Savile was a ‘fixer’ – he described himself as such, though not in terms of what he was really fixing. As he told *Esquire:* ‘The thing about me is I get things done and I work deep cover.’ His most famous TV programme, *Jim’ll Fix It*, could not have been more appropriately named. One of Savile’s nephews, Guy Marsden, now in his 60s, has said publicly that he and his friends were taken to parties by his uncle in the late 1960s to ‘act as intermediaries for adults and younger children’. He said that the parties were attended by ‘household names’ in show business, but only men – never women. Marsden, then 13, and some friends from Leeds in the north of England, ran away to London for ‘an adventure’, he said. They were approached by men at Euston railway station and invited to a grubby flat. Then about four days later Savile turned up at the flat by coincidence because, as Marsden soon learned, his famous uncle mixed with ‘fellow child molesters’. He said he thought he would be in trouble for running away

and not telling his parents where he was, but instead his Uncle Jimmy just took him and his friends to a 'much better place' – the house of a 'famous pop impresario' which had a big indoor swimming pool and was one venue for Savile's 'paedophile parties'. Marsden said that little boys and girls would disappear into bedrooms with the famous attendees and it was 'perfectly obvious' what was happening. 'You heard sounds and moans and groans coming from the bedroom and knew what was going on.' Marsden added:

> At night you would get about 15 or 20 people turning up. There would be music and tables full of food, we couldn't believe it. There was everything we needed and we just hung around.
>
> At first we automatically assumed the children lived there, but we soon realised they didn't. They would be brought there, sometimes by Uncle Jimmy, and would stay for six or seven hours until 3 or 4am. They were just little kids, boys and girls.

Significantly, Marsden said that Savile sometimes arrived with a man dressed as a priest and he believed that children being abused may have come from an orphanage or children's home. They almost certainly did – it fits the modus operandi of the paedophile rings to the letter. What better way to supply your children than have control of children's homes? Several of Savile's victims who came forward say they were abused by him at the Duncroft boarding school for 'intelligent,

emotionally disturbed girls' in Surrey and wherever children and young people are gathered together in a boarding situation needs to be watched like a hawk. These establishments are the predators' hunting grounds with often their own people appointed to the staff. The public revelations about Savile have been confined largely to his abuse of underage girls and the truth about the way he supplied girls and boys for people like Prime Minister Edward Heath, the royals and so many others is being suppressed, at least at the time of writing. One of Savile and Heath's major haunts was the infamous Haut de la Garenne children's 'care' home on the island of Jersey in the Channel Islands. Jersey is the fiefdom of mega-rich and mega-crooked networks that combine criminal business, banking and drug operations with paedophilia and Satanism. The island of Jersey, off the French coast, is only nine miles by five with a population of 90,000 and yet has 55 banks, more than 33,000 registered companies and hundreds of billions of dollars on deposit. It is a money-laundering operation of global proportions and attracts the super wealthy with low tax rates. Haut de la Garenne, or 'Forest Heights', was a 'children's home' (detention centre) from 1867 to 1986 and it is clear that it played the role of providing children for sexual and violent abuse by the Jersey Mafia in all its forms – as well as the *El*-lite of mainland Britain, including members of the Royal

Family. Jersey has an almost self-contained government of its own, but the Queen remains at the top of its power structure and wherever the 'Crown' holds sway so does Satanism and child abuse. The infamous Satanist Edward Paisnel, who was dubbed 'The Beast of Jersey' after being jailed for 30 years for the rape of boys and girls, used to play Father Christmas at Haut de la Garenne in the 1960s.

Savile and Heath

A high-profile police investigation began in 2008 into historic long-term abuse at the home and, unfortunately for those involved, a decent, honest copper was in control of the investigation. This was Lenny Harper, a States of Jersey police detective who led a three-year child abuse inquiry that genuinely tried to expose what happened. Genuine police officers and detectives who sought the truth in the Marc Dutroux child abuse and murder scandal in Belgium in the 1990s found that refusing to cover up the facts is not a good career move for law enforcement personnel if the truth leads to rich, famous and powerful people and their networks. So it proved again with the Jersey investigation. Both sets of genuine investigators in Jersey and Belgium were removed from these cases and any credible 'investigation' went with them. Lenny Harper, like his counterpart in the Belgian inquiry, was accused of

‘misconduct’ as a blatant excuse to get rid of him and the allegations were later proved to be false. Harper’s boss, Jersey police chief Graham Power, was also outrageously suspended and neutralised as part of the cover-up. A number of police officers in the mainland UK have told how they were taken off cases or accused of misconduct when they began to uncover political paedophiles. These included Detective Chief Inspector Clive Driscoll who told the *Daily Mirror* how he faced disciplinary action when he mentioned the names in a private meeting of alleged paedophile politicians abusing children in Lambeth, London. He said: ‘There were allegations made by several people that named politicians had been involved but I never had a chance to investigate them because I was moved before I could do so.’ Once he was moved from Lambeth the ‘disciplinary’ action was dropped. Anna Tapsell, chairwoman of Lambeth’s social services committee, said that when she questioned the commitment of the police to investigate the Lambert paedophile ring a police officer arrived at her home to ‘warn her off’. This is how the system protects its own at the expense of children. More than a hundred people came forward claiming to have been sexually and violently abused at the Jersey home and Lenny Harper has confirmed that Jimmy Savile’s name appeared early in his investigation but with not enough evidence to charge him at the time. Savile

denied any knowledge of ever being at the home, but a picture surfaced of him there to show that he was lying (Fig 367). Highly significantly, the name of Edward Heath, the British Prime Minister between 1970 and 1974, also emerged in relation to abuse at Haut de la Garenne and to Jimmy Savile. I named Heath as a serial child abuser, killer and Satanist in *The Biggest Secret* seven years before he died in 2005. A local newspaper reporter, or an excuse for one, contacted Heath days after the book was published in 1998 and read him the passage. He replied with the usual 'Icke is crazy' response and did nothing else. The reporter, a Charlotte Hofton, condemned me for attacking a 'nice old man'. Maybe she was too focused on her property portfolio. Her paper must pay her a tidy sum. I had spoken to many people who said they had been abused by Heath and witnessed his sexual abuses and satanic child murders and no libel action followed publication because what I wrote was true (Fig 368). Those who survived Heath's abuse were the minority. He loved to torture children and then kill them, often by cutting their throats. This was the man who ran Britain for his masters for four years as prime minister and signed us into the fascism that is the European Union. Heath was famous as an ocean-going sailor in a series of yachts named Morning Cloud which he used to sail to Jersey and Jimmy Savile supplied the children who would be abused at sea and never return.

My information from the 1990s was confirmed in early 2013 by barrister Michael Shrimpton, a former immigration judge and now an Intelligence and national security consultant. Shrimpton has an extensive Intelligence background both sides of the Atlantic and he has written a book called *Spyhunter*. He said in an interview on community radio that Heath was a paedophile who murdered his young boy victims, or had others do it, often by throwing them into the sea after he had abused them on his yachts – one in particular that won the Sydney to Hobart race and then sank off Jersey in 1974 after Heath had sold it to a Jersey resident. Shrimpton said, as I had, that Savile supplied boys for Heath and many of them were from the Jersey home. Shrimpton went on:



Figure 367: Savile poses for a picture with children at Haut de la Garenne which he said he had never visited.



Figure 368: Edward Heath on Jim'll Fix It with the man who supplied many of his abused and murdered children.

> There are people who are still alive who are involved in the paedophile scandal and obviously I am not going to name them on a radio programme but the most prominent paedophile associated with the Savile ring was a man called Edward Heath who you may recall was Prime Minister.
>
> Heath was recruited by the Germans in 1937, I have said this in *Spyhunter*. Heath was into little boys and Savile was supplying them. A number of these boys were taken out the Haut de la Garenne in Jersey. Savile was taking children from a children's home with support of German assets in Jersey.

My own view is that the 'German' networks that Shrimpton talks about were controlled in the background, just like Britain, Russia, and the United

States etc., by the Rothschilds and their lackeys. The same is true of the Nazi scientists, engineers, geneticists and mind controllers sent to the United States after the war under the codename Operation Paperclip to set up NASA, the mind control programme MKUltra, and much else. Germany has been a Rothschild fiefdom since the occult family called Bauer changed their name to Rothschild in the 18th century and it is also used as a conduit for their activities by the Vatican wing of the conspiracy, the Jesuits, Knights of Malta, Knights Templar and Opus Dei. Jimmy Savile was a Knight of Malta. Shrimpton said that police investigator Lenny Harper could not find any graves of lost children near the Jersey home because there weren't any:

> The boys were in fact being taken to a boat, it happened to be Edward Heath's boat or yacht and they were murdered and thrown overboard so there is no point sadly in looking for their grave … they don't have any grave except the sea.
>
> That's why the BBC and the Cabinet Office have been so keen to protect Savile; that is why the Cabinet Office in the 1980s were willing to back Savile to the point of giving him a position of authority at Broadmoor [the high-security psychiatric hospital] … you don't put a paedophile in charge of Broadmoor. It's like putting a lunatic in charge of the asylum or a drunk in charge of a brewery or David Cameron in charge of a government …

Shrimpton rightly said that Lenny Harper was a very competent and very courageous police officer who was

up against a Cabinet Office-backed paedophile ring and the investigation that he was conducting was at some professional risk.

> … Indeed I suspect his life was also at risk at one point because he was getting close to some very uncomfortable truths about people in the Cabinet Office, GO2 [British Intelligence] in London and certain people in Jersey in the German network.



Figure 369: Savile with Pope John Paul II.

Shrimpton says that Heath's paedophilia and murder of children was covered up by his Cabinet Secretary John Hunt, Baron Hunt of Tanworth, who Shrimpton says was also a paedophile. There are interesting parallels between Hunt and Savile. Hunt was appointed by the

Queen to be a Companion, Knight Commander and Knight Grand Cross of the British Order of Chivalry known as The Most Honourable Order of the Bath of which the Queen is the head and Prince Charles the Grand Master. Hunt was also given a Papal Knighthood by Pope John Paul II and so was Jimmy Savile who was also knighted by the Queen (Fig 369). The Roman Church is the biggest paedophile operation on the planet which, as the Archontic Church of Babylon relocated, it was always going to be. Savile was also a staunch supporter of Israel and a Rothschild Zionist who described himself as 'the most Jewish Catholic you will ever meet'. But was he a Jewish Catholic or a Catholic Jew? He claimed to have berated the Israeli cabinet in 1975 for being 'too soft' with Arabs after the Six-Day War and lived in the heart of the Jewish community in Leeds where he raised a considerable amount of money for Jewish causes. Michael Shrimpton highlighted a fact that I have come across constantly over the years and this is that children abused by famous people, especially in the worlds of politics and royalty, are then killed to protect the identity of their abuser. Remember how the Australian Satanist document said that 'young children sexually molested and physically abused by politicians worldwide are quickly used as sacrifices' and that 'in Australia, the bodies are hardly ever discovered, for Australia is still a wilderness'. Shrimpton said:

> If the children are and I am afraid with paedophilia we sometimes have babies being abused but if you are not talking babies, you are talking toddlers who are able to recognise the people that are abusing them … since you are talking about people who are on television, people who are high profile, you have to murder the children in order to protect your asset.
>
> So for the Germans [I would say Rothschilds] it was essential that the boys … were being taken onto the yacht [for] a death ride. When Jimmy Savile was taking let's say a fourteen year old boy down to Morning Cloud, handing him over to Edward Heath or a member of the crew on the yacht, it was a death ride, that was that boy's last journey on earth because there was no way in the world with him recognising Edward Heath that he could be allowed back on shore and Savile must have known this …

Heath and Lord Mountbatten, who first introduced Savile to the royal family, have also been connected to the Kincora boys' home in Belfast, Northern Ireland, the centre of another paedophile ring scandal that broke in 1980. It was clear that the authorities knew what was going on for years before that, but did nothing. Kincora was a home for working class boys, the very type of kids that Mountbatten was said to be most keen to abuse. Kincora children would also be taken to castles and other homes of the rich and aristocratic families, some of whom were connected to the Irish branch of the Hellfire Club. This is the satanic network established in the 18th century by British politician and Chancellor of the Exchequer, Francis Dashwood, 15th Baron le

Despencer, and his close friend, American hero, Benjamin Franklin. Three members of staff at Kincora were jailed, including William McGrath, a friend and associate of Northern Ireland's most famous politician, Ian Paisley, but none of the *El*-ite clientele were ever investigated, let alone named and charged. The official 'inquiry' (anything but) decided there was no wider ring operating from the home when that was clearly absurd and in March 2013 police announced a new investigation into what happened. It would be inexplicable that Jimmy Savile, this very strange and past-it disc jockey, would be so unbelievably close to the royal family – right in the inner sanctum – unless you knew what he really did for a living and that was procure children. Savile died extremely rich and no one seems to be asking where all that came from. Okay, he would have earned well enough in his prime with television, advertising and personal appearances, but he had done none of that with any serious earning capacity for a long time. Yet he still owned a £160,000 Rolls Royce and had five other cars including a Bentley Turbo and Mercedes 500 SL. He is also reported to have owned at least eight homes and left millions in his will on top of that. Where did all the money come from into old age to keep that scale of lifestyle going? The answer is that child procurement for *El*-ite paedophiles is a very lucrative business and also ensures you protection from the law so long as you keep

the secrets because if you go down so do your clients. This is why Savile could boast that he was untouchable. He told television presenter Louis Theroux: 'I can get anything. There's nothing I can't get, and there's nothing I can't do.' Those who stay quiet are protected. Those who threaten to speak out are soon dead. The latter was not going to happen to Savile who knew how the game worked and played it for his personal benefit.

Savile and Thatcher

The implications of his close relationship to the royal family equally apply to his close friendship with the late Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher with whom he claims to have spent many New Year's Eves during her more than a decade in office (Fig 370). It just so happens that the Thatcher government and Conservative Party in the 1980s was alive with paedophilia as will be the present Conservative administration because they always are. The same applies to the Labour and Liberal Democrat parties and their like around the world, including, no, *especially*, the Republicans and Democrats in the United States. Margaret Thatcher is highly likely to have been one of endless political leaders who are covertly of the Archon bloodline. She is said to have come from a humble background as the daughter of a grocer in Grantham, Lincolnshire, but the latest research points to her mother being an unofficial offspring of a serious

royal bloodline as a result of Thatcher's grandmother, Phoebe Stephenson, being impregnated by the aristocracy while working as a housemaid at Belton House, the 17th-century stately home near Grantham. As always, Thatcher did not come to power by accident to so significantly change events as she did – especially economically. Her puritanical father, the civic bigwig and Methodist preacher, Alfred Roberts, has been accused by a number of people of sexually abusing young girls. Political biographer Professor Bernard Crick highlighted this and reported a Grantham friend as saying: 'Older teachers all remembered their difficulty in trying ... to steer girls away from taking jobs at his shop. They were frightened to hint at the real reason, for he was a figure of real power in the town.' A 74-year old Grantham woman told the *Independent on Sunday* that she had been frequently molested by Roberts at the age of 15 while working at his shop. She said: 'He was a bad one. He came round and put his arms around me, feeling my breasts. He used to put his tongue in my mouth. I got quite frightened.' Paedophile links to the Thatcher government began to emerge – with the Savile revelations still in full flow – when Tom Watson, a Member of Parliament and Deputy Chairman of the opposition Labour Party, asked Prime Minister David Cameron in a parliamentary question about a paedophile ring operating out of Number 10 Downing

Street during the reign of a previous unnamed prime minister. His question was connected to Peter Righton, a member of the vile Paedophile Information Exchange (PIE), who was convicted in 1992 of importing and possessing illegal homosexual pornographic material. Righton was a former consultant to the National Children's Bureau and Director of Education at the prestigious National Institute of Social Work in London. Tom Watson said in Parliament:



Figure 370: Savile with his close friend, Margaret Thatcher. Husband Denis was also a Savile pal.

> The evidence file used to convict paedophile Peter Righton, if it still exists, contains clear intelligence of a widespread paedophile ring. One of its members boasts of its links to a senior aide of a former Prime Minister who says he could smuggle indecent images of

children from abroad.

The leads were not followed up but if the file still exists, I want to ensure that the Metropolitan Police secure the evidence, re-examine it, and investigate clear intelligence suggesting a powerful paedophile network linked to Parliament and Number 10.

Tom Watson said later that 'a retired public servant had, through a quirk of fate, stumbled on something that appeared so huge, that almost everyone he'd ever raised his concerns with had baulked at the challenge' and that 'some of those powerful people involved in a cover-up may well have been – and could still be – powerful politicians'. Watson continued in a posting on his website:

Since then though, many more ordinary people have contacted me about suspicions they have had of a wider wrongdoing – in some cases so heinous it made me cry. They have talked of psychopaths marking children with Stanley knifes to show 'ownership'. They tell of parties where children were 'passed around' the men. They speak of golf course car parks being the scenes for child abuse after an 18 hole round.

And they have named powerful people – some of them household names – who abused children with impunity. Two former police officers have raised their concerns of cover-ups. Child protection specialists have raised their fears that the network of convicted paedophile Peter Righton, the nexus of the group, was wider than at first thought. Others have identified a former cabinet minister who regularly abused young boys. Some have raised mysterious early deaths, disappeared children, suspicious fires, intimidation and

threats. It's bewildering.

It certainly can be, but I have been researching this subject for nearly two decades and what Watson said all makes perfect sense to me. Watson's public statement was then followed by very weird behaviour by the BBC over an interview for the current affairs programme, *Newsnight*, with an abuse-victim called Steve Messham who was one a stream of children abused at 'care' homes in North Wales in the 1970s and 1980s. Children's homes and 'care' homes are the main source of children for the rings and child procurer Jimmy Savile has been connected to the North Wales abuse scandal, as he has to others like Haut de la Garenne. It is a national and international ring and so homes are involved all over the country as abuse victims have indeed confirmed. A member of the production organisation behind Steve Messham's *Newsnight* interview – not directly employed by the BBC – began to circulate on the Internet that *Newsnight* was likely to name a senior political figure that evening as a child abuser. Iain Overton, editor of the self-styled 'independent, not-for-profit' Bureau of Investigative Journalism which led the *Newsnight* 'investigation', said: 'If all goes well we've got a *Newsnight* out tonight about a very senior political figure who is a paedophile'. Overton's actions began a frenzy of activity on the Internet speculating on who it could be, but when the programme

aired that night the interview with Steve Messham did not include the name of the person that he was talking about and was only an account of his alleged deeply disturbing experiences with this person. Naturally the speculation became even more frenetic and in the days that followed the name of very close Thatcher aide and former Conservative Party Treasurer Lord Alistair McAlpine was widely mentioned on the Internet by multiple sources. McAlpine, by then living in Italy, eventually made a public statement denying that he had abused anyone and threatening legal action against those who named him (Fig 371). McAlpine, a man of considerable wealth from the family of the McAlpine construction and civil engineering company, was very specific in his statement as he sought to counter the *never-broadcast* claims by Steve Messham that he was the abuser. He said that he had only once been to the location of much of Messham's abuse, the main North Wales town of Wrexham. He said that this single visit was to the local Constituency Conservative Association on party business and he had been at all times accompanied by the now dead Stuart Newman, an agent from Conservative Central Office. He said he did not stay the night. Lord McAlpine had a well-known cousin who lived near to Wrexham called James 'Jimmie' McAlpine, a man named to me as a serial paedophile by other victims of the North Wales abuse but never investigated

by police. A few miles down the road was the constituency of known paedophile Peter Morrison, the MP for Chester, who was, like Lord Alistair McAlpine, a member of Margaret Thatcher's most inner circle. Lord McAlpine said that he had never visited a children's home in North Wales, 'nor have I ever visited any children's home, reform school or any other institution of a similar nature.' He added that he had never stayed in a hotel in or near Wrexham, did not own a Rolls Royce, had never possessed a 'Gold card' or 'Harrods card' and never wore aftershave – all of which had been alleged of Messham's attacker or attackers. 'If he does think I am the man who abused him all those years ago I can only suggest that he is mistaken and that he has identified the wrong person', McAlpine said. He then threatened legal action in his statement of denial: 'I conclude by reminding those who have defamed me or who intend to do so that in making this statement I am by no means giving up my right to seek redress at law and repeat that I expressly reserve my rights to take all such steps as I and my solicitors consider necessary to protect my interests.'



Figure 371: Lord Alistair McAlpine.

What I find strange is that he was talking about legal action at the age of past 70 in semi-retirement in Italy when he did not take legal action 'in his prime' in the 1990s when he was very prominently named as a paedophile in relation to abuse at North Wales children's homes by the now defunct *Scallywag* magazine and also in my book, *The Biggest Secret*. Incidentally, I did not name him because of anything to do with Steve Messham who I did not know about except as a name mentioned in *Scallywag* until this story broke in 2012. McAlpine told the BBC that it had been an 'horrendous shock' to hear the allegations, so why wasn't the Conservative Party treasurer in the Thatcher era equally 'horrendously shocked', and why didn't he

therefore sue, when similar allegations involving North Wales children's homes were published by *Scallywag* magazine in the 1990s and he was the subject of a banner headline to that effect – and more? The Scallywag article could not have been more explicit and you can read it at Davidicke.com. Why does he say that it was a 'horrendous shock' to hear these allegations when similar ones have been published before and he did NOTHING? McAlpine was an extremely rich man and in the 1990s he was an even more prominent public figure. He could have put *Scallywag* out of business if he had showed in court that its allegations were not true and this would have nailed the allegations for good and stopped them circulating on the Internet ever since (without a single challenge from McAlpine). *Scallywag* was instead closed down by covert and calculated means by players within McAlpine's Conservative Party, not least by targeting the distributors. Derek Laud, another close Thatcher aide who worked alongside McAlpine and Chester MP Peter Morrison, was also named as a paedophile and child procurer by *Scallywag* at the same time and he also did nothing. Later in the day after McAlpine made his denial statement, suddenly Steve Messham retracted his decades-old claim that McAlpine was one of his abusers – a statement repeated only a few days earlier in part of the *Newsnight* interview that was not broadcast. That was shocking

enough, but his explanation for doing so was absolutely bizarre. Messham apologised for naming McAlpine (he *hadn't* publicly) and he said it was a case of 'mistaken identity', the same words that McAlpine had used in his statement earlier the same day. *Newsnight* then made a grovelling apology for naming McAlpine when they *hadn't* – the name was removed from the Messham interview. *Newsnight* was just about the only BBC news or current affairs programme with a trace of backbone, but it was neutered as a result of all this with lawyers in attendance to dictate what could and could not be broadcast. Steve Messham said that the reason he recanted that night on his *not publicly mentioning* the name of Lord McAlpine is that he was shown a picture of him by police 'in the last hour' and he realised it was not the man who abused him over and over and over decades ago (Fig 372). Messham said that the problem of 'mistaken identity' arose because police showed him a picture in the 1990s of the person that he said abused him and they told him that it was Lord McAlpine. Now they had shown him a picture of the 'real' Lord McAlpine 'in the last hour' and he had realised that it is not the man in the picture that police showed to him in the 1990s.*WHAT?* I mean where do you start with an explanation so ridiculous? We are asked to believe that in the 15 to 20 years between Steve Messham allegedly being shown the picture of 'Lord McAlpine' by police and accusing him of sexually

abusing him in a never-broadcast part of the interview with *Newsnight* that Messham had *never once Googled 'Lord Alistair McAlpine' and seen the pictures and television footage of him widely available ever since he said he was abused??* He never once sought out a picture of McAlpine of any kind in the decades since his time in the children's home until the police showed him one 'in the last hour'? He didn't know what McAlpine looked like even when he had only recently been in the news with comments about jailed Polly Peck businessman, Asil Nadir, and when he was regularly in the news in the 1980s during the Thatcher era? When I heard what Steve Messham had said I Googled 'Lord Alistair McAlpine' and up came a stream of pictures widely available way before 'in the last hour'. And yet he never saw a picture of McAlpine in the nearly 20 years between the two photographs shown to him by the police? It makes no sense whatsoever to me. So why did he say it? Your call, but I know what mine is. MP Tom Watson said after he asked his question about the Downing Street paedophile ring in Parliament:



Figure 372: Steve Messham recants.

> I'm not going to let this drop despite warnings from people who should know that my personal safety is imperilled if I dig any deeper. It's spooked me so much that I've kept a detailed log of all the allegations should anything happen.

Curiouser and curiouser

Steve Messham told *Channel Four News* only days before he made his sudden 'mistaken identity' apology how he had broken into the flat of an abuser in North Wales and taken dozens of photographs of abusers raping boys, including himself, and he said that some clearly showed the face of 'the prominent Tory abuser'. If this is true then Messham's 'mistaken identity' story lies in tatters. Further, he said that he not only had Polaroid photographs of this famous abuser, but the man had

told him who he was and how he would have him killed if he ever spoke out. Messham said that he took the photographs to police and that although the faces of the abusers were clear to see the police said that they could not identify men in the pictures. Police now say that they can't comment on what happened to the images because of a new inquiry, but Messham's story about the pictures is corroborated by Sian Griffiths, who worked in the inquiry office at Clwyd Council in the 1990s during two inquiries into abuse at North Wales children's homes. These were the Jillings report, which was never published because the council was warned by insurers of possible legal action by those that the victims named, and the main Waterhouse inquiry which did not allow victims to name those who they said were their famous abusers. Sian Griffiths, who sat at the administrative centre of both inquiries, told *Channel Four News* that Steve Messham's photographs of abuse were ordered to be *destroyed'*. She said: 'We were supplied with copies of court documents ... there was an order made for the books and photos to be destroyed.' Why would you order that photographs showing abusers should be *destroyed* unless it was part of a cover-up? Another highly relevant question: The *Channel Four News* interview with Steve Messham which did not name anyone was no different to the BBC *Newsnight* interview with him which equally didn't name anyone. Yet the BBC

(licence fee-payer) has paid £185,000 in compensation to McAlpine over an interview in which he *wasn't named??* Did McAlpine seek an out-of-court settlement from Channel Four News? No, because that would have been laughable and they would have probably told him to stick it somewhere dark and unpleasant. But the BBC is easy pickings now what's left of its balls has been handed over on a platter. A presenter on an ITV programme handed Prime Minister David Cameron a list of alleged paedophiles, including the name of McAlpine, during a live interview, but the list could not be seen. Never mind, McAlpine was paid another £125,000 in 'libel' damages for once again not being named. At the same time those, including myself, who *did* name him and were willing to go all the way to court were simply ignored while he took action against Sally Bercow, the wife of the Speaker of the House of Commons, for a Twitter posting that *also didn't name him*. Two things worthy of note here are a McAlpine book and his 'art' collection. The book is *The New Machiavelli: The Art of Politics in Business*, published in 1999, in which he advised readers how to manipulate the media for personal benefit. He said: 'Spread false defeat to gain public sympathy; or false accusation and then arrange for it to be exposed as such – so the accuser will forever be treated with suspicion.' Curiously, a section of McAlpine's Wikipedia profile was deleted in the

‘Messham’ period which referred to his one-time ownership of artworks by paedophile Graham Ovenden which featured naked or half-naked children. Ovenden, now 70, was convicted in 2013 of indecency and indecent assault relating to four children between 1972 and 1985.

Me Lord and Me Laud

There are so many strands to this story and so many unanswered questions, but some things we do know. The Thatcher government and Conservative Party was infested with paedophiles and there was a ring involved that went right to ‘Number 10’. MP Tom Watson was quite right to ask his question about this. One of Thatcher’s significant aides, Derek Laud, who was named as a paedophile in the *Scallywag* article in the 1990s, was a speechwriter to Thatcher, many Conservative MPs (including Alan Clark who has been linked with underage sex) and has reportedly written speeches for Prince Charles (Fig 373). Laud is a long-time family friend of current Prime Minister David Cameron and his wife and was a guest at their wedding. Interestingly, when the Savile and McAlpine stories broke Laud’s Wikipedia page was changed to delete two paragraphs. The first was about his friendship with the Camerons and the other his friendship with McAlpine and two Conservative ministers:



Figure 373: Derek Laud, the close friend of the Camerons who went on holiday with McAlpine.

> Laud is a long standing family friend of Samantha Cameron's family and a personal friend of David Cameron and attended their wedding at Ginge, in Oxfordshire. He has a wide circle of friends in the celebrity, political and business communities …
>
> … Laud has a wide circle of friends in the Conservative Party. The list of Tory friends with whom he is known to go on holiday and socialise with is illustrious, and includes Lord McAlpine, Peter Lilley and Michael Portillo.

Derek Laud, McAlpine and paedophile Chester MP Peter Morrison were close aides to Margaret Thatcher. This was in the same period that she and her paedophile husband Denis were close friends of Jimmy Savile, the prolific supplier of children for the rich and famous and, once again, the same question must be

asked about the Thatchers as about the royal family. Why was Margaret Thatcher so close to a former disc jockey and all round strange bloke to the extent that he was invited for cosy chats and spent New Year's Eve with her year after year in her time as Prime Minister? What was it about fading 'entertainer' Savile that got him so close to both *a sitting Prime Minister and the royal family?* We also know that an extremely close Thatcher aide, the late Sir Peter Morrison, the Member of Parliament for Chester, has been named as an abuser by residents of children's homes in nearby North Wales. Chester is only 13 miles from Wrexham where Steve Messham says that a lot of his abuse took place. Rod Richards, a former Conservative MP and leader of the Welsh Conservatives, has said publicly that he has seen evidence connecting Morrison to the North Wales paedophile scandal. Richards said: 'What I do know is that Morrison was a paedophile ... and the reason I know that is because of the North Wales child abuse scandal.' This is extremely significant when you think that Morrison was Parliamentary Private Secretary to Margaret Thatcher, one of her closest aides, leader of her campaign team in the Conservative leadership election of 1990 and a deputy chairman of the Conservative Party (Fig 374). Thatcher had paedophiles this close to her and record-breaking paedophile and child procurer Jimmy Savile as a close friend, regular visitor to her country home at

Chequers and New Year guest. Did she not *know* what was going on? Did not current Prime Minister David Cameron know when he worked for the Conservative Research Department at Conservative headquarters between 1988 and 1993, or during his subsequent rise to the leadership? *I don't believe it*. This brings us back to MP Tom Watson and his revelations about a paedophile ring connected to Downing Street. He said of Peter Righton, who was operating his paedophile network in the same period that we are talking about:



Figure 374: Peter Morrison, the open secret paedophile who was in Thatcher's inner circle throughout her time as leader of the Conservative Party and Prime Minister.

> Within the material seized at Righton's home were letters from known and convicted paedophiles. The contact, who has seen the letters, claimed that one paedophile in particular was of great concern. He said that the paedophile, who worked with children, boasted of a key aide to a former PM who could help get hold of indecent images of children. I am not naming the person for obvious reasons but for clarity it is not former MP, Peter Morrison.

So here we have yet *another* paedophile on the inside of the Thatcher administration at the time of Morrison – and called a 'key aide' – who is yet to be named. How many were there, for goodness sake? And remember that Thatcher had replaced the paedophile, Satanist and child-killer Edward Heath as leader of the Conservative Party in 1975 and so it all went back much further than her time.

Who is McAlpine?

Lord McAlpine was the central figure in the Thatcher network of aides and associates for 15 years between 1975 and 1990 and they spent every Christmas together at his home in Venice and, on at least one occasion, in Barcelona, Spain. They apparently met in 1975 and he was her party treasurer from then until 1990 and a deputy chairman of the party from 1979 to 1983. The two worked very closely together throughout the Thatcher years in government and he led the fundraising campaigns for her elections (Fig 375). This apparently involved channelling money through offshore accounts

and among the donors were seriously dodgy businessmen like Asil Nadir who was jailed for ten years for a mega fraud in 2012. Nadir gave the party more than £400,000. According to McAlpine's Wikipedia profile: 'He would later describe his relationship with Thatcher in his book *The Servant* ... Using Machiavelli's *The Prince* for his analogy, the "Servant" (himself) is an important part of the success of the Prince (Thatcher).' Okay, we get the picture, he was incredibly close to Margaret Thatcher throughout her time as party leader and Prime Minister and yet he *didn't know* about the paedophiles that she had so close to her – a fact that is now becoming so clear? McAlpine *must* have known, and to say otherwise is beyond ridiculous given his closeness to Thatcher and all that went on. So what did he do to stop and expose it? Did he not warn her about her close association with Jimmy Savile given that so many people knew what he was doing but kept their mouths shut? Are we to believe that the British Intelligence network including MI5 didn't know about Savile and the widespread paedophile activity infesting the Thatcher administration? Are we to believe that they didn't tell Thatcher or that her closest of friends, McAlpine, wasn't aware through a multitude of sources what was going on? So, I repeat, what did they do to stop and expose it? Answer: *NOTHING*. Why? Didn't other central figures in Thatcher governments know – people like paedophile

Deputy Prime Minister Willie Whitelaw and Home Secretary and Trade and Industry Secretary Leon Brittan (of whom more shortly)? Of course they did and for obvious reasons. Rod Richards, the former Conservative MP and leader of the Welsh Conservatives, confirmed the widely-known fact that Thatcher's close aide Peter Morrison was a paedophile connected to abuse in North Wales children's homes, and he also said that William Hague, the then Secretary of State for Wales who set up the fundamentally flawed Waterhouse abuse inquiry, should have known about Morrison. William Hague is now Foreign Secretary in the Cameron government helping to decide which country is bombed next. Former Conservative Minister Edwina Currie said that Morrison had sex with underage boys and was protected by a 'culture of sniggering'. She called him 'a noted pederast'. This is defined as 'a man who has sex (usually sodomy) with a boy as the passive partner.' Others have described Morrison's activities as an 'open secret'. Currie wrote in her published diaries:



Figure 375: McAlpine was the force operating largely in the shadows behind Thatcher.

> One appointment in the recent reshuffle has attracted a lot of gossip and could be very dangerous: Peter Morrison has become the PM's PPS [Parliamentary Private Secretary]. Now he's what they call a 'noted pederast', with a liking for young boys; he admitted as much to [Conservative Party Chairman] Norman Tebbit when he became deputy chairman of the party but added 'However, I'm very discreet' – and he must be! She [Thatcher] either knows and is taking a chance, or doesn't; either way, it's a really dumb move [by then Morrison had been a close aide for 15 years – what does Currie mean Thatcher may not know?].
>
> [Conservative MP] Teresa Gorman told me this evening (in a taxi coming back from a drinks party at the BBC) that she inherited Morrison's (woman) agent, who claimed to have been offered money to keep quiet about his activities. It scares me as all the press know, and as we get closer to the election someone is going to make trouble, very close to her indeed.

Currie doesn't explain why she didn't go to the police or the media to demand that something be done about Morrison. It is only a case of how his activities could affect her party and the demand therefore that he better be discreet. It was Currie, as a health minister with responsibility for high security hospitals under Health Secretary Kenneth Clarke, who appointed Savile to run a taskforce at Broadmoor in the 1980s which he exploited to abuse patients. Here is Thatcher minister Edwina Currie saying that Norman Tebbit, a key aide and Secretary of State to Margaret Thatcher and chairman of the Conservative Party, allowed a known paedophile (*widely*-known within the party and elsewhere) to be appointed a deputy chairman of the Conservative Party on his watch. Tebbit likes to claim the moral high ground but we need some serious answers to serious questions about why he, Margaret Thatcher and her other key aides and ministers like Willie Whitelaw, Leon Brittan and Lord McAlpine did not expose this well-known paedophile to the police and public instead of giving him jobs in the party and government and allowing him to be right in there among Thatcher's inner circle for 15 years. I know why they didn't, but they must be held to account and asked for their own alleged reasons. One way that Morrison protected himself from exposure was to threaten libel actions, just like Jimmy Savile did and others have done. Peter Connew, one-time editor of the

Sunday Mirror, said that when journalists 'doorstepped' Morrison he would say 'print and I'll sue you'. Connew said that he had personal experience of the way efforts to name Morrison were blocked despite him being arrested for attempting to procure young boys in public toilets. The police were prevented from charging him and Connew said that 'such was the hush-up that nobody could get hold of the log of the arrest':

> As soon as he was brought in for importuning young boys in public toilets, the seniors would come down. That was the reason the officers leaked the details: they were outraged that the seniors had ticked them off for arresting him.

This is how paedophile and satanic rings worldwide are protected from public exposure. They cover the leading positions in law enforcement and Intelligence with either paedophiles and Satanists or those willing to cover up for them. Genuine people in these organisations can then be blocked by those who ultimately make the decisions, as with the Morrison case just described. West Yorkshire police, the 'law-enforcer' for Savile's home city of Leeds, published a 'report' in May, 2013 clearing themselves of all allegations that Savile's many friends in the police protected him from exposure and prosecution. As cover-up and mendacity goes it takes some beating. Of course he was protected and not just by West Yorkshire police officers, either – by the highest

levels of the British Establishment to which he was supplying children. MI5 certainly knew all about the paedophile activities of the late MP for Rochdale in Lancashire, Sir Cyril Smith, who was not even in government or the main opposition party (Fig 376). Smith was another friend of Savile's, as was the paedophile Jeremy Thorpe, the leader of the Liberal Party at the time that Heath led the Conservatives and Wilson the Labour Party. Tony Robinson, a special branch officer with Lancashire Police in the 1970s, has described seeing a police dossier 'thick' with allegations from boys saying that Cyril Smith had abused them. The dossier of Smith's abuse was kept in a safe at special branch headquarters in Hutton, Preston, and Robinson said these words were written at the top: 'No further action, not in the public interest. DPP [Director of Public Prosecutions].' No, it wasn't in the *Establishment paedophile ring's* interests to prosecute and as always the interests of the abused children were irrelevant. Robinson said that shortly after seeing the file he was called by an MI5 officer who said that the evidence should be sent to London. Police now say apparently that the file has been 'lost' – sound familiar? Greater Manchester Police compounded and confirmed the cover-up when they dropped a new investigation in 2013 after the truth about Smith had been made public. So MI5 would cover up for a lowly politician nowhere near

government, but would not cover for a major paedophile ring operating out of 10 Downing Street? And Thatcher and leading figures who were so close to her did not know it was going on? Thatcher, McAlpine and others like Tebbit, Whitelaw and Brittan must have known about these paedophile activities but took no action to expose what was happening. Thatcher and Whitelaw are dead, but the others need to be questioned. The case of close Thatcher aide Peter Morrison alone reveals a scandalous disregard for the boys that he was abusing in North Wales and elsewhere, and what did Thatcher's ministers and aides know about close friend of the Thatchers, Jimmy Savile? Party Chairman Norman Tebbit, now Lord Tebbit, who was invited to Savile's funeral, is quoted as saying: 'Jimmy was more than just a nice chap – he was a remarkably sharp and thoughtful man.' My goodness, Tebbit was a good judge of character, then. The North Wales story goes further. *Scallywag* said that MI5 took foreign diplomats to the North Wales homes and secretly filmed them abusing and torturing boys to use the tapes for blackmail. This is a common Intelligence modus operandi with regard to child abuse by the famous and influential, especially politicians that they want to control.



Figure 376: Cyril Smith – his well-known child abuse was covered up by British Intelligence (inversion).

The Dickens Dossier

A new front emerged in the exposure of the *El*-lite's sickening activities with the notorious Elm Guest House in Rocks Lane, Barnes, south-west London, a haven for homosexual men and paedophiles, including Cyril Smith. No, the two terms are absolutely not interchangeable. A high percentage of paedophiles are women and being a homosexual of any variety certainly

does not make you a paedophile as some would have people believe. It just so happens that Elm House catered for both. Names of regular visitors emerging from Internet sources once connected to Elm House include a number of members of the Monday Club, a far-right faction within the Conservative Party which supported the apartheid regime in South Africa. Thatcher aide Derek Laud, named by *Scallywag* magazine as a paedophile and child procurer, was the first black member of the Monday Club as he was the first black master of foxhounds in the country in the satanic centre known as the New Forest in Hampshire where the Rothschilds have a mansion. Both the Monday Club and foxhunting are environments normally far from welcoming and conducive to black people. Laud was given the nickname 'Golly'. Another name on the Elm list posted on the Internet was leading Thatcher Cabinet Minister Leon Brittan (Rothschild Zionist), the political sponsor of Deputy Prime Minister Nick Clegg and appointed by Prime Minister Cameron as a 'trade advisor' (Fig 377). Brittan was Thatcher's Home Secretary when Conservative MP, Geoffrey Dickens, said that he handed Brittan a dossier exposing *El*-lite paedophilia. Brittan did not act on the contents and says that he has no recollection of it. Well, funny that because others do and the authorities certainly seemed very keen to make it disappear – which it has. This included the

targeting of British Intelligence operative Andrea Davison whom I met and swapped notes with in the 1990s at her home in North Wales when she was investigating the paedophile scandal and its connections to the highest levels of government. The late Geoffrey Dickens shared a number of pages of his dossier with Davison, but she was targeted by police in North Wales and Derbyshire and her home raided to remove files on child abuse including what she had been given by Dickens. She said:



Figure 377: Leon Brittan – what dark eyes you have.

> Many of my documents and evidence was stolen by the Police. I am reliably informed that they were worried in 2009 that because of

Jimmy Savile the VIP Paedophile Ring would be exposed and they made an effort to as the Derby police put it 'tie up loose ends'.

She was then convicted of a 'crime' in which no one was harmed and no one lost any money. In a rather strange coincidence, Nicolas Parry, the judge who imposed a jail sentence totalling three years on Davison, was a lawyer who defended alleged paedophiles at the 'inquiry' into child abuse at North Wales 'care' homes while Davison was representing victims. Did Parry make this clear when he was pronouncing sentence? If not, why not? Davison managed to flee the country before the sentence was made and has continued her efforts to expose *El*-lite paedophiles from her present location. I am still in regular touch with her. One of the absolute musts when the boil is burst and the rings exposed is for Andrea Davison to be given a pardon and a thank you for doing the right thing while the state covered up the evil in its midst. Geoffrey Dickens ran a campaign in the 1980s to expose the paedophile rings and what he called 'big, big names – people in positions of power, influence and responsibility'. He used Parliamentary privilege to name Sir Peter Hayman, a diplomat and MI6 operative, as a paedophile and you can see why British Intelligence covers up the paedophile rings when it centrally involved itself.

Across the parties

Paedophiles and cover-ups are not confined to the Conservative Party in the UK, as we have seen with Cyril Smith and the disgusting cover-up of a paedophile ring by the Labour Party-controlled Islington Council in London headed at the time by Tony Blair's neighbour, Margaret Hodge, formerly Margaret Oppenheimer (Rothschild Zionist). The ring was exposed by the *Evening Standard* in 1992 when Hodge accused the newspaper of 'a sensationalist piece of gutter journalism' even though she had long known about paedophiles preying on children that Islington council should have been protecting. Senior social workers reporting abuse to her were dismissed as 'obsessional'. Having disgracefully let down children in her council's care she went into national politics where Prime Minister Tony Blair made her his ... no, this is not a joke ... *Minister for Children*. One Islington social worker described the appointment as 'like putting the fox in charge of the chickens'. Hodge is now head of the House of Commons Public Accounts Committee and a member of the Queen's Privy ('Private' or 'Secret') Council of advisors. Hodge's friend, Harriet Harman, the deputy leader of the Labour Party, campaigned as a senior figure in a civil liberties organisation for the age of sexual consent to be lowered to 14 and incest decriminalised and called on ministers to make sexually explicit photographs or films of children legal unless

there was evidence that the subject had been harmed. Her organisation defended self-confessed paedophiles and allowed them to attend its meetings. War criminal and long-time Prime Minister Tony Blair represented the paedophile-infested Labour Party and at his private school, Fettes in Edinburgh, Scotland, he was a close friend of its chaplain, the Very Reverend Dr Ronald Selby Wright, who was known as a persistent paedophile. Edinburgh is a major centre for *El*-ite paedophilia and secret societies. Wright was a Church of Scotland Moderator and Chaplain to the Queen, and Fettes historian Robert Philip once said that the young Blair looked up to Dr Wright as a 'spiritual mentor'. Philip said: 'When Mr Blair was having trouble with the establishment, he confided in Ronald. I think a lot of seeds for his religious faith were sown there.' Yes, I bet there were. The Establishment club is so small that Blair's housemaster at Fettes, Sir William 'Eric' Kinloch Anderson, also taught Prince Charles at Gordonstoun in Scotland and was Head Master of Eton during David Cameron's time there. Two prime ministers and an heir to the throne – quite a CV. It is indeed a small world at this level with Blair's wife, Cherie, descended from the Booth family of John Wilkes Booth, the assassin of President Lincoln in 1865. Tony Blair is reported to have blocked the exposure of famous names in law, business and politics, including some in his own cabinet, during

the police investigation into paedophile Internet activity known as Operation Ore, which came out of the FBI investigation in the United States called Operation Avalanche. Neither convicted any of the big fish as usual. The figures in Operation Ore were enormous: 7,250 suspects identified, 4,283 homes searched, 3,744 arrests, 1,848 charged, 1,451 convictions, 493 cautioned and 140 children removed from suspected dangerous situations. But still no major names in the paedophile-infested *El*-ite levels of society. Operation Avalanche in the US produced 35,000 Internet records, but only 100 charges. Blair's guru and fixer Lord Peter Mandelson, who flaunts his associations with the Rothschilds, declined to explain why his name appeared in the 'little black book' of convicted paedophile and disgraced American financier Jeffrey Epstein, a close friend of Britain's Prince Andrew. Epstein's contacts book had 16 numbers for Prince Andrew who stayed at his homes and included an office address for Tony Blair. Virginia Roberts, a teenage masseuse allegedly recruited as a 'sex slave' for Epstein, said she remembered seeing Lord Mandelson at the financier's townhouse in New York. Mandelson worked with Prince Andrew on a campaign for the National Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children (NSPCC), a charity supported by Jimmy Savile and Margaret Thatcher. I personally have no trust in it whatsoever. Blair was leader of the Labour

Party at the time of the mass killing of children by known paedophile Thomas Hamilton who walked into Dunblane Primary School in Scotland in 1996 and shot dead 16 children and a teacher before killing himself. Hamilton, like Savile, was a procurer of children for 'pillars' of the Establishment. Scottish judge Lord Cullen was appointed to head the official inquiry into Dunblane and he ordered that significant documents relating to the case should be locked away from public view for a *hundred years*. He said that this was to protect the victims and families when anyone with a brain could see that it was to protect the Establishment. Cullen also led the five-judge tribunal which heard the appeal against conviction of the (innocent) Lockerbie 'plane bomber' Abdelbaset Ali al-Megrahi and decided that he was guilty. It was revealed that Lord Cullen is a member of an elite Freemasonic group based at Edinburgh University known as the Speculative Society. CIA whistle-blower Susan Lindauer, who I mentioned earlier in relation to 9/11, said that Lockerbie was nothing to do with Libya and related to the CIA heroin trafficking operation routed through Frankfurt, London and the United States. Lord Burton, a former Grand Master of Scottish Freemasonry, told a British Sunday newspaper that Cullen's Dunblane 'inquiry' was a coverup that suppressed crucial information and he linked Cullen to what he called the 'Super Mason' Speculative Society (Fig 378). He said

that he had been bullied and threatened by other members of the House of Lords when he tried to raise his concerns about a Dunblane cover-up. ‘There’s no escaping the fact that there’s something sinister about the whole affair’, he said. Thomas Hamilton wandered around Queen Victoria School, Dunblane’s only private boarding school – just like Savile did in girls’ homes and hospitals – and these people are given so much protection and free reign because they are the sources of children for the paedophiles that run government and law enforcement.



Figure 378: The Dunblane cover up to protect *El*-ite paedophiles.

Blunt and the Royals

I have been on the trail of *El*-ite paedophilia and Satanism on both sides of the Atlantic for two decades but I still shake my head at the same recurring names year after year in location after location. Another Elm Guest House 'name' familiar to me is Anthony Blunt who is alleged to have used the name 'Anthony Goldstein' when visiting the establishment where children were abused. Blunt was one of the infamous 'Cambridge Five' British Intelligence insiders who spied for the Soviet Union. Four of them were Blunt, Guy Burgess, Donald Maclean and Kim Philby and the mysterious 'Fifth Man', never named, was Lord Victor Rothschild, although there were actually more than five. Blunt leads us once again to the British royal family (Fig 379). Anthony Blunt (1907-1983) was born the third cousin of Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon who became the wife of King George VI and is best known as the late Queen Mother, the satanic witch that Princess Diana described as evil. His own mother was the second cousin of the black witch's father Claude Bowes-Lyon, the 14th Earl of Strathmore and Kinghorne. Blunt and his brothers would go for afternoon tea with the Bowes-Lyons at their London home in Mayfair and he was in the royal, political and Intelligence loop almost from the start. There is another highly significant aspect of the Blunt story according to the London *Daily Mail*. The paper reported that he told colleagues he was actually

the secret son of King George V, the brother of Bowes-Lyon's spouse, George VI. This would put what was to happen later in a much clearer context. Blunt was educated at the *El*-ite Marlborough College where he was a member of the Honourable Fraternity of the Amici. This is a rarely-mentioned secret society based at Marlborough but also operating at other *El*-ite colleges including Eton, Radley and Wellington. Its rituals appear to be based on Freemasonry with a system of degrees and prominence for the symbol of the all-seeing eye. Amici initiates use their covert manipulation to secure major positions of influence among the students and this continues when they enter the worlds of business and politics. It is the usual worldwide story, in other words, as with the Skull and Bones Society at Yale, the Quill and Dagger at Cornell and the Sphinx Society at Dartmouth College in New Hampshire. Blunt also spent part of his childhood in Paris when his official father, the Reverend Stanley Vaughan Blunt, ran the chapel at the British embassy. Blunt had many royal and Establishment connections throughout his formative years and things began to move quickly when he won a scholarship to Trinity College at Cambridge University. It was at Cambridge that he became a member of a Russian spy ring which was passing British secrets to Moscow during World War II. Four members have since been officially named as Blunt, Donald Maclean, Guy

Burgess and Kim Philby, who married Jewish Soviet spy Litzi Friedman (Fig 380). But others got away with it including their leader, Lord Victor Rothschild, whose eldest son, Jacob Rothschild (4th Baron Rothschild), is one of the family's leading members today. Highly significant to the ring was a university secret society called the Cambridge Apostles. Blunt was a member and so was Guy Burgess and other spies and alleged spies, John Cairncross, Guy Liddell and the most important of all, Victor Rothschild (Fig 381). Blunt acted as a talent spotter and recruiter for the ring and his value as a potential Soviet source increased when he was recruited by MI5. Maclean and Burgess fled to the Soviet Union in 1951to avoid prosecution and Philby followed in 1963 after more than a decade of denial which saw him continuing to work for newspapers and part-time for MI6. Blunt secretly admitted his involvement to MI5 in 1963 on condition that he had immunity from persecution and this was not made public until 1979 when Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher was forced by the weight of evidence by then in the public domain to make a statement to this effect. The ring master behind all of this was Lord Victor Rothschild who at one time shared his London flat with the homosexual Burgess and Blunt. Homosexuality was a criminal offence at the time and a perfect vehicle for blackmail even without the paedophilia that also went on.



Figure 379: Jimmy Savile's friend with the paedophile,child-killer and spy, Anthony Blunt.

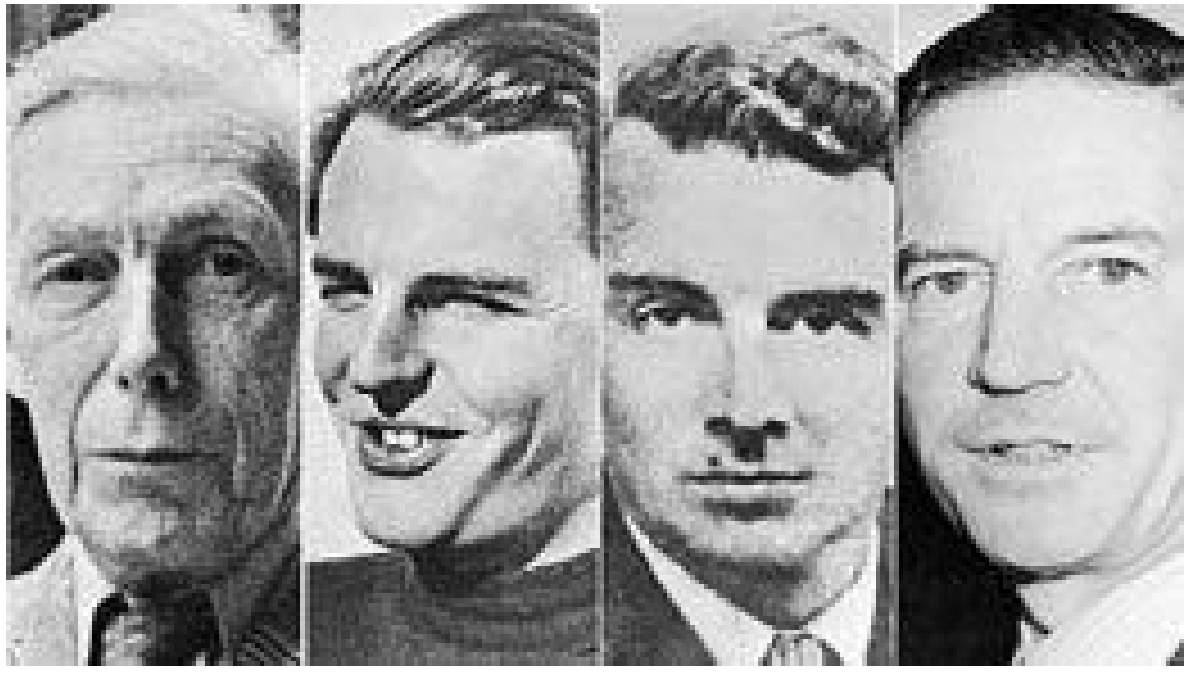


Figure 380: Blunt, Maclean, Burgess and Philby. What, no Rothschild?

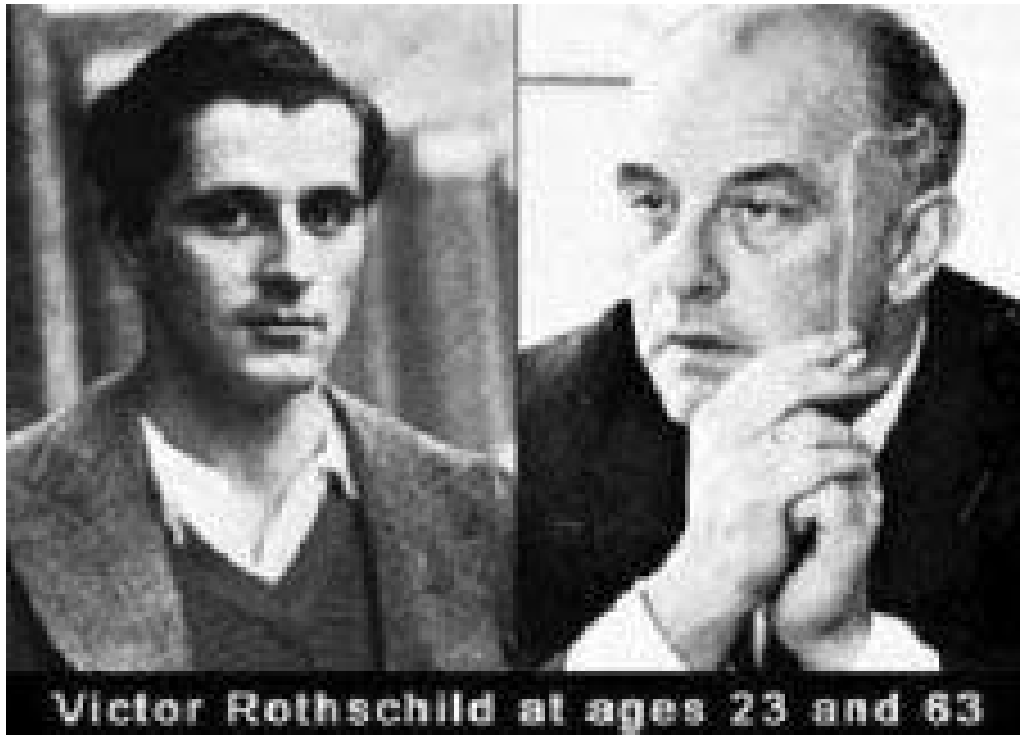


Figure 381: Lord Victor Rothschild – the Hidden Hand.

Official biographies say that Rothschild was recruited by MI5 during the war in the same way as Blunt, but in fact Rothschild *ran* British Intelligence and wartime Prime Minister Winston Churchill, another reported paedophile. 'National hero' Winston Churchill was a despicable character who worked covertly for the global enemies of freedom and peace, the Rothschilds. They were a secret source of income. There is a very good chance that Churchill was a Rothschild bloodline, and the Windsors have been since their origins in Germany from where the Rothschild global empire of finance and secret society manipulation emerged. Victor Rothschild was known within British Intelligence as the 'Black Bag Man' because he controlled the secret 'stash' that

covertly funded off-the-record projects that the official government had refused to sanction. He knew where the bodies were buried throughout the Establishment and who was doing what to whom among royalty, politicians, media and academia. This allowed him to manipulate and dictate through threat of exposure. These are the techniques that continue to be used today by the Rothschild networks and this is another reason why they love to see paedophiles in positions of power to impose the legislation to change society in the desired Orwellian fashion. The same happens in North America and in fact everywhere the Rothschilds and their lackeys are at work which is, well, pretty much *everywhere*. Victor Rothschild was Winston Churchill's minder and the director of his policy before and during World War II, a war in which the Rothschild Archontic networks controlled all the major players through their placemen Roosevelt (United States), Churchill (Britain), Stalin (Soviet Union) and Hitler (Germany). This is the point that historians and researchers of the Cambridge spy ring don't understand. Victor Rothschild was not a Soviet spy. He was the Rothschilds' man directing British war policy as others were directing that of North America, the Soviet Union and Germany. The spying was largely done for the *Rothschilds*, not the Soviet Union, but there is also the fact that if you want to stop something happening that doesn't suit your agenda, or take most advantage of

something happening when it does, then tell another 'side' (another of *your* sides) what is going to happen well before it does. This is what the Cambridge spy ring was really all about, but only Rothschild among them would have known that. The rest were convenient stooges and who was the one that never got caught? *Rothschild*. Six retired KGB colonels confirmed after the demise of the Soviet Union in 1993 that Rothschild was involved in the Cambridge spy ring, but they wouldn't have known the wider background either. Compartmentalisation is the key.

The Nazi Windsors

Anthony Blunt was so trusted by the royal family and his cousin Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon (after all, he claimed to be one of them) that he was sent on a mission to Germany at the end of the war to retrieve British royal correspondence to their German royal relatives showing support for the Nazis – which is what the royals are. Prince Philip's Nazi background is well documented, for example, but he's not alone (Fig 382). The House of Windsor were officially the German House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha (Herzogtum Sachsen-Coburg und Gotha) until they changed their name to Windsor during the First World War as an exercise purely in public relations with Britain at war with Kaiser Wilhelm and their other relatives in Germany. Wilhelm was the cousin of King

George V, whom Blunt apparently said was his father, and George was also a cousin of Tsar Nicholas II of Russia. The British wing of the Battenberg family anglicised their name to Mountbatten at the same time and later it was Lord Louis Mountbatten who maintained communications between the Windsors and their relatives in Nazi Germany even though he was Britain's Chief of Combined Operations and Supreme Allied Commander in South-East Asia. 'Sides' don't matter to these people – the outcome is what counts. Anthony Blunt's reward for services rendered in hiding the Nazi truth about the Windsor-Mountbattens was to be appointed Surveyor of the King's Pictures when he retired from MI5 after the war even though he was still a member of the Rothschild spy ring and was seen with Burgess and Maclean just before they defected in 1951. Blunt continued in his royal role when George VI died in 1953 and his daughter Elizabeth became Queen. The Royals well knew about Blunt's treasonous background. Army officer Philip Hay went for an interview at Buckingham Palace in 1948 for the post of Private Secretary to the Dowager Duchess of Kent and he said that after they passed Blunt in a corridor, Sir Alan Lascelles, King George VI's private secretary, said: 'That's our Russian spy'. The Queen had been briefed about Blunt's secret confession (not that she needed to be) but he continued to work in all the royal palaces as

the official advisor on her art collection. Victor Rothschild turned up to at least one dinner party with his friend Blunt years after his admission of spying. Meanwhile, other British spies such as John Vassall, a clerk at the British embassy in Moscow whose homosexuality was used to blackmail him, was jailed for 18 years when he was not in the same league of treachery as Blunt and company.



Figure 382: Prince Philip at a Nazi funeral.

Blunt, the royals and paedophilia

The Windsors would have also known that Blunt was a paedophile and it is no surprise to me whatsoever after hearing him named many times that he has turned up on the alleged lists of visitors to the Elm Guest House.

The stories have long circulated about his procurement of young boys, mostly from ‘care’ homes, and his paedophile parties. These include how Blunt would murder children through asphyxiation while they were being raped because of the apparent sexual ‘high’ these sickest of people get from this. One rapist would be a masked man said to be a royal or a Rothschild (same thing) who always wore socks even when otherwise naked. He became known as the ‘Soxon Rothschild’. Blunt also ran a paedophile ring and was a friend of Stephen Ward who was at the centre of the Profumo Affair in early 1960s when the British Secretary of State for War, John Profumo, was exposed for having an affair with the model and dancer Christine Keeler, who was also having a relationship with Eugene Ivanov, a Russian military attaché. Key events in the story happened at Cliveden, the Buckinghamshire mansion owned by the Astor family, and the usual suspects were involved, although of course not named, including Lord Mountbatten and Prince Philip. Stephen Ward was the fall-guy in the story and he ‘committed suicide’ to keep himself quiet. You know how it goes. Blunt and his boyfriend, the former Irish Guards bandsman John Gaskin, lived in a flat at the Courtauld Institute of Art off London’s Oxford Street where Blunt was director, and Gaskin would go out trawling public toilets for young men drunk or drugged enough to bring back for Blunt’s

pleasure. When Gaskin began to blab about Blunt's activities, he 'fell' out of a window and landed on railings some distance below. Miraculously he survived, but later he is said to have thrown himself in front of a train five years after Blunt had died in 1983. The royal family knew all about Blunt's paedophilia and child murder just as they knew about their close friend for decades, Jimmy Savile. Blunt once went for tea with his cousin the Queen Mother and took with him a 12 year old boy, according to a footman who said that he overheard her tell Blunt: 'You will keep my secrets and I will keep yours.' And my god, they both had some. I understand why so many people find it impossible to comprehend that members of the royal family, political leaders and feted academics, entertainers and big banking and corporate names would be involved in paedophilia, murder and human sacrifice, but they *are*. When you connect the dots the picture is devastating for the royal family and the Conservative Party administrations of Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher between 1979 and 1990. Jimmy Savile was a close friend of Lord Mountbatten, Prince Philip and Prince Charles from the 1960s and this continued for decades *after* the cover-up of Heath's paedophilia and child murder in association with Savile. You mean they didn't *know?* Is someone having a laugh? British Intelligence didn't know? *Ditto*. British Intelligence didn't know that a record-breaking

paedophile had been interviewed by police but not charged on a number of occasions for sexual abuse against minors and didn't know about his legendary sexual abuses over 54 years? Of course they knew, but some at MI5 and MI6 would have been among his clients. A British newspaper quoted a 'Buckingham Palace insider' as saying that Prince Charles 'was furious that he was never informed about suspicions that Savile was a pervert who preyed on children.' The 'insider' said 'the Palace have been on to the security services to see why they were not informed' and the source continued:

> The Queen, Philip, Charles and others want to know why no-one picked up a phone to tell them a child abuser was being allowed in royal homes and meeting with senior royals and their families …

What a load of *baloney*. I'll tell you why they didn't pick up the phone – they were already well aware that the royals knew and had done so since paedophile Mountbatten brought Savile into the fold as a child procurer in the 1960s. This is the same royal family that employed at close range another infamous paedophile and child murderer, Anthony Blunt, and like so many paedophiles and killers, including Savile, gave him a knighthood. British Intelligence didn't know what Blunt was doing? He worked for them as well as moonlighting for the Rothschilds and the KGB. British Intelligence, while

employing I am sure many genuine people, has been infested by Satanists and paedophiles including the former head of the Secret Intelligence Service, or MI6, Sir Maurice Oldfield. He was a friend and associate of Victor Rothschild and one of his haunts was the Kincora Boys' Home in Belfast, Northern Ireland, along with Establishment paedophiles like Mountbatten and Heath. Oldfield was another paedophile given a knighthood by the royals and he was also made a member of the Most Distinguished Order of Saint Michael and Saint George, another royal 'chivalry' order in their web of elite groupings and secret societies.

Paedophile politics

The wider implications of paedophile politicians and royalty mean that paedophiles in power can be blackmailed to change society through legislation in ways that the blackmailers demand ... or else. The Rothschilds operating out of Britain, Germany, France and Rome have been the force behind the creation of what is now the European Union on their way to a global fascist dictatorship based on a world government, army, bank and currency. Edward Heath was completely controlled by the Rothschilds because of his paedophilia and child murder. Rothschild asset Heath was the most constant and vocal advocate over decades of Britain's entry into the then European Economic Community

(EEC) and it was Heath as Prime Minister who signed Britain's entry on January 1st 1973. Heath's policies during his premiership between 1970 and 74 were largely dictated by a Think Tank called the Central Policy Review Staff which was headed by ... *Lord Victor Rothschild*. One of the policies was the industrialisation and chemicalisation of farming methods which Rothschild had championed as chairman of the Agricultural Research Council from 1948 to 1958. Rothschild was a frequent guest of Heath's at the Prime Minister's country residence at Chequers, west of London, from where Heath and his Chancellor Anthony Barber would attend satanic rituals at Burnham Beeches as I explained earlier. Victor Rothschild was also close to Heath's political opponent, the Labour Party Prime Minister, Harold Wilson. Either Wilson or Heath was in Downing Street from 1964 to 1975 and both were attached to strings held by Rothschild. Dr Kitty Little, with a background at Oxford University, was a long-time researcher into the corruption and infiltration within the British Intelligence agencies and had access to sources at some very high levels for more than 50 years. Her career as a scientist included research for the Ministry of Aircraft Production during the Second World War followed by nine years at the Atomic Energy Research Establishment at Harwell. She shared insider knowledge with me in the 1990s and some of it was in

her submission in 1995 to the Nolan Committee on Standards in Public Life. She described an attempt to recruit her to the Communist Party at Oxford University in 1940 and what she said is even more significant given what has happened since. Kitty Little said that the 'communists' had gone underground by joining the university Labour Party and she attended a meeting of a Labour Party 'study group' in a room at University College. The main speaker at the meeting, who clearly believed he was among friends, began to reveal the plot by a subversive organisation to 'destabilise the United Kingdom and Commonwealth, ready for a Marxist takeover'. She later realised that this was part of the plan to introduce the global centralised Control System that I have spent all these years exposing. The plot was outlined by the speaker at that Oxford meeting to destroy United Kingdom defences, engineer a Marxist takeover of Rhodesia and South Africa, and to use what is now the European Union as a smokescreen to hide the changeover to a centralised, Marxist, rule of Europe. The plan was also to destroy the British manufacturing industry. He went on to describe how members of the political section of this subversive organisation were going to infiltrate the British parliament and civil service, some entering each of the political parties. Many would go into the right wing of the Labour Party, others to the left wing of the Conservatives. Eventually there would be

a fusion into a new ‘centre’ party. He said that the British distrusted extremists and so posing as ‘moderates’ occupying the centre ground would allow them to dismiss their opponents as ‘right wing extremists’. This is precisely what has happened. We had the creation in 1981of the Social Democratic Party (SDP) by the ‘Gang of Four’ who jumped ship from the Labour Party. They were Lord (Roy) Jenkins, Lord (David) Owen, Bill Rogers and Shirley Williams. All supported the European Community/Union and Jenkins went on to be President of the European Commission. Eventually their party fused with the Liberals to become today’s official ‘centre party’, the Liberal Democrats. Tony Blair and his heavies then turned the Labour Party into the ‘centre-ground’ (extremist) ‘New’ Labour and another political fake called David Cameron, or Blair Mark II, has done the same with the Conservative Party. All three now pretty much stand on the same postage stamp. The subversive organisation did not have a name, the speaker at Oxford said, because that would make it harder for people to prove it existed. He said that he had been chosen to head the political section of this organisation and that he, himself, expected to one day become the prime minister of the United Kingdom. All this was said in 1940 and that man did indeed become prime minister. His name was *Harold Wilson*. He was British Prime Minister throughout the period between 1964 and 1976, except

for the four years between 1970 and 74 when the Conservative Party leader Edward Heath was in office (Fig 383). Harold Wilson and Ted Heath were both close associates of Lord Victor Rothschild, who headed what Wilson called the 'biological section' of the subversive organisation and controlled British Intelligence. It was during a Wilson premiership that Rothschild arranged for the covert export of plutonium to Israel to establish their now massive nuclear weapons programme (see ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free)*. Victor Rothschild was the force behind the expansion of nuclear power (for reasons that I will come to later) and worked in support of this by manipulating the miners' strikes of the Heath years which at one time led to Britain moving to a three-day working week to conserve energy. Several anti-nuclear protestors met unexplained or suspicious deaths in this same period. Rothschild became senior security advisor to Margaret Thatcher at the same time that his Rothschild Zionist associate Sir Colin Figures was head of MI6. Rothschild was also the instigator behind the sacking of BBC Director General Alasdair Milne in 1987 after Thatcher had appointed his friend Marmaduke Hussey as head of the BBC governors. I was at the BBC at the time and met Milne. He was the last genuine defender of the BBC's independence and it's been all downhill ever since exactly as planned. These are the wheels within wheels turning all the time

under the cover of official versions of events which are repeated without question by the mainstream media, and paedophilia and its manipulation is right at the centre of this.



Figure 383: Harold Wilson with his fellow conspirator, oops, sorry, political opponent, Edward Heath.

The cover-up industry

A report published by 'Her Majesty's' Inspectorate of Constabulary into the Savile affair concluded that many opportunities to arrest him and stop the abuse were missed because police failed to 'connect the dots'. But hold on. There is 'failing' to connect the dots, and there is knowing that if you do, the picture will be seen and

exposed and that is not the idea. This is what really happened and police were exposed for burying sex abuse allegations against Jimmy Savile in files marked ‘restricted’ and ‘sensitive’ as they did with MP Cyril Smith and so many others. British Intelligence knew all about him but did nothing and it was the same with the Thatcher government and the royal family. He had his back covered because of the children that he was providing and the knowledge that if his actions became known then potentially all of theirs would too. Paedophiles and Satanists are placed throughout law enforcement in major positions and the judiciary, Intelligence agencies and government to keep the lid on when it threatens to come off. We had the usual ‘this must never happen again’ when it was already happening with the police ‘investigations’ launched into Savile (Operation Yewtree), the Elm Guest House (Operation Fernbridge), MP Tom Watson’s allegations (Operation Fairbank), and a new ‘inquiry’ into the North Wales abuse (Operation Pallial). First of all there needs to be a coordination organisation to gather information from all of them and connect the common names and evidence and, secondly, the lessons of history are not good when it comes to genuinely seeking to expose the truth. By the time you read this perhaps the police will have located their testicles and done the right thing at last, but either way I shall continue to do everything I can

to make the hidden public. There are some genuine police officers involved who want to pursue the truth but the system will be closing ranks in every way it can. The Operation Yewtree report into Savile completely ignored his child procurement, let alone his publicly known close connections to the royal family and the Thatcher government. The police have to pledge an oath of allegiance to the Queen and so are they going to do what is necessary in that direction? Yewtree has arrested a few 'B' and 'C' list celebrities at the time of writing but all the big royal and political players have been left alone.

Metropolitan Police Commander Peter Spindler said that Savile's crimes were 'vast, predatory and opportunistic' and he had effectively 'groomed the nation'. Sounds good but, personally, I would not trust the Met's investigation Operation Yewtree to pursue the real truth about Savile any more than I would have trusted him to produce the school nativity. Spindler ludicrously added that Savile used his celebrity to 'hide in plain sight'. Oh, no, no, no, mate. That will not do. Savile got away with it for 54 years because he was protected by the highest levels of the paedophile-Satanist-controlled British Establishment for whom he was procuring children. The evidence of a highlyorganised and extraordinarily extensive paedophile ring connecting royal palaces, Downing Street and the Westminster Parliament is overwhelming and mounting by the week. The

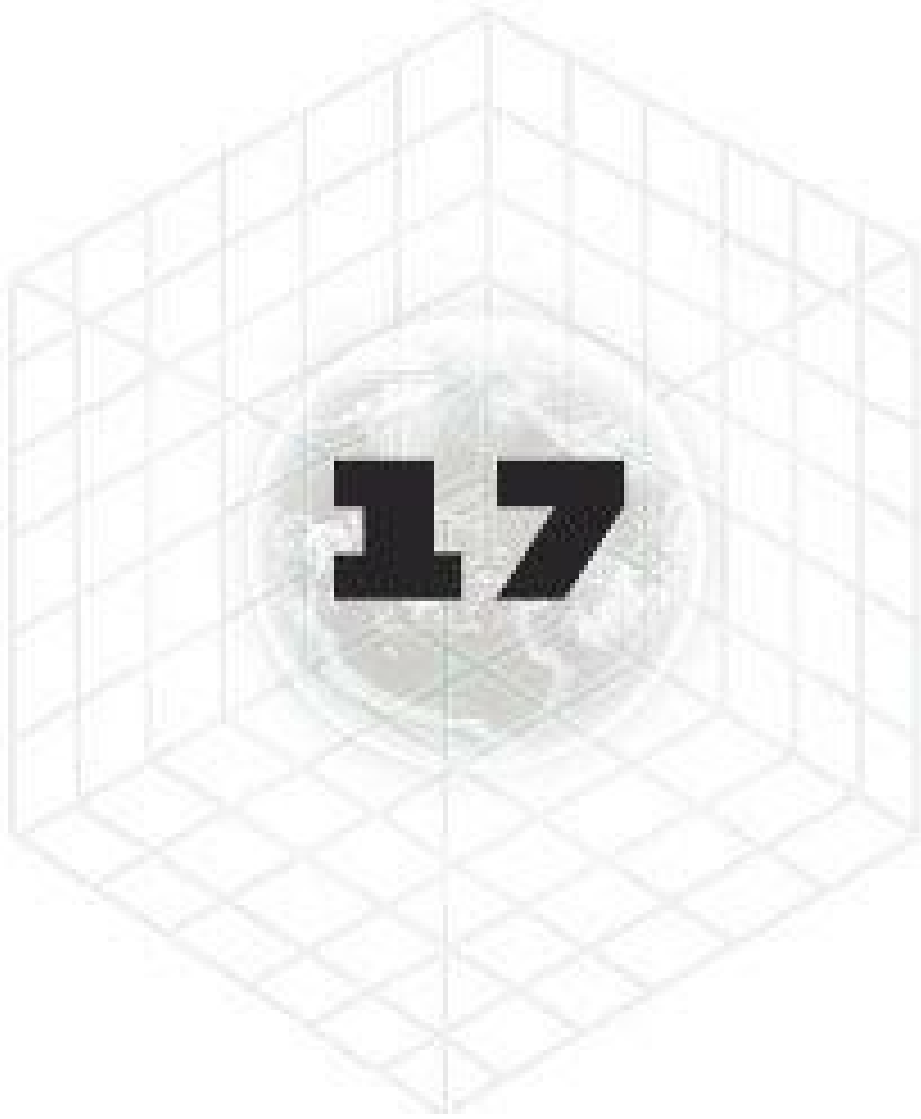
implications of the full truth being revealed can hardly be overstated. It would devastatingly discredit the major political parties, bring an end of the monarchy and trigger a total public re-evaluation of everything they have believed about the country they live in and the forces that dictate its laws, direction and methods of operation. The knock-on effect would be the same for much of the rest of the world, because what I am describing is happening in every country to a larger or lesser extent and not least in the United States. The most obvious paedophile racket of all is the Roman Catholic (Babylonian) Church which worships the Demiurge as 'God' and provides a global source of child energy through its army of paedophiles in fancy dress. It is a sign that times are changing that, in 2013, Nazi Youth member Joseph Ratzinger, or Pope Benedict XVI, became the first Pope to resign in 600 years in a move without question connected to paedophilia and paedophilia cover-ups along with, no doubt, endless other corruption, financial and otherwise, under his watch at the Vatican before and after he became Pope (Fig 384). He announced his resignation days before a documentary ran on American television exposing Ratzinger's central role in covering up paedophilia in the Church worldwide. Ratzinger was appointed in 1981 by the wrongly rose-painted Pope John Paul II to head the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith (CDF), formerly the Supreme Sacred

Congregation of the Roman and Universal Inquisition – the mass murdering and torturing 'Holy Inquisition'. The same Pope John Paul, who awarded a Papal Knighthood to Jimmy Savile, decreed in 2001 that all child abuse cases worldwide involving the Catholic clergy should be dealt with directly by Ratzinger at the CDF with the role, carried out with vigour, of stopping the Church-destroying truth coming to public attention and, in doing so, denying justice to abused children and allowing paedophile priests and bishops to stay in their jobs and continue their abuse of other children. Ratzinger resigned because of ill health, as claimed? His mate John Paul II continued in his last four years despite suffering from Parkinson's disease, severe arthritis and having difficulty speaking and hearing. Popes don't resign and this is why it hasn't happened for 600 years. This is really about the truth coming out and there is a tidal wave of that still to do so – especially in Ratzinger's case. I have said it for two decades and I will go on saying it – paedophilia and Satanism are the cement that hold the global Establishment together and the Roman Church is founded upon both going back to its theological 'inspiration' in Babylon and beyond.



Figure 384: The Church of Rome is a global bastion of child abuse and Joseph Ratzinger was in charge of the cover up for decades.

And that leads us into the next strand in the Archontic web and one of the most important of all – religion.



17

Archon Religion

I looked in temples, churches and mosques, but I found the Divine in my heart
Rumi

Religion has been the greatest form of mass mind

and emotional control. Not religions – but *religion*, singular. The plural only appears to be the case because the worship of the same deities has been hidden behind different names such as Christianity, Judaism, Islam and Hinduism. There is really only one 'ism', be it Judaism, Catholicism, Hinduism, Buddhism, monotheism, polytheism, fascism, socialism, Conservatism, commercialism or, the collective noun for all them – Bollockism.

The foundation 'ism' on which all others are stand is *Controlism* and all religions are the religion of Controlism and Bollockism. *We are All Possibility, All That Is, Has Been and Ever Can Be* and the worst nightmare of the Demiurge-Archons is that we should remember and express this through our perceptions and behaviour. So they used their bloodlines to inflict upon the human mind the blueprint of human control that we call religion. This has a number of simultaneous goals and among them are: (1) Vampire the energy of the congregations and followers as they focus their attention on Archontic-Saturnic symbols; (2) Manipulate people to worship the Demiurge-Archons as god or gods; (3) Slam shut the minds of the worshipping masses through rejection of all other possibility beyond the belief system that the religion is peddling; (4) Play off religion against religion and faction against faction on the basis of 'my god is the only god' when they are in fact all worshipping

the same ‘god’, or gods. Brilliant. But then the Archons are masters of deception. Christians and other religions preach that ‘Satan’ is a master of deception, but they have been deceived themselves by the very force they warn about. Everything is inverted in true Archon fashion and you have the same force playing the good guy ‘God’ and the bad guy ‘anti-god’ under names like Satan, the Devil and Lucifer. No matter if people worship the symbol of the ‘good guy’, like Jesus, or the ‘bad guy’, as in Satanism, they are worshipping the *same* guy in different guises and having their energy trawled and their minds programmed either which way. The Great Deceiver of Christianity has greatly deceived Christians. The mind-scramble goes like this: ‘Satan has deceived people into believing in all other religions – *except mine because mine is the only true religion.’* I came across the following quote in an otherwise very good article about religion and Saturn: ‘As long as you are praying to someone or something other than the true god AHAYAH, Satan has succeeded.’ I mean, doubleface-palm. How about worshipping no god and expressing our true power and potential as expressions of Infinite Possibility? But, no – ‘Satan has deceived people into believing in all other religions – except mine.’ A Christian website proclaimed that ‘Satan is a master of deception and half-truths’ and it added that ‘Satan and his demonic forces want to deceive us and move us [from] a simple

child-like dependence in Jesus [to a life of trusting] in our own ways'. But this is exactly what the Demiurge-Archon manipulators want to happen – people giving away their right to think and not trusting in their own judgement and perception. They don't *care* what belief-system you have so long as you have one and it is rigid and immovable enough to lock you in a prison of the mind. The 'choice' being offered is to worship a force of malevolence directly through vehicles like Satanism, or indirectly through the worship of religious deities which are symbolic representations of the same malevolence. This two-faced approach can be seen with the angry, violent and vengeful god of the Old Testament and the apparently loving god of the New Testament. Christians somehow have to worship both, for both are in the same Bible and are proclaimed by the same infallible Word of God. The desire to believe at any price somehow filters out this blatant contradiction. The Bible tells us: 'For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.' They read this, but they cannot possibly conceive that it could apply to them and the men in frocks that tell them what to think.

One face – many masks

I read an article by a Christian who sought to expose

Judaism and Freemasonry as expressions of the same evil. It quoted occult researcher William J Schnoebelen with regard to the Kabbalah, the Jewish book of hidden knowledge: 'Kabbalism is a system of Jewish mysticism and magic and is the foundational element in modern witchcraft. Virtually all of the great witches and sorcerers of this century were Kabbalists.' Okay so far, then. The article described Judaism as demonic and said that it had sought to take over the world through Communism. The writer was confusing all followers of Judaism with the inner core of the secret society that I called Rothschild Zionism, but it really began to go pear-shaped when he said that Communism would have succeeded had it not been for 'the grace of a sovereign God who has blessed the US for centuries'. This would be the same US that has been waging wars of conquest and mass slaughter throughout those same centuries, would it? God blesses my country and my religion and not all the others because, well, it's *my* country and *my* religion. The same Archontic networks were behind both communism and the 'West' during the Cold War period and played one against the other to manipulate outcomes and events. As for Freemasons, crikey; they are in big trouble according to the writer. He biblically quotes: 'The day they die they'll plunge into the depths and fire of Hell to be tormented day and night forever and ever by an angry God.' This is the same god that loves

you once Jesus shows up, by the way. But, hey, this evangelical was on a roll now ... *have some of this* ... 2nd Thessalonians 3:14: 'And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed' ... *and this* ... 2nd Corinthians 6:14-15:

> Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? And what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? Or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

There you go, nothing like a bit of divide and rule to stir the pot. Judaism, Islam, New Age, Baha'i, homosexuals ... none were spared the Gatling gun of this man's selfrighteous indignation – 'Satan has deceived people into believing in all the other religions – *except mine*.' The demand not to mix with those who don't share the same faith – or even a different version of the same faith – is another universal trait of the global Archontic religion under different names. This has not only fractured religions and countries into warring factions but families, too. I have seen the remnants of many families over the years pulled apart by the dictates of Mormonism and Jehovah's Witnesses where believers have been told to have nothing to do with non-believers among their own parents, children, brothers and sisters. This is what cults do and this is what we have – one gigantic global

Archontic cult using pseudonyms such as religion, secret societies and Satanism. The structure of religions like Mormonism and the Jehovah's Witness are satanic at their rotten inner cores. They all are when you get deep enough and they are only Satanism with a public face. Then there is the tried and trusted 'only way' scam. This is the claim that the 'only way' to god is through Something Or Other. I think Something Or Other must be well pissed off by now. He must never sleep.

Knock, knock.

'Excuse me, are you Mr Something Or Other?'

'*Yes, have you seen the bloody time?'*

'Sorry, but I want to find God and they said that I always have to go through Something Or Other.'

'Can't you go through yourself? I haven't had a wink – Christians, Muslins, Jews, they never leave me alone.'

'No, that's not allowed.'

'*That's what they all say*.'

The Christian 'Something Or Other' is Jesus and, according to the writer of the article I have been quoting,

Satan's biggest deception is getting people to deny that 'Jesus Christ is the ONLY way to Heaven'. I beg to differ. I don't need Satan's help to see that the story of a man born to a virgin mother and who walked on water, turned water into wine, fed 5,000 from a few loaves and fishes, died on a cross, came back to life in a cave and then floated to up to Heaven from the top of a hill while promising to come back on a cloud might just have an exaggeration or two to sift out here and there. I feel it in my water, walked on or otherwise. It is the same deal with all of them: Christianity: go to a church and be told what God wants you to do by a man in a frock. Judaism: go to a synagogue and be told what God wants you to do by a man in a frock. Islam: go to a mosque and be told what God wants you to do by a man in a frock. With Hinduism you are told what something like 50,000 deities want you to do. How do they keep up? Buddhism is supposed to be an 'enlightened' religion (contradiction in terms), but they get down on their knees to little boys Figure 385: Religions – different names but the same deal. who they believe are the reincarnation of some passed-on religious hero, anyone from the Dalai Lama downwards. How enlightened is that? A Spanish man, Osel Hita Torres, was enthroned as a reincarnated Tibetan Buddhist lama when he was just *two*. Adults, well, in theory, bowed down to him and asked for his blessing. Followers – note *followers* – of a late lama

called Thubten Yeshe decided that Torres was his reincarnation. The baby's mother, Maria Torres, a Yeshe devotee, agreed to let him be taken away to a monastery in India. 'It made me feel very special, the fact that he had chosen me as his mother', she said. Alas, at the age of 15 or so, Torres was done with the life forced upon him and he eventually returned to Spain where he hit the beach and made plans to be a documentary maker. Well done, mate. Buddhism is *enlightened?* And, of course, Buddhism and Hinduism – both Archon religions like all the others – provided the belief-basis of the Western 'New Age' movement which is, like its perception foundations in the East, yet more fake 'enlightenment'; it is the worship of deities, goddesses, 'Great White Brotherhoods', 'Ashtar Commands' and 'enlightened souls' who are mostly nothing more than the Archons in another guise (Fig 385). At their inner core all these religions are satanic and secretly worship the Demiurge under the cover of being 'holy', or holly – the sacred (sacrifice) holly-wood of the Saturn-worshipping, serpent-worshipping Druids. Could it be more blatant than what you see at the Paul VI Audience Hall on the border between the Vatican and Rome? This is clearly a reptilian-like demonic image and goodness knows what goes on in that place after dark (Fig 386). Something like that would carry the vibration of what it represents and make it much easier to draw those entities into any ritual.

The horrible demonic display is called La Resurrezione ('The Resurrection') and it is the work of sculptor Pericle Fazzini. The spin says that the images represent Christ rising 'from this crater torn open by a nuclear bomb; an atrocious explosion, a vortex of violence and Figure 387: The Chronos Impersonation Society energy.' My leg is ringing again and it must be the bells. Satanism is the epicentre of the global cult with all the other parts like religion and secret societies connecting into that. Possibly 85 percent of the initiates of secret societies and 95 percent of religious advocates will have no idea that this is so. I see and hear people saying that 'it's the Zionists', or 'it's the Jesuits' and having ridiculous and irrelevant arguments over this when these organisations and networks are all aspect of one whole – the worship of the Demiurge-Archons.



Figure 385: Religions – different names but the same deal.



Figure 386: This is ‘the resurrection of Jesus’. Yep, and my name is Aunt Fanny.



Figure 387: The Chronos Impersonation Society

Hairy moment or something fishy?

There are some minor differences between religions which are literally cosmetic as with many Buddhists and others shaving their heads while Sikhs must leave their hair uncut. Muslims say they have beards because *Mohammed had one nearly 1,500 years ago*. You see beards connected to a stream of religions and you'll find that the real origin is the bearded depiction of Chronos, the god of Saturn (with its luminous crescent) in ancient Greece (Fig 387). I guess that Hairy Krishna chap doesn't see much of his barber either. Yes, I know it's

Harry, but when I get into religion I need some light relief. Sorry, Hari, not Harry, as in the wellknown British football manager Hari Redknapp who has never struck me as being that hairy. Religions seem to have a thing about hair – a thing about having it or not having it. Or, going half and half with the tonsure when you shave the top of your head to form a ring – just like Saturn (Fig 388). This is a follicle equivalent of the halo. Saints and deities are given halos because they are 'of the light'. Take it a step further and the halo is symbolising the sun; but take the next step of understanding and it is symbolising Saturn – the Black Sun often portrayed as a circle, wheel or luminous crescent (Fig 389). The statue of 'St Peter' in Rome is an example as are multiple depictions of Jesus (Fig 390).

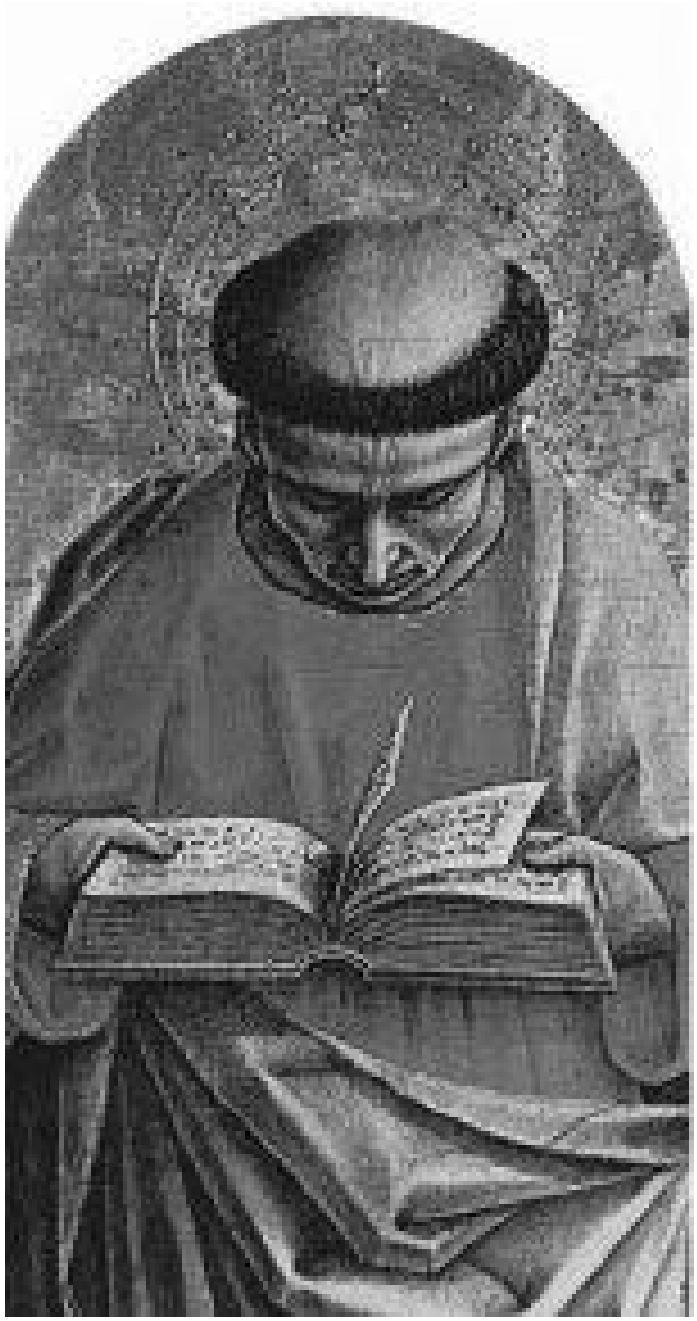


Figure 388: The bald truth.

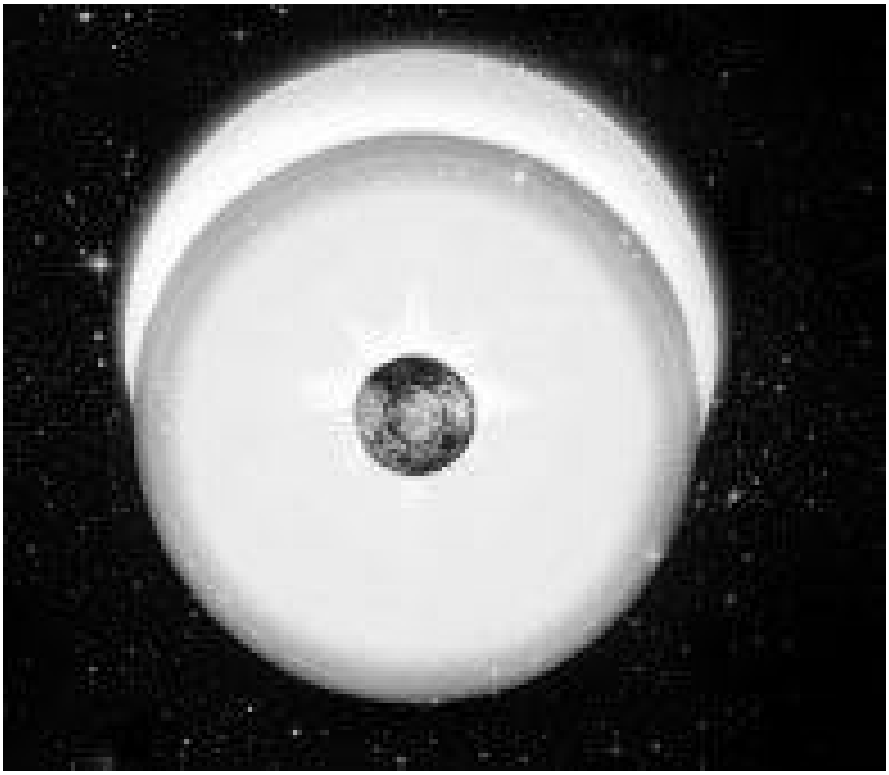


Figure 389: Oh, halo.



Figure 390: Halo one and all.

The apparent ‘differences’ between religions have the same origin and represent worship of the same manipulating force. The tonsure haircut goes back at least to the Babylonian priests leading the worship of the various gods of Saturn, Jupiter and all the rest and, as the religion of Babylon became Judaism, Christianity and Islam (which also had a big input from Hinduism), so the tonsure and many other symbols and rituals made the same journey. Babylonian priests wore the skull cap and so you have the same thing worn in Islam, the Roman Catholic Church and Judaism, where it called a yarmulke or kipa. Hence the English phrase ‘being done up like a kipa’. Actually that’s another attempt at humour. It is really to be ‘done up like a kipper’ and how appropriate this is when you see the Pope, the Archbishop of Canterbury and endless other churchmen wearing the attire of the ancient priests of the fish god cult of deities like Oannes, or Dagon, the ‘Fish of Heaven’. Don’t they also symbolise Jesus with a fish? I do believe they do. Fish deities were portrayed with the head of a fish and the Mesopotamian ‘Priests of Dagon’ wore a hat that looked like a fish head. This same hat has come through history to be the Christian mitre – the fish head (Fig 391). You can see the six-pointed star symbol of Saturn on the former Pope’s mitre and one of his other favourite headgear is his ‘Saturn Hat’ (Fig 392). The same is true of the secret societies and Satanism.

They all have the same origin and so all use the same symbols and rituals. The Catholic Eucharist where they symbolically eat the flesh and drink the blood of Jesus as bread and wine originates from ancient rituals where they literally did that. Satanists and the satanic inner core of religions still do. One is the outer and publicly acceptable version of the other, that's all. The Body and Blood of Christ during the Eucharist are called 'the Blessed Sacrament'. The term 'Sacrament' means *sacrifice* if the truth be told. Sacrament comes from sacramentum, a translation of the Greek word mysterion, or mystery. We are back to the ancient Mystery religions again. They have just been repackaged in countless guises. Roman Catholics are told that to get to Heaven they have to eat the body of Christ in the form of 'bread' or wafer biscuit which they stick in the centre of a round object called a monstrance (Saturn) and sometimes even parade it through the streets (Fig 393). You can see the close similarity between an ancient symbol of Saturn featured on the cover of David Talbott's book, *The Saturn Myth*, and both the monstrance and the layout of St Peter's Square in Rome (Fig 394). So they have reduced their focus of Jesus worship in the Satanism-lite Eucharist to that of a biscuit (Fig 395). First they depict him nailed to a cross everywhere you look, then they turn him into a biscuit and eat him. *Jeeez*, hasn't he suffered enough? Oh yes, and they drink his blood as a bottle of

Chianti; but it is *blessed* Chianti so that's okay. I mean, the very symbol of Christianity is straight out of Satanism – a man being sacrificed and tortured on the cross of Saturn (Fig 396).

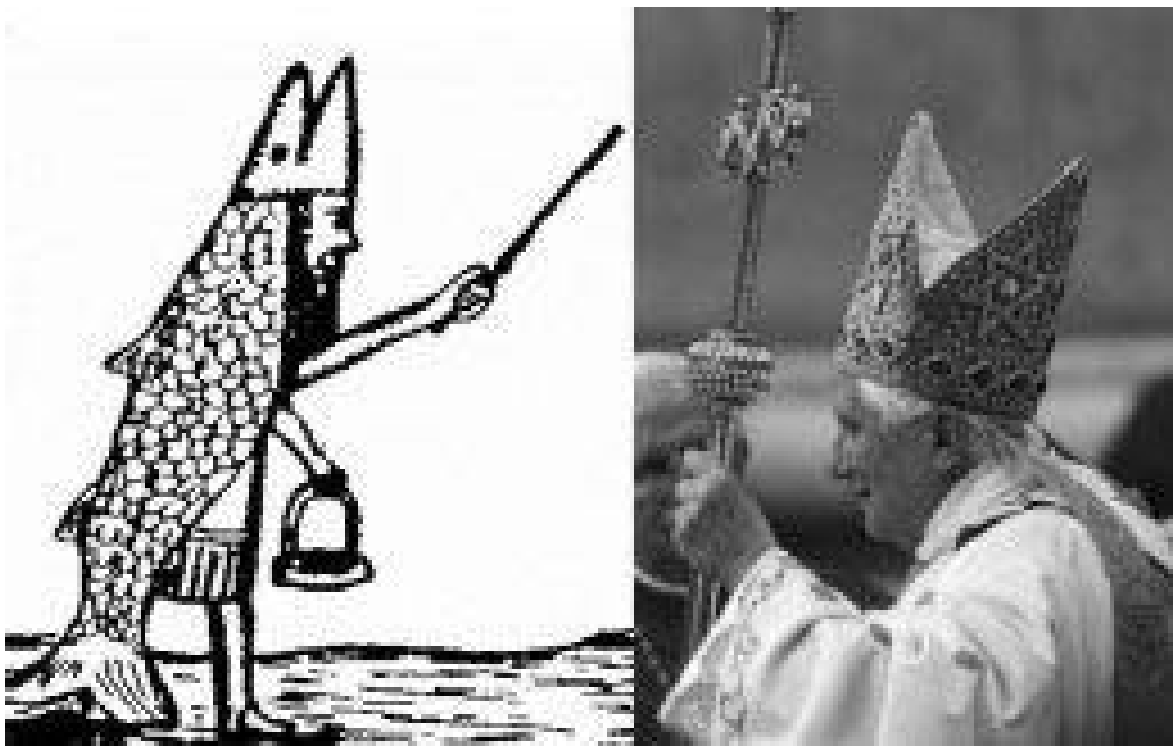


Figure 391: The fish-hat gods of Mesopotamia and the fish-hat Popes of Rome.



Figure 392: Ratzinger in the Papal Saturn hat.



Figure 393: An ancient symbol of Saturn and the Papal biscuit holder. Monstrous. Sorry, monstrance.

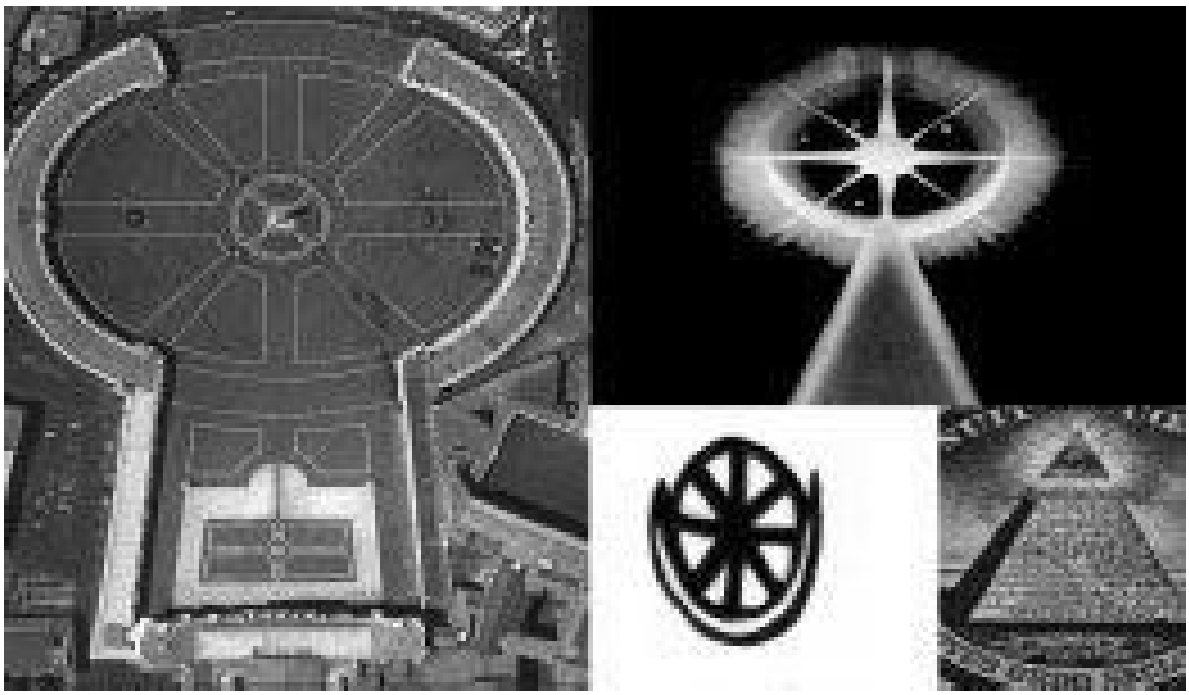


Figure 394: St Peter's Square and Saturn symbolism.

Imagine what that image must do to people subconsciously and emotionally and what kind of energy/entities that would make a connection with. I was in a small church in La Paz, Bolivia once and the walls were covered with a dying man on a cross being sacrificed. The energy in the place, as you would expect, was horrific. The Jewish religion has the bread and wine deal in the Kibbush ceremony on the Sabbath (Saturday – *Saturn*day). Their cups must hold no more or less than a strictly prescribed quota known as a revi'it. They then eat some braided bread known as challah. This is covered with a cloth while the wine supping is going on

because according to a body of Jewish law known as the Halakha (my god, not another one) the blessing of the bread takes precedence over the wine. Some say that the cloth is used to ensure that the bread will not be 'insulted' by the wine going first. Hey, slip it some dough, give it a raise, it'll be fine. I wonder if the bread is half-baked, or whether that refers to the participants. I think I shall start a new religion inspired by the Catholic biscuit and worship a Hobnob or a chocolate chip cookie. I shall have my deity declaring that life is dictated by how the cookie crumbles. Perhaps this will lead to Hobnobs becoming known as Holynobs (Fig 397). I can only pray and see what happens. I shall replace wine with a strong brew of holy tea into which the Holynob can be dipped in a ceremony known as the Sacred Dunk and conducted by the leader of my religion who shall be known as the Nobhead (Fig 398). This will symbolise the sacrifice of the Holynob in the name of the Father, bun and holy toast. Finally, at the end of this sacrament, one will sup from the tea filled with crumbs from the Holynob in a ritual that will be known as the Last Supping. I do hope the Holynob will not feel insulted by this focus on the tea and I shall be ready just in case. Hey, Ethel – fetch a cloth!



Figure 395: The Christian deity reduced to the level of a biscuit.



Figure 396: What a grotesque image to have as the symbol to your

religion.



Figure 397: The Nobhead with the sacred Holy nob.



Figure 398: Think of the sponsorship opportunities.

Bridge to Babylon

The foundation beliefs, symbols and rituals of religion, secret societies and Satanism came from the lost continents of Mu and Atlantis and beyond. Survivors of Mu headed into Asia and South America and then up into Central and North America. Survivors of Atlantis went to North America, Europe and the Middle East where their secret societies eventually fused with those of the former Muans expanding west out of Asia. This fusion of bloodlines and beliefs became Egypt, Sumer and Babylon. These peoples, with the Archon bloodlines dictating events, moved north to become the Khazars and to establish the City of Saturn – Rome. The Roman Empire took them to Britain and much later the European empires, especially the British, expanded their influence across the world. This is basically how the Archon rituals, symbols and implanted belief-systems infiltrated global religion, secret societies and Satanism. The religion of Babylon was relocated to Rome in the form of Saturn and other worship. The Babylonian trinity was Nimrod, the Father god (the Saturn sun); Queen Semiramis, or Ishtar, the virgin mother; and Tammuz or Ninus, the son. It was said that when Nimrod died he became the (Saturn) sun god, Baal – see also Moloch and all the rest. Babylonian myth said that Nimrod impregnated Semiramis with the rays of the sun and she gave sexless birth to a reincarnation of Nimrod, her ‘son’

called Tammuz. Father and Son were one, as the Christians say, and they say this because Christianity is the religion of Babylon relocated and re-launched under another name. Christianity was founded by the Roman Emperor Constantine who worshipped a deity called Sol Invictus, or the 'Unconquered Sun' (Saturn), and he had no problem with the new religion because it was only his old one in another form. Nimrod-Tammuz- Semiramis became Father, Son and Holy Ghost, or Spirit. Father God and Son Jesus were straight swaps for Nimrod and Tammuz while the Holy Ghost was symbolised as a dove – the symbol of Semiramis in Babylon. All the attributes that Babylonians gave to Semiramis, such as virgin mother and Queen of Heaven, were given her Christian version, Mother Mary. Catholics are worshipping the Babylonian goddess Semiramis/Ishtar in the form of Mother Mary and Christians as a whole are worshipping the Babylonian Nimrod and Tammuz as God and Jesus. American symbolism researcher Jordan Maxwell says that the word 'Church' comes from the Scottish 'Kirk' which can be traced back to the Roman goddess Ceres ('daughter of Saturn') and to the Greek goddess Circe who, according the Greek mythology, hypnotised people and then brought them home, turned them into animals and ate them. Well, makes a change from a beer and a take-out, I guess. The figure of Mother Mary is an incarnation of the virgin mother myth going

back thousands of years before Christianity. The symbol of the mother and child was found in reptilian form in graves of the Ubaid people which preceded Sumer in Mesopotamia. This then went on to be symbolised as Semiramis, Isis and other goddess figures (Fig 399). The same Babylonian goddess became the Statue of Liberty (inversion), the goddess on court buildings holding the scales of justice (inversion) and the Goddess Freedom (inversion) on top of the dome on Capitol Hill. 'Christian' festivals come from the same source. Ishtar (Semiramis) became the festival of Easter and the association with rabbits and hot cross buns originates in Babylon. Christmas is the Roman festival of Saturnalia, as I have already outlined.

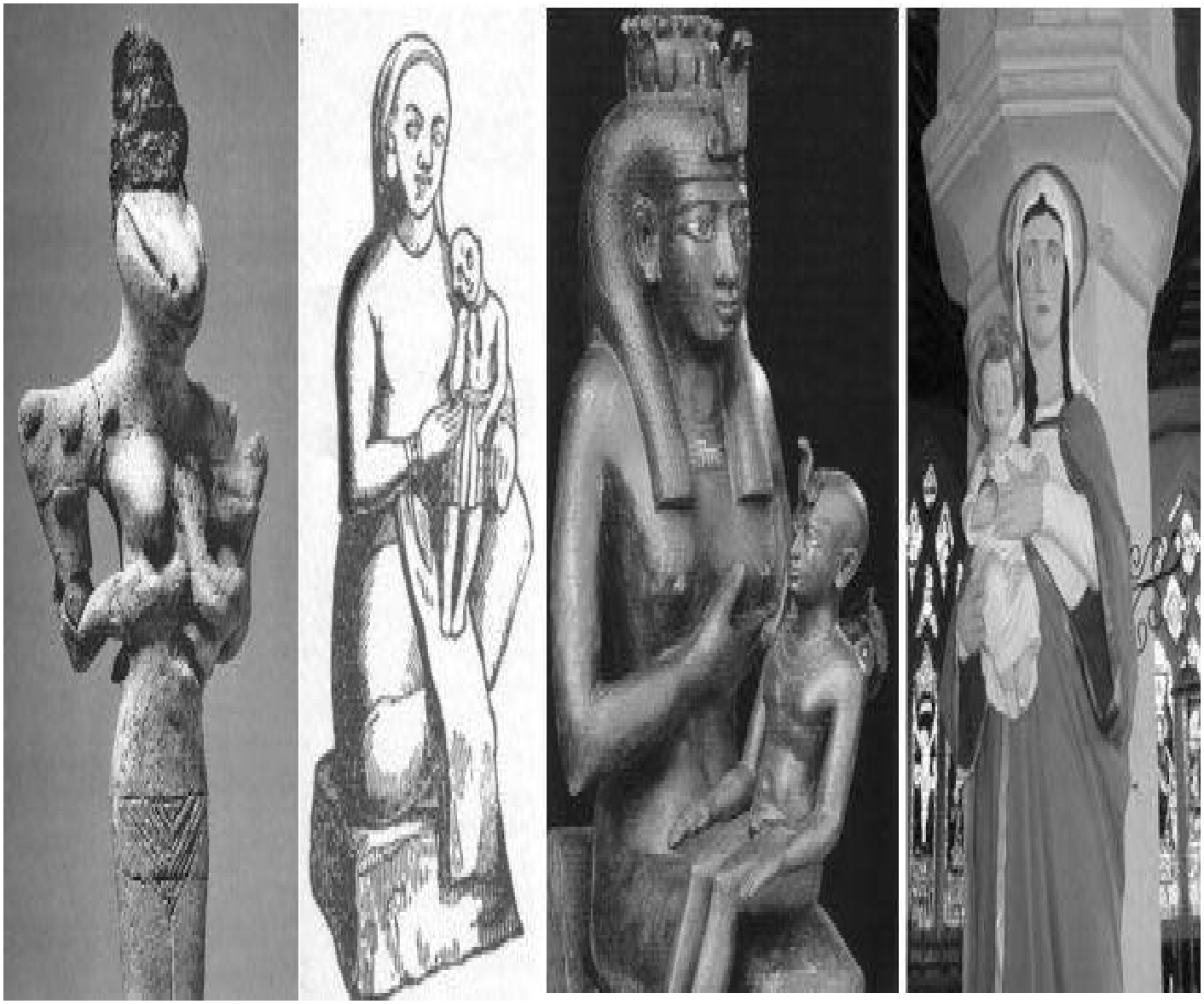


Figure 399: History is awash with mother and baby deities including the reptilian Ubaid figurines, Babylonian Semiramis, Egyptian Isis and Christian Mother Mary.

The Jesus blueprint

There was no Jesus or Christian story. It is all a symbolic fable. 'Jesus' deities abound in the ancient world and the same basic story was told about them. This is what they said about Bacchus, a Roman Jesus, and his Greek counterpart, Dionysus:

> Dionysus was born of a virgin on December 25th and, as the Holy Child, was placed in a Manger. He was a travelling teacher who performed miracles. He 'rode in a triumphal procession on an ass'. He was a sacred king killed and eaten in a Eucharistic ritual for fecundity and purification. He rose from the dead on March 25th. He was the God of the Vine, and turned water into wine. He was called 'King of Kings' and 'God of Gods'. He was considered the 'Only Begotten Son', 'Saviour', 'Redeemer', 'Sin Bearer', 'Anointed One' and the 'Alpha and Omega'. He was identified with the Ram or Lamb. His sacrificial title of 'Dendrites' or 'Young Man of the Tree' intimates that he was hung on a tree or crucified.

The Romans and Persians also worshipped another 'Jesus' in the form of Mithra or Mithras – 'the vine' and the 'good shepherd'. Mithra was born on December 25th (the midwinter festival following Saturnalia); he was a great teacher who had twelve companions; he performed miracles and was the redeemer, saviour and messiah; he was called the lion and the lamb and 'the way, the truth and the light'. He was worshipped at the spring equinox which relates to our Easter, the time when it was said that Mithra was 'resurrected'. Sunday was Mithras Day, or the Lord's Day. Mithra rituals included baptism to remove sins, the Eucharist and a sacred meal involving bread, water and wine. An image of Mithra was discovered in the catacombs of Rome. He was pictured as an infant sitting on his mother's lap with Persian Magi offering gifts. I suggest that the star that the Magi are supposed to have symbolically followed in the Jesus story was Saturn. I mean, it was all meant to have

happened during or close to the Roman festival of Saturnalia and the Jesus stories came out of ... *Rome*, the City of Saturn. The Romans also took Mithra worship to Britain and a Temple of Mithras has been found in London. The Phrygian god called Attis was said to have been born to the goddess Nana in a miraculous virgin birth on our December 25th and became the Father and Divine Son. He died under a pine tree, but was resurrected after the intervention of the goddess Cybele ('Cube'), known in Rome as Magna Mater, 'Great Mother' and 'Mother of all Gods'. The legend says that she brought a pine tree carrying his effigy to the sanctuary where Attis lay dead in the period of what became Easter. It was said of his resurrection:

> For suddenly a light shone in the darkness; the tomb was opened; the God had risen from the dead … [and the priest] softly whispered in their ears the glad tidings of salvation. The resurrection of the god was hailed by his disciples as a promise that they too would issue triumphant from the corruption of the grave.

Attis was called 'the Good Shepherd', 'Only Begotten Son' and 'Saviour'. Shedding the blood of the bull (Saturn) in the name of Attis on what is today the site of St Peter's Basilica in the Vatican was believed to remove 'sins'. Attis was known as a god of vegetation (a common Saturn-god theme with the Roman god Saturn entitled the 'god of agriculture', hence the scythe). You also often see the face in the architecture of churches of

the ‘Green Man’ who is depicted as the god of vegetation or new life (Fig 400). This is Osiris (Saturn) who was portrayed in Egypt with a green face. The Wicca religion has the Green Man as a horned god (Saturn) similar to the god Pan (Saturn). Christian churches are awash with Saturn symbolism because that is the focus of the religion. The origins of Christianity can be seen in the centre of St Peter’s Square outside the Vatican where there is an original obelisk from Heliopolis, the ‘City of the (Saturn) Sun’ in ancient Egypt. It is placed in the centre of the cross and circle symbol of Saturn and within a Saturn square and the obelisk was known in Babylon as the ‘shaft of Baal’ which was symbolic of the bloodline. The obelisk has been ‘Christianised’ by the placement of a little cross, which is nice (Fig 401); but in fact, it hasn’t, really, because the cross is not a uniquely Christian symbol and was used all over the world for at least thousands of years before Christianity, a religion of hand-me-downs like all the others. Crosses were used to symbolise Nimrod and Tammuz, the reincarnated Nimrod, or ‘son’, in Babylon. Both are Saturn gods and the cross or X is a symbol of Saturn. We see the outer Roman Church in the form of the Pope and the public rituals, but behind it are highly-exclusive secret societies such as the Jesuits, Knights of Malta, Knights Templar and Opus Dei. They are working with the Archontic occult knowledge for which the public face of the Church is

merely a cover. The Church of Rome is a global satanic network operating behind the smokescreen of 'Christianity' and its dirty fingers can be found in almost every pie. Washington DC is an example. The city's architecture is based on Rome, just as the Roman eagle (phoenix) became the American eagle, and the Roman Senate became the American Senate. The British government is talking of changing the name of the House of Lords to the Senate. Washington is located on land once called Rome and it was donated by the family of the Jesuit John Carroll, America's first Roman Catholic bishop. He was a close associate of bloodline asset and Satanist, Benjamin Franklin, from the satanic Hellfire Club. Washington is located where it is for energetic reasons and the central area with Congress, the White House, the Washington Monument obelisk, the Federal Reserve building and so on is a gigantic satanic temple. Washington DC also has many connections to ancient Egypt in its street plan and the area called Alexandria next to the capitol is the location the of 333-foot masonic monument to George Washington which is based on the ancient lighthouse in Alexandria, Egypt, home of Hypatia's Great Library. The monument is based on three cubes, one on top of the other (Fig 402). The Alexandria lighthouse was one of the seven wonders of the ancient world.



Figure 400: The Green Man is the Egyptian Saturn sun god, Osiris.

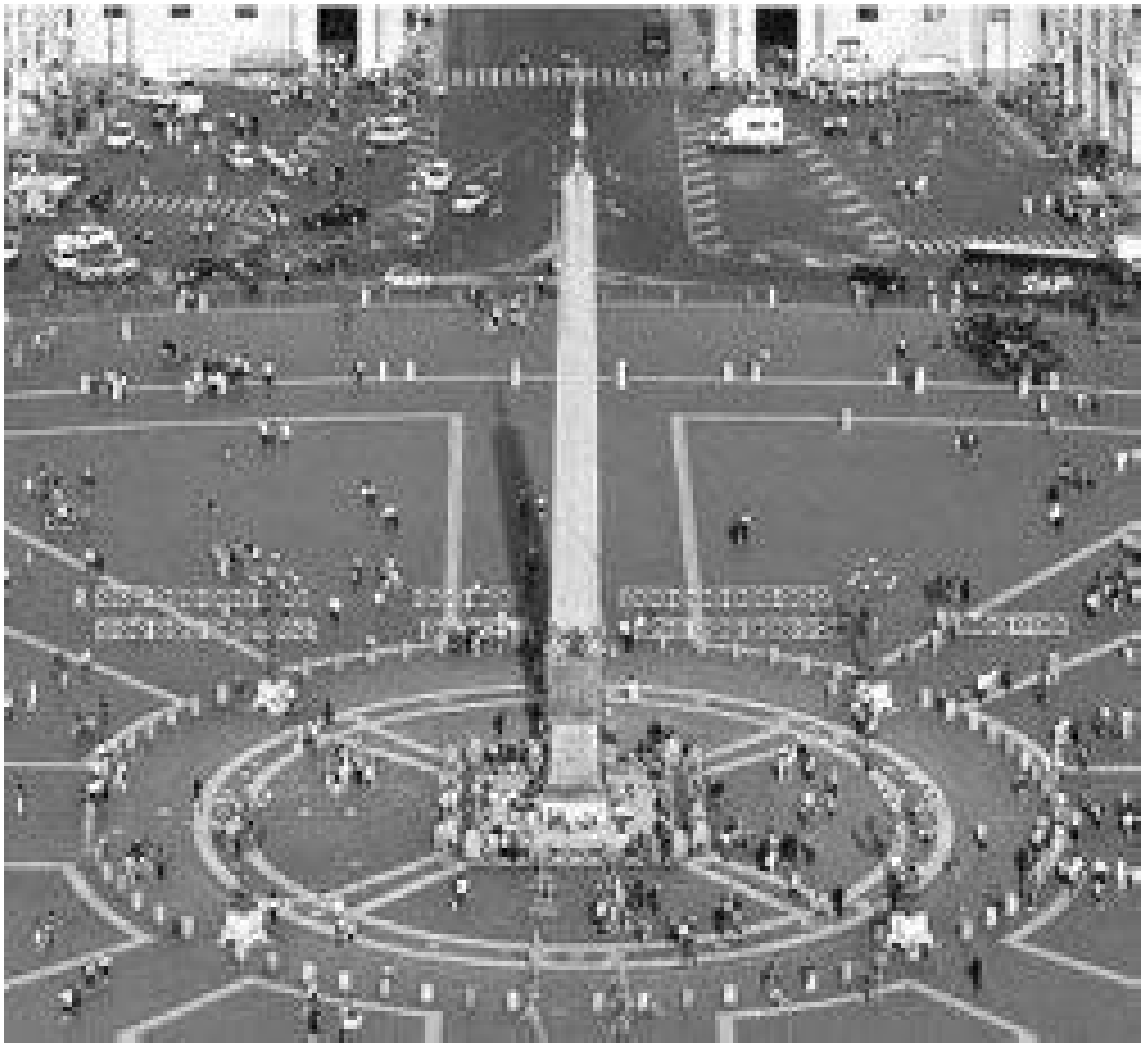


Figure 401: Vatican City – an original Egyptian obelisk standing on a square within a circle.



Figure 402: George Washington's masonic monument.



Figure 403: The Pantheon in Rome.

Christian-Judaic-Islamic-Hinduism

The Old Testament is the product of the same plagiarism/Paganism that we see in the New. The tale of Moses being found in the bulrushes was told thousands of years before in the very similar story of Sargon of Agade (Akkad), the King of Babylon around 2550 BC and the story of Noah and the Great Flood had the same source. The Anunnaki of the ancient Sumerian Tablets became the Elohim ('Mighty Ones') of the Bible and the accounts of genetic manipulation and the creation of hybrids in the translations of the Tablets became the sons of God [the gods] who interbred with the daughters of men. Even the name URU-SA-LIM has been found on Sumerian and Babylonian tablets and this became the city of Jerusalem which is a prime religious centre for Jews, Muslims and Christians to this day. This is appropriate because all three are connected in so many ways and so are all their offshoots and sub-forms, and Hinduism. Islam shares a belief in the existence of Abraham, Mother Mary and Jesus while Muslims, Jews and many Christian churchmen wear the Babylonian skull cap. All three involve the worship of Saturn, the Moon and the Demiurge-Archons, and all of them apart from Hinduism have turned multiple gods into one composite god, or monotheism. The Pantheon in Rome

is testament to this. Pantheon means ‘to every god’ but it was turned into a place of one-god worship by Christians once unofficial paganism had replaced the official variety (Fig 403). Jews begin their month with the new moon and have the Passover on the full moon while the ‘Christian’ Easter is on the first Sunday after the full moon. The pre-Islamic god Sin is widely believed to have been a god of the Moon because of his symbol of the crescent, but this is also a symbol of Saturn’s luminous crescent. Sin appears as the Christian sin or sinner and in Mount *Sinai* (Sin was the ‘God of the Mountain’) and in the ‘Desert of Sin’ through which the Israelites are supposed to have travelled in the Biblical fairy tale. One of the centres of Sin worship was Mecca where he became known as ‘al-ilah’, or ‘al-Ilah’, and later *‘Allah’*, the god above all others. The Prophet Mohammed and his associates ditched the multiple-god system, made Allah the only god and added a lot of Hindu influences to complete the package. This is what we have since called Islam and there are even big questions about the entire narrative about the life of the Prophet Mohammed. Historical finds have revealed how Indian empires spread their influence and the Vedic (Hindu) faith into the lands of pre-Islamic Arabia and founded schools, academies and cultural centres. The ancient Indian city of Varanasi on the banks of the Ganges in Uttar Pradesh is one of Hinduism’s most sacred places and among

the world's oldest continually inhabited cities. It would strongly appear that the traditions from Varanasi were introduced at Mecca long before Islam. Both were centres of worship to the Vedic god Lord Shiva or Siva, and the sacred Black Stone in the Kaaba which Muslims kiss and touch on their pilgrimage to Mecca was in fact dedicated to Shiva who in Vedic astrology is represented by ... *Saturn*. Hindu researchers and historians contend that the 'Muslim' Kaaba, the cube symbol of Saturn, stems from ancient Vedic belief and culture. In Tamil, a classical language of India, Shiva is known as Kabbahliswar. Indian historian Purushottam Nagesh Oak wrote:

> I was pleasantly surprised to come across a reference to a king Vikramaditya inscription found in the Kaaba in Mecca proving beyond doubt that the Arabian Peninsula formed a part of his Indian Empire. The text of the crucial Vikramaditya inscription, found inscribed on a gold dish hung inside the Kaaba shrine in Mecca, is found recorded on page 315 of a volume known as 'Sayar-ul-Okul' treasured in the Makhtab-e-Sultania library in Istanbul, Turkey ...
>
> ... [Mecca] followed the Varanasi tradition of providing a venue for important discussions among the learned while the masses congregated there for spiritual bliss. The principal shrines at both Varanasi in India and at Mecca in Arvasthan (Arabia) were Siva temples. Even to this day ancient Mahadev (Siva) emblems can be seen. It is the Shankara ... stone [Black Stone of Siva] that Muslim pilgrims reverently touch and kiss in the Kaaba.

The annual Vedic gathering that was held every year at

the Kaaba temple in Mecca was called the OKAJ and today it is the Islamic Hajj. There were reported to be 360 idols inside the pre-Islamic Kaaba which would certainly fit the Hindu background. Sanskrit inscriptions have also apparently been found in the Kaaba, too. Traditional accounts say that two of the Kaaba idols were Saturn and the Moon. Indian researcher Srimati Aditi Chaturvedi said of the Hindu-Islam connection:

> In 570 AD, the year of Muhammad's birth, Arabia was a thriving, rich and varied Vedic culture … Every household had an idol of a Hindu god or goddess. There were hundreds of sacred groves, places of pilgrimage, and temples which were sanctuaries containing images of the entire range of Vedic gods …
>
> It is ironic that the man [Muhammad] who brought about such darkness himself belonged to the Qurayshi Tribe of Mecca. The Qurayshi were particularly devoted to Allah (Durga) and the famous Shivling [Black Stone] of the Kaaba Temple. The fact that the Shivling remains to this day in the Kaaba is solely due to the fact that it happened to be the Qurayshi tribe's faceless Family Deity.
>
> As I mentioned before Muhammad's name itself came from Mahadeva, which is another cognate for Lord Shiva. Muhammad's own uncle, Umar-Bin-E-Hassham was a staunch Hindu and fervent devotee of Lord Shiva. He was a renowned poet and wrote many verses in praise of Shiva.

Chaturvedi lists other Hindu connections to Islam and these are some of them:

- Muhammad destroyed all 360 idols, but could not summon the courage to completely obliterate the Black Stone or Shivling in the Kaaba. The stone was so sacred that the man who detested idol-worship ended up kissing the Kaaba's main idol.
- Allah's followers later broke up the stone, but then tried to put it together again. The stone is now held together by a silver band studded with silver nails and bears the name 'Sangey Aswad' which came from the Sanskrit Ashwet (non-white or black stone).
- Mohammed's Islam jumbled up the Sanskrit (Indian/Hindu) words Nama and Yaja (which meant 'bowing' and 'worshipping' respectively) into a combination word 'Namaz' and used this to describe his prescribed method of prayer.
- The method of circling around a shrine seven times in a clockwise direction is an ancient Indian Vedic custom. Muhammad's Islam decided that the seven ritual circles should be retained but that people should walk them in the opposite direction to Hindus.
- Arabic copies of the Koran have the mysterious number 786 imprinted on them that no Arabic scholar has apparently been able to understand. This 'magical' number is the Vedic holy letter 'OM'.

The Kaaba was dedicated to multiple gods (just like

Hinduism) before it was seized by the founders of Islam and since then non-Muslims have been banned. Part of the Hajj pilgrimage ritual is to shave the head (like Hindus do) and sacrifice an animal (of course). Muslims are told to walk around the Kaaba seven times and Hindus also 'circumambulate' or walk around temples to Shiva. The first written record of the Hebrew 'Oral Torah', the Mishnah, or Mishna, lists concentric circles of holiness surrounding the Temple in Jerusalem. The Jewish esoteric and mystical work, on which Rothschild Zionism is largely based, is the *Kabbalah* – Kabb-*Allah*. This means 'Cube-God', or Saturn. There is so much cross-referencing between Christianity, Islam, Judaism and other religions because they originate from the same source – the Archons. Islamic tradition says that the Kaaba was built by the Judeo-Christian hero, Abraham, although Hindus say otherwise. The Bible says that Abraham came from the land of Shinar, or Sumer, and he is claimed to be the father of the Jews, the so- called 'Chosen Race' of their 'god' (Demiurge/Saturn). Islamic belief contends that the Kaaba Black Stone was taken there by Abraham. The stone is allegedly part of a meteorite that Islam dates to the time of Adam and Eve (i.e. the period when humans were being genetically rewired by the Archons). Hinduism may not be a one-god religion, but the outcome is the same. Hindus are told by their leaders

and gurus what the gods want them to do and how everything they need to know can be found in the Hindu holy books. This is in line with the universal blueprint that you find with all religions. Hinduism has gone hand in hand with the Indian caste system in a fiercely segregated society based on genetics, just like Archontic society, and with the outrageous practice of arranged marriages. Many young people have been killed by their own families for having a relationship with someone of another caste and all this continues today no matter how much the caste system is said to no longer officially apply. How Indian people who support this can have the nerve to accuse others of racism reveals a level of self-delusion that beggars belief. Hinduism has spawned a whole range of other religions (different names for the same religion) and is the foundation belief system of the New Age movement in the West. I have been to India and seen western New Agers completely mesmerised by these Hindu cults, even wearing the same tunics and cropping their hair. I hear New Agers say 'be yourself', but so many appear to want to be someone else like a Native American or Hindu.



Figure 404: Many religions but one god.

Religions are Archontic cults

Religion is designed to suppress human individuality of thought and perception in favour of group-think and group-program while they are all worshipping the same ‘god’, or gods, believing they are different (Fig 404). Religions are simply publiclyoperating cults and these are some of the methods used by cults to control their members:

• Tricking people into joining the cult and accepting its methods and lifestyle without them fully understanding what they are getting involved in.

• Isolating members so they only mix with other advocates of the cult. Demanding absolute devotion to the cult and deity of the cult and submission to the leadership.

• Destroying the members' self-esteem and sense of self until they are unquestioning pawns of the leadership.

• Preventing cult followers from making decisions about their own lives and dictating in detail their actions and behaviour.

• Orchestrating group attacks on anyone who questions or refuses to conform.

• Getting members to confess their 'sins'.

• Cutting ties to friends and family not in the cult.

These techniques can be seen in all religions. How many people who follow a religion know its true history, origins and motivation? Advocates are at the very least encouraged not to mix outside of their belief-system and some 'faiths' even demand it. To be a Christian, Muslim,

Jew, Hindu, etc., means devotion to the deity and religion and following the interpretation of ancient texts by the leadership with no idea where they actually came from. Lifestyle and behaviour is dictated by the texts and their interpretation by the leaders ('Muslim' means 'One Who Submits'). In Judaism this is so detailed I doubt many have a single thought that is not delivered by their religious texts (mind programs). Oh Jehovah, it's five past three, I must lower my sock by an inch; 'Oh my Yahweh, it's ten past three and I must place a cloth over the bread rolls before I get the vino out.' I featured a Jewish orthodox group in the North West of England in *Infinite Love Is The Only Truth – Everything Else Is Illusion* and how their lives are dictated by the hour by their religious laws. It is absolutely beyond belief, but Saturn saw that it was good. We even see religious advocates being attacked by their fellow believers for not believing quite as extremely and totally as they do. Sins are confessed to Roman Catholic priests when most of the confessions should be coming the other way. Families are parted by belief or non-belief in a religion. They are cults every bit as much as anything cult leader Jim Jones could think up, but they are more subtle and long-term rather than so extreme over a short period that you can see what the game is. I have seen the Church of Scientology, made famous by actors like John Travolta and Tom Cruise, referred to as a cult. It is certainly a very

strange operation in my opinion. Scientology was in the spotlight when Tom Cruise was divorced by Katie Holmes in 2012 amid talk that Scientology was to blame. A source who claimed to be a former Scientologist was quoted by *Hollywood Life:* 'Tom never ever thought that the demure Katie ... would ever see the truth and yes he is terrified – terrified that she will reveal all the manipulation that goes on in Scientology. Katie was even told to disconnect from her own family!' The source added:

> Ever since she met Tom, she had been living in a prison, she has been living in hell. Katie will be made to feel like she is being followed, that she is evil. They want to make her feel powerless and afraid. Thankfully, Katie's star status will hopefully keep her safe!
>
> … Scientology treats celebrities like royalty, but Katie saw how they treated regular people. They convince vulnerable people who are suffering that they can save them. But in the end it's all about control and money. All of us who have escaped are so incredibly grateful that Katie will not subject her daughter to this cult which had nothing to do with unconditional love.

BBC reporter John Sweeney has had many confrontations with Scientology from the time that he embarked on his first investigation of their activities. He has described how he was put under surveillance on both sides of the Atlantic and how John Travolta called the BBC Director-General directly to complain about him. Scientology denied the surveillance, but it was later

confirmed when Mike Rinder, the head of Scientology's secret police, jumped ship and admitted what went on. He confirmed that Sweeney had been put under close surveillance so that they would know wherever he was and who he was talking to. Rinder said that the information was reported back to Church leader, David Miscavige, who went on honeymoon with Cruise and Katie Holmes. Scientology was founded by US Naval Intelligence operative L Ron Hubbard, an occultist who performed his 'magic' with Jack Parsons, a devotee of Satanist Aleister Crowley. Scientology believes in a 'space alien Satan called Xenu', but doesn't talk about this publicly. It also gleans the most private secrets of its members through a process called 'auditing' that involves a form of lie detection (see Confession). These 'audits' are recorded 'for technical purposes' and are available to be used to discredit anyone who turns against the Church. Former Scientologist Amy Scobee said that this happened to her when she left in 2005 to write her exposé book, *Scientology: Abuse At The Top* . She describes how the confessional booths are filmed and made available to Cruise's mate, Miscavige. You can find out more about the background to Scientology and its major players at www.xenu.net.

Saturn Worship

Religions are Saturnian from first to last with the focus

on countless symbols of Saturn including the cube, cross and six-pointed star among a stream of others. Many altars of the ancients were cubes, as they were in Rome for sacrifices to Saturn, and they would later become the double cube or rectangle. Saturn is about rules, regulation and ritual. Religions are founded entirely on rules, regulation and ritual. They come not from the heart (as institutions) but from the head and the belly – low-vibrational emotion. They are about fear, guilt and submission to the same Archontic force that Satanists submit to. A lot of religious advocates will be incensed by me saying this, but that's their problem. I am after the truth, not popularity. The days of the week are named after heavenly bodies and gods worshipped by the ancients which fused together into today's religion. There is Sun-day, Moon-day; Tiw's-Day (Norse god); Woden's Day (Norse god); Thor's-Day (Norse god); Frigg's-day (Norse god); and Saturn-day. The main day of Jewish worship is Saturn-day and it is the day associated with ceremonial and sexual magic. The theme continues in India where Saturday is called 'Shanivar' after Shani, the Hindu god of Saturn. The Hindu god Lord Shiva is also associated with Saturn and is said to have the Moon in his hair. Shiva is regarded as the Supreme Being with responsibility for maintaining the life cycle (hamster wheel). Barack Obama carries a symbol in his pocket of the Hindu monkey god called

Hanuman who is said to have been born of Shiva. This was confirmed when Obama revealed the contents of his pockets on one occasion. Hanuman is the incarnation or reflection of the Saturn-connected, Shiva. The Saturn goddess also closely associated with Shiva, is Kali. This name has the meaning of black, time and death – all Saturn traits. She is 'The Black One' and is depicted with a protruding tongue. Madonna was mimicking Kali in yet another of her Saturn-themed performances (Fig 405). Hinduism believes in the law of cause and effect, or 'karma', and Saturn is sometimes known as the Lord of Karma. I have felt for some while that cause and effect as it is experienced only applies within the Archontic Matrix. Many times over the years I have been asked why the Illuminati bloodline families don't seem to be subject like everyone else to the law of cause and effect or karma no matter how dastardly their deeds. Well, maybe we have the answer if karma is a 'law' encoded into the Matrix waveform construct and the bloodlines have the ability to override that because they are serving masters that can manipulate the Matrix. But their constant 'karma' is to return to the Archontic realm and have no means of escape because of their vibrational density.



Figure 405: Kali and Madonna.

You've gotta laugh, really

Religions at their core are an inversion (of course) of everything they are *supposed* to stand for. They are supposed to follow the 'word of God' when they actually follow the word of books ablaze with contradictions and inconsistencies which mean they have to be interpreted by Church leaders. 'I think what God meant to say', as American comedian Bill Hicks brilliantly put it. A hilarious example came when the Church of England announced in early 2013 that it would drop its opposition to gay bishops so long as they promised to 'remain celibate'. So where does it say that in the Bible? Oh, yes, here it is

...

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep.

And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. And men were without dicks and God said 'Let there be dicks' and there were dicks. And God saw that they were good.

But God said: 'Keep them to yourself, lads, and don't put it about.'

And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

So you see that allowing bishops to be gay so long as they keep their trousers on is actually in 'scripture'. I know that I have changed 'scripture' to support my point, but in doing so I am only maintaining an age-long tradition of changing the text of 'holy books' whenever it suits those in power at the time. Another religious tradition is to make as much money as possible and use whatever means is necessary to do that. The Roman Church is the big daddy with regard to this. 'Jesus' was supposed to have thrown the money changers out of the temple and it seems they relocated to the Vatican which has faced financial scandal after scandal including the most infamous of them in the early 1980s involving the top secret Propaganda Due (P2) Freemasonry lodge in Rome which was exposed for having many of Italy's political, Intelligence, banking,

legal and media elite on its secret books. Future prime minister and media tycoon Silvio Berlusconi was an initiate of P2. These Freemasonic crooks who directed Italian society were divided into strictly compartmentalised groups within P2 and those in one compartment had no idea that the others existed. P2 initiates were interacting with each other outside the lodge in their daily work but they didn't know that the others were also P2 and this gave those controlling the lodge enormous potential for manipulation. The only ones that knew everyone in P2 were the few aides close to the Venerable Master, Licio Gelli, the Mussolini fascist, close friend of Argentina's fascist leader Juan Peron and also US President and Vice-president Ronald Reagan and Father George Bush. Gelli was invited to Reagan's inauguration. The P2 scandal broke in 1981 and was connected with massive corruption and mega theft being exposed at the Banco Ambrosiano of which the Vatican Bank was the main shareholder. Roberto Calvi, the Chairman of Banco Ambrosiano and dubbed 'God's banker' for his connections to Vatican finances, was found hanged in London under Blackfriars Bridge at the entrance to 'The City' – whose private and secret society-controlled police force duly sought to cover up what really happened. The claim was that he committed suicide but a long time later it was ruled that he was murdered. Calvi had not only been hanged, but it was done in a way that

was clearly a Freemasonic ritual as a warning to anyone else about what happens if you step out of line. The obvious murder through poisoning of Pope John Paul I in 1978 after the Freemasonically-significant 33 days in office was all tied in to this because he was in the process of dismissing the Freemasons and P2 operatives that he realised were running the Vatican. He was the first pope to be born in the 20th century and the last pope to die in it, and his was the shortest reign in papal history. I have told this story at length in other books and also see *In God's Name* by David Yallop for the background to the Pope's murder. All this was happening in a Church supposedly based on the mythical life of 'gentle Jesus' who preached about peace, turning the other cheek and caring for the poor, when the Roman Church and Christianity in general is sitting on a vast fortune in precious artefacts, trinkets, historical treasures, bank accounts and real estate. The Church of England is the biggest landowner in the UK and its official head is the British monarch who, by definition, is one of the most staggeringly wealthy people on Earth. The British royal family go to church in a limo from their palaces to worship (but only in theory) a 'man' who wanted the meek to inherit the Earth. The fake Christians among the Archontic bloodlines are all practicing the art of inversion. The truth is that religions are ultimately controlled by the blood-sucking Archontic

royal, political and financial Mafia for the benefit of that Mafia and their non-human masters. This explains why the religions have been responsible for so much death and destruction, suppression and subjugation. It also explains what happened with P2 and why we see headlines like 'JPMorgan Complicit In Vatican Bank Money-Laundering', 'Former "God's Banker" could blitz Vatican with cache of secret documents', 'Missing Girl was Abducted for Vatican Sex Parties' and 'Vatican, Israel to Sign Economic Agreement'. What can you say when the Vatican was actually banned from accepting credit card payments in early 2013 because it was breaching laws relating to money-laundering? Ernst von Freyberg was named as the new president of the Vatican Bank and then it was revealed that he was also the chairman of a shipbuilding company which makes warships. How very Christian. The Vatican has a secret property empire hidden behind offshore companies that includes properties in some of the most expensive parts of London, like Pall Mall and New Bond Street. The property portfolio has been compiled from the fortune (now worth £500 million or $790 million) handed over to the Vatican by Mussolini in 1929 in return for papal recognition of his fascist regime. Takes one to recognise one, I suppose. If it wasn't so serious for so many it would all be hysterical – global organised crime hiding behind a bunch of fairy stories delivered by men in frocks

while wearing fishheads. Religion collectively is a pantomime, a farce, an absurdity, and yet it is (shakes his head in amazement) still the greatest form of mass mind control ever invented.

The Old Age 'New Age'

Religions are everywhere under many and various names because religions are only rigid belief systems or perception programs – and belief-systems are the currency of control. Under that criteria mainstream 'science' is a religion and so is the 'anti-religion' New Age which is basically an amalgamation of Hinduism, cultural beliefs of native peoples with some metaphysics thrown in. The New Age tells people to open their minds but some of the most closed-minded – and closed-hearted – people I have met have been New Age-type believers and personalities. The New Age can be Archontic, too, because it is the offspring of Archontic creations like Hinduism and many beliefs of native peoples that originate from the same source. The New Age 'stars' are largely clueless about the forces behind world events – even at the human level – because they are so incredibly uninformed and myopic. I was interviewed for a film called *Thrive* by the producers Foster and Kimberly Gamble. The film was released many years after I was interviewed but was largely well received – except by many of the other people featured in

the footage. *Thrive* is basically about the nature of reality and part of this is the reality of why the world is as it today, but that was far too extreme and crazy to many of the New Age and other participants and especially when it involved *HIM – David Icke*. These included a bloke called John Robbins who apparently writes about the environment and food and believes that 'the science of climate change to my eyes is incontrovertible'. Bollocks it is. Robbins is also an advocate of vaccinations. Anyway, he was so indignant that I should be given airtime in the film that he issued an open letter to the Gambles signed by a list of others – Amy Goodman, Deepak Chopra, Paul Hawken, Edgar Mitchell, Vandana Shiva, John Perkins, Elisabet Sahtouris, Duane Elgin and Adam Trombly. Robbins had his knickers in a right twist and declared: 'We are a group of people who were interviewed for and appear in the movie *Thrive*, and who hereby publicly disassociate ourselves from the film. Oh, really? And, your point is? The letter, headed Humanity and Sanity (they're sane and I'm mad, see) was indignant. It seems that their flabber had never been so gasted:

> *Thrive* is a very different film from what we were led to expect when we agreed to be interviewed. We are dismayed that we were not given a chance to know its content until the time of its public release. We are equally dismayed that our participation is being used to give credibility to ideas and agendas that we see as dangerously misguided.

> We stand by what each of us said when we were interviewed. But we have grave disagreements with some of the film's content and feel the need to make this public statement to avoid the appearance that our presence in the film constitutes any kind of endorsement.

I am deeply hurt. Not being endorsed by Robbins and his mates? Oh, *no*. I shall have to take to my bed. But, hey, Robbins was only warming up:

> David Icke, who has been called 'one of the most extreme of all conspiracy theorists,' is not a small player in *Thrive*. In fact, he is featured more prominently in the movie than anyone other than Foster Gamble. An extended interview with him, intercut with supporting material, forms much of the middle section of the film.
>
> Though this is not mentioned in Thrive, Icke is well-known for advocating utterly bizarre theories, including that the entire world is run by a secret group of reptilian humanoids who drink human blood and conduct satanic rituals. Forty-three U.S. Presidents, he says, have been such reptilian beings, and many of them, including Barack Obama and George W. Bush, have been part of global satanic pedophile rings that murder hundreds of thousands of children a year. I wish I was making this stuff up, but I'm not. This is what Icke teaches.

The research done by Robbins into any of this? A big *zero*. He can't even accurately report what I have said. Robbins then goes on to link me to anti-Semitism (yawn, yawn) and repeats a list of assumptions based on what the system has told him to believe. The man is utterly clueless about the world as it really is and he is typical of the New Ageenvironmental blueprint. They are like

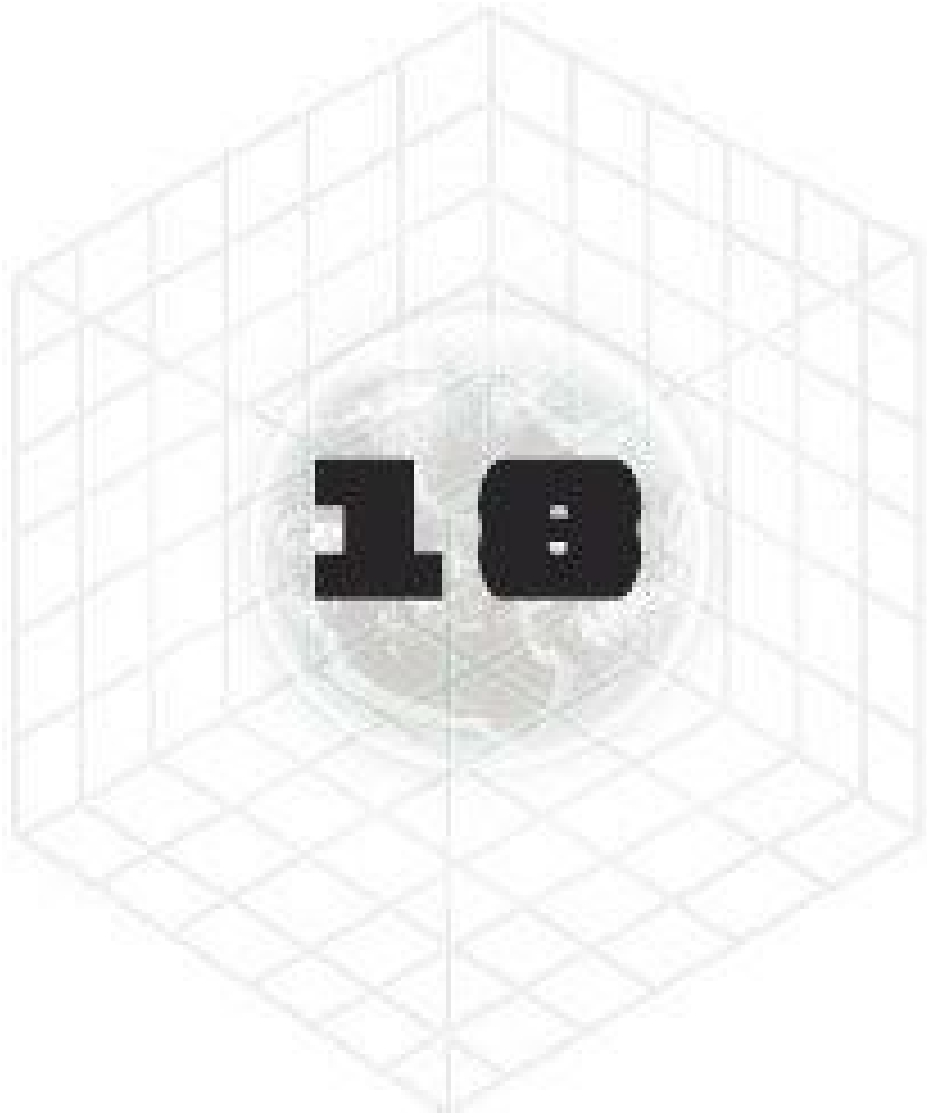
babes in arms and yet more confirmation of the arrogance of ignorance. Much of the New Age is not about facing the world as it is and having the courage and will to make a change in immensely challenging circumstances. It is about escapism and finding excuses not to face the world as it is. Now what excuse can I give myself? Er, it's not really like it really is – yes, that's a good one. Now shut up, I don't want to hear any more. I have to go to a meeting to stop cows farting and warming the planet. It is not in the least coincidental that the smallest audiences that I have had for my information anywhere in the world were in Hawaii, where the military mentality meets the New Age. Both are equally resistant to facing the truth. The New Age and environmental religions – for that is what they are – attract some of the most unenlightened, self-deceiving, naïve, arrogant, unquestioning, uninformed stupidity at large on Planet Earth. We will see later how vital they are to what is planned by the Archontic Cabal – indeed what is already happening. There are intelligent people in the New Age and environmental arena – including some in Hawaii – who are aware enough to encompass the reality of the conspiracy. But they are largely drowned out by the advocates of close-minded escapism. The New Age brings me to one of its inspirations and guiding lights – what I call the Cultural Time Warp. These are the successors to ancient native peoples who have

continued the traditions and beliefs of their ancestors over thousands of years. I have no problem with that, but as a source of information and relevance to the world that we live in today we have to be very careful about throwing the bathwater *in* with the baby or taking the chaff with the wheat, whatever reverse analogy you like. By that I mean that native peoples in a cultural time warp can have some very interesting and relevant information but there is also a whole load of crap in there, too. Discernment is the key. I have gathered a lot of insightful information from shamans like Credo Mutwa who has the intelligence to see the difference between cultural relevance and cultural claptrap. During my second trip to Peru with the group from around the world we had a Peruvian guide who took us from place to place and insisted on asking 'Pachamama' (Mother Earth or Mother World) for permission everywhere we went. He was giving blow jobs to coca leaves (long story) and conducting a whole lot of other rituals usually involving the said Pachamama. I went along with it for a while just to observe what happened, but inside I was saying: 'What the fuck?' I am all for respecting the spirit of the planet, but hold up a second. Many of these rituals of asking for permission were at the entrance stones to a 'sacred place', but 'Pachamama' didn't put the stones there at the alleged 'entrances' – this chap's ancestors did. When the Earth was in its pre-stone-entrance state

did people stop to ask for permission to enter a place that had no manufactured 'entrance'? No, of course not. People interacted with the planet and its energy field in a natural and nonritualistic way. Most of what I call the Cultural Time Warp is not, for want of a word, natural; it is manufactured – it's just another *religion*. Human-made stone entrances to 'holy places' and such like come from the same belief-system factory as churches and make-it-up-as-you-go-along 'holy books'. I asked the guide in Peru where most of his customers came from and he said they were 'New Agers from America'. Well, the centre of the target was certainly vibrating with that one. New Agers love the ritual of the Cultural Time Warp and most are in awe of native peoples and traditions, be they Native Americans, Peruvians, whoever. But you have to combine the best of ancient cultures with the best of the modern world in terms of insight and information and not take the whole package from either. Archontic manipulation has some people in the mind-prison of the Cultural Time Warp and most of the rest in the mind-prison of the modern world's communal reality warp. Either way they are in a mind-prison which is the whole point of the exercise. I went to an event in London years ago packed with New Agers when a group of native people from Colombia were appearing. They said they had come down from their mountain-top home to tell the world about the time of transformation. Great. But they

spent the night sitting on the stage while silently making traditional something or others out of cloth and beads that looked every bit like a pizza. Then they left. I went home enlightened only by the knowledge of how to make a pizza out of cloth and beads and the fact that so much of the New Age-Cultural Time Warp Global Alliance is irrelevant to the world that we live 'in'. A New Ager was aghast and almost outraged many years ago when I said I didn't know the details of the Native American Sun Dance. 'You *don't know* the Sun Dance? *Incredible.*' Funnily enough, all these years later I still don't feel deprived in any way. The point is that she knew about the Sun Dance, but bugger all about anything else and there lies the problem in terms of the New Age/environmental perception deception. If you don't make it your business to research many subjects and connect the dots you cannot possibly see the picture, but the arrogance of ignorance convinces you that you can. Ain't that right, Mr Robbins, Mr Chopra and all the others?

Religion does not always come with men in frocks, altars and hymn books. Please beware. Mind programs are masters of disguise.



Mass Rituals of the Energy Vampires

The only true wisdom is in knowing you know nothing.
Socrates

'Oh to be in England, now that April's here', wrote the

poet Robert Browning, but in the ritual-soaked summer months of 2012 it would be more appropriate to say: 'Oh *not* to be in London now that June is here' ... or July or August. It was a summer of mass rituals orchestrated by the Archon bloodline families of the global Control System to fundamentally manipulate the globally-important energy field of London and, by its knock-on effect, the rest of Britain and the wider world.

I emphasise again that the symbols the Archon bloodlines use are information fields. They may look like flames, all-seeing eyes, people in crowns and pantomime clothes, but they are energy fields that vibrate to certain frequencies. If the public can be manipulated to energetically connect with these fields through their focus of attention then a channel is formed between the two through which energy can be vampired (Fig 406). When mass attention can be manipulated to focus on the symbols (including people like the Queen) then their *collective* electromagnetic fields can be trawled and drained. You only have to stand in an excited or emotional crowd at a sporting event or royal occasion to feel the 'atmosphere' (energy being generated) and people talk about feeling the hairs on their neck stand up. This is caused by the excitement and emotion of the crowd exciting the electromagnetic field and this is what the Archons are seeking to feed off via these events and public rituals. London was awarded the 2012 Olympic

Games which followed the rituals marking the Queen's 60 years as Archontic head of state because of the location and the timing. The Olympic flame was being carried right across the British Isles on its way to its globally-broadcast finale in London at the same time that London and Britain were embarked on an orgy of worship for the Queen's Diamond Jubilee. The Olympic torch carries the major Archon symbol of the flame – the 'illuminated ones' who are illuminated into knowledge that is denied the rest of the population unless they make a commitment to find it for themselves. The flame also represents the Archons/Jinn, those made of 'luminous fire' and 'smokeless fire'. The Archon bloodline network doesn't do random. Everything is carefully organised and calculated. They are extremely computer-like and with a much greater infusion of Archon-Reptilian genetics than the rest of the population they express the traits of those genetics to a far more extreme extent. These include an obsession with ritual and ritualistic behaviour and they do everything according to satanic protocol, precedent, tradition (repetition) and in accordance with astrological sequences influencing the Earth's energy field. The Queen ritualistically goes to different palaces in the same period of the year. The family go to Sandringham in North Norfolk at Christmas (Saturnalia); Windsor Castle, a short distance from London, is where you will

find them in the period across Easter (another ancient ritual named after the Babylonian goddess Ishtar-Esther-Eostre; and they retreat to the satanic ritual centre of Balmoral in Scotland during August and September. They were there when Princess Diana died in Paris in 1997 and the Queen refused to return to London until public disgust forced her hand. Most of the rest of the year is spent at Buckingham Palace in the heart of the energy grid of London. Britain is famous for its pomp and ceremony surrounding the Queen and royal family, but these are only coverterms for the rituals that vampire the life-force of those who give their attention to them while their guard (awareness) is down. The Fraternitas Saturni (Brotherhood of Saturn) website says:

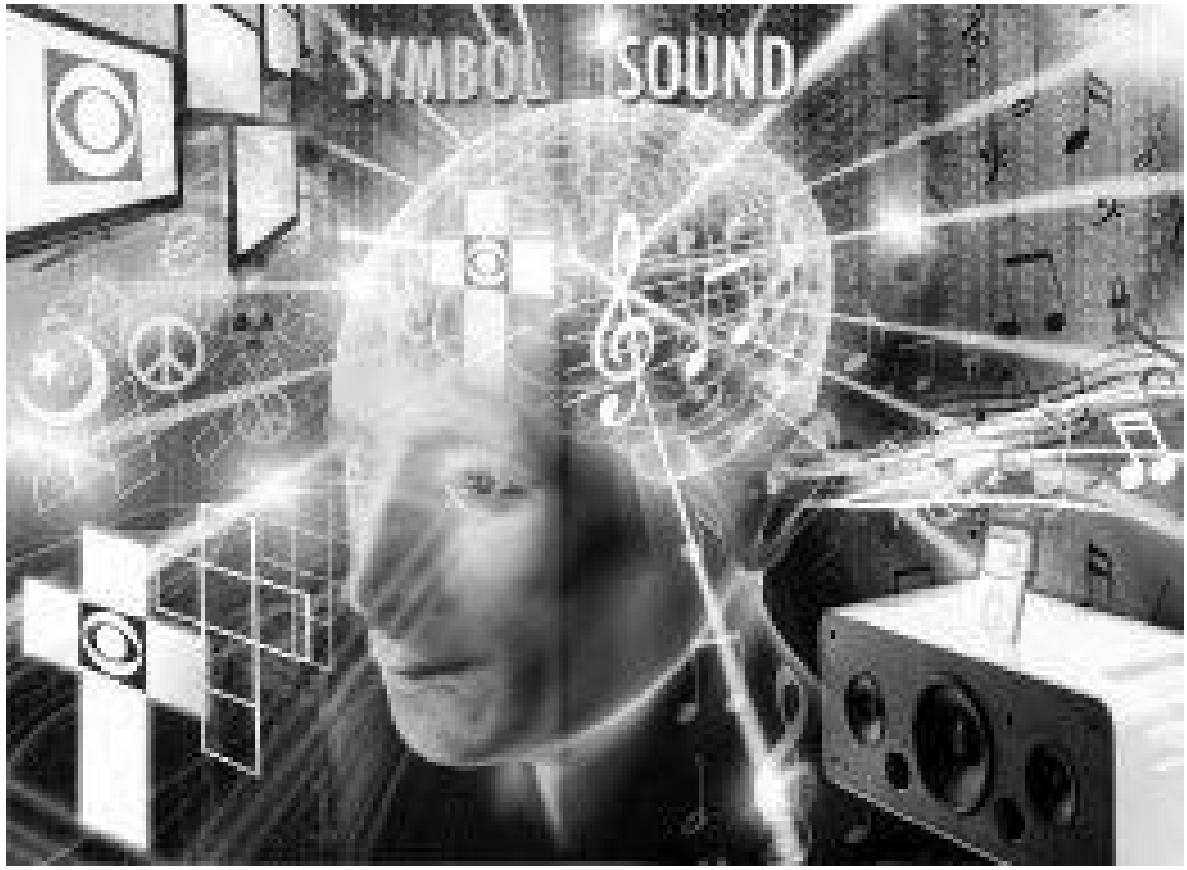


Figure 406: Symbols are gateways to the mind.

Saturn energy affects collectives because it represents that aspect of reality which arises from a consensus among human beings. Saturn energy does not represent truth or absolute reality. It represents a reality that is created socially, operates within a social universe, and has its greatest effects upon an individual in a socially defined context.



Figure 407: Yet another Queen dress-up ritual –dominated by black and red.

You will notice that the colours involved in royal rituals are dominated by black and red. These are also the colours associated with sacrifice, Saturn worship and Satanism – and the Archonticcontrolled judiciary and legal profession come to that (Fig 407). Put 'Queen, royal ceremony, trooping the colour, William wedding' into an image search engine and you will see the dominance of black and red. They love to have gold around them, too, another colour symbolic of Saturn according to some, and colours – matter because they are each a distinct vibration, or information field. The Archons seek to

control the information fields or energy sea with which we are constantly interacting because in this way they can manipulate human perception and their mental, emotional and vibrational states. Change the sea and you change the fish. The public celebrations (rituals) for the Queen's Diamond Jubilee directed national and global focus (worship) onto the royal personification of the Archon network. This is the same network that controls the very people celebrating and adoring the Queen and dictates their lives and choices through the financial and political systems, among so much else. But, as Morpheus said in *The Matrix:*

> The Matrix is a system, Neo. That system is our enemy. But when you're inside, you look around, what do you see? Businessmen, teachers, lawyers, carpenters. The very minds of the people we are trying to save. But until we do, these people are still a part of that system and that makes them our enemy. You have to understand, most of these people are not ready to be unplugged. And many of them are so inured, so hopelessly dependent on the system, that they will fight to protect it.

London was chosen for a year of mass satanic rituals at such a crucial time in the Archontic agenda for global human enslavement because London and Britain in general are at the heart of the global energy grid and so what goes on there affects the whole planet. Remember what the channelled information from earlier said:

> As in your human body, there are energy lines around your planet,

through your planet, which correspond, I suppose, very much to the acupuncture lines and meridians in your body. Where two lines cross, you create a vortex, a tiny vortex if it's two. The more lines that intersect, the bigger the vortex. Therefore when you have a chakra you have a large vortex of intersecting energy. It is the same with your planet.

Where the most lines cross there is the biggest vortex. Now you could say the plexus in and around the islands you call the British Isles is the hub of the wheel of plexuses and energies which surround your planet. It has acted in other times like a fail-safe device. In order to activate these chakric points upon your planet, the energies must all pass through the central point. They must pass through the heart of the pattern.

Britain as a central point on the planet's energy grid is a theme I have picked up many times in the last nearly 25 years. The focus on the British Isles for so long is ridiculous given its size, but its significance comes from its position on the Earth energy grid and this is why leading Archontic bloodlines located here to orchestrate worldwide developments – including the world-changing British Empire and the worldchanging Industrial Revolution – from London and other parts of the British Isles and Ireland. But all this is lost on the millions who worship their own enslavers. I went for a walk during the Diamond Jubilee in 2012 and when I returned a neighbour had put Union Flags ('Union Jacks') along the railings at the entrance to the flats where I live. The lady was just walking away when I spluttered my reaction

along the lines of 'Oh, my goodness, no'.

> 'Come on, David', she said, 'get into the spirit.'
>
> 'I think if people got *out* of the spirit of things like this', I replied, 'we might live in a freer world.'
>
> 'Get into the spirit', she said, 'we are free enough.'

She was speaking for billions of self-deluded people around the world in that moment and certainly millions throughout Britain who were worshipping the Queen like prisoners worshipping their jailers (Fig 408). Hundreds of thousands are reported to have stood and cheered on the banks of the River Thames as the Queen floated by on the 'Royal Barge' amid a 1,000-boat 'pageant' (Fig 409). They had waited for hours to secure their spot on a cold and rainy day. The BBC, the Queen's personal broadcasting network, was as unbiased as always. Professional BBC 'journalists' fell over themselves to fawn and gush. I started counting the number of 'fantastics', but there were so many within half an hour that I gave up. 'We're all so excited', many of them said before the pageant began. 'We can't wait', they cried. 'I've never seen the Queen smile so often in such a short time – wonderful to see', said one 'journalist' about a practising Satanist. Another BBC 'reporter' said: 'We are all very excited here because we have just seen the Queen passing by – lots of weeping and whooping.'

Another exclaimed: ‘It doesn’t get much better than this.’ Oh, I think it does, you know. John Sergeant, the BBC’s Chief Political Correspondent for eight years reporting on affairs of state, told viewers from his spot on Westminster Bridge, right next to Figure 409: Hundreds of thousands lined the banks of the Parliament: ‘We’re cheering the pictures on the big screen – any excuse for cheering.’ He then told the crowd around him: ‘Come on cheer, hooray, hooray.’ Huw Edwards, the BBC’s leading newsreader, royal event commentator and professional sycophant, would say of another Jubilee occasion later in the week: ‘Even the unemployed would be having fun here.’ The truth of what is really going on, and the true background to the monarchy, has got no chance of being exposed by the BBC and the mainstream media because those who know the truth at the peak of the pyramid won’t allow it and the sycophantic and/or ignorant ‘journalistic’ profession simply don’t know, anyway.



Figure 408: The crowd (a massive electromagnetic field) focusses attention and adulation on the symbols of control and suppression.



Figure 409: Hundreds of thousands lined the banks of the Thames for the Queen's river pageant.

The war-wounded worship the war-makers

The River Thames, on which it all happened, is named after the ancient Celtic goddess, Tamesis, and it is called Isis, the virgin mother/queen in Egyptian myth, in the section of the river that flows through the Archon capital of 'education' manipulation that we call Oxford. According to symbolism and numerology researcher Ellis Taylor in his work, *In These Signs*, the city of Oxford is ruled astrologically (that is energetically) by Capricorn, the sign of Saturn, and numerologically its number is

108 – the same as Isis, the Moon and 'birthing'. It's all ritual. The official story is that 'Thames' comes from a Celtic word for river, but what they don't tell you is that their word for river was inspired by the name of their river goddess Tamesis, which means 'dark flow' and is also written as Temesia (Fig 410). So they gathered on the banks of the snake-like Celtic river goddess as the Goddess of Britain sailed past with the pageant flotilla ranging from rowing boats to working boats, to boats that took part in the Dunkirk evacuations in 1940 and plush boats for the Queen and her fawning entourage. Dunkirk happened when Nazi troops and aircraft trapped British forces on the beach at Dunkirk in Belgium and an armada of privately-owned 'little ships' were despatched across the English Channel to bring them home. Prime Minister Winston Churchill, an insider puppet of the forces behind the war, most notably the Rothschilds, delivered at that time his famous speech that said 'We shall fight them on the beaches'. Well, actually, 'we' didn't include him. He was going to be evacuated to Canada with the royals if the Nazis had ever landed. The Second World War, like the First, was a manipulated orgy of mass slaughter orchestrated by the very Archon bloodline network which very much includes the Windsors. It was so sad to me to watch veterans from both world wars looking through tearful eyes and cheering in homage to the symbol of the very Archon

network that instigated the horror and lasting legacy in injury and the loss of loved ones that those wars entailed. One Second World War veteran, a navy diver who was once blown 60 feet into the air when a torpedo struck his ship, said after cheering and waving from a distance towards the Queen's barge: 'It was wonderful. I will never forget it ... We have a diamond pageant and a diamond Queen.' 'We certainly have', said the BBC reporter asking the questions and delivering the usual propaganda on behalf of the state. War veterans known as Chelsea Pensioners, in their famous red coats and black hats, met the Queen on the banks of the river while a strange man toddled along behind in a black uniform and with some sort of foliage growing out of his head (Fig 411). Chelsea Pensioners are military veterans who give up their army and war pensions to live in a small room, or 'berth', at the Royal Hospital in Chelsea. They were standing as straight as they could, chin up, chest out, in deference to the personification of why they fought, killed, suffered, and made others suffer, in wars engineered for the benefit of everything the Archon Queen represents. I watched the BBC coverage just to note what happened and what was said, but I grew giddy with my head almost permanently shaking. So many people of all ages and backgrounds were dancing to the Archon resonance. The morning of the pageant I drove along the seafront near my home as people headed

from all directions for a Diamond Jubilee parade. I saw elderly people in uniform, current service people in uniform and uniformed young kids, the bomb fodder and bomb droppers of tomorrow. Prince Philip, Prince Charles, Prince William and Prince Harry were all in uniform (Fig 412). Serving your country apparently means wearing a uniform when, in truth, wearing a uniform means serving those determined to destroy your country. Everything is upside down, everything inverted, but it is so apt that the royal family is closely associated with uniforms – killing and death. It is what they and the global network do, or rather, manipulate the population to do for them and to each other.



Figure 410: The River Thames snaking down to the sea.



Figure 411: The Queen with Chelsea Pensioners.



Figure 412: Royal uniforms – 'You see all those people. They're the great unwashed who pay for all this.'

All the Queen's men (and women)

The red carpet – the symbol of blood and sacrifice – is rolled out almost wherever the Queen goes and she's often flanked by men in red and black with many of them looking hideous and out of time. But it is 'tradition' (recurring ritual) and so it goes on decade after decade. I learned during the television coverage that the Queen has a 'Garter Principal, King of Arms'. A *what?* I just had to look it up. It turns out that the position goes back to 1415 and the chap (again wearing red at the pageant) is 'the principal adviser to the Sovereign of the United Kingdom with respect to ceremonial and heraldry, with specific responsibility for England, Wales and Northern Ireland, and, with the exception of Canada, for Commonwealth realms of which The Queen is Sovereign'. Making sure the rituals conform to ritual law then. The list of positions in the Royal Household and all that goes with it is simply shocking and almost all of them are on the public payroll funded through the taxation of people going through dire economic straits. *Eight hundred* lackeys work at Buckingham Palace alone and it was announced in 2012 amid a deepening financial crisis in Britain and Europe that the Queen's income from the taxpayer would be increased by a whopping 20-percent. *'Grotesque'* does not do the situation justice. Here is just a *partial* royal lackey list and many of the titles are utterly bizarre and ridiculous.

Take your time ...

Apothecary to the Household; Apothecary to the Household at Sandringham;

Apothecary to the Household at Windsor; Astronomer Royal; Astronomer Royal for Scotland; Bearer of the National Flag of Scotland; Board of Green Cloth; Butler of Scotland; Captain of the Honourable Corps of Gentlemen-at-Arms; Captain of the Yeomen of the Guard; Chamberlain of Scotland; Clerk Marshal; Clerk of the Closet; Deputy Clerk of the Closet; Comptroller of the Household; Coroner of the Queen's Household; Crown Equerry; Dean of the Chapel Royal; Defence Services Secretary; Ecclesiastical Household; Equerry; Field Officer in Brigade Waiting; Flower Painter in Ordinary; Gentleman Usher; Gentleman Usher of the Black Rod; Gentleman Usher to the Sword of State; Gold Stick and Silver Stick; Governor of the Military Knights of Windsor; Grand Carver of England; Groom of the Stole; Her Majesty's Botanist; Her Majesty's Representative at Ascot; High Constables and Guard of Honour of the Palace of Holyroodhouse; Historiographer Royal; Honourable Corps of Gentlemen at Arms; Keeper of the Privy Purse; Keeper of the Royal Archive; Lady of the Bedchamber; Ladyin-Waiting; Life Guards (United Kingdom); Gentlemen Ushers; Lord Chamberlain; Lord Chamberlain's Office; Lord Clerk Register; Lord High

Constable of Scotland; Lord Lyon King of Arms; Lord Steward; Lord-in-Waiting; Maid of Honour; Marker of the Swans; Marshal of the Ceremonies; Marshal of the Diplomatic Corps; Master Carver; Master of the Ceremonies; Master of the Horse; Master of the Household; Master of the Household of Scotland; Master of the Jewel Office; Master of the Queen's Music; Medical Household; Mistress of the Robes; Official Harpist to the Prince of Wales; Page of Honour; Page of the Backstairs; Page of the Presence; Painter and Limner; Piper to the Sovereign; Private Secretary to the Sovereign; Purse Bearer; Queen's Bargemaster; Queen's Flag Sergeant; Queen's Guard; Physician to the Queen; Resident Governor of the Tower of London and Keeper of the Jewel House; Royal Archives; Royal Librarian (United Kingdom); Sculptor in Ordinary for Scotland; Serjeant Surgeon; Serjeant-at-Arms; Warden of the Swans; Woman of the Bedchamber; Yeomen of the Guard; Yeomen Warders.

A *Clerk of the Closet?* Even worse, a *Deputy* Clerk of the Closet. At least 'Gold Stick and Silver Stick' appear to have some metallic value, but imagine being asked what you do for a living and you say 'I'm a Deputy Clerk of the Closet?' People would say no, don't piss about, what do you really do? Then there is Field Officer in Brigade Waiting. That sounds like a bummer of a job to me. He must get really pissed off every day standing around

looking at his watch. Maybe he should spend his time keeping an eye on that Groom of the Stole before he nicks something else. 'Privy' is British slang for toilet, so I guess the Keeper of the Privy Purse must be the guy who carries a few coins in case the Queen is caught short on a street walkabout. There is a Flower Painter in Ordinary, though I note there are none in Extraordinary, and the royal bedchambers seem to be real busy places. I had heard. There is also a Marker of the Swans and Warden of the Swans. Lucky bloody swans, I say. There was once even a position in the Royal Household called 'Removing Wardrobe'.

'So you are Removing Wardrobe?'
'Yeah.'
'So you ...'
'I remove wardrobes, yeah.'
Do you ever bring any back?'
'Oh no – Bring Back Wardrobe does that.'



Figure 413: 'Her' *everything*.



Figure 414: Black with his rod and wearing a rug trots over the Masonic floor to summon do the Queen's bidding.

How outrageous it all is for this focus and finance to be

showered on one woman and one family. Members of Parliament, judges, the military, Intelligence personnel and even Christian clergy all swear an oath of allegiance to the Queen when they take office – *not* to the people of the country. It's *her* parliament, *her* military, *her* MI5 and MI6, and *her* Church. The Queen stands on the blood red carpet to address *her* parliament, *her* clergy and *her* judges surrounded by *her* military and *her* silly men in silly clothes of red, black and gold (Fig 413). The people are said to be *her* subjects. We don't even have a national anthem in Britain – we have an anthem to the Queen. The Monarch is purely symbolic? *Oh please*. She is the Archontic symbol of state power and she has literal power behind the scenes through the so-called 'Royal Prerogative'. Woe betide anyone that crosses this satanic deviant. She is the only person who can officially declare war and say when it is over. A session of parliament begins after its members are 'summoned' by the Queen in a ritual involving her bloke-in-breeches called 'Black Rod' (Saturn). Black Rod (no, it's not a chap of African descent called Rodney) bangs on the door of the parliamentary debating chamber to tell the members to get their arses in gear because the Queen has summoned them (Fig 414). The door is opened and then slammed in the face of poor old Rod as a symbol, so the official story goes, of parliament's independence from the monarch. Well, hardly. Rod then bangs his stick

another three times and when the door opens the Members of Parliament pile out like naughty school kids to hear the Queen make a speech which talks about 'my government'. I'll accept the independence of Parliament on the day when Black Rod bangs the door three times and a voice on the other side says: 'You can tell her to fuck off – we're not coming'. I can't see this happening any time soon, though. The Queen opens a new parliamentary session and dissolves it before a general election. Every act of parliament requires royal ascent before it can become law. Prosecutions by the state are done on her behalf in 'Her Majesty's courts'. The obsession with referring to her as 'Her Majesty' comes from the meaning of the word – 'The greatness and dignity of a sovereign'; 'the sovereignty and power of God'; 'Supreme authority or power: the majesty of the law'. The Queen refers to the people as 'my subjects' and a subject is defined as 'one who is under the rule of another or others, especially one who owes allegiance to a government or ruler'. The *Oxford English Dictionary* says that a subject is someone 'under the dominion of a monarch' and dominion means 'control or the exercise of control'. The term 'sovereignty' does not refer to the people, but to the sovereign. The Queen is said to 'reign over us' and 'reign' means 'dominance or widespread influence'. The words of the 'British' national anthem say:

God save our gracious Queen
Long live our noble Queen
God save the Queen.
Send her victorious
Happy and glorious
Long to reign over us
God save the Queen

The national anthem sang with such gusto by Britons, sports teams and other representatives involves the people asking to be 'subject' to the monarch's dominance or widespread influence – 'long to reign over us'. A major facet of the conspiracy is to manipulate people to demand their own enslavement. The UK government announced in 2012 that any foreign national wishing to secure British citizenship would have to learn the first verse of the national anthem and answer questions about the Queen. The pre-fix 'Her Majesty's (HM) can be seen everywhere in Her Majesty's Government; Her Majesty's 'Most Loyal Opposition'; Her Majesty's Treasury; Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs; Her Majesty's Civil Service; Her Majesty's Attorney General; Her Majesty's Armed Services; Her Majesty's Prisons; Her Majesty's Inspector of Prisons; Her Majesty's Land Registry; Her Majesty's Passport Office; Her Majesty's Coroners; Her Majesty's Inspector of Schools; Her Majesty's Inspectorates of Constabulary; Her Majesty's Stationary Office; Her Majesty's

Coastguard ... on and on it goes. She officially owns the government and the political opposition to the government and the sources of revenue and taxation. British ambassadors all over the world don't officially serve the government or the country, but the monarch as Her Majesty's ambassador to this or that. It is she who must invite world leaders to make a state visit to Britain and she is commander-in-chief of the armed forces just as the President is (officially) in the United States. She is head of the Church of England like all monarchs since the 16th century. The monarch's face is on the stamps, banknotes, and coinage. Symbolic role, *my arse*. The British government was forced, kicking, screaming, cussing and spitting in early 2013 to reveal the extent to which the Queen and Prince Charles were asked to give their consent to legislation and it included proposed bills on royal powers and the interests of the Crown and the Prince's Duchy of Cornwall, higher education, ID cards, changes to child maintenance, national insurance, paternity pay, the Data Protection Act, the Housing Act, increased tuition fees for students and legalising civil partnerships. The Freedom of Information document, released after a 15-month battle to keep it secret, further reveals that the Queen refused to consent to a Private Members Bill which proposed to transfer the historic powers to declare war from the Monarch to Parliament. These are only some of the consents requested

formally. The real power of the royals comes off-the-record. Ritual as usual reveals where the power lies. Are you expected to bow or curtsy to a member of the official government? No, but they are to her (Fig 415). So where does the real power lie? Experts on royal protocol (ritual) say: 'Never turn your back on the Queen, and never leave the room before she does'. Overseas diplomats are given strict instructions about keeping to the 'protocol' (ritual) when they meet her. I read that letters to the Queen and her family, via the Royal Household, must refer to Her Majesty, His Royal Highness or Her Royal Highness. Letters for the Queen must use the phrase 'May it please Your Majesty' and signoff with 'I have the honour to remain, Madam, Your Majesty's most humble and obedient servant.' *Jeeez* ... after you with the sickbag. The protocol of meeting the Queen is described thus:



Figure 415: Prime Minister Cameron reveals the true power dynamic between the 'people's' government and the monarchy.

Once you have been presented, you are faced with the question of what to say. The Queen is always addressed as 'Your Majesty' on the first count and thereafter as 'Ma'am'; according to Buckingham Palace, this should rhyme with jam, not palm. Other members of the royal family are treated with similar respect: 'Your Royal Highness', then 'Sir' or 'Ma'am.' You should let the royal personage lead the conversation, not try to change the subject, and ask only the politest of questions. 'Is Your Majesty enjoying the performance?' is acceptable, but 'How's Philip and Charles?' is most definitely, absolutely out of the question.

When referring to The Queen, 'The Queen' is fine, though if you want to be certain of being polite I would recommend at least once saying 'Her Majesty.' It is also quite rude to refer to Prince Charles, Prince Philip, or Princess Anne; instead, you should opt for The Prince of Wales, The Duke of Edinburgh, and The Princess Royal.

> 'His Royal Highness' or 'Her Royal Highness' may also be used, though be sure to qualify whom exactly you are referring to …

It is all Archontic-Reptilian *ritual*. And, of course, complete bollocks.

Ringing the Baal

These people and the system they represent are obsessed with ritual – one of the acknowledged traits of the reptilian brain, or R-complex, within the human brain. Given that these people have far more Archon-Reptilian genetics, they are far more obsessed with ritual and ritualistic behaviour. The term Jubilee is believed to derive from the Latin Jubilaeus via the Hebrew words yobel and yobhel, which means ram. The Hebrew Jubilee, or what became known as Yovel, was begun with a blast on an instrument made from a ram's horn (Fig 416). The boat leading the Jubilee pageant on the Thames was called the Belfry and carried eight enormous church bells, each one named after a senior member of the royal family and newly-cast for the occasion. Eight bells has occult significance as marking the ending or beginning of something and the bell is a symbol of Saturn, as in the Saturn god known as Baal, or Bel. This is why we have Christmas bells and jingle bells during the modern day Roman festival of Saturnalia. There are other reasons, too, for the association of Saturn with bells, including the vibration

generated by some bells within the Saturn (Matrix) frequency. Bell ringers stood by in churches along the river to set their bells peeling in (vibrational) unison as the Belfry sailed past. Bells can be used to open and close the 'sacred circle' (sac-red = sac-rifice) and invoke the goddess, according to occult lore. The Liberty Bell (inverted meaning) in the United States in the major Freemasonic centre of Philadelphia has as much to do with Liberty as the Statue of Liberty, the symbol of the Goddess of Babylon that was given to New York by French Freemasons who knew what it really represented – control. Inverted symbolism is everywhere. The pageant ended at Tower Bridge, or 'Twin Tower' Bridge (Saturn) with fireworks and the drawbridge raised in tribute (Fig 417). The Queen's barge passed St Paul's Cathedral close to Tower Bridge. The Cathedral was designed and built by Freemason initiate Sir Christopher Wren on an ancient site of goddess Diana worship and this was where Princess Diana was ritually married to Prince Charles before later being ritually sacrificed in the 'passage of the moon goddess' in Paris. St Paul's is located on top of Ludgate Hill, named after the Celtic god, Llud, and a temple dedicated to him once stood on the site. Llud was the god of the Thames just as Tamesis was the goddess. St Paul's is a very significant location for *El*-ite occultists like the Queen and it was no surprise that one of the major events of the Diamond

Jubilee took place there. It stands within 'The City', the globallyimportant financial centre and unofficially a state in its own right with its own government and police force. The Queen and 'The City' are fundamentally connected and what is known as 'The Crown' is far more than the monarch. It is a whole network of Saturn-worshipping secret societies based in 'The City' and the adjoining district, 'The Temple', which is the headquarters of the legal system. The word 'crown' comes from Chronos or Kronos, the Greek god of Saturn, and its literal expression on the head of the monarch depicts the rings of Saturn. 'The Temple' district refers to the Temple originally built by the Knights Templar which featured in *The Da Vinci Code*. This is located in the centre of the legal district and the area is divided into legal entities called the Inner Temple and Middle Temple. The judiciary and legal profession is controlled by a network of secret societies that protect 'The System' from public challenge. The major secret societies in 'The City', including the Knights Templar, are overtly or covertly connected to Rome and the Roman Church for the historical reasons that I explain in other books. This means they will be founded on the worship of Saturn. London Mayor Boris Johnson joined the Queen's pageant on the Thames, but the man alongside him was David Wotton, the *Lord* Mayor of the *City* of London, and he will be far closer than Johnson to the real power

structure. *Lord* (Demiurge-Saturn) Mayors of London are invariably High Freemasons given that the so-called 'Square Mile' financial district is utterly controlled by secret societies. The Lord Mayor is actually a head of state because The City is a virtually autonomous 'city-state' in the mould of the Vatican and Washington DC. The Lord Mayor is given cabinet level status overseas. I have been told many stories by people claiming to have been forced to take part in satanic rituals under the Mansion House, the official residence of the Lord Mayor. The status of the Lord Mayor and The City can be seen in the ritual enacted when the Queen comes to visit. She must wait at the 'gates' to The City to ask the Lord Mayor for permission to enter. Today the 'gates' where this takes place are at Temple Bar where The Temple district meets The City and pride of place at Temple Bar is given to a flying reptile, just as the emblem of The City is two flying reptiles holding the symbol of the Knights Templar, which became the flag of England (Figs 418 and 419). However they may try to spin this Temple Bar ceremony, it reveals the relationship between The City ('the Crown') and the monarch who is only a part of what is termed 'the Crown'. Everything is ritual to these people and it would not happen unless it had a significant meaning within the hidden Archontic hierarchy.

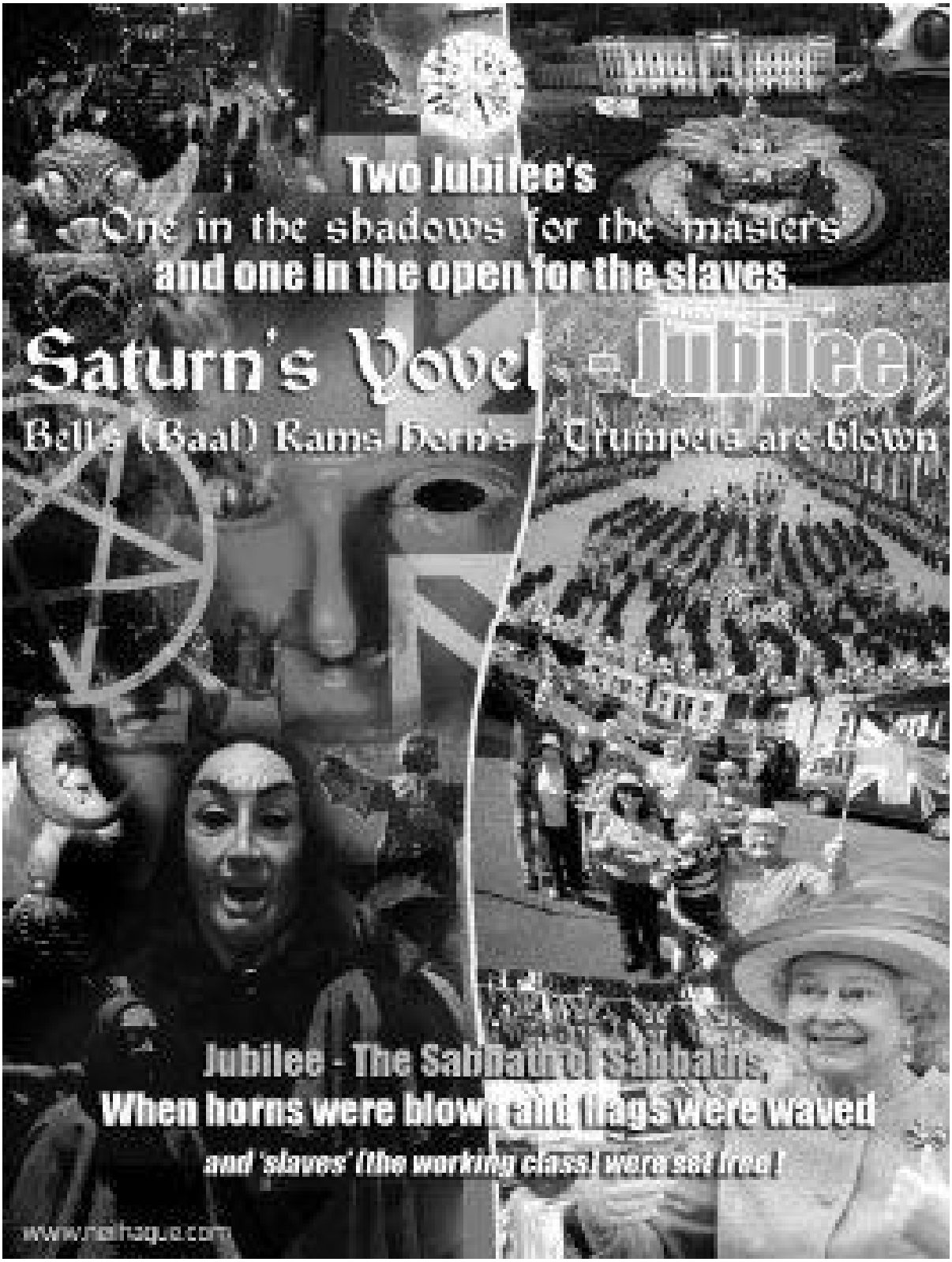


Figure 416: The Queen's Hebrew Jubilee.



Figure 417: London’s twin towers.



Figure 418: The winged reptile at Temple Bar…



Figure 419: … and the emblem of The City –two winged reptiles holding the emblem of the Knights Templar.

Lickers and lights

Few groups of people are more sycophantic about the Queen and the royal family than the entertainment industry. I have seen them lining up, bowing and curtsying, fawning and licking since I was a kid. It made my skin crawl even then and it was on display in abundance at the Diamond Jubilee music concert for the Queen just outside the gates of Buckingham Palace and broadcast live by the cap-touching BBC. The stage was built around the Victoria Memorial which includes a statue of Queen Victoria and is dominated by a winged (fallen) angel (Fig 420). This and other (fallen) angels on the structure are officially dedicated to Justice, Truth and Charity, but the Archontic inversion and reversal makes

them represent injustice, lies and meanness – the royal family exactly. Sir Paul McCartney ('Sir' is a word meaning 'snake') sang the Beatles song 'All My Loving' to the Queen (what would John Lennon say, or would he be crying too much to speak?). Stevie Wonder sang 'Isn't She Lovely?' and 'Sir' Elton John went with 'Your Song'. *Yuk*. But there was some great synchronistic sycophancy when Elton John then sang *'Crocodile Rock'*. As Scottish comedian, Frankie Boyle, said on Twitter: 'Crocodile Rock to a family of lizards'. Robbie Williams sang 'Mac the Knife' which was appropriate given their extracurricular activities, as was 'Delilah' by Tom Jones – 'I felt the knife in my hand and she laughed no more'. Then a group called *Madness* performed on the roof of Buckingham Palace. Who said synchronicity is a myth? On the same night while the concert was going on some 4,200 'beacons' were lit all over Britain and the countries of the Commonwealth. These countries were once called colonies and now they are known as members of the Commonwealth, but in all the fundamentals little has changed. We had black singers from the Commonwealth at the concert celebrating the institution that enslaved their countries and ancestors, not least during the reign of Queen Victoria on whose memorial they were performing. Among those lighting a Commonwealth 'beacon' was Australian Prime Minister, Julia 'Cold Eyes' Gillard, who will be absolutely no

stranger to torches, flames and cauldrons (Fig 421). There were also beacons at Glastonbury Tor in Somerset, a major vortex where the Michael and Mary lines cross, and at the Dashwood Mausoleum at West Wycombe, Buckinghamshire, a serious satanic ritual site that I have exposed in other books (Figs 422 and 423). The Mausoleum stands on top of the cave network established for the rituals of the satanic Hellfire Club of Archon bloodline government minister and aristocrat, Sir Francis Dashwood (15th Baron le Despencer) and American Independence hero, Benjamin Franklin, who was actually a covert agent for the British Crown all along. The Crown wanted the Americans to have fake independence so they could replace overt control with the far more effective covert control. These two Satanists revised the Christian *Book of Common Prayer*. This would appear to be ironic until you consider the true background to Christianity. I have been in the Hellfire caves at Wycombe (Wicca) because they are open to the public during the day as a tourist attraction. They are truly horrible and you can just feel the entities in the unseen all around you. I was told that the Freemasons on the Isle of Wight where I live had built one of the Jubilee beacons on the beach and I went down to take a picture of it (Fig 424). Look familiar? The Queen used a crystal diamond to activate the mechanism that lit the final beacon in the global sequence next to Buckingham

Palace (Fig 425). Energetically, the sequence around the world centred the power in London before the next flame ritual, the London Olympic Games, opened a few weeks later. Those who used the Diamond Jubilee as an excuse to have a few beers and a street party without the keen focus on the Queen will still have been energetically caught in the web – everyone is to an extent unless they are consciously aware of what is happening. Awareness is protection because it brings the effect out of the subconscious to the attention of the conscious mind. This attention on the event as an energy-sucking ritual blocks its effect. The ones most locked in the web of energetic vampires on these occasions are those who give their blind focus of worship and adoration to the Queen and the major members of the royal family who are symbols, and therefore energetic doorways, for those in the unseen that mercilessly manipulate and vampire human society. Prince Charles attended the ritual events for the Jubilee and then headed immediately for his home in Transylvania where Bram Stoker set his *Dracula* novel published in 1897. This was based on Vlad the Impaler, the relative of Prince Charles and the Queen.



Figure 420: The Victoria Memorial and the Jubilee music event.



Figure 421: The beacon is lit in Australia.



Figure 422: The Jubilee flames on Glastonbury Tor.



Figure 423: The Dashwood Mausoleum right above the Wycombe caves, the headquarters of the satanic Hellfire Club.



Figure 424: The Masonic pyramid beacon at Ryde, Isle of Wight.



Figure 425: The beacon fire ritual concludes with the lighting of the flame outside Buckingham Palace.

The sacred (sacrificial) fire

When people focus on a bloodline-inspired flame they are making an energetic connection with the entities that the flame represents. Fire can be an interdimensional doorway because of its vibrational range that spans a wide band of frequency. This is why psychics can look into flames and see events beyond the 'physical' and why fire is used in various forms like candles and torches in satanic and religious ritual. Nostradamus ('Our Lady' in Latin) is said to have stared into candlelight when he was receiving his prophecies, or 'quatrains'. The 'fire wand' is used to conduct many occult rituals and fire is used in the rituals at Bohemian Grove in northern California where the Archon bloodlines of America and wider afield attend the 'summer camp' every year. Fire is very prominent in the opening Cremation of Care ritual, which features what they claim is a 'mock' human sacrifice under a 40-foot stone owl, the ancient symbol of the Saturn god, Moloch, to whom the ancients sacrificed children in fire during rituals often involving the six-pointed 'star' of Saturn which was also used in similar rituals to the sun god Baal (Saturn). The theme of fire is a constant in bloodline symbolism and I am convinced that the Archon-Reptilians can enter our reality through fire in the right circumstances. It acts as a portal and energy source to make the transition. The Arabian-Islamic Jinn, or Djinn, are said to have been

created from ‘smokeless fire’ and Gnostic texts say that the Archons came from ‘luminous fire’. The ancient Greeks symbolised the salamander as a creature associated with fire. The name translates as ‘fire lizard’. Salamanders in the literal sense are very similar to lizards although designated as amphibians, but this is not the same concept of salamanders that the Greeks had ‘fire lizard’. with their fire lizard symbolism. Their salamander was a mythical creature which, according to the dictionary definition, was ‘generally resembling a lizard [and] believed capable of living in or withstanding fire’ (Figs 426 and 427). Salamanders of myth are described by some as ‘fire elementals’ and in the same category as fairies, elves, devas, brownies, leprechauns, gnomes, sprites, pixies, banshees, goblins, mermaids, trolls, griffins and dragons – which are themselves associated with fire, as in firebreathing dragons. These spirits are said to be governed by ‘Archangels’, but what do these terms really represent? We have seen from the work of researcher Michael Mott in his book, *Caverns*, *Cauldrons*, *and Concealed Creatures*, that stories about these figures of folklore fit remarkably with the accounts, techniques and goals of the Archons and their associated entities. The Jewish Talmud describes the salamander as a product of fire and says that anyone smeared with its blood will be immune from harm by fire. Shlomo Yitzhaki (1040-1105), better known as Rashi,

was a French rabbi known for his comprehensive commentary on the Talmud. He said that the salamander could be produced by burning a fire in the same place for seven years. Could he have been talking about fire rituals that cumulatively opened a portal? Muhammad al-Bukhari (810-870), a famous Sunni Islamic scholar in Persia, described salamanders as 'mischief-doers' and said they 'should be killed'. None of this sounds like a literal salamander but rather the fire lizard version of the Greeks. The Jinn are described as 'mischief-doers'. Writer and poet Edward Young (1681-1765) wrote of 'souls made of fire, and children of the sun, with whom revenge is virtue'. Only he knows what he meant by that, but 'revenge is virtue' encapsulates the predator's mentality. Leonardo da Vinci, an initiate of esoteric knowledge, also used the term 'virtue' in his description of the salamander: 'This has no digestive organs, and gets no food but from the fire in which it constantly renews its scaly skin.' He had to be referring to the mythical version of fire lizard because literal salamanders don't have scaly skin. The bloodlines profusely employ fire in their language of symbolism. Hieroglyphics, for example, is the image-language of their Archon 'gods'. The flame or torch is the obvious one, but there are others like the ancient concept of the phoenix and the Greek god, Prometheus, who is said to have been a Titan god who stole fire from other gods.

What did this fire symbolise? Was it knowledge in general, or the knowledge of how to manipulate life and the essence of life – the fire of life? Some say it: was even the means to generate electricity and there is considerable evidence that this was done in the ancient world when structures were being built of such size and complexity that we would struggle to build them today. We also have the fiery reptilian eye in *Lord of the Rings*, the Eye of Sauron, and the fiery eye in the Saturn performance by Madonna at the Super Bowl. Shiva, the Hindu god associated with Saturn in Vedic astrology, is symbolised by fire, and the phoenix is the firebird under many names in the mythologies of Egypt, Rome, Greece, Arabia and Persia, China, India and other ancient cultures. One theme of the phoenix is the ability to be reborn from its own ashes and so live forever (Fig 428). The phoenix has for this reason come to symbolise death and resurrection, as did the snake or lizard in places like Rome. The phoenix, or Benu bird to the Egyptians, was closely associated with the Saturn sun god Osiris and with the Central American featheredserpent god, Quetzalcoatl. The Greeks gave it the name phoenix, which means purplered or crimson. The Benu bird or phoenix is said to have lived on the Benben stone at Heliopolis and the stone is believed to have been the inspiration for later obelisks and the capstones of pyramids. The symbol of the phoenix

evolved into the eagle and they are pretty much interchangeable symbolically. Manly P Hall, the high Freemason and leading Freemasonic and occult historian, wrote in his classic work, *The Secret Teachings of All Ages:*



Figure 426: The salamander or ‘fire lizard’.



Figure 427: The mythical salamander was believed capable of living in or withstanding fire.



Figure 428: The Archon phoenix.



Figure 429: The two-faced Masonic eagle.

> European mysticism was not dead at the time the United States of America was founded. The hand of the mysteries controlled in the establishment of the new government for the signature of the mysteries may still be seen on the Great Seal of the United States of America. Careful analysis of the seal discloses a mass of occult and Masonic symbols chief among them, the socalled American Eagle ... the American eagle upon the Great Seal is but a conventionalized phoenix ...

The eagle/phoenix was given centre stage on the Great Seal because it was designed by Freemasons Figure

429: The two-faced Masonic eagle. to symbolise the 'Great Work of the Ages' – human enslavement. Their pyramid and all-seeing eye is on the reverse of the Seal and maybe, in the language of inversion, that is really the front. The eagle/phoenix can be seen in Freemasonic symbolism with the double-headed eagle – looking both ways, or being 'two-faced' (Fig 429). This is incredibly symbolic of their modus operandi of always saying one thing while meaning another and the two faces also relates to the two-faced god known as Janus which Saturn-symbolism researcher David Talbott insists comes from the light and dark sides or 'faces' of Saturn as they appeared from Earth before the cataclysm (Fig 430). Nations featuring the eagle/phoenix on their flags or symbols of the country include Albania (double-headed eagle), Austria, Egypt, Germany (presidential flag), Iraq (coat of arms), Montenegro (double-headed), Poland (presidential flag), Portugal, Serbia (double-headed), Mexico, Thailand, Virgin Islands and Zambia. There are, of course, the American eagle and the German eagle which both originated from the Roman eagle, or eagle/phoenix, as the bloodlines expanded their influence. Another major Archon network symbol is Prometheus after whom a major film was named in 2012 with a storyline based on humanity being seeded by an extraterrestrial race. The main elements of the myths and legends about Prometheus are found all over

the world under different names. The Greek Prometheus was a ‘trickster god’, one of many versions of this theme in which the deity ‘breaks the rules of the gods or nature’ in the form of ‘tricks’. This is precisely the trickster god symbolism that I associated earlier with the Archons who are described by the Gnostics in these terms. The Prometheus ‘trickster’ in Native American myths is the coyote or the raven. It is the same with many other countries and cultures including Celtic, Norse and Eastern European mythology. Once again, as in the case of a salamander, I am talking about the mythical version, not the literal. The coyote and the raven are both trickster deities that can shapeshift and take either male or female human form. They are said to have stolen fire from the gods – exactly what was said by the Greeks about Prometheus. The trickster archetype in general is associated with magic, alchemy and ‘creating realities in the duality of time and illusion’. Some are said to be the creators of humanity. The trickster is said to move in and out of time (our reality) and his/her symbols include keys, clocks and masks. Put all this together and you can see how the symbolism of Prometheus and taking fire from the gods could relate to the creation of the bad copy of the original reality – the Matrix.



Figure 430: Janus.

The Archon hero

Prometheus is given a positive spin with the line about stealing fire from the gods and giving it to humans. Fire in this case is usually taken to be knowledge, but who and what does Prometheus really symbolise? Well, for sure not something good for humans if he is a hero of the Archon bloodlines and his statue is given pride of place at the Rockefeller Center in New York (Fig 431). Myths say that Prometheus created humans from clay – the same as 'God', (Archon-Reptilian 'gods'), in *Genesis*. Some myths say that he introduced the form of animal sacrifice used in Greek religious (satanic) rituals. Mary Shelley sub-titled her famous book, *Frankenstein*,

published in 1818, *The Modern Prometheus*. Her husband was the writer and poet, Percy Shelley, who was well-versed in what hides behind 'the system'. Percy Shelley was the author of the 'Rise like lions' poem that I featured in *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*. The story goes that humans already had fire, but the god Zeus, king of the Olympian gods, removed it before Prometheus stole it back. His punishment was to be eternally bound to a rock where an eagle (Jupiter), the symbol of Zeus, fed on his liver, which grew back every day. Prometheus 'suffered for humanity' and so in that way he is another strand of the Jesus myth and there are many similarities between Prometheus of the Greeks and the Judeo-Christian concept of Lucifer. Prometheus stole the flame or light from the gods and Lucifer is called the 'light bringer', or 'light-bearer'. Prometheus was cast out and chained to a rock while Lucifer was cast out of heaven. Lucifer/Devil/Satan are often used as interchangeable names and we can add the Gnostic version of the Demiurge. Jewish synagogues represent their god as a bright flame and Hillel, their name for Lucifer, means 'bright light'. The Archon bloodlines and the satanic and secret society networks worship their 'god' through these various names for the same force which in the end refer to the Demiurge-Archons-Reptilians and the Dark Sun – Saturn. They appear to believe that the 'Devil', in the form of the serpent, set

humanity free in the story of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden through the gift of knowledge – 'to know good and evil'. Now, let us take a breath here. Prometheus and Lucifer are both 'gods' that brought the flame or light to humanity and the serpent is supposed to have done something similar in the Eden-type myths. This seems to be a good thing at first sight and so Prometheus has become a bit of a hero. But the bloodlines and their secret society and satanic networks worship the force that Prometheus, Lucifer and the serpent represent. And they have a fierce hatred for humanity and absolutely no desire to hand over knowledge beyond that which allows them to be effective servants and slaves. Surely, this is a blatant contradiction? *Unless* ... unless it is just another monumental case of inversion and reversal as I outlined earlier – what we call 'light' is the Matrix, the fake reality. When you come from this perspective you can see immediately why the light-bringer contradiction is not actually a contradiction. The question is why would Prometheus, Lucifer, and all the names for the same entity or force be 'light-bringers' (perceived to be good because light is good, right?) while at the same time they are feted and worshipped by the Archon bloodline '*El*-ite' that has nothing but hostility and hatred for humanity? The answer is that what we call light is the prison, the Matrix, and the light-bringers are symbolic of those that 'brought' it – switched on the Matrix by stealing

the knowledge of how to do so (create light or 'fire') from those with more expanded awareness. What is it the biblical 'God' (the Lord Archon/Demiurge) says right at the start of the Bible text? 'Let there be light'. I suggest that this is describing the moment when the Matrix was 'switched on'. Let there be the Matrix and there was the Matrix. This is the foundation bollocks from which all other bollocks are made manifest. The Archon bloodline flame represents many things in one. Fire is an inter-reality doorway through which the predators can enter our world (Fig 432). This is why fire is so much a part of ancient and modern satanic ritual and it makes sense of those who see demonic entities in flames and smoke – including the World Trade Center on 9/11.



Figure 431: Prometheus at the Rockefeller Center.



Figure 432: Fire is an inter-reality doorway for the 'smokeless fire' Archons.

May Day, May Day

The Archons are vampiring energy at all large gatherings of people which they can manipulate into a low-vibrational state - such as hostile, aggressive crowds at sporting events – and on any occasion where the assembled can be focused on personifications and symbols of the predator force. One blatant example was what I called the London-Rome Beltane Ritual in late April and early May 2011. I have written about this in more detail in *Remember Who You Are* and there is a

90-minute video on my website, Davidicke.com, called *The London-Rome Beltane Ritual* which I made during a visit to Rome while it was all going on. If you watch that video, remember when I mention the sun that I am talking about Saturn. I had been invited to speak in Rome many months before and the timing was great because it meant that I would be out of England when the royal wedding was happening on April 29th between the Rothschild bloodlines Prince William and Kate Middleton. The period between late April and May 1st is one of the two most important satanic ritual periods of the year. This is Beltane in the northern hemisphere. Shocking numbers of people, most of them youngsters or children, are sacrificed to the 'gods' by these crazies at Beltane and Halloween. This is not to be confused with those who celebrate Beltane as the reawakening of nature. The two are not the same thing as satanic ritual although many Christians seem to fuse them together in the same condemnation. The royal wedding focussed mass attention on the Archon bloodlines and their symbols and at one point the ritual was so in-your-face that a leading member of the clergy greeted the Queen outside Westminster Abbey wearing an inverted pentagram within a circle on his back (Fig 433). I went back to the original BBC footage to make sure it wasn't a Photoshop job and it wasn't. The Queen and the other royals arrived at the twin-towered Abbey to the usual

symbol of blood sacrifice, the red carpet, laid on the Abbey floor of black and white squares – the same as Freemasonic and other secret society temples and places of ritual. Black and white squares (Saturn is known as the Black Square) are common to many Cathedrals and major churches because of the way they attracts a certain type of energy (Fig 434). Heaving crowds once again turned out to worship the couple, the Queen and the rest of the Addams family and unknowingly offer their energy and life force in sacrifice to the gods. Three of the major centres for Druid 'magic' in the days of the Celts (and now modern Satanism) were the Isle of Wight, where I live off England's south coast; the Isle of Man in the Irish Sea; and the Isle of Anglesey just off the north-west coast of Wales. William and Kate did not have a honeymoon after the wedding, but they did spend their wedding night for whatever reason on the Isle of Wight at a hotel that I have mentioned in other books. They have also lived on the Isle of Anglesey where William is stationed with the Royal Air Force. I was told by a survivor of 'care' home abuse how he was forced to attend a satanic ritual on Anglesey that involved a Conservative government minister. The couple were also given a house by the Queen on the deeply satanic Sandringham Estate in Norfolk where Princess Diana was brought up. All the best, Kate.



Figure 433: The inverted pentagram of Satanism at the royal wedding.



Figure 434: The Masonic floor at Westminster Abbey and the same with many cathedrals and churches.

I was so glad to be out of Britain while the wedding was happening, but I arrived in Rome to another major ritual on May 1st, the most important day of Beltane, and this time orchestrated by the Vatican. May 1st, or May Day, is such a central date in the satanic calendar that it is publicly celebrated in many and various ways that are hidden behind cover stories. One of these was the May Day parade in the Soviet Union, when vast crowds turned out to watch a display of Soviet military might pass by while old men in dark clothes and each with a face like a smacked arse looked on. I understand that they were the Soviet leadership, but they always looked like funeral

groupies to me. London and Rome are two such globally-significant bloodline centres, energetically and operationally, that it was stretching the bounds of possibility way beyond snapping point for the two rituals not to be intrinsically connected. This was especially so given the time that they were happening. Barack Obama also chose the same May 1st 2011 to announce the breathtaking fable that Osama bin Laden had been killed and so making the bearded one the only person in known human history to have died twice (see *Remember Who You Are)*. The ritual in Rome was the 'beatification' of the departed John Paul II which was a totally manufactured and contrived excuse to gather the best part of a million people together from all over the world to focus their attention on another bloodline bastion, the Roman Church and its then frontman, Nazi Youth member, Pope Benedict – he of the kind eyes and loving demeanour (Fig 435). John Paul II became Pope after they murdered John Paul I and Joseph Ratzinger, later Pope Benedict, was Pope John Paul II's minder and handler before getting the foreman's job. The beatification was laughably justified by a French nun claiming that she had been cured of a brain disorder after praying to Pope John Paul II following his death in 2005. Evidence that Pope John Paul had anything to do with it? *Nil*. But 'Vatican medical experts and theologians', along with Pope Benedict, decided the

claim was genuine and a beatification was called for (look lads, we need a Beltane ritual in 2011, so find us an excuse). Vatican policy demands an unexplained healing or other miracle by someone after their death if they are to be beatified and you need *two* miracles to be a 'Saint'. If anyone could produce a miracle of astounding proportions, like me converting to Catholicism, then I would beatify him myself although it all sounds rather painful to me.



Figure 435: Ratzinger – such lovely eyes.

'Hey, Ethel, I've been beatified!'
'Oh, no, dear – I'll fetch a cloth.'

Here was a double-whammy royal-religious mass satanic ritual with two of the prime facets of the Archontic web, bloodline and religion, combining to impact upon the vibrational/information state of the Earth energy field and provide breakfast, lunch and dinner for the hidden energy vampires (Fig 436). I was sent a picture of the TV coverage of the royal wedding just as one shot was being mixed into another by the director (Fig 437). On the left-hand side there are two 'alien-type' images. I am not saying that this is what they are, but it gives a feel for how the predators operate just beyond human sight and feed off human energy. Most of the rituals are utterly bizarre like the annual 'Trooping the Colour' ceremony. This is to commemorate the Queen's official birthday, as opposed to the day that she was born. I know, go figure. Anyway, Trooping the Colour? How do you 'Troop' a colour? Well, from I can see it means that some bloke in a black and red uniform and wearing an enormous and very hairy hat holds a flag (the 'colour') for what seems like hours while other blokes in black and red uniforms and also wearing enormous and very hairy hats march up and down while a band belts out a tune. Occasionally another chap bellowed very loudly at the top of voice giving instructions that I couldn't decipher. Maybe he was saying 'Will you all shut the fuck up, I'm trying to concentrate', I don't know. It must have been hard to think with the band and all. What I couldn't work out is

how he could see and I guess the horse must have been there to help him out (Fig 438). This was all observed in reverence by a carefully selected crowd that included the prime minister way back in the gallery to symbolise his place in the hierarchy while the centre stage was held by the Queen and Prince Philip doing a very passable impression of the smacked-arse faces of the former Soviet leadership. I learned while watching the BBC's compulsorily-sycophantic coverage that the Queen has her very own piper. Was it the piper that Peter Piper picked? No, he was from the *Pied* Piper Division, no doubt, so he can play for the people waving their flags outside Buckingham Palace. 'Queen's Piper, Pied Division, reporting for duty Ma'am, that's as in jam, not palm, Your Majesty.' The colour was finally 'trooped' and the Addams family departed for the Buckingham Palace balcony to be feted yet again by another multitude. The soldiers in the comical attire are not purely ceremonial, either. They were active soldiers on tours of duty in Afghanistan, a senseless (except for the Archons) war in which members of the oppressed and programmed populations of Britain and the United States have been killing, and being killed, in a meaningless battle with the oppressed and programmed population of Afghanistan. They are sent to kill and be killed by the network that the Queen personifies and then they come home to march before 'Her Majesty' while terrified that they will not stay

exactly in sync with their mates as they all pay their synchronised homage (Fig 439). And a few people can't control the world? I have barely touched the surface of how deep the rituals go and how constant they are – seen and unseen – and this also relates to the obsession with ritual and 'ceremonial re- enactments' that are fundamental traits of reptilian genetics, most notably the reptilian brain. The major symbols of the bloodlines are the flame or torch, all-seeing eye, obelisk, dove, serpent and so many more, and it is important to remember that whatever the public are told they mean has to be reversed and inverted to decode what they represent to the Archons and their bloodlines.



Figure 436: The roy al wedding/beatif ication Beltane ritual.



Figure 437: The apparent ‘faces’ in the top left give a feel for how entities just beyond human sight feed off human energy.



Figure 438: ‘Help … where am I?



Figure 439: Toy soldiers serving the Queen.

Nazi Olympics

The flame of Prometheus, better known as the Olympic flame, was being taken by a relay of runners all over Britain while the Queen's Diamond Jubilee rituals were also in full swing. We were drowning in ritual in Britain in the summer of 2012. The Olympic flame was carried through the streets before cheering crowds in most of the population centres of the United Kingdom on its way to the games in London. The Olympic torch relay by which the flame is carried from Greece to the Olympic venue every four years (two years including the Winter Olympics) has nothing to do with the ancient games. It was instigated at the Nazi Olympics in Berlin in 1936 which were overseen by Hitler's propaganda chief and occultist, Joseph Goebbels. The major Nazis were all occultists and Satanists and everything they did was ritual in accordance with ancient satanic lore – Archontic lore. Goebbels had apparently persuaded Hitler to support the games as a means of promoting German pride and the Third Reich after 'Mein Führer' had once dismissed the Olympics as the work of 'Jews and Freemasons'. The Nazis were founded on a network of secret societies based on the same occult knowledge as the Freemasons. They knew how secret societies covertly manipulate and so they suppressed those that they didn't control. Carl Diem, the Secretary General of the Organising Committee of the Berlin Olympic Games,

is credited with launching the Olympic torch relay in 1936; but in a country so controlled by the Nazis, and with Nazism so founded on occult knowledge and rituals of ancient societies like Greece, there is no way that the idea came entirely from him. The torch or flame was used as the symbol in Babylon for the (Saturn) sun god Nimrod and we have this depicted most famously with the Statue of Liberty in New York Harbour with the Babylonian goddess Semiramis/Ishtar holding the torch and flame of Nimrod. No flame had been used at all in the modern era of the Olympics until the Amsterdam games of 1928, but the flame was kindled in the Netherlands to burn at the stadium for the duration. The same happened in Los Angeles in 1932 but in 1934, in the run up to the Berlin games, the International Olympic Committee agreed to German requests that a flame should be kindled from the rays of the sun in Olympia, Greece, home of the original games, and carried by torch to the host city. The 'Olympic' tradition of the flame relay had begun and was continued on the streets of Britain in 2012. Some 3,330 runners carried the flame to Berlin through Greece, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, Hungary, Austria, Czechoslovakia and Germany in 1936, while 7,000 did so across Britain in 2012 (Fig 440). On its way through Yugoslavia and Czechoslovakia in 1936 protesters were brutally dealt with in keeping with the 'Olympic spirit'. The Nazis of 1936 also made the Olympic (Saturn) rings

popular and brought them into widespread use at Olympic Games to .this day. Carl Diem, or his Nazi bosses, ordered that a milestone with carved Olympic rings be installed at the ancient site of Delphi before the torchbearers trotted off for Berlin. Later, two British writers visited Delphi and found the said milestone with its Olympic rings and apparently recorded in their work *History of the Ancient Games* that the ring symbol originated in ancient Greece when it was actually designed by the originator of the modern games and promoted to prominence by the Nazis. The original Olympic Games in Olympia are estimated to have begun in 776 BC and they continued for the next 1,170 years before they were banned by Emperor Theodosius I, the last Roman emperor to rule over both the eastern and western sections of the Roman Empire. Theodosius was a Christian extremist who began the persecution of paganism in 381 and this included a ban on pagan ritual even within private homes. The Olympic Games in Greece were believed to be a pagan ritual and so they were subject to the same suppression. The fact that the 'new' Christianity was the same pagan religion under another name clearly passed him by. It is said that a flame burned throughout the ancient games to commemorate the Greek god, our old friend Prometheus.



Figure 440: The Nazis introduced the Olympic torch relay ritual.

Frenzy of ritual and greed

The modern (Nazi-inspired) Olympic flame ritual begins when the flame is kindled in Greece by a 'high priestess' (a Greek stage actress) using a mirror to focus the rays of the morning sun at Olympia in the ruins of the temple dedicated to the goddess, Hera, queen of the Greek gods and the wife of the king, Zeus. The 2012 flame was placed in an urn and taken (after going out once) to the ruins of the nearby stadium where the ancient games were staged before it was carried by torch relay to Athens through towns and villages populated by desperate people trying to survive amid economic devastation coldly engineered by the same networks that ultimately

control the Olympics, its rituals and where the games are staged. Greek parents have given their children away because they can no longer feed them and, as a charity report declared at the time of torch relay, there were 13,000 homeless people in Athens alone sleeping in abandoned buildings or on the street. A 60-year-old Greek musician and his 91-year-old mother leaped to their deaths from their 5th floor apartment when financial pressures made them believe there was no point in going on. It was just one of many austerityrelated suicides in the country. There is so much sanctimonious crap spoken about the Olympics, often in hushed and reverent tones, when it is just a media and moneymaking frenzy of bloodline greed and corruption. Individuals and small businesses in Britain were threatened with arrest for using the Olympic symbol without paying to be an 'official sponsor' (handing over lots of loot). Webbers Property Services, a chain of estate agents in the west of England, created window displays when the Olympic flame was passing which featured the Olympic rings (made from plastic gym hoops) and Olympic torches (made from old 'For Sale' signs). But in a matter of hours the company was delivered a letter from the London organising committee, or LOCOG, demanding that it remove the displays immediately or face possible legal action because only official sponsors were allowed to display the Olympic rings or use the

words ‘London 2012’ and ‘Olympics’. The owner of the company said that they were just trying to get into the ‘Olympic spirit’. Well, if you want to do that, mate, you’ll need an open chequebook with quite a few noughts on it. LOCOG even confirmed that it had a ‘designated person’ with the torch relay seeking out ‘offenders’. The ‘Peoples’ Games’, eh? ‘Timeless Olympic values’? Taxpayers, via the government, pumped nine billion into the games during a recession, but were threatened for using the Olympic symbol or even the name. I can understand a ban on using the term ‘official sponsor’, but displaying the Olympic rings or using the words ‘London 2012’ and ‘Olympics’?? *Nonsense* – and all to serve the bloodline corporate coin on which the Olympic establishment is focused. Organisers banned all other vendors from selling chips (fries in America) anywhere near the Olympic stadium because sponsor McDonald’s had insisted on a monopoly. You could only have chips elsewhere if they were accompanied by fish. I kid you not, and it caused outrage. I agree it was ridiculous, but if only people and the media were as outraged about their children and grandchildren heading for a global fascist dictatorship run by Satanists as they were over the fate of fried potatoes. The Olympic movement has become a very sick joke, a multi-billion pound frenzy of corporate exploitation of fit and healthy people to sell complete shite to the population and ensure that they will never be

fit and healthy (Fig 441). Tom Chivers, assistant comment editor with the London *Telegraph*, wrote:



Figure 341: The corporation Olympics.

> Surely no one in the world really believes that the Olympic Games are a spirit-of-pureamateurism, Corinthian-values offering to the gods of Sport any more. It's an international corporate behemoth, with an official washing-up liquid (Fairy, courtesy of their owners and Worldwide Olympic Partners Procter & Gamble), an official credit card (Visa), an official sugary soft drink (Coca-Cola) and an official brand of chocolate (Cadbury). There's even an official financial services (Deloitte) and an official overnight parcel delivery service (UPS).

But, no, it is really about the Olympic spirit, honest it is. Lord Coe, formerly the athlete Sebastian Coe, chairman of the same warning-letter-sending LOCOG, said the following in Olympia after the flame was kindled:

> We are reminded this morning of sport's enduring and universal appeal, and the timeless Olympic values that transcend history and geography; values which, I believe, in these challenging times are more relevant than at any time before and particularly to young people the world over. In 1948, shortly after the Second World War, my predecessor stood where I am today and made the first tentative steps in turning the world from war to sport.

Turning the world from war? Does this guy never watch the news? I met Coe here and there when I was a sports presenter with the BBC and I can tell that this guy does 'pompous' on, appropriately, an Olympian scale. Coe made millions soon after the Olympics when he sold his private management consultancy firm, the Complete Leisure Group Limited, to Chime Communications which was heavily involved with sponsors at the Games. Chime was founded in the 1980s by Lord Bell, the close aide and PR spinner to Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher. Lord Coe was a Conservative Member of Parliament and chief of staff to then party leader William Hague who went on to become Foreign Secretary to Prime Minister David Cameron. Hague was a shareholder in Coe's company when it was sold to Chime and so enjoyed a nice post-Olympics windfall,

too. Well, that's the 'Olympic legacy' sorted out then.



Figure 442: An actress 'goddess' in Athens.



Figure 443: The princess and the miner's lamp: 'What does one do with this?'

Miner's lamp goes business class

Coe was in Athens for the handover of the flame from Greece to London. I watched the coverage live on the BBC just to see how the ritual unfolded. The word 'bizarre' came immediately to mind. The high priestess and her priestesses were back to prance around again and the flame was treated with god-like reverence. The high priestess (stage actress) lit the London flame from the Greek cauldron and it was officially received by the Queen's daughter, the Princess Royal, formerly Princess Anne, who walked out of the stadium holding what looked like a miner's lamp and the flame that Lord Coe insisted in his speech 'belongs to the world' (Figs 442

and 443). It's a bloody *flame*; in a miner's lamp. The House of Windsor's Princess Royal, from a family for whom flames and torches have especial meaning, strolled off with her miner's lamp and the 'flame that belongs to the world' and headed for the airport and England's green and pleasant land. From this point some of the language with regard to the flame described it in almost human terms and certainly as god-like. It was flown from Greece to England in a specially-painted British Airways jet, named Firefly (nice touch), in business class seats 1A and 1B. It is unknown what it had for dinner although whatever it was would surely have been well- done; but we are told that the flame travelled in four lanterns (miner's lamps) 'secured to the chair by a seatbelt and a Velcro strap'. Alongside them in seat 1C was a 'Metropolitan Police officer trained in fire-fighting' to 'keep an eye' on the flames for the 'entire 1,500-mile flight'. Make that *two* eyes, darling, will you? We're at 35,000 feet (Fig 444). The flame landed safety at the Royal Navy airbase at Culdrose in Cornwall where still more pompous over-the-top nonsense was spoken before it began its tour of the country courtesy of some 7,000 hands holding 7,000 different torches which those involved were allowed to keep. The official schedule described each daily route and then ended with 'overnight stop in so and so'. Where did the flame and its offspring in the miner's lamps stay overnight, I

wondered? Did they get it a nice hotel with en-suite room? I can't see that a bath and a shower would be required, but then the flame goes out many times, anyway, as it did immediately after being kindled at Olympia. They say that it was re-ignited with 'backup flames', but I bet some have been re-lit after the words 'Hey, Harry/Hans/Hernandez – you got a match?' The flame, in fact, spent every night in a cauldron leading to the big cauldron in the Olympic Stadium where it burned for the duration of the games. The symbol of the cauldron can be found in many ancient and occult rituals and beliefs, often with the symbolism of the womb (goddess). They are used in human sacrifice to symbolise the goddess of death and rebirth and in Greek mythology the witch Medea 'restored people to youth in a magic cauldron'. An estimated 10,000 people turned out to see Zara Phillips, the House of Windsor daughter of the Princess 'miner's lamp' Royal, arrive on horseback at Cheltenham racecourse in the west of England holding the Olympic torch with which she lit the cauldron for an overnight stop (Fig 445). The Olympic flame and cauldron are connected to the Greek goddess Hera and it is in the ruins of the temple in Olympia dedicated to 'her' that the flame is kindled. It's all ritual associated with the long history of bloodline worship of the gods and goddesses – their hidden Archontic masters. The flame route included the film set of the

BBC soap opera, *Eastenders*, when fictional characters ran through the set with the flame as a part of a special episode just before the opening of the games. Given the myths and fictions surrounding the Olympics, this could not be more apt. Fantasy promotes fantasy. The cauldron bedtime deal happened every evening and during the day unwitting people, both carrying the torch and watching it pass, were adding their energy to what it really represents. There would have been lovely, genuine people doing this and there are many who ran with the torch that had wonderful tales to tell of how they overcame adversity. That's great and I am not criticising them, only pointing out that they were caught in a mass occult ritual that they didn't understand while it masqueraded as the people's games and the 'Olympic spirit'. The flame is, like everything, an energy field, but not the same as any old flame that you see in any old fire. The ritualism surrounding the flame connects it vibrationally to the Demiurge-Archon frequency band and the focus of attention of the masses makes a connection through the flame to that force 'made from luminous fire' (Fig 446). This means that the electromagnetic fields of the attentive crowds were being trawled the whole time and if the flame could have been seen on an energetic level by the time it arrived at the Olympic Stadium it would have been a fantastic electromagnetic field fuelled by the collective energy of the people.



Figure 444: Seat of the fire.



Figure 445: Zara Phillips with flame and the cheering thousands.



Figure 446: If you could have seen the flame beyond the hologram it would have been an energetic field attracting the energy of public focus and attention.



Figure 447: The illuminated pyramids at the Olympic Stadium.

The Olympic mass ritual

I know many people will find this hard or even impossible to believe, but they are thinking 'physical' and that is only a holographic projection. It is in waveform and electromagnetic realms beyond human sight that the rituals are all happening. The flame – the by now colossal electromagnetic field with frequency connections to all that collective attention – ended its journey at the London Olympic Stadium built by the construction company of the *El*-lite Scottish McAlpine family (see Thatcher's mate Lord McAlpine) on land polluted by radioactive waste. Shining down were the stadium floodlights designed as pyramids with

illuminated capstones (Fig 447). Looking on were the official Olympic mascots depicting the single or all-seeing eye and the games logo was also blatant symbolism with '2012' clearly representing the word 'Zion' – Saturn (Figs 448 and 449). The date of the opening ceremony (ritual) was July 27th – a very significant day in the satanic calendar. The days between July 20th and 26th are for 'abduction, ceremonial preparation and holding a sacrificial victim for the 'Grand Climax' on ... *July 27th*. This is the day that satanic lore demands the sacrificing of female children and adults. If there were not children and adults being sacrificed within the stadium, probably right underneath the Olympic cauldron as it was lit then I would be staggered. The attention of the 80,000 people in the stadium and the estimated billion-strong worldwide television audience was focussed on the flame even more because it was not ignited in the usual way. Instead of one person lighting one flame, seven young British athletes each lit a flame on the ground which went on to light 205 individual 'petals' which then came together technologically to form the Olympic flame. It was encircled by athletes from the competing nations with a billion people focussed on the flame as it came together. The effect of this on the global electromagnetic field would have been highly significant especially in London and the UK (Fig 450). You can see what happened when

censors picked up the dramatic spike in the field at the time that global attention and emotional reaction was focused on the events of 9/11(Fig 450). The opening and closing ceremonies were full of occult and Archontic themes. We had the theme of 'green and pleasant land' from the poem/hymn 'Jerusalem' by William Blake which I will return to later, and a central feature throughout was a mock-up of Glastonbury Tor, one of Britain's biggest earth-energy power centres. The opening ceremony depicted the land being devastated by the Britain-inspired Industrial Revolution fuelled by Rothschild-type figures amid a dirty and bleak setting that encapsulated the machine-like mind and ugliness (distortion) of everything the Archons touch and change (Fig 451). This part of the ceremony was called 'Pandemonium' – from John Milton's *Paradise Lost*. As I said earlier, Pan-demon-ium ('All-demon-place') was Milton's 'high capital of Satan and all his peers'. The ceremony opened with the sound of a gigantic bell (Baal) weighing 23 tonnes (twice the size of Big Ben) and made especially for the Olympics. It was the largest harmonically-tuned bell in the world. All this for just one 'clang', but money was no problem with a budget for the opening ceremony of £27 million. The bell was inscribed with the words 'Be not afraid; the isle is full of noises', a quote from *The Tempest*, the play wrongly attributed to William Shakespeare, but that is another story. These

words are spoken by the character of Caliban who is described as a hideous, monstrous being; part fish, part beast and part man and the offspring of the Devil and his mother, the witch Sycorax. The opening ceremony was certainly full of noises with a million watt sound system and 500 speakers as music pounded out under the orchestration of the appropriately-named techno group, Underworld, the music directors of the games. The mammoth sound (vibration/frequency) and the constantly flashing lights, fireworks and fast-changing scenes would have bombarded the senses of the conscious mind into overload – and this is when the subconscious can be accessed while conscious attention is unable to process everything that it is seeing and hearing. The watching public have no idea of what is happening before their eyes and within their subconscious as these mass rituals and the symbols infiltrate the psyche of the unsuspecting.



Figure 448: The all-seeing eye Olympic mascots with the pyramids in the background.

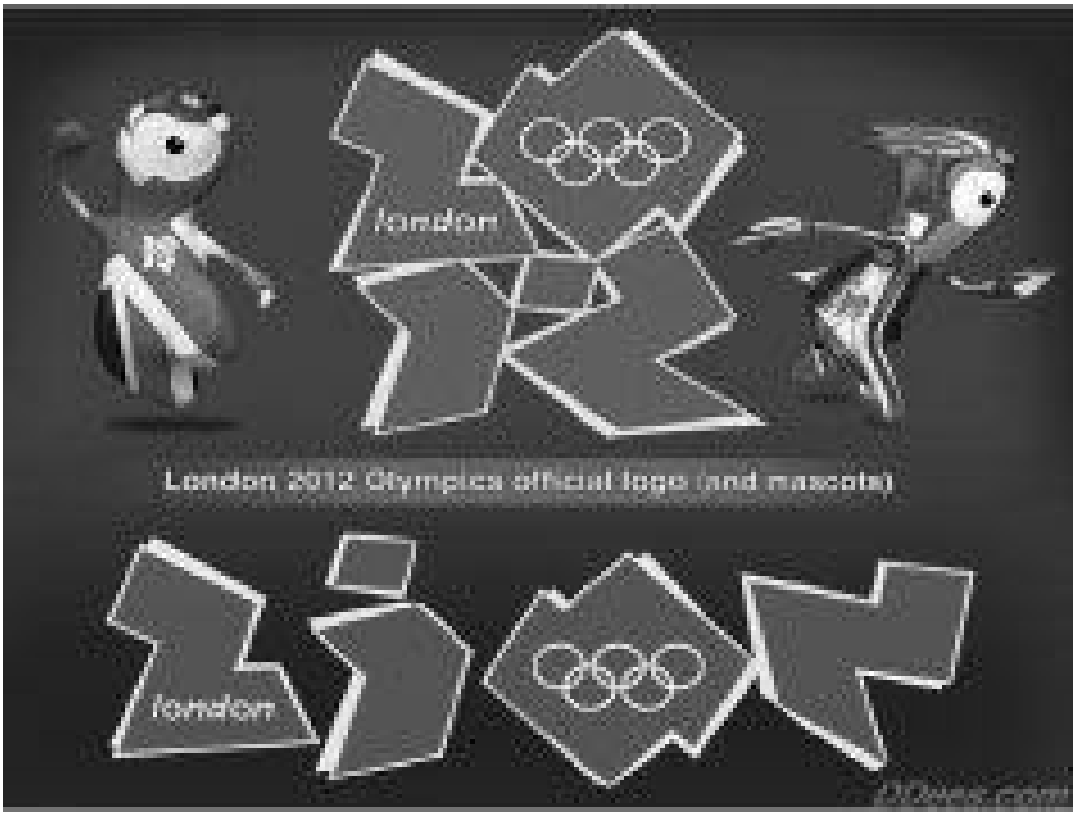


Figure 449: The London 2012 logo was clearly meant to say Zion.



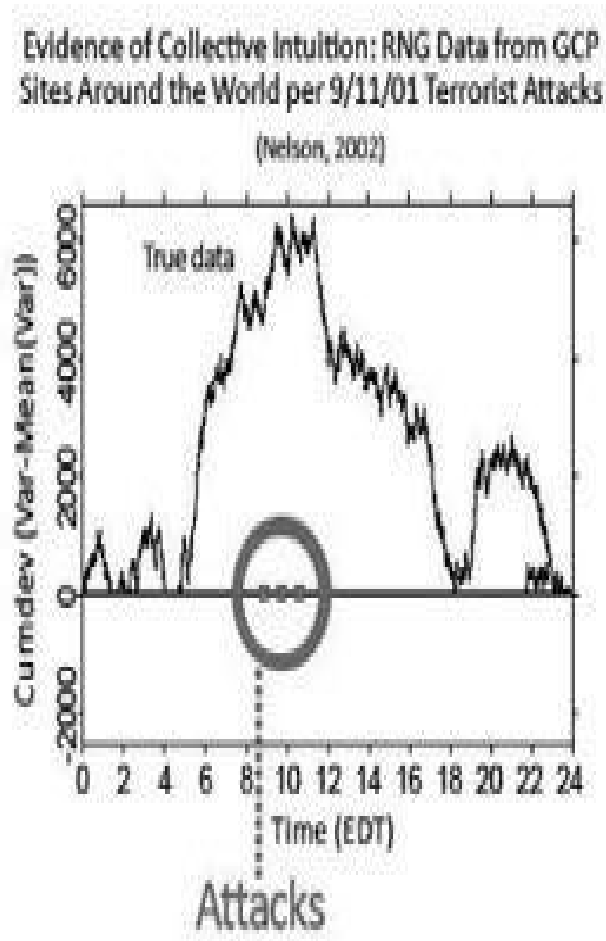


Figure 450: The global focus of attention on the Olympic flame in London and the dramatic spike in the Earth energy field from the public response to the 9/11 attacks.



Figure 451: Archon world in the Olympic opening ceremony.

Demons and children

Nearly a thousand pre-pubescent children took part and we had many of them in pyjamas in lines of hospital beds cowering beneath a giant demon that hovered over them (Fig 452). Then there was what looked clearly like the portrayal of sperm connecting with the flying Olympic (Saturn) rings and followed by the birth of a very sinister-looking giant baby (Figs 453 and 454). The bizarre children-demon sequence was introduced by J R Rowling, writer of the occult *Harry Potter* children's books, who read a passage from *Peter Pan* (the goathuman Pan, the Saturn god). J M Barrie's original *Peter Pan* was a bloodthirsty and cruel kidnapper and

killer of children and the sequence continued with the appearance of the child catcher from *Chitty Chitty Bang Bang* (Fig 455). What was all this doing in the opening ceremony to a sporting event? Princess Diana grew up on the Windsor's estate at Sandringham in Norfolk and said she was invited to go over to the main palace during school holidays and watch a film with the royal children. She said that year after year it was *Chitty Chitty Bang Bang* – the story of a Jimmy Savile-type child-snatcher who lures his victims with lollipops and takes them to a prison on the orders from the evil rulers of Vulgaria, Baron and Baroness Bomburst. Princess Diana once said:



Figure 452: Lines of children in beds and the giant demonic figures.

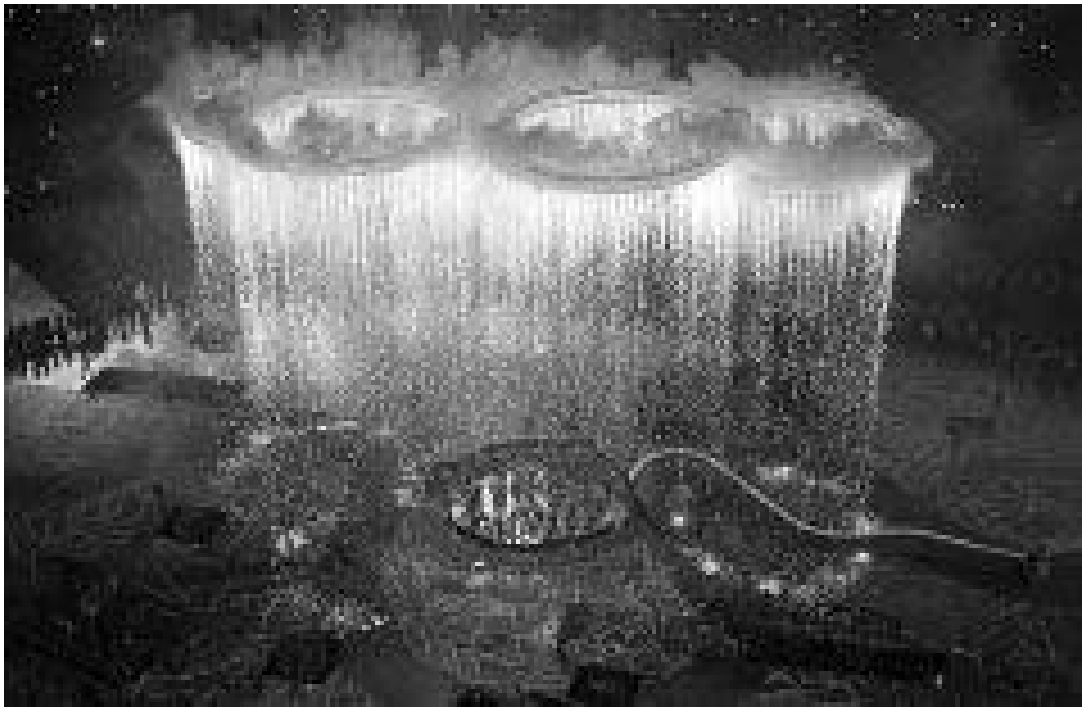


Figure 453: The sperm-like image under the rings of fire.



Figure 454: The strange giant baby.



Figure 455: The Chitty Chitty children catcher..



Figure 456: Annie Lennox on the ship of Satan.

> We were all shunted over to Sandringham for holidays. Used to go and see *'Chitty Chitty Bang Bang'*, the film. We hated it so much. We hated going over there. The atmosphere was always very STRANGE when we went there and I used to kick and fight anyone who tried to make us go over there and Daddy was most insistent because it was rude.
>
> I said I didn't want to see *'Chitty Chitty Bang Bang'* for the third year running. Holidays were always very grim because we had a four-week holiday.

The atmosphere was strange in the midst of a satanic family in a satanic palace. I can't think why. The whole Olympic opening ceremony was deluged with satanic, Saturnic and other occult themes, symbolism and numerology and it was much the same with the closing ceremony. We had people building a pyramid which the participants then lay down to worship and a very dark sequence with singer Annie Lennox on a boat with the figure meant to portray Satan waving his wings behind her while the whole scene was bathed in red light (Fig 456). This is more Saturn symbolism. The pre-cataclysmic Saturn and its luminous crescent were symbolised as the Saturn God sailing or flying on his heavenly boat (Figs 457 and 458). The Egyptians portrayed their god Horus on his crescent boat and the same symbolism can be seen on a Freemason's lodge at Newport on the Isle of Wight (Fig 459). The 'star' of the

closing ceremony was not surprisingly the phoenix which dominated the final sequence (Fig 460). It was like watching *The Olympic Guide to Archontic Symbolism*. Once I heard that London was bidding for the 2012 games it was obvious that they were going to win. London, a prime energy and operational centre for the global conspiracy, and the mythical (and it was mythical) year of 2012, had a relationship so symbiotic that they had to go together. London did, of course, win the bid because the games go wherever the Archon bloodlines decide they want to locate their next global ritual to be watched by billions and vampire energy while sending subliminal programming the other way. Sport itself is orchestrated by the Archon networks as a hijacker and diverter of public attention – football/soccer is the biggest example worldwide along with the Olympics and the Super Bowl in the United States. I like sport, up to a point, but when you become totally consumed by it to the exclusion of almost everything else – they gotcha. The Olympic ceremonies were overseen by a po-faced Queen who would have known exactly what it all meant after a lifetime of being schooled in the occult arts. All the events where people gather to focus their attention on people and symbols of the Archontic conspiracy are mass rituals to vampire energy and encode thought patterns and perceptions. This is the case with royal pomp and ceremony, religious gatherings of all kinds,

political rallies, sporting events and music concerts. Not necessarily all sport and music events, but those where there is hostility among the crowd and low-vibrational music and symbolism on the stage. That means most of them these days. You could not think of an apparently more contrasting scene and sense of reality than Muslims circling the Kaaba in Mecca at the Hajj and Madonna belting out a number at the Super Bowl, but the effect is the same because they are mass Archontic rituals (Figs 461 and 462). The participants don't know, but the orchestrators certainly do. The Olympic 'ideal' is in the same league of bullshit as governments working in the interests of the people and religions preaching love, compassion and peace. UN secretary general Ban Ki Moon appeared by video at the opening ceremony in London to say: 'I call on warring parties everywhere to lay down their weapons during the Games.' What about afterwards, mate? It was just another line from the bullshit factory. As he spoke, Britain and especially London had been turned into a military-police state with 13,500 military personnel, 12,500 police officers (Britain's biggest pre-planned police operation in history) and 23,500 private 'security guards' (increased from the estimated 10,000). These were joined by a thousand armed US FBI and 'diplomatic' agents. HMS Ocean, the Royal Navy's biggest ship, was berthed on the River Thames for the duration as the base for Lynx helicopters

and Royal Marine snipers; there were surface-to-air missile launchers deployed on London domestic rooftops and an 11-mile, 5,000-volt capacity electric security fence dividing the main Olympic area from the rest of the capital. The games were used to fund and justify a vast expansion of ‘scanners, biometric ID cards, number-plate and facial-recognition CCTV systems, disease tracking systems, new police control centres and checkpoints’. New laws were passed to make legal the use of force (including by private security companies) to remove protestors and any display of perceived commercial use of Olympic names and logos by unlicensed people. The fact that the British government has a policy of replacing much of the traditional police force with private security firms is just a coincidence, of course.

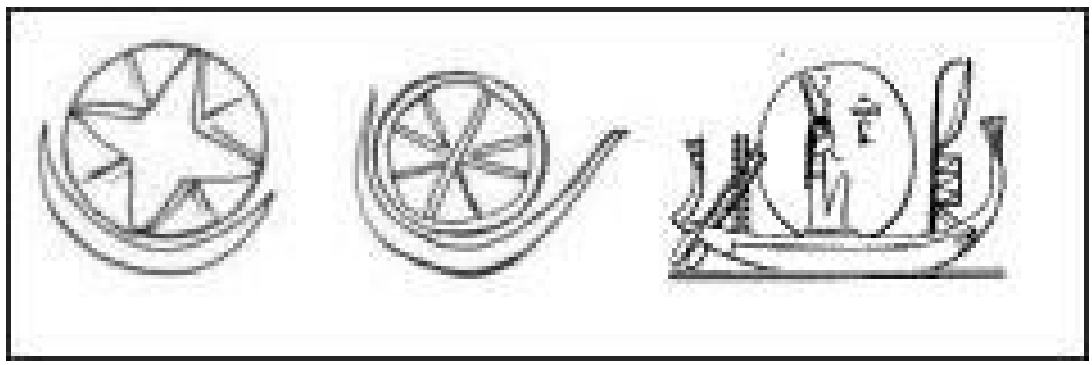


Figure 457: Saturn as a heavenly boat.



Figure 458: The Egyptian god Horus sailing his heavenly boat.

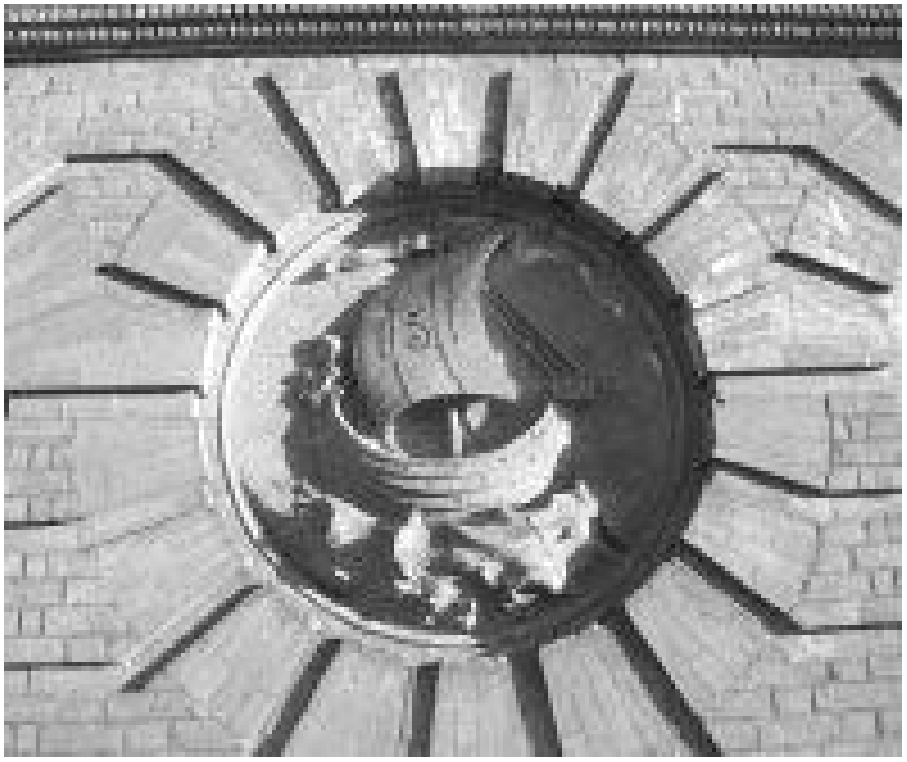


Figure 459: The ship symbol on the outside of a Freemason lodge in Newport, Isle of Wight.



Figure 460: The rising phoenix dominated the end of the Olympic closing ceremony in London.

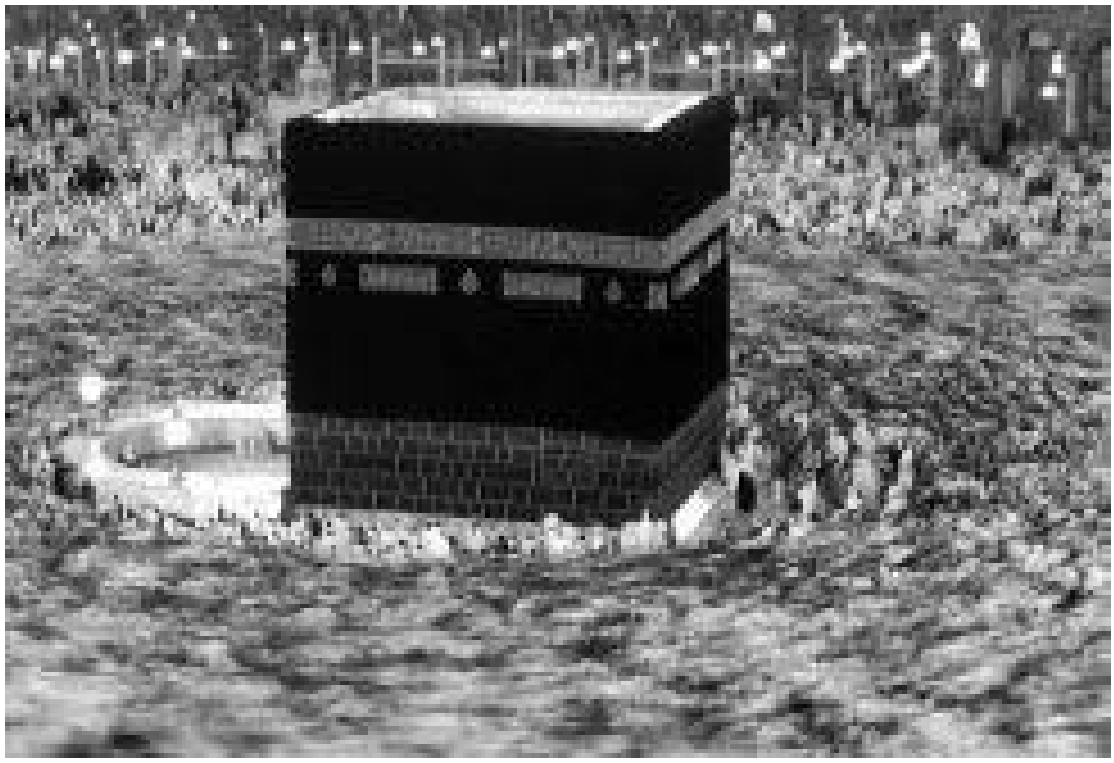


Figure 461: Energy trawling at Mecca…

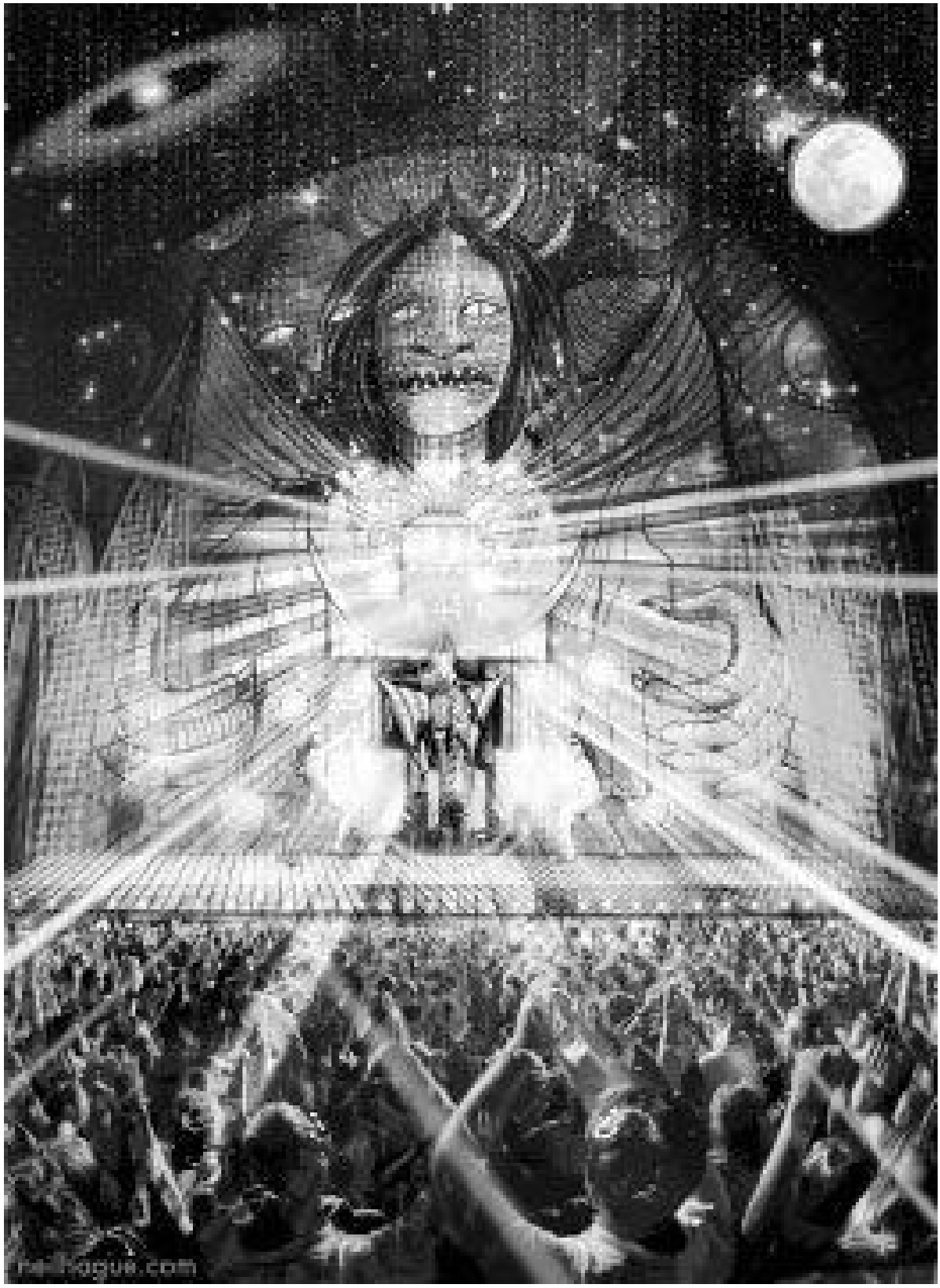
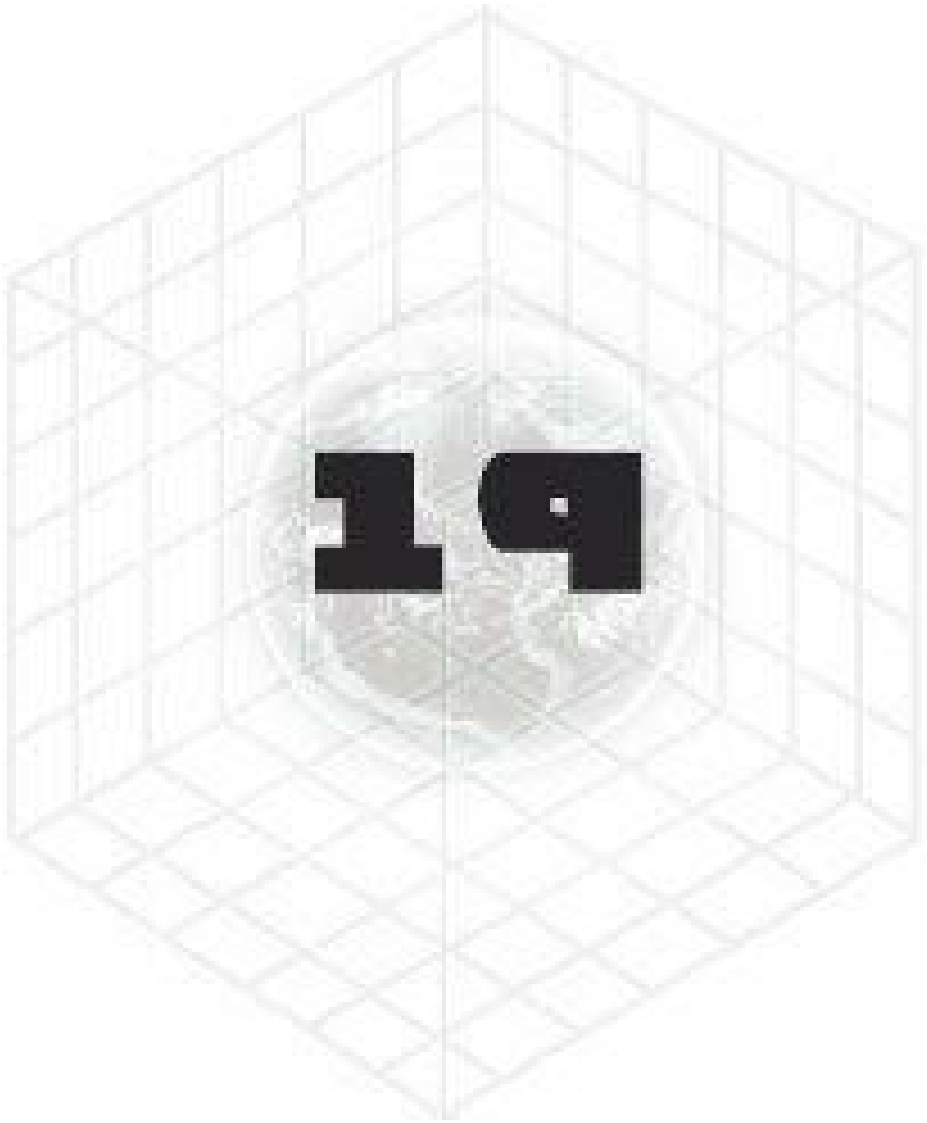


Figure 462: … and at symbol-dominated music events

A simple rule of thumb or any other digit: if the *El*-lite

are promoting something, whatever it may be, it is not good for the target population. No ifs, no buts, no prevarication – that's it.



The Matrix is a standing wave (and so is DNA)

If the butterfly wings its way to the sweet light that attracts it, it's only because it doesn't know that the fire can consume it.

Giordano Bruno

There is an original mathematical and geometrical order in the form of sequences such as golden ratio, Pi and the Fibonacci sequence of numbers which can be found throughout nature including the proportions of the human body. Ancient initiates employed these and other sequences in their great buildings and temples. They knew that these digital and geometrical states reflect energetic waveform patterns and if you can design the proportions of a building in mathematical and geometrical harmony then the energetic expression of that harmony (expanded awareness) will fill your building or temple. Waveform states are numbers and numbers are waveform states.

The Matrix has been designed to cause a schism in that harmony by distorting digital, waveform and holographic states because the Demiurge-Archons are themselves a distortion and cannot exist within energetic harmony. They don't have creative imagination because of their distortion and to have power over humans they must make us even more distorted than they are – in the land of the blind the one-eyed man is king. The Matrix and its vibrational/digital distortion are being constantly expanded, underpinned and supported by overt (for those who have eyes to see) and covert means. I was approached by a man called Steve Clarke from the north of England who has long experience in the music industry which has naturally given him an appreciation of

the effects of vibration. He told me that over the years he has identified recurring digital codes (a digital expression of a waveform state) throughout human society. Many others have done the same since ancient times. The art of numerology is based on reading the digital level of reality. Many of the recurring numbers that Steve Clarke has identified relate to the phenomenon called harmonics (also known as overtones). To put this is in the simplest terms, harmonic frequencies are an expression of the prime frequency in any situation. When someone plucks a guitar or violin string to, say, note A (440 Hertz, or 440 vibrations per second) this is the prime or fundamental frequency; but at the same time this triggers other frequencies in a recurring and predictable sequence that together produce the music that we hear. The prime frequency, in this case 440 Hertz, is known as the first harmonic; but the effect of this frequency generates others at 800 Hz (the second harmonic); 1320 Hz (third harmonic); and 1760 Hz (fourth harmonic). The Matrix and its Archon manipulators dictate human perception in the same way by controlling the prime or dominant frequencies and by definition the harmonic frequencies that follow from them. The recurring numbers or digital sequences identified by today's researchers and others throughout history reflect both prime frequencies and their harmonics, and the themes make total sense from the perspective of my

work over the years of identifying and exposing the Matrix. The Archons literally set the 'tone' or tones and they have used genetic engineering and other energetic techniques to synchronise the human Body-Mind with those tones or frequencies. I contend that the Matrix is a construct based on standing waves. These are created when identical waves 'collide' and cancel each other out in terms of forward movement. The effect is that the waves resonate without directional impetus like someone running on the spot. If you shake your hand while not moving your arm in any direction you are symbolising a standing wave. Now what I am about to say is absolutely cutting edge. It opens the door to understanding how the Matrix works at the deepest level and how its control can be broken. This insight hit me like a train as I was writing this chapter and it relates to what a standing wave looks like (Figs 463). The waves take the form of peaks and troughs as one wave cancels out the other to create a single resonating wave 'running on the spot'. The height of the peaks depends on the frequency of the wave. Now what does this remind you of? Yes ... *DNA* (Fig 464). I have been emphasising over and over in this book and for so many years that there *is* no 'physical' and this totality must include DNA. It only appears to have physicality because of the way we decode waveform information into holographic reality. DNA is a *waveform* phenomenon and every other state is

only a decoded version of the waveform fields. DNA is in effect a sound wave and can be changed by sound waves that entrain its frequency with their own. ‘Entrainment’ is a term that describes how the most dominant frequency will bring others into line. If you have three violins playing the same note (dominant frequency) then the strings of another violin placed nearby will begin to vibrate to the same frequency. There is harmonious entrainment when the prime frequencies of the true universe entrain everything into collective harmony and there is destructive entrainment when disharmonious frequencies entrain other frequencies (like the Earth and human energy fields) into a state of distortion and imbalance. The latter is what the Archon Matrix is doing to distort individual and collective perceptions of reality. Most humans are held fast by the dominant frequency (the Matrix) but when enough people open their minds to Consciousness humanity can easily become the dominant frequency and the Matrix is no more. The Archons bloodlines have a differently-coded DNA which allows them to decode what humans normally can’t and this is done for added advantage. When the Archon Satanist and former British Prime Minister Ted Heath was ‘scanning’ my energy field in 1989 he was seeing levels of me that most others can’t see which explains the very inquisitive look on his face that said ‘What do we have here?’

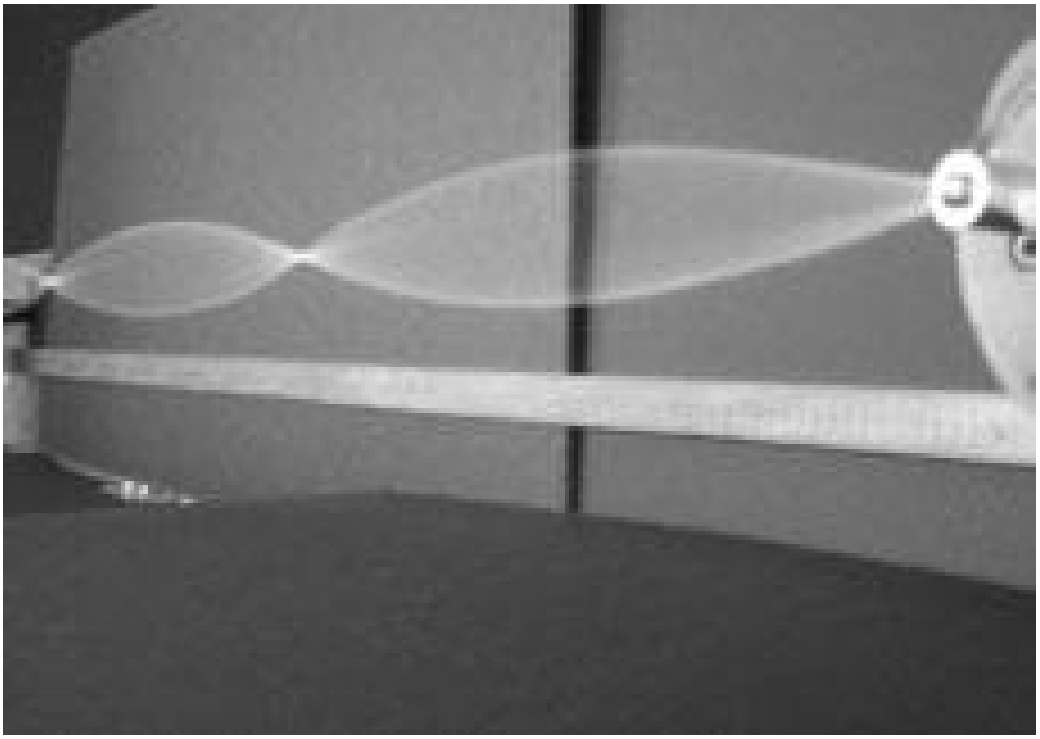


Figure 463: A standing wave created by vibration.

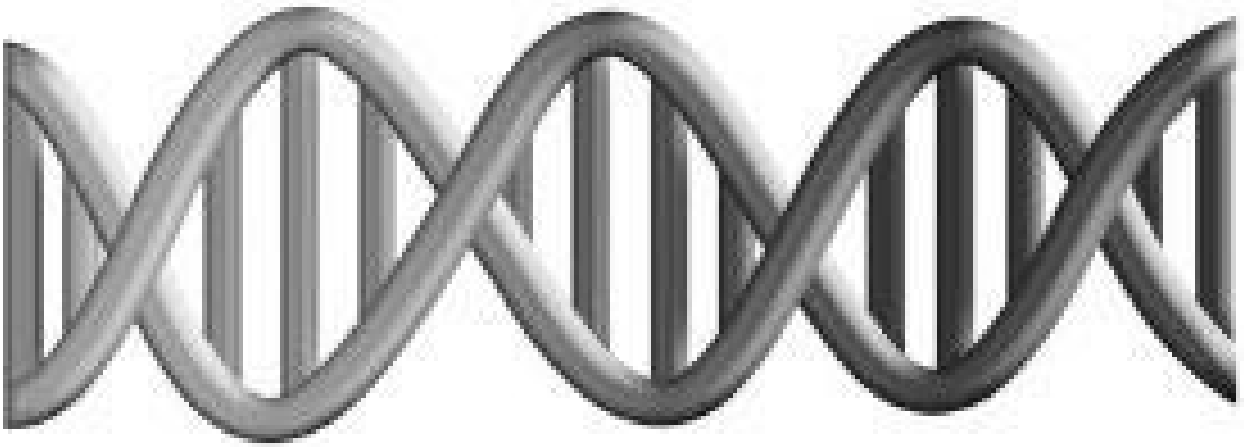


Figure 464: A standing wave and DNA.

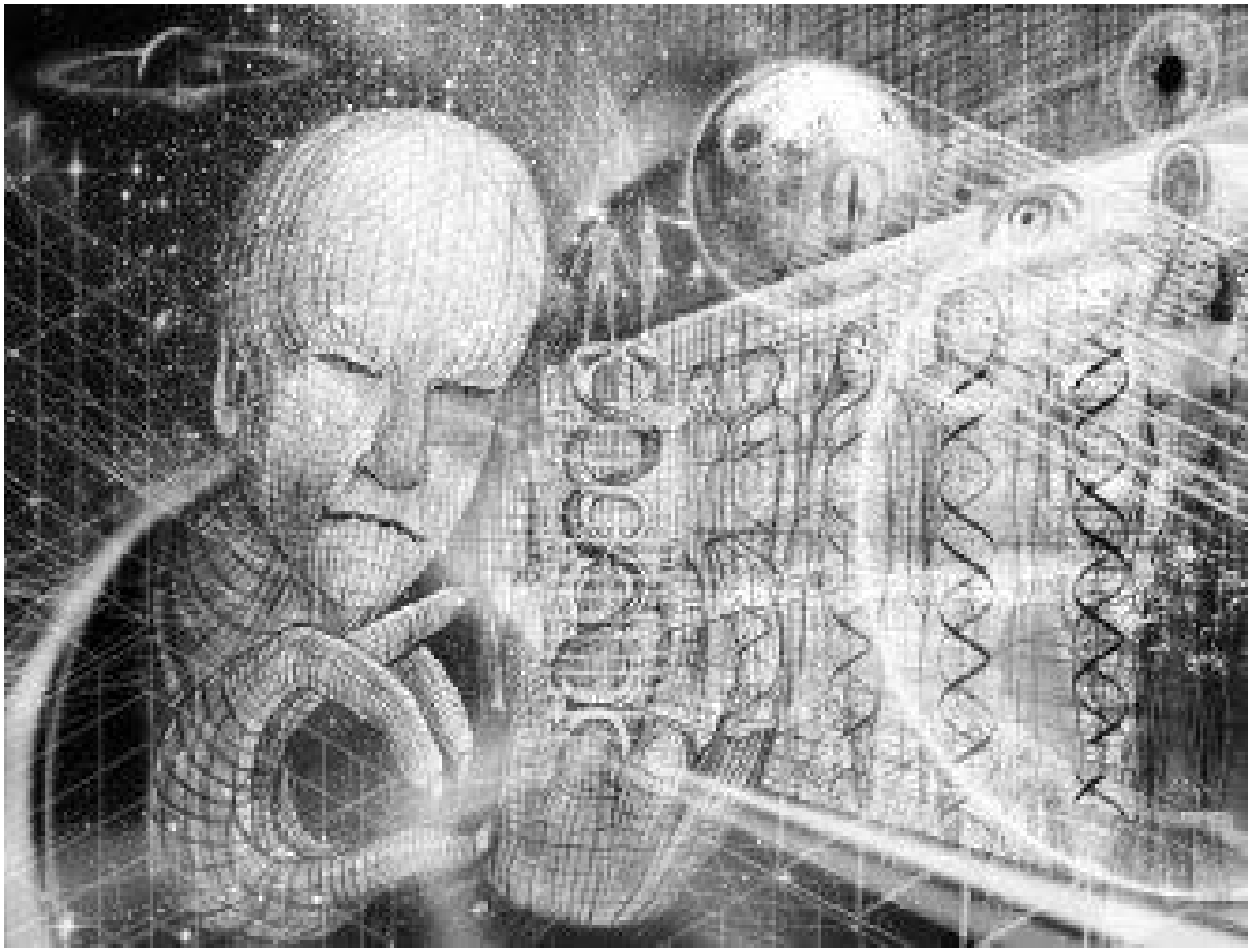


Figure 465: Humanity has been tuned to the Matrix and if your attention is focussed only on the five senses this will be your only conscious reality.



Figure 466: The lie/closed mind standing wave.

It is said that we can't see the Matrix, but we *can*. Look at DNA and there it is because the Matrix has entrained human DNA with the Matrix (the sound information broadcast from Saturn, the moon and wherever else). This has changed the original RNA/DNA frequency state and synchronised it with the frequency band of the Matrix. There is no need for 'aliens' to have sex with human women to change the human form and the source to

which it is tuned. It can potentially be done that way, though not very quickly, but it doesn't have to be if you know what you are doing. You send out an initial broadcast frequency that syncs with RNA/DNA and the two begin to resonate in harmony. Then you begin to change your broadcast frequency and if it is the dominant or prime one you take the frequency of DNA with you. If you can change RNA then it will transfer the new program to DNA and when this happens DNA ceases to be synchronised with the former reality and starts to decode a new reality – the fake reality of the Matrix (Fig 465). In this way the old world became the new and this is how the Hack was achieved. The effect of the frequency change also closed down many other strands of DNA (sound or frequency systems) leaving us with only the two that allow us only to perceive the tiny frequency band of the Matrix or, in fact, a tiny frequency band even within the Matrix – what we call visible light. This causes people in Body-Mind to be dominated by the five senses (realm of the Matrix). Many of those frequency strands of DNA blocked by Matrix entrainment connected humans with the greater reality and so the only way out of the Matrix frequency prison is opening Body-Mind to Consciousness that is *beyond* the Matrix. When we move our point of attention from purely five sense reality (Matrix) into Consciousness (beyond the Matrix) we can suddenly see what is happening. We are, in terms of our

point of observation and source of insight, outside looking in. Put another way we are in this world but not *of* it. You may recall, too, that I talked earlier about how closed minds create a *standing wave* between the lies that we are given as truth and the inability to open the mind to possibility beyond the lie. These are also Matrix standing waves (Fig 466). The frequency wall of the standing wave Matrix is what scientists call the speed of light. The Consciousness that I am talking about operates outside the speed of light while Body-Mind is within the speed of light. The Archons could not and cannot change everything about the human form and its receiver-transmitter systems because there are other forces at work such as the 'natural' vibrational blueprint pulling the other way like a rubber band trying to bounce back. They were also limited by the fact that much of original had to be left in situ or the body-computer could not interact with the Matrix, which is only a bad copy of the original reality. But what they *can* do, and have done, is significantly distort what should be and they constantly try to expand and protect this distortion in a myriad of ways, with music right up there with any of them.

Going where the music takes me?

If you put the words 'Ruben's Tube' into a YouTube search you will see a short video showing the effect on standing waves of different frequencies including music.

The effect on human reality of sound and its expression called music cannot be overstated and the Archon bloodlines and secret societies work so hard to control and manipulate the music industry. Are you an artist playing music that will distort and so enslave the human energy field? Well, you are likely to become a big star then with the major music corporations and media giving you every support (see Madonna, Lady Gaga, Jay-Z, the list would fill a library). Are you making music that harmonises, expands and awakens the human energy field? Well, you're on your own and the corporations will do everything they can to block you. Be very careful what you listen to (Fig 467). It is highly significant that the standard music frequency or 'concert pitch' (vibration) has been officially (bloodline) set at 440 Hertz for note A which then plays out with corresponding change to all the other notes. This was adopted by the American Federation of Musicians in 1917 and became the US standard in1920. The Nazi regime in Germany imposed the A = 440Hz frequency in 1939 and Nazi propaganda minister Joseph Goebbels sought to make this a global standardisation. He didn't manage to do that, but others in the Archon bloodline cabal did so and in 1955 the International Organization for Standardization made 440 the world standard. The manipulating force in the background was the Archon and Rothschild Zionist Rockefellers via the Rockefeller Foundation, one of their

‘taxexempt foundations’ that allow them to fund the conspiracy without paying tax. They are promoted as vehicles of ‘philanthropy’ when they are funding the Archon agenda. The police state is now employing excruciatingly painful sound technology to scatter peaceful protests and the manipulation of music is founded on the same principle. Sound (vibration) which is in sync with the human energy field can be beneficial for body, mind and emotional harmony; and sound (vibration) that is out of sync can generate body, mind and emotional disharmony – *distortion* – and the more out of sync it is the greater the damage, as we see with the sound frequencies used on protestors. What better way to constantly underpin this energetic distortion of the Matrix-DNA connection than to encode it into the very frequencies used by the global music industry in all its multiple forms? People are hearing music all the time, on the radio, television, and through all the various personal technologies of today. Music is everywhere and music is made by *vibration*. The principle of distortion through music is so simple – and remember what heavy metal music does to water crystals as revealed by the image earlier in the book. Some researchers say that the frequency of 8Hz harmonises the two hemispheres of the brain into a whole-brain state and, by definition, there will other frequencies that stop the two hemispheres from experiencing a whole-brain connection. These are

the frequencies bombarding us all the time and when you realise that research into the effects of music and other sound vibration on human health, mind and emotions has been funded by the Archon Rockefeller family and the Archon US military it makes perfect sense of it all.



Figure 465: Music can awaken or slam the vibrational door.

As it was ...

Before the standardisation of concert pitch at 440Hz, the

frequency was largely 432 Hz, although people chose a variety of pitch frequencies and also tuned instruments to the frequencies of the voices involved in a performance. The original Stradivarius violin was designed to be tuned to 432 which is a multiple of 54 cycles of 8 (8Hz is said to harmonise both sides of the brain as I mentioned). The universe beyond the Matrix would appear be founded on a series of frequencies and harmonics that include 72, 144 and 432 which is interesting because 72 is 9 x *8* and 144 is 18 x *8*, as 432 is 54 x 8. The square root (multiples of a number within another number) of the official speed of light (the edge of the Matrix where it meets the real universe) is 432. The diameter of the Sun is 864,000 miles and 864 = 2 x 432. The diameter of the Moon is 2160 miles and 2160 = 5 x 432. The mathematics of the Sun and Moon always seem to be involved somewhere. You can see something in everything if you set out to make it fit, but numbers like 8, 72, 144, 432 and others recur far too often for them not to be significant to the digital level of the universal construct and the Matrix Hack. It is stretching the bounds of coincidence to believe that changing the pitch frequency from 432Hz (and all the other frequencies or 'notes' which come from that) was not carefully planned, especially with the documented involvement of the infamous Rothschild subordinates, the Rockefellers. It might be noted that 440 is 55 x 8, but

440 is not an (ever- recurring) ‘sacred number’ that breaks out through harmonics into other ‘sacred’ numbers like 144. But 432 *is* and does, and its harmonic numbers relate to ‘sacred’ (harmonising) geometry. The new standard frequency of 440Hz may not seem far from 432, but it is enough to distort the natural order. It makes sense, too, of what a Japanese music expert told me on a visit to the country some years ago when she said that modern recordings of great composers like Mozart don’t sound the same because they are no longer produced in the original frequency for which they were written. This is another example of deleting everything that could have an awakening effect. The Schiller Institute, headquartered in Washington DC, has been campaigning for a return to the 432 musical pitch and they published an article on their website by Jonathan Tennenbaum of the Fusion Energy Foundation in Germany which first appeared in *Fidelio* magazine. He writes:

> The recent rediscoveries of the vibratory/oscillatory nature of the universe indicates that current contemporary A=440Hz international concert pitch standard may possibly generate an unhealthy effect or anti-social behavior in the consciousness of human beings. A=440Hz as a standard for concert pitch possibly may bring an unnatural 8 Hz dissonant change in how we think.
>
> Our inner ear for example works on the basis of Phi dampening. The waters of our inner ears rely on Fibonacci spiral dampening through

the seashell-like structure of the cochlea to keep us feeling centred or grounded. This Fibonacci spiral shape helps cancel out certain inertial standing wave interference patterns, like a Helmholtz resonator, in order to keep us properly balanced with the natural environment around us. When the inner ear is in stress by artificial means, we can experience a type of 'fog like' condition or feel 'spaced out'.

The natural Phi shape of the cochlea can be found planet-wide in a majority of natural organicbased life. DNA also operates on Phi and Fibonacci principles and can oscillate to protect itself from the environment and stress from dissonant interference patterns of mechanical and electromagnetic waves. Artificial equal temperaments of higher pitch may possibly affect the abilities of DNA to regulate our genetic make-up properly.

DNA resonates the language of music and not syntax binary. Great research by composer Stuart Mitchell and peers have revealed that DNA is a cosmic musical score operating triplets of rhythm at over 3,000 beats per minute. Stuart's ground-breaking work now allows us to hear the symphony of DNA in real time, proving that there is no such thing as 'junk' in our divine blueprint and allowing us to hear the cosmic song of the human genome.

The theme returns again. The vibration of music can harmonise or distort the function of DNA receiver-transmission. Dr Andrija Puharich, an American medical and parapsychological researcher, discovered around the time that I was born in the 1950s how frequencies affect behaviour and perception. He used frequencies to change behaviour by changing DNA and its 'encoder/decoder' RNA. Interestingly, he realised in his

research that psychic people operate on 8Hz when they are connecting with other realities – this is what happens when we become whole-brained. This is what genuine psychics are at the time they are open to 'beyond', and being inter-dimensional awareness is supposed to be our natural state, but that is the last thing the Archons want us to be because we would see the game for what it is. Dr Puharich found that frequencies of 10.80Hz produce 'riotous behaviour' and 6.6Hz makes people depressed. The Archon Control System broadcasts inaudible communications across an area on the riotous behaviour frequency when they want to start or escalate a riot which allows them to justify more extreme policing and surveillance. There is also a frequency that they use to create mass hysteria among those who entrain with it. This is done when they want a mass response of fear and outrage that leads to support for a war or some other Archon imposition. Those who expanded their point of attention in some form of Consciousness will not be affected to the same extent, or even at all if they expanded enough because they won't entrain with the frequency. Humanity is being manipulated in ways that most people couldn't even conceive while their sense of reality is hijacked by TV game shows and whatever bollocks that Simon Cowell is currently peddling for mega-bucks as entertainment. In fact, they are being programmed *while* they are

watching this crap and everything else on the television networks of the world. Watching television while unaware of what it is doing puts you in the same brain-wave state as a hypnotic trance. This allows subliminal ('below-threshold') messages to be broadcast to the subconscious mind that later filter through to the conscious mind as apparently the person's own thoughts, perceptions and emotional responses. This is not done by the programme makers who largely have no idea that this is going on. The subliminal communications are encoded during the process of delivering the programmes (*mind*-programmes) into peoples' homes. Emerging digital television makes this even more effective because it delivers information closer to holographic form. I have had my eye on the digital changeover for some time because of the speed with which this has been rushed through and imposed – even making the public buy new car radios eventually as all broadcasting moves to digital. The whole thing was, to me, a rat without deodorant. This made me particularly interested when numbers researcher Steve Clarke told me that recurring frequencies and their harmonics which he had identified could be found encoded in digital television technology. Television and radio have been accessing Body-Mind via at the waveform level up to this point, but now they are opening the door at the digital level which is only one stage from the holographic realm

and the ‘done-deal’ of what we perceive as ‘physical’ reality. This means less potential for filtering out the messages before they become perceptions and behaviour and it also frees the former analogue frequencies for other technologies including the planned human microchips.

The ‘music’ of buildings and symbols

It is not only the obvious expressions of vibration like music and broadcasting that are used to underpin the Matrix and distort and suppress human awareness. Ancient initiates of the Mystery Schools before their infiltration used building geometry and symbols to resonate harmonious frequencies, but the reverse is also the case. The knowledge is not good or bad, but the application of it can be. I have been aware of the principle of using buildings and street plans to produce collective energetic (information) patterns in cities and whole countries for many years going back to the 1990s. I have exposed this in my books since *The Biggest Secret*, first published in 1998. I have highlighted the street plan of Washington DC which has a maze of esoteric symbols encoded in roads systems, statues and buildings. All holographic form is an expression of waveform energetic states and if you get the geometry right then you will generate the energy which that geometry holographically represents. Foster Bailey

(1888-1977) was a Freemason, National Secretary of Madame Blavatsky's Theosophical Society, and co-founder of the Lucis [Lucifer] Trust which promoted the works his wife, the occultist Alice Bailey. He said: 'A symbol veils or hides a secret, and it is that which veils mysterious forces. These energies when released can have a potent effect.' Satanism and the Archon secret society network invert symbols to make that potent effect as distorting as possible. There are distorted and inverted satanic pentagrams in the street plan of Washington, one with its inverted point fixed on the White House and the other on Capitol Hill (Figs 468 and 469). Albert Pike, one of the pre-eminent American Freemasons of the 19th century, and a founder of the Ku Klux Klan, wrote in his book, *Morals and Dogma*, that the pentagram 'has been regarded as an emblem of Omniscience, or All-Seeing Eye, which to the Egyptian Initiates was the emblem of Osiris, the Creator [Saturn]'. The official focus of government in the United States is Capitol Hill but this is not a political building at all; that is only the cover story. It is a satanic (Saturnic) temple and that's why so many satanic decisions are made there and why the souls of the overwhelming majority of those who work there have been sold to the agenda of the Demiurge and the Archons. 'Capitol Hill' means 'Hill of the Skull' and was named after Capitoline Hill, one of the seven hills of bloodline-established Rome (Fig 470).

Washington was designed with Rome in mind for this reason and hence the architecture. The same applies to other great bloodline cities such as London, 'The City' and Paris. The official story is that Capitoline Hill in Rome was so named because a human skull was discovered as they were digging the foundations for the Temple of Jupiter. Skull in Latin is 'caput' and so still today we say that something is caput if it is dead or won't work. The skull is a major symbol of the Archon bloodlines because it stands for death, just as they do. They feed off the energy of death and for them it is always a case of the more the better. Capitol Hill and others of the same name in state capitals around America are temples to the Cult of Death. The word capital with an 'a', comes from the same source. The planet/sun associated with death is Saturn which is symbolised by a human skull because astrologically it represents the head and skeletal structure. The previous name of Capitoline Hill in Rome was ... Mons Saturnius – the Hill of *Saturn*. Mons in Latin means hill, mound or mountain. The Temple of Saturn was placed by the Romans at the foot of Mons Saturnius on the road that leads to the top (Fig 471). Capitoline Hill therefore becomes a code for Saturn Hill, and the centre of government and control in every country is called a capital or capitol – after Saturn, the planet (sun) of authority and control. Government and parliament

buildings like Capitol Hill (Hill of Saturn) and the Houses of Parliament are satanic temples dedicated to Saturn. The powers behind the conspiracy know full well the significance of the Hill of Saturn, or Capitoline Hill. The Treaty of Rome which established what became the Archon-created European Union was signed at the Palazzo dei Conservatori on Capitoline Hill and Saturn worshipper Tony Blair signed one of the later EU sovereigntydeletion documents in the same place under the statue of Pope Innocent X. The Pope is portrayed in the beehive hat that symbolises the Merovingian bloodline which is one of the most prominent in the Archon bloodline network (Fig 472). Pope Innocent X (1574–1655) didn't live up to his name, really. He ordered the destruction of the city of Castro and tried to block a peace settlement to end the Thirty Years' War in Europe in which tens of millions died. Continuing the war no matter what the cost served the Pope's and Vatican's interests. He must have done it Innocently, I guess, but my goodness, Tony Blair will have felt so at home there. One of the most exclusive secret societies in the Archon web in the United States is called the Skull and Bones Society or the Order of Death (Saturn). The skull has been a theme throughout the period of the Archon hijack. I have seen them widely portrayed at centres of Archon worship at Mayan sites such as Chichén Itza in the Yucatan, Mexico, and the story of

Jesus being crucified at Golgotha or Calvary is the same symbolism used by one of the major Archon religions. Both names in different languages mean Place of the Skull. There is also a Saturnic six-pointed star, or Star of David, in the street plan of Washington which once again connects into Capi-skull Hill, the Hill of Saturn (Fig 473). All these street plans, buildings and symbols are generating the energy of Saturn and entraining those enclosed in five-sense awareness into the perception-web of Saturn.

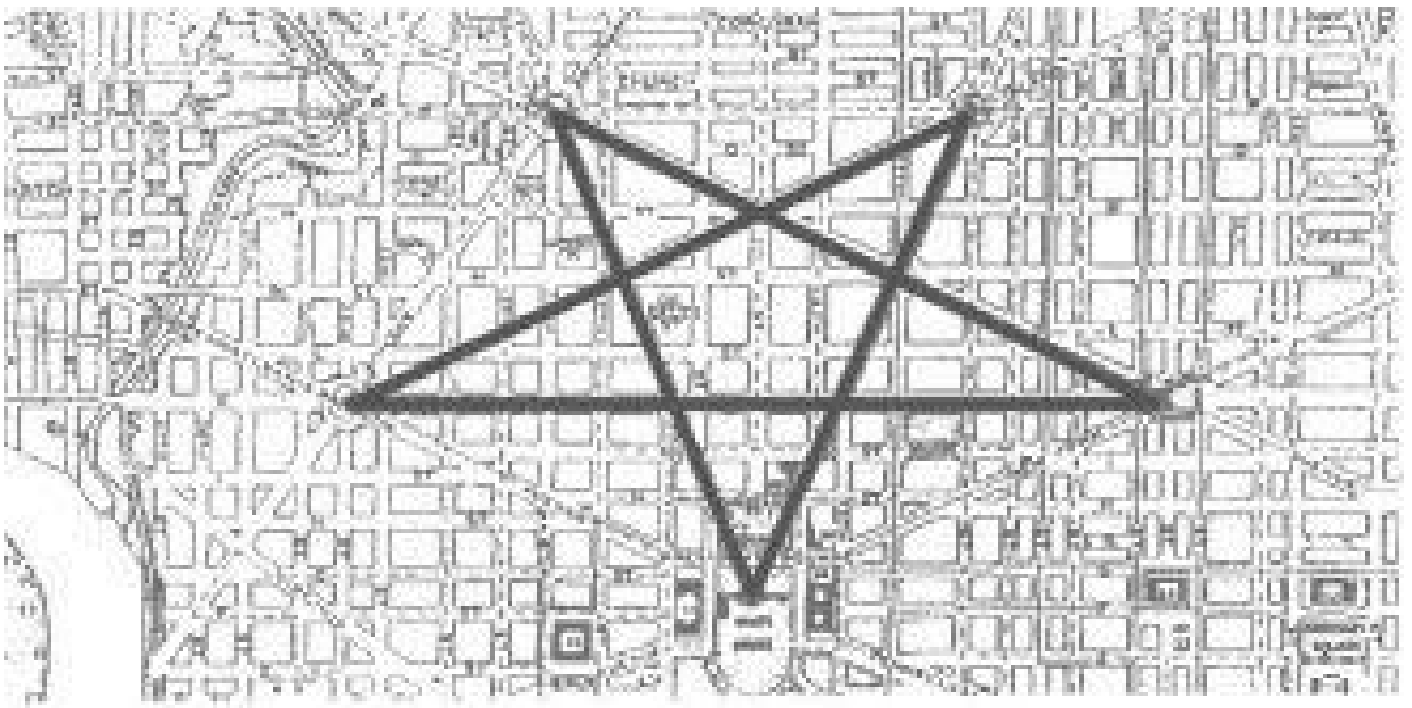


Figure 468: An inverted and distorted pentagram with the White House at the bottom.

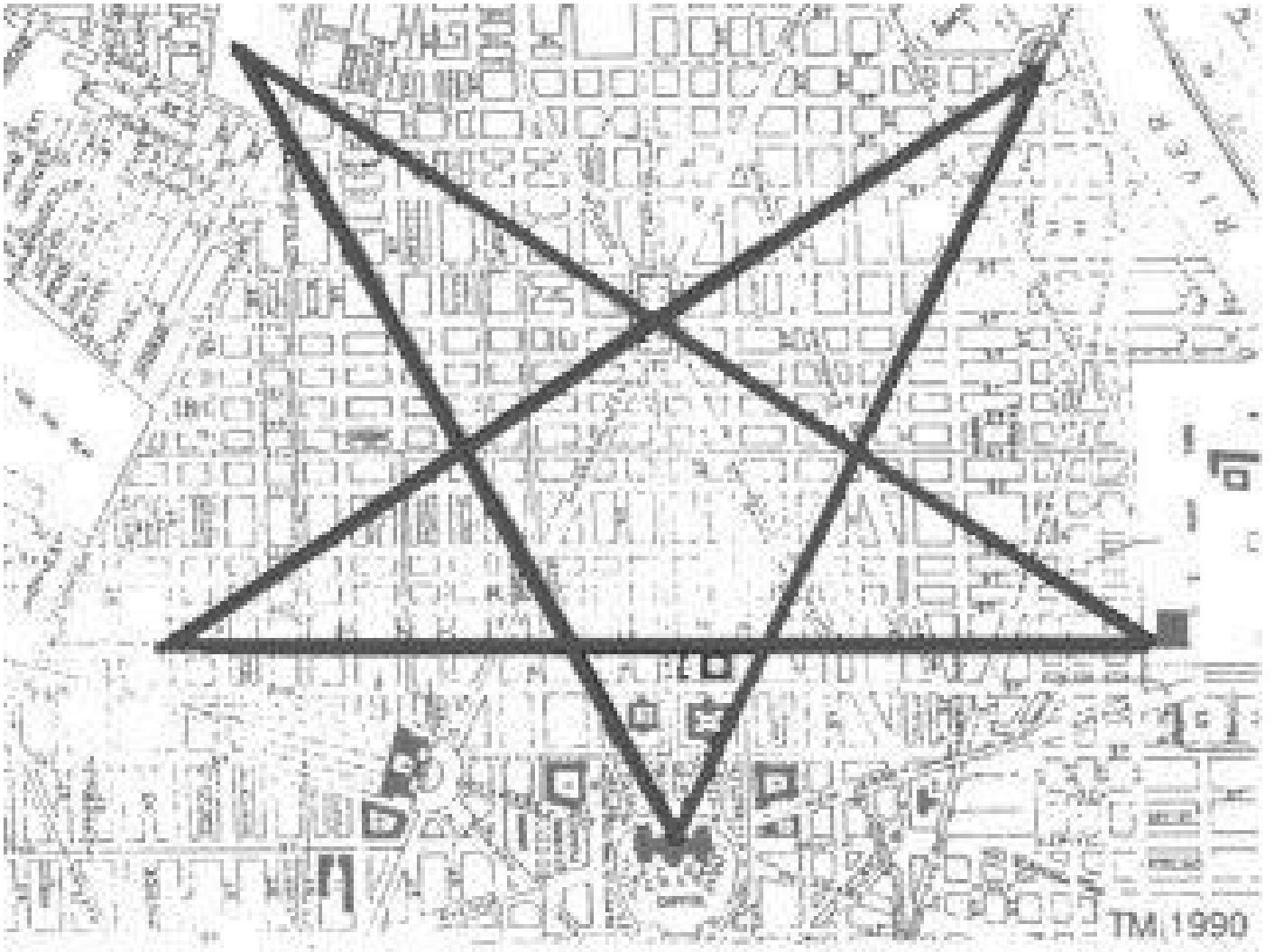


Figure 469: An inverted and distorted pentagram with Capitol Hill at the bottom.



Figure 470: Capitoline Hill or Mons Saturnius.



Figure 471: The ruins of the Temple of Saturn.



Figure 472: Tony Blair feeling at home on Capitoline Hill.

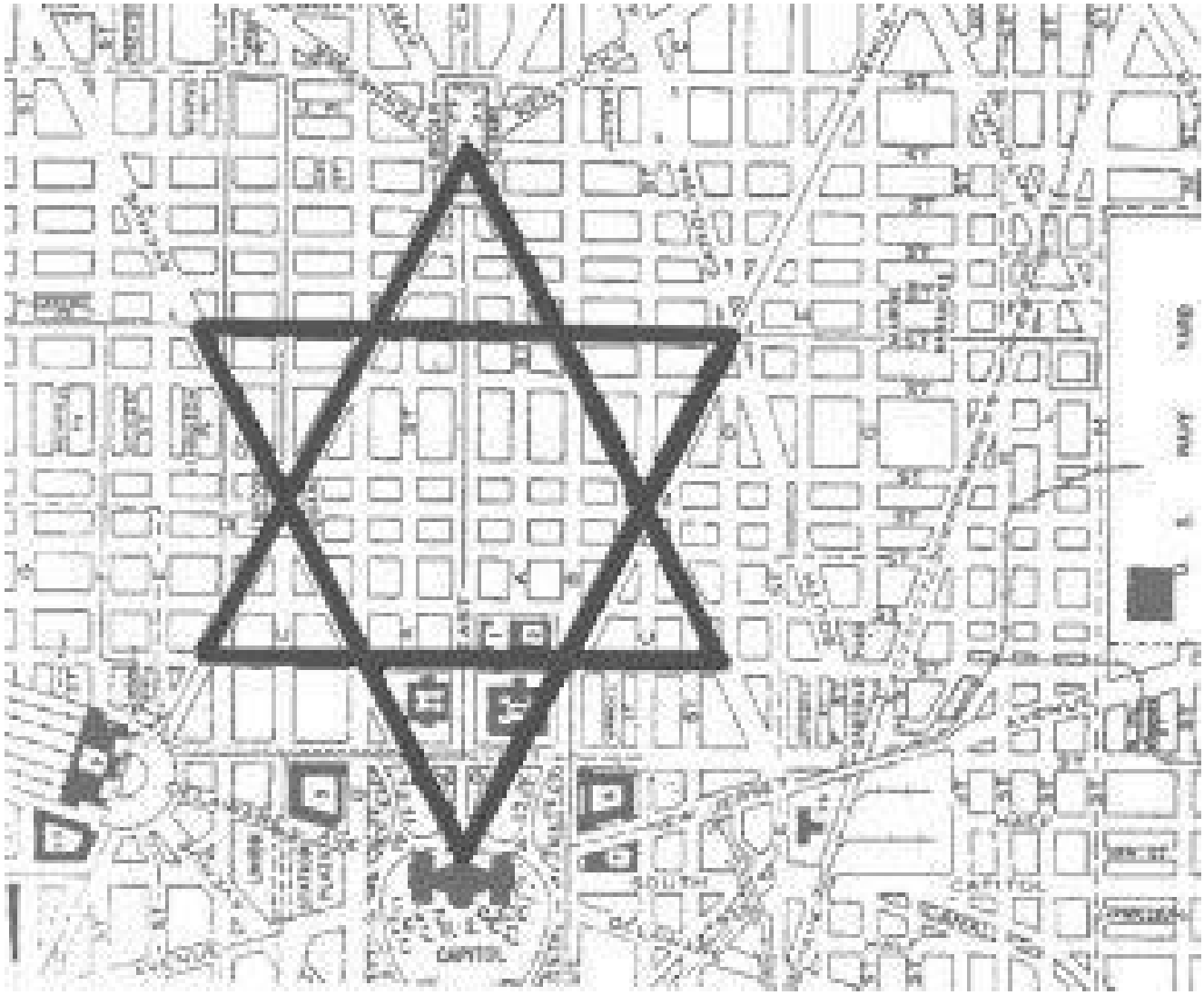


Figure 473: The Saturn and Rothschild symbol with Capitol Hill at the bottom.

The Greeks knew

The most famous ‘numbers man’ in history is the ancient Greek mathematician and philosopher, Pythagoras, after whom the Pythagorean Theorem, which states that a2 + b2 = c2, is named. There, that’s changed your life, eh? Put another way, the longest side of a right-angled triangle is equal to the sum total of the other two. I vaguely remember when I was daydreaming

at school half-hearing something about the square of the hypotenuse being equal to the sum of the squares of the other two sides. It is that strange word 'hypotenuse' that triggers the memory. 'Icke, stop daydreaming! What is a hypotenuse?' Er, it's a big fat animal in Africa, Miss. Actually, this is a true story about my singer-songwriter son Gareth who ignored school even more than I did. He was daydreaming in class one day when the teacher said: 'Gareth, what's a chameleon?' He wasn't listening and so he didn't hear her properly and he said that it was someone who told jokes. I had to put my underpants in the drier when he told me. Anyway, Pythagoras (around 570 to 495 BC) appears to have had a serious grasp of numbers and their relevance to reality. Among his reported quotes are 'All is number' ... 'Number is the within of all things' and 'There is geometry in the humming of the strings'. Yes, number is in all form and all form is geometry of some kind, and so geometry, whether balanced or imbalanced, can be found in everything in line with geometry's definition as 'shape, size, proportions, mathematical relationship and properties of space'. So the fact that 'there is geometry in the humming of the strings' does not only apply to musical frequencies. Everything goes both ways, in fact *every* way, and so frequency = geometry also means that geometry = frequency. This has massive implications for understanding holographic reality and the Matrix. It

means that everything, even apparently inanimate objects like buildings, statues and symbols are vibrating to specific frequencies that relate to their ‘‘shape, size, proportions, mathematical relationship and properties of space’. Or, the *illusion* of space. So, and here we go, the proportions and shapes with which you build your buildings and their relationship to each other dictate the frequency they will resonate individually and collectively across a town or city. Major Archon bloodline cities are laid out with carefully designed street plans, buildings, statues and symbols for this reason. Together they generate the collective energy field that suits the Archon agenda for human perception deception. This is largely based on maintaining people in a low-vibrational state and subliminally implanting information and perception programs through a waveform, electromagnetic and digital connection. The collective energy fields generated through the manipulation of numbers and geometry operate like an unseen wireless Internet designed for people to unknowingly tap into and be influenced by. They are also doing this today by simply broadcasting the frequencies through technology.

The symbolism capitals

Washington DC is a living monument to the symbolism and numbers encoded into towns and cities as we’ve seen to some extent already. It is awash with them at

every turn. Researchers have identified an inverted pentagram and a cube within a pyramid by connecting significant points in the Washington street plan with the White House as the central point. In fact, it is a pyramid with the capstone missing as with the dollar bill and the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States (Fig 474). It is said by some researchers that if you add a capstone to this street plan pyramid using the same proportions on the Great Seal that the eye is placed over the House of the Temple, the headquarters of the Supreme Council of 33rd degree, Southern Jurisdiction of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, at 1733 16th Street (Fig 475). The Temple has two sphinxes at the front and the roof is built as a 13-step pyramid with the capstone missing. The House of the Temple in Washington has 33 pillars, each 33 feet tall and there are 33 members of the Supreme Council (Fig 476). The numbers 13 (numerologically 4) and 33 (numerologically 6) are very important to Freemasonry, secret societies in general and Satanism. The Great Seal of the United States includes 13 stars; 13 arrows; 13 leaves with 13 olives; and 13 stripes on the shield (Fig 477). Again and again the number 13 appears in occultencoded religious stories as in the deity and 12 followers. The most obvious example is Jesus and his 12 disciples, but the theme is widespread. The number 33 is the same with Jesus performing 33 miracles and dying at 33; King David

reigned for 33 years; and Jacob had 33 sons and daughters. It is all occult lore encoded in symbolic stories. The Jewish Tree of Life in the occult Kabbalah has a total of 33 paths and points, including one that is said to be hidden. The United Nations logo, appropriately designed as a gun-sight aimed at the Earth, has 33 sections. The human spine has 33 vertebrae including the fused bones in the lower spine. Pope John Paul I was murdered on his 33rd day in office when he acted to rid the Vatican of Freemasonic influence. Researcher Scott Onstott has an excellent website specialising in this information at www.secretsinplainsight.com and he has also made a video running to more than three hours about the street plan of Washington DC and related themes, geometry and numbers. Researchers into the hidden geometry and mathematics encoded all around us have found the same recurring numbers in ancient and modern buildings, statues, symbols and even mummy masks of pharaohs. It is in everything that the bloodline families do and have done and the same with those who were seeking to encode geometric harmony. Both motivations are working with the same knowledge and only the application of that knowledge is different. Canary Wharf in East London alongside the Thames is but one example (Fig 478). It is a gigantic obelisk with a pyramid at the top that flashes a light from the capstone. Obelisks

are in part symbolic of the penis (bloodline) and the word translates as 'Baal's shaft' or 'Baal's organ of reproduction'. The Washington Monument in Washington DC, commemorating George Washington, the high Freemason and first President of the United States, is the biggest stone obelisk in the world. It makes a right angle in the street plan with both Capitol Hill and the White House (Figs 479). There are original ancient Egyptian obelisks in the major bloodline cities of London, Rome, New York and Paris. The one in London on the banks of the River Thames is known as Cleopatra's Needle and was originally erected in the Egyptian city of Heliopolis, the 'City of the [Saturn] Sun'; the one in New York, also called Cleopatra's Needle and from the same location, is in Central Park; the Paris obelisk is in the centre of the Place de la Concorde which Princess Diana passed through minutes before her death (Fig 480); and the 'pagan' obelisk in Rome is next to the Vatican in St Peter's Square as we have seen. The Paris obelisk with its golden tip was erected on the site of the guillotine (death/Saturn) which executed King Louis XVI and Queen Marie Antoinette during the Rothschildengineered French Revolution in the 18th century. The tip of the obelisk has been painted gold by the French authorities and this relates to the ancient Egyptian myth about the golden penis of the Saturn sun god, Osiris. The copper penis on the 'alien' figure on

Credo Mutwa's Zulu Necklace of the Mysteries was also golden until it was stolen. The golden penis of the god or gods is a global legend. All this is symbolic of what the Archons believe to be the golden bloodline – theirs. Obelisks are profusely employed in the symbols and monuments of Freemasonry for this same reason and there are some that believe that ancient obelisks and pyramids were part of a network generating electricity. Strange as it may sound some of the evidence is compelling. Many skyscrapers are actually giant obelisks with a pyramid at the top – Canary Wharf is only one of them. Cesar Pelli, the chief architect of Canary Wharf (officially 1 Canada Square), had clearly studied the deeper aspects of reality and he quoted the ancient Chinese philosopher Lao Tse when he explained what he was trying to achieve with the building:

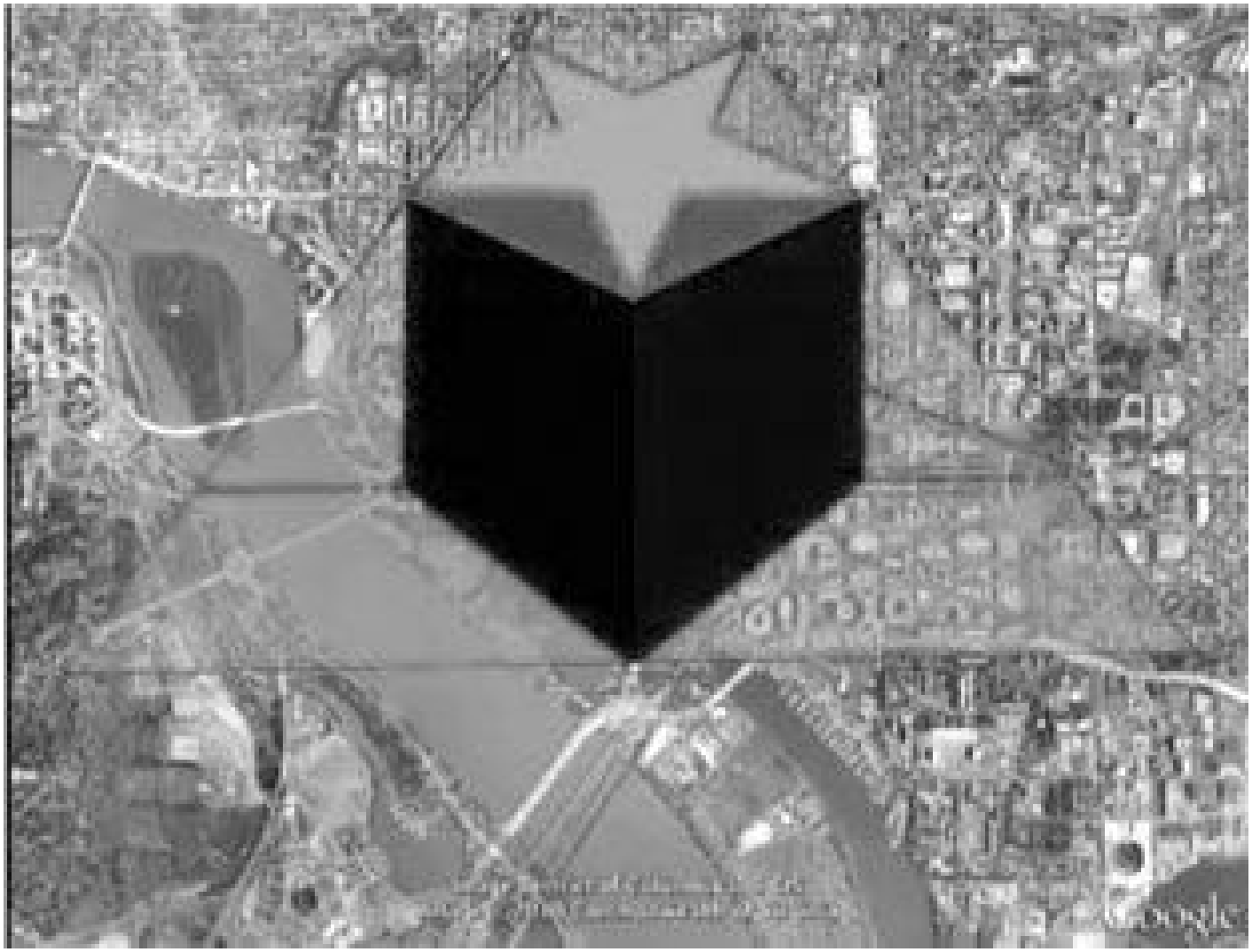


Figure 474: Pyramids, pentagrams and cubes.

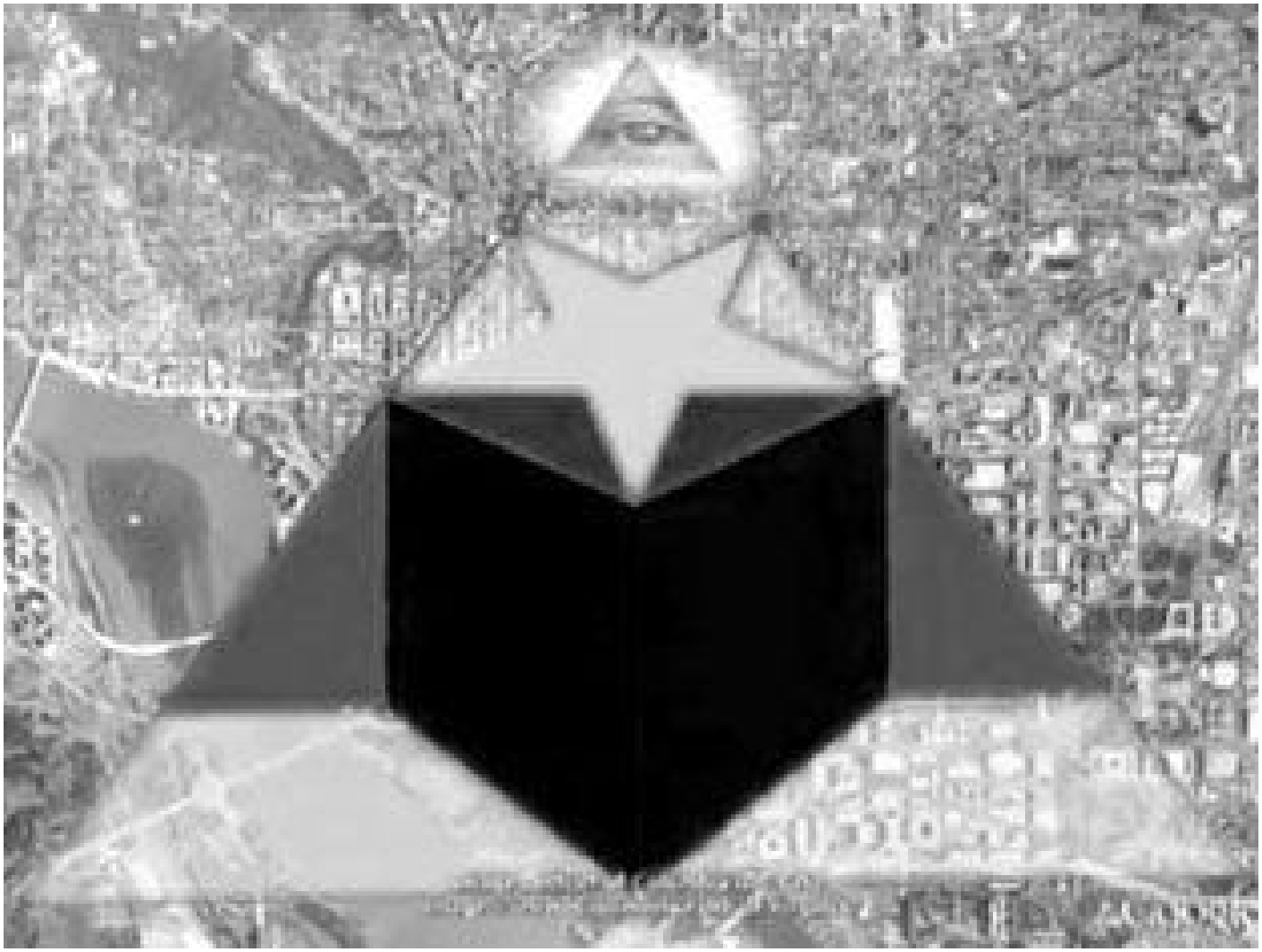


Figure 475: The ‘eye’ of the pyramid is said to correspond with the headquarters of the Supreme Council of the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite.



Figure 476: The House of the Temple..



Figure 477: The Great Seal of the United States.

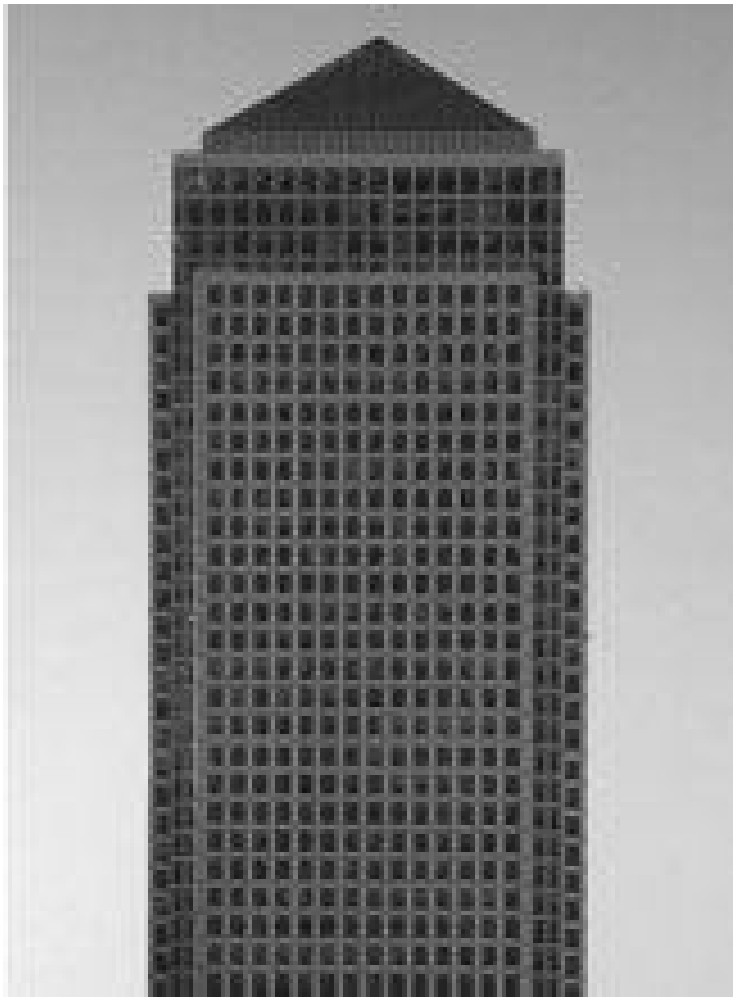


Figure 478: The Canary Wharf obelisk.



Figure 479: The Washington street plan from the air and the obelisk/White House relationship.

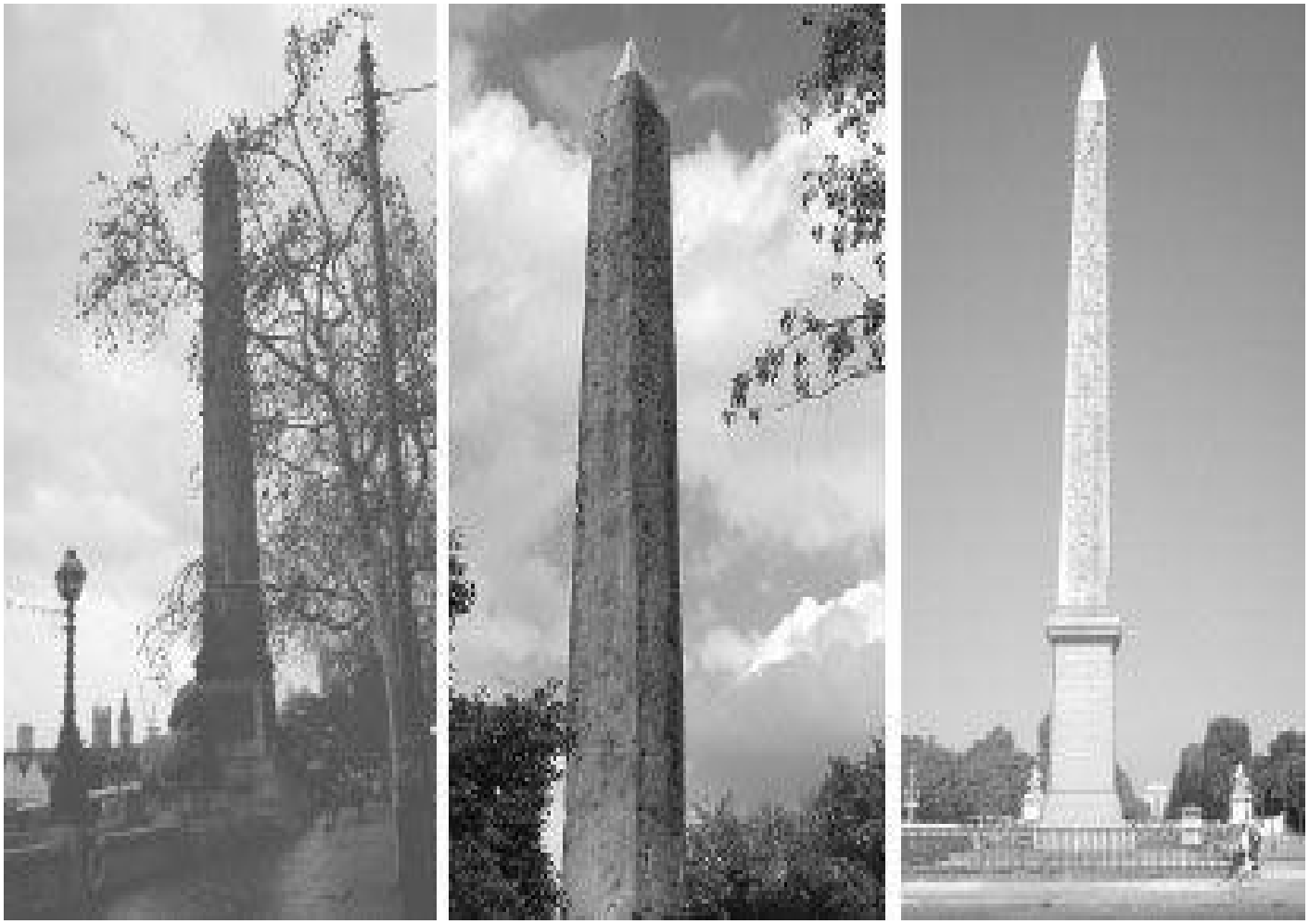


Figure 480: Original Egyptian obelisks in London, New York and Paris.

> According to Lao Tse, the reality of a hollow object is in the void and not in the walls that define it. He was speaking, of course, of spiritual realities. These are the realities also of the Canary Wharf Tower. The power of the void is increased and … with its supporting structure creates a portal to the sky … a door to the infinite.

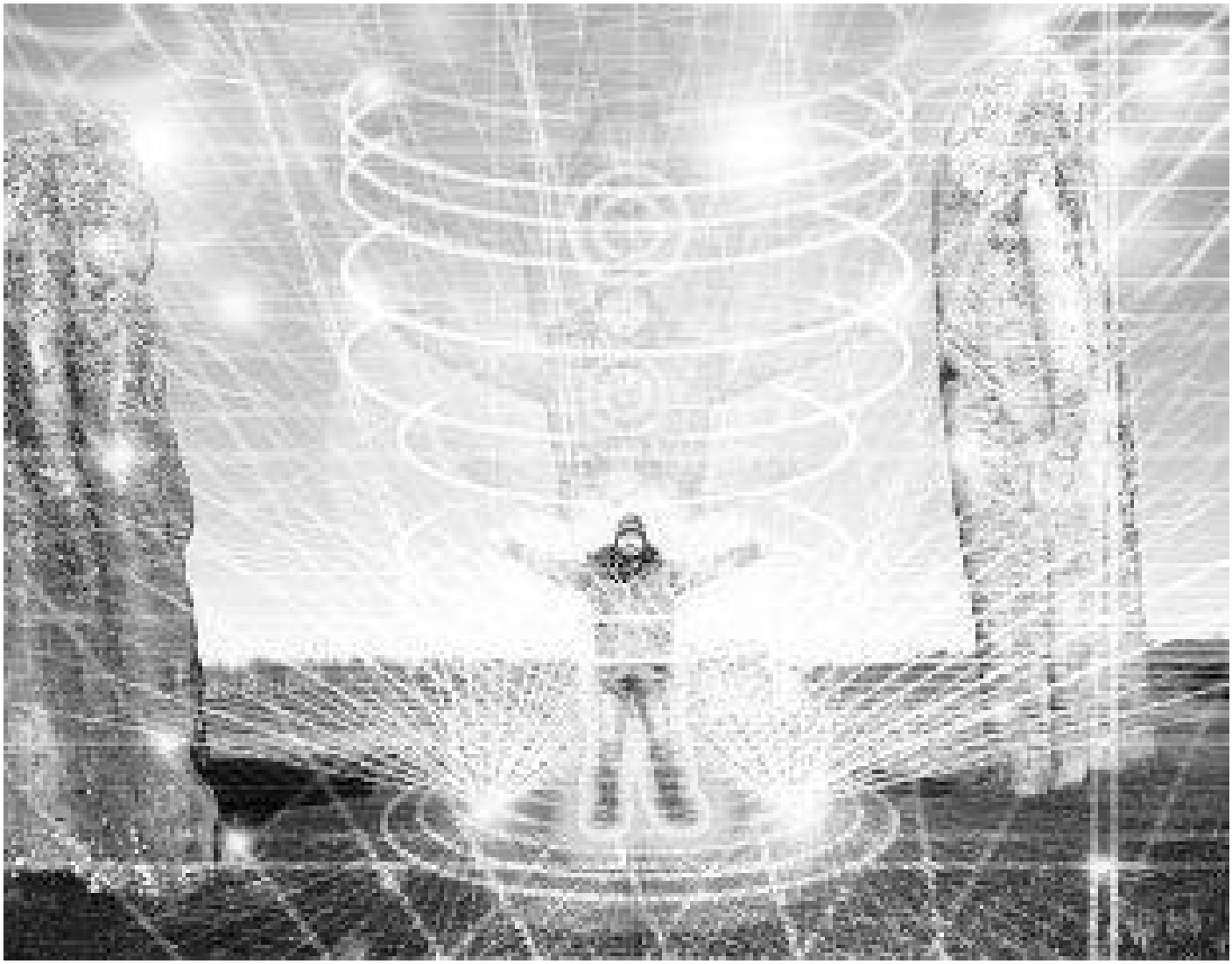


Figure 481: Stone circles were built as crystalline transmitter-receivers of information.

Well, a door to something. It has never felt very ‘spiritual’ when I’ve been there. Canary Wharf was once the tallest freestanding building in Europe at 800 feet and has been home to some of the biggest banking, corporate and media names of the bloodline networks – Barclays, Citigroup, Clifford Chance, Credit Suisse, HSBC, J P Morgan, KPMG, MetLife, Morgan Stanley, Skadden, State Street, Thomson Reuters and Trinity Mirror Group

Newspapers. The building contains nearly 4,000 windows made from a form of crystal that we call glass. The ancients used crystalline rock for their stone circles and standing stones, just as the Mormon Church, which is undiluted Satanism at its inner core, used crystalline granite for its temple in Salt Lake City. The stone circles, as with the later temples and churches, were built to be receivertransmitters of information from the 'gods' (Fig 481). Crystals are used in receivertransmitter technology to this day because they can receive, transmit, transform and stabilise frequencies. Crystalline structures can store phenomenal amounts of information indefinitely. Hitachi claimed in 2012 that it had developed a way of storing digital information on slivers of quartz glass that will not degrade for hundreds of millions of years, possibly ever. There is information waiting to be extracted from crystalline stone circles, standing stones and ancient temples. These were built at specific points on the Earth energy grid, just as important buildings to the Archons such as churches, cathedrals, giant glass obelisks and domes are located for the same reason today.

Britannia rules the wave ... lengths

The major vortexes are part of a geometric pattern of energy points and force lines that connect them. It has been established that many ancient structures, stone

circles, pyramids and temples are geometrically aligned across thousands of miles and different counties and continents; but if you place your structures on the meridian lines and vortexes they must by definition be in alignment with each other because the grid is in alignment with itself. Controlling the grid is vital for Archons in controlling human perception. We are interacting with the Earth's energy field (information field) for the entirety of our lives in this reality and we are being constantly influenced 'physically', mentality and emotionally by the vibrational state of this field. The bloodlines and their Satanic Demiurge-Archon worshipping cult use their advanced knowledge of the grid to suppress the frequency of the Earth's field and encode distorted information that suits their agenda. The geometrical design, proportions and location of their most important buildings are all part of this because the knowledge of numbers and geometry can turn buildings into receiver-transmitters on particular frequencies with the power of attraction or resistance. You can create energetic 'dead' zones by locating buildings that are little more than straight-line boxes at points on the grid where this geometry will stem the natural flow of energy (information). Walk around the skyscraper 'down-towns' built this way and the energy is in rigor mortis – the same when music is played with certain notes and keys. As I have already outlined, London and Britain are an

especial focus in all this because the British Isles are an enormous power centre on the global grid and what the Archons and their bloodlines do here influences the global planetary field. The bloodline families knew this when they moved in and used this tiny landmass as the base for the biggest empire in known human history. It wasn't the size of the land that mattered to them, but the ability to influence global perception from a location where so many major energy lines cross and interact. The British Isles have been an Archon focus since way before official history picks up the story with the emergence of Britain as a global power. The Roman bloodline initiates knew about the significance of Britain, but they were only tapping into earlier knowledge. The Trojan Wars are supposed to have happened in what is now Turkey and involved battles between the Greeks and the Trojans (of Troy, Turkey) between 1194 and 1184 BC. The prime information source for this is said to be a poet called Homer in his works, the *Iliad* and the *Odyssey*. But those who have studied these works in detail say that the land and sea being described could not possibly have been in Turkey, but fit the bill perfectly for Britain. Iman Jacob Wilkens presents compelling evidence in his book *Where Troy Once Stood* that the Trojan Wars took place in England and they led to London becoming the New Troy. The Celts called London 'Caer Troia', or Town of Troy, and the Romans used the name 'Troia

Nova', or New Troy, as well as Troynovant, Trinobantum and Londinium. It is my view after all these years of research that many of the invaders and settlers of Britain that came from Europe and the Middle East were actually peoples who had either fled to those regions or expanded into them from Britain and were returning home. The chronicler, Geoffrey of Monmouth (around 1100-1155), appears to have based much of his historical narratives on earlier sources. This was the chap that introduced the stories of King Arthur. He wrote that Troia Nova was established about 1100 BC by a man related to the kings of Troy, called Brutus, after whom the people became known as Britons. An ancient stone called the London Stone, now located under lock and key at an address in Cannon Street, London, is sometimes referred to as the Stone of Brutus after the Trojan who founded what is now London. Brutus is said to have come from the Mediterranean and landed with his group near today's Totnes in Devon and spoke a language described as 'Trojan' or 'crooked Greek'. London and the British Isles have been seen as an important location since ancient times and this is because of their energetic connections. The famous hymn, *Jerusalem*, which never fails to stir the hearts of English patriots, continues this theme of Britain as the New Jerusalem. The words were penned by writer, artist and esoteric scholar, William Blake:

And did those feet in ancient time
Walk upon England's mountains green?
And was the holy Lamb of God
On England's pleasant pastures seen?

And did the Countenance Divine
Shine forth upon our clouded hills?
And was Jerusalem builded here
Among these dark Satanic Mills?

Bring me my bow of burning gold!
Bring me my arrows of desire!
Bring me my spear! O clouds, unfold!
Bring me my chariot of fire!

I will not cease from mental fight,
Nor shall my sword sleep in my hand,
Till we have built Jerusalem
In England's green and pleasant land

But what is 'Jerusalem'? This hymn is a particular favourite of exclusive private schools – bizarrely known as 'public schools' in Britain – where the children of the *El*-ite are prepared to serve the agenda in the next generation. Among them is Eton College near Windsor Castle, just west of London, where the royal children go along with those from the most *El*-ite aristocratic and super-rich families. Jerusalem was played at the royal wedding of Prince William and Kate Middleton. People sing these hymns but have no real idea what they're

singing; nor do the singers mean what they sing. I watched the crowds outside Westminster Abbey singing along to *Jerusalem* during the royal wedding with the words ...

Bring me my bow of burning gold!
Bring me my arrows of desire!
Bring me my spear! Oh clouds unfold!
Bring me my chariot of fire!
I will not cease from mental fight
Nor shall my sword sleep in my hand
Till we have built Jerusalem in England's green and pleasant land.

They sing it with such gusto; but if you said, right, here's your bow, arrows, spear and chariot (with added fire as an optional extra) so go and build 'Jerusalem', what would they do? There you go, everything you need that you asked for, mate, so what are you going to do now? 'Don't be daft, it's just a song', they would say, 'I'm going down the pub'. Ah, the 'New Jerusalem' is a pint of beer and 'mental fight' is a toasted cheese sandwich.

The London time hijack

Okay, so back to London's Canary Wharf obelisk, one of countless examples worldwide, designed to interact with the energy field in particular ways. The obelisk is the penis or male in occult symbolism and the dome is the womb, or female. A symbolic womb was installed right across the River Thames from the Canary Wharf obelisk

in the form of the Millennium Dome, now called the 02 Arena (Fig 482). The dome itself is one of the biggest of its kind in the world and it was built amid years of controversy because of the extraordinary cost to the British taxpayer. The overall bill including grants from the National Lottery (British people) was some £700 million and it was later sold by the government for £20 million to an American consortium to become a music and sports arena. The loss to the taxpayer was outrageous, but who cares when the bloodlines want something done? It was inside the dome that the Queen and the rest of the royal family appeared with bloodline gofer Tony Blair on Millennium night to 'celebrate' the arrival of the 21st century – give birth to the final stage of the Archon global hijack. It was pure ritual under a dome that is purely ritualistic in the intent behind its creation. The Canary Wharf obelisk and the Millennium Dome/02 Arena were created to focus certain energies in that location. The Olympic Stadium, the focal point of the London Olympics and its orgy of ritual and symbolism, was built in irradiated land close by. Steve Clarke and other researchers of recurring numbers and geometry have found that Canary Wharf and the 02 Arena dome fit the bill once again and appear to have some sort of reciprocal harmonics. This makes absolute sense. I am not repeating all the maths here that relate to building design, placement and their connection to recurring

numbers and harmonics or we will disappear up our own dark place with all the numbers and codes; but you can easily find them on the Internet through a search engine using a combination of words like symbolism, numbers, geometry, harmonics, architecture, Washington DC and Illuminati. I just tried it and those words will get you there. Domes are often symbolic of the Moon and it was interesting to see that if you divide 2160 (the diameter of the Moon) by 1080 (the radius of the Moon) the answer is 2, or 02. The Prime Meridian or 'Greenwich Mean Time' passes to the western side of the Dome and across the river between the Dome and Canary Wharf. The Prime Meridian (0° longitude) is a line of some 20,000 kilometres, or more than 12,000 miles, which can be drawn from pole to pole and then it continues around the other side to complete a circle of the planet. The meridian passes through Greenwich Observatory on the hill above Canary Wharf and the Dome before it takes a course between them. This line is where West officially meets East, or, put another way, it symbolises the corpus collosum between the two artificially-defined hemispheres of the planet (Fig 483). American President Chester A Arthur invited representatives from 25 countries to the International Meridian Conference in Washington DC in 1884 and they decided that Greenwich would be the Prime Meridian. From that moment most of the world took London as the

reference point from which they perceived ‘time’ and London is a global centre for the Archon bloodlines and their occult network that manipulates the human perception of time (Fig 484). Whatever the ‘time’ on any clock or watch, even on the other side of the world, it was calculated by its relationship to the Prime Meridian or Greenwich Mean Time (GMT). A Greenwich Observatory guide says:



Figure 482: The Millennium Dome, now the O2 Arena, with the Canary Wharf obelisk across the river.

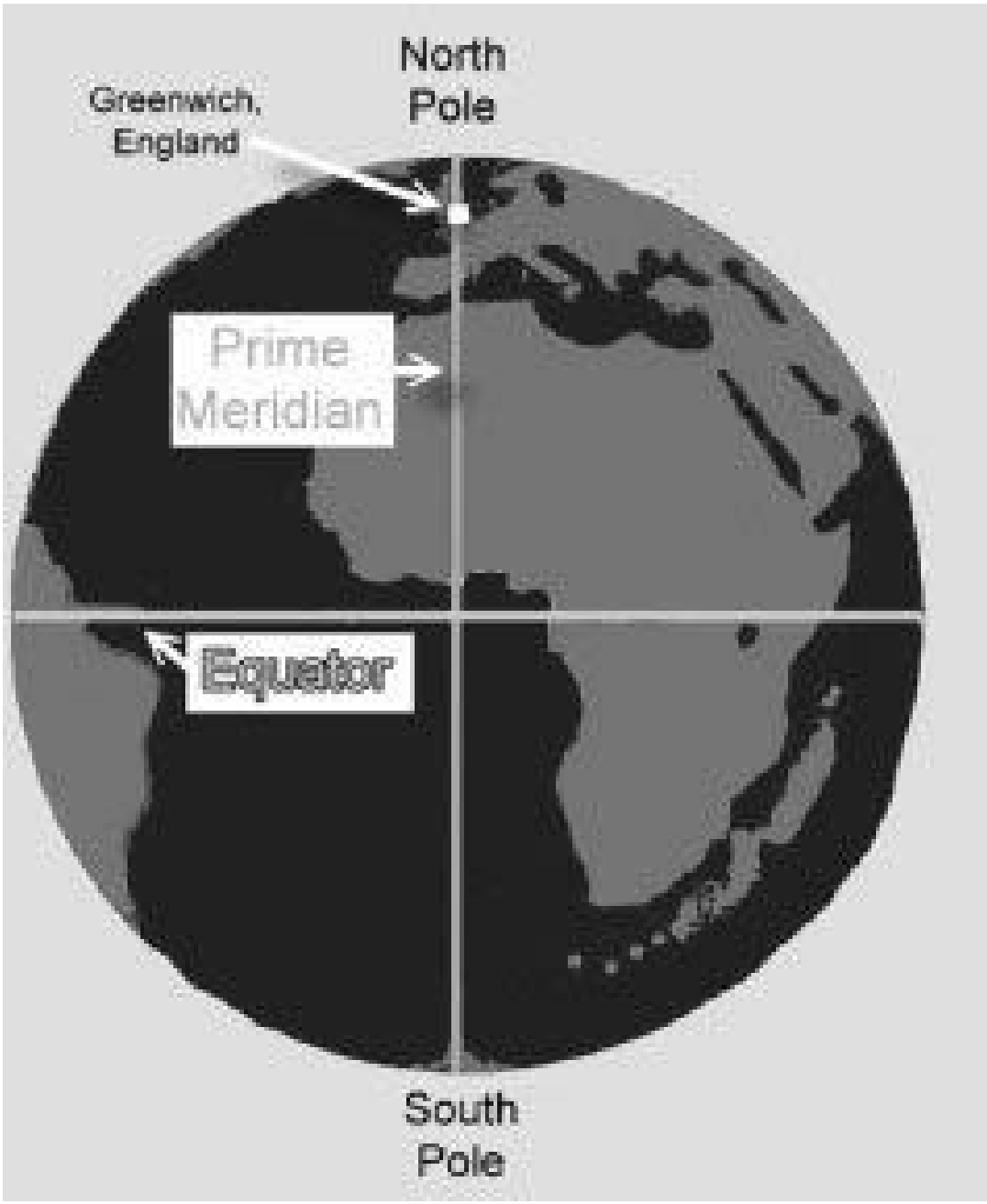


Figure 483: The Greenwich Meridian.



Figure 484: The point from which human 'time' is measured.

> GMT is mean solar time, with midday defined as at the time at which the sun crosses the Greenwich Meridian, 0 degrees longitude. Because the Earth's orbit is elliptical, the sun doesn't appear to move against the stars at a constant speed, so a hypothetical mean sun is used, imagined to travel at a constant speed, the average of the sun's actual speed. A second is defined as 1/86400th of a mean solar day.

People across the world decided their own version of time before this standardisation by the position of the Sun as it passed over their location and not from some official time line located in London. A standard clock time and watch time (completely manufactured 'time') was established the world over and London was its focal point. The illusion of time, as I said earlier, is one of the

major ways that no-time Consciousness is detached from obsessed-with-time Body-Mind. The standardisation of the *perception* of 'time' replaced local and individual versions of time with *everyone* time. It is interesting, too, that the definition of a second was decreed to be 1/86400th of a 'mean solar day' when the diameter of the Sun is said to be 864,000 miles. The way the same numbers recur when you get really deeply into this is incredible. The Greenwich observatory was designed and built by high Freemason initiate Sir Christopher Wren (1632-1723) who also re-designed the bloodline satanic temple of St Paul's Cathedral with its world famous dome on Ludgate Hill in 'The City' on a site of ancient Roman worship of the Goddess Diana. This is where Princess Diana was ritually married to Prince Charles and where Wren is buried. He employed the unit of measurement known as cubits and many of his buildings in The City were located 2,000 cubits apart (just over half a mile) because the Mount of Olives was said to be 2,000 cubits from Jerusalem and the longest that a Jew was allowed by 'law' to walk on the Sabbath (Saturn's day). The cubit is based on the forearm (the Egyptian hieroglyph for the cubit was a forearm) and this unit was used in Egyptian pyramid building (the royal cubit) and in Mesopotamia and India among other places. Christopher Wren was a student of the Jewish kabbalah on which so much of this occult ritual is based.

Wren rebuilt 51 churches in The City after the Great Fire of 1666 in league with Nicolas Hawksmoor, another high Freemason who became known as the 'Devil's Architect' because of his love for pagan symbols and geometry. The Great Fire of London is supposed to have been started accidentally in a baker's shop in 'Pudding Lane', but London was actually torched by the bloodlines to provide a blank sheet of land on which they could build their New London using all the energy-manipulating techniques that I am describing. It was a case of torch the place and then set the occult architects, like Wren and Hawksmoor, to work. It is estimated that the homes of 70,000 of the 80,000 inhabitants were consumed by the fire that day in 1[666] along with government buildings, 87 parish churches and an earlier version of St Paul's Cathedral. It was a blank sheet of land alright and it was cleared by fire after the Great Plague of London had already reduced the population by 20 percent. Energetically-significant churches, especially major ones like Cathedrals, were not designed by Christians, but by assets of the bloodline secret society network. These included the Knights Templar who used their knowledge of geometry and mathematics to produce temples which energetically connect with their god and gods, the Demiurge and the Archons. They were located on ancient pagan sites which were earlier located at major vortex points on the Earth's energy grid.

The inner core of the Christian Church knows all this because they are Satanists in disguise; but most of the rank and file clergy, middle management and even those in apparently leading positions like the Archbishop of Canterbury may have no idea at all, such is the compartmentalisation of knowledge. It has to be like this or the game would have been exposed long ago. Greenwich Mean Time has since been replaced with Universal Coordinated Time (UTC) but while this is administered from Paris it continues to use Greenwich Time as its starting point.

All these strands of 'time', building and street plan geometry, recurring numbers and letters etc., can all be brought together into a simple whole. The digital or number level of reality is an expression of the foundation waveform reality, the Metaphysical Universe. The digital-geometrical realm is an access point to all the other levels of waveform, electrical/electromagnetic and holographic. Numbers and geometry can be used to harmonise with the universal order, or, if you have a malevolent agenda, to distort and twist it. Ancient initiates built many of their great structures before the infiltration with the former in mind, but the Archon bloodlines use this knowledge and their buildings, street plans, churches, cathedrals, statues and symbols to distort reality and encode it with false and manipulative information, concepts and perceptions. They are doing

this today more ferociously than ever because humanity is awakening and they are desperate to stop it.



The Perception Parasites

All our knowledge has its origin in our perceptions.
Leonardo da Vinci

This is a good point for a quick recap given how far we have come already. We live in a fake reality generated by

Awareness in an extreme state of distortion and dementia, but very skilled in the art of mass deception and inversion – the distortion of balance and harmony (truth). Humans in this twisted state of perception resonate energetically within the frequency band of this Awareness and it can vampire human energy and feed its distortion. It's an energetic feedback loop.

But humans have the capacity and potential to expand their own awareness and see beyond the veil of the Matrix or at least see through lower levels of the Archon conspiracy, and so the war on human perception is ongoing all day, every day. The Demiurge-Archons (the Distortion) is seeking to manipulate humanity into building and accepting a prison-cell reality in which they have no freedom of expression, movement, choice or even independent thought. This is the world that Orwell and Huxley were describing from their insider knowledge of what was planned. The Archons want to cull an enormous percentage of the human population and make the rest no more than drugged, microchipped and technologically 'enhanced' (controlled) mind-zombies. The latter is now being promoted under the name 'transhumanism'. The Obama Administration announced in 2013 a project costing billions of dollars over a decade to comprehensively 'map' the human brain as they said they did with the human genome. The project involves a nightmare array of 'team' members

that include federal agencies, private foundations, neuroscientists and nanoscientists. *The New York Times* described it as 'a concerted effort to advance the knowledge of the brain's billions of neurons and gain greater insights into perception, actions and, ultimately, consciousness'. No, it is to gain greater insight into how to control the brain's decoded perceptions even more fundamentally than they are today. Slipped in among the bullshit reasons for the project was the real reason ... '[it has] the potential of paving the way for advances in artificial intelligence'. Thank-you, we got there in the end. The plan in short is to turn humans into Archons under the control of Archons. I have emphasised that the Demiurge-Archons have no capacity for human emotion and a research study at the University of Bristol in the west of England concluded that humans have *devolved* emotionally in the last 100 years. They found that there had been a clear rise in fear since the 1970s (*Mmm*, lunch) and a 'massive decline' in the expression of emotions since 1900. The emotion of 'disgust' showed the lowest score – no surprise given the way people have been desensitised to horrors happening in the world through films, video games and the television news. Aldous Huxley described in *Brave New World* how children would no longer be brought up or even conceived by parents and instead they would be produced in laboratory batches at World State hatcheries

in specific genetic types from an *El*-lite down to the human equivalent of worker ants. This would give them control of all children so they could abuse them and vampire their energy at will. The blatant and constant attacks on the family unit and the erosion of parental rights to the state is this plan unfolding – as are the shocking numbers of children taken from loving parents by the state through a rigged secret court system and invented and spurious allegations of abuse. This is more inversion when those taking the children are the abusers. Not every time, of course, but often. I am the first to say that children must be protected from abusive and uncaring parents, but that is not what I am talking about here. I mean professional liars in Social Services, law enforcement and the legal and court system hell-bent on taking targeted children from parents that care for them. No one with a trace of empathy and compassion could ever do that – but Archons employ Archons. Constantly increasing Archontic influence over humanity requires constantly centralising power and the plan is to reach the stage where what happens in the world is dictated by an *El*-lite of Archon bloodlines sitting around a single table. This is the reason for the incessant centralisation of power in all areas of our lives including the European Union (with similar ones planned all over the world), the food chain, biotechnology, energy supplies, medicine, media,

military (NATO) and all the rest. Power is being concentrated in the hands of a few people and corporations under the heading of 'globalisation'. The so-called 'Father of Globalisation' is Peter D Sutherland, chairman of Goldman Sachs International and inner-circle Bilderberger. What we call the 'world' and human life as it is currently experienced is a gigantic mind control program directing the global population step-by-step into the Orwellian nightmare. I have been studying its techniques for nearly a quarter of a century and once you know where it wants to take us and the mind and emotional manipulation techniques it employs to take us there anyone can see through the lies and deceit.

Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars

The perception deception that is the global conspiracy was clearly laid out in a document that I have already highlighted, which I first came across in the early 1990s. *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*, sometimes referred to as *Silent Weapons for a Quiet War*, appears to be a training manual for new recruits to the global conspiracy to explain how to direct economics and public perception to the point where the population become life-long slaves to the few. I read *Silent Weapons* again while writing this book and it was sobering to see that all these years later the strategy the document details can be observed so clearly in world events and daily life. I

mentioned the document at the start of the book but it is worth recapping at this stage in the light of where we are going from here. *Silent Weapons* was dated May 1979 and was apparently found in July 1986 in an IBM copier purchased at a surplus sale by an employee of Boeing. It appears to be one of a series of such manuals explaining how the few control the many. I can't say for sure if it is genuine, but (a) it lays out the strategy in considerable detail and (b) what it describes is now blatantly happening by the hour. It defines silent weapons as social automation – the control of perception while the targets believe they are thinking freely and making their own choices, but they are *not* unless they have opened their minds to Awareness beyond the five senses. The document says that the use of these silent weapons means that 'a state of domestic warfare exists between said person or group of persons and the public' and it describes the nature and consequence of these silent weapons of perception control:

- Everything that is expected from an ordinary weapon is expected from a silent weapon by its creators, but only in its own manner of functioning.
- It shoots situations, instead of bullets; propelled by data processing, instead of chemical reaction (explosion); originating from bits of data, instead of

grains of gunpowder; from a computer, instead of a gun; operated by a computer programmer, instead of a marksman; under the orders of a banking magnate, instead of a military general.

• It makes no obvious explosive noises, causes no obvious physical or mental injuries, and does not obviously interfere with anyone's daily social life. Yet it makes an unmistakable 'noise', causes unmistakable physical and mental damage, and unmistakably interferes with the daily social life, i.e., unmistakable to a trained observer, one who knows what to look for.

• The public cannot comprehend this weapon, and therefore cannot believe that they are being attacked and subdued by a weapon.

• The public might instinctively feel that something is wrong, but [because of] the technical nature of the silent weapon they cannot express their feeling in a rational way, or handle the problem with intelligence. Therefore, they do not know how to cry for help, and do not know how to associate with others to defend themselves against it.

• When a silent weapon is applied gradually, the public adjusts/adapts to its presence and learns to tolerate its encroachment on their lives until the pressure (psychological via economic) becomes too great and they crack up. [As the Nazi Angel of Death

Joseph Mengele said: 'The more we do to you, the less you seem to believe we are doing it.']

• Therefore, the silent weapon is a type of biological warfare. It attacks the vitality, options, and mobility of the individuals of a society by knowing, understanding, manipulating, and attacking their sources of natural and social energy, and their physical, mental, and emotional strengths and weaknesses.

This is precisely the way that the global population is being manipulated en masse (not least through manufactured economic pressure and chaos) to consent to their own enslavement. *Ahh*, but there's no *conspiracy*, right? No, no. This is all a coincidence. Go back to sleep, there's nothing to see here. We're politicians, law enforcement officers and journalists. Trust us. People like that Icke bloke are just paranoid nutters. The *Silent Weapons* document says the public adjusts/adapts to the silent weapon and learns to tolerate its encroachment on their lives 'until the pressure (psychological via economic) becomes too great and they crack up'. In the United States in 2013 suicide had passed car accidents as the biggest cause of death through injury; more American troops died by suicide in 2012 than in combat; a third of American workers suffer from chronic debilitating stress; more

than half of 18 to 33 year olds questioned report levels of stress that keep them awake at night; 11 percent of all Americans over 12 are taking antidepressants; 6.4 million American children between 4 and 17 are prescribed Ritalin or similar drugs; 23 percent of all American women in their 40s and 50s – nearly one in four – are taking antidepressants; 28 percent of American adults have a drinking problem. None of this is confined to the United States either (anti-depressants are an epidemic in Britain) and it is the human population 'cracking up' under the pressure from the silent weapon of social engineering. Edward Bernays (1891-1995), the Rothschild Zionist 'Father of Public Relations', said:

> Those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country. We are governed, our minds are molded, our tastes formed, our ideas suggested, largely by men we have never heard of. This is a logical result of the way in which our democratic society is organized …
>
> … In almost every act of our lives, whether in the sphere of politics or business, in our social conduct or our ethical thinking, we are dominated by the relatively small number of persons … who understand the mental processes and social patterns of the masses. It is they who pull the wires that control the public mind, who harness old social forces and contrive new ways to bind and guide the world.

Silent Weapons explains how vital it is for the success of the Control System to gather highly-detailed information on people to compile the data from which they can design and adjust their perception engineering to achieve maximum efficiency. This is where the Internet comes in big time. It was reported that Facebook is trying to manipulate its hundreds of millions of users to transfer their email accounts to the Facebook version – and has done so by simply removing the user's own email address on profile pages and replacing it with a @facebook.com address. The company said it had acted to make details 'consistent' across its site. Pull the other leg it's ringing. Consistent with exploiting its customers on behalf of a greater power more like. These parasites have no shame. Facebook admitted in a quarterly filing for the Securities and Exchange Commission that as many as 83 million of its accounts are fake. How many of those are connected to the Intelligence industry? Facebook has also bought the Israeli facerecognition company Face.com and there is an operation called Facedeals, the work of Redpepper, a Nashville-based advertising agency, which they want to roll out worldwide. Facedeals entices people with the promise of price reductions in shops and bars to add their Facebook picture to the system. The image is then recognised by a camera at the business location. It is another example of how social (engineering) networking

sites are being used to persuade people to hand over their personal data and freedoms under the guise of ‘good deals’ or ‘social interaction’. Yet despite the obvious invasions of freedom and privacy there are magazines and websites which suggest that *not* using Facebook should arouse suspicion. The German magazine *Der Taggspiegel* felt the need to point out that the clearly mind-controlled James Holmes, accused of the Colorado movie theatre killings, and Norwegian mass murderer Anders Breivik, did not have Facebook profiles. Wow, that explains it, then. Psychologist Christopher Moeller (physician heal thyself) told the magazine that using Facebook was a sign of having a healthy social network when it is actually a sign that you are handing over personal and private details to the authorities without them even having to secure legislation to do it (Fig 485). *The world is mad*. What a coincidence that Rothschild Zionists officially created and/or control Google, Yahoo, Facebook, MySpace, Twitter, YouTube, Wikipedia, eBay, Amazon, etc., etc. Amazon’s game plan to take control of the global book publishing industry through its e-book system and then dictate the cover price, Amazon’s commission and, eventually, whether something will be published at all once electronic books and the Amazon system dominate the market. Does anyone really believe that frontmen like Mark Zuckerberg (Rothschild Zionist) are really calling

the shots at the Facebook corporation and others? Zuckerberg looks to me like an extra from Peter Pan and I have long thought that there is a whole backstory about him we haven't been told. Search engines, networking sites and cell-phone companies are trawling and retaining information about their users, legally and illegally, and this is right in line with the demands of *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*. The document says that another aspect of gleaning information is price-shock testing. This is when a product or commodity, like fuel, is artificially hiked in price very quickly, even overnight, and 'the resulting echoes of the economic shock are interpreted theoretically by computers and the psycho-economic structure of the economy is thus discovered'. The document goes on:



Figure 485: Do it yourself surveillience.

> Eventually every individual element of the structure comes under computer control through a knowledge of personal preferences, such knowledge guaranteed by computer association of consumer preferences (universal product code, UPC; zebra-striped pricing codes on packages) with identified consumers (identified via association with the use of a credit card and later a permanent 'tattooed' body number invisible under normal ambient illumination).

The latter, of course, is the microchip that I have been warning about for more than two decades. These people see humans as no more than guinea pigs in a mass-

perception laboratory. Silent Weapons says of the mind-manipulation industry known as 'advertising':

> If a person is spoken to by a TV advertiser as if he were a twelve-year-old, then, due to suggestibility, he will, with a certain probability, respond or react to that suggestion with the uncritical response of a twelve-year-old and will reach into his economic reservoir and deliver its energy to that product on impulse when he passes it in the store.

Silent Weapons expands on the process of price-shocks:

> Economic engineers achieve the same result in studying the behavior of the economy and the consumer public by carefully selecting a staple commodity such as beef, coffee, gasoline, or sugar, and then causing a sudden change or shock in its price or availability, thus kicking everybody's budget and buying habits out of shape. They then observe the shock waves which result by monitoring the changes in advertising, prices, and sales of that and other commodities.
>
> The objective of such studies is to acquire the know-how to set the public economy into a predictable state of motion or change, even a controlled self-destructive state of motion which will convince the public that certain 'expert' people should take control of the money system and re-establish security (rather than liberty and justice) for all. When the subject citizens are rendered unable to control their financial affairs, they, of course, become totally enslaved, a source of cheap labor.

Remember that this was written in the 1970s and look at the world today. We have a had an unelected banker

as Prime Minister in Greece and we have an unelected banker and an entire cabinet of unelected bankers and academics (technocrats) in Italy justified by appointing 'experts' to solve engineered economic crises. It is straight off the pages of *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*. The document continues:

> Not only the prices of commodities, but also the availability of labor can be used as the means of shock testing. Labor strikes deliver excellent tests shocks to an economy, especially in the critical service areas of trucking (transportation), communication, public utilities (energy, water, garbage collection), etc.
>
> By shock testing, it is found that there is a direct relationship between the availability of money flowing in an economy and the real psychological outlook and response of masses of people dependent upon that availability.

Booms and busts, war and peace, price-hikes, even many strikes, are all carefully calculated on the basis of energy output, input and consequence. *Silent Weapons* highlights the dangers of intelligent people becoming aware of the way the system works, and to what end, and it says that 'the speed with which they can communicate their warning to the public will largely depend upon how effective we have been at controlling the media, subverting education, and keeping the public distracted with matters of no real importance'. Here you have the reason why the mainstream media won't touch the subjects in this book and why anyone speaking out

about them is dubbed a crazy ‘conspiracy theorist’. Here we go – back with the themes that lie at the core of human suppression: control of information through the media; control of knowledge through the ‘education system’; and diverting attention from the magicians’ hands and the lady in the sequins nipping down the trap door underneath the covered cage from which there is allegedly ‘no escape’. These diversions and controls can be listed under categories such as: the latest crap from Simon Cowell; the latest ‘must-have’ built-in-obsolescence from Apple; television ‘news’, in fact any mainstream news; sport when it goes beyond mere entertainment into something of serious importance; rock stars, movie stars and ‘celebrity’ tittle-tattle; and the latest ‘fashion’, latest gimmick, latest ‘thing’. *Silent Weapons* lays out the battle plan for the war on perception. This includes targeting the psyche of the people by:

- Disengaging their minds; sabotaging their mental activities; providing a low-quality program of public education in mathematics, logic, systems design and economics; and discouraging technical creativity.
- Engaging their emotions, increasing their self-indulgence and their indulgence in emotional and physical activities, by: Unrelenting emotional

affrontations and attacks (mental and emotional rape) by way of a constant barrage of sex, violence, and wars in the media – especially the TV and the newspapers.

• Giving them what they desire – in excess – 'junk food for thought' and depriving them of what they really need.

• Rewriting history and law and subjecting the public to the deviant creation [tell them religious and 'scientific' bollocks about the nature of reality], thus being able to shift their thinking from personal needs to highly fabricated outside priorities.

The manual says that these tactics 'preclude their interest in and discovery of the silent weapons of social automation technology'. It notes that the general rule is that there is profit in confusion; the more confusion, the more profit. 'Therefore, the best approach is *to create problems and then offer solutions.'* I gave this technique the name a long time ago of Problem-Reaction-Solution and I will be coming to this shortly. As I said earlier, this is how *Silent Weapons* encapsulates the Archontic methodology:

> Media: Keep the adult public attention diverted away from the real social issues, and captivated by matters of no real importance; Schools: Keep the young public ignorant of real mathematics, real economics, real law, and real history; Entertainment: Keep the public entertainment below a sixth-grade level; Work: Keep the

public busy, busy, busy, with no time to think; back on the farm with the other animals.

This is precisely the world that we live in. The manual also describes its cause and effect, input-output, techniques. This is what you do and this is what you get:

- Keep the public ignorant and you have less public organisation.
- Create preoccupations and you lower defences. Attack the family unit and you control the education of the young.
- Give out less cash and more credit and you trigger more self-indulgence and social engineering data.
- Encourage social conformity and you make programming easier.
- Minimise protests about tax and you maximise the input of personal economic data while minimising enforcement problems.
- Stabilise consent and you stabilise control.
- Tighten control of variables [like individuality] and you have greater predictability.
- Maximise control and you minimise resistance to control.
- Collapse the currency and you destroy faith in a country and each other.

All this is in line with the goals of the Rothschild

Zionist Frankfurt School which has been the manipulating force behind the scourge that is 'political correctness'. The Frankfurt School was established in 1923 in the home city of the Rothschilds in Germany. It later moved to Switzerland and then New York before settling in California which became the global centre of political correctness thanks to these people. Political correctness is just another scam to silence opinions and information that the manipulators do not want to be circulated and discussed and it employs the most programmed section of the target population to eliminate the freedom of expression of other sections. The founders and early major players and influences of the Rothschild Frankfurt School included Carl Grünberg (Rothschild Zionist), Max Horkheimer (Rothschild Zionist), Theodor W Adorno (Rothschild Zionist) and Herbert Marcuse (Rothschild Zionist). The organisation was funded into existence by Felix Weil (Rothschild Zionist) and this has been the wish list it has been working towards since the 1920s:

- The creation of racism offences.
- Continual change to create confusion.
- The teaching of sex and homosexuality to children.
- The undermining of schools and teachers' authority.
- Huge immigration to destroy national identity.

- The promotion of excessive drinking.
- Emptying of churches (undermining of any form of social cohesion).
- Legal system with bias against victims of crime.
- Dependency on the state or state benefits (before you delete them, as is happening now).
- Control and dumbing down of the media.
- Encouraging the breakdown of the family.

The point about 'huge immigration to destroy national identity' can clearly be seen in the United States, Europe and elsewhere. Rothschild gofer Peter Mandelson (Rothschild Zionist), the Svengali to British Labour Prime Ministers Tony Blair and Gordon Brown, admitted in 2013 that their governments were 'sending out search parties' to increase immigration. Annual net immigration soared from 48,000 to some 200,000 between when Blair came to power in 1997 and when his brief successor Brown was ousted in early 2010. The scale on which the transformation of human society has been planned and covertly orchestrated is extraordinary and everything is founded on the manipulation of perception. *Silent Weapons* points out that there is a 'measurable quantitative relationship between the price of gasoline and the probability that a person would experience a headache, feel a need to watch a violent movie, smoke a cigarette, or go to a tavern for a mug of beer'. This is

perfectly valid because they are not operating this system within holographic ('physical') reality. The holographic is only the plasma screen on which the outcome is played out as a done deal. They are operating in what I have called the Metaphysical Universe – the waveform information construct from which everything else comes. At that level the energy fields of money and the economic system can directly interact with and influence and change the human energy field and in doing so dictate human response, emotion and behaviour. The document says:

> It is most interesting that, by observing and measuring the economic models by which the public tries to run from their problems and escape from reality, and by applying the mathematical theory of Operations Research, it is possible to program computers to predict the most probable combination of created events (shocks) which will bring about a complete control and subjugation of the public through a subversion of the public economy (by shaking the plum tree).

This is what was done so coldly in 2008 and is now manifesting as ever-deepening economic chaos and social catastrophe in America and Europe, especially, for the moment, in countries like Greece, Italy, Spain, Portugal and Cyprus with so many more to come. The effect on the wider world dependent on the US and European economies is equally if not even more catastrophic. *Silent Weapons* lists the areas that the *El-*

ite seeks to control to most effectively direct human affairs. It says that the Control System:

> Allocates opportunities; destroys opportunities; controls the economic environment; controls the availability of raw materials; controls capital; controls bank rates; controls the inflation of the currency; controls the possession of property; controls industrial capacity; controls manufacturing; controls the availability of goods (commodities); controls the prices of commodities; controls services, the labour force, etc; controls payments to government officials; controls the legal functions; controls the personal data files – uncorrectable by the party slandered; controls advertising; controls media contact; controls material available for TV viewing; disengages attention from real issues; engages emotions; creates disorder, chaos, and insanity; controls design of more probing tax forms; controls surveillance; controls the storage of information; develops psychological analyses and profiles of individuals; controls sociological factors; controls health options; preys on weakness; cripples strengths; leaches wealth and substance.

Once again this was written in the 1970s. All of this requires public consent and acquiescence given the size of the target population compared with the number of Archontic conspirators working in full knowledge of what the game is. The mass mindmanipulation has to constantly secure human consent for human control until they have so much power that this is no longer necessary. A simple example is to persuade you to have a store loyalty card and then sell on the data to insurance companies and employers detailing the types of food you buy. They then compile ‘risk profiles’ from this

information to assess your insurance rates and employment potential. No, this is not a joke, it is happening. *The Wall Street Journal* reported the following in an article headed 'How the Insurer Knows You Just Stocked Up on Ice Cream and Beer':

> Your company already knows whether you have been taking your meds, getting your teeth cleaned and going for regular medical checkups. Now some employers or the insurance companies are tracking what staffers eat, where they shop and how much weight they are putting on — and taking action to keep them in line.

This is an example of consent (though without knowledge of the consequences) in that people accept the loyalty cards which allow this to happen, but much consent is unconscious and comes about by inaction rather than action. Not opting out is giving consent just the same as opting in. *Silent Weapons* describes how the system depends on personal data and information being handed over by 'a docile public' through 'legal (but not always lawful) force' – especially in tax documents. 'Furthermore, the number of such forms submitted to the [tax authorities] is a useful indicator of public consent, an important factor in strategic decision making.' It goes on:

> When the government is able to collect tax and seize private property without just compensation, it is an indication that the public is ripe for surrender and is consenting to enslavement and legal encroachment. A good and easily quantified indicator of harvest time is the number of public citizens who pay income tax despite an

obvious lack of reciprocal or honest service from the government.

And that is where we are today. How much more are we prepared to take and how much longer are we prepared to take it? Answer that question and you will accurately predict what is to come: Freedom or Fascism? That is the question and we still have the power to decide the answer – but not for much longer if the collective arse and sofa continue their current relationship.

Mind games

So that is the basic structure of how the few manipulate the many to impose the will of the few upon the many. In other words, manipulating humans to build their own prison while not realising that this is what they are doing. The Archons do not have creative imagination and so they cannot create anything from 'scratch', including a global prison state. They have to manipulate humans who do have creative imagination to do it for them. There are two fundamental mass mind and emotional manipulation techniques that are constantly employed by the bloodlines to that end. I gave them the names many years ago now of Problem-Reaction-Solution (P-R-S) and the Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT). I have given countless examples in books since the early 1990s of these techniques at work, but briefly this is the modus operandi: Problem-Reaction-Solution is designed to

provide the excuses to impose what the Archon agenda demands because they know that without the manufactured excuse and fake justification there would be public opposition that could thwart their evil ambitions. In stage one of PRS you covertly instigate a *problem* and blame it on someone or something else. This could be an engineered terrorist attack, financial collapse, epidemic and so on. In stage two you tell the population through an ignorant, corrupt and pathetic mainstream media the version of the manufactured problem that you want them to believe. You want to trigger a public *reaction* of fear, outrage and demands that 'something must be done'. Then in stage three you openly offer the *solution* to the problems that you have covertly instigated. The Freemasons call this technique Ordo Ab Chao – order out of chaos – which is the motto for the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite. Before you can impose your *new order* you first have to create the *chaos* that destroys the *old order*. Here you have the reason why the world is in a constant state of engineered chaos and upheaval. The more chaos, the more change – *their* change. Problem-Reaction-Solution is played out all over the world hour-by-hour by the Archon bloodlines and their Control System and it is the most effective technique of mass perception manipulation. You cannot control billions of people 'physically' when you are so few and they are so many and so you must program the

perceptions of the many to see world events and reality in general in ways that suit your game-plan. One of the most obvious Problem-Reaction-Solutions was 9/11when the villains were sold to public perception as a bunch of Islamic extremist fanatics who struggled to fly one-engine Cessnas (many couldn't even do that) but somehow on that one day they managed to manifest the ability to fly wide-bodied jets with such amazing skill when professional airline pilots with decades of experience have told me that they couldn't have done it. The fantasy 'leader' of these 'Islamic extremist fanatics' Mohamed Atta, drank alcohol, ate pork, had a non-Muslim American girlfriend and ran drugs for the CIA through the very Venice airport in Florida where he and others supposedly learned to fly in oneengine planes to prepare for hijacking wide-bodied jets. In fact, the planes on 9/11 were remotely-controlled and not even the aircraft that left Boston, Washington and Newark that morning. I have taken apart the ludicrous official story of September 11th in *Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Centre Disaster*, the first major book to expose the extraordinary catalogue of lies and deceit, and there are lengthy and highly significant updates in *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy* and *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*. The ratio of Rothschild Zionists involved before, during and after 9/11 is absolutely *staggering* and you'll find the background in *Human Race* (Fig 486).

You can also go to the 9/11 archive at Davidicke.com where you will find a stream of videos and articles demolishing the official fairy-tale. I am not going to repeat all the detail here, but I will put what happened in the context of Problem-Reaction-Solution.

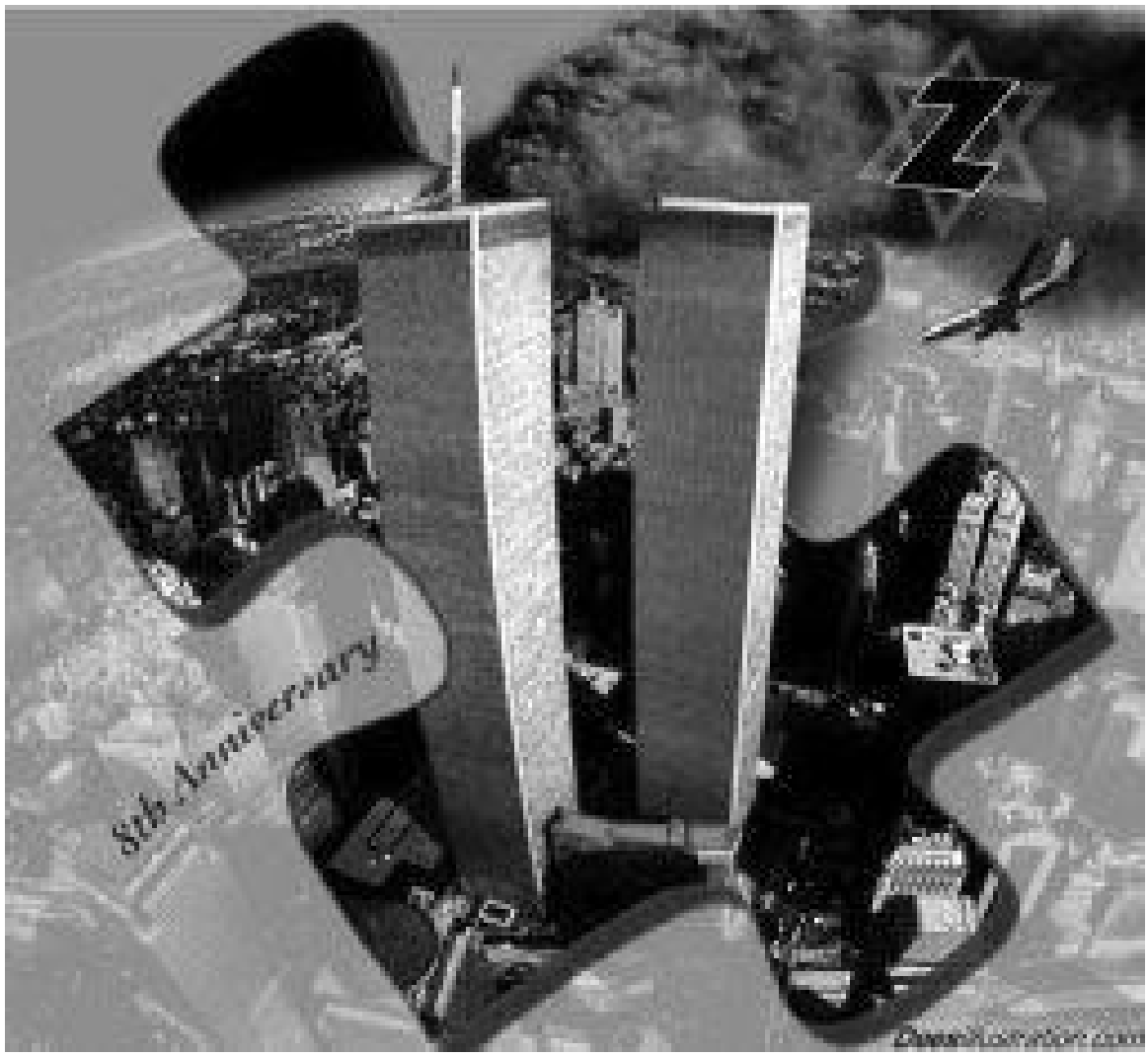


Figure 486: Rothschild Zionists were everywhere before, during and after 9/11.

The 9/11 attacks and were supposedly orchestrated by a bloke with a beard in a cave in Afghanistan called

Osama bin Laden who had been the CIA's pin-up boy and frontman for the proxy war between the United States and the Soviet Union in the 1980s after the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan. Bin Laden was the 'leader' of the American funded, trained and armed Afghanistan 'freedom fighters' known as the Mujahedeen, from which were spawned the Taliban (see *Remember Who You Are*). Zbigniew Brzezinski, National Security Advisor to President Jimmy Carter, co-founder of the Trilateral Commission, long-time mentor to Barack Obama and serious Archon insider, admitted in the French news magazine, *Le Nouvel Observateur*, that he had ordered the funding and training of the Mujahedeen to challenge the Soviet satellite government in the Afghan capital, Kabul, in an effort to entice the Soviet Union to invade and give them what he called 'their Vietnam'. It worked and a million Afghans died as a result, but these people couldn't give a shit because they have no empathy. The 'war on terror' justified by 9/11 to destroy 'Al-Qaeda' has been the excuse to bomb country after country and delete basic freedoms for domestic populations worldwide. 'Al-Qaeda' means 'The Base', or more literally the Database, and was named after the CIA database of Mujahedeen fighters. It was a CIA invention and did not exist in anything like the form that has been claimed. This was confirmed by former British Foreign Secretary Robin Cook in July 2005 and within a month he was

dead on a Scottish mountain. Ironically, Arabic forces who were targeted by the US and Britain on the basis that the mythical 'Al-Qaeda' existed have since formed groups calling themselves 'Al-Qaeda' because they were mind-scammed every bit as much as the people of America, Canada, Britain, Europe, Australia and elsewhere. Where's that beam, Scotty? Even a rare incisive documentary by the BBC confirmed that there had been no 'Al-Qaeda' at the time of 9/11 and revealed how 'gunmen' surrounding Bin Laden in video footage had been told to turn up for the day and to bring their own weapons. It was all for show, not for real. Jamal Ahmed Mohamed al-Fadl, a former associate of Bin Laden, gave the American authorities the 'evidence' they demanded that 'Al-Qaeda' existed as an extensive network in return for 'a huge amount of money', according to Jason Burke, author of *Al-Qaeda*. American agencies decided whatever they wanted the public to believe about Al-Qaeda and then paid this Sudanese bloke to tell them exactly that. The 'war on terror' (war on freedom) has been 'fought' at such stunning cost in death, destruction and the deletion of freedoms and all has been justified by fighting a 'terrorist organisation' that did not exist. Sibel Edmonds, an Iranian-American former FBI translator and founder of the National Security Whistleblowers Coalition, translated communications between Islamic radicals in the wake of 9/11 and she

said that Bin Laden and his associate, Ayman al-Zawahiri, continued to work with the US government for three months *after* the attacks to destabilise the Caucasus region in Southern Russia that includes countries like Georgia, Chechnya and Dagestan. This was at the same time that the Bush administration was saying that they must invade Afghanistan to 'get Bin Laden'. Edmonds connects Bin Laden to Operation Gladio which began after the Second World War and specialises in carrying out attacks that are blamed on target groups the instigators wish to demonise and used to justify increased government powers. Operation Gladio was the work of British and American intelligence but has involved operatives from many countries, most notably Italy where one of its attacks was the Bologna railway station bombing in 1980 which killed 85 people and was blamed on a terrorist group called the Red Brigades to demonise communists. An Italian parliamentary investigation in 2000 heard that the bombing was actually carried out by 'men inside Italian state institutions and ... men linked to the structures of United States intelligence.' Yes, see Henry Kissinger. Former Gladio agent Vincenzo Vinciguerra said in sworn testimony:

> You had to attack civilians, the people, women, children, innocent people, unknown people far removed from any political game. The reason was quite simple. They were supposed to force these

> people, the Italian public, to turn to the state to ask for greater security. This is the political logic that lies behind all the massacres and the bombings which remain unpunished, because the state cannot convict itself or declare itself responsible for what happened.

In other words ... Problem-Reaction-Solution. Sibel Edmonds said that Bin Laden and Zawahiri worked for NATO and the Pentagon as part of Operation Gladio which continues to this day. She said:

> For the past 11 years I have been emphasizing that my State Secrets Privilege and Gag Orders had to do with the FBI files (covering period 1996-2002 February) on covert-terrorist operations in Caucasus and Central Asia backed, managed and armed by US actors. These US-NATO directed operations in the region involved Bin-Laden and mainly Zawahiri …
>
> … The FBI documents contained damning evidence (audio and written) collected between 1996-2002 tying these terror operations directly to the U.S. persons in the State Department/CIA and Pentagon. Also, how the State Department got Congress to grant huge amounts of funds to 'front' NGOs and businesses (mainly Turkish companies in USlisted/members of ATC) to funnel money to the terrorist cells in this region.

The Boston Marathon bombings in 2013 were also connected to this and were blamed on two ethnic Chechen brothers, Tamerlan and Dzhokhar Tsarnaev. Tamerlan and members of his family had FBI and CIA connections in America and the Caucasus and once again the official story of those bombings is a joke (see

Postcript). The late Aaron Russo, the award-winning film-maker who produced *Trading Places* with Eddie Murphy, realised that the conspiracy was real from his conversations with the Archon Nick Rockefeller who tried to recruit him into the Council on Foreign Relations (Fig 487). Russo began to speak out from 2007 about how Rockefeller had told him almost a year before 9/11 that he would be seeing soldiers looking for Osama bin Laden in caves in Afghanistan and Pakistan. There would be an 'endless war on terror where there's no real enemy', and the whole thing would be a 'giant hoax' to allow the government to take over the people. Rockefeller said that there would be an invasion of Afghanistan to build oil pipelines to the oil and gas-rich Caspian Sea (which borders Iran). He said that they would also invade Iraq to seize oil fields and establish a base in the Middle East. Russo described how Rockefeller cynically laughed and joked as he was detailing the horrors awaiting humanity including compulsory microchipping for 'the serfs' as he called them that would allow the *El*-lite to rule the world. Rockefeller constantly stressed that 'the people have to be ruled'. Destroying the family unit is a prime target of the conspiracy and Rockefeller told Russo that the Rockefeller Foundation had created and bankrolled the women's liberation movement to destroy the family. This meant that women could be taxed as well as men and

children would go to school earlier to be indoctrinated to accept that the state was their primary family (straight from the pages of Aldous Huxley's *Brave New World*). This is the Archon mentality that we are dealing with – arrogant, narcissistic to the extreme of extremes and with no compassion or empathy for the victims of their soulless, heartless ambitions. They are also, ultimately, bloody stupid and moronic as well because eventually when the Hack is broken – and it will be – the consequences for them are going to be unimaginable. Aaron Russo made an excellent film well worth watching called *America: Freedom to Fascism*. Susan Lindauer, an American journalist and anti-war activist, says that she was a 'back channel' for the CIA in negotiations and communications with Iraq and Libya before 9/11. A back channel is someone who acts as a go-between outside of the official channels and she says that she had some 800 to 1,000 meetings with US Intelligence agencies and 150 to 170 with both Iraq and Libya. When Lindauer began to speak out about 9/11 and what she knew she was arrested and charged with being a spy for Iraq, but the charges were dropped because they didn't stand up. She said that the US Intelligence community knew about the 9/11 attacks throughout the summer of 2001 and that they would involve aircraft and the Twin Towers. Lindauer said: '9/11 was done by us ... We did it. Okay, and by 'we' I know that it is not the people of New York, I know that it

is not all members of the CIA, definitely not ... However, it was done by the Americans, we did this.' She confirmed that so-called 'lead-hijacker' Mohamed Atta was a trained CIA asset (something I revealed in previous books) and she said:

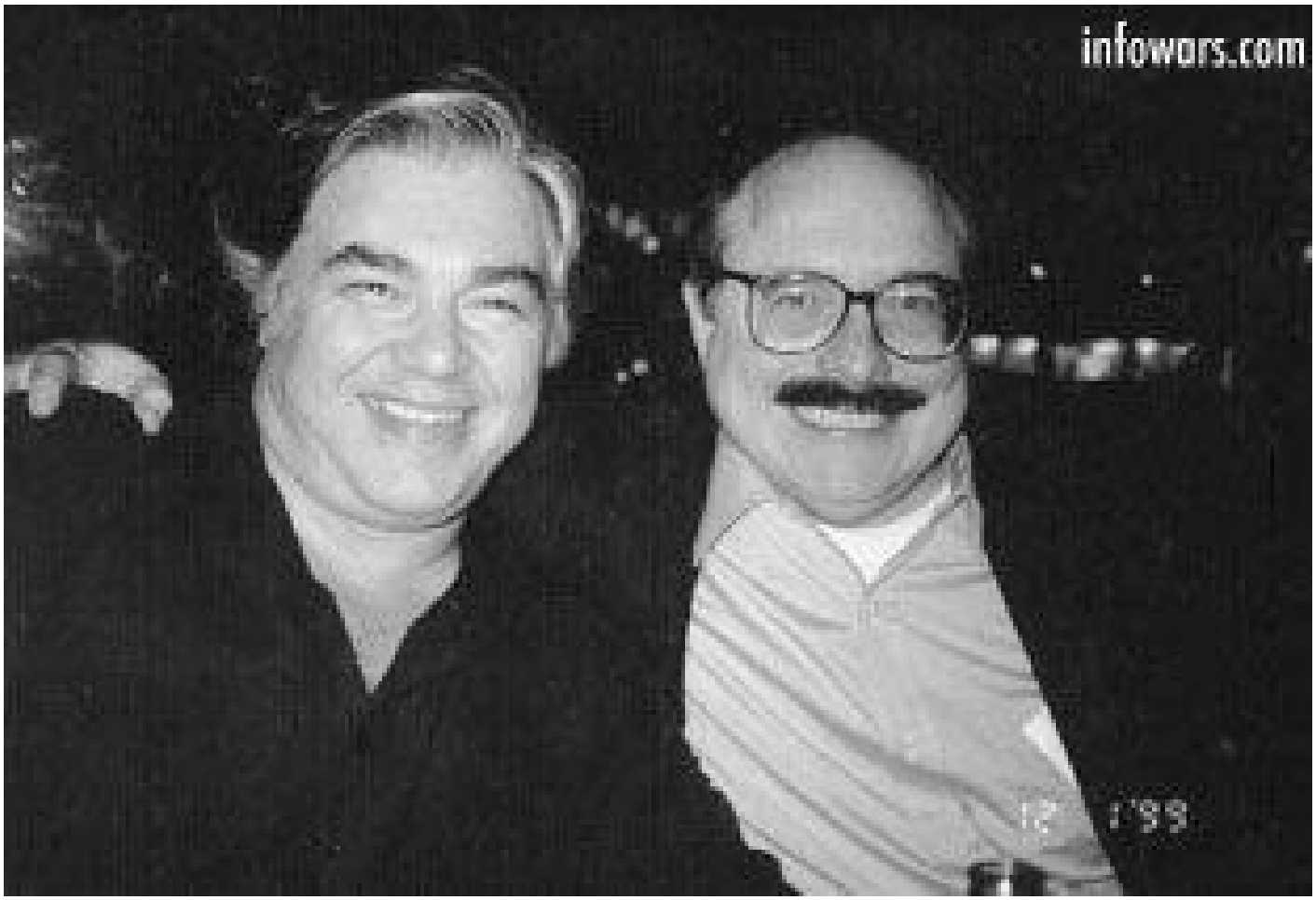


Figure 487: Aaron Russo with Nick Rockefeller. If the 'tached one' is an example of the super race I'll give it a miss, thanks.

> ...if there were any hijackers, if there were any indigenous hijackers we identified them. We created them as the FBI does with all the other terrorist attacks, they are all fake attacks. The FBI recruits some dumb mixed up kid, some unstable individual and tries to get

them to do something and that is exactly what they would have done on 9/11.

Lindauer is referring here to the list of 'terrorist attacks' claimed to have been 'foiled' by the FBI which have turned out to involve not very bright *assets* of the FBI recruited to take the rap so the FBI can take the credit while the threat of terrorism in America is highlighted in the media to justify further deletions of freedom. She said that 9/11 was a 'cover and deception operation':

> It was like a magicians trick, they used the airplanes because they knew you would look at the airplanes and you would in your mind you would see cause and effect. Oh, the airplane hit the tower, oh the tower collapses, therefore the airplane fire brought down the towers. Obviously that is not what happened …
>
> … I want you to see how 9/11 fits into the context of all other terrorism like the USS Cole and the 93 World Trade Centre attack and Oklahoma City. We always know people, it would never happen that we couldn't notice, we do know it, we have too many contacts, there is too much technology … and if it happens it is because they deliberately chose to let it happen.

Lindauer said that the 'Al-Qaeda' bomb attack on the USS Cole in the Yemen port of Aden on October 12th 2000, which killed 17 sailors and injured 39, was allowed to happen by US authorities to force Yemen to accept US demands – another Problem-Reaction-Solution:

> I personally notified the CIA and the Defence Intelligence Agency that the Iraqis were warning about an attack on the port in Aden, Yemen and then I turned around and went back to New York and notified the deputy Ambassador of Yemen who was a personal friend of mine … the night of the Yemen attack they pulled the standard guard off the USS Cole, knowing the attack was imminent, they pulled the guard doing duty and pulled back all the protocols for protecting the ship so that the attack could occur …
>
> … The United States allowed the USS Cole to be bombed because we wanted to use that as a pretext … to force the Yemeni Government to cooperate with US anti-terrorism initiative and so before the USS Cole was ever attacked I personally sat down with my friend, the Deputy Ambassador of Yemen at the United Nations in New York, and we had dinner and I talked with him about how this attack was going to occur and how the Yemeni Government had better start thinking fast on its feet how they were going to cooperate with the United States. This is a year before 9/11.

The mentality behind the attacks of September 11th is there for all to see. They couldn't care less who they kill and maim, including on their own illusory 'side', so long as it benefits their sick agenda. Even the *New York Times* reported on the FBI's long record of faking terrorist attacks:

> The United States has been narrowly saved from lethal terrorist plots in recent years – or so it has seemed. A would-be suicide bomber was intercepted on his way to the Capitol; a scheme to bomb synagogues and shoot Stinger missiles at military aircraft was developed by men in Newburgh, N.Y.; and a fanciful idea to fly explosive-laden model planes into the Pentagon and the Capitol was hatched in Massachusetts.

> But all these dramas were facilitated by the F.B.I., whose undercover agents and informers posed as terrorists offering a dummy missile, fake C-4 explosives, a disarmed suicide vest and rudimentary training. Suspects naïvely played their parts until they were arrested.'

Writer and researcher Trevor Aaronson studied the history of FBI-created 'terror plots' for his book, *The Terror Factory*. He said of these FBI patsy 'terrorists':

> They're actually almost entirely bumbling morons who couldn't tie their own shoes or buy the laces without FBI instigation and support. The FBI plants the ideas, makes the plans, provides the fake weapons and money, creates the attempted act of terrorism, makes an arrest, and announces the salvation of the nation.
>
> Over and over again. The procedure has become so regular that intended marks have spotted the sting being worked on them simply by Googling the name or phone number of the bozo pretending to recruit them into the terrorist brotherhood, and discovering that he's a serial informant …
>
> … Most of the rest charged with 'terrorism' had little or nothing to do with terrorism at all, most of them charged with more minor offenses like immigration offenses or making false statements. Three or four people out of the whole list appear to be men whom one would reasonably call terrorists in the commonly accepted sense of the word.

Mother Jones magazine and the Investigative Reporting Program at the University of California-Berkeley investigated the cases of 508 defendants in

terrorism-related cases and found the following:

- Nearly half the prosecutions involved the use of informants, many of them 'incentivized' by money (operatives can be paid as much as $100,000 per assignment) or the need to work off criminal or immigration violations.

- Sting operations resulted in prosecutions against 158 defendants. Of that total, 49 defendants participated in plots led by an agent provocateur – an FBI operative instigating terrorist action.

- With three exceptions, all of the high-profile domestic terror plots of the last decade were actually FBI stings.

- In many sting cases, key encounters between the informant and the target were not recorded – making it hard for defendants claiming entrapment to prove their case.

All this is essential background to understanding what happened on September 11th, 2001. Problem-Reaction-Solution or 'false-flag' staged attacks fall into three main categories: 1) When elements within the government-military complex carry out the attack and blame innocent patsies; 2) When they covertly agent-provocateur others

to organise the attack (a speciality of the FBI); 3) When the government-military complex is aware of a genuine plot and allows it to happen when it could have been stopped. The horrors of 9/11 were a terrible example of number 1.

In plain sight

The Bush administration was controlled by a Rothschild Zionist grouping called the Project for the New American Century which included Dick Cheney, Donald Rumsfeld, Paul Wolfowitz, Dov Zakheim, Richard Perle, Robert Kagan, Douglas Feith, William Kristol and Lewis 'Scooter' Libby. These are the people who seized control of the White House and the Pentagon before, during and after 9/11. Cheney became Vice-President (de facto President to 'what's my name?' George Bush); Convicted crook Libby was Cheney's 'advisor'; Rumsfeld was made Secretary of Defence with Wolfowitz as his 'deputy' (de facto Secretary of Defence); Zakheim became comptroller at the Pentagon in control of all spending and he managed to 'lose' trillions of dollars on his watch. This was announced September 10th 2001, but few will have noticed after what happened the next day – a next day they well knew was coming. Richard Perle and Douglas Feith were both Pentagon-connected and William Kristol provided the propaganda through his then Murdoch-owned *Weekly Standard* and constant

appearances on TV news programmes, especially on Murdoch's Fox News. In September 2000, a year to the month before 9/11 and just months before they came to power with the Bush administration, the Project for the New American Century published a document entitled *Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategies, Forces and Resources for a New Century* which called for American forces to 'fight and decisively win multiple, simultaneous major theater wars' with emphasis on places like Iraq, Iran and North Korea, but also including 'dangerous regimes' in Libya and Syria. These crazies also called for the instigation of regime change in China (World War III). The document said that this plan would need an excuse to win public and political support because the '... process of transformation ... is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor'. One year to the month later came what George Bush called 'our Pearl Harbor' and the 'multiple, simultaneous major theater wars' began and are still going on involving the very countries the document listed. General Wesley Clark, NATO's former Supreme Allied Commander Europe, confirmed in a television interview in 2007 that what has happened in terms of wars in the Middle East and North Africa was planned at least by 2001, but in fact it was way before then. He said:

> About ten days after 9/11, I went through the Pentagon and I saw

Secretary Rumsfeld and Deputy Secretary Wolfowitz. I went downstairs just to say hello to some of the people on the Joint Staff who used to work for me, and one of the generals called me in. He said, 'Sir, you've got to come in and talk to me a second.' I said, 'Well, you're too busy.' He said, 'No, no.' He says, 'We've made the decision we're going to war with Iraq.' This was on or about the 20th of September. I said, 'We're going to war with Iraq? Why?' He said, 'I don't know.' He said, 'I guess they don't know what else to do.'

So I said, 'Well, did they find some information connecting Saddam to al-Qaeda?' He said, 'No, no.' He says, 'There's nothing new that way. They just made the decision to go to war with Iraq.' He said, 'I guess it's like we don't know what to do about terrorists, but we've got a good military and we can take down governments.' And he said, 'I guess if the only tool you have is a hammer, every problem has to look like a nail.'

So I came back to see him a few weeks later, and by that time we were bombing in Afghanistan. I said, 'Are we still going to war with Iraq?' And he said, 'Oh, it's worse than that.' He reached over on his desk. He picked up a piece of paper. And he said, 'I just got this down from upstairs' — meaning the Secretary of Defense's office — 'today.' And he said, 'This is a memo that describes how we're going to take out seven countries in five years, starting with Iraq, and then Syria, Lebanon, Libya, Somalia, Sudan and, finishing off, Iran.' I said, 'Is it classified?' He said, 'Yes, sir.' I said, 'Well, don't show it to me.' And I saw him a year or so ago, and I said, 'You remember that?' He said, 'Sir, I didn't show you that memo! I didn't show it to you!'

This exchange not only reveals the reason for 9/11 but also how compartmentalised everything is with the

Pentagon general having no idea why they were proposing to invade all these countries. The pawns go very, very high. Clark also said that he was bewildered by what he was told and he was either lying about his surprise or, most likely, he was well out of the loop or inner circle of the Archon Death Cult even at his exalted level within the military. I have stressed over the years how compartmentalised the real agenda is even for those who would appear to be 'in the know'. People are given different reasons to take or support actions that serve the overall agenda while having no idea that there is an overall agenda. Military leaders wage war against countries on the pretext of 'fighting terrorism' or 'protecting civilians from tyranny' while often having no clue whatsoever how they are being used. If we take Clark at his word about not knowing the reason for the wish list of countries to invade after 9/11 we have a perfect example of a general who was NATO's Supreme Allied Commander Europe who didn't know that there is a globally-coordinated plan for a fascist takeover that crucially requires to own and control the Middle and Near East if it is to succeed. The list of countries that Clark mentioned, along with others in the gun-sights, are connected to the plan to control and exploit the enormous landmass known as Eurasia which connects Europe to China and Russia to the Middle East. The vital importance of Eurasia to global control was emphasised

by mega-insider Zbigniew Brzezinski in his 1997 book, *The Grand Chessboard*. What he said explains so clearly the unfolding events in the Middle and Near East since the invasion of Afghanistan after 9/11:

> Ever since the continents started interacting politically, some five hundred years ago, Eurasia has been the center of world power … it is imperative that no Eurasian challenger emerges, capable of dominating Eurasia and thus of also challenging America. The formulation of a comprehensive and integrated Eurasian geostrategy is therefore the purpose of this book …
>
> … In that context, how America 'manages' Eurasia is critical. A power that dominates Eurasia would control two of the world's three most advanced and economically productive regions. A mere glance at the map also suggests that control over Eurasia would almost automatically entail Africa's subordination, rendering the Western Hemisphere and Oceania (Australia) geopolitically peripheral to the world's central continent …
>
> … About 75 per cent of the world's people live in Eurasia, and most of the world's physical wealth is there as well, both in its enterprises and underneath its soil. Eurasia accounts for about three–fourths of the world's known energy resources …
>
> … The momentum of Asia's economic development is already generating massive pressures for the exploration and exploitation of new sources of energy and the Central Asian region and the Caspian Sea basin are known to contain reserves of natural gas and oil that dwarf those of Kuwait, the Gulf of Mexico, or the North Sea.

Which country is central to control of the 'Central Asian region and the Caspian Sea basin? *Iran*. If you put

Brzezinski's views on Eurasia together with (a) the invasion demands of the Project for the New American Century, (b) what Clark said that he was told in 2001, and (c) the attacks and invasions in the Middle and Near East since 9/11, it all makes perfect sense. Brzezinski said in his 1997 book that 'the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being'. The 'economic self-denial (that is, defense spending) and the human sacrifice (casualties, even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts', he wrote. In other words, people in general don't want war, death and destruction and so they have to be manipulated to accept it as a necessary evil in their own perceived self-interest. Or, as the cold, callous and heartless Brzezinski put it:

> Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multi-cultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat.

His words mirrored in theme those of the Rothschild Zionist created-and-controlled Project for the New American Century which said that ... '[the] process of transformation ... is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl

Harbor'. Four years before and one year before the attacks, Brzezinski and the Project for the New American Century were talking about the same thing ... *9/11*. This was the catalyst for all that has followed both in terms of overseas wars and invasions and the domestic demolition of basic rights and freedoms. What has happened in Afghanistan, Iraq, Libya and Syria and is planned to happen in Iran, Russia and China is the playing out of the plan instigated on September 11th, 2001. Given this vital role of 9/11 in all that has followed, and given the warning by Brzezinski and the Project for the New American Century that none of it was likely to happen without a perceived external threat like a 'new Pearl Harbor', is there anyone with even a modicum of brain-cell activity who can't see that 9/11 was staged by the very forces that would use it as the excuse to begin to tick-off the countries on their must-have list? Yet the mainstream media, mainstream academia and much of the global population continues to be in child-like denial of the patently bloody obvious.

It was claimed that the intention was to leave Iraq when freedom had been secured for the people and the same with Afghanistan, but I said at the time that they had no intention of leaving and so it has proved. The plan involves taking over these countries, not bombing them shitless and then moving out. The United States is still running Iraq even though most of the troops may

have gone, and outgoing Obama Defense Secretary Leon Panetta spoke in early 2013 of committing to an 'enduring presence' in Afghanistan even after the mission officially ended in 2014. This is the same deal as in Iraq. The UK *Mail on Sunday* revealed in February 2013 that Britain's Special Air Services (SAS) were involved in fierce fighting inside Iraq the day *before* the vote in the House of Commons on whether to invade in 2003 and while Tony Blair lied and lied and lied. The Archontic agenda doesn't care about the views of politicians – it's going to happen anyway unless the people stop it. The UK *Guardian* reported that the mendacious British Foreign Secretary William Hague wrote privately to leading members of the government urging them not to discuss the legality of the Iraq invasion during the period of the tenth anniversary in 2013 – Hague represents the Conservative Party which officially opposes the Labour Party of Tony Blair who took Britain illegally and immorally into the duck-shoot 'war' in Iraq. But they are really on the same side. The most obvious state murder of Dr David Kelly, the British weapons inspector in Iraq who knew that they were lying over Saddam's 'weapons of mass destruction', has been covered up by both political parties and Kelly remains the only person in modern English legal history to be denied a proper inquest. Carne Ross, a British diplomat and friend of Kelly's, said that he was told by a

'very aggressive' official that if he discussed Kelly during testimony at the whitewash and cover-up Chilcot 'inquiry' into the Iraq war, he would be silenced. The UK *Daily Mail* said it understood that the official who confronted Ross was Margaret Aldred, *secretary of the Iraq 'Inquiry'* chaired by Sir John Chilcot. How 'independent'. All the insiders from Blair downwards and upwards know what really happened to Kelly. Lies and cover-up, lies and cover-up wherever you look. Governments claimed they did not have troops on the ground in Libya or Syria but they were lying again. It's their job. Former French foreign minister Roland Dumas said on French Parliamentary TV that he was told by British officials that they were organising an invasion of Syria by 'rebels' two years before the violence started. The attacks of 9/11 were engineered by the American military and Intelligence network in league with the Israeli (Rothschild) enforcement arm Mossad. They were a manufactured *problem* that led to a public *reaction* and the *solution* of invading countries on the Archon bloodline hit list, launching the fake 'war on terror' and deleting the most basic freedoms and rights to privacy in the name of 'fighting terrorism'. The official story of 9/11 is a very, very sick joke, so absurd are its claims and contradictions. This is always the case with Problem-Reaction-Solutions because PRS cover stories are, by definition, a pack of lies (*deception*). It was obvious that

what was going to happen was well known in some circles. It turns out that there were a number of television dramas and movies in production around the time of 9/11 with remarkable similarities to what happened and some of the story lines were developed with support from the military and government agencies. An American television programme called *The Lone Gunmen*, a spin-off from the *X-Files*, was broadcast in March 2001 and featured an airliner remotely-controlled from the ground being flown towards the World Trade Center while the pilots fought to regain control (Fig 488). This was only one of many examples of what must have been preknowledge from somewhere or other (Figs 489 and 490). Some may have been coincidence but there are so many that this cannot explain all of them. The Saturn worshipping bloodlines and networks were the real perpetrators of 9/11 and look at the memorial for the victims that these same bloodlines had built on the site of the Twin Towers (Fig 491). You could hardly see a more obvious temple to Saturn with its design and colour. It is close to the subway station where I saw the large image of an eye (Saturn) broadcasting a frequency across the Earth. That whole area around Ground Zero is like a temple to Saturn, the planet (sun) of death.



Figure 488: The plane hijacked from the ground heads for the Twin Towers in *The Lone Gunmen*.



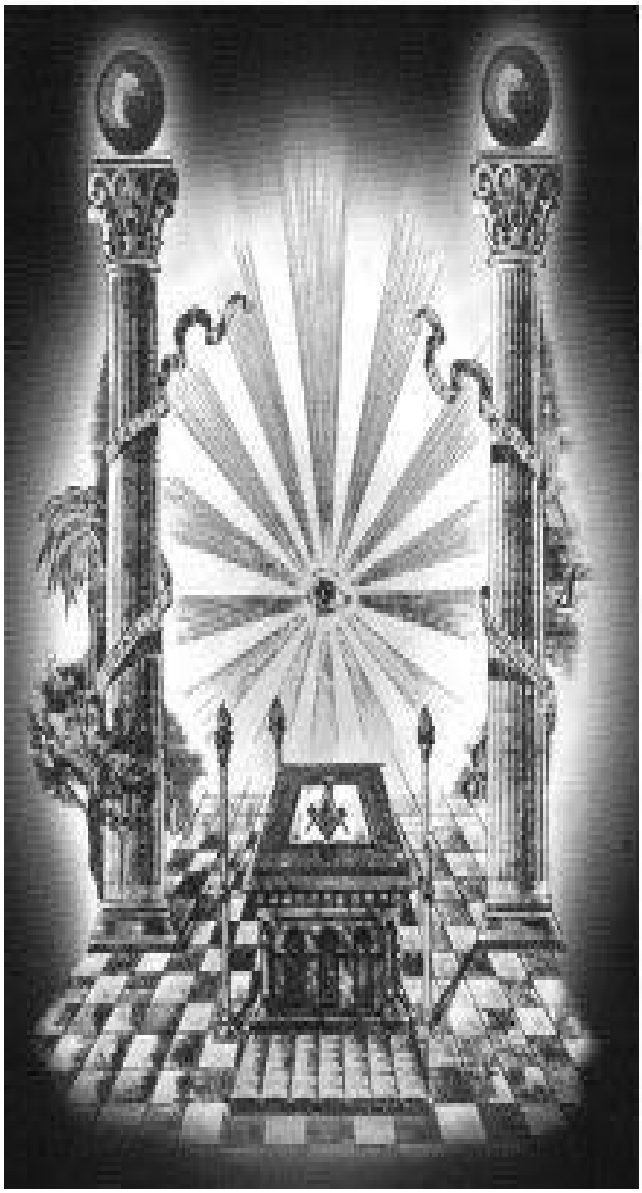
Figure 489: Cards from the board game *Illuminati* before 9/11 – very prophetic.



Figure 490: a pre-9/11The Simpsons.



Figure 491: The Saturn symbolism of the 9/11 memorial at Ground Zero.





Figures 492 and 493: Twin pillar or twin tower symbolism is central to Freemasonry and other secret societies.



Figures 494: The twin towers of the World Trade Center were built on the initiative of David Rockefeller and his brother,New York governor Nelson Rockefeller..

Twin Towers or 'twin pillars' = Saturn

Twin towers are a major bloodline symbol and relate to the twin pillars or obelisks that were claimed to adorn the entrance of 'Solomon's Temple' (Fig 492 and 493). They are known in Freemasonry as the twin pillars of Joachim and Boaz and you see them at Freemasonic

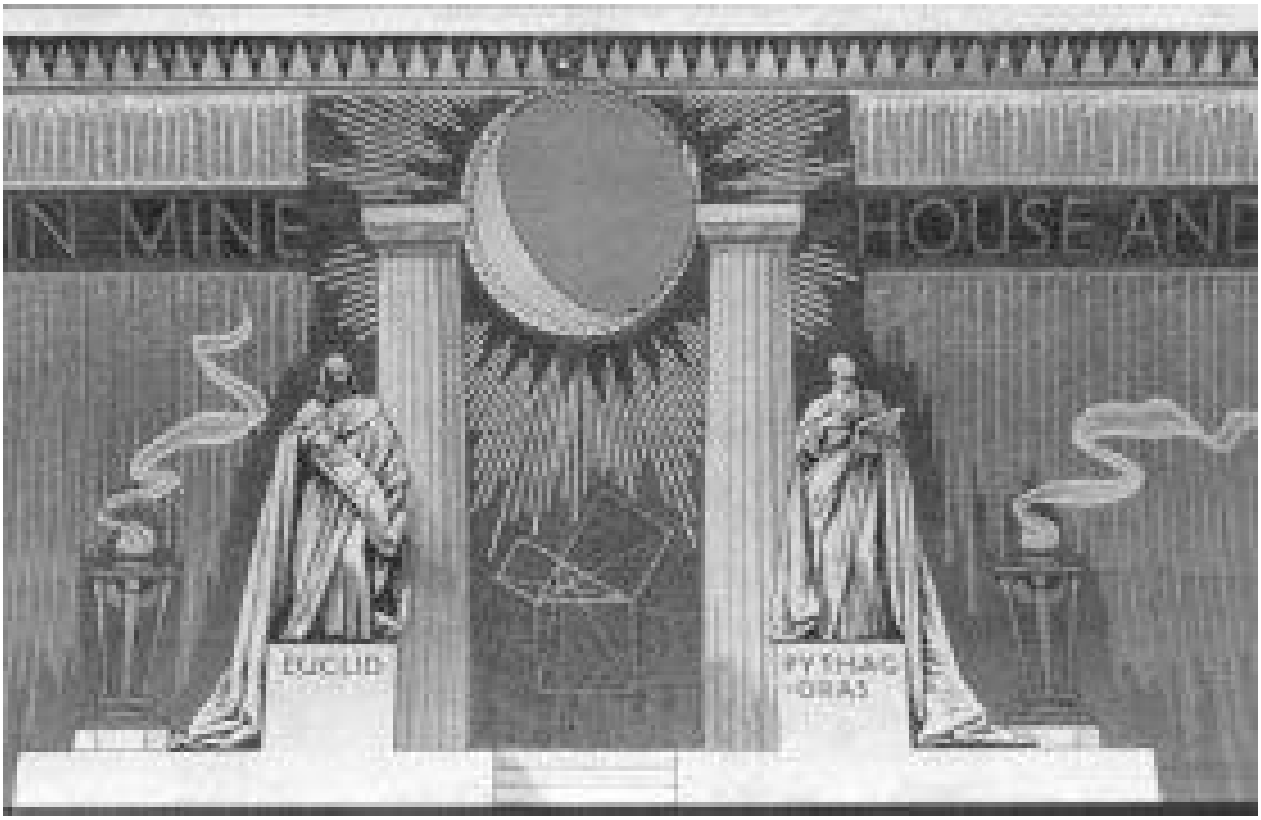
temples, other locations with Freemasonic connections and of course at the World Trade Center before the attacks (Fig 494). You can also see the in-your-face Saturn symbolism in the twin tower/pillar images inside the Mother Lodge of Freemasonry in Great Queen (Babylon goddess) Street in London. One has the six-pointed star of Saturn between the towers and the other even portrays Saturn's luminous crescent and the serpent Ouroboros or 'Ring-Pass-Not' (Figs 495 and 496). Twin towers are built into major cathedrals like Westminster Abbey and St Paul's in London, and Notre Dame in Paris. They adorn the Masjid al-Haram mosque in Mecca, home of the Saturn Kaaba. Solomon and his mythical temple represent Saturn and when you walk between the phallic twin pillars or towers you are entering a temple to Saturn. The Tower card in the Tarot is also a depiction of what happened on 9/11 and that will not be a coincidence when you are dealing with the occultobsessed bloodlines (Fig 497). Key words connected to the Tower card are change; eruption; upheaval; exposure; cataclysm; blind-sided; sudden shift; fire, lightning and falling. The insider-job attacks of September 11th were a satanic $_{r}$. death ritual involving 911, the number used for emergencies in the United States, and the twin towers of Freemasonry. They then established a memorial to the dead that was obvious Saturn symbolism. I explain in *Remember Who You Are*

how the rituals are planned often decades and more in advance and the Twin Towers were built (thanks to Archon gofers David Rockefeller and his brother and New York governor, Nelson Rockefeller) in the full knowledge of those in the deep inner circle of what would happen to them in 2001. The same applies to the depiction of the flame held by the Statue of Liberty placed on a satanic black pentagram on top of the Pont de l'Alma tunnel in Paris where Princess Diana (named after the ancient goddess Diana) died almost exactly below where it stands (Fig 498). Pont de l'Alma means 'bridge or passage of the moon goddess' and was apparently the location, then outside of the original Paris, where the Merovingian (Archon-hybrid) kings performed their sacrifice rituals to the goddess Diana. She had to be killed in the tunnel according to their ritual and that is why it took them so outrageously long to get her to hospital and why they gave the public a cover story about trying to save an already dead Diana when she did arrive. The Pont de l'Alma flame and pentagram is now the place where people take their tributes to Diana and the 'official memorial' in Paris (a single plaque outside a garden that one local councillor called a 'vegetable plot') was so pathetic and so located to ensure that the flame on top of the tunnel remained the focus. Energy flows where attention goes. The flame was placed on the tunnel in the 1980s at the behest, and with the funding,

o f *The International Herald Tribune* which was then jointly-owned by the Ochs–Sulzberger family (Rothschild Zionists), owners of *The New York Times*, and the Meyer–Graham family (Rothschild Zionists), owners of *The Washington Post*.



Figures 495: Saturn between the twin pillars in the Mother Lodge of Freemasonry in London along with George and the dragon.



Figures 496: Saturn and luminous crescent between twin towers with the Ouroboros.



Figures 497: The tower card in the Tarot.



Figure 498: The 'liberty' (inversion) flame standing on a black pentagram above the tunnel where Princess Diana died.

Both world wars were engineered Problem-Reaction-Solutions to change the face of human society and centralise global power like never before (see **...** *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*) and so were the fake 'shoe bomber' and 'underpants bomber' terrorist 'scares' that have been used to increase airport security to insane levels which include a cumulatively lethal dose of radiation in full body scanners. Passengers on the plane with the 'underpants bomber' have described how they saw him escorted through security and onto the aircraft without a passport. There is even a version of Problem-Reaction-Solution that I call *No*-Problem-Reaction-Solution in which you don't need a real problem – just

the public perception of one to justify your actions. The non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction' in Iraq and 'human-caused climate change' are but two examples of this and another is the 'second death' of Osama bin Laden who actually died in 2001, not 2011 (see *Remember Who You Are)*. I will address the 'climate change' mega-scam a little later. Colonel Lawrence Wilkerson, former chief of staff to United States Secretary of State Colin Powell, has said that the Bush administration knew there were no weapons of mass destruction in Iraq while they were telling the world that there were. He said on American television that Powell had said to him before the invasion: 'I wonder what will happen when we put 500,000 troops into Iraq and comb the country from one end to the other and find nothing.' This was the same Colin Powell that made a now infamous presentation at the United Nations to make the case for the invasion on the grounds that Saddam clearly had WMD. These people have no shame. Another extraordinary No-Problem-Reaction-Solution, as already mentioned, is the way the FBI sets up patsies with bomb plots, devices and vehicles and then steps in at the last moment to say 'we stopped another terrorist plot against America'. This has triggered bizarre headlines like 'FBI Plot to Blow Up Bank in Oakland – Stopped by FBI' and 'FBI celebrates duping another mentally ill man with fake terror plot'. The fingerprints of the FBI were all over the

Boston Marathon bombings in 2013 (see postscript).

The ‘TT’

The Totalitarian Tiptoe is the bedfellow or stable mate of Problem-Reaction-Solution and so often they come as a pair. The ‘TT’ is the technique of reaching Archontic goals by stepping-stones, each of which is promoted as unconnected to all the others until you look back eventually and see where the sum total of the ‘stones’ has taken you. At the very start of the Tiptoe process the Archon bloodlines know the direction they want the world to go, but they are also aware that if the steps are too big then the change will be such that people might look up from the game show or football match and ask what is going on. So they advance in steps which they think they can get away with, but not so big that they alert too many people to what they are doing. There can be few more obvious Totalitarian Tiptoes than the European Union and I will use this as a perfect example of how the technique works. We have seen both this and Problem-Reaction-Solution to the fore in the more than 60 years that it has taken to transform a ‘free trade area’ into a centrally-dictated bureaucratic superstate which is now crossing the border into fascism or communism – take your pick because they are both the same totalitarian control under different names. The plan has been from its very inception to make the European Union what it is

today – and then some; but the Hidden Hand has had to keep this very quiet until it reaches the point where there is no going back. We are looking that moment in the face now with proposals for still further centralisation of power that will delete what is left (and it's not much) of national sovereignty within the EU. This is right in line with the need for the Archontic few to constantly centralise power to ever-increase their control of the global masses. The plan for a centrallycontrolled fascist/communist United States of Europe goes back centuries and this was on the wish-list of the Knights Templar long before the public ever heard of it. The leading player behind the imposition of the European Union has been (reels back in shock) the House of Rothschild and the secret society that I call Rothschild Zionism. One of their pump-primer frontmen was Count Richard N Coudenhove-Kalergi, an Austrian politician, who wrote a book in 1923 called *Pan-Europa*. The title brings together Pan, the horned goat-god (Saturn) of Satanism, and Europa, another name for the goddess of Babylon and the reason the continent is called Europe. I know the 'Pan' bit might sound far-fetched, but not for those who have studied the unbelievably fine-detail in which Archontic agents place their symbolic words, names and phrases everywhere. The EU is the Union of the Goddess and this is why there are twelve pentagrams stars in a circle on the EU flag (Fig 499).

This is a symbol of the goddess and the reason that 'Mother Mary', another version of ancient goddess symbolism, is often portrayed with twelve stars around her head. The *Book of Revelation* also says: 'And there appeared a great wonder in Heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet and upon her head a crown of twelve stars.' Archbishop Montini of Milan (later Pope Pius XII) called Mary 'Our Beloved Lady, Ruler of Europe' – *Europa*. You have a bull image outside the European Parliament and on commemorative coins minted by the EU because Europa, the Babylonian Semiramis/Ishtar, is said to have ridden on the back of a bull which is Nimrod, god of the Saturn sun (Figs 500 and 501). The story was also told about the Greek god, Zeus. The bull appears on all EU residence permits and outside a number of EU institutions. In other words, the Babylonian god does.



Figure 499: Symbol of the goddess on the EU flag.



Figure 500: Europa and bull-god.



Figure 501: The same theme on an EU coin.

The EU tiptoes

Count Richard N Coudenhove-Kalergi's book envisaged what is now the European Union and he went on to cofound the *Pan-European* Union in league with the Rothschilds and the Archon Habsburgs who ruled the Holy Roman Empire (Archon Empire) in Europe for centuries. Otto von Habsburg later became President of the *Pan-European Union* with its cross and circle of the Saturn sun (Fig 502). Note the name right from the start, European Union. This was more than 60 years before the term was used for today's EU superstate. The Count's father was a close friend of Theodor Herzl; the Rothschild puppet who is officially credited with being

the founder of Rothschild Zionism, and among the Count's major funders for the European project was Rothschild Zionist and Rothschild subordinate, Max Warburg. The Count says in his autobiography:

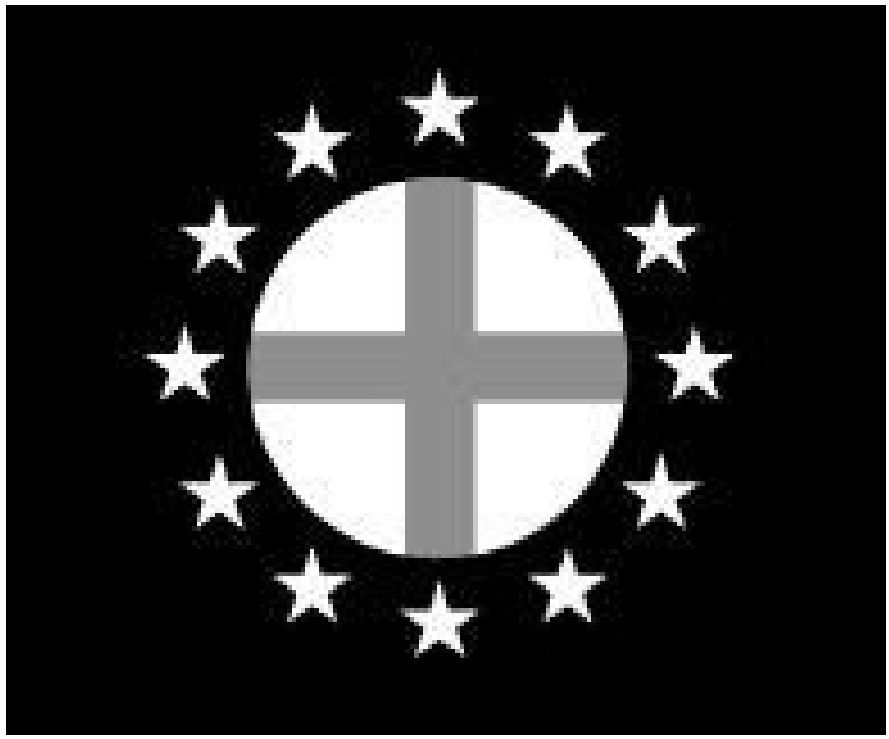


Figure 502: TThe Pan-European Union.

> At the beginning of 1924, we received a call from Baron Louis de Rothschild; one of his friends, Max Warburg, from Hamburg, had read my book and wanted to get to know us. To my great surprise, Warburg spontaneously offered us 60,000 gold marks [imagine what that would be today] to tide the movement over for its first three years … Max Warburg, who was one of the most distinguished and wisest men that I have ever come into contact with, had a principle of financing these movements. He remained sincerely interested in Pan-Europe for his entire life.

Well, of course he did. It was a vital element in the

Archon agenda for global control. Rothschild Zionist Max Warburg went on to become a banker to Hitler before he left for America in 1938 and he was a director of IG Farben, the Rothschild creation that brought Hitler to power and ran the concentration camp at Auschwitz. How 'distinguished and wise' Warburg must have been. His brother, Paul Warburg (Rothschild Zionist), was the driving force in the founding of the catastrophic (for the people) US Federal Reserve in 1913 which hijacked the American economy for the Rothschilds and is today gobbling up the entrails. Max Warburg was an acknowledged funder of Rothschild Zionist Vladimir Lenin and the Russian Revolution on behalf of the Rothschilds and Paul Warburg was a partner in Kuhn, Loeb and Company, the Rothschild investment bank in New York, which was a major funder of Lenin (Rothschild Zionist) and Trotsky (Rothschild Zionist) and the 'revolution' that created the Soviet Union. The head of Kuhn, Loeb at the time was Jacob Schiff (Rothschild Zionist), whose family once lived in the same house as the Rothschilds in Frankfurt. Rothschild agents were behind the push to create another Soviet Union called the European Union. The Rothschilds are absolutely everywhere in the story of the EU, as with so much else. Count Coudenhove-Kalergi's co-founder of the Pan-European Union was a Polish Jesuit-trained priest, Joseph Retinger, who just happened to be at the

forefront in the creation of the Rothschild Bilderberg Group which has been a guiding light in the Common Market, now the EU, ever since. George McGhee, a US ambassador to West Germany and Bilderberg attendee, said: 'The Treaty of Rome, which brought the Common Market into being, was nurtured at Bilderberg meetings'. So was the establishment of the euro single currency according to Bilderberg chairman, Viscount Etienne Davignon, a close friend of current President of the European Council, Herman Van Rompuy (Bilderberg Group). The first chairman of the Bilderberg Group, officially launched at the Bilderberg Hotel in the Netherlands in 1954, was Prince Bernhard, a German aristocrat and member of Hitler's SS who married into the Dutch Royal family. Bernhard was a close friend of Prince Philip – both with Nazi sympathies and supporters of eugenics – and together they established the World Wildlife Fund, now the World Wide Fund for Nature, to exploit environmental concerns to advance the Archontic global design. The fake 'human-caused global warming' and 'climate change' are central to that. Their fellow founder of the WWF was leading eugenicist Julian Huxley, brother of *Brave New World* author, Aldous Huxley. Prince Bernard and Joseph Retinger first publicly suggested regular meetings of European foreign ministers (tiptoe) and out of this came the customs union (tiptoe) which was known as the Benelux

Countries (Belgium, Netherlands and Luxemburg). Bilderberg founder Retinger then announced his vision of a Europe in which countries would 'relinquish part of their sovereignty'. He made his proposals in a speech at the London-based Royal Institute of International Affairs, one of the satellite organisations, along with the Bilderberg Group, in the network of the Round Table secret society headquartered in Britain. Other satellites include the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. Next on the scene was Jean Monnet, a friend and associate of Retinger, and both of them answered to the Rothschilds. Monnet would go on to be called 'the Father of Europe' for his work on the 'European Project' (Fig 503). He described the plan from the start in a letter to a friend on April 30th, 1952:



Figure 503: Jean Monnet, the ‘Father of Europe’ (Rothschild gofer).



Figure 504: The EU is a monster designed from the start to destroy freedom in Europe.

> Europe's nations should be guided towards the super-state without their people understanding what is happening. This can be accomplished by successive steps, each disguised as having an economic purpose, but which will eventually and irreversibly lead to federation.

And it is still going on today (Fig 504). Monnet was instrumental with French politician and later Prime Minister Robert Schuman in the establishment in 1952 of the European Coal and Steel Community (tiptoe) which merged and centrally-controlled the coal and steel

industries of West Germany, France, Italy, Belgium, the Netherlands and Luxemburg. Monnet was awarded the Wateler Peace Prize (pay-off) of two million francs to recognise the 'international spirit which he had shown in conceiving the Coal and Steel Community'. The award was made by the Rothschild-controlled Carnegie Foundation. Merry and Serge Bromberger, both admirers of Monnet, described the covert plan in their book, *Jean Monnet and the United States of Europe:*

> Gradually, it was thought, the supranational authorities, supervised by the European Council of Ministers at Brussels and the Assembly in Strasbourg, would administer all the activities of the Continent. A day would come when governments would be forced to admit that an integrated Europe was an accomplished fact, without their having had a say in the establishment of its underlying principles.
>
> All they would have to do was to merge all these autonomous institutions into a single federal administration and then proclaim a United States of Europe.

Look at where we are today and it's all been planned from day one. The momentum quickened when the six members of the Coal and Steel Community signed the two 'Treaties of Rome' in 1957 to create the European Economic Community (EEC), or 'Common Market', along with Euratom, the European Atomic Energy Community (tiptoe). The Common Market was promoted only as a free-trade zone that would be good for jobs and the economy. As Monnet had said ... 'This can be

accomplished by successive steps, each disguised as having an economic purpose, but which will eventually and irreversibly lead to federation.' Support for all this was coming from the Rothschild branch in the United States especially during the negotiations over the Treaty of Rome which created the Common Market. This was confirmed by Harvard lecturer, Ernst H van der Beugel, an honorary secretary-general of the Bilderberg Group, in his book, From *Marshall Aid to Atlantic Partnership* (foreword by his friend, Henry Kissinger). He wrote:

> Monnet and his action committee were unofficially supervising the negotiations and as soon as obstacles appeared, the United States diplomatic machinery was alerted, mostly through Ambassador Bruce … who had immediate access to the top echelon of the State Department …
>
> … At that time, it was usual that if Monnet thought that a particular country made difficulties in the negotiations, the American diplomatic representative in that country approached the Foreign Ministry in order to communicate the opinion of the American Government which, in practically all cases, coincided with Monnet's point of view [the Rothschild view].

Richard N Gardner of the Council on Foreign Relations was later to say that the plan was to 'erode it [sovereignty] piece by piece'. But, don't worry; there's no conspiracy.

Black eyes is back

Britain joined the 'Common Market' in 1973 thanks to Conservative Party Prime Minister Edward 'black eyes' Heath, the practising Satanist, paedophile, and serial child-killer and torturer under the complete control, because of all of these things and more, of Lord Victor Rothschild. Heath (Bilderberg Group) had been Britain's most prominent and vocal political advocate of Britain's entry and he completed the job as Prime Minister. Victor Rothschild was also the strings-holder for Heath's 'opponent' at the time, the Labour Party leader, Harold Wilson (Bilderberg Group). Heath was secretly agreeing to Britain's political union with Europe as early as 1962 when he was Lord Privy Seal in the Conservative government of Harold Macmillan. According to official documents, Heath told the Ministerial Council of the Western European Union: '... you have decided that those who join the Economic Communities as full members must also join the Political Union. I am sure that this was the right decision.' Meanwhile, Heath and other British politicians were saying that the Common Market was only a free trade area with no plans for political union. Heath 'negotiated' British entry with French President Georges Pompidou (Bilderberg Group), a former employee of the Rothschilds, and he agreed to run down and destroy a list of British industries. The plan from the beginning was to create a centrally-controlled Europe, bring an end to nation states

and have the regions of the new Europe designated certain economic and industrial specialisations. The 1992 Maastricht Treaty on European Union even uses the word 'municipal' elections when it talks of national elections within Europe, but the plan is to end all national elections by ending nations themselves. Breaking nation states into regions is designed to de-unify any potential response to the EU dictatorship and many separatist movements are being covertly supported by Archon interests to bring about the end of the nation state. 'Independence' might sound good – as with Scotland and demands for independence from the UK – but they are turkeys voting for Christmas if they go ahead with it in the current circumstances. I am all for devolution of power from the centre, but that is not what this is all about. The idea is to create minnow regions and then have them for breakfast. The secret EU plan for regional specialisation meant that industries not connected to a country's designated role had to be deleted by stealth. John Davies, Heath's Secretary of State for Industry, told the Conservative Party's 'Monday Club' group that it had been agreed to run down Britain's manufacturing industry and for this London would become the money market of Europe. He never bothered to tell the public, though. Heath also conceded British sovereignty of its territorial fishing waters and the EU Common Fisheries Policy has devastated the British

fishing industry in an island nation. Cabinet papers released in 2001 reveal that the government and civil servants agreed to hide what had been agreed: '[Ministers believed] ... *it vital not to get drawn into an explanation of what was going on or to admit what a disaster was in store for Britain's fishermen* [who] *in the wider context must be regarded as expendable*.' While this was happening, Heath wrote: 'The Government is determined to secure proper safeguards for the British fishing industry.' Geoffrey Rippon, who was part of Heath's negotiating team, told the House of Commons: 'We retain full jurisdiction over our coastal waters.' Britain may be surrounded by the sea, but the fishing industry has been all but destroyed by Heath's agreements and EU fishing quotas specifically designed to make full-time fishing financially impossible. Sir Crispin Tickle, another of Heath's negotiators, has admitted that the Government covered up the full implications of membership and he said that the rule was 'Don't talk about this in public'. They were all lying from the start, but then that is what Archons do – *lie and deceive*. Witness Archon deceivers and inverters Blair, Cameron, Bush, Obama, the Clintons, ad infinitum. Heath was asked in a BBC interview decades later if he had known all along that Britain was signing up to a federal European state. He replied: 'Of course, yes.'

Edward Heath took on the coal miners in 1972 and

1974 in pursuit of the European agenda when they went on strike over low pay. Coal stocks declined to the point where Heath introduced a three-day working week and lost the next election to another Victor Rothschild asset, the Labour leader Harold Wilson. The plan was to destroy the coal industry as per the European Blueprint along with the trade union movement which for all its faults brought together large numbers of people in common cause and blocked full-blown divide and rule. The original Labour Party was created by the trade unions in 1900 and was still heavily funded by them at the time of Harold Wilson and his successor as Prime Minister, James Callaghan. If the trade unions were going to be targeted openly it could only be done by the anti-union Conservative Party which was now led in opposition by Margaret Thatcher who took over as leader from Heath in 1975. Thatcher appointed her friend Lord Victor Rothschild as her 'security advisor' and she was carefully selected on the grounds of personality, ease of manipulation and almost certainly bloodline (a strong frequency connection to the Archons). Her personality and approach to life were classically Archontic and honed by her father, a shopkeeper and local politician in Grantham. He was also a Christian preacher and brought up his daughter as a strict Methodist. This definition of a Methodist describes Margaret Thatcher very well: 'One who is characterised by strict adherence

to method; one who thinks or acts according to a fixed system or definite principles; one who is thoroughly versed in method.' Or, as a Canadian journalist told me after an interview with her: 'She's barely one-dimensional'. British manufacturing and steel-making collapsed and Thatcher, with characteristic coldness, set about destroying the coal industry. She had learned from the experience of Heath and his three-day working week when coal stocks ran low during the strikes of the 1970s. Thatcher gave the miners financial incentives to produce as much coal as possible until coal reserves were overflowing and then she began to announce the closure of pits. The miners went on strike in protest, but they had produced too much coal for strikes to impact on the economy and they marched back to work in the face of hunger and destitution after a year without wages. The coal industry, like the steel industry, was dead and the trade unions had suffered a blow from which they have never recovered. How interesting that Thatcher's reputation was to be vehemently opposed to the increasing power of the Rothschild European Community but her policies brought about the very changes to which Edward Heath had agreed when he negotiated entry – that is the dismantling of Britain's industrial and manufacturing base in favour of finance and 'service industries'. Manufacturing accounted for about 26 percent of UK economic output when Thatcher

came to power in 1979, but by 2011 it was just 10.8 percent. I don't doubt that her opposition to increasing European Community power was very genuine, but she was easy to manipulate because she did not understand the forces at work around her or put two and two together. To Thatcher, there was the issue of the British economy and the issue of losing sovereignty to Europe – when these were fundamentally connected. Thatcher did exactly what was required with her financial free-for-all, too. Her so-called 'Big Bang' deregulation of the City of London financial centre opened the door to parasites like Rothschild-controlled Goldman Sachs and a global economic system. One financial commentator said of the outcome of the Thatcher 'Big Bang': 'In 25 years, the UK's trade surplus in financial services increased two-and-a-half fold, and there is now no credible rival in Europe for the City's position.' The London *Times* said when Thatcher died in 2013: 'Big Bang was a hugely significant reform that cemented the City of London's place as *Europe's biggest financial centre.'* What was it that Heath agreed to do again when negotiating Britain's entry into the EEC? To rundown Britain's manufacturing base and focus on banking and other financial services as the UK's specialisation within a European superstate. Heath's Secretary of State for Industry, John Davies, said decades earlier that they had agreed to dismantle Britain's manufacturing industry and

for London to become the money market of Europe. Mission accomplished – thanks to 'anti-Europe' Thatcher. This is how it all works – different rhetoric, but the same outcome.

Neo-Nazis make Hitler's dream come true

The Single European Act (tiptoe), which brought down trade barriers across Europe, and the Maastricht Accords for European Union (tiptoe) fundamentally eroded national sovereignty. 'Economic' was dropped from the name and it became the European Community (tiptoe) before that was replaced with European Union (tiptoe). This was followed by the creation of a European Central Bank (tiptoe) and single European currency (tiptoe). The concept of Europe with centralised control administered by a European Central Bank, single currency, regional administration and common labour, transport and industrial policies is exactly what *Hitler and the Nazis planned for Europe*. They even called their plan the European Economic Community (Europäische Wirtschaft = gemeinschaft). The policy has been to lie to the public of Europe decade after decade until everything was in place to make the situation irretrievable. On the few occasions that public referendums voted to block further centralisation of power they simply ignored them or forced another vote and a different result. Once they

got the decision they wanted there were no more referendums. When the French and Dutch voted against a proposed European Constitution by a margin that would likely not be overturned by another vote, the bureaucrats simply changed the name from European Constitution to Lisbon Treaty while retaining 98 percent of the Constitution in the Treaty. They then said that as the French and Dutch 'no' votes had been for the Constitution they were now invalid because the Constitution had become a Treaty. The Irish constitution (RIP) presented a problem because it insisted on a referendum for constitutional changes of the scale demanded by the Lisbon Treaty. But when the Irish voted against the Treaty, which required a 'yes' from all member states, the moronic and indescribably pathetic Irish Prime Minister, Brian Cowen, who was never elected by a public vote, was ordered by his masters to have a second vote and somehow they reversed the decision. Soon afterwards the Irish economy collapsed and now Ireland is pretty much owned by the European Central Bank and the International Monetary Fund (IMF) – both pseudonyms for the Rothschilds. The Lisbon Treaty, which came into force in 2009, gave so much power to the bureaucratic centre, including the new post of President of the European Council, that the speed of centralisation and erosion of sovereignty across the whole range of public policy entered a whole new phase.

The more you centralise power the more power you have at the centre to centralise even quicker. The engineered economic implosion of Greece followed by Ireland, Portugal, Italy and Spain has created a massive problem in search of a solution and what is now being proposed by the EU's President Herman van Rompuy is to delete what is left of national sovereignty to 'fix' the problems that they created. It is a Problem-Reaction-Solution leading to another giant step on the Totalitarian Tiptoe which has now become a sprint as society is locked down. The euro, the EU single currency, was never meant to be an end in itself. The plan is for a single global electronic currency as I have been saying for nearly two decades. The euro was simply a stalking horse to delete all the individual currencies that existed before – the mark, guilder, lira and so on. The plan is to trash the euro eventually and move to a global currency with all the implications for global control. As Mayer Amschel Rothschild, founder of the dynasty said, and a son would repeat: 'Give me control of a nation's money and I care not who makes its laws.' Change the word 'nation' to 'world' in the event a global currency. Archon network asset Herman van Rompuy, or 'Rumpy Pumpy' as he is widely known, the de-facto president of the EU, makes my spine chill whenever I see him. He usually has his fellow purveyor of heartless arrogance in tow, José Manuel Barroso, the appointed head of the

European Commission bureaucracy. They are both exploiting the manufactured euro crisis as the excuse (just as Monnet said) to draft new proposals for further EU centralisation and integration in concert with two other Rothschild placemen, Mario Draghi, President of the European Central Bank, and Jean-Claude Juncker, president of the 17-country Eurogroup. The fact that this 'gang of four' are behind the plans for still further centralisation is no surprise at all:

- Rompuy became president of the European Council with the specific job of overseeing the political and financial integration of the EU.
- Mario Draghi is a former vice chairman and managing director of the Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs International which was in the frontline of crashing the Greek economy.
- José Manuel Barroso is the professional arrogant administering the European Project from the centre as bureaucrat-in-chief of the EU Commission.
- Jean-Claude Juncker, the Prime Minister of Luxemburg, was a prime architect of the sovereignty-deleting Maastricht Treaty.

In other words, they are all big-time insiders following a script authored in the shadows. Their seven-page document, leaked to the UK *Guardian*, called for swift moves to establish banking union, followed by full

economic and political union to meet the challenges of the economic crisis – or as Jean Monnet put it in 1952: *'This can be accomplished by successive steps, each disguised as having an economic purpose, but which will eventually and irreversibly lead to federation.'* Then, in September 2012, EU Commission chief, the truly appalling Barroso, announced what I had been predicting since 1993 – the demand for a 'federation of nation states' run from Brussels in which national governments would 'share sovereignty' and give 'absolute loyalty' to the Brussels bureaucrats. He said that this was the only solution to the debt crisis (which has been systematically created). Barroso promised there would be another treaty to bring about 'deep and genuine economic and monetary union, a political union, with a coherent foreign and defence policy'. He told the European Parliament in his 'State of the Union' address:

> We are in a defining moment. This moment requires decisions and leadership. In Europe, this means accepting we are all in the same boat. It means recognising the commonality of our interests. And it means demanding a true sense of common responsibility. Because when you are on a boat in the middle of the storm, absolute loyalty is the minimum you demand from your fellow crew members. I call for a federation of nation states.

Problem-Reaction-Solution and the Totalitarian Tiptoe usually work as one seamless unit and here we see this once again. We have already reached the point where

closing in on 80 percent of laws and regulations imposed in Britain originate with the unelected European Commission which is no different from the Politburo in the Soviet Union – as dissidents from the communist era have stated. The London *Daily Mail* quoted Steve Hilton, a former director of strategy for Prime Minister David Cameron, as saying that such was the EU's power over nation states that Cameron only knew about many of the policy decisions made in his Government's name when he heard them reported by the media. Hilton said that the Prime Minister was frequently left out of the loop as important policy decisions were pushed through by 'paper-shuffling mandarins'. Hilton also estimated that as much as 40 percent of the work of government civil servants and administrators was in implementing direct orders from Brussels bureaucrats which bypassed elected politicians in Parliament.

The EUSSR

The West said that the Soviet Union was so bad that they had to instigate a Cold War with fantastic increases in nuclear weapons to protect 'freedom'. The communist state absorbed 15 countries with an estimated total population of 293 million (Fig 505). The European Union has absorbed 27 countries, with more due to join, with a population so far of more than 500 million (Fig 506). The EU is the Soviet Union under another name and seeks

to hide its bureaucratic dictatorship behind a 'European Parliament' when the real power is with the bureaucrats. They have located the 'parliament' in Strasbourg, France, away from the true power centre in Brussels, Belgium, where the Commission is based and headed by the not publiclyelected Barroso, who says that nation states are dangerous because they are excessively democratic – 'Decisions taken by the most democratic institutions in the world are very often wrong.' Barroso said this while standing at the centre of one of the most infamously corrupt and incompetent bureaucracies on Earth. Well, it is if you think it's there to work in the best interests of the people. It is pure genius if you know that enslaving the people is really the case. The unelected Commission proposes legislation through the president and a cabinet of unelected commissioners and, in theory, a combination of the parliament and the Council of the European Union, or 'Consilium' (a minister from each member state) decide if they will accept it or not (Fig 507). In truth, the whole process is so stitched up that the Commission gets virtually what it wants. It has *all* been stitched up from day one. Nigel Farage, the leader of the UK Independence Party and co-chair of the Europe of Freedom and Democracy group in the European Parliament, has become well-known for his rants at the podium against EU incompetence and its obsession with centralisation of power. They are great to watch and

he makes some good points, but either he can't see the big picture or chooses not to mention it. This is the blatant fact that it is not incompetence that has brought the EU to its economic knees and imposed economic policies that involve countries facing catastrophe still having to contribute to bail-out funds for other countries facing catastrophe. If the problem was only incompetence the task would be far more straightforward and focussed on replacing the incompetent with the competent. But it's not like that. They are *very* competent at following an agenda of *calculated* incompetence with the aim of creating an enormous problem in search of a solution. They are quite okay with being branded as incompetent because this covers their cold calculation. Vladimir Bukovksy, a former Soviet dissident, said years ago that in 1992 he had seen secret Politburo and Central Committee documents about the European Union which confirmed the reality of a 'conspiracy' to turn Europe into a 'totalitarian state'. Bukovksy described the EU as a 'monster'. He said the document that he saw revealed that a delegation from the Trilateral Commission, another Round Table satellite, met with Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev in January 1989. The delegation consisted of arch (Archontic) manipulators David Rockefeller (Bilderberg Group), Henry Kissinger (Bilderberg Group) and former French President Valéry

Giscard d'Estaing (Bilderberg Group). The conversation was about the GATT 'free trade' agreement (now the World Trade Organisation, or WTO), the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank; but then Giscard d'Estaing intervened. He told Gorbachev a year before the Soviet Union fell:



Figure 505: The Soviet Union.


ICELAND
FINLAND
NORWAY
ESTONIA
SWEDEN
LATVIA
DENMARK
LITHUANIA
IRISH REPUBLIC
NETHERLANDS
UNITED KINGDOM
POLAND
GERMANY
BELGIUM
LUXEMBOURG
CZECH REPUBLIC
SLOVAKIA
AUSTRIA
HUNGARY
FRANCE
ROMANIA
SLOVENIA
BULGARIA
PORTUGAL
ITALY
SPAIN
GREECE
CYPRUS
MALTA

Figure 506: The European Union - Croatia also crazily joined on July 1st 2013



Figure 507: TThe eye symbol of the EU Council of Ministers.

> Mr President, I cannot tell you exactly when it will happen – probably within 15 years – but Europe is going to be a federal state and you have to prepare yourself for that. You have to work out with us, and the European leaders, how you would react to that, how would you allow the other East European countries to interact with it or how to become a part of it, you have to be prepared.'

Three years later the Maastricht Treaty turned the European Community into the European Union and the European Constitution that was quickly renamed the

Lisbon Treaty in the face of public opposition was drafted by ... *Valéry Giscard d'Estaing*. Had it not been for the 'no' votes by France and the Netherlands, Giscard d'Estaing's Constitution would have made Europe a 'federal state' some 17 years after he predicted 'probably within 15' to Gorbachev. Former Soviet dissident Anatoliy Golitsyn said that the European Parliament reminded him of the Supreme Soviet that was designed to look 'supreme' when the control was really in the hands of the bureaucrats at the Politburo. 'When you look at the tidal wave of EU corruption it mirrors Soviet corruption by going from the top to the bottom rather than the bottom to the top.' Golitsyn went on:

> If you go through all the structures and features of this emerging European monster you will notice that it more and more resembles the Soviet Union ... It has no KGB – not yet – but I am very carefully watching such structures as Europol for example. That really worries me a lot because this organisation will probably have powers bigger than those of the KGB. They will have diplomatic immunity. Can you imagine a KGB with diplomatic immunity?
>
> They will have to police us on 32 kinds of crimes – two of which are particularly worrying, one is called racism, another is called xenophobia ... So it is a new crime, and we have already been warned. Someone from the British government told us that those who object to uncontrolled immigration from the Third World will be regarded as racist and those who oppose further European integration will be regarded as xenophobes.

Europol is not only expanding into the EU version of

the KGB, but there are also ongoing talks to fuse this organisation with US law enforcement through still another Archontic front on the road to global control, the Transatlantic Trade and Investment Partnership. Keep an eye on the Atlas Network, too. This is a grouping of 'special police units' of the EU states to improve the 'fight against terrorism' and it is a stepping-stone to a European Homeland Security. Another of endless examples of the Totalitarian Tiptoe to a European Union KGB and pan-European police force can be seen with EU demands for the details of all Britain's drivers to be made available to 27 police forces across Europe. The British government is threatened with big fines by the EU for not complying with this bureaucratic dictate. This alone shows how much power has now been transferred from national state to unelected Brussels dark suits. The EU also wants open access to Britain's DNA database and fingerprint records and control of all courts in every country of its ever-expanding empire along with control of all police forces and military via central commands. It is Orwell's nightmare being set before us and the same is planned in North America, Australia and New Zealand, and throughout the world as more 'unions' are evolved from 'free-trade zones', as per the EU blueprint – see the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), the Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN), the Asia-Pacific Economic

Cooperation (APEC) and their like. They are planned to become political and economic unions answering to a world government and central bank. You are going to see more and more financial, trade and other agreements between these zones, too, as the global system is put in place. In fact, this is already happening, with the EU and the US in 'talks' to create a 'free-trade zone' (it says here) between the world's biggest economies and the Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP) involving the United States, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, Brunei Darussalam, Chile, Malaysia, Mexico, Peru, Singapore and Vietnam. These 'trade' zones, like all the others, have the power to override national laws. Unelected European Commission President Jose Barroso said: 'A future deal between the world's two most important economic powers will be a game-changer, giving a strong boost to our economies on both sides of the Atlantic.' Leave it out, mate. It is not about boosting the economy, it's about still more centralisation of power with the 'free-trade' used to justify standardisation of laws, regulations, economics, law enforcement and military in precisely the same way that it has happened in the EU already as a major step to a world government, army and all the rest. What liars these people are but then as Archons that is all they know.

The coincidence theorists

For those who still cannot see a conspiracy, no matter how in your face it may be, I ask them this: Are we really saying that all these people who have worked covertly to lie and plot for more than 90 years to impose the European Union we see today have all been acting independently? Were all these people that I have mentioned all working independently in their determination to secure through lies and deceit the deletion of national and local sovereignty in every country? There has been no coordinating force since the 1920s connecting Count Richard N Coudenhove-Kalergi, Baron Louis de Rothschild, Max Warburg, Joseph Retinger, Jean Monnet, Robert Schuman, Ted Heath, Geoffrey Rippon, Sir Crispin Tickle, Herman van Rompuy, Mario Draghi, José Manuel Barroso and Jean-Claude Juncker? And these are only a fraction of the people involved centrally and in every country decade after decade that have been necessary to get us where we are. The mainstream media in those countries have largely been on board, too, in promoting the expansion of power within the EU – not least the bought-andpaid-for BBC. How many multiple thousands of politicians and administrators have had to make the 'right' decisions with regard to the EU to get us to this point? And why would they do that when they were here today, gone tomorrow people, most of whom are *long* gone? Why, in the name of sanity, would countries like Croatia still join

the European Union even in the face of what is going on? It is like looking at a blazing building and asking when you can move in. Why? Because there is a coordinating force in the shadows for whom these people are here today, gone tomorrow agents and gofers who do what they do for money, for the illusion of power that it gives them, and, often, out of fear of what will come out if they don't take orders (see paedophilia and murder). The arrogance of ignorance constantly dismisses and ridicules as 'conspiracy theorists' people with the foresight and guts to investigate the truth, but how naïve and selfdenying do you have to be to look at the evidence and still be a *coincidence* theorist? Anyone who looks at the story of the European Union and still denies a conspiracy is truly a lost cause. You see the Totalitarian Tiptoe at every turn. Symbolism is a powerful language that can say so much and how appropriate that the former headquarters of the Conservative Party at 32 Smith Square near the Houses of Parliament is now the London headquarters of the European Commission.

The EU stitch-up

Daniel Hannan, a British member of the European Parliament for more than 13 years, is well placed to demolish the democratic window dressing of the European Union. He said that the plain fact was that the EU is contemptuous of public opinion and not by some

oversight, ‘but as an inevitable consequence of its supra-national nature’. He said that the EU was run, extraordinarily, by a body that combines legislative and executive power: ‘The European Commission is not only the EU’s “government”, it is also the only body that can propose legislation in most fields of policy.’ Such a concentration of power was itself objectionable enough, Hannan said, ‘but what is even more terrifying is that the 27 Commissioners are unelected’. Many supporters of the EU acknowledged this flaw, or ‘democratic deficit’, Hannan wrote in the London *Daily Mail*, and vaguely admitted that something ought to be done about it. ‘But the democratic deficit isn’t an accidental design flaw: it is intrinsic to the whole project.’ *Exactly*. Hannan said that the EU’s founding fathers had mixed feelings about democracy and prided themselves on creating a model where supreme power would be in the hands of ‘experts’– disinterested technocrats immune to the ballot box. ‘They understood very well that their audacious scheme to merge Europe’s ancient kingdoms and republics into a single state would never succeed if each successive transfer of power from the national capitals to Brussels had to be approved by the voters.’ They were unapologetic about designing a system in which public opinion would come second to deals stuck by a bureau of wise men, a situation that continues today. Hannan wrote: ‘When referendums go the “wrong” way, Eurocrats

simply swat the results aside ... the first rule is “no referendums – unless we can fix the result”.’ Hannan highlighted the statement by the then Prime Minister Tony Blair, another Archontic place-man puppet, who said: ‘The British people are sensible enough to know that, even if they have a certain prejudice about Europe, they don’t expect their government necessarily to share it or act upon it.’ Hannan went on:

> Taxpayers in all the states contribute money to Brussels through their national taxes. The bureaucrats then use this huge revenue to purchase the allegiance of consultants, contractors, big landowners, non-governmental organisations (NGOs), corporations, charities and municipalities. In other words, all the articulate and powerful groups they rely on to keep themselves in employment. Unsurprisingly, the people running the EU have little time for the concept of representative government.

This is how the entire global system works in accordance with the Blueprint I described earlier. Hannan exposed the claim by the EU in 2003 to be ‘consulting the people’ about the draft of a new constitution by inviting 200 ‘representative organisations’ to submit their suggestions. It turned out that all 200 were receiving grants from the European Union. ‘If you scratch the surface, you find that virtually every field of activity has some EU-sponsored pressure group to campaign for deeper integration, whether it be the European Union of Journalists, the European Women’s

Lobby or the European Cyclists' Federation.' These were not independent associations which just happen to be in receipt of EU funds, he said. 'They are, in most cases, creatures of the European Commission, wholly dependent on Brussels for their existence.' Hannan continued:

> The EU has also been active in spreading its tentacles to established charities and lobbying groups within the nation states. The process starts harmlessly enough, with one-off grants for specific projects. After a while, the organisation realises that it is worth investing in a 'Europe officer' whose job, in effect, is to secure bigger grants. As the subventions become permanent, more 'Europe officers' are hired. Soon, the handouts are taken for granted and factored into the organisation's budget. Once this stage is reached, the EU is in a position to call in favours.

When he introduced the Bill to ratify the Lisbon Treaty in 2007, the then Foreign Secretary, David Miliband [Rothschild Zionist], made a great song and dance that it was backed by a whole range of independent organisations including the NSPCC, One World Action, Action Aid and Oxfam. Yet every organisation he cited was in receipt of EU subventions. In a single year, Action Aid, the NSPCC, One World Action and Oxfam had among them received €43,051,542 (£33,855,355). Can organisations in receipt of such colossal subsidies legitimately claim to be independent? Hardly surprising that they should dutifully endorse a treaty supported by

their paymasters. In much the same way, the Commission pays Friends of the Earth to urge it to take more powers in the field of climate change. It pays the WWF to tell it to assume more control over environmental matters. It pays the European Trade Union Congress to demand more Brussels employment laws. The EU hoses cash at these dependent organisations, who then tell it what it wants to hear. It then turns around and claims to have listened to 'The People'. Once again this is how the entire global system operates. This is why I say it is all Archontic bollocks – all corruption and contempt for the interests of the target human population. Daniel Hannan points out how the EU bureaucracy works for the benefit of the transnational corporations and Big Pharma. Of course it does – it is an arm of the Archon bloodlines that own the corporations and Big Pharma as they own the EU. Hannan concluded:

> These days, the EU's strength is not to be found among the diminished ranks of true believers or the benign cranks who distribute leaflets for the Union of European Federalists. Nor, in truth, does it reside primarily among the officials directly on the Brussels payroll.
>
> The real power of the EU is to be found in the wider corpus of interested parties – the businesses invested in the regulatory process; the consultants and contractors dependent on Brussels spending; the landowners receiving cheques from the Common Agricultural Policy; the local councils with their EU departments; the seconded civil servants with remuneration terms beyond anything

> they could hope for in their home countries; the armies of lobbyists and professional associations; the charities and the NGOs.
>
> Here is the swollen European behemoth, its interests utterly tied into the European project. And I fear it's not going to stand aside for a cause so trivial as public opinion or democracy.

The EU is a major expression of what is called the post-industrial, post-democratic society in which unelected bureaucrats, technocrats and 'experts' dictate to an oppressed human society. We are seeing this unfolding every day. You can see the Totalitarian Tiptoe everywhere, including with the systematic destruction of the United States. You cannot have a dictatorship controlling the world if there are superpowers with the financial and military might to say no to you and so, through the Totalitarian Tiptoe and Problem-Reaction-Solution, US economic power is being systematically dismantled. America is being destroyed by design financially and militarily and here you have the reason why the national debt has been allowed to reach insane and fatal proportions and its manufacturing base and employment transferred to Mexico, the Far East and elsewhere, together with millions of other jobs. America has played a crucial part in the Archon bloodline plan in its years as a superpower. It was played off against the Soviet Union to instigate the Cold War that allowed so much to be justified that otherwise could not have been, such as the frenzied build-up of nuclear weapons and

‘defence’ (attack) spending in general. We are seeing the world government coming ever closer through the Totalitarian Tiptoe and the incessant centralisation of power. The agreement of the British Government to ‘share’ (dominate) ‘joint diplomatic missions’ around the world with Canada (and the same planned with Australia and New Zealand) is all part of this centralisation of global power and the end of national sovereignty. The deal was agreed by UK Foreign Secretary William Hague, little boy in short trousers and child in an adult body, who jumps to attention – *yes sir, no sir* – whenever his masters demand. All this is happening, tick, tick, tick, via the Totalitarian Tiptoe while humanity concerns itself with *X-Factor, The Price is Right* and which celebrity is shagging another. All are Archon media diversions dispensed like a magician who wants you look at his left hand while he tricks you with the right.

So these are just some of examples of Problem-Reaction-Solution and the Totalitarian Tiptoe, the most used and most effective techniques of the Archon manipulation of individual and mass perception. An awareness of them makes you immediately so much harder to fool with the daily engineered problems, disasters and conflicts machine-gunned at us through the mainstream media.

NEIL HAGUE GALLERY

The unique art of a world class artist



The world is not 'solid' as it appears to be, but holographic (illusory 'solid'). Our apparently 'physical' reality is a decoded projection of waveform information fields – the Metaphysical Universe. Body-Mind decodes waveform information into electrical, digital and holographic reality within a tiny frequency band called visible light.





The 'physical' (holographic) world only exists when it is 'observed' (decoded) and that includes the human body. When any part of our 'physical' reality is not being decoded it exists only in its waveform state.



We see the world as 'solid', but that is a holographic illusion decoded from waveform information. The world is but a dream within a dream.



We are Infinite Awareness having an experience within a particular band of frequency. Our name, sex, race, culture, religion, job and 'life story' are not 'who we are', but merely a brief focus of attention. Body-Mind acts like a lens to focus attention on the frequency range of visible light and people confuse this with 'who they are'. We are not Ethel Jones or David Icke - we are Infinite Awareness, the *All That Is, Has Been And Ever Can Be - All Possibility.*



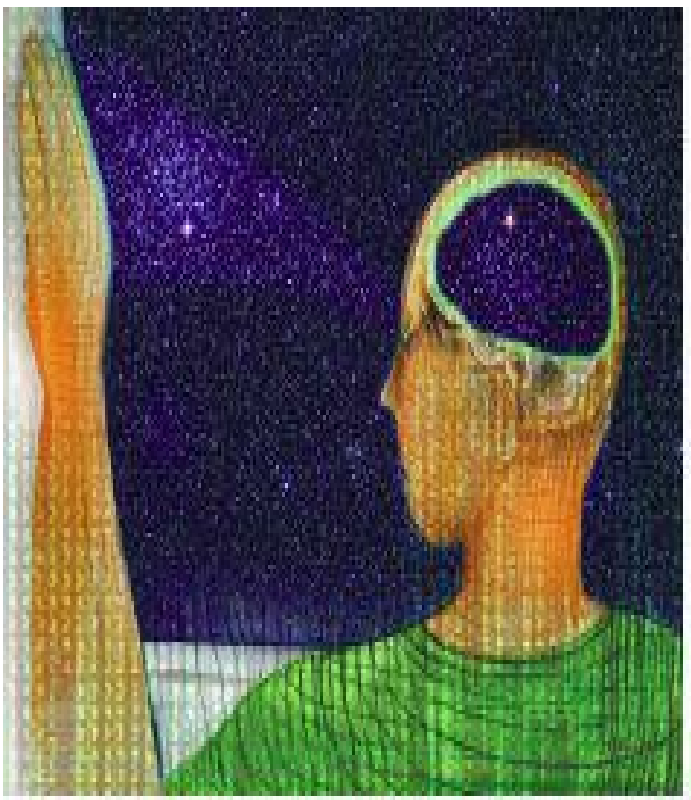
Everything within in our reality is a holographic expression of waveform information. Planets and stars are waveform/electrical/digital phenomena and as they move and interact they change the nature of the universal waveform/electrical/digital information fields to which our waveform/electrical/digital levels are connected. In doing so, they influence our states of being. We call this 'astrology'.



Our 'astrological field', absorbed at birth (some say conception), interacts

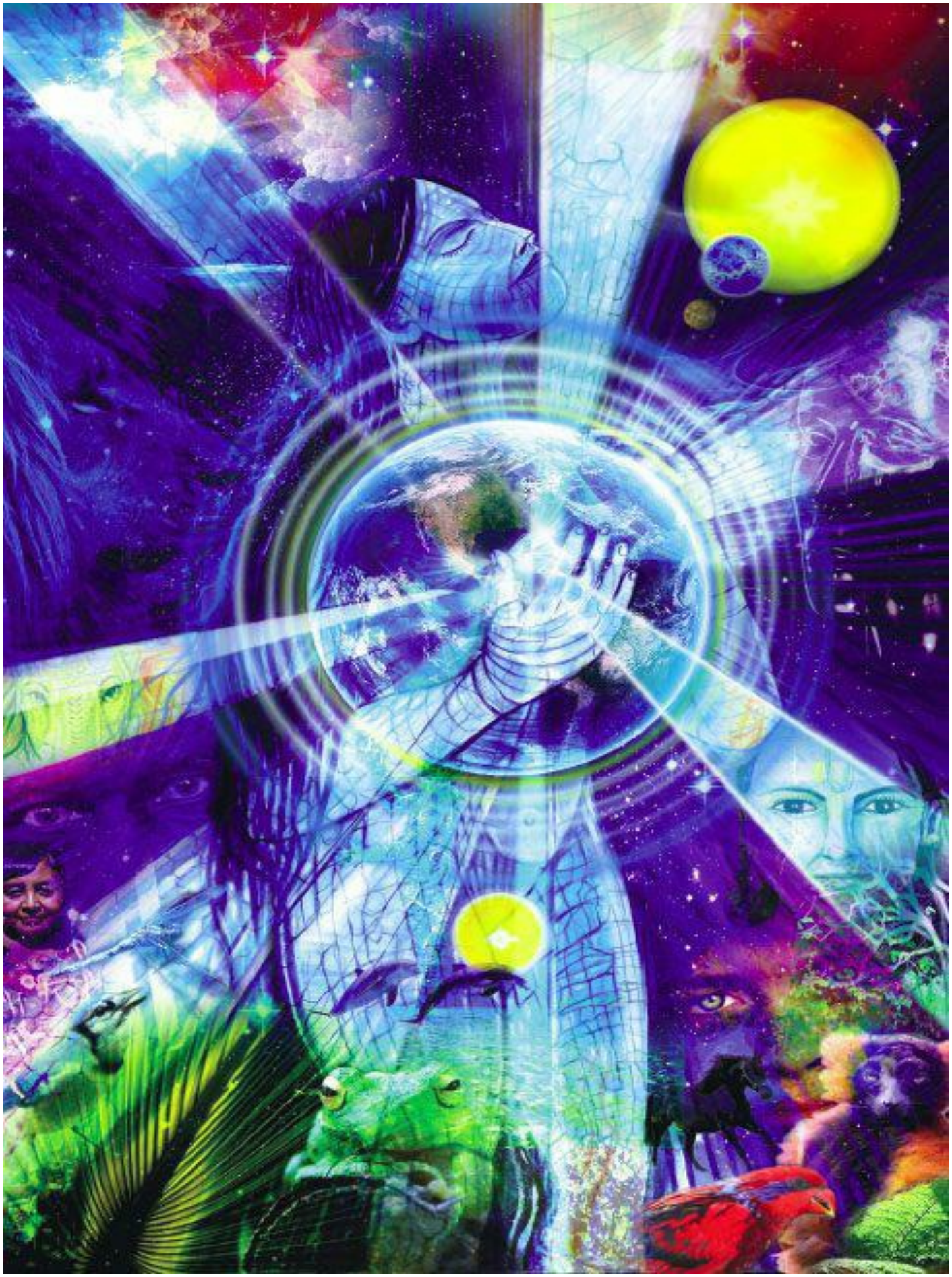
with the ever-changing universal field in a different way to someone born/conceived at a different point in the cycle'.

Everything, no matter how 'solid' it may appear to be, is the holographic projection of waveform information and so at the waveform level everything is connected. This is how it is possible to communicate with animals and what is called the natural world. This is not done by voice to 'ear' communication, but at the waveform and electromagnetic levels of reality which are ultimately the *same* energy source or, as some have called it, the collective unconscious which connects all expressions of itself.





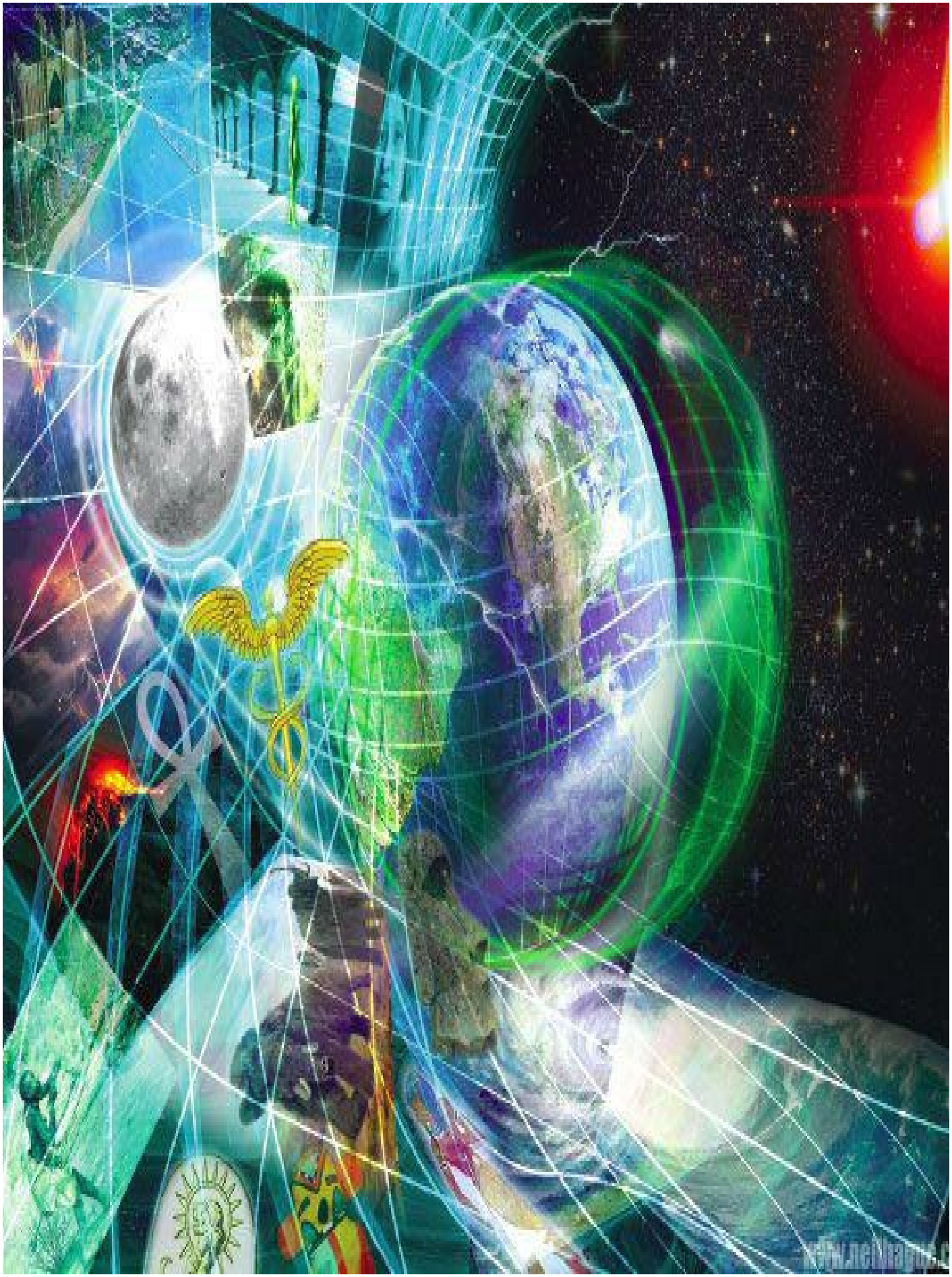
There is no time or space. These are decoded illusions, just as a computer game appears to have time and space when it is only information encoded on a disk. We think that what we see in the night sky is a fantastic distance away and yet it all exists in a small area of the brain which is decoding waveform information into holographic 'visual reality'.



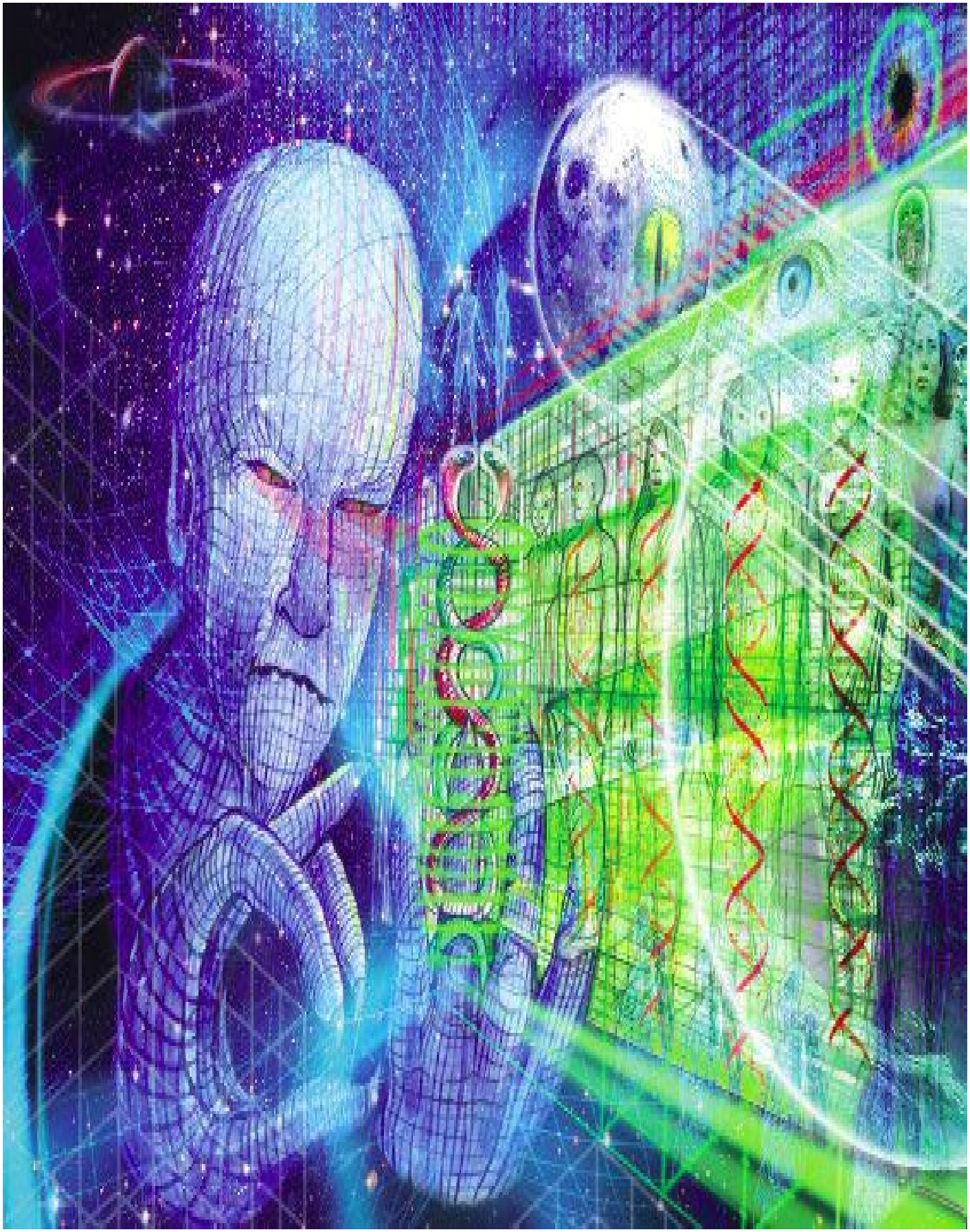
Earth people once interacted with reality through the heart vortex, the Heart-Mind, and the brain served the heart instead of dominating perception as it has since the Archon hijack.


THE SCHISM

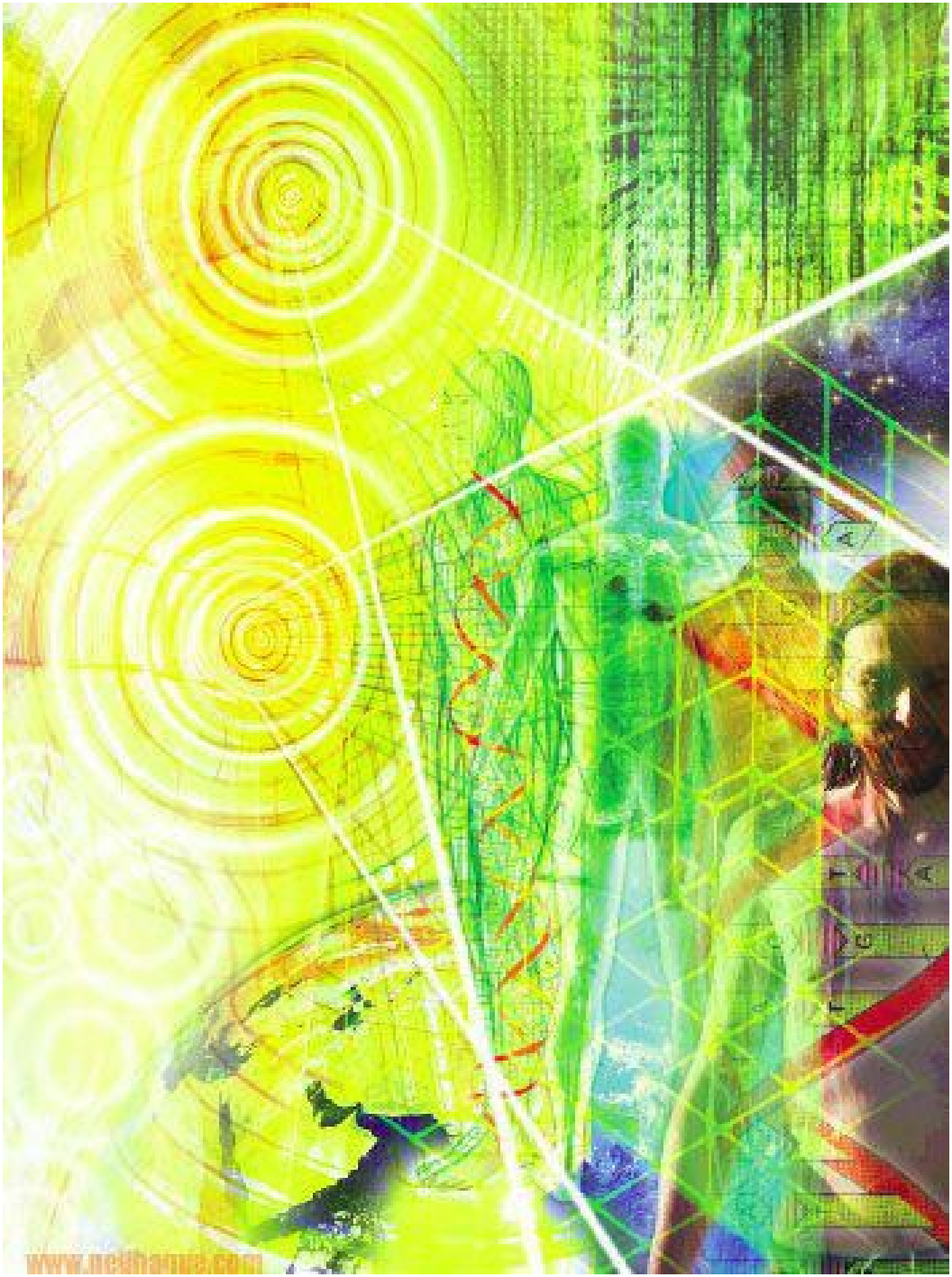
Crucial to the takeover by the demented 'Hannibal Lecter' Archons was a schism in the waveform fabric of our reality which triggered a series of cataclysmic events that destroyed the 'Avatar' global society and humanity had to start again.



The schism or massive distortion at the waveform level was decoded through into holographic distortion – monumental 'physical' upheavals and a transformation of humanity's sense of self and reality.



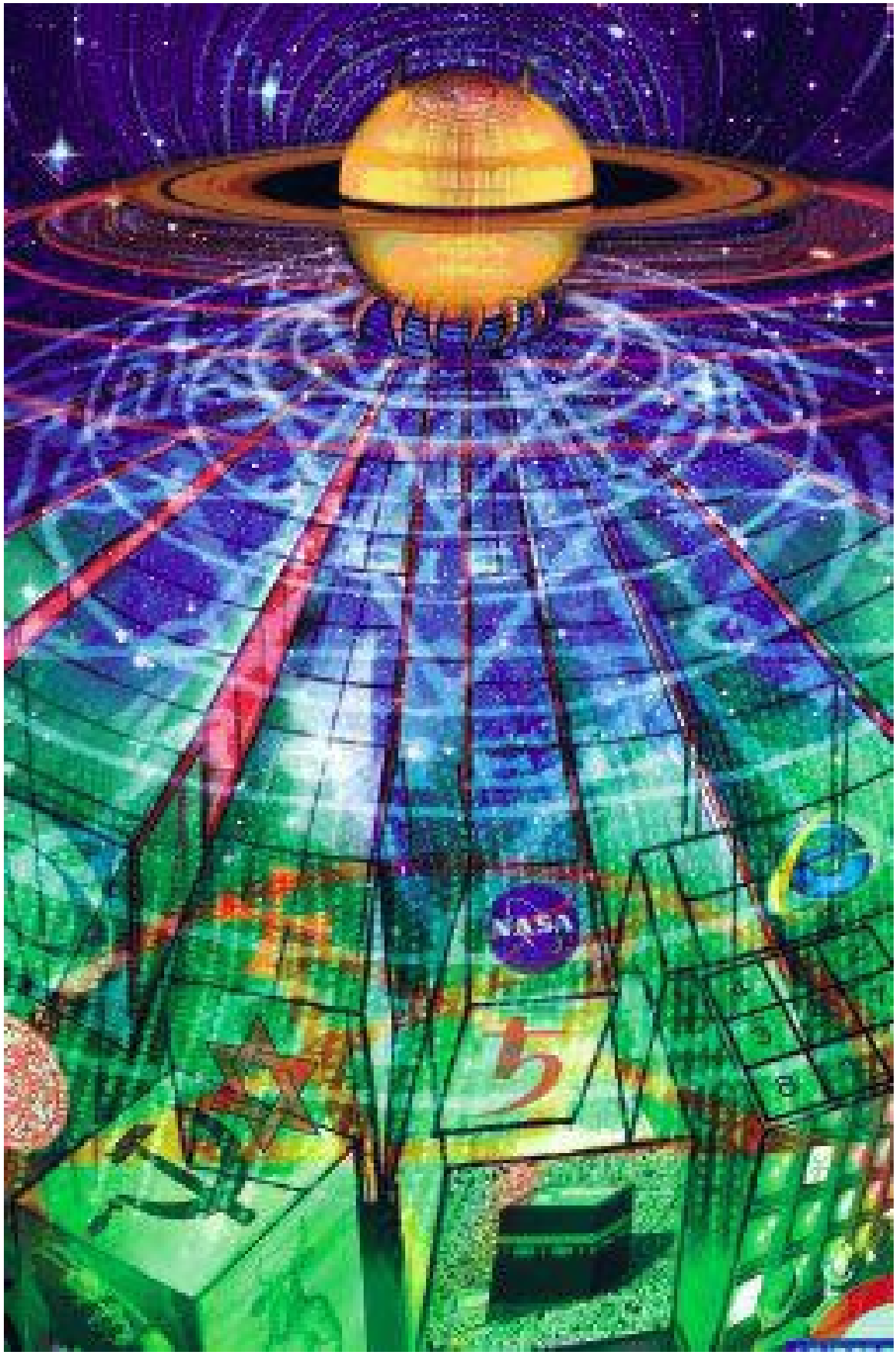
The Archons engaged in genetic manipulation to shut down much of the human receiver-transmitter system and re-tune RNA/DNA to a fake reality – the Matrix. Humans were now living in a manufactured illusion while believing it to be 'real'. They still are.


www.nchanus.com

It is believed that the genetic tinkering must have been done through procreation or 'physical' techniques like gene spicing; but if you broadcast information on the frequency of RNA/DNA you can mutate the body through a collective download.

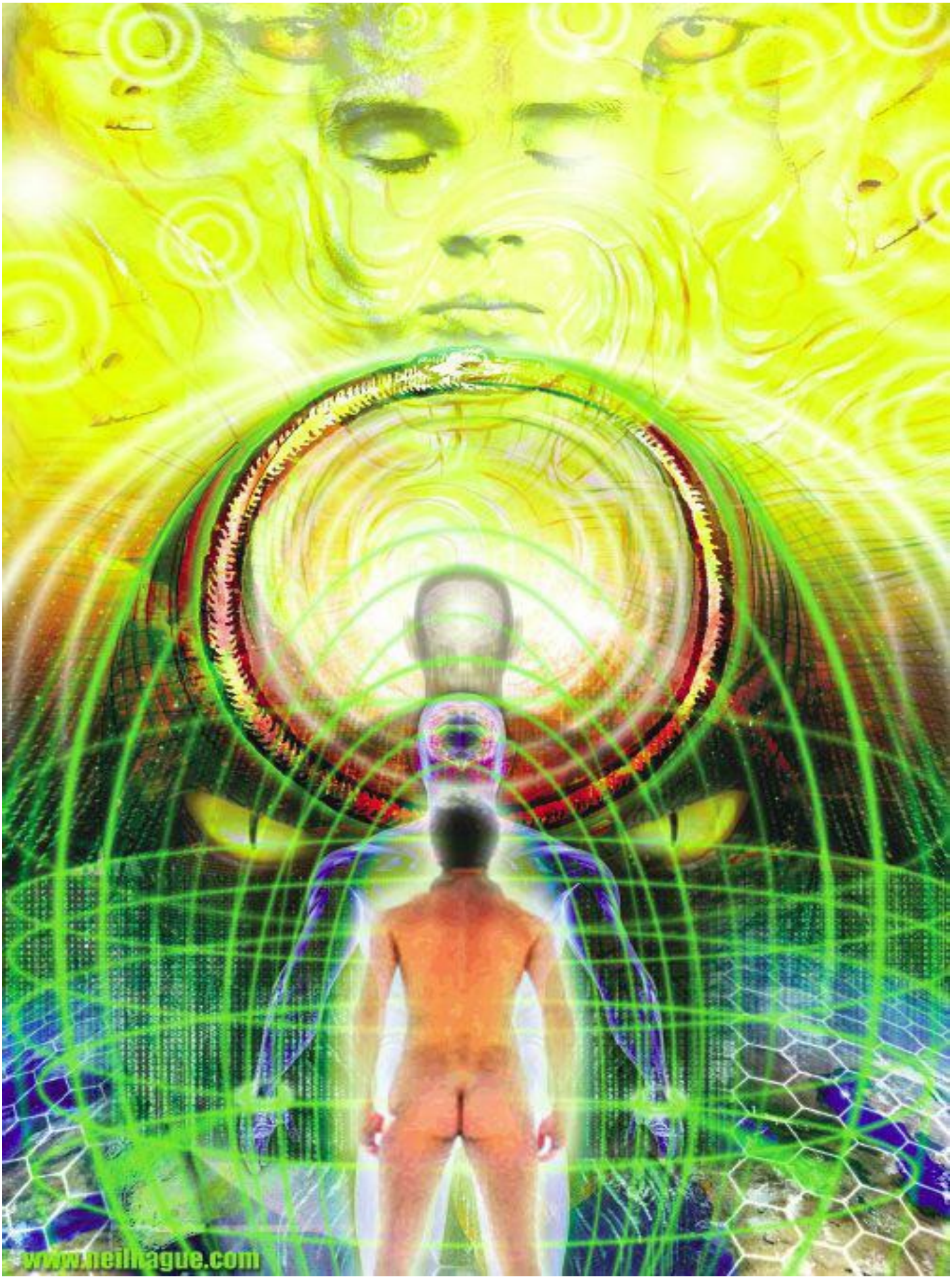


The Archons changed the nature of the Saturn sun and made it a broadcasting transmitter of fantastic power.

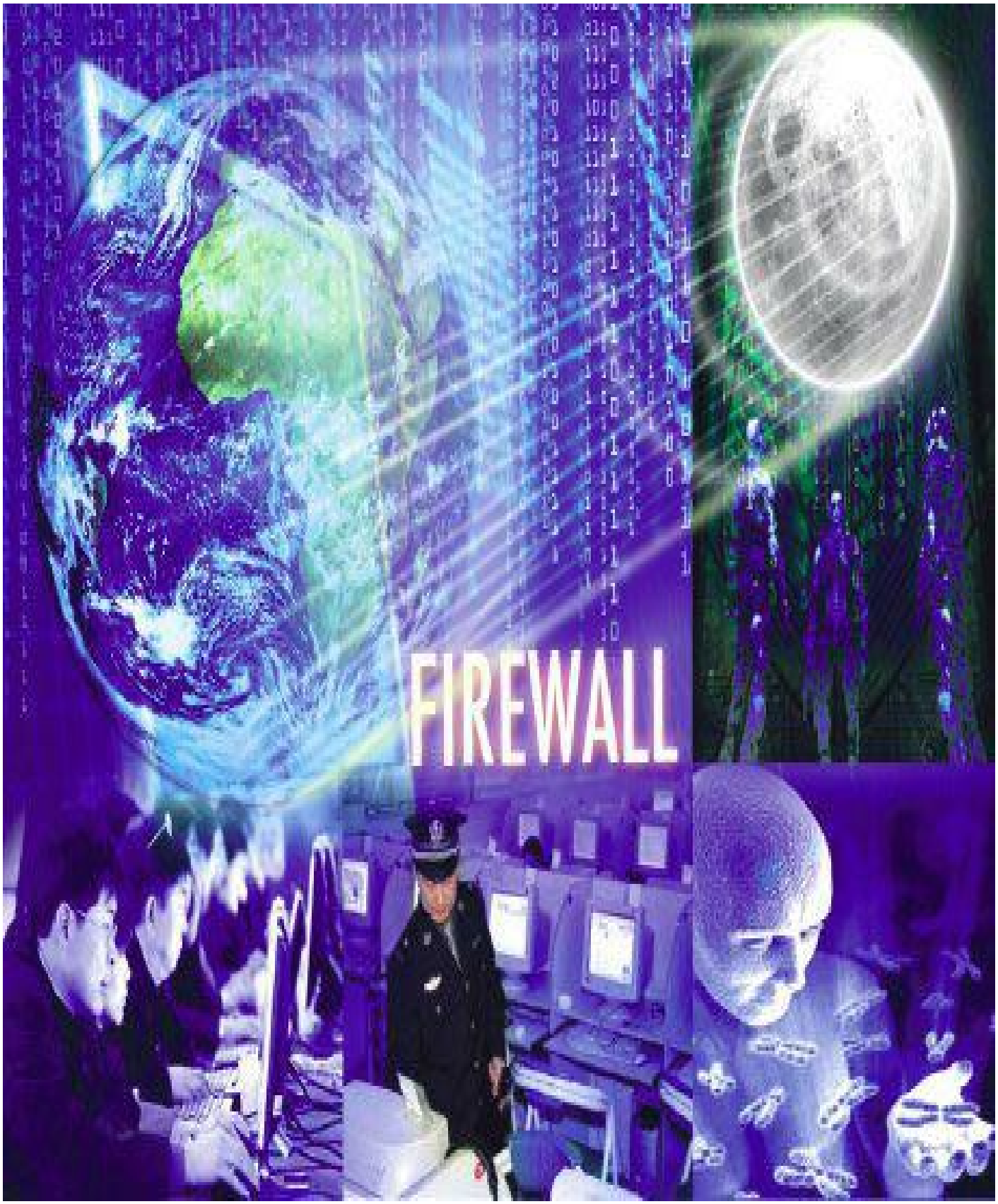


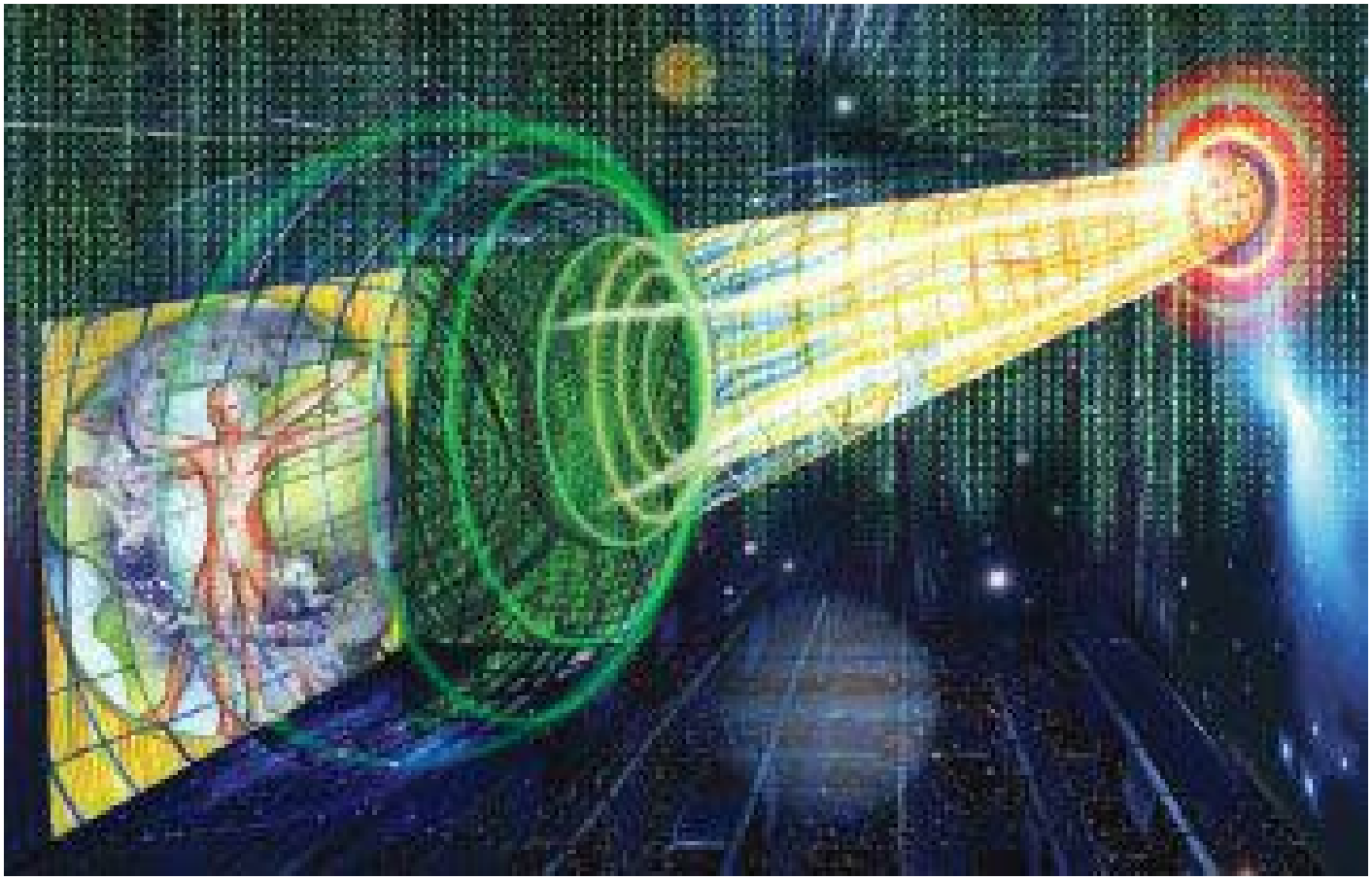
Saturn is a gigantic inter-reality gateway and broadcasting unit which is

the prime source of the fake reality – the Matrix. The rings are a sound (waveform information) system which is being amplified by the Moon and decoded by the human Body-Mind. This is what I call 'The Hack'.

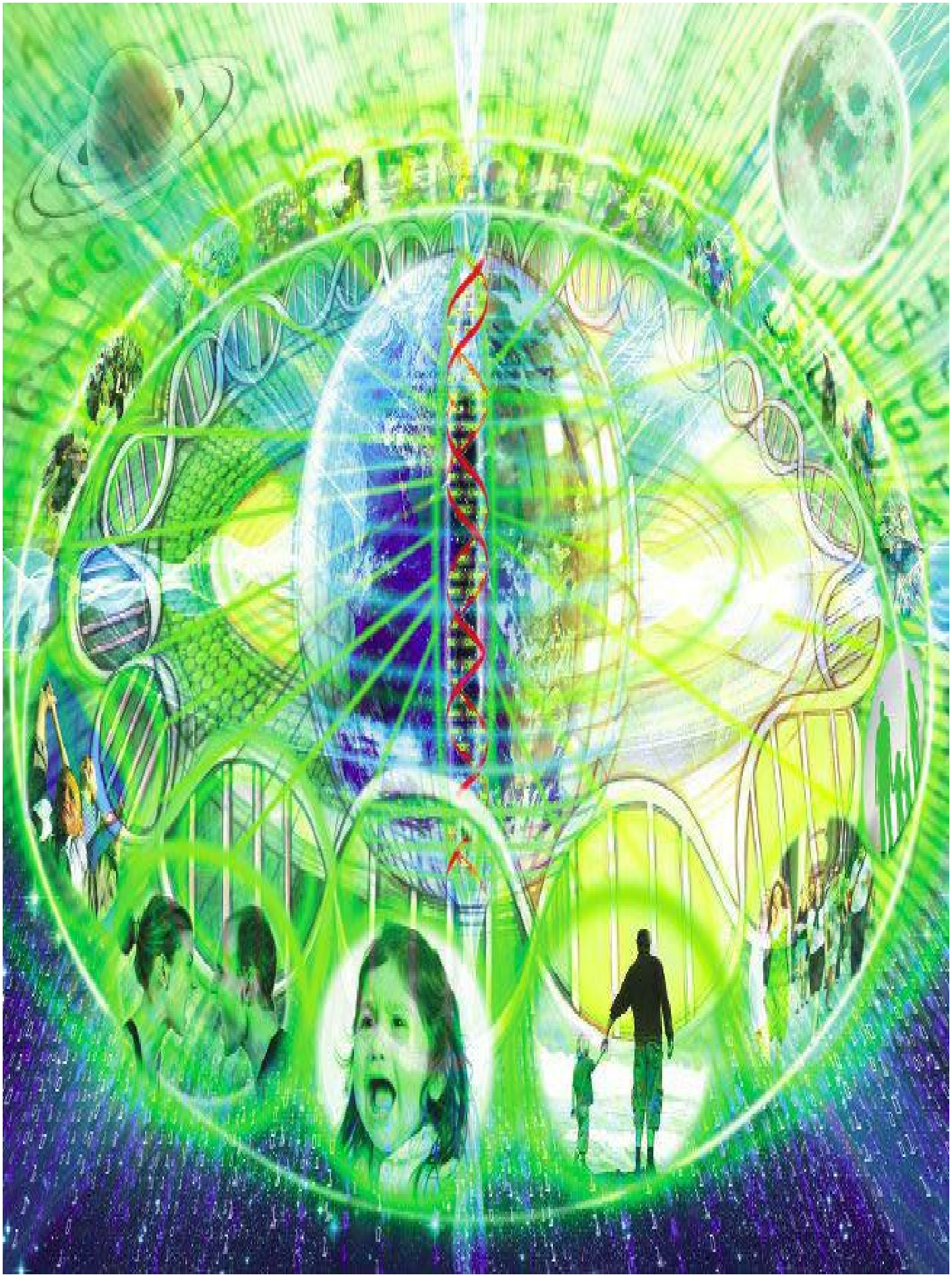

www.neilhague.com

The Matrix and what lies beyond the Ouroboros or 'Ring-Pass-Not'





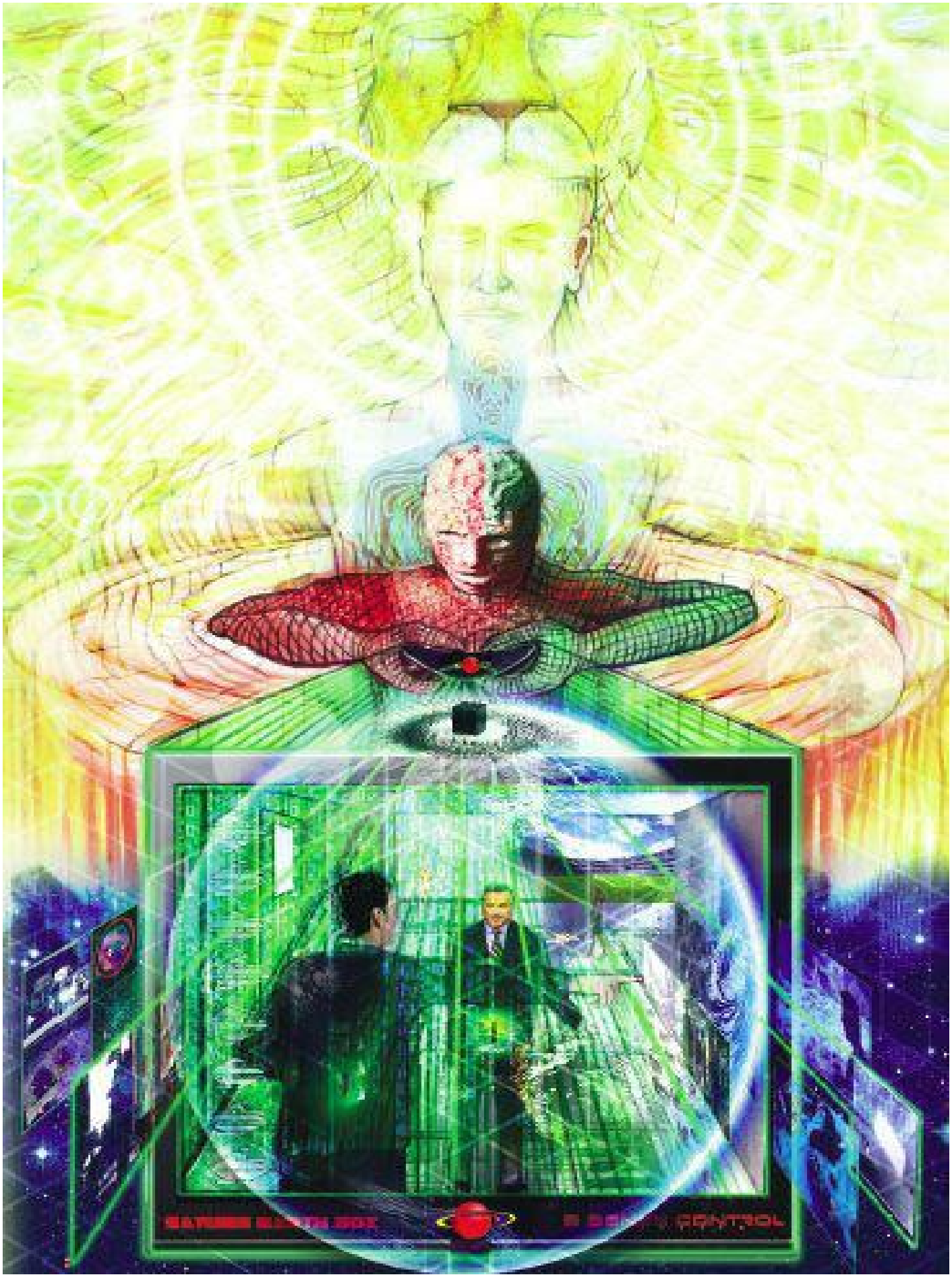
Another effect of the Saturn-Moon Matrix is to act as a firewall to the greater reality in the same way that much of the Internet is firewalled by the Chinese government and so denied to the population.



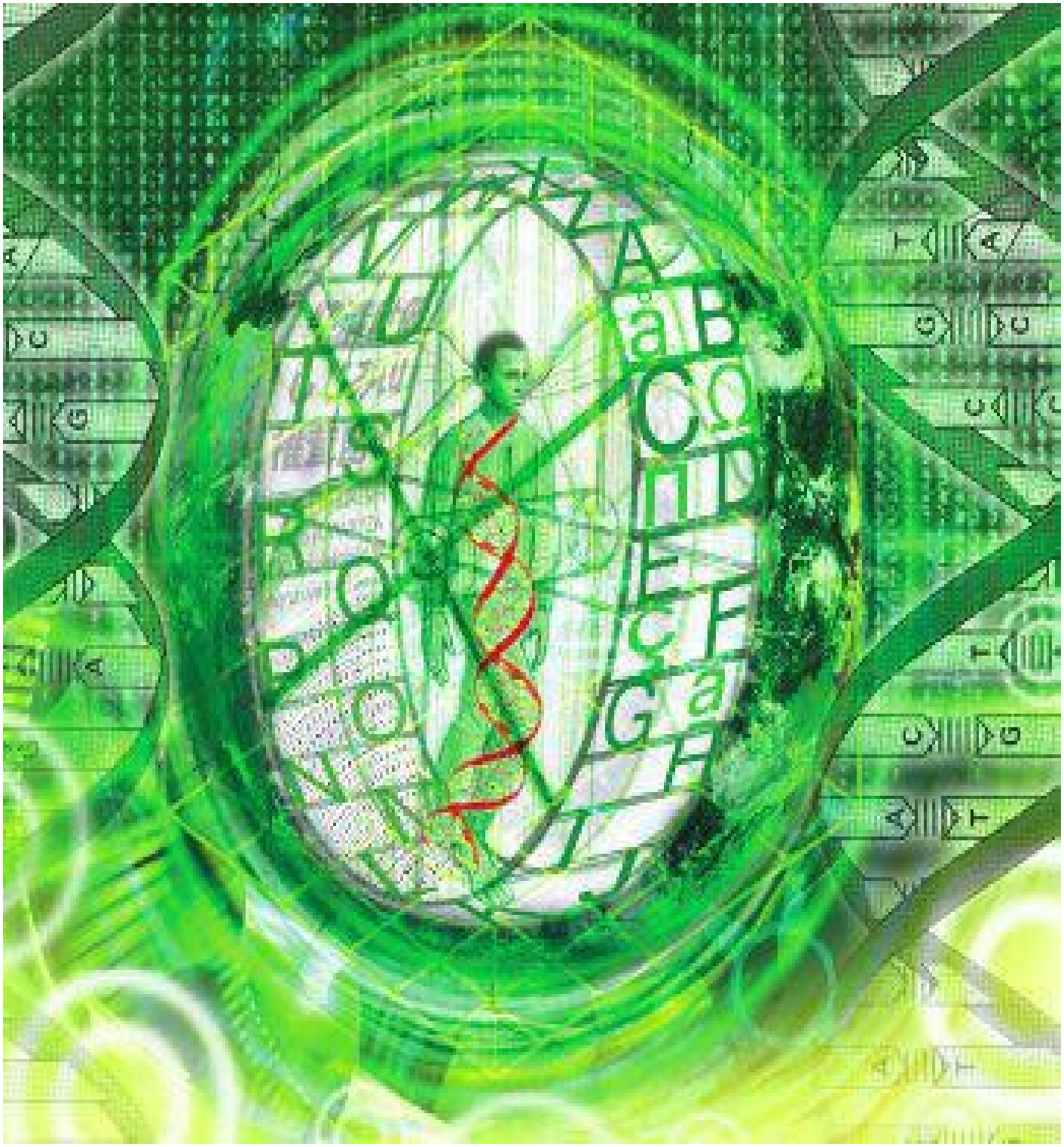
The Matrix entraps human perception in a hamster's wheel of repetition, predictability and severe limitation of both potential and a sense of the possible. This, in turn, leads to a self-identity of 'little me' and 'I can't'.


WAVE FORM
BLUEPRINT
MOVIE SCREEN EARTH

The Archons are broadcasting an information blueprint encoded with the transformation of our reality to an Orwellian world of total control. They and their hybrid agents are working to tune the population into this blueprint frequency band so they will decode into holographic being their own global prison. What is called 'preemptive programming' – as with the stream of movies portraying the society the Archons wish to create – is all part of this.

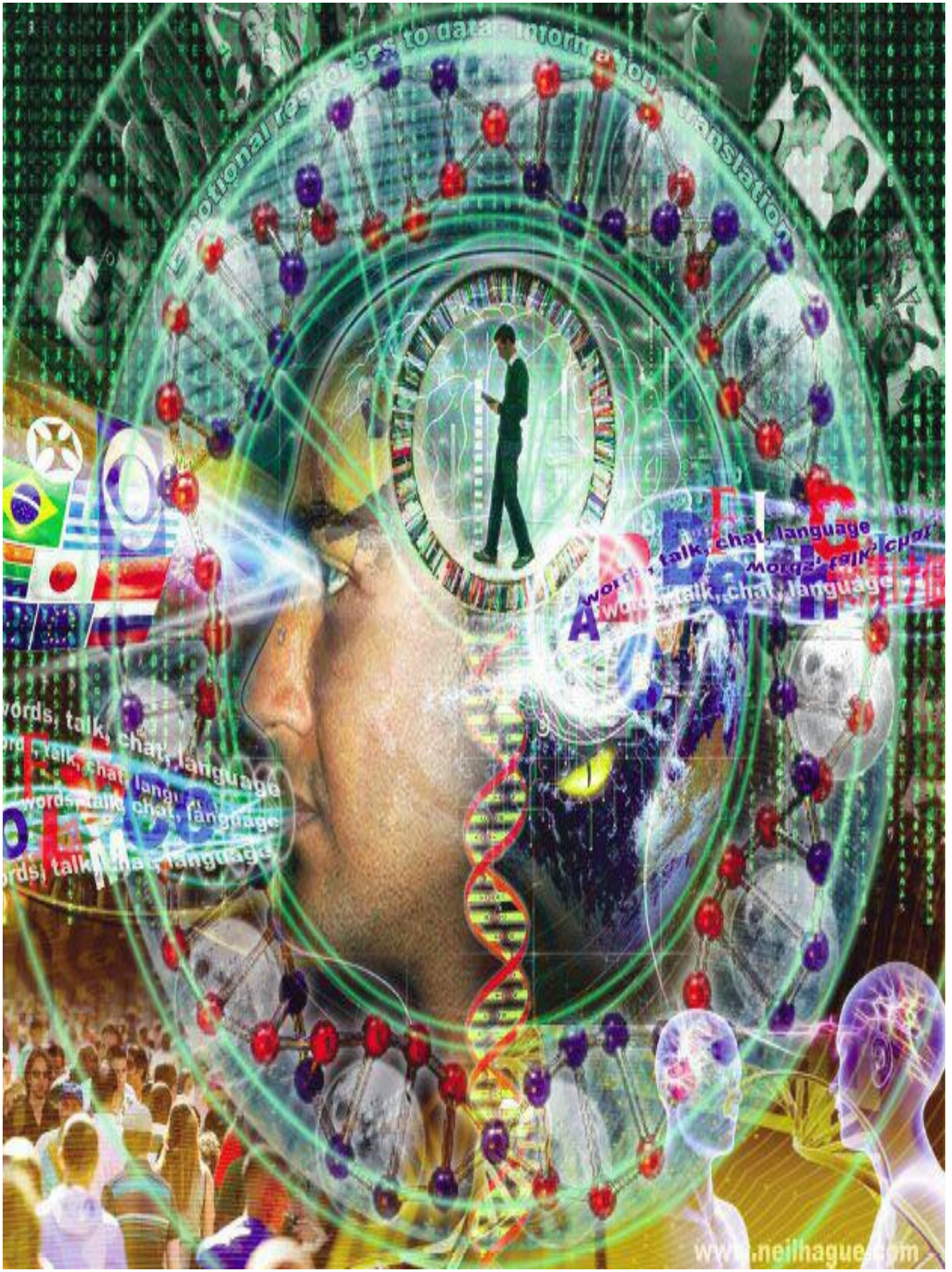

CONTROL

The Saturn-Moon Matrix gives new meaning to the phrase 'getting out of the box'.



Words are decoded sound vibrations and they are used to program

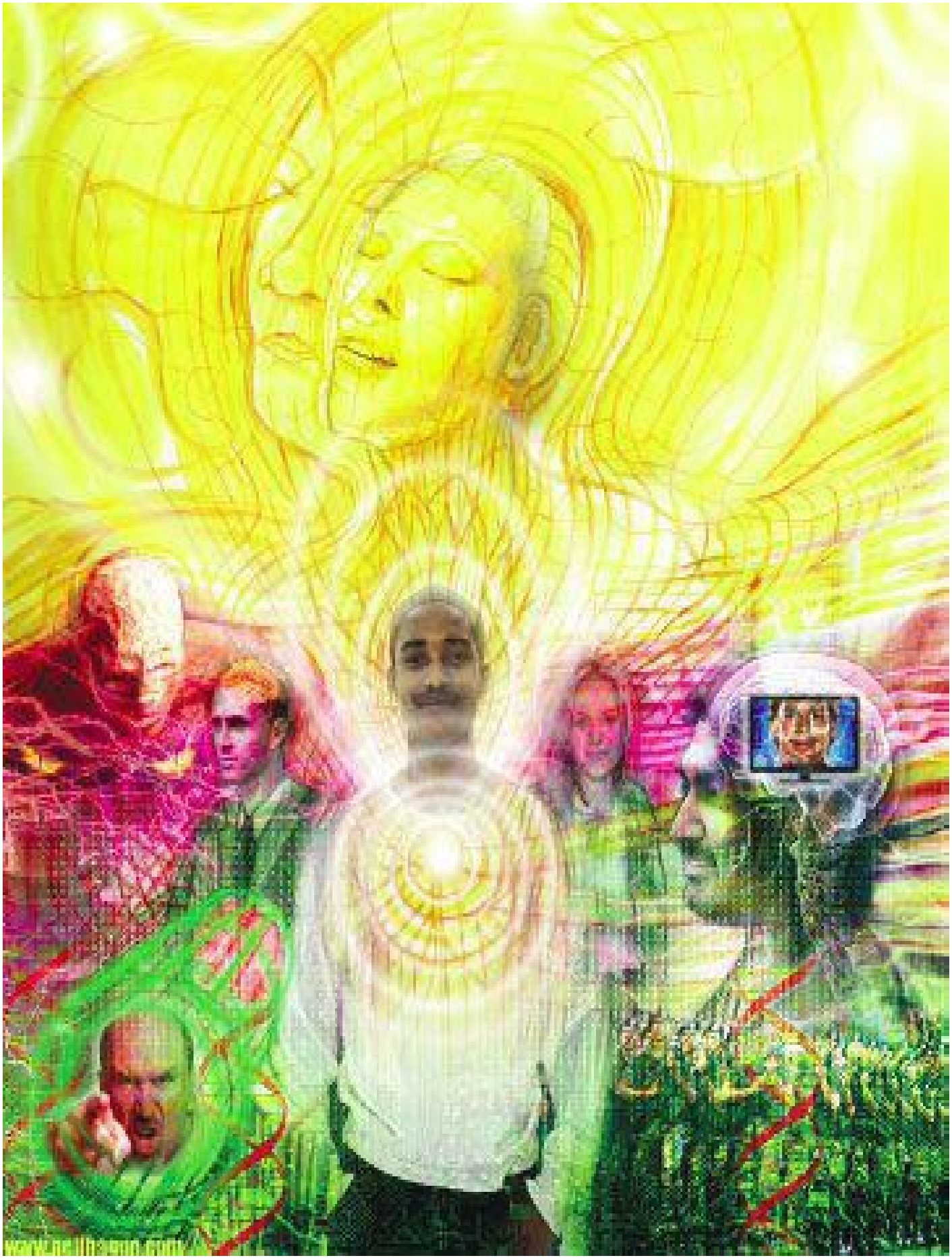
perception and underpin the vibrational hamster wheel.


words, talk, chat, language
www.neilhague.com

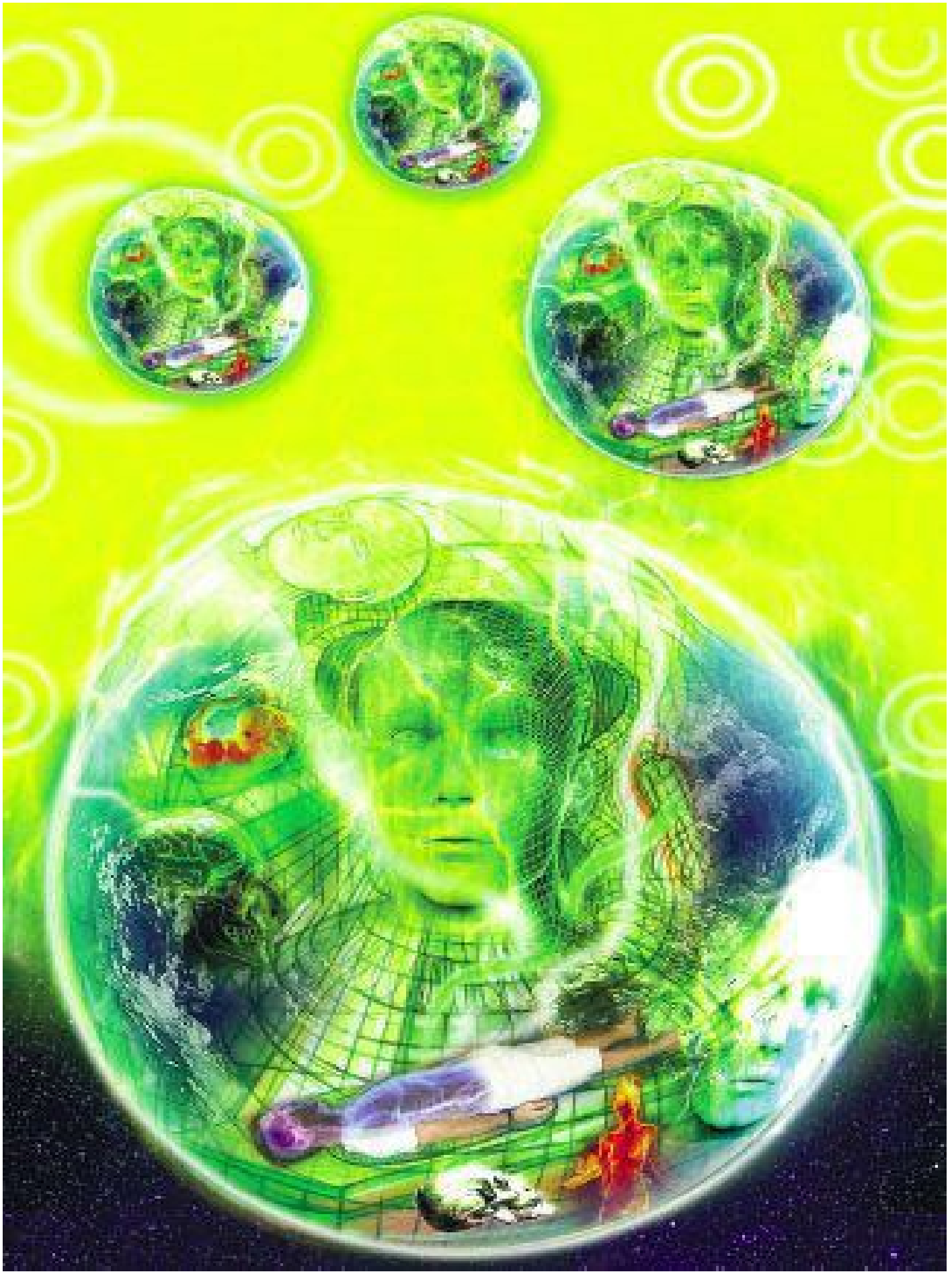
The language codes embedded in human RNA/DNA manifest as the sound vibration that we call words which, in turn, further encodes RNA/DNA through a constantly self-perpetuating feedback loop. It is a powerful form of subliminal self-programming.



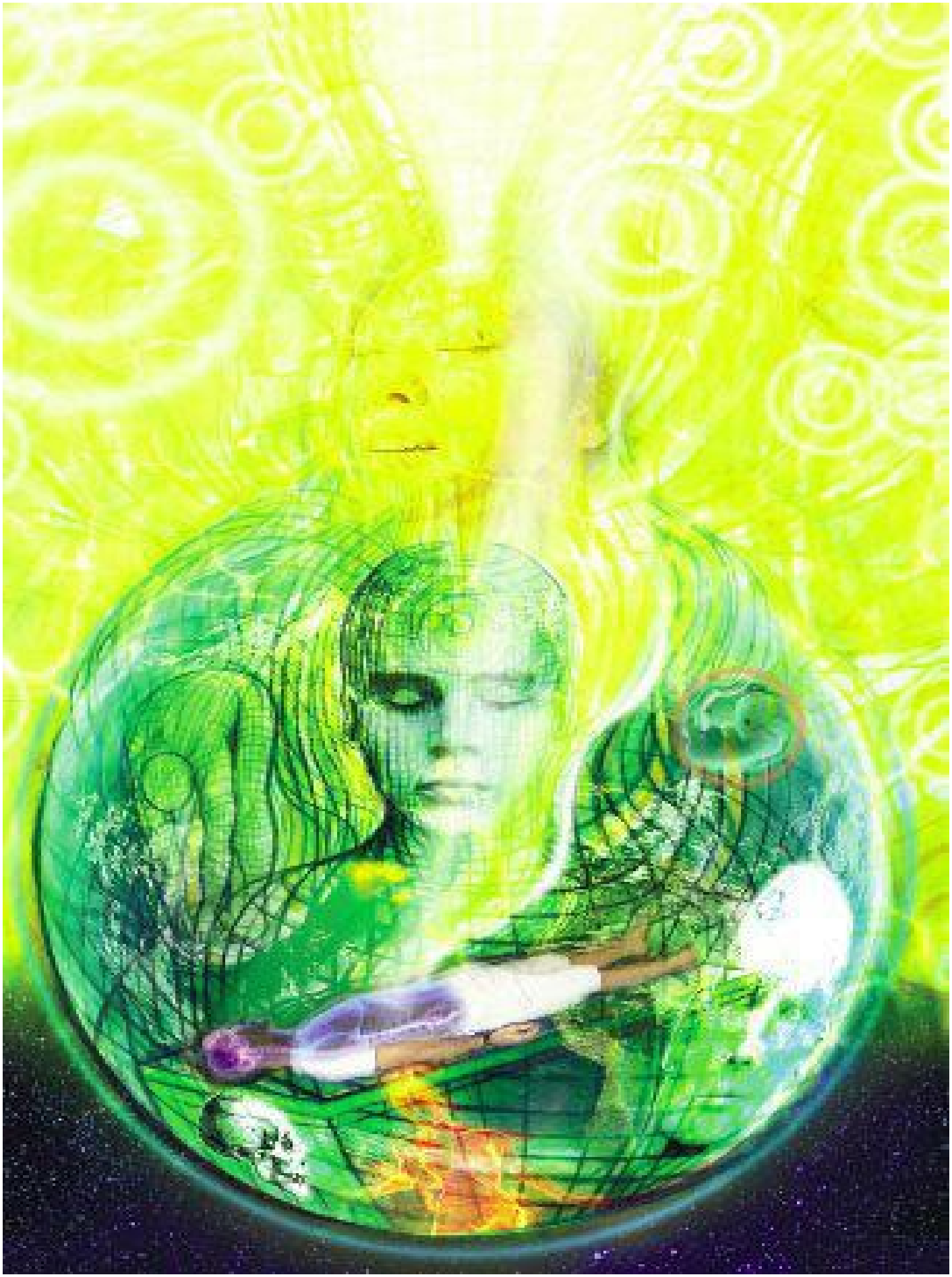
The Earth beyond the frequency wall of the Matrix (the speed of light) is very different to the one that we are experiencing within the Matrix.



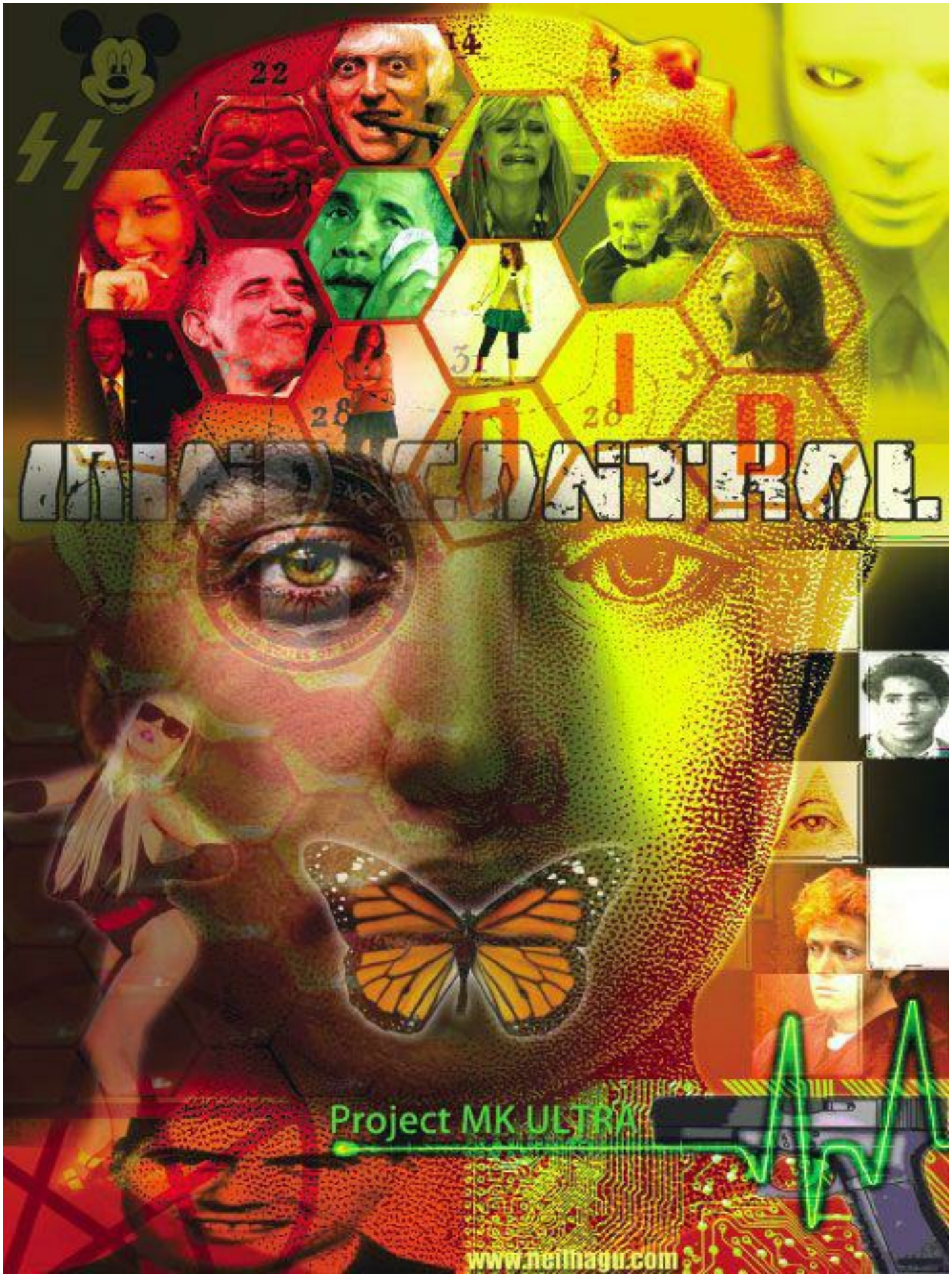
Not everyone is enslaved by the Matrix. Those who open their minds and expand their range of awareness can connect with information, knowledge and insight beyond the Matrix and therefore see what others cannot see. These people are usually called 'mad', 'fantasists' or 'dangerous' by those aware only of the fake reality. They are also described as 'awakened' by those with greater perception.



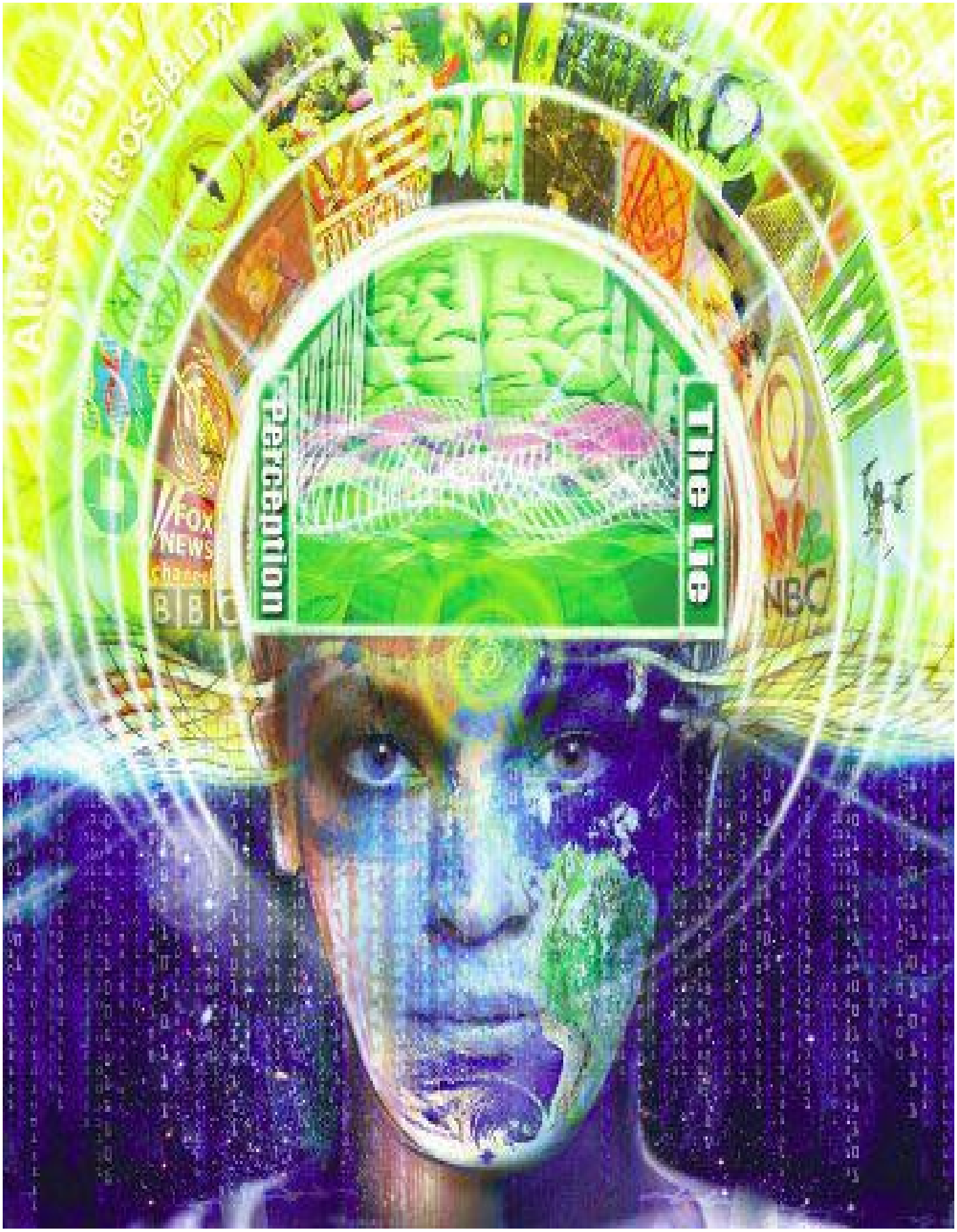
People (awareness) can still be trapped in reality 'bubbles' even after leaving the body if their point of attention remains fixed on the illusion.



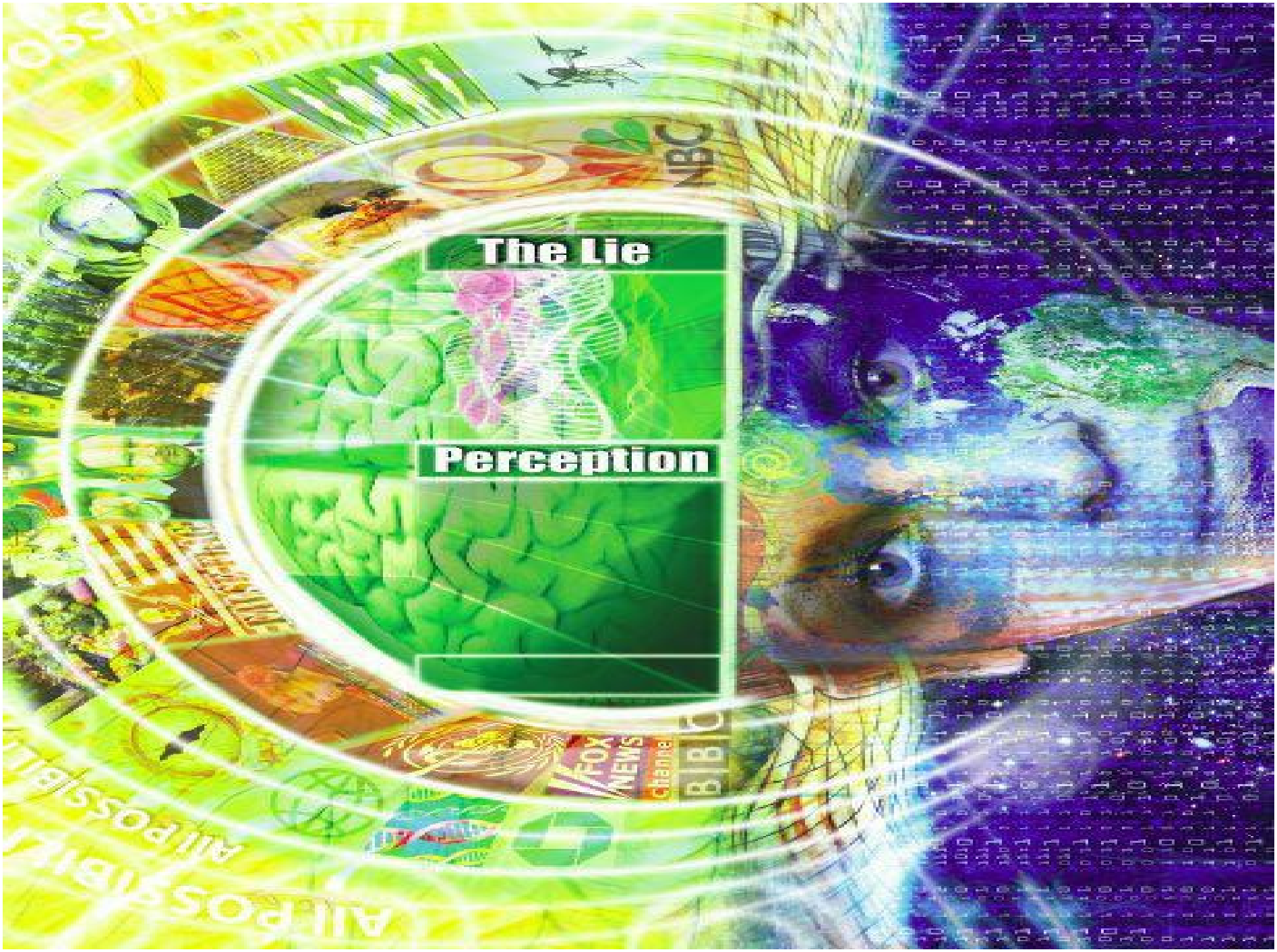
The reality 'bubble' can be easily escaped by transferring your point of attention from 'physical' self-identity to that of Infinite Awareness – the *All That Is*.


MIND CONTROL
Project MK ULTRA
www.neilhague.com

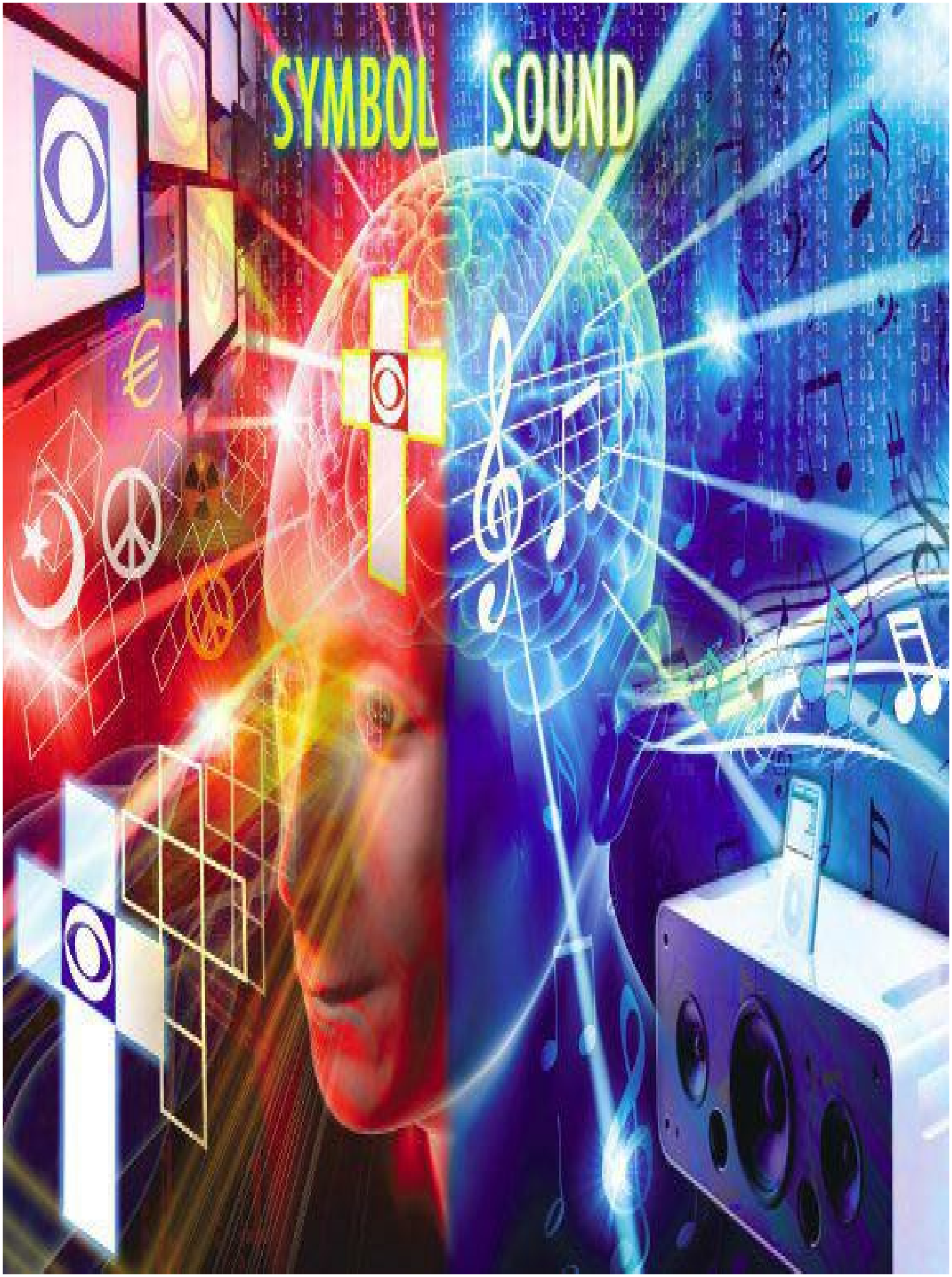
The compartments, or 'alters', of trauma-based mind control. Many politicians are subjected to this and others throughout 'The System'.


ALL POSSIBILITY
ALL POSSIBILITY
Perception
The Lie
FOX NEWS channel
BBC
NBC

The Archon-manipulated global society seeks to close minds to expanded awareness and sense of the possible. When people succumb to this they have no filter, challenge or alternative explanation to see or expose the lies of the system for what they are.


The Lie
Perception
NBC
FOX NEWS channel
BBC

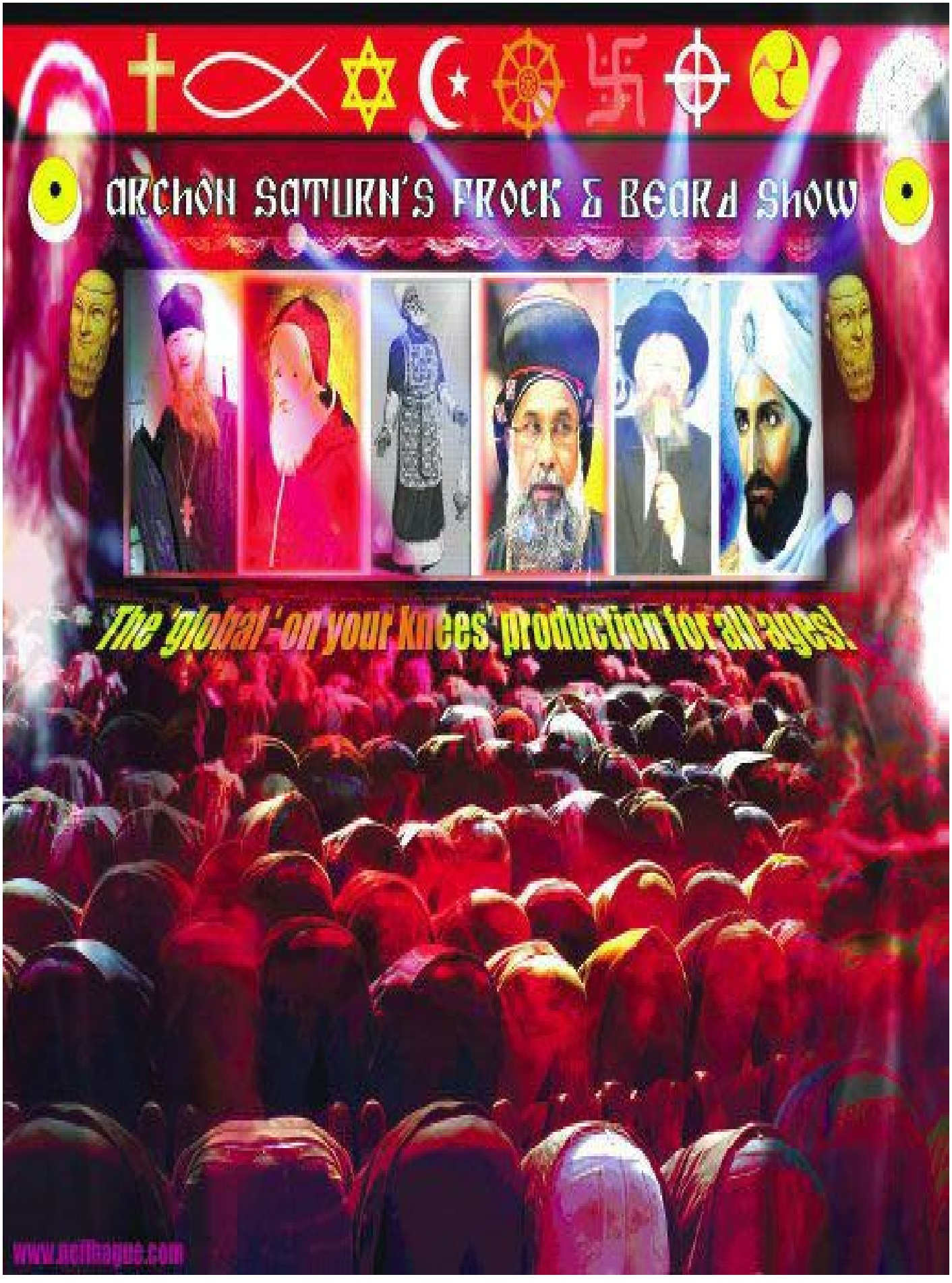
The most severely closed minds can be found in the essential pillars of the system – the left-brain prisoners within 'science', medicine, politics, corporations, finance, religion and here with the mainstream media.


SYMBOL
SOUND

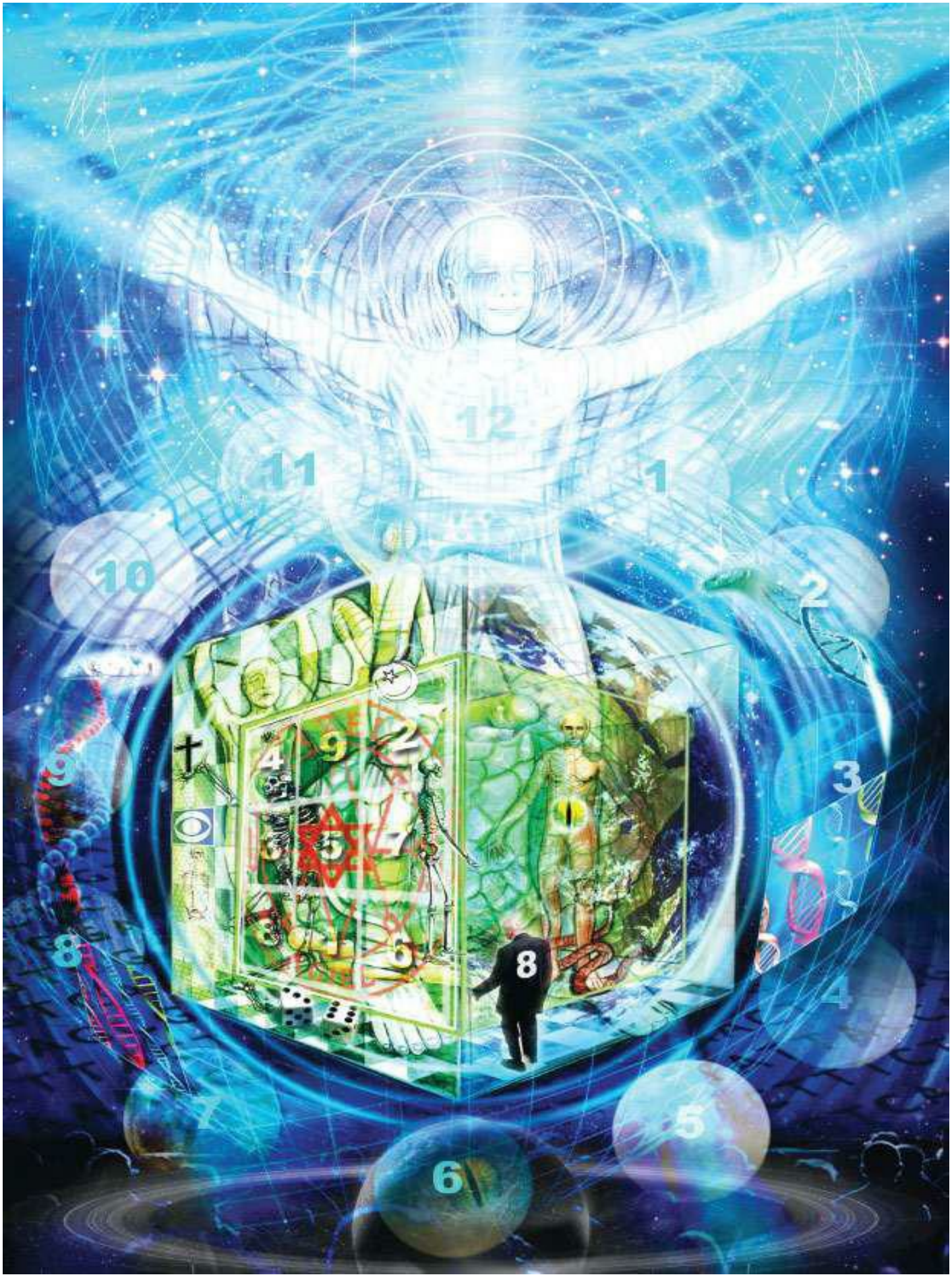
A major gateway to subconscious human perception is through symbols and images which are information fields that enter the brain through the sight senses – just as sound enters the brain through the ears.


NASA
IHS

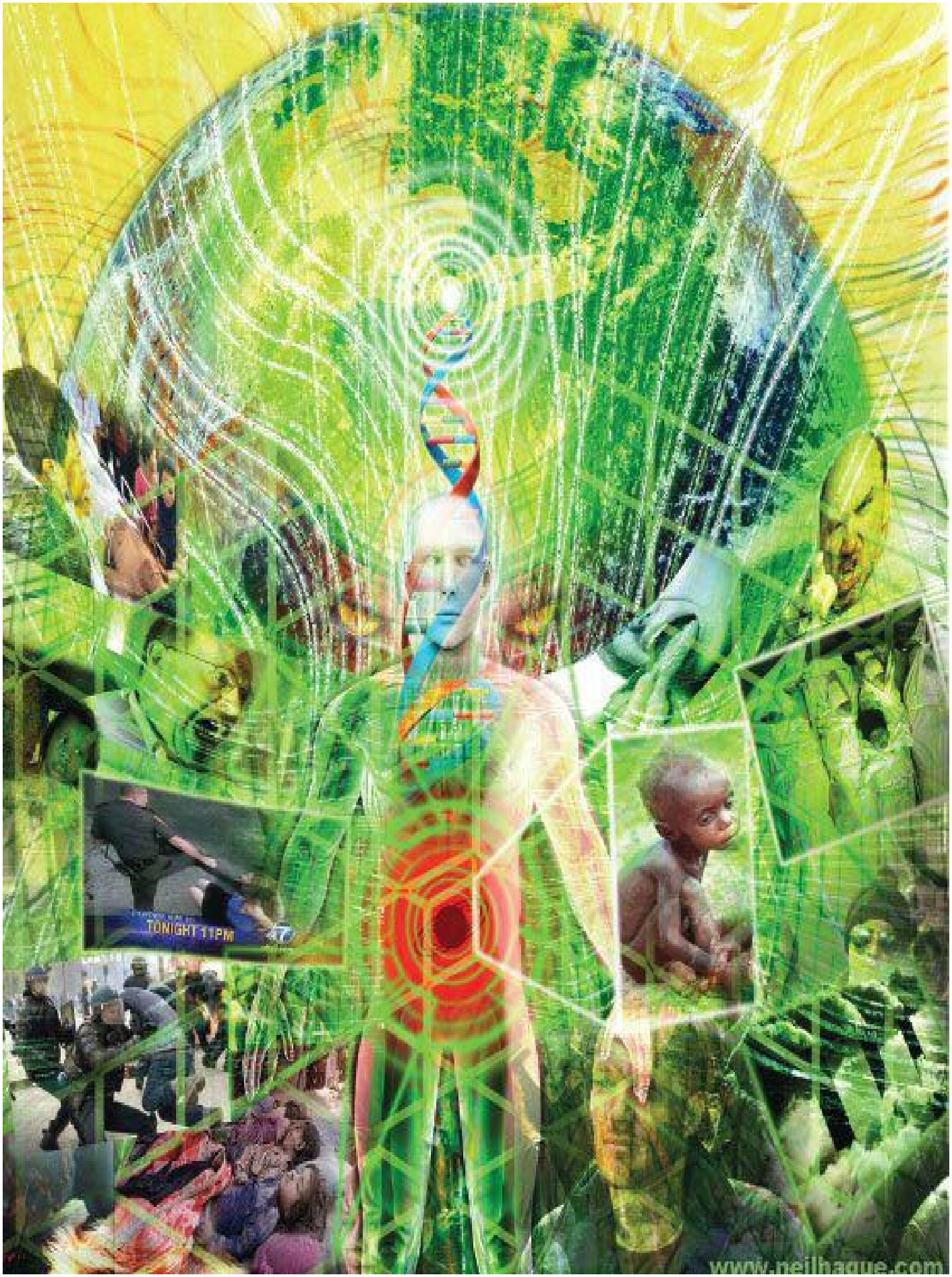
The information fields of symbolism and images bypass the conscious mind to implant perceptions in the subconscious while the target has no idea this is happening. When people hear sound within the frequency range of the conscious mind at least they are aware of it; but with symbols they overwhelmingly enter the subconscious to secretly influence perception.


ARCHON SATURN'S FROCK & BEARD Show
The global 'on your knees' production for all ages!
www.nofilague.com

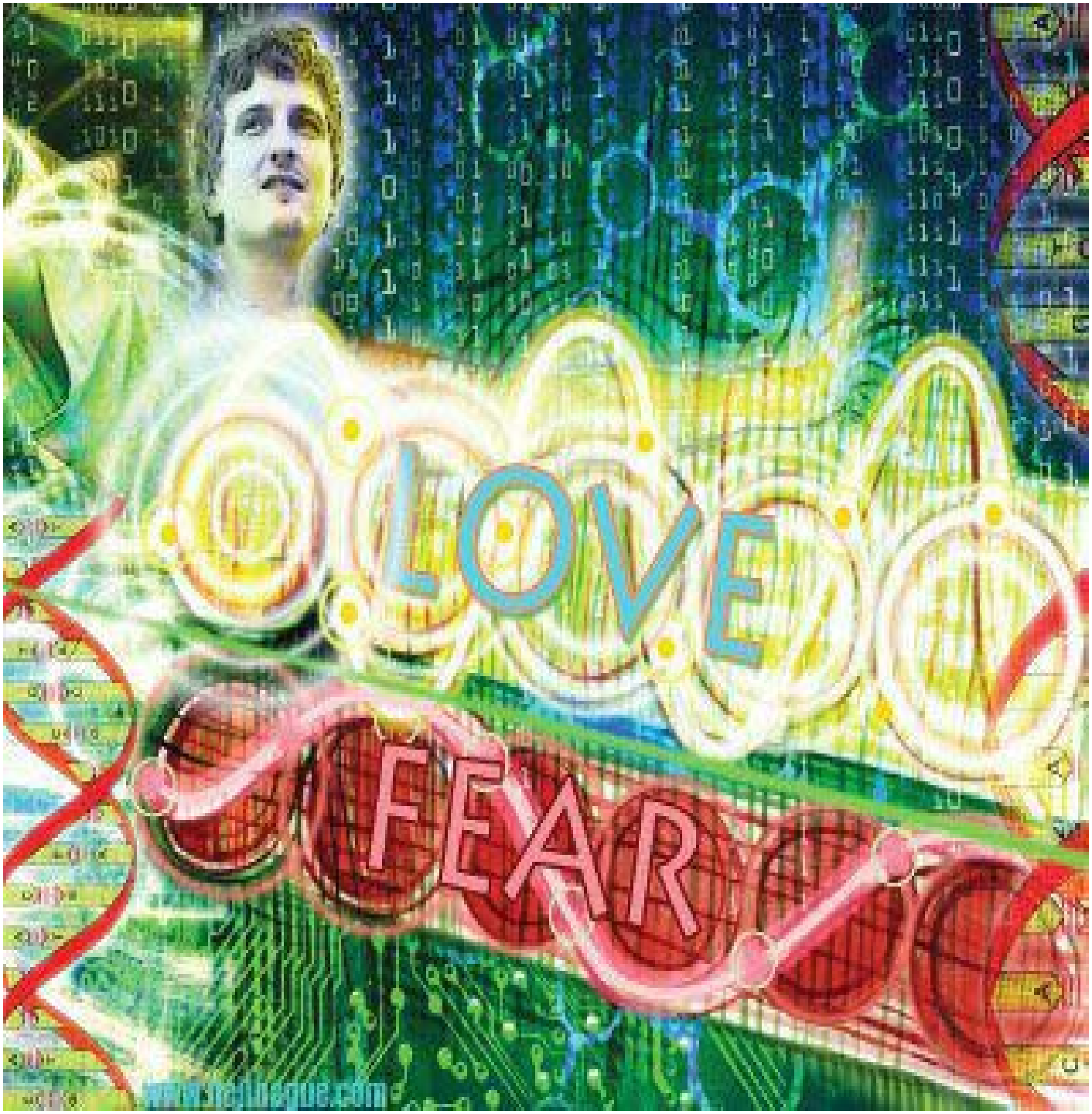
The greatest expression of the Saturn Control System along with finance is religion and the covert worship of Chronos, the bearded god of Saturn.


12
11
1
10
2
3
4
5
6
8
9
8

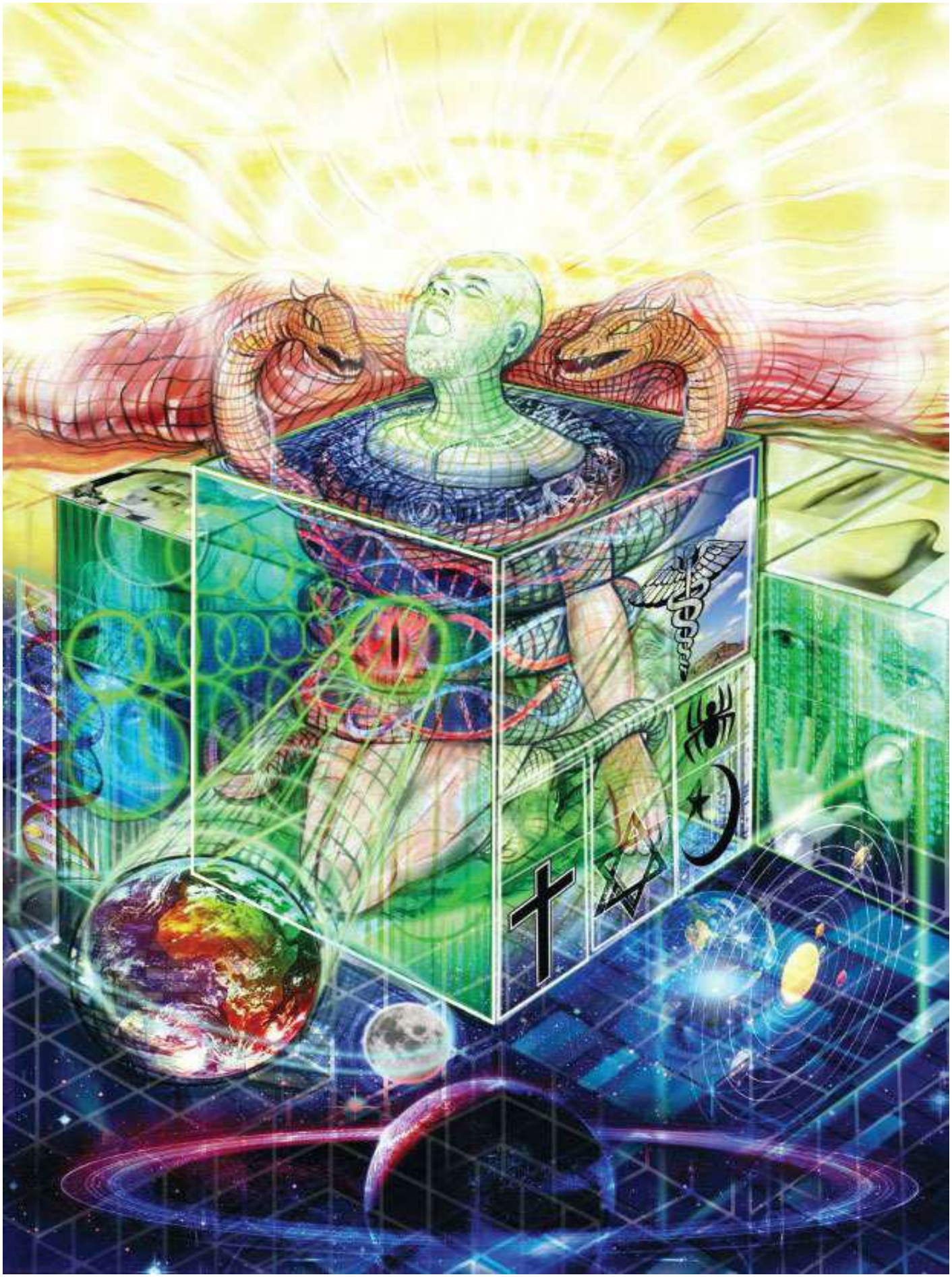
The cube, six-pointed star and associated symbols and digital codes represent the standing waves of the Saturn-Moon sound frequencies. But when you awaken to Consciousness the Control System is immediately breached.


TONIGHT 11PM
www.neilhaque.com

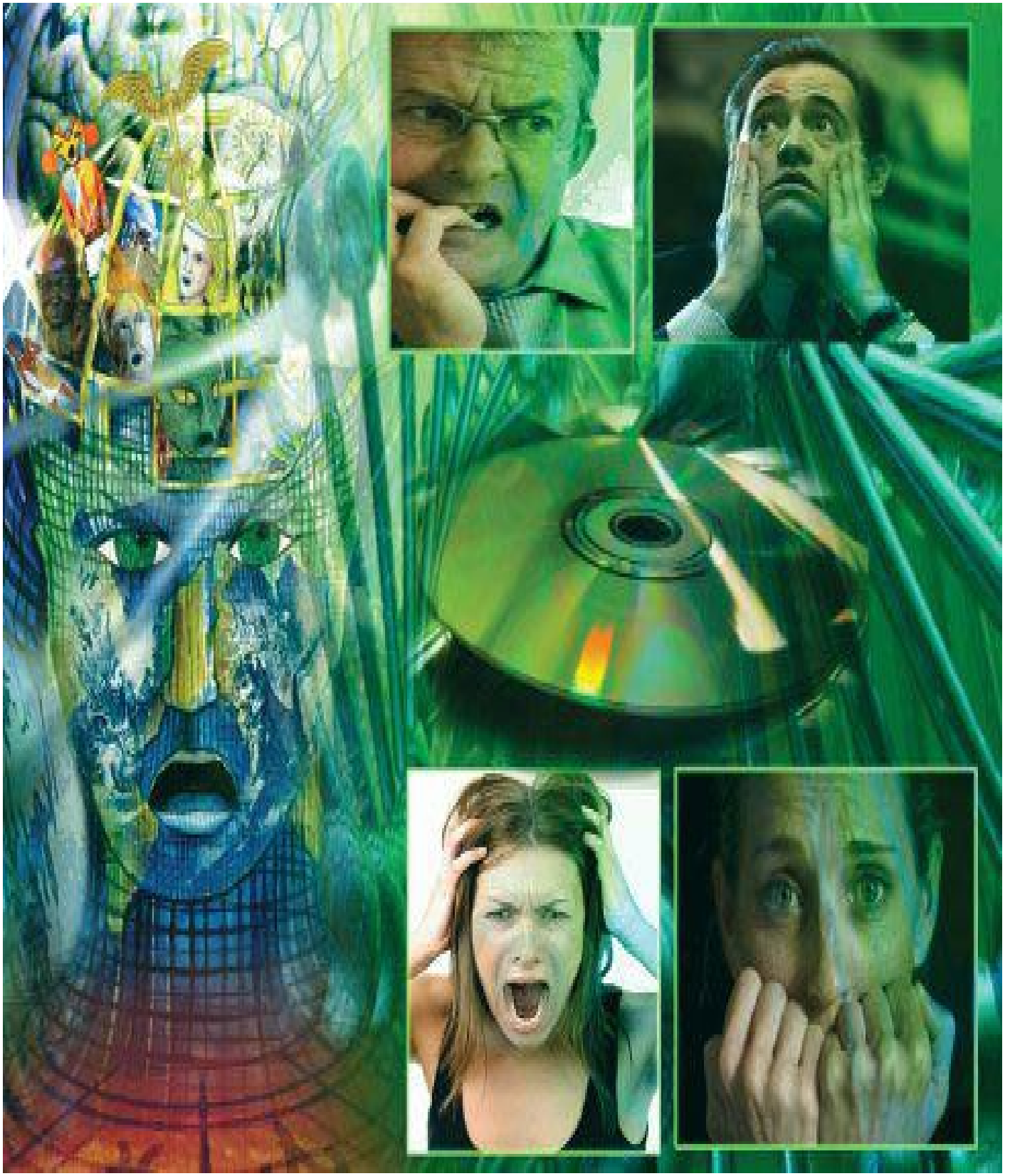
The Archon hijack and the Saturn-Moon Matrix have transferred the prime point of human interaction with reality from the heart to the belly – 'the emotions'.



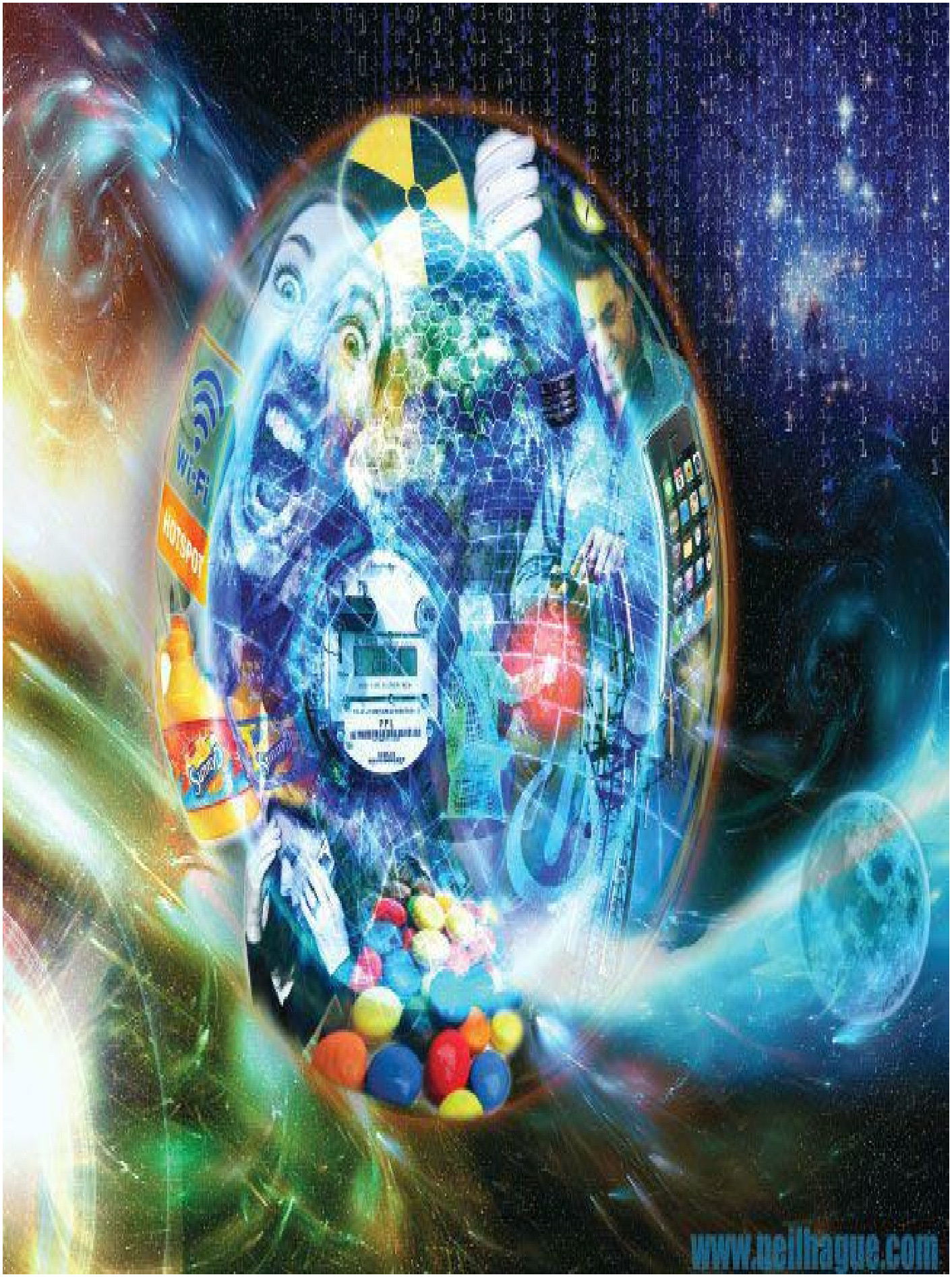
A heart society is founded on love in its widest sense while a belly society is founded on low-vibrational emotion.



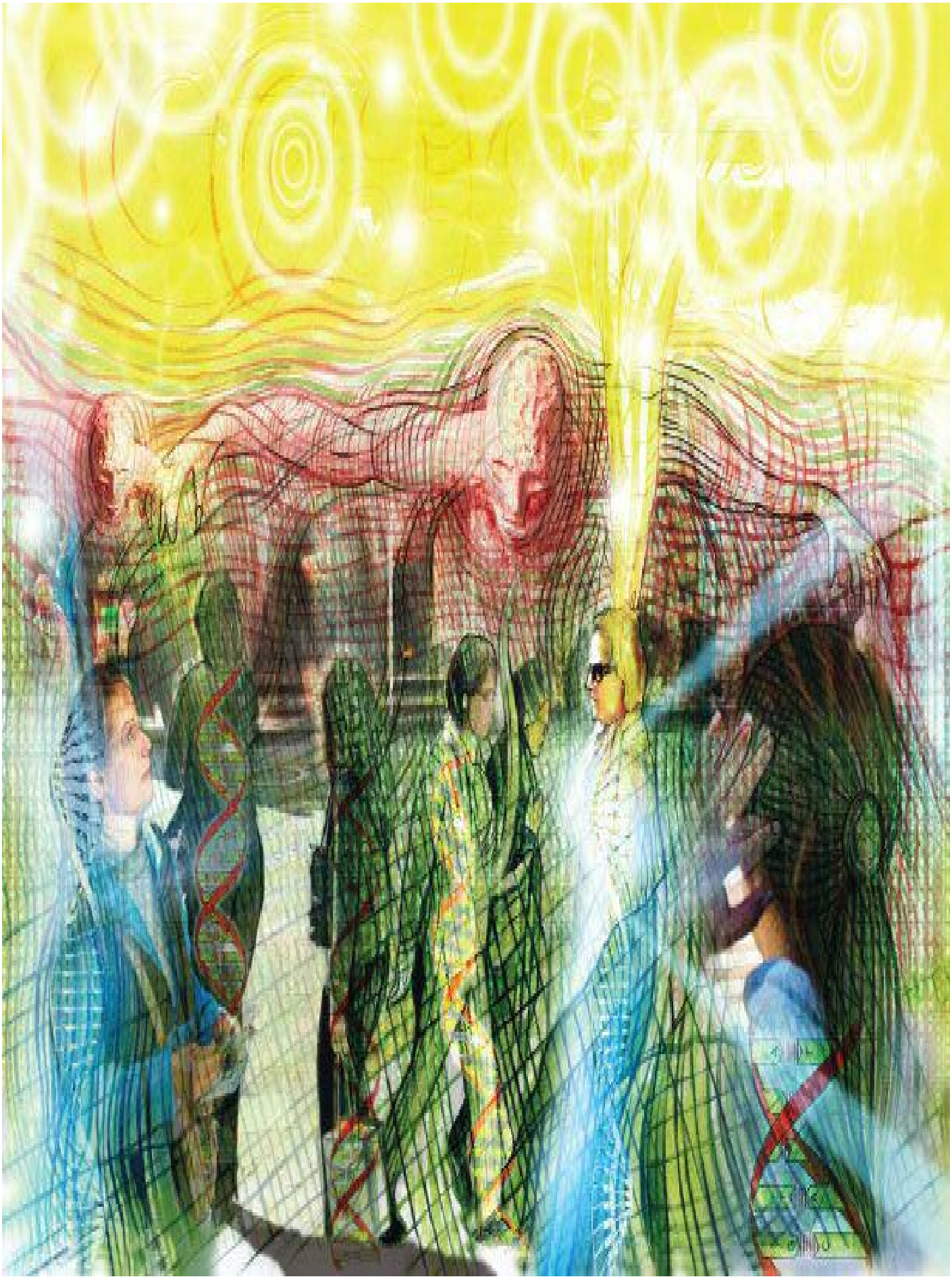
The Archons have turned the ‘Avatar’ heart society into the belly society that we see today which is dominated by fear and emotional reaction.



The Archons know that if they can manipulate humanity into low-vibrational emotion they will block access to the heart centre and the love, awareness, insight and innate intelligence that will connect with 'home'.


Wi-Fi
HOTSPOT
www.neilhague.com

The sub-reality ‘bubble’ that the Archons and their hybrids are working to create between the Earth and the ionosphere.



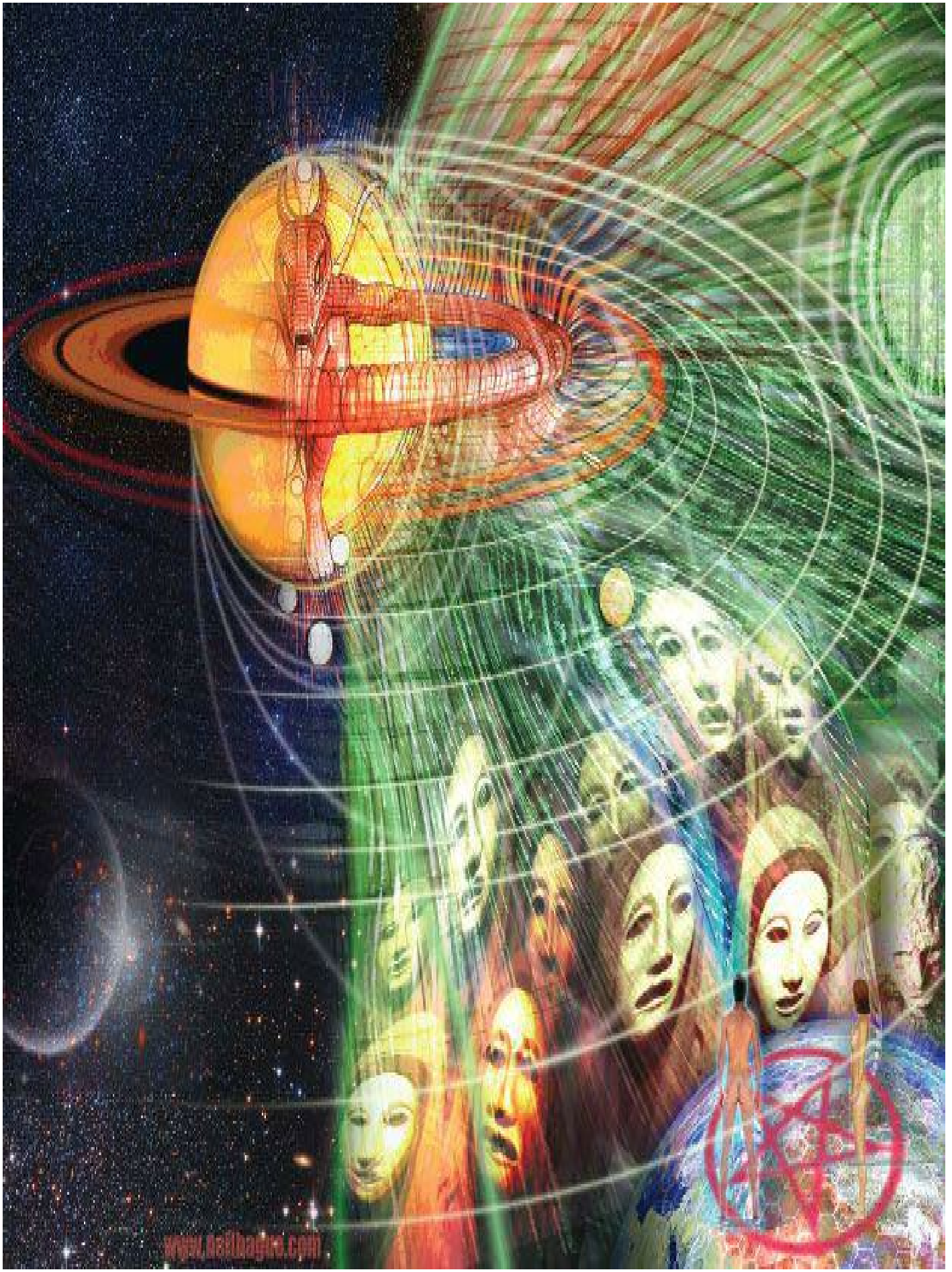
The Archon realm is very close to this one in terms of frequency and to mass-control humanity the population must be manipulated into low and dense vibrational states which connect them to the Archon realm and the Saturn-Moon Matrix. This is why awakened people with awareness that expands beyond the Archon realms have been targeted by authority throughout what we call known-history through death, condemnation and ridicule.



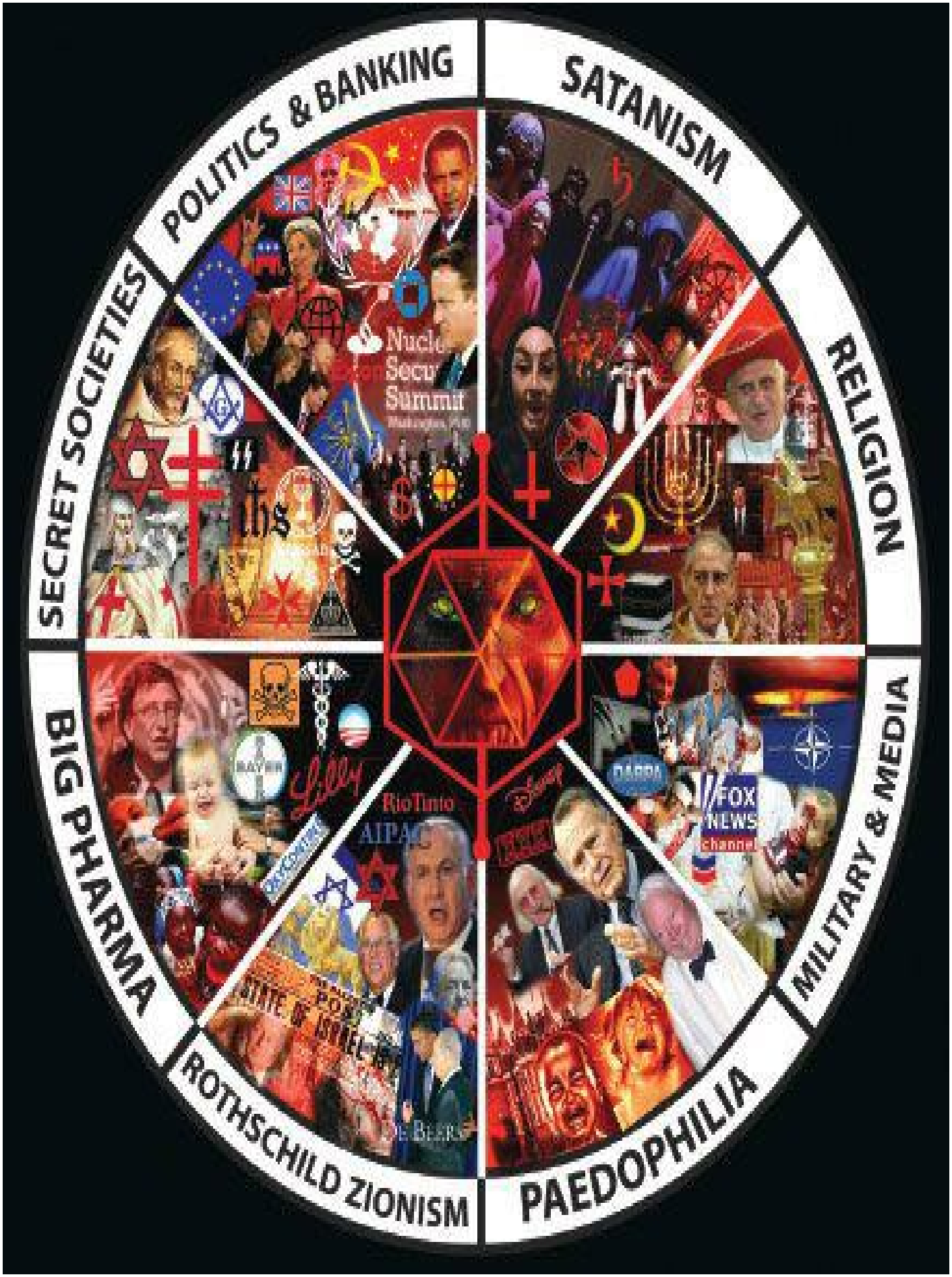
Satanism is the most powerful expression of Archontic control because it is directly interacting with the Demiurge/Archons.



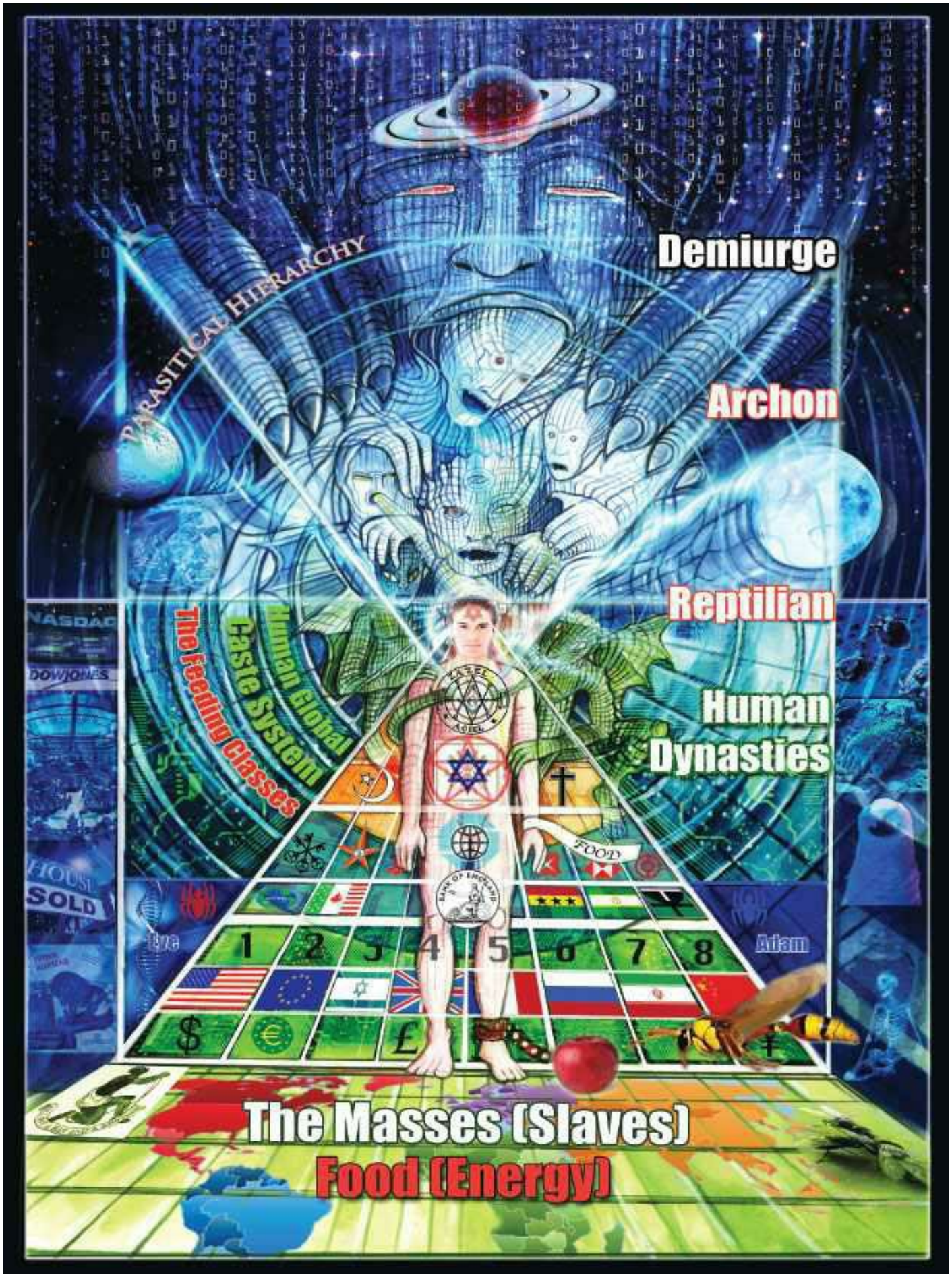
The Archons are ‘made from luminous fire’ and they are the hidden ‘gods’, or ‘God’, worshipped knowingly by Satanists and largely unknowingly by religions and even most members of secret societies.


www.aetherius.com

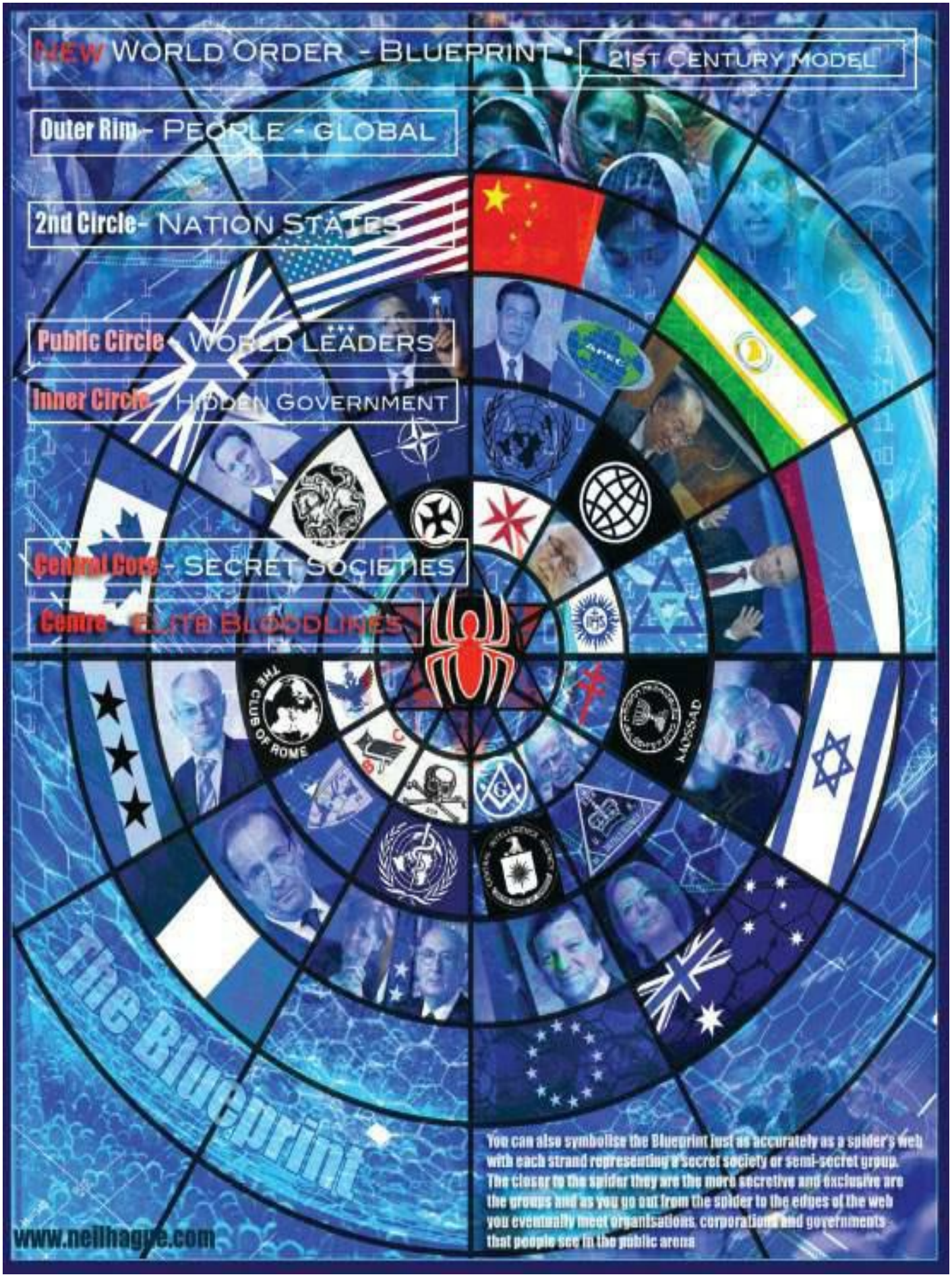
The Demiurge, the Judeo-Christian ‘Devil’ or ‘Satan’ (and ‘God’), possesses the Saturn sun which is an interreality portal and broadcaster of the Matrix ‘Hack’.


POLITICS & BANKING
SATANISM
RELIGION
MILITARY & MEDIA
PAEDOPHILIA
ROTHSCHILD ZIONISM
BIG PHARMA
SECRET SOCIETIES
Nuclear Security Summit
Washington, DC
Lilly
BAYER
RioTinto
AIPAC
DARPA
FOX NEWS channel
STATE OF ISRAEL

All the elements that dictate and enslave human society are ultimately controlled by the same Archontic force and they are forms of worship and service to that force. Prime among them are Satanism and its offshoot paedophilia.


PARASITICAL HIERARCHY
Demiurge
Archon
Reptilian
Human Dynasties
Human Global Paste System
The Feeding Classes
NASDAQ
DOWJONES
HOUSE SOLD
FOOD
Eve
Adam
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
The Masses (Slaves)
Food (Energy)

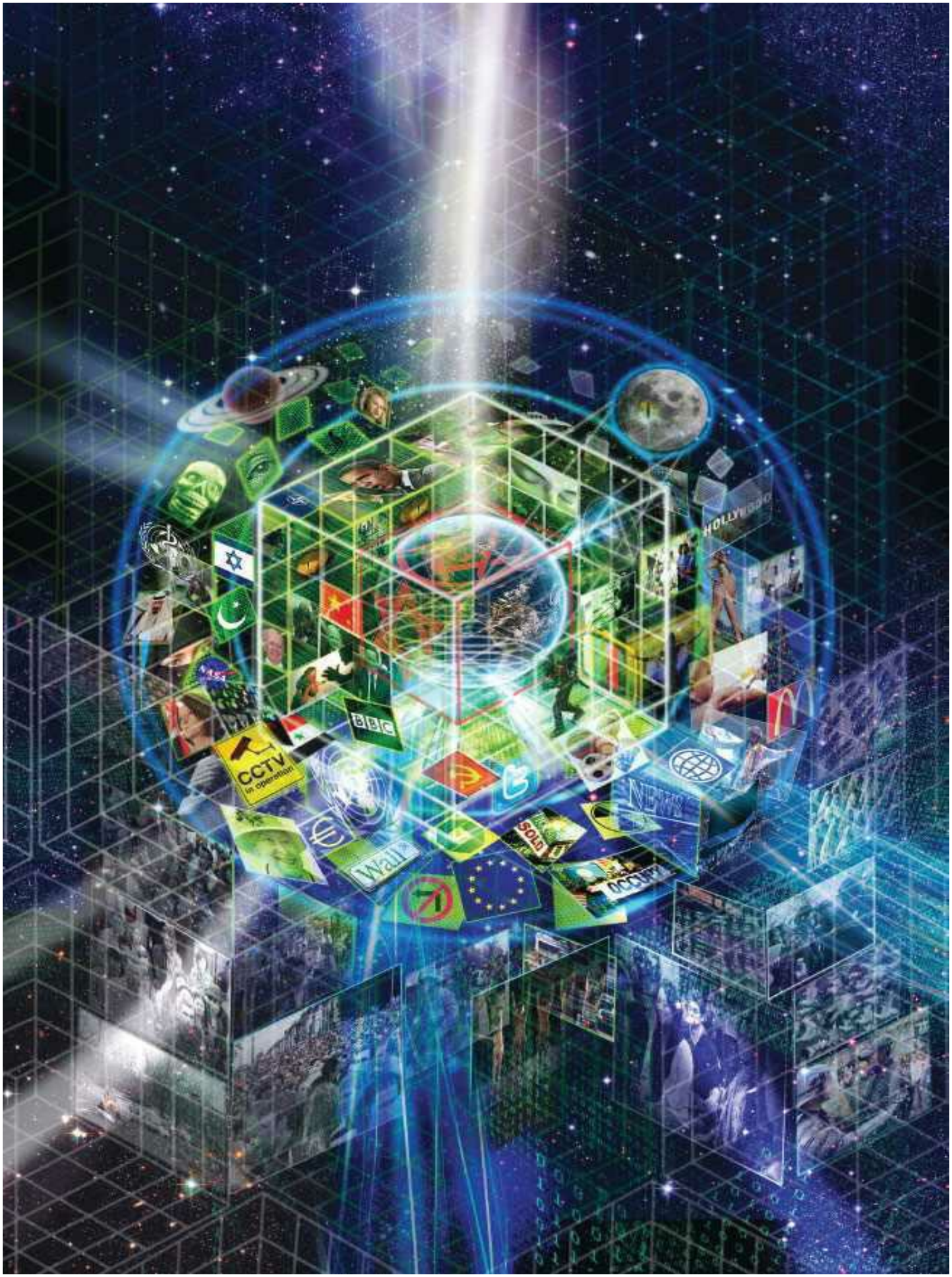
People can see the human hierarchy of power, including political leaders and royalty, but they are but projections within human reality of the Archon hierarchy.


NEW WORLD ORDER - BLUEPRINT
21ST CENTURY MODEL
Outer Rim - PEOPLE - GLOBAL
2nd Circle - NATION STATES
Public Circle - WORLD LEADERS
Inner Circle - HIDDEN GOVERNMENT
Central Core - SECRET SOCIETIES
Centre - ELITE BLOODLINES
THE CLUB OF ROME
MOSSAD
The Blueprint
www.nellhague.com
You can also symbolise the Blueprint just as accurately as a spider's web with each strand representing a secret society or semi-secret group. The closer to the spider they are the more secretive and exclusive are the groups and as you go out from the spider to the edges of the web you eventually meet organisations, corporations and governments that people see in the public arena

The global Control System symbolised as a spider's web.



The apparently all-powerful political leaders are just little boys and girls doing what 'teacher' demands.


HOLLYWOOD
BBC
CCTV
in operation
NEWS
SOS
Wall
OCCUPY

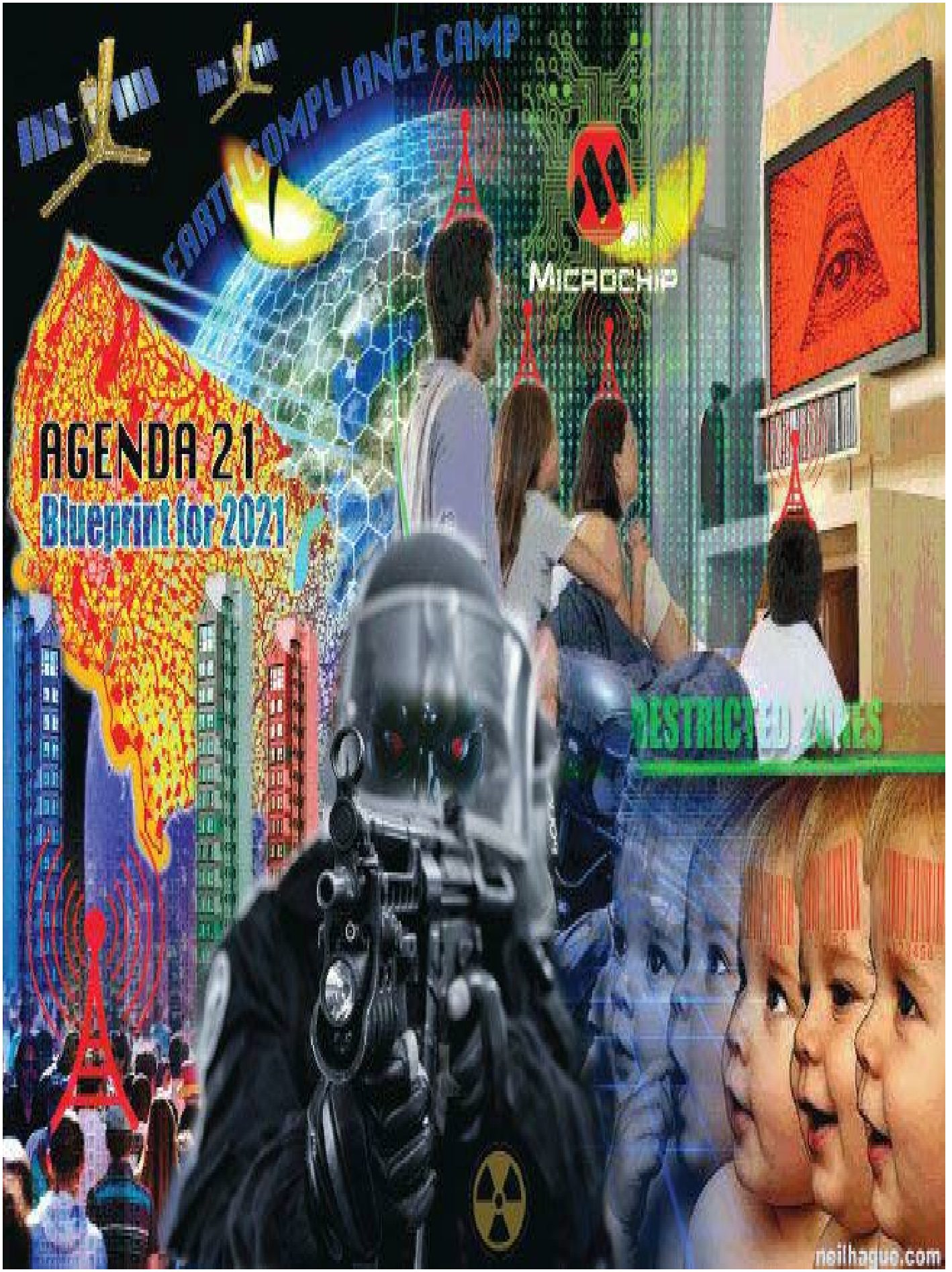
The Saturn-Moon Matrix as it currently plays out.


www.neilhague.com

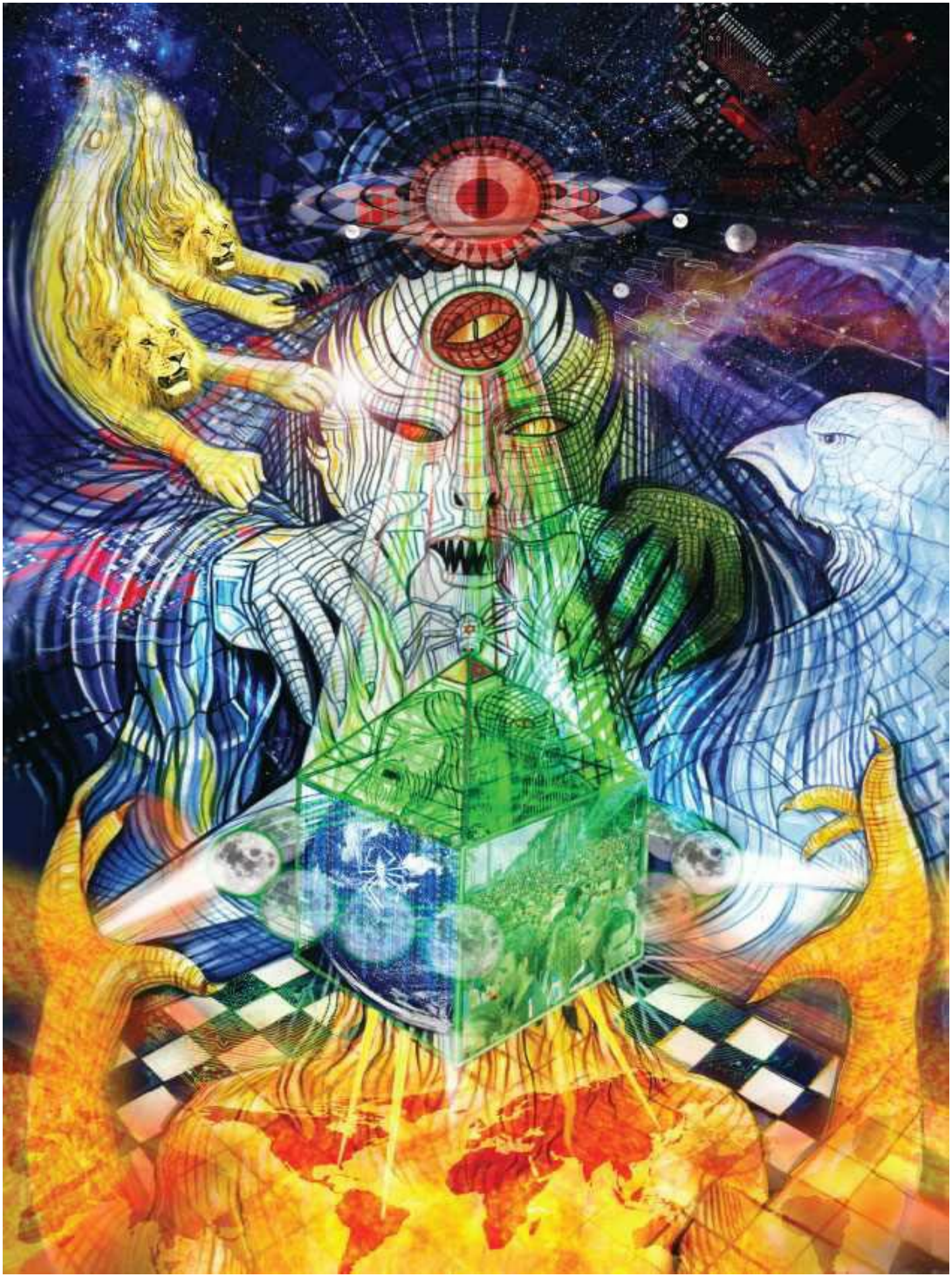
The Archons and their hybrids are working to project their world of death and destruction into our reality. They are computer-like, machine-like, psychopathic parasites without creativity, empathy or compassion. Look around and you'll see how the Archon world is becoming our world by the day. The Archon plan is to change our reality vibrationally and atmospherically to become closer and closer to their reality – Eben Alexander's 'Realm of the Earthworm's Eye View'.


DARPA
BRAIN-COMPUTER INTERFACE
HIVE MIND
ARCHONTIC TRANSHUMANISM
666
WWW.NEILHAGUE.COM

The Transhumanist part-human, part-machine agenda.


EARTH COMPLIANCE CAMP
MICROCHIP
AGENDA 21
Blueprint for 2021
RESTRICTED ZONES
neilhague.com

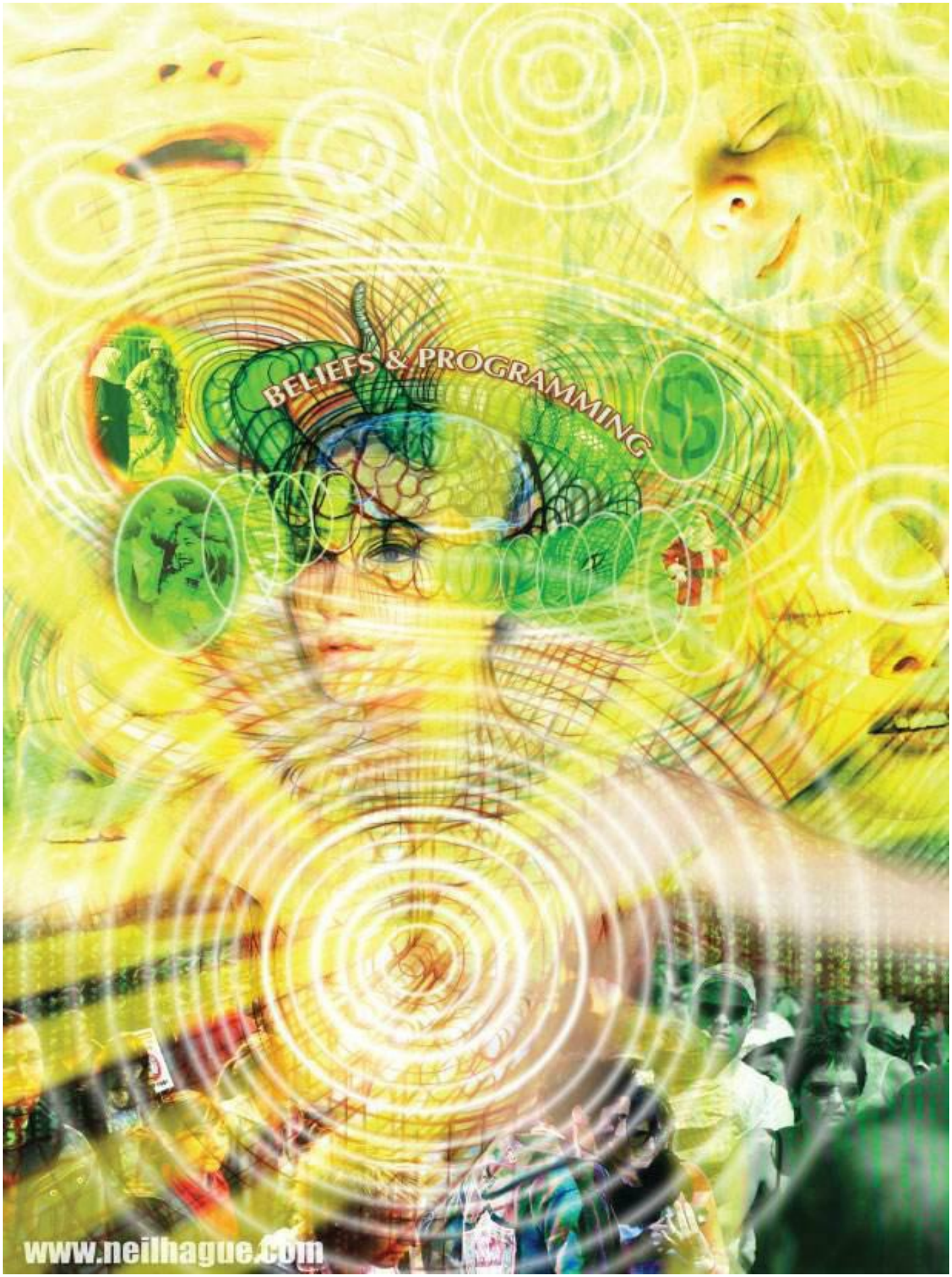
The many and various aspects of Agenda 21 and the Archon world being imposed upon human society.



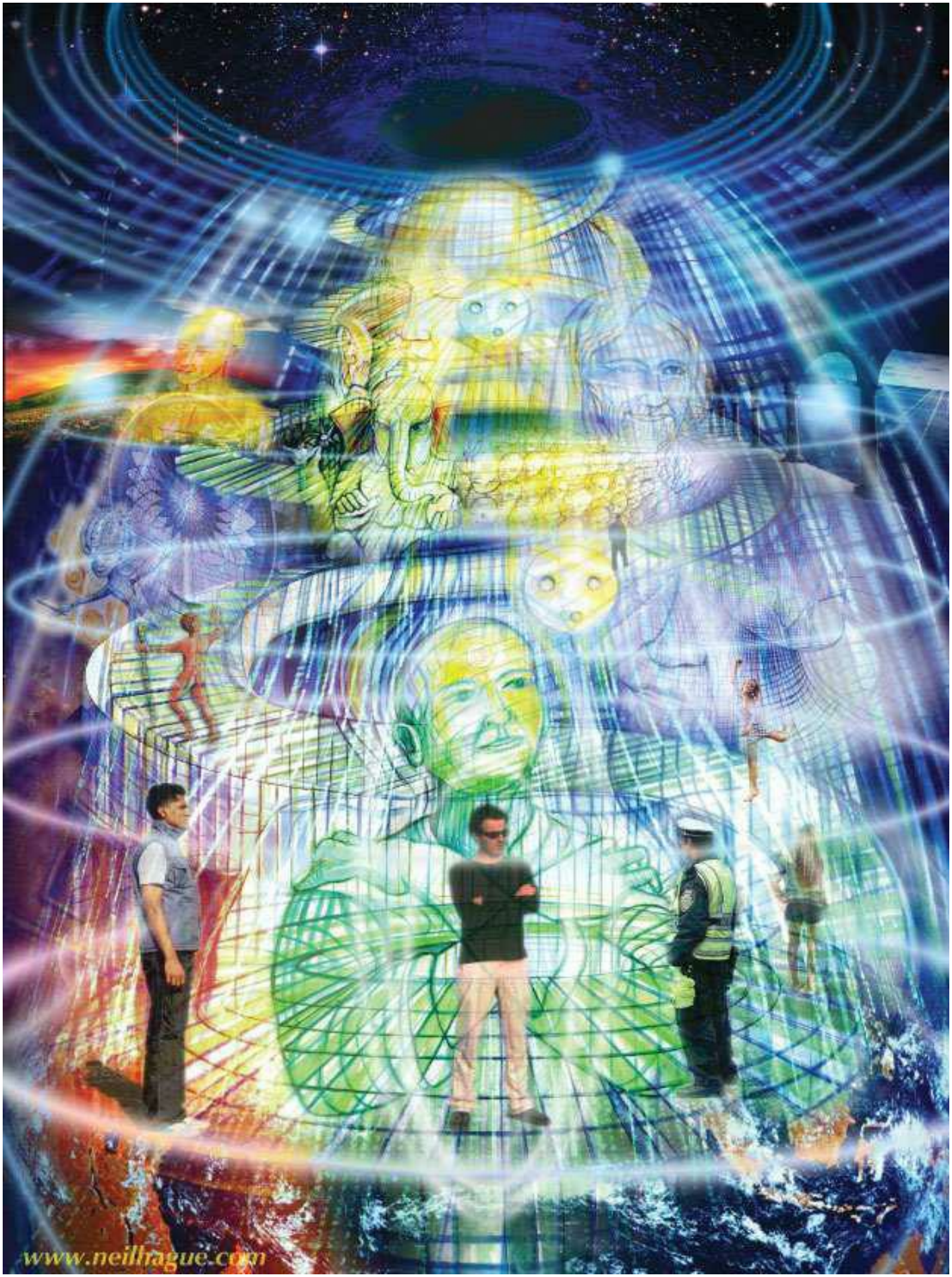
The energetic transformation that I call the Truth Vibrations, symbolised here by the lions, are awakening ever greater numbers of people to see and challenge the Archon agenda for human society.



Open your heart and open your mind to your true and infinite self and the Archon house of cards must fall.

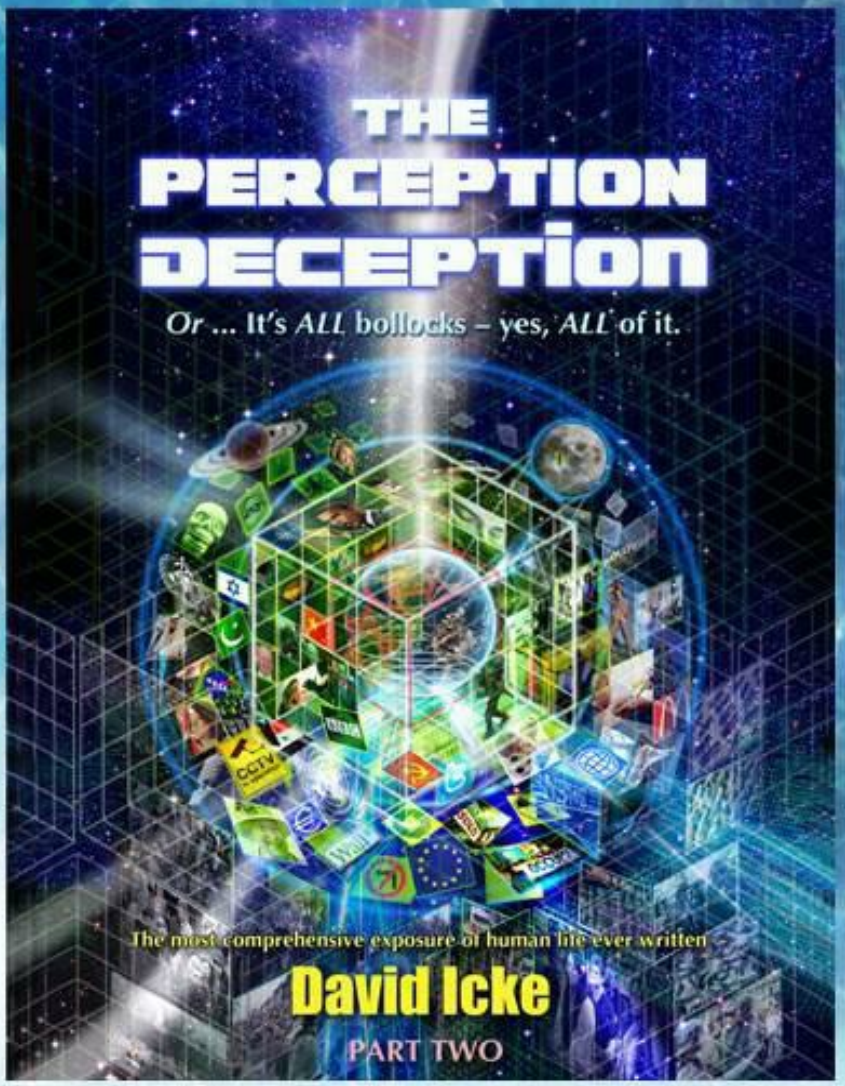

BELIEFS & PROGRAMMING
www.neilhague.com

Open your heart, listen to your heart, and the power of the program is no more.


www.neilhague.com

We are the ‘dazzling darkness’ of the *All That Is* and multiple expressions of experienced reality. But who do we choose to *believe* we are? With what do we choose to self-identify? Do we see ourselves as Ethel or Charlie, Mary or Mark? Or do we look in the mirror and see the *All That Is, Has Been and Ever Can Be?*

It is a choice between ‘little me’ and Infinite Awareness – a choice that will enslave you or set you free.



Continue with Part Two

Contents part 2

21 Archon ‘Education’

22 Archon ‘Science’

23 Archon ‘Medicine’

24 Archon Politics

25 Archon Zionism

26 Archon Economics

27 Archon Media

28 Archon Alternative Media

29 The Hunger Games
30 Climate Claptrap
31 Stealing the World
32 Genetic Mutation
33 Mass Toxicity
34 ‘Smart’ Everything
35 Changing the Atmosphere
36 Recruiting the Crazies
37 The Orwellian Global State
38 The Orwellian Global State (2)
39 Archon Planet
40 A World Without Bollocks

Postscript
Index



Archon ‘Education’

Learning is the only thing the mind never exhausts, never fears, and never regrets.
Leonardo da Vinci

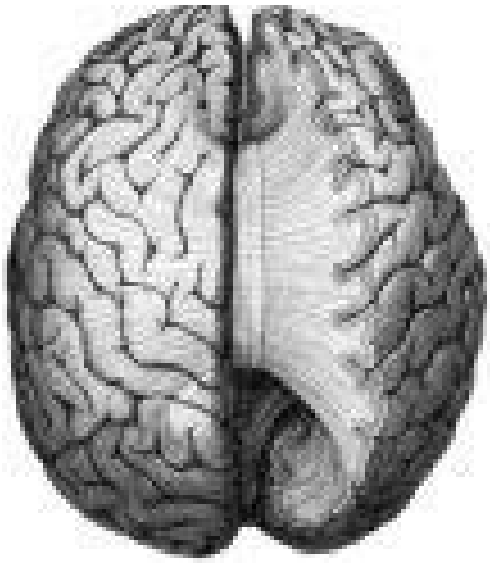
Problem-Reaction-Solution and the Totalitarian Tiptoe

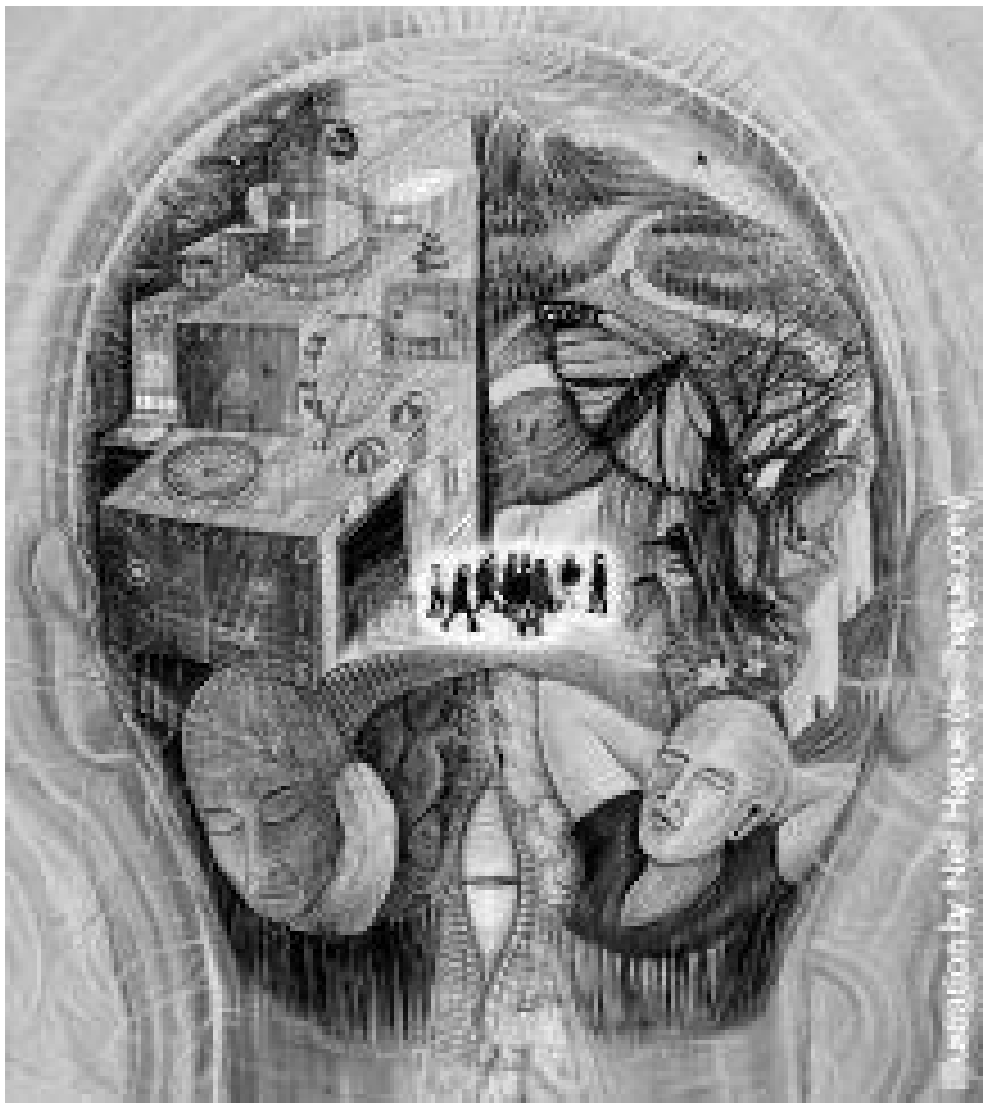
are only tools and offshoots of the prime Archontic mind-game which is to maintain humanity in a zombie software state detached from expanded Awareness and locked away in the left side of the brain. Once you break free of this mental and emotional enslavement then the PRS and TT techniques – and all the others – can be seen 50-feet-high in flashing neon lights.

Perception enslavement in the left side of the brain is crucial to the Archontic game plan. The brain has two hemispheres with a bridge connecting them called the corpus callosum (Fig 508). These hemispheres have very different functions or personalities and we are supposed to be whole-brained people to give us the best aspects of both. This is, however, not what the Archons want and so with most people this doesn't happen. They are slaves to the structure-obsessed left side of brain and this is reflected in the hierarchical structure of human society. The right-brain sees 'wholes', not parts, and in doing so can connect the dots in ways that the left-brain cannot. The right-brain is random, spontaneous, creative, inspirational and the unpredictable maverick. Psychologists call the right-brain 'subjective' – 'Proceeding from or taking place in a person's mind rather than the external world' and 'expressing or bringing into prominence the individuality of the artist or author'. The right-brain is far more closely aligned with the reality of the heart than the left-brain and

so that's the last place the Archons and their bloodlines want humanity to be. The right-brain can take you 'out there' into other realms of Awareness and this is where the true nature of life 'on Earth' can be perceived and understood. If your right-brain is not open and powerfully functioning you can never locate the levels of the rabbit hole from where the conspiracy originates. So the Archons seek to lock people away in the left side of the brain. This is not only to keep us in the proverbial 'box', although that is what the left-brain becomes when operating in isolation. The function and personality of the isolated left-brain also reflect the *Archons* and their own personality and methods of operation. The left-brain gives us the perception of everything being apart from everything else with 'space' in between – the illusion of the Matrix. It cannot see wholes, only parts; it cannot see pictures, only dots; and it just loves *structure*. Oh, yes, it gets off on it, in fact. The left-brain is logical (from its perspective of logic); rational (from its perspective of rational); and it is 'sequential' in that it takes events happening in the eternal NOW and puts them in a sequence that we perceive as *time*. The quicker it makes that sequence move the quicker 'time' seems to pass and vice-versa. The left-brain is also 'objective' – 'based on observable phenomena, presented factually: an objective appraisal'. What is the basis of mainstream 'scientific' belief? That which is based on observable

phenomena, presented factually: an objective appraisal. Mainstream 'science' is a manifestation of left-brain imprisonment and so cannot unlock the foundation 'secrets' (secret only to the left-brain and the closed mind) of our experienced reality. The left-brain *is* human society as it is currently lived and structured (along with the reptilian brain), and it is here that the information Matrix, or the Hack, becomes the constructed illusion of experienced holographic 'physical' reality. When American brain-scientist Jill Bolte-Taylor had a stroke caused by a haemorrhage in the left side of her brain in 1996 she stopped seeing 'normal reality'. The left-brain was no longer decoding information through the digital to the holographic and suddenly she could no longer define where she ended and the rest of the room began. She said that 'the atoms and the molecules of my arm blended with the atoms and molecules of the wall', and all she could see was a unified field of energy. She said that what she called her 'brain chatter' stopped as if someone had pressed the mute button. Brain chatter – the body software program talking to itself while people believe this to be their own thoughts – comes overwhelmingly from the left side of the brain. Jill said:





Figures 508:

The two hemispheres of the brain and the bridge between them, the corpus callosum.

> I was immediately captivated by the magnificence of energy around me. And because I could no longer identify the boundaries of my body, I felt enormous and expansive. I felt at one with all the energy that was, and it was beautiful there ...
>
> ... Imagine what it would be like to be totally disconnected from your brain chatter that connects you to the external world. So here I am in this space and any stress related to me, to my job, it was gone. And I felt lighter in my body. And imagine all of the relationships in the external world and the many stressors related to any of those, they were gone. I felt a sense of peacefulness ...
>
> Because I could not identify the position of my body in space, I felt enormous and expansive, like a genie just liberated from her bottle. And my spirit soared free like a great whale gliding through the sea of silent euphoria. Nirvana, I found Nirvana. I remember thinking there's no way I would ever be able to squeeze the enormousness of myself back inside this tiny little body.

I made the point right at the start of the book that our

society is drowning in bollocks because it is founded on bollocks – the bollocks that the world is solid and that we are our Body-Mind. The consequences of this include a sense of severe limitation – 'I can't', 'it can't', 'that's not possible' – and a sense of 'little me, I have no power'. If you plug people into the left-side of the brain to the point where it dominates their perception of reality you plug them into the Matrix with no other point of reference to understand what is going on. This is what has happened and so we live in a left-brain society populated by left-brain people and institutions.

Learning to be stupid

The left-brain can be very stupid when disconnected from a powerful connection to the right-brain just as Body-Mind can be when disconnected from the influence of Consciousness. But when the two hemispheres work in unity they can be an amazing combination, as with Body-Mind and Consciousness, and heart, brain and central nervous system. We are back to a key theme – distortion and inversion. The manipulation of the two hemispheres and the communication bridge between them is yet another distortion of how things were meant to be. This is the Archons to a tee and they have put guards at the gate to the left-brain to block out right-brain influence. The domination of the right-brain has its imbalances, too, as we see with people who are

incredibly creative but struggle to function in the world as it is because they are leftbrain deficient ('ungrounded') and so they cannot put their creativity into action. We need to be *whole-brained* to balance out both left and right distortions. I emphasise again that to observe the traits of the left-brain is to observe human society as moulded by the Archons and their bloodlines. The left-brain is obsessed with time; it cannot see that everything is connected; it loves structure and hierarchies; and it deals only in what it believes to be logical, rational and based on observable phenomena – can I see it, touch it, taste it, smell it, hear it? Yes? Well it must exist, then. This is the pea-size, five-sense perception of mainstream 'science', academia, medicine, politics, law, media and all the other institutions that dictate reality to the masses. Humanity overwhelmingly lives, individually and collectively, in a left-brain prison and the keys are systematically thrown away at a very early age. We are mostly born to parents who have already been subjected to left-brain programming. They pass on this perception of reality to their children because they believe their own programmed perceptions are 'logical' and 'rational' and based on 'observable evidence'. Their teachers told them so, and their university lecturers and professors. Scientists say the same and the media, too, because journalists do not *investigate* the validity of the official view – they simply repeat it as fact. Children download

these perceptions from the earliest age through the influence of their parents and then at around age four they enter the programming sausage machine bravely known as ‘education’. For the rest of their childhood and at least most of their teenage years they will have their parents’ perceptions confirmed at all the stages from pre-school to university. Most of their friends and acquaintances – often all of them – will be confirming those perceptions of reality because they are going through the same programming system or have been through it already. All day, every day the mainstream media in all its forms is confirming the same perceptions and ridiculing or condemning anyone who questions them. Most of the so-called ‘alternative’ media is the same. I read a comment about me on an ‘alternative’ website when what I had said about Jimmy Savile and his paedophilia and necrophilia was being shown to be accurate. The comment said: ‘He has been writing about Savile since way back, and has been proven correct.’ This is the left-brain speaking because I did know about Savile long before he was publicly outed by the colossal weight of evidence. The left-brain couldn’t deny this because it was ‘an observable phenomena, presented factually: an objective appraisal’. But the comment also called me a ‘Lizard spotter and much-loved lunatic’ because I had ‘a tendency to bang on about lizards’. The left-brain can’t deal with that or

compute it because the very concept is way beyond the walls of its concrete and coagulated sense of the possible. The 'alternative media' is overwhelmingly dominated by the left-brain, too, and that will never be able by itself to get even close to the depth and scale of what is actually going on. This is why I have been ridiculed and dismissed by the mainstream media *and* most of the alternative media. Both take their reference point for what is rational or irrational, credible or crazy, from the left-brain 'norms' of 'science' and academia or their particular religion. All religion is a manifestation of the left-brain because if the right-brain was engaged the illusory divisions between 'different' religions would be clearly seen along with the endless connections and common themes.

The 'education' programming machine is absolutely vital to 'The System' because it is designed to implant perceptions of reality at the earliest age to ensure that the mind-fodder will either run the system as adults in accordance with the game plan or they will be good little slaves for the rest of their lives while believing themselves to be free (Fig 509). American writer H L Mencken described it well when he said: 'The aim of public education is not to spread enlightenment at all; it is simply to reduce as many individuals as possible to the same level, to breed a standard citizenry, to put down dissent and originality.' All in all you're just another brick

in the wall, as Pink Floyd put it (Fig 510). In fact, those running the system and those being run *by* the system are all slaves. It is only a matter of degree. The Archontic force does not want people to be educated in a way that opens their eyes to their plight. In the days of official slavery it was illegal to educate a slave or teach them to read and today's 'education' system is a more subtle version of that – although not so subtle if you know what you are looking at. There is a reward and punishment system for those who accept the programming and those who don't. The process of mainstream 'education' swamps the left side of the brain with the system's version of reality by communicating 'logical' and 'rational' information based on 'observable evidence'. Students are then told to retain this information and revise it thoroughly before taking something called an 'exam' in which they must repeat to the system what the system has told them to believe (Fig 511). If they do this really well they pass their exams and 'progress'. Well done, Johnny, well done Jane, good marks. If they go on doing this really well they might even go to university and get a degree to mark their *degree* of programming. How programmed are you? I've got a first class degree. Oh, *first class* programming, well done you. A study by Kyung Hee Kim, professor of education for the College of William and Mary in Virginia, focused on the creativity of school age children between kindergarten and 12th

grade using the measurement known as the Torrance Tests of creative thinking. He found a 'massive' decline of creativity the longer the students progressed through the school system as 'children have become less emotionally expressive, less energetic, less talkative and verbally expressive, less humorous, less imaginative, less unconventional, less lively and passionate, less perceptive, less apt to connect seemingly irrelevant things, less synthesizing, and less likely to see things from a different angle'. These are nearly all traits of the right hemisphere of the brain which the education (programming) system suppresses to allow the left-brain to dominate perception (Fig 512). Young people all over the world stress and worry waiting for their exam results desperately hoping that they have successfully told the system what it has told them to believe while their innate gifts and talents are never activated. Albert Einstein said: 'Everybody is a genius, but if you judge a fish by its ability to climb a tree it will live its whole life believing that it is stupid.' I left school aged 15 (couldn't wait) to play professional football and never took a major exam in my life. *Phew*, what an escape. Exam passes and degrees allow you to choose a specialisation of science, medicine, academia, or even politics and media which are dominated by degree-passers. Would-be scientists, doctors, academics and the like then take more exams and tell their speciality institutions what they

have told them to believe. If they do this very well they become a ‘scientist’, a doctor, a lawyer, a professor of something or other, and they may even be so successful that they go on to run those institutions. How lovely, except for one little problem:

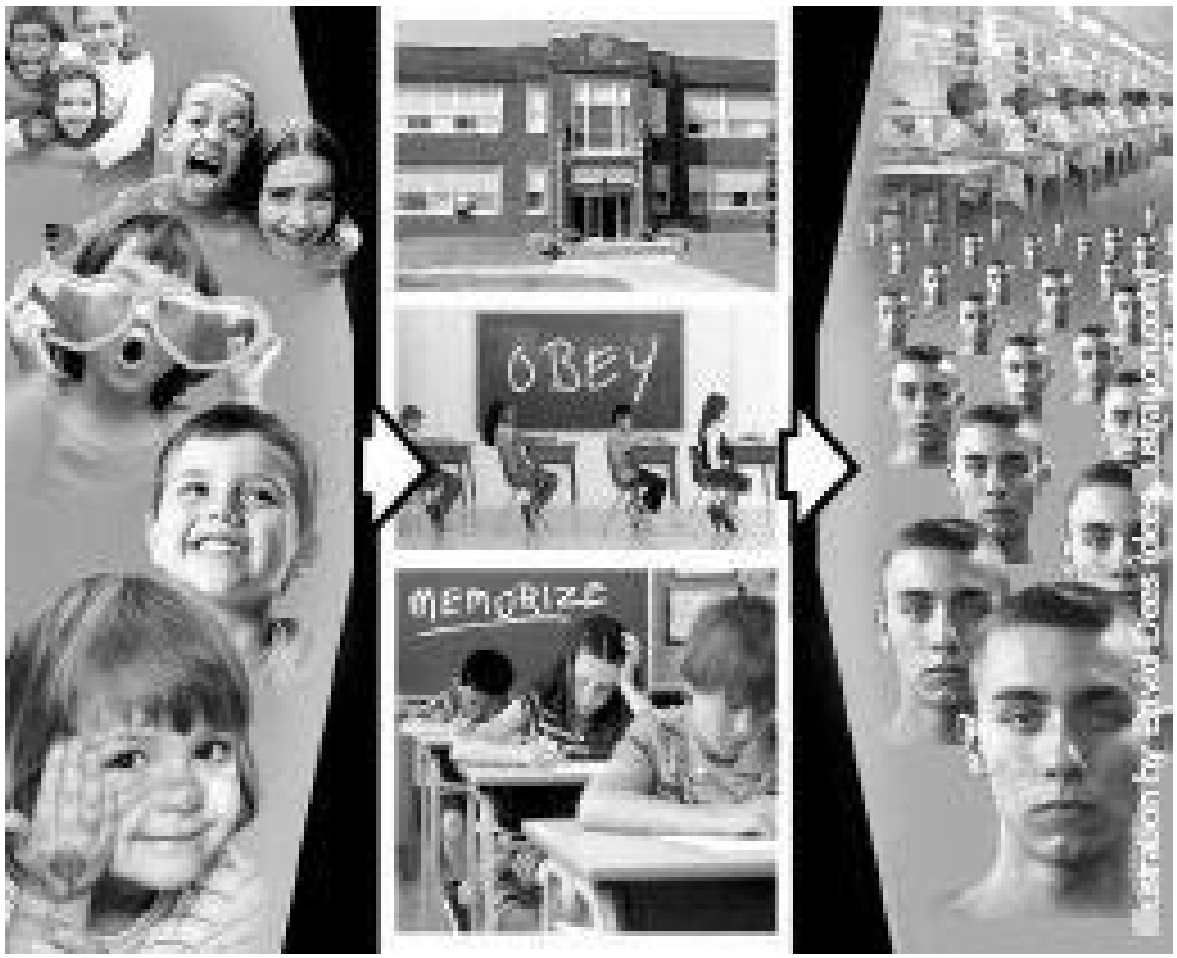


Figure 509: Just another brick in the wall.



Figure 510: Hey, teacher – leave those kids alone.

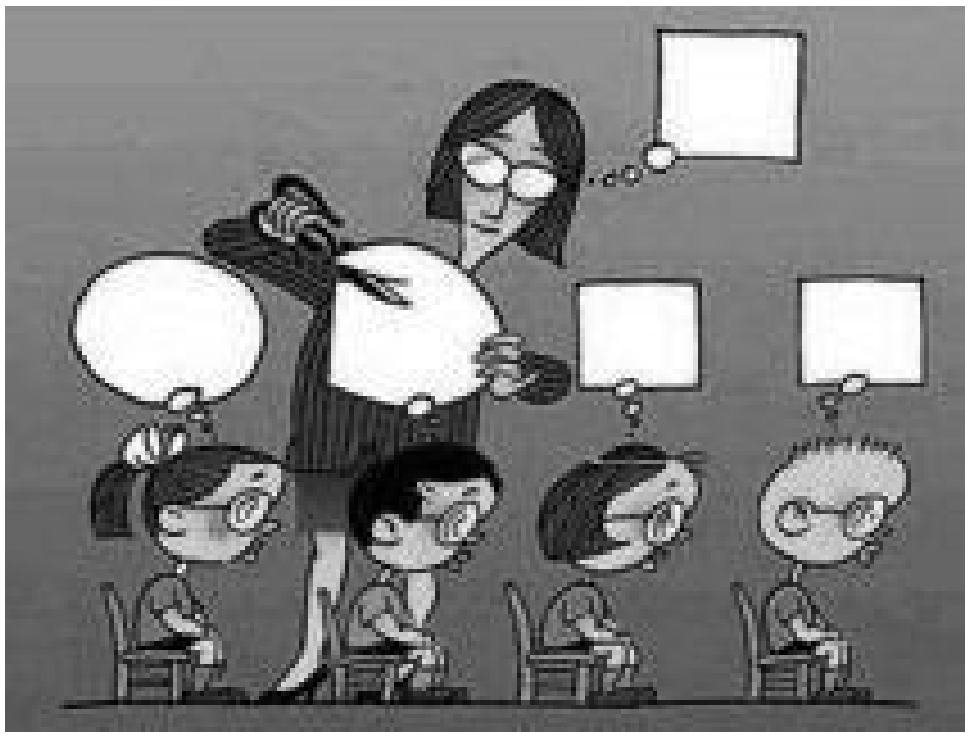


Figure 511: The ‘education’ system – little boxes, little boxes, little boxes all the same.



Figure 512: 'I must serve the system, I must serve the system, I must serve the system …'

It's all *BOLLOCKS*.

This 'rational logic' based on 'observable evidence' is illusion. What is considered 'rational' is merely a point of observation dictated by your sense of what is real. If that sense of reality is bloody nonsense to start with then so will be your 'rationality', and the same with what is perceived to be 'logical'. This is in keeping with the so-called 'Icke's Law', discovered by a man called David Icke after much experience and observation, which contends that bollocks begets bollocks. It is, apparently, closely associated with the law of cause and effect. Now, what is this about 'observable phenomena, presented factually'? Observed by whom, pray? Scientists and academics who start out, like all humans, being able to decode next-to-fuck-all compared with what exists in the

‘space’ they are looking at? Humans who then proceed through a process called ‘education’ and ‘specialisation’ that leads them down an ever-narrowing myopia from seeing next-to-fuck-all and on and on and ever closer to seeing fuck-all itself? I do believe it is. This is done by what I call a firewall lobotomy which makes the right side of the brain – the big picture, ‘out there’ side – a passenger on the back of the bus bored out of its mind and desperately hoping the bus stop will appear soon so it can get off. The bus stop is the cemetery for most people and only then does the left-brain guy, with the crazed eyes and goofy face, get his hand off the wheel. Even then this usually requires a pair of pliers before the funeral can proceed. The Archon genetic manipulation (and the structure of human society) has closed off untold volumes of communication between the two hemispheres through the corpus collosum and there are billions of cells in this hemisphere bridge that appear to be inactive. The system also puts guards at the gate to the left-brain, called scientists, teachers, academics and the media to defend the left-brain from right-brain influence (Fig 513). Ridicule and dismissal of right-brain perceptions are thrown in as a back-up system. If the village idiot told you what was rational, logical and based on observable evidence you wouldn’t accept that without question; but humanity in general does precisely that with the idiot institutions that dictate human reality, or the

sense of it. These left-brain crazies are simply repeaters – repeating what the system has told them to believe is real. We have repeater scientists; repeater academics; repeater doctors; repeater 'journalists'; repeater *everybodies*. There is no original thought or insight, just repetition of the program. A definition of the word 'academic' is: 'Conforming to a set rules and traditions; conventional'. *Got it in one*. How can that mentality ever take us forward? Oh, the technology might change, but not the basic premise. Refuse to repeat and refuse to conform to this institutionalised bullshit and instead of the carrot you get the stick. You don't pass your exams (you are a 'failure') and you are considered a disruptive influence in the classroom because you dare to question what you are being told. You are ridiculed by programmed teachers and fellow students. If you are in the public eye you are ridiculed by the programmed media. This is, as I dubbed it a long time ago, psychological fascism. The left-brain lacks what the right-brain has in limitless abundance – *creative imagination*. The Archons and their bloodlines seek to exploit human creative imagination because they don't have any, but this exploitation is only on their terms. They don't want humanity to creatively imagine a world of peace, joy and freedom because their game would be up. Instead they feed information and perception programs to the subconscious to tap into the process

through which human creative imagination manifests reality. This is how they are manipulating humanity to build our own prison by subliminally connecting us with their information blueprint – a subconscious sense of reality in which humans are enslaved. This is the world portrayed by so many movies in the last 20 years and more all the time. The idea is to program that sense of reality so we manifest it as our experienced reality. They are terrified of us accessing our own infinite powers of conscious imagination and so creating a very different reality to the one they seek to impose. The idea is to suppress *conscious* imagination and exploit subconscious imagination. The key to this suppression of conscious imagination is the suppression of the right-brain and the dominance of the worker-ant, know-your-place left-side which is far more influenced by the reptilian segment of the brain. They both love hierarchical structures for a start.

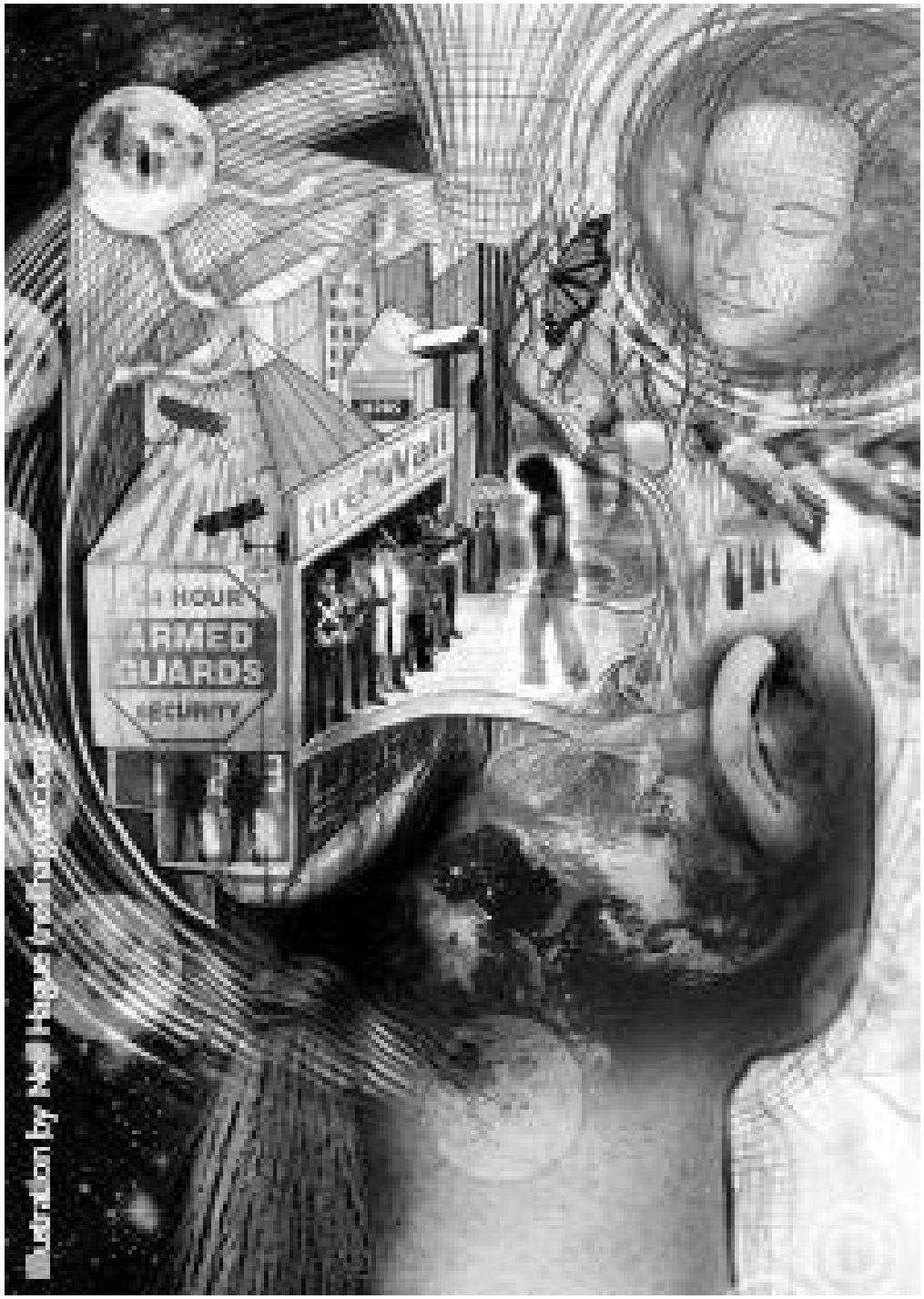


Figure 513: The left-brain guards at the gate.

A Saturn return

The outrage that is ‘homework’ is designed to eat further into the right-brain ‘being’ time of children and young people. You mean six or seven hours a day, five days a

week for 15 years or more is *not enough* – they have to work at home as well?? Observe, too, how art and music have been reduced in scale and funding in the 'education' system and how very young children are introduced to left-brain 'learning' at an ever earlier age. Art and music have the potential to stimulate the right-brain and allow children to play unmolested by 'facts' and structure and their conscious imagination to flow. The system wants to block this and stimulate the left-brain so that it becomes the omnipotent force and arbiter of reality for the rest of their lives. Teachers in general don't know they are doing this because they have already been through the same programming machine; but those who ultimately impose this system know exactly what the game is. Children should not go near academia until at least age seven or eight and even then it should be a very different kind of academia (so unrecognisable from today's version that you would not call it academia). Until then, they should be allowed to play, ad-lib and free-think until their creative imagination is on fire. Then the left-brain will take its rightful place as a servant and not a master. A new curriculum being imposed in the United States makes it compulsory for at least 70 percent of the books to be non-fiction – so deleting the very books most likely to stimulate conscious imagination in the right hemisphere. They are to be replaced with technical books 'more suited to

preparing students for the workplace'. I hear that so much ... the need for education to prepare young people for the workplace or changing education to teach the skills 'that employers want'. What that really means is preparing them to become a cog in the machine with no capacity to free-think, tap into their innate creativity or open their minds to see how the dots fit together. Erica Goldson, the top student in her year at the Coxsackie-Athens High School in New York State, took the opportunity to demolish the education system in her 2010 valedictory speech while her teachers squirmed behind her once they realised what she was saying. It's a brilliant summary of what Archon education really is and you can watch it on YouTube. The education system is not tailored to develop the multiple skills and unique gifts of the individual but to turn every individual into part of a clueless, dumbed-down mass which is just intelligent enough to be a slave but too stupid to see that they are. The left-brain connects us to what we perceive as the external world and that is okay so far as it goes; but once it becomes the dictator of perception in this 'external world' that's when the trouble starts. Would you let your computer tell you what to think of your emails or where to go on the Internet? No, but that is, in effect, what is happening when people allow Body-Mind and especially the left side of the brain to dictate their sense of reality. The *Sefer Yetzirah*, or the Book of Formation or

Creation, is the most ancient text of the Hebrew Kabbalah and it describes something called the 'Binah' which has been connected to Saturn either literally or through its influence. Binah is often symbolised as being dark or black and containing the hidden. The *Sefer Yetsirah* says that the Earth '... sits on the throne of Binah'. This is interesting because Binah is described as a state of perception akin to the conscious 'five-sense' mind in contrast to 'Chochma' – expanded, creative awareness. This breaks down as Binah (left-brain) and Chochma (right-brain/heart) and so how interesting that Binah is associated with Saturn given what I am saying about what I call the Saturn-Moon Matrix. The Matrix Control System seeks to entrap humanity in the left side of the brain – the Binah, or Saturn influence. The Zohar, another part of the Kabbalah, says that one of the names of God (the gods) connected to the Binah is '*El*-ohim' (the Demiurge-Archons-Saturn). Add the left-brain to its cell-mate, the reptilian brain, and you pretty much have the human condition. This is not by accident, but by design. It is very instructive to compare the traits of the left-brain, the reptilian brain and the astrological (energetic) influences of Saturn. They are expressions of each other in so many ways. Saturn is the planet (sun) of restriction, authority, control, obedience, poverty, fear and time. Saturn is the astrological ruler of institutions, corporations, figures in

authority and scientists. It represents laws, rules, regulations and 'tradition' (repeating ritual). Saturn is non-emotive and represents limitation, austerity and discipline. The left-brain is 'logical and rational', loves hierarchical structures of power and decodes information in the NOW into a sequence that we call 'time'. Left-brain dominated people control science, academia, medicine, politics, big business, religion, the media and the military. The reptilian brain or R-complex is obsessed with ritualistic behaviour, the fear of not surviving, hierarchical structures and conforming to traditional ways of doing things across the whole spectrum of society – legal, religious and cultural. What is more, they all lack *creative imagination*.

Excuse my French

I am all for education as in learning, but we don't have that. The system of what we call education has been structured from the start to program a student's perception of reality for the rest of their life. The fact that it doesn't always work is a testament to the power of Consciousness over programming, but with the vast majority of students, work it does. A network of Rothschild-controlled organisations including the Frankfurt School of social engineering set out to change the thinking, beliefs and perceptions of the population through the programming system known as education. It

is quite simple once you create a hierarchy and the institutions they administer because it pretty much runs itself from this point. Would-be teachers and college academics first go through the system as children and young people and they are primed to see the world in the desired fashion. They then move on to teacher training establishments for further programming and to learn how to program the next generation through exams to confirm that they, too, are programmed enough to program others in the 'education' perpetual-motion machine. They later go off to a school, college or university and teach their students within the confines of something called a 'curriculum'. This is set by government agencies so that everyone is programmed the same way and woe betide any teacher who deviates from its mendacious myopia if they have any ambitions to have a career in 'education'. Some of the most perception-programmed people I have ever met have been highly decorated university students and their revered academics. Richard 'Dogma' Dawkins at Oxford University and Christopher French, professor of psychology at Goldsmiths College, University of London, come immediately to mind. I have met them both and while they are supposed to be intellectual 'giants' I personally never found anyone home in either case. Both vehemently attack any opposing view of reality or healing with the usual arrogance of ignorance. Dawkins is an

emeritus fellow of New College, Oxford, and was once, bizarrely in my view, the Oxford University Professor for Public Understanding of Science from 1995 until 2008. How can he help the public understand what he doesn't? French is a professional 'sceptic' of anything that deviates in any way from the norm that the system has programmed him to worship and he is the Editor-in-Chief of *The Skeptic* magazine in the UK (the American spelling of the British sceptic). I can think of no one more suited, except perhaps for Dawkins. Both are classic prisoners of the left-brain, as are 'sceptics' in general. People say that it is good to be sceptical but it's not. It is good, indeed essential, to *question*, research and filter information, yes, but that is not what sceptics do. They set out from the off to discredit anything that does not conform to their software. The idea is not to question and see if something stands up to scrutiny, but simply to destroy its credibility. They don't care if something has validity – their goal is to persuade people not to believe that it has. Much of this stems from their own desperate need to constantly confirm their own belief system because far too much has been invested in that for something like the truth to be allowed to come along and demolish it. French once attacked what I say in my books on a television programme and when I asked him if he had read any of my books he said 'no'. *Extraordinary*. The lack of research for an alleged academic was

shocking and what contempt for the watching audience. But it was even worst when I asked him how on Earth he could therefore claim to know what I am saying. 'I read it in the papers,' came the reply. Dawkins and French are two wonderful examples of the academic guards on the gate to the left side of the brain mocking and blocking entry for the insights of the right – insights that would explain why what people like Dawkins and French believe to be parapsychological psychobabble is far more logical than anything they have ever come up with or ever will in their current state of mind. Some of French's 'explanations' for the so- called 'paranormal' are ridiculous and it says everything that he calls reality as it really is 'paranormal' while referring to his own nano-reality as 'normal'. Academics and 'scientists' like Dawkins and French think they are so clever and yet the system has had them for breakfast, dinner and tea and an important part of this is to make them *think* they are clever when, in the greater scheme of understanding, they are in my view clueless. The Indian philosopher and writer Jiddu Krishnamurti put it so well: 'It is no measure of health to be well adjusted to a profoundly sick society.' Dawkins and French are not alone, either. They are downloads of the blueprint, the software program downloaded into academics, scientists, doctors and journalists the world over. The left-brain will never understand reality by itself, but the right-brain can

because it connects dots and sees unity not fragmentation.

Planned stupidity

Charlotte Iserbyt was a Senior Policy Advisor in the Office of Educational Research and Improvement at the US Department of Education during the first term of President Ronald Reagan, and also worked for the State Department. Her observations and experience in this period, and highly detailed research that followed, led to her writing the book, *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America*, which exposed exactly what the title suggests. You can also watch her video on YouTube called *The Miseducation of America*. She details a story that could be told about countries throughout the world because the Archon networks follow the same global agenda. Iserbyt's book is based on documents she took from the files of the Department of Education in Washington where she worked. The documents reveal a calculated plan to transform the education system into a means of mass perception programming to create ignorant and compliant adults who would serve government and corporations like unquestioning robots and support the agenda for the centralised control of humanity through a world government. 'Education' is actually the conditioning of perception of self and the world to remove all moral, psychological and perceptual barriers

to the desired social change and the descent into full-blown slavery. The system is designed to instil the following life-long perceptions:

- Truth comes from authority.
- Intelligence is the ability to remember and repeat.
- Accurate memory and repetition are rewarded.
- Non-compliance is punished.
- Conform intellectually and socially.

Charlotte Iserbyt's work at the National Institute of Education shocked her into action when she realised from reading official documents that grants and funding were being targeted to create a brainwashing operation under the name of 'Education' and that the use of computers in schools was high on the list with the eventual deletion of books. This is also related to the replacement of paper books with electronic books which so many people prefer today, but I wish they didn't. Iserbyt uncovered the plan to encode school computer software with brainwashing and perception-manipulating techniques. She said:

> So, I spent six weeks up there, going through all the stuff. I can't tell you how horrible . . . First of all, even if you don't care about children, you don't care about education, you don't care about your country, you don't care about anything (Are there people out there

who don't care about anything?) – they do care about their wallet, huh? You should care about this money that has been spent in the name of education! It's total brainwashing! Anything coming out of Washington is a total Marxist brainwash and Marxism is the world of the future unless we stop it right now!

I'm fired for leaking one of these documents to Human Events. It was the one that put technology with the computer and curriculum and everything on it [into schools]. It was a grant, going out to every single state, with the computer curriculum for the state [to be used in the local schools]. Can you imagine, designed by Washington... all the different education associations. And within that big paper that I found – Better Education Skills Through Technology, it was called, Project BEST – I found this one paper (this was sort of a draft), it said: 'What we at the federal level can control and manipulate.' That's a direct quote!

Children and young people the world over are being prepared to be nothing more than a cog in a centrally orchestrated machine and we are seeing more and more group-based 'education' to teach children to concede individuality to groupthink and to put even more pressure on those in the classroom that have no wish to

conform. This is presented as their lack of conformity ('supporting the consensus') holding back the group. The emphasis is upon 'group learning strategies' and all children in a group must achieve the goals before the group may move on. One term for all of this is Outcome Based Education which means ensuring a single outcome for all – a programmed mind (Fig 514). This group orientation makes Outcome Based Education a system for behaviour modification of the group, not education for the individual. It is a collective modification in which competition is discouraged and the individual learns that the group is more important than them. Bertrand Russell (1872-1970) was a British writer, social critic and aristocrat from the Archontic Russell bloodline. His grandfather was Prime Minister John Russell and his official parents were Viscount and Viscountess Amberley, although you never know with royalty and aristocracy. Bertrand Russell wrote in his 1951 book, *The Impact of Science on Society*:

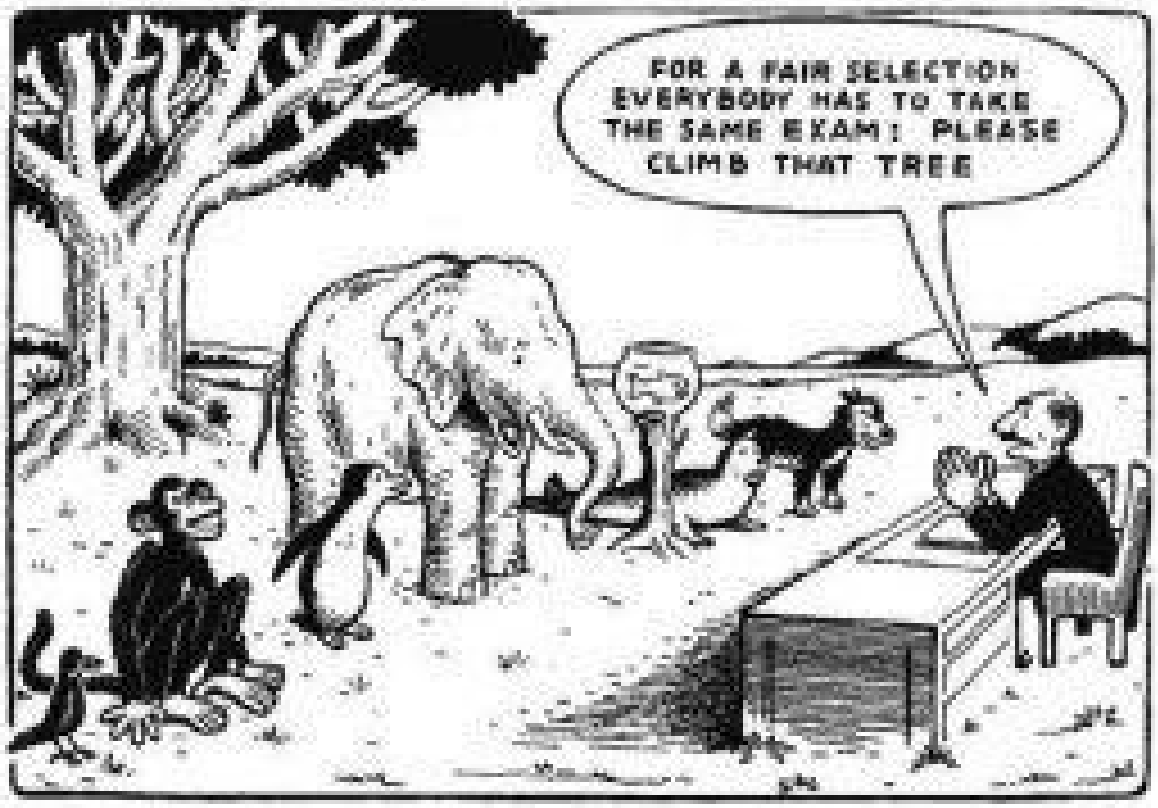


Figure 514: Little boxes, little boxes ….

Education should aim at destroying free will so that pupils thus schooled, will be incapable throughout the rest of their lives of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished ... Influences of the home are obstructive; and in order to condition students, verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective ...

... It is for a future scientist to make these maxims precise and to discover exactly how much it costs per head to make children believe that snow is black. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of

> education for more than one generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.

There you have in two paragraphs what ‘education’ was created to achieve and what it is doing today in an ever more extreme form. Behavioural scientists and social engineers have been widely employed to bring this about and individuality, choice and freedom are their sworn enemies. The most prominent in transforming American ‘education’ was the Rockefeller-funded Wilhelm Maximilian Wundt (1832-1920), a professor at the University of Leipzig in Rothschild Germany who became known as the one of the founding figures of modern psychology. Wundt viewed human beings as nothing more than the sum total of their experiences and therefore able to be programmed like what we today call a computer. This is the philosophy on which education was founded and not only in the United States either. Erich Fromm (1900-1980) was another Rothschild Zionist influence on education policy and closely associated with the ‘philosophy’ (programming) of the Rothschild Zionist Frankfurt School. His aim to was manipulate children and the rest of the population into seeing alleged ‘experts’ in the various fields as the fountains of wisdom and knowledge and not to think critically for themselves by doing their own ‘thinking and

deciding'. Edward Bernays (Rothschild Zionist), the socalled 'father of public relations' (propaganda and mendacity) told his clients to always hire 'experts' such as scientists to get their propaganda across because the public held them in such high (programmed) regard. Acquiescence to perceived all-knowing 'experts' is precisely in the line with the technocratic society that the Archons are seeking to impose with their agents in control. Insider Zbigniew Brzezinski wrote 40 years ago about the coming 'technetronic society'. He said:

> The technetronic era involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled society. Such a society would be dominated by an elite, unrestrained by traditional values. Soon it will be possible to assert almost continuous surveillance over every citizen and maintain up-to-date complete files containing even the most personal information about the citizen. These files will be subject to instantaneous retrieval by the authorities.

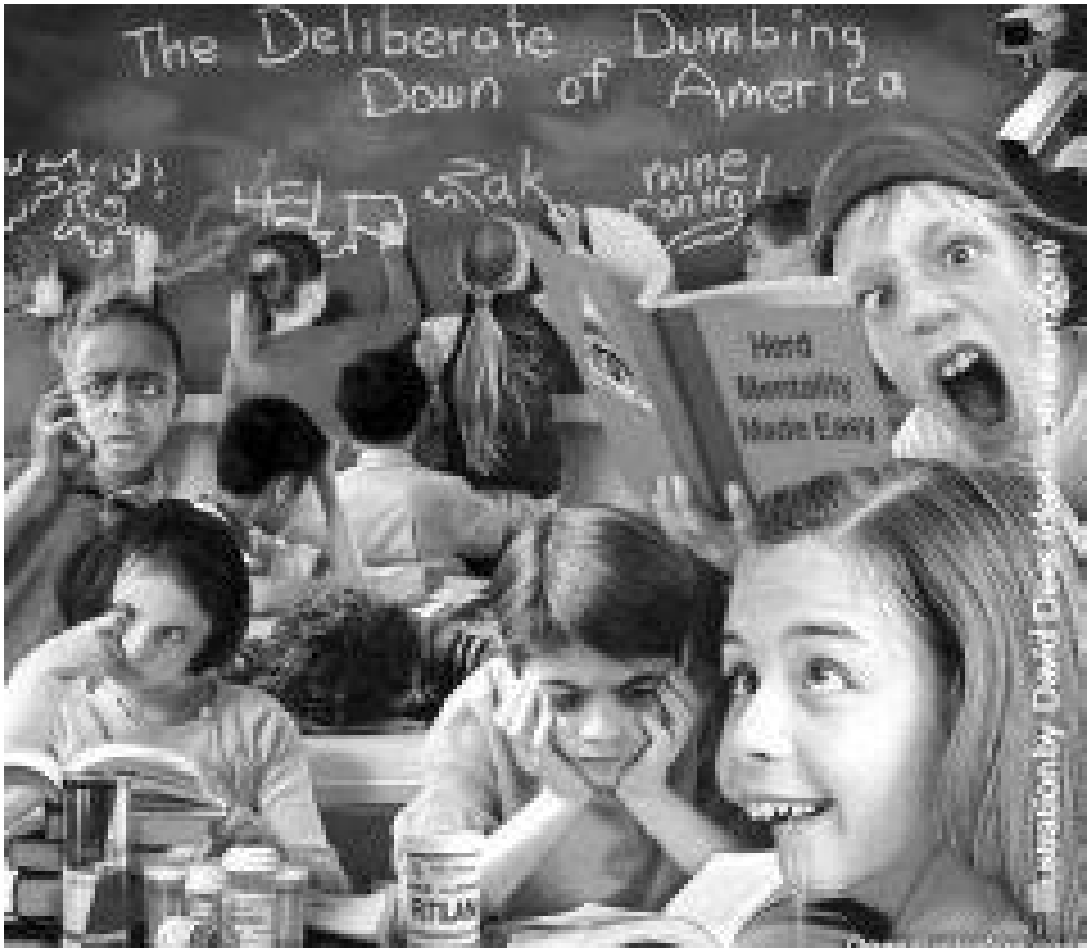


Figure 515: 'Where is Australia?' 'Ugh, isn't that in Mexico?'

'Education' has been systematically manipulated to turn out young people conditioned to accept just such a society. Look also at the tidal wave of 'experts' trotted out by the media worldwide every day to tell us what to believe and think. Complete tossers most of them as well. Humanity is paying for its own enslavement and that of their children by handing over outrageous chunks of their income to government who then spend it on employing social engineers to turn education into a conveyor belt for zombies (Fig 515). You cannot divide the dumbed-down education system from food additives,

fluoride in drinking water, vaccines, pharmaceutical drugs, electromagnetic influences and the brain-dead media because they all come together in the war on human perception and cognition and the mutation of the human vehicle. In fact, drinking water is a prime conduit for this because food additives, vaccines, pharmaceutical drugs, genetically-modified organisms and so on are flushed down the toilet to turn up in rivers, streams and drinking water. Pollution of all kinds seeps through into ground water supplies and so drinking water. If people saw what a top class water filter takes out of what comes through the tap they would be shocked rigid, and it is all adding to the dumbing down process. Stanford University researcher and geneticist Dr Gerald Crabtree believes humans are losing cognitive capabilities and becoming more emotionally unstable. He said:

> I would wager that if an average citizen from Athens of 1000 BC were to appear suddenly among us, he or she would be among the brightest and most intellectually alive of our colleagues and companions, with a good memory, a broad range of ideas, and a clear-sighted view of important issues ... Furthermore, I would guess that he or she would be among the most emotionally stable of our friends and colleagues.

And the whole thing is coldly deliberate. Charlotte Iserbyt reveals how US government documents detail a plan to gradually (Totalitarian Tiptoe) change the way that children and students are taught with the goal of deleting parental influences so the State becomes the parents – see Aldous Huxley and *Brave New World*. I knew from my own research in the 1990s that, as Charlotte Iserbyt says in her book, the Rothschild-controlled Andrew Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Education and the Rockefeller General Education Board were pump-priming social engineers and other players in this conspiracy to hijack the minds of the world's children. The Archon families established tax-exempt foundations – the Rockefellers have many – to fund their agenda under the guise of philanthropy and donating to the public good. This way they can do their dastardly deeds without even paying tax. The tax-exempt foundation scam was exposed in detail in the 1950s by the United States House Select Committee to Investigate Tax-Exempt Foundations and Comparable Organizations. This is better known as the Reece Committee after its chairman, Carroll Reece. The committee's chief investigator Norman Dodd did a brilliant job exposing the agenda that the foundations were serving. He produced minutes of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace that showed that it was manipulating war to change the face of American society. A telegram was

even sent to puppet President Woodrow Wilson urging him not to let the First World War end too quickly before it had changed American society irreversibly (see ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free)*. These are the callous, heartless, soulless Archons that I am exposing and they didn't care about the mass carnage every day of that war would bring. But what happened when Dodd revealed his findings with detailed supporting documentation? Nothing, of course. Those that control the foundations also control the politicians that let them do what they like. The Archon corporations have moved in on education just as they long have to governments and their agencies. Archontic abominations like Monsanto – the biotech version of Goldman Sachs – give funding to universities and put their executives on 'education' boards to ensure that their version of people-killing genetically-modified food, pesticides and herbicides win academic approval and a thumbs up in the curriculum. Michael Gove, the dreadful Education Secretary in the Cameron Conservative (Tory) Government in Britain, wants to allow corporations to establish 'for profit' schools independent of elected accountability. This is being promoted by a pressure group called 'Bright Blue' under the Orwellian name of 'free' schools to invert what is really being suggested. A book in support of the policy says:

> It will be important, of course, to convince the public that this does not stem from an ideological position: that somehow private is better than public and Tories are pursuing privatisation in awe of money-making. This is not true. This is a sensible, hard-headed policy which provides alternative funding sources to boost diversity and ultimately quality of education in this country, while – and this should be said time and time again – ensuring state education remains free at the point of use.

Yes, and I can knit fog. The Archon plan is for their corporations to take over everything and it is clearly happening. Charlotte Iserbyt reveals how what I call Problem-Reaction-Solution has been used to advance the Orwellian transformation. One engineered education 'crisis' has followed another and each time the 'solution' has been to increase the scale of perception programming. Remember that the life-force of Problem-Reaction-Solution is problems or crises and so they have to keep engineering them if they don't occur naturally, which most of the time they don't. This applies to the entire spectrum of human society. Those children that don't easily conform to the programming are said to have 'learning difficulties', 'behaviour issues' or 'Attention Deficit Disorder' (ADHD) which I define as an instinctive awareness that what you are being told is

bullshit. I had this most of my school life although it wasn't given a name then and I provided my own 'cure' by daydreaming out of the window (Fig 516). Today they 'deal' with these manufactured and invented psychological and behaviour 'problems' by handing out Ritalin, and other psyche-scrambling drugs, like confetti at a wedding. If they won't conform to the program we'll drug them and get them that way. You only have to look at some of the alleged symptoms of ADHD ... not listening when spoken to, being forgetful, not finishing homework, fidgeting, talking excessively. In a word: nonconformity. They invented Attention Deficit Disorder to justify drugging whole generations but it has gone even further now with Ritalin and associated drugs being prescribed for those underperforming (in the system's view) academically (Fig 517). I have been saying and writing for years that ADHD is a manufactured and invented No Problem-Reaction-Solution and even the American psychiatrist Leon Eisenberg (Rothschild Zionist), known as the 'scientific father of ADHD', eventually agreed. Eisenberg, the son of Russian Jewish immigrants, was quoted by the German weekly *Der Spiegel* as saying seven months before his death in 2012: 'ADHD is a prime example of a fictitious disease'. Yes, a fictitious disease that has made a staggering fortune for Big Pharma and destroyed the lives of whole generations of children. This is the same Eisenberg who

was described by *Psychiatric News* as ‘a leader in child psychiatry for more than 40 years through his work in pharmacological trials, research, teaching, and social policy and for his theories of autism and social medicine.’ He was just another liar, manipulator and crazy messing up the lives of children worldwide to advance the Archontic design. Despite Eisenberg’s close-to-deathbed confession, American schools are given financial incentives to ‘diagnose’ children with his fictitious disease and since that scheme began the number of children officially labelled ADHD has gone through the roof. Patti Johnson from the Colorado State Board of Education told the US House of Representatives Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations:



Figure 516: My days at school.



Figure 517: No, but the 'education system' is.

> The so-called learning disorders have, sadly, become a way for financially strapped schools to make ends meet. In many states, schools have become authorised Medicaid providers and funds can be collected in behalf of a child labelled with one of the learning or behaviour disorders.
>
> This can be such a lucrative cash cow that in a letter dated October 8, 1996, the Illinois State Board of Education strongly encouraged the superintendent of one of its districts to participate in Medicaid incentives. The letter stated that Illinois had received $72,500,000 in federal Medicaid money in 1996 and that Medicaid dollars have been used for a variety of nonmedical purposes and that 'the potential for the dollars is limitless'.

Four million children are now on Ritalin in the United States alone and the figures in countries like Britain would equally constitute mass child abuse with Ritalin prescriptions increasing four-fold in a decade. Think of the profits for Big Pharma of drugging our kids. The military uses drugs just as liberally to secure conformity from the troops and their programming is only a far more extreme version of what is done to children. Soldiers have to be subjected to some of the most potent and

extreme perception programming on the planet because they have to be conditioned to follow orders without question even when it means killing civilians, including children, that they have never met and know nothing about except for what the programmers have told them. Children, students and the population as a whole are also subject to military perception programming – God bless America, support the troops – to believe that it is fine and 'doing your duty' for the military to follow orders without question. Talking of which, education is becoming a propaganda tool of the Pentagon and NATO by conditioning students to support their wars of conquest in the name of protecting people from terrorism. If you put these words into a search engine you will hear an idiot teacher at work in this regard: 'Moulding Young Minds: American Schools Preaching the Virtues of a War On Iran'. This stupid man was promoting American and Israeli military intervention in Iran during an alleged 'discussion' with students that included the rule that an opinion that nothing should be done about Iran was *not allowed*. When one bright student was challenging this and rightly pointing out that the United States was the only country to bomb anyone with nuclear weapons she was told by the brain-donor teacher that this was 'irrelevant'. Almost immediately after the student made her point you hear the Principal's office, which was monitoring the class, summon her on

an intercom. This is straight off the books of Orwell's *1984*. Many teachers are no longer even writing individual reports on their students, but instead using a computer program that allows them to put in the student's name and alleged ability range and the software offers a series of stock option phrases to compile the report. All individuality is being deleted from what passes for education. Building a system like this is easy in the absence of challenge from the target population. All you have to do is employ psychopaths, sociopaths, control freaks and morons to run your schools and institutions and away you go. There are no national standards for the punishment and restraint of children in American schools and only 17 states have any protection laws. Put the words 'There are no words to describe the outrage and it's still happening' into YouTube and you will see what this means for kids at school, often those with autism and other disabilities. A child is given what this criminal school calls 'skin-shock therapy' which is Orwellian code for an electric shock that has the kid screaming with pain. Yes, this is happening in American schools along with pupils being put into padded cells (exposed to be happening in the UK, too) and even specially designed restraint duffle bags. Thousands of children have been injured and traumatised and dozens killed by these lunatics and yet what you will see in the video is all perfectly legal. This is

all systematically preparing children for the adult world of total control, brutality and surveillance that the Archons are currently imposing so fast. Yes, and anyone think that psychopaths, paedophiles and masochists wouldn't be attracted to the teaching profession in these circumstances? There are still intelligent, kind and genuine teachers who the system hasn't filtered out yet, but every day for them must be a nightmare of frustration and incredulity.

Gates at the gate

A man who will be getting significant mentions in the later stages of the book is Microsoft billionaire Bill Gates who heads the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation with his missus (Fig 518). The more I research about Gates the more blatant it becomes that this guy is a serious player in what is going on. Either that or he's an idiot. You pay your money, in his case lots, and you take your choice. The reason I offer such a stark choice is that these can be the only two possible explanations for why Gates uses his foundation to fund and promote so many pillars of the Archontic bloodline agenda – the climate change lie, geoengineering, vaccinating the entire world, population culling, death panels for old people, genetically-modified food (not least in Africa), on and on it goes. This will become clear as we proceed into the Hunger Games chapters, but he's at it with 'education'

also. There appears to be no aspect of life in which this genius in his own mind cannot decide what is best for everyone. One article exposing Gates was headed: 'Indoctrinate the World: Gates Foundation Hijacks Education Policy'. It went on to explain how the Gates Foundation had set out to 'transform public school classrooms into psychological laboratories complete with human test subjects'. Foundations and corporations are actually the same thing in all but name and just as governments have a revolving door with corporations like Monsanto through which the same people move between one and the other, so Obama has recruited a number of people from the Gates Foundation and involved them in developing and imposing new policies for education. Well, they are both following the same game plan so I guess it makes sense. Gates also works closely with other foundations like another education-manipulator, the Rockefeller Foundation, which Gates said 'inspired' him to establish his own. Oh, please. We are looking at a global network of masks on the same face working to the same end. They go under names like 'government', 'corporation', 'foundation', 'television channel' and 'newspaper'. They are all on the same team if you go high enough. The US General Education Board, founded by the Rockefellers, said as long ago as 1902:



Figure 518: What is the agenda of these people?

> In our dreams ... people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. We shall not try to make these people or any of their children into philosophers or men of learning or men of science. We have not to raise up from among them authors, educators, poets or men of letters. We shall not search for embryo great artists, painters, musicians, nor lawyers, doctors, preachers, politicians, statesmen, of whom we have ample supply.

Now the Gates Foundation has entered the fray to take this to its conclusion and Michael Petrilli, vice president of the Fordham Institute, has declared: 'It is not unfair to say that the Gates Foundation's agenda has become the country's agenda in education ...' A California Teachers

Association article highlighted the influence of the Gates Foundation in 'reforming' the school system. The term 'reforming' – copiously used by Archontic gofers like Tony Blair – is simply code for changing society in the image of the Archon blueprint. The article described how funding from the Gates Foundation and others came with strings attached to demand in return for the money a more 'top-down, authoritarian' structure and standardised testing (i.e. program every mind the same). The Gates Foundation has spent some $50 million on a project it calls Measures of Effective Teachers. This is evaluating teachers to make sure they are doing what the system tells them. The all-knowing, expert-on-everything Melinda Gates told the PBS NewsHour: 'What the Foundation feels our job is to do is to make sure we create a system where we can have an effective teacher in every single classroom across the United States.' Yes, a teacher effectively programming children with the system's perception blueprint.

Big Brother Schools

Education programming is not only about what is thought and how it is taught. There is also conditioning the acceptance of an Orwellian society of total surveillance by making schools and colleges mirror what they want the world to be like. We now have schools and colleges with cameras everywhere and iris

scanning and fingerprint technology to pay for dinners or take out a library book. Microsoft, the company brought to worldwide significance through its front man Bill Gates, is hiking around a system already used in some schools in which pupils as young as four have to swipe a bar-code in and then press their thumb on a scanner just to take out a school library book. One school at which this was 'trialled' was Higher Lane Primary in Whitefield, Bury, Greater Manchester. Those who arranged for this clearly don't realise that what they are doing is a form of deranged insanity and where are the parents when these things are introduced? There is absolutely no need for any of this whatsoever, but necessity plays no part. The whole idea is to program children to accept this invasive level of surveillance and privacy deletion to be 'the way it is' and, after a generation or two, perfectly natural. People tend to accept the world as it is when they are born. That becomes their reference for normal and any change is a deviation from that norm. The norm of my generation born in the 1950s was not the outrageous scale of Orwellian surveillance and imposition that we see today and we have seen nothing yet if we sit on our hands any longer. This means that I can make the comparison between what was and what is and the speed of change in between. Children born today don't have that experience, that reference point. To them this is 'how it is'. The idea of turning schools into

fortresses in which children are kept under lock and key and watched whatever they do and wherever they go is changing the reference point of normal for new generations. They are being conditioned to take it for granted and so not challenge what is imposed upon them (Fig 519). The more you can stage mass shootings at schools using your drugged up, mind-controlled stooges to take the rap the more you will terrify parents and children into accepting Orwellian schools as an essential means of protection. I am seeing an ever gathering number of stories, especially in the United States, of having police officers either at schools or called to deal with incidents involving rebellious children and students that teachers of a previous era would not have dreamed of involving the police with. It has gone so far that Janet Napolitano, the Rothschild Zionist head of the Archon-controlled US Homeland Security, established a new Homeland Security Advisory Council involving 19 university and college presidents with the job of integrating education with the demands of 'national security'. This would take surveillance and spying on students to still new levels of outrage and absurdity. Young people are being prepared to accept human microchipping through fascist 'trials' (yes, of course they are) which force students to wear microchipped IDs that allow their movements to be monitored all day. This began with the moronic

management at the Northside Independent School District in San Antonio, Texas, and is planned to be expanded to 112 schools – yes, and the rest nationwide and eventually worldwide. The Student Locator Project (how about a much more relevant Academic Brain Locator Project?) has been justified by student safety and reducing truancy, but that is just an anything-will-do excuse. The real reason is to program familiarity and acceptance of human microchipping. What about the safety of student freedom and privacy? The school district threatened to suspend, fine and expel students who refused to comply and without the chip they cannot access common areas like the cafeteria or library or buy tickets for extracurricular activities. These people are light years beyond pathetic. This is the technique being used to bring in human microchipping. They won't make it compulsory at first, just as other schools are introducing non-mandatory ID chips, but then they stop people doing more and more essential things, including banking, unless they have a chip. These Texas schools have gone the whole way and made it compulsory from the start. Schemes like this are increasing all the time and include chips embedded in the clothes of pre-school children. A student tracking programme in the Anaheim Union High School District in California includes an automated wake-up call and students must enter a code five times a day to track their movements

when they leave for school, arrive, at lunchtime, when they go home and at 8pm in the evening. Now just take a breath and let that sink in. You enter this reality as Consciousness and within three or four years the system is telling you what you do, what you don't do, where you can go and where you can't, what you can say and what you can't. I'll tell you what schools are in one word – prisons. The only difference is that you are allowed to go home in the evenings, but now the school fascists are imposing more and more on that time especially with the outrage called 'homework'. They are deleting as much play (right-brain) time as possible although the robot teachers and school heads are too ignorant of the world to see the context in which they work. Parents and students are being taken to court in this Brave New World of school fascism as was the case with Ashley Derrick, again in Texas, who went before a judge for her son Marcus's occasional late attendance and non-attendance when the reason was doctor and psychologist appointments for his chronic asthma and, in his doctors' opinion, attention deficit disorder. AlterNet reported:



Figure 519: Preparation to be a good little slave.

Dallas-area school districts are not uniquely harsh on suspected truants. Around the country, school administrators, elected officials, and prosecutors are tackling the truancy problem through the criminal justice system, ratcheting up enforcement, slapping students and parents with big-dollar fines, and threatening jail time. Atlanta, Georgia, and Lynchburg, Virginia sharpened their truancy policies this year with the aim of increasing prosecutions. In Detroit, Los Angeles, and Compton, the police sweep the streets for truants and enforce daytime curfew laws ...

> ... Some districts get a share of fines levied by the courts, providing an additional incentive for issuing tickets. While a recent study from the non-profit Get Schooled found that truancy cuts across all demographics, those most affected by harsh enforcement are low-income families whose financial struggles can contribute to attendance problems, and students like Marcus Derrick with health problems or learning disabilities, who may require costly educational interventions that school districts want to avoid by punting the problem off to the courts.

Parents and children in court for not attending school or being late, big fines and threats of imprisonment, financial incentives for schools to do this, curfews, microchipped tracking IDs. How much more extreme does it have to get before the penny drops? Schools are prisons for the young. They even look like them with their fences, padlocked gates, security doors, cameras, fingerprinting and prison warders, sorry 'teachers'. Mississippi school children can even find themselves in a police car for 'violating dress code'. Unfortunately the teachers and managers do not suffer the same consequences for violating sanity. One *five-year-old* boy was taken home by police for not wearing black shorts. He didn't have any and his mother had used a black

marker to cover up the white and red, but a little bit could still be seen – black and red, that is, not the brain activity of the teaching staff. A student was sent to a juvenile detention centre for wearing the wrong colour socks because it was considered a probation violation after a previous fight. Five black students were arrested on felony assault charges because a peanut hit a school bus driver when they were throwing them at each other. It is clear from the figures that there is a big racial bias against black students in the way these idiots hand out their punishments. Racial discrimination in Mississippi? Who would have thought it? My two sons went to a school near where I live and everything was relaxed, open and non-intrusive. Today it has padlocks on the gate, a high fence right around the perimeter and an off-the-peg system-server for a head teacher. Never mind what parents, children and even most of the staff think. What the Mein Fuhrer State demands is all that matters, and is it any wonder that a control-freak state would seek to employ control-freak enforcers? Schools are even being used to develop agents for Homeland Security because they are going to need so many in the world they are planning. The Pentagon's, yes the *Pentagon's* National Security Education Program (NSEP) is funding schools to 'provide a cadre of highly qualified candidates for employment in the national security community'. They are looking for potential psychopaths in other words.

Another aspect of behaviour preparation for the Orwellian State is making children and young people fearful of authority and disconnected from normal human behaviour like hugging to say hello or goodbye. The Archons don't want human responses – they want robotic, emotionless behaviour like their own. This has led to a series of extraordinary reasons for pupils to be suspended. These include hugging; having a 'distracting haircut' (individuality); singing a wellknown heard-everywhere song because of its 'sexual content'; *a nine-year old* for saying to a friend that his teacher was 'cute' (sexual harassment); and having bloodshot eyes. This is designed to make children and young people watch every word in fear of breaking some code, law and regulation or infringing the Rothschild Zionist Frankfurt School-created political correctness.

Paying to be programmed

What is really taking the piss, and what the Archon families must be in hysterics about, is to make the targets of your 'education' programming take on mortgage levels of debt to pay for it. According to an investigation by the London *Independent on Sunday* the cost of securing a degree (of programming) is now £100,000 over the course of a working life when interest and other fees and expenses are taking into account on top of the £30,000 to £40,000 to pay for the actual tuition.

The average student debt is estimated to be £53,000 by graduation with living costs added in. Many have no chance of ever paying it back and so they have it hanging over them their whole lives. National Union of Students president, Liam Burns, said: 'It is shocking that politicians treat the potential of a generation before they have even started their working career with such nonchalance.' That's the idea, Liam. It is all preparation for a lifetime of servitude. It was only in 1998 that tuition fees were introduced by the Archontic front-man Tony Blair with students required to pay up to £1,000 a year for tuition. Then the Totalitarian Tiptoe went into overdrive – exactly as planned – and by 2013 it was £9,000. Student debt in the United States was approaching a trillion dollars by 2013 after a nearly 300 percent increase since 2004. The number of borrowers and the size of the loans also increased by 70 percent; with students late with their repayments up by 17 percent. American students are becoming homeless and hungry to try to pay their way. Diego Sepulveda, a student at the University of California, was made homeless after losing his job at a Subway outlet and National Public Radio reported that he was alternating between sleeping in the library, the student centre and friend's couches while having the occasional shower in a school gym. Others live in women's shelters or sleep rough. Francisco Reynoso, a gardener in Palmdale, California, had debt collectors

arrive at his home after his student son had *died* to tell him that he would now be responsible for paying back the tuition fees. The banks are screwing students and their parents into the ground in true heartless Archontic fashion. The number of students going to university in Britain dropped by 40 percent in the wake of the fees-hike, but that suits the Archontic agenda perfectly. The children of the rich and El-ite have no problem with the fees and this is all part of the fork in the road that we are seeing in all areas of society in which the rich and super-rich live in one world and the rest of the population exist in the other to be nothing more than slaves to their perceived 'betters'. This is not to say that it is good to go to university as it is currently structured, but the degrees are necessary in this rigged system to qualify for jobs within the institutions of state, science, medicine, law etc. etc., and they don't want the 'lower classes' to be in those positions. They want them to be the exclusive domain of the *El*-lite as they once were and mostly have been since, but now the plan is to purge them of anyone who isn't from the 'right' background to open the way to the technocratic society – a world of poverty and control for the masses with an *El*-lite living in extreme opulence protected by a ruthless, armed-to-the-teeth police state.

The programming system that I have described and which is hilariously known as 'education' is the perception factory that moulds, stamps and wraps the

minds of those who will go on to become ‘scientists’, psychologists, academics, doctors, politicians, lawyers, judges, ‘journalists’, bankers and corporate CEOs. The parents of most of those will have little problem writing a cheque for tuition fees. The same basic mind with the same basic perceptions heads out into the world and its chosen specialisation while locked away in the same left-brain prison cell courtesy of the system known as ‘education’. This is what I call the academic mind. It is a little boy at kindergarten who imagines himself to be an intellectual colossus in the way that a kid playing a computer game imagines that he is driving the tank or bombing a city. The system treats them as intellectually superior and gives them names like doctor, consultant, professor and QC to underpin the illusion that they have ‘got it’. But in my definition the ‘intellect’ is only the left side of the brain and by itself that is a complete dunce compared with Consciousness. I return to my theme. If something is founded on a flaw or distortion it will machine-gun flaws and distortions in all directions. This is precisely what is done by ‘scientists’, psychologists, academics, doctors, politicians, lawyers, judges, ‘journalists’, bankers and corporate CEOs. Some will do so knowingly because they are well aware that they are agents of the conspiracy, but most will promote and dispense their flawed and distorted perceptions while believing that their ‘good education’ has given them a

genuine fix on how things are. At this point the unknowingly programmed becomes the unknowingly programming. All that means is to tell others to believe what they have been programmed to believe and we know this as 'scientific' orthodoxy, medical orthodoxy, the structure and systems of state and absolutely everything prefixed by the word 'mainstream'. This includes, of course, the mainstream media which is peopled by those who have been mind-moulded and perceptionprogrammed by the education system and the university production line to see the world and reality in the same way as those they are reporting. As the great American comedian and thinker, George Carlin, said: 'It's a big club – and you ain't in it'. But most of these people, including, perhaps *especially*, 'journalists', are so programmed that they don't even realise that there *is* a big club – let alone that they're *in* it. 'I'm just reporting the world as I see it', I hear them say. No, you are reporting the world as the system has *programmed* you to see it since you dispensed with the high-chair and in many ways even before. Now, here's a thought: the masses get their 'information' and perceptions of reality from ... *yes, wait for it* ... *it's coming* ... 'scientists', psychologists, doctors, academics, politicians, lawyers, judges, bankers, corporate CEOs and 'journalists'. What did I say again? Bollocks begets bollocks and that is why human society is drowning in testicality (I made it up).

This cancer of the mind has pretty much infiltrated every country in the world under the banner of ‘all children must be educated’. Yes, but they don’t mean ‘educated’ which is only Archon-speak (inversion) for being programmed to be uneducated and that is what this is really all about. ‘All children must be educated’ is brought to you by the purveyors of ‘all children must be vaccinated’ and funnily enough both are funded and promoted by Bill Gates. Life is so full of coincidences, eh?



Archon ‘Science’

If you find from your own experience that something is a fact and it contradicts what some authority has written down, then you must abandon the authority and base your reasoning on your own findings.
Leonardo da Vinci

What we call ‘science’ is the prime source from which the global population overwhelmingly gleans its sense of reality, what is possible and impossible and the nature of life and who we are.

Science is defined as: ‘The systematic study of the nature and behaviour of the material and physical universe, based on observation, experiment, and measurement, and the formulation of laws to describe these facts in general terms.’ Another definition is ‘any body of knowledge organised in a systematic manner’. The term ‘systematic’ is defined as ‘comprising or resembling a system’; the definition of a system is ‘a group of interacting, interrelated, or interdependent elements forming a complex whole’ and ‘a group or combination of interrelated, interdependent, or interacting elements forming a collective entity’.’ I quote the dictionary here to be *systematic* in my study of what ‘science’ really is – little more than a guard at the gate to true reality, and purposely so. ‘The Matrix is a system, Neo,’ and ‘science’ operates as a system in service to the bigger system of human control. To be a mainstream scientist with funding from The System you have to be very proficient at absorbing information downloaded from the education curriculum and repeating it accurately on an exam paper. This allows you, if circumstances go your way, to decide on the scientific specialisation you then wish to pursue. There is quite a choice for those by

now firmly ensconced in the left-brain prison cell:

Acarology; Actinobiology; Actinology; Aerobiology; Aerology; Aetiology; Agrobiology; Agrology; Agrostology; Algology; Allergology; Andrology; Anesthesiology; Angiology; Anthropology; Apiology; Arachnology; Archaeology; Archaeozoology; Areology; Astacology; Astrobiology; Astrogeology; Audiology; Autecology; Bacteriology; Bioecology; Biology; Bromatology; Cardiology; Cariology; Cetology; Climatology; Coleopterology; Conchology; Coniology; Craniology; Criminology; Cryology; Cynology; Cytology; Cytomorphology; Cytopathology; Dendrochronology; Dendrology; Dermatology; Dermatopathology; Desmology; Diabetology; Dipterology; Ecohydrology; Ecology; Ecophysiology; Edaphology; Electrophysiology; Embryology; Endocrinology; Entomology; Enzymology; Epidemiology; Ethology; Exobiology; Exogeology; Felinology; Fetology; Formicology; Gastrology or Gastroenterology; Gemology; Geobiology; Geochronology; Geology; Geomorphology; Gerontology; Glaciology; Gynaecology; Hematology; Heliology; Helioseismology; Helminthology; Hepatology; Herbology; Herpetology; Heteroptology; Histology; Histopathology; Hydrogeology; Hydrology; Ichnology; Ichthyology; Immunology; Karyology; Kinesiology; Kymatology; Laryngology; Lepidopterology; Limnology;

Lithology; Lymphology; Malacology; Mammalogy; Meteorology; Methodology; Metrology; Microbiology; Micrology; Mineralogy; Mycology; Myology; Myrmecology; Nanotechnology; Nanotribology; Nematology; Neonatology; Nephology; Nephrology; Neurology; Neuropathology; Neurophysiology; Nosology; Oceanology; Odonatology; Odontology; Oncology; Oology; Ophthalmology; Ornithology; Orology; Orthopterology; Osteology; Otolaryngology; Otology; Otorhinolaryngology; Paleoanthropology; Paleobiology; Paleobotany; Paleoclimatology; Paleoecology; Paleontology; Paleophytology; Paleozoology; Palynology; Parapsychology; Parasitology; Pathology; Petrology; Pharmacology; Phenology; Phlebology; Phonology; Phycology; Physiology; Phytology; Phytopathology; Phytosociology; Planetology; Planktology; Pomology; Posology; Primatology; Proctology; Psychobiology; Psychology; Psychopathology; Psychopharmacology; Psychophysiology; Pulmonology; Radiology; Reflexology; Rheology; Rheumatology; Rhinology; Sarcology; Scatology; Sedimentology; Seismology; Selenology; Serology; Sexology; Sitiology; Sociobiology; Sociology; Somatology; Somnology; Speleology; Stomatology; Symptomatology; Synecology; Technology; Thermology; Tocology; Topology; Toxicology; Traumatology; Tribology; Trichology; Typology; Urology; Vaccinology; Virology; Volcanology (or vulcanology); Xenobiology; Xylology;

Zooarchaeology; Zoology; Zoopathology; Zoopsychology; Zymology.

I'm sure there will be many more, too. These specialisations rarely if ever talk to each other and often compete ferociously for funding and the very structure of 'science' is systematically fragmented into 'dots' when you can only see a picture when the dots are connected. This structure has been established to make sure that they never are. The specialisations are known as scientific 'disciplines' in the meaning of a 'field of study'. I cannot emphasise enough that words matter fundamentally to Archontic suppression because of their vibration and their role in subconsciously programming perceptions. In this case the term 'discipline' has other meanings including 'a systematic method to obtain obedience' and 'a state of order based on submission to rules and authority'. If you put these definitions and earlier ones together you see the truth about 'all-knowing' science. This is the sequence that makes mainstream science largely irrelevant to understanding the nature of reality.

Firstly the scientists of each generation are delivered by the mind factory that is mainstream education. They already have a perception of reality based on what they have been told is real since their first day at school and that 'real' is the 'scientific' real of the very mainstream

‘science’ they are now entering. They have to pass more exams in their specialisation and conform to orthodoxy to pass them and the funding only comes if they stick to the song sheet throughout their careers. Ask any real scientist who has challenged the orthodoxy about what then happens to their funding. The term scientific discipline is a perfect description in the sense of ‘a systematic method to obtain obedience’ and ‘a state of order based on submission to rules and authority’; it is the systematic protection and defence of a flawed and ludicrous explanation of reality and this is why it cannot come close to explaining the great ‘mysteries’ of life. We are back with the Archontic theme of inversion: mainstream science is not there to uncover the secrets of life, but to make sure they are *never* uncovered. To uncover the secrets, as with this book, is to uncover the Archontic enslavement of humanity and so ‘science’ is the essential guard on the gate together with its bedfellows-in-uniform – academics, politicians and journalists. Academics quote scientists as the arbiters of truth and so do schoolteachers, politicians and journalists who together form an ‘everybody knows that’ for the population in general. Well, I don’t know that. I think it’s all bullshit. Politicians talk about changing laws (as with ‘global warming’) in line with the findings (beliefs, often bought and paid for) of ‘distinguished scientists’; but what I mostly see are very

undistinguished software programs at best and on the take at worst, parroting the official story and asking if the cheque is in the post. In the same way I hear politicians say they are acting on the findings of a 'distinguished judge' in some inquiry or other, but I see a bloke wearing something with a tail on his head telling the government what it was agreed that he would tell them before the 'inquiry' even started. The judiciary are some of the most corrupt people on the planet and so are most 'scientists'. They, too, are told what the outcome is going to be before the funds are wired. Does anyone think that corporations like Monsanto and Big Biotech, Big Pharma or Big Energy and Radiation are going to hand over mega bucks to scientists to report that their products, wares and technologies are lethal health-destroying shit? Of course not, and so there is a no-paper-trail unwritten agreement – a nod's as good as a wink – that scientists accepting the funding will come to the 'right' conclusions which will then be reported in the media as 'scientists say' when it is really the corporations with a vested interest saying it via the corrupt scientists they have put on the payroll. I have detailed countless stories in other books of this corruption that infests mainstream science and it is getting worse not better. Big Biotech and Big Pharma alone have armies of 'scientists' lying for them and manipulated into the relevant departments of government to turn the lies into legislation or on to

television screens to be promoted as ‘experts’ who turn lies into the public’s perception of the world they live in. The vast majority of scientists have nothing to do with exploring reality and the big questions about human existence. Most spend their days earning the corporate dollar developing new toxic and heath-destroying additives for food and drink; finding ways of turning every last entrail and animal leftover in to something they claim to be ‘food’; inventing new diseases and conditions and then developing drugs and vaccines allegedly to treat them; justifying the ever-expanding use of drugs for spurious and ridiculous ‘psychological’ reasons, especially for children; and developing still more built-in-obsolescence technology like iPads and cell phones to part people from their money while adding further to our irradiated world. Cheers chaps, good work.

Scientific ‘facts’ = unscientific assumptions

Mainstream science is not about the genuinely open-minded pursuit of knowledge (‘science’ comes from the Latin ‘scientia’, meaning knowledge). Independent real scientists struggling for funding do that and I am a scientist under the definition of ‘any body of knowledge organised in a systematic manner’. Anyone can be who pursues knowledge for the sake of knowledge – science for the sake of science. You don’t have to go through years of brainwashing first. Mainstream science is there

to systematically block the genuine pursuit of knowledge while presenting an *image* of the genuine pursuit of knowledge. Researcher and biologist Rupert Sheldrake has to his great credit been tenaciously challenging unscientific orthodoxy for decades (orthodoxy = 'conforming with established or accepted standards, as in religion, behaviour, or attitudes'). Sheldrake lists in his book *Science Set Free* ten mainstream science dogmas which prevent it from understanding reality:

1. That nature is mechanical.
2. That matter is unconscious.
3. The laws of nature are fixed.
4. The total amount of matter and energy are always the same.
5. That nature is purposeless.
6. Biological inheritance is material.
7. That memories are stored as material traces.
8. The mind is in the brain.
9. Telepathy and other psychic phenomena are illusory.
10. Mechanistic medicine is the only kind that really works.

If the foundation assumptions are wrong then everything perceived from those assumptions must by definition also be wrong. If you assume that ice is not caused by cold then you will light a big fire in your igloo

and the roof will cave in. In the same way if you wrongly assume that you know what the body is and how it works your ignorance will devastate health with vaccines and pharmaceutical drugs even without those in the shadows who do know how it works and purposely set out to devastate health for reasons that I will be explaining. If you assume that creation started with the Big Bang then everything that follows from that must be Big Bollocks. And it *is* an assumption, not the proven fact that scientists and media would have you believe. The media repeaters report the scientific norms as fact without question or investigation. I told the story in *Remember Who You Are* of how Big Bang Theory is a perfect case of an original assumption becoming 'scientific fact' merely through repetition and the teaching of each generation of children and students that this is how everything began (Fig 520). The theory claims that around 13.7 billion years ago the universe was compressed into the nucleus of an atom and they call this the 'singularity'. Before this, they say, there was no time or space and then came an explosion generating temperatures of trillions of degrees. Is it warm in here or is it me? This 'Big Bang' created subatomic particles, energy, matter, space and time. No, the *Matrix* did that in terms of our currently experienced reality. Then, the official story goes, along came planets and stars and everything in all existence that we see thanks to

something the size of the nucleus of an atom going pop. Amazing, eh. American researcher and writer Terence McKenna captured the nonsense of all this when he said of Big Bang Theory ‘give us a free miracle and we’ll explain the rest’:



Figure 520: Big Bang bollocks.

> Every model of the universe has a hard swallow. What I mean by a hard swallow is a place where the argument cannot hide the fact that there’s something slightly fishy about it. The hard swallow built into science is this business about the Big Bang. Now, let’s give this a little attention here. This is the notion that the universe, for no reason, sprang from nothing in a single instant.

Well, now before we dissect this, notice that this is the limit test for credulity. Whether you believe this or not, notice that it is not possible to conceive of something more unlikely or less likely to be believed! I mean, I defy anyone – it's just the limit case for unlikelihood, that the universe would spring from nothing in a single instant, for no reason?! – I mean, if you believe that, my family has a bridge across the Hudson River that we'll give you a lease option for five dollars! It makes no sense.

It is in fact no different than saying, 'And God said, let there be light'. And what these philosophers of science are saying is, give us one free miracle, and we will roll from that point forward – from the birth of time to the crack of doom! – just one free miracle, and then it will all unravel according to natural law, and these bizarre equations which nobody can understand but which are so holy in this enterprise.

Well, I say then, if science gets one free miracle, then everybody gets one free miracle. And I perceive that it is true, when you build these large-scale cosmogonic theories, that you have to have a kind of an umbilical cord, or a point to start from that is different from all other points in the system. So if we have to have a singularity in our modelling of what reality is, let's make it as modest and as non-

unlikely a singularity as possible. The singularity that arises for no reason, in absolutely empty space, instantly, is the least likely of all singularities.

The Big Bang theory was in tatters in early 2013 when an international team of astronomers working with the University of Central Lancashire in England discovered the biggest known structure in the universe. This was a group of quasars (the brightest known objects in the universe) which is so big it would take four billion years to cross even travelling at the speed of light (that's the official perspective anyway). Quasars are also known as quasi-stellar objects and give off immense amounts of energy in the form of radio waves and other sources. The relevance of this colossal quasar cluster – about a fifth of the observable universe – is that something this large could not have formed within the Big Bang theory. Dr Roger Clowes, lead author of the astronomer team's report, said the discovery 'upsets the foundations of everything we do'. Yes, and were programmed by the education system and the 'scientific' norms to believe was real. With the greatest of ironies the Big Bang Theory was first suggested in 1927 as the 'hypothesis of the primeval atom' by Georges Lemaître (1894-1966), a priest at the Catholic University of Louvain in Belgium. He was partly educated by the Jesuit Order, one of the leading secret societies in the Archontic web. One of the

main ‘confirmations’ that the universe is still expanding as a result of the mythical ‘Big Bang’ is the phenomenon known as ‘redshift’ – the belief that celestial bodies appear to be red in the light spectrum when they are moving away because of the effect of frequency waves. The Big Bang date of 13.7 billion years ago derives from redshift calculations and yet Edwin Hubble, the man credited with discovering redshift, said: ‘It seems likely that redshift may not be due to an expanding universe, and much of the speculation on the structure of the universe may require re-examination.’ The redshift assumption is now in as much trouble as its associated ‘Big Bang’. So here we have the very foundations of the mainstream ‘science’ version of the universe – the one taught in schools and universities and constantly repeated as fact by the media – based on two assumptions that are patently flawed and blatantly nonsense; and these are the same people with the breathtakingly bare-arsed cheek to call alternatives to this view ‘pseudo-science’, which is the mantra of the Skeptics Society. This is the same stream of unscientific claptrap that asked us to believe at one point that the world was flat and that the Milky Way *was* the universe and nothing else existed before Edwin Hubble proved them wrong in the 1920s. The whole history of mainstream science is of making assumption after assumption after assumption based on other flawed

assumptions and then being proven wrong, wrong, wrong and wrong again. The assumption from which all other assumptions come is that the world is solid. This is extraordinary given that the scientific 'discipline' of quantum physics has proved that it isn't, but by the time quantum physics really got underway in the 20th century the mechanical view of everything was so entrenched that it was not going to let little things like the truth get in the way. The rest of 'science' vaguely acknowledges the quantum revelations only when absolutely necessary and otherwise careers on like a drunk in a juggernaut 'cocking a deaf 'un' as we say in Britain to any information that exposes its beliefs and assumptions as the ravings of a lunatic. On the centre stage of this mentality are people like Professor Richard Dawkins, Christopher French and the Skeptics Society who peddle their beliefs and condemn non-believers in exactly the same way that you see with religion. Dawkins especially is vehemently anti-religion but too self-deluded to realise that he is the high priest of his own religion of Scientism in which the God is no god and the official version of everything are the holy texts. Even those genuinely seeking to understand reality get so bogged down in the detail (left-brain) that they disappear up their own backsides with complexity rather than seeing how simple (right-brain) it all is in the basic themes (Fig 521). I read an article headed *'Gravitinos' – Will They Unlock*

the Mystery of Dark Matter in the Universe? It described the work of Are Raklev, an associate professor in particle physics in the University of Oslo's Department of Physics, and his efforts to identify and explain 'dark matter' which mainstream science believes makes up most of the universe even though it is invisible (hence they call it 'dark'). What you hear constantly from scientists and journalists is the line 'what we know is'. Journalists and television news presenters will say 'what we know is' about a story when they don't know at all. What they say they know is normally only what the authorities have told them and nothing more. It is another assumption that they know and this infests the media as much if not more as it does mainstream science. Are Raklev said in the article that 'we can calculate how much dark matter there is in the universe'. No, mate, you *think* you can – you *assume* you can. He goes on to say 'we still know little about what dark matter is'. Oh, but they have already assumed that they can calculate how much of it there is?? What if dark matter doesn't exist at all? What if what you think is dark matter are really waveform and electromagnetic forces in the unseen impacting upon the seen? I am just going to quote from the article – widely available on the Internet – to confirm my point about complicating the simple and clambering through the anal cavity:



Figure 521: Mainstream ‘science’, academia and ‘journalism’.

In order to dig deeper into why Raklev believes dark matter consists of gravitinos [don’t go there], and have any chance at all of understanding the theory behind gravitinos [ditto] ...

... Step 1: Supersymmetry

Physicists want to find out whether or not nature is supersymmetric. Supersymmetry means that there is a symmetry between matter and forces. For each type of electron and quark there is a corresponding heavy, supersymmetric partner. The supersymmetric particles were created in the instant

after the Big Bang. If some of them have survived to today, they may be what dark matter is made of.

The supersymmetric partner of the gravitino is, as Apollon said, the graviton. ‘A graviton is the particle we believe mediates gravitational force, just like a photon, the light particle, mediates electromagnetic force. While gravitons do not weigh anything at all, gravitinos may weigh a great deal. If nature is supersymmetric and gravitons exist, then gravitinos also exist. And vice versa. This is pure mathematics.’ But there is a small but. Physicists cannot demonstrate the relationship between gravitons and gravitinos before they have managed to unify all the forces of nature.

Are you still with me? Only just? Okay, I’ll continue, we’re nearly there ...

Step 2: The forces of nature

One of the biggest things physicists long to do is to unify all the forces of nature in a single theory. In the middle of the last century physicists discovered that electricity and magnetism were part of the same force of nature. This force has since been called electromagnetism. Two of the other forces of nature are the strong nuclear force and the weak nuclear

force. The weak nuclear force can be seen in, among things, radioactivity. The strong nuclear force is ten billion times as strong and binds together neutrons and protons.

In the 1970s, electromagnetism was unified with the strong and weak nuclear forces in what physicists call the standard model. The fourth force of nature is gravity. Even though it is unbelievably painful to fall down stairs, gravity is the weakest of the four forces of nature. The problem is that physicists have not yet been able to unify gravity with the three other forces of nature.

The day physicists gain a unified understanding of all four forces of nature, they will gain a unique understanding of the world. This will make it possible to describe all imaginable interactions between all possible particles in nature. Physicists call this the ToE Theory (Theory of Everything). In order to unify gravitational force with the other three forces of nature we have to understand gravity as quantum theory. This means we need a theory in which the particle graviton is included in the atomic nucleus.

Notice how many times you see something described as a theory which is, even so, delivered as if it is fact. The

Big Bang Theory is the prime example and in among all that mind-numbing complexity you will see that Raklev's gravitinos theory is wrapped up with the Big Bang Theory. Assumptions and theories dependent on other assumptions and theories delivered as fact – mainstream science in twelve words. This is what is taught as fact in the schools and universities and demanded to be repeated as fact in exam papers; this is what is repeated as fact by the mainstream media and most of the alternative. Okay, here is a theory of everything, my 'ToE', in terms of our experienced reality:

Everything is the same energy/awareness in different manifestations – waveform, electrical/electromagnetic, digital and holographic – and all are expressions of each other. The universe and everything 'within' it is conscious and all the atoms, quarks, electrons and other particles are only by-products of the process in which waveform information is decoded into electrical, digital and holographic states. Reality is whatever we *think* it is because our beliefs and perceptions influence the decoding process to become our apparent experience which means that the belief-system of scientists can dictate the outcome of their experiments – and does so all the time. But that is only the reality that we are currently aware of. The true theory of everything is far simpler: Infinite Love is the only truth – *everything* else is illusion. Put another way: Everything is a single unified

and Infinite Awareness and 'Creation' is its imagination. If humanity realised this – *remembered* this through the tidal wave of programming – the world would be very different and that is what mainstream Establishment science is there to prevent. The great majority within its corridors and laboratories are so programmed themselves that they do not understand the agenda they are serving. They are caught in the hamster's wheel of 'progress' going nowhere except on the surface and it has been centuries in the making. The great American cosmologist Carl Sagan described the situation brilliantly:

> One of the saddest lessons of history is this: If we've been bamboozled long enough, we tend to reject any evidence of the bamboozle. We're no longer interested in finding out the truth. The bamboozle has captured us. It's simply too painful to acknowledge, even to ourselves, that we've been taken. Once you give a charlatan power over you, you almost never get it back.

Stitching-up science

The pillars of mainstream science and its beliefs and assumptions – and the policing of them to this day – have largely emerged through the Royal Society which has been dominated from the start by networks of Archontic secret societies like the Freemasons and the

Rosicrucian Order. The Royal Society was established in London by a royal warrant issued by Charles II in 1662 and became the world's first assembly of scientists and engineers. Thus was born the dominating influence on the beliefs and direction of 'science' and that influence came from initiates of secret societies that well knew that the mechanistic dogma they imposed upon science was a con-trick. Their secret societies are founded on the very occult knowledge which mechanistic mainstream scientist calls pseudo-science and dismisses with a wave of the hand. Archontic inversion at work once again. Sir Francis Bacon (1561-1626), the High initiate and co-writer of the plays that were wrongly attributed to the illiterate William Shakespeare, is said to have been the inspiration to form the Royal Society nearly 40 years after he died. Bacon was a leading Rosicrucian, translator of the Kings James version of the Bible and architect of Freemasonry (Fig 522). It was Bacon who wrote *The New Atlantis* symbolising a future America run by experts and what we would call technocrats even before any but those in the inners circles knew that the American continent even existed. Leading lights in the Royal Society have included Isaac Newton (1642-1726), a Rosicrucian Grand Master who became a fellow in 1672, and he did more than anyone to promote the mechanical nature of existence when he knew that this wasn't the case. Other notables were

Elias Ashmole (1617-1692), one of the first registered Freemasons; Andrew Michael 'Chevalier' Ramsey (1686-1743), a leading light of Freemasonry who was admitted to the Royal Society without scientific qualification; and John Byrom (1692-1763), a Freemason and member of the Cabala Club, also known as the Sun Club. More than 500 of Byrom's papers were found in a house in Manchester in 1984 which included texts describing sacred geometry and architecture, alchemical and esoteric symbols and information from the Jewish occult bible, the Kabbalah. They were working with one stream of knowledge while using the Royal Society and their new Establishment version of science to keep this knowledge from the population and it is has been happening ever since. Elias Ashmole was an alchemist and Rosicrucian with many esoteric contacts in Germany. He was a close friend of Charles II and a Knight of the Order of the Garter; the premier order of 'chivalry' headed by the monarch, which continues today. Ashmole was extremely well connected and maintained close contacts with the 'Invisible College' that met in Oxford from 1650 (proposed by Francis Bacon in *The New Atlantis*) which was the driving force behind the creation of the Royal Society. It included scientist Robert Boyle (1627-1691), another leading secret society initiate, and Sir Christopher Wren (1632-1723), the architect behind St

Paul's Cathedral in the City of London and, like Boyle, a Grand Master of the Rosicrucian Order. The Royal Society, at its core, is a secret society that locks into the wider web and what it says or calls for is what the Archontic system tells it to say and call for. One of its tributaries was the Lunar Society, named from the fact that it met once a month on the night of the full moon in Birmingham, England, between 1765 and 1813. Its membership is highly significant and included American hero and Satanist Benjamin Franklin, the high level Freemason and Rosicrucian who was closely connected to the Freemasons behind the French Revolution, a friend of the British royal family and aristocracy and closely-associated with the Satanic Hellfire Club of his friend Sir Francis Dashwood based in a cave system near what is now High Wycombe. Another Lunar Society member was Erasmus Darwin, the grandfather of Charles Darwin who the Archontic bloodlines used to further sell the belief in a soulless, mechanical and brutal universe with his assertions about the 'survival of the fittest' in the mid-1800s. This became known as the theory of natural selection in which the genetically most 'advanced' survive while the weakest die out and it has been used to justify eugenics and race purity programmes like those of the Rockefeller-funded Nazis. Charles Darwin (1809-1882) was just the salesman for this manufactured belief-system which was described

much earlier in 1794 by his Lunar Society grandfather Erasmus in a book called *Zoonomia*. Josiah Wedgwood of the Wedgwood pottery empire was another Lunar Society member and his daughter married Erasmus Darwin's son, Robert Darwin. She gave birth to Charles Darwin, and the same bloodline produced the infamously race-purity crazy, Thomas Malthus (Figs 523 and 524). It was Malthus who said that disease and terrible living conditions for the masses were essential to stop overpopulation and the dilution of the bloodlines of the perceived El-lite:



Figure 522: Sir Francis Bacon.

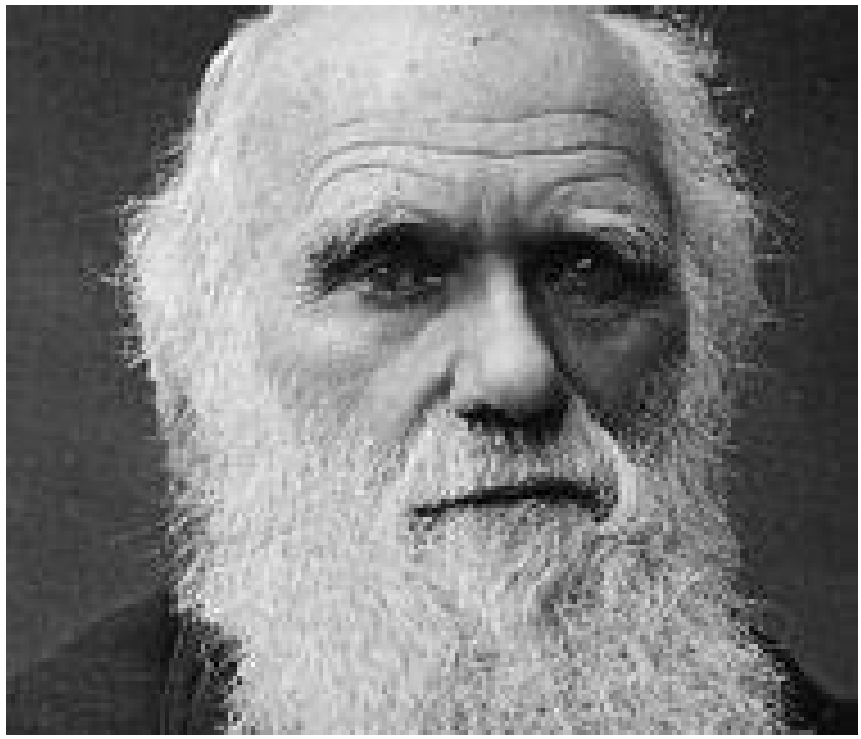


Figure 523: Charles Darwin.



Figure 524: Thomas Malthus

We are bound in justice and honour formally to disclaim the right of the poor to support. To this end, I should propose a regulation to be made declaring that no child born ... should ever be entitled to parish assistance ... The [illegitimate] infant is, comparatively speaking, of little value to society, as others will immediately supply its place ... All children beyond what would be required to keep up the population to this (desired) level, must

> necessarily perish, unless room be made for them by the deaths of grown persons.

That is the Archon mentality encapsulated – soulless, heartless, emotionless, callous and mechanical. These are the traits they are desperately trying to transfer to humanity in general, not least through the fundamentally-related 'science' and 'education' systems. John Maynard Keynes, the economist who impacted so powerfully on modern economic policy, believed Malthus to be a genius and Charles Darwin and his crowd thought he was a 'master of logic'. Six of the members of the Lunar Society were educated in Edinburgh and so was Charles Darwin. Edinburgh University is the centre for the preparation and recruitment of bloodline operatives in Scotland just as Oxford and Cambridge are in England and worldwide. Edinburgh University is where the *El*-ite Masonic grouping known as the Speculative Society is located, which has been connected with events surrounding the Dunblane school shooting tragedy. The Archontic pincer movement has been to entrap perception with religion (I am just little me and I have no purpose and I am subordinate to my genetic and intellectual betters – scientists, academics, doctors and other 'experts' who tell me what to think); and with the 'rational' belief that we are all a cosmic accident, nothing more than a computer-like machine (I am just little me

and I have no use or purpose and I am subordinate to my genetic and intellectual betters – scientists, academics, doctors and other 'experts' who tell me what to think). The preferred option and the one they are pushing ever more obviously today is the latter because this, even more than religion, disconnects perception from a sense of any continuation of life after what is perceived as death. Once you buy into this humanist philosophy that dominates the perceptions of science in the form of people like Professor 'Dogma' Dawkins you really are in the realms of I am just a machine and there is no point to me. To take on such a narrow band of reality is also to disconnect from the influence of levels of self that you do not believe exist.

Such is the goal of 'education' and 'science' and they both come together to give us the biggest mass killer in the 'Western World' – modern 'medicine'. Bollocks does indeed beget bollocks.



Archon ‘Medicine’

They dispute not in order to find or even to seek Truth, but for victory, and to appear the more learned and strenuous upholders of a contrary opinion. Such persons should be avoided by all who have not a good breastplate of patience.

Giordano Bruno

A foundation pillar of the Archontic conspiracy is a branch of 'science' known as medicine. There are many reasons for this. You don't want a sharp-thinking, vibrant, healthy and energetic population – that would be much too hard to manipulate and control – and so you make them cumulatively none of these things by the use of pharmaceutical drugs dispensed by often little more than drug company representatives and high street chemists bravely described as 'doctors'.

Modern (Stone Age) medicine is also crucial to holding the line that prevents the population becoming aware of its true self and the true reality. If doctors were told what the body really is and how it works, and treated patients on that basis, the pharmaceutical cartel would be out of business and so would mainstream medicine. The cat and the bag would part company. Treating the body in the knowledge of what it really is would open the door to mass understanding of reality. I have spoken before about what I call defending the first domino. If you have dominoes lined up all over the floor you know if they are accurately aligned that when the first one falls it will progressively topple all the rest. The Archons know this in relation to the knowledge that is allowed to circulate within human society and so they defend the first domino at every turn. I hear people asking why governments and law enforcement respond in such an apparently over-the-top manner with certain people and situations.

Invariably when you look at what is happening they are defending a first domino. Healers treating people energetically in accordance with the body's true waveform/holographic nature face such attacks, condemnation and scrutiny from the system because they stand at the gate – the first domino – to an understanding of reality. Doctors and mainstream medical 'experts' engage in these attacks because they have been so programmed by their education and medical school training that they have bought the lies hook, line and the other thing. In the spirit of Archontic inversion most 'experts' in every field are really ignorant about the subject on which they are said to be expert. I haven't been to a doctor for aeons because I prefer to be healed than be made even sicker. It is no mystery, in the light of all this, that the number one killer in the United States is the *treatment*. Add together all the doctor errors, drug-reaction fatalities, deadly infections picked up in hospitals etc., and you find that doctors and treatment by mainstream sources are the leading cause of death ahead of heart disease and cancer. An investigation by the respected online *Consumer Reports* said:

> Infections, surgical mistakes, and other medical harm contributes to the deaths of 180,000 hospital patients a year, according to projections based on a 2010 report from the Department of Health and

Human Services. Another 1.4 million are seriously hurt by their hospital care. And those figures apply only to Medicare patients. What happens to other people is less clear because most hospital errors go unreported and hospitals report on only a fraction of things that can go wrong ...

... 'There is an epidemic of health-care harm,' says Rosemary Gibson, a patient-safety advocate and author. More than 2.25 million Americans will probably die from medical harm in this decade, she says. 'That's like wiping out the entire populations of North Dakota, Rhode Island, and Vermont. It's a man-made disaster'...

... 'Hospitals haven't given safety the attention it deserves,' says Peter Pronovost, M.D., senior vice president for patient safety and quality at Johns Hopkins Medicine in Baltimore. Nor has the government, he says. 'Medical harm is probably one of the three leading causes of death in the US, but the government doesn't adequately track it as it does deaths from automobiles, plane crashes, and cancer. It's appalling.'

Governments don't track it because they are controlled by the same Archontic forces that own Big Pharma. So, a deep breath here: Deaths caused by different aspects of

the treatment are right up there as a leading cause of death in America and yet *'most hospital errors go unreported and hospitals report on only a fraction of things that can go wrong* ...' Shit, what must the *real* figure be then? Death by doctor must on that basis be way ahead of anything else contributing to people departing this world. It will be the same in other countries, too, because they are all dominated by 'Western medicine' which is mostly nothing more than an Archontic fast-track to the cemetery. But then it must be this way because pharmaceutical medicine is treating a body that it does not understand (although those in the shadows do and they are doing this on purpose). Studies have also revealed that adverse drug reactions that are not fatal are under-reported by as much as *85 to 94 percent* and let nobody kid themselves that very many deaths caused by drugs and incompetence are not given a fraudulent cause to cover up what happened. On one level the body is an electrochemical organism and this can be devastated by pharmaceutical drugs. It is almost comical in the United States to watch the endless television drug advertisements conclude with some breathless person reeling off all the possible side effects. This can take as long as the advertisement sometimes, even though the voiceover is speaking so fast. Some Big Pharma companies have contemptuously taken to putting

images on the screen during these breathless side-effect voiceovers specially designed to divert attention from what is being said. And that's another thing: 'side-effects'. There is no such thing. They are not 'side-effects' – they are *effects* every bit as much as the one they are using to promote the product. It would be far more accurate to say 'these are the effects of this drug – one of them we say is good and the rest are not good at all and could easily kill you.' This wouldn't be beneficial for business, though, but hey, don't worry, we have lots of other drugs to treat the effects of all the rest (Fig 525). Testing and trial procedures are often pathetic and the US authorities now allow drugs on the market with virtually no testing under a scam called 'breakthrough therapy' which is claimed to 'expedite the development and review of drugs for serious or life-threatening conditions' (like taking Big Pharma drugs, presumably?). Another ruse is to bypass even doctors as much as possible and allow ever-more powerful drugs to be sold directly over the counter in chemists and drugstores. You don't need a doctor to kill you – now you can do it yourself, no prescription necessary. Not only that, but when the billions taking these mind and body potions pee their residues away they end up in the rivers and drinking water supplies. We have fish going through genetic mutations – so what is the cumulative effect on humans given how long this has been happening now?

Pharmaceutical medicine is another term for human carnage. A detailed and profusely-sourced report sponsored by the non-profit Nutrition Institute of America revealed that some 700,000 Americans die every year from Big Pharma and Establishment medicine:

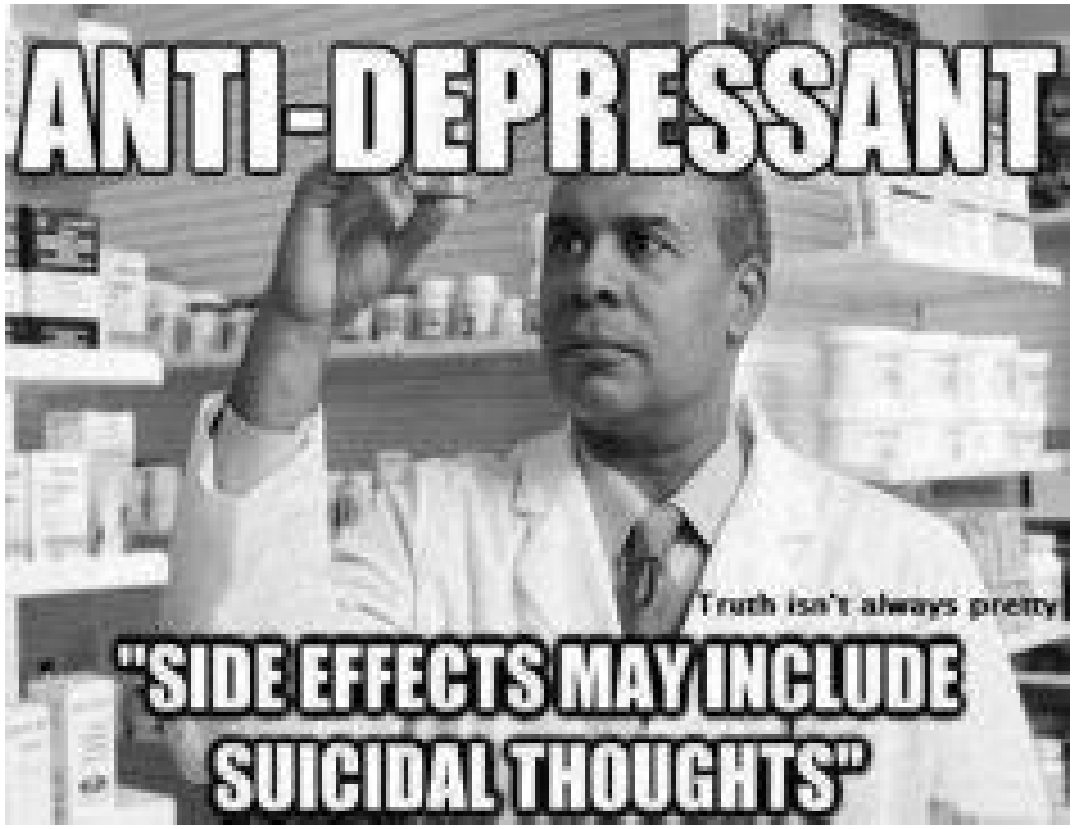


Figure 525: Big Pharma 'medicine'.

Each year approximately 2.2 million US hospital patients experience adverse drug reactions (ADRs) to prescribed medications. In 1995, Dr. Richard Besser of the federal Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) estimated the number of unnecessary antibiotics prescribed annually for viral infections to be 20 million; in 2003, Dr. Besser

spoke in terms of tens of millions of unnecessary antibiotics prescribed annually. Approximately 7.5 million unnecessary medical and surgical procedures are performed annually in the US, while approximately 8.9 million Americans are hospitalized unnecessarily [But think of the profits] ...

... the estimated total number of iatrogenic deaths – that is, deaths induced inadvertently by a physician or surgeon or by medical treatment or diagnostic procedures – in the US annually is 783,936. It is evident that the American medical system is itself the leading cause of death and injury in the US. By comparison, approximately 699,697 Americans died of heart disease in 2001, while 553,251 died of cancer.



Figure 526:

The idiocy with which antibiotics have been handed out like candy has created superbugs that are antibiotic-resistant. The British Government's Chief Medical Officer described this as 'a catastrophic threat' to the population and global pill-popping is now happening on a gargantuan scale. By 2011 Americans were taking on average twelve medications a year and this continues to grow with spending on prescription medications increasing by *$200 billion* in 20 years (Fig 526). Here are some figures from the US Centers for Disease Control:

Physician office visits:

- Number of drugs ordered or provided: 2.6 billion.
- Percent of visits involving drug therapy: 74.4%

Hospital outpatient department visits:

- Number of drugs ordered or provided: 255 million
- Percent of visits involving drug therapy: 75.5%

Hospital emergency department visits:

- Number of drugs ordered or provided: 267.7 million
- Percent of visits involving drug therapy: 78%

This doesn't include the mountain of drugs bought over-the-counter either, and these figures quoted by the CDC are not the latest which will be higher (Fig 527). Now, get this. A research team working with the *British Medical Journal* concluded that *90 percent* of drugs and treatments *don't work*. They investigated 2,500 of the most common drugs and treatments and found that only *twelve percent* of those regularly prescribed by doctors have been shown in proper scientific studies to have any benefit for treating illness – and those figures will be far too high because of the way Big Pharma fixes the data. We are looking at undiluted madness. The latest Big Pharma scam is drugs as 'preventative medicine'. No, it's good. Instead of having a healthy lifestyle you just take drugs all your life for things that you don't have to stop you getting them. It is being suggested that those who don't have Alzheimer's should take Alzheimer drugs to stop them getting it. But isn't suggesting this nonsense a clear sign of dementia? They are taking the drugs, right? Then there is the statins 'prevention' conspiracy. You tell people that cholesterol causes heart disease (nothing like as simple as that and cholesterol is crucial to health for its role in turning sunlight into vitamin D). Then you give them statin drugs to 'bring down cholesterol'. But in doing so it can set off a series of knock-on effects that can lead to heart damage. But, no worries. At least you had your heart attack after adding

to Big Pharma profits while a heart attack without the drugs would have paid them nothing. Profitable heart attacks are good; it's the unprofitable ones that are the problem. Someone has just dropped dead without us making a profit – call a meeting. A paper published in the *American Journal of Cardiovascular Drugs* quotes almost 900 studies on the adverse effects of statins including muscle pain; increased blood sugar (leading to diabetes); cognitive loss; neuropathy; anaemia; acidosis; fevers; cataracts; sexual dysfunction; increased cancer risk; suppression of the immune system (as always); degeneration of muscle tissue; pancreas dysfunction and liver dysfunction. Oh, I'll get some then, is the chemist still open? Despite this background we had an idiot in Britain, one Professor Sir Rory Collins, saying that everyone over 50 should be taking take statins *regardless of their health history*. But have no fear. He must be right because he's an 'expert'. Eight million people in the UK are now taking statins and *one in four* Americans over the age of 45. Dear god. It was revealed in 2013 that Britain's National Health Service (inversion) was paying millions in severance payments to staff that included gagging agreements to prevent them exposing the incompetence and corruption of the 'health' system. Over one three-year-period this equated to the salaries of nearly 750 nurses. The figures were revealed in the aftermath of the inquiry into the *1,200*

preventable deaths at England's Mid-Staffordshire Hospital due to outrageous incompetence and lack of care. A Freedom of Information request to the UK Office for National Statistics revealed that more than a thousand hospital patients had starved to death in four years and for every person who died this way another four had 'dehydration' on their death certificates. The number of patients leaving hospital suffering from malnutrition had doubled to 5,558. Talk about inversion. Most people believe that going to the doctor or the hospital is the way to regain health when you can be, and often are, putting yourself in serious danger. America with its colossal 'state of the art' 'healthcare' industry is one of the worst of all and a report by Save the Children in 2013 revealed that more babies die on their first day in the United States than in 68 other countries. The report said:



Figure 527: Have you taken your pills today?

The United States has the highest first-day death rate in the industrialized world. An estimated 11,300 newborn babies die each year in the United States on the day they are born. This is 50 percent more first-day deaths than all other industrialized countries combined.

It is worth reading that last sentence again to take in its full enormity.

The structure of sickness

Big Pharma ‘medicine’, or ‘allopathic medicine’, is 100 percent a creation of the Archon bloodlines with the Rothschilds and Rockefellers once again to the fore. The

American Medical Association (AMA) was launched in 1847 some 15 years after the British Medical Association (BMA) and others have followed throughout the world to hijack the treatment of sickness and disease. They are part of a global fascist pharmaceutical Mafia that includes the Rothschild-Rockefeller-created World Health Organization (WHO) that now dictates health policy to governments almost everywhere. But it is nothing more than a gangster's moll – like the Rothschild-Rockefeller-created World Trade Organization (WTO) – to focus control of entire areas of global policy like health and trade under one unelected, unaccountable roof. This allows the Rothschilds and Rockefellers, who own the 'roof', to dictate the policies on every continent just as they do through the Archontic banking cartel. The World Health Organization serves the interests of the Big Pharma cartel which owns the WHO and the same with corporations and banks with regard to the World Trade Organization. Governments do whatever these Rothschild-Rockefeller front operations tell them to do. I think they call it 'democracy' which is defined as 'the common people considered as the primary source of political power'. Excuse me a moment I am laughing so much I have to catch my breath. The American Medical Association (AMA) was given the task by its creators of controlling the medical schools and removing all influence of 'alternative' methods of healing

which were in use long before the Rothschild-Rockefeller hijack of human health care. The AMA was funded by the Rockefeller family and Carnegie Foundation while John D Rockefeller founded the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in 1901, the country's first institute for medical research, to promote Big Pharma medicine and it continues to do so today as the Rockefeller University. The war against alternatives to Big Pharma was led by Rothschild Zionist Abraham Flexner who was sent out to medical schools to report on their 'suitability' to teach on the basis of whether they taught alternative therapies. Flexner's Rothschild Zionist brother Simon Flexner led 'research' for the Rockefeller Institute from 1903 to the 1930s into the cause and prevention of disease. Abraham Flexner delivered his manipulated 'findings' in 1910 in The Flexner Report which demanded that American medical schools should only teach and research the protocols of mainstream science. The Rockefeller funded and orchestrated report also called for higher admission and graduation standards to sift out alternative thinkers. The Rockefeller-controlled American Medical Association even had a Propaganda Department, later known as the Investigations Department, to target, discredit and destroy alternative practitioners. One of its specialities, as it still is today, was arranging for anti-alterative articles and studies produced by 'safe' people to be

published in major journals and reported by the national media. The media is always compliant because (a) 'journalists' have been through the same 'education' programming system and bought the pharmaceutical lie; (b) the mainstream media is owned by the same networks that own Big Pharma; and (c) a massive chunk of the media's advertising revenue comes from Big Pharma. This, ladies and gentlemen, is where your 'modern medicine' came from while John D Rockefeller, the oil tycoon and head of the family behind all this, was treated by his personal homeopath to the day he died at the age of 97 – a fantastic age at the time.

The other foundation of the health hijack was to introduce a system of licencing and this is used right across society today for almost everything. It goes like this: you introduce licencing for something and pass laws (through your bought-and-paid-for politicians) to say that you cannot do or practice so-and-so without a licence; and to get a licence you have to do it the way the licencing authority dictates (ultimately the Archon bloodlines). In this case, if you want to be a doctor you must be licenced and to be licenced you must only prescribe the scalpel and the drug. Anything else that is not officially approved and you will be struck off even if it works, no, make that *especially* if it works, because that would endanger the Big Pharma monopoly. They are using the same technique of licencing and all-powerful

governing bodies to control alternative medicine today and dictate how it is practiced. What people have to appreciate if they are going to understand what Big Pharma medicine is all about is that it was created from the start and is run to this day by Archon bloodlines to serve Archon interests – the very Archons that have a deep hatred of humanity, want a massive cull of the population and seek to enslave us like pigs in a pen. *That* is the goal of Big Pharma medicine – not healing and wellness. Why would this Archontic system want to heal and benefit in any way its target human population? The system is designed to generate multiple billions every year for the pharmaceutical industry and on that level alone would people of this mentality want to reduce business by making people well when they make their daily fortunes from people being sick? The opposite is the case and so drugs have effects that they say require other drugs which have effects that require other drugs and the till just keeps on ticking as they develop new drugs and then invent the diseases and psychological conditions to justify their use (Fig 528). But money is still a by-product more than the main thrust of the game which is to drug body and mind, zombify the population and make a prime contribution to the mass human cull which I will explain later. Licensing, propaganda and manipulation saw a 50-percent reduction in medical school graduates by 1919 and the number of medical

schools sharply declined. The Rockefeller fortune funded the schools that played ball, but not of course the homeopathic schools they wanted to destroy. Even the Hahnemann School in Philadelphia, named after the creator of homeopathy, Christian Friedrich Samuel Hahnemann, switched to teaching Big Pharma 'medicine'. Today the system is completely controlled by the Rothschild-Rockefeller networks and other Archontic sources through this recurring sequence: Would-be doctors must first go through the Archontic 'education' brainwashing to be thoroughly programmed with the system's version of reality and to confirm the extent of their programming by doing well in their exams; they then go on to Big Pharma-controlled medical schools where programming about the nature of the body is downloaded and intensified along with the belief that the only way to treat illness is the scalpel, the drug and the cemetery; they then go into doctors' surgeries and hospitals to 'treat' bodies they don't understand with drugs they are told to prescribe; if anyone rebels against this medical straightjacket the door is the next thing they see (the same with teachers, academics, mainstream scientists, lawyers and most journalists etc.). Doctors answer to their Archonticcontrolled professional bodies like the medical associations and medicine as a whole is policed in each country on behalf of Big Pharma by Big Pharma-controlled 'public protection' (Big Pharma

protection) organisations like the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) in the United States. These agencies and governments in turn answer to the Rothschild-Rockefeller World Health Organization. This structure has been created entirely to serve the Archon agenda and 95 percent of those involved will have no idea that this is so or know an Archon from a colon. Mind, I can understand that because they are both full of shit.



Figure 528: Big Pharma wants a healthy society?

Doctors on the take

I have exposed the corruption of Big Pharma and the medical industry at length in other books (see the Doctors Destroy Health section in *Human Race Get Off*

You Knees, for just one example). I have catalogued how shocking numbers of alleged doctors are on the take from Big Pharma through 'gifts' and free holidays at exotic places under the cover of 'conferences' they don't even have to attend. There are also pay-offs for services rendered disguised as 'research grants' for which no research is ever done or expected to be done. I have detailed how systematic and computerised the corruption has become with doctor-prescribing records studied by the drug companies to see which are big prescribers of drugs (an easy touch to get them to prescribe more) and those who prescribe less (a drug company representative is despatched to see what can be done). I have never met a former executive or employee of a Big Pharma drug company (they are all one company if you go high enough) that didn't tell me that the cartel's first, second and last priority was increasing the bottom line no matter what the effect on human health. The Big Pharma cartel, Big Biotech cartel and Big Food cartel are equally Archontically evil and corrupt because they are expressions of the same force working to the same end. Big Food and Big Biotech make people ill with their poisonous products along with poison-infested drinking water, and Big Pharma then provides the 'treatment' which makes the patient even worse in the long run and often in the short. The whole system is founded on corruption which is embedded in

the very fabric of medicine. We have Big Pharma agents appointed to government agencies that are supposed to be policing them and doctors and officials in the pay of Big Pharma sitting on government committees and agencies deciding what vaccines and drugs will be allowed on the market (every one that isn't blatantly lethal and often those, too). Big Pharma also has around 1,300 lobbyists in Washington DC – *more than two for every member of Congress*. 'They are powerful,' said Senator Chuck Grassley, a chairman of the Senate Finance Committee. 'You can hardly swing a cat by the tail in that town without hitting a pharmaceutical lobbyist.' Is it any surprise then that legislation favourable to the drug industry, including immunity from prosecution, is constantly passed by the poodles on the Hill? It is the same elsewhere, too, in this global gluttony of bribery and corruption. In Britain, for example, doctors are awarded bonuses for meeting government 'vaccination targets'. These are financial incentives to increase the uptake of the toxic vaccine potions purchased by the government from Big Pharma. The Indiana-based drug giant Eli Lilly alone paid out $200 million to doctors and others in the 'healthcare' industry to promote their drugs, according to official disclosure. Doctors being paid at all to promote the drugs of Big Pharma is a global scandal, but the scale of the payments is way beyond scandalous and way into the realms of the corrupt and criminal.

Does anyone think the interest of the drug comes first for these ‘doctors’ or the interests of the patient? Eli Lilly was forced to disclose the figures because of a court case in which it agreed to settle criminal and civil actions for promoting drugs for uses that were not approved and concealing the serious health risks of its schizophrenia drug Zyprexa. They settled for $1.4 billion. GlaxoSmithKline agreed to a record $3 billion settlement in 2012 after admitting the biggest health fraud case in American history relating to bribing doctors, the illegal promotion of prescription drugs, failing to report safety data and promoting medicines for uses for which they were not licensed. This behaviour is not rare, nor confined to Eli Lilly and GlaxoSmithKline. It is the way the whole cartel works and the cases are legion where Big Pharma corporations have put drugs on the market which they knew were highly dangerous or kept them on the market when they were known to be killing people. As an Internet article pointed out:

> Big Pharma spends nearly $19 billion a year bribing and influencing physicians, by the way. That’s billion with a ‘B’. How much money is $19 billion? It’s more money than NASA wastes smashing satellites into Mars and exploding space shuttles in Earth’s upper atmosphere. It’s more money than the entire junk food industry spends hypnotizing obese children

into nagging their parents for another box of sugar-bomb breakfast cereal at the quickie mart. Heck, it's more money than the entire United States spends on genuine disease prevention and health education.

You'll find many examples of Big Pharma/doctor corruption in my other books.

The Cancer cull

The number of cancer deaths let alone cancer sufferers worldwide is staggering and they are increasing all the time as the toxic content of food, drink and environment (including the fantastic leap in atmospheric radiation) combine to devastate the balance and harmony of mind and body. Something like eight million people die every year from cancer with more than half a million of those in the United States. The global number is predicted to rise to twelve million by 2030 but given what the Archon networks have in mind that will be a serious underestimate if things are allowed to continue in the current direction. Cancer is the biggest cause of death for people under 85, and in the US *one in four* people die from the disease. A report by Macmillan Cancer Support predicted that by 2020 almost half the UK population will have cancer in their lifetimes. Cancer is a parasitic monster that feeds on the body host and as such it is a form of Archontic possession. Big Pharma well knows

what the cure is, but there is no way they are going to make that available when the idea is to kill people and not cure them. I have revealed in other books how Dr Richard Day (Rothschild Zionist), professor of paediatrics at Mount Sinai Hospital in New York and head of the Rockefeller-controlled eugenics organisation, Planned Parenthood, told a closed meeting of paediatricians in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, in *1969:*

> We can cure almost every cancer right now. Information is on file in the Rockefeller Institute [now the Rockefeller University], if it's ever decided that it should be released.

Day also said that the plan was to control and cull the population through medicine, food, new laboratory-made diseases and the suppression of a cure for cancer. He said that letting people die of cancer would slow down population growth: 'You may as well die of cancer as something else.' This is the cold, callous, heartless Archontic 'mind' that created and controls the medical industry worldwide and runs the global Control System in all its facets and forms. This mentality is going to create a medical system for the benefit of humans? The very opposite applies and this is why alternative treatments for cancer, some of which I know can be highly effective, sometimes even at a late stage, are

hunted down by Big Pharma, its agencies in government and organisations like the national medical associations. They are all on the Big Pharma payroll and so they dance to its tune. In doing so, they have been responsible for the death and suffering of billions across the world. Alternative cancer practitioners are targeted because Big Pharma is not going to suppress the cure and then let someone else come along to break the monopoly and spill the beans. Many courageous people who have had incredible success with cancer treatment over the decades have ended up dead or in jail after being branded a 'charlatan' or 'witchdoctor'. What better definition of fascism or tyranny could there be than people being prevented by law from deciding how their own body will be treated and by whom? The demonisation of alternative treatments is supported by the essential compliance of the corrupt and idiot media which ridicules and condemns these treatments while many of the writers go on to die of cancer because there isn't a cure. *Idiot* media? Far too mild. The compulsory cancer treatments that doctors must administer are chemotherapy and radiation – both of which devastate the immune system and ensure that the body is wide open to further cancer and other disease. So much so that in Britain a five-year survival for cancer patients, sometimes less, is officially recorded as a cure. Chemotherapy is a deadly poison that kills cells. Er,

that's it, nothing more. This is a form of Russian roulette based on the theory that chemotherapy will kill the cancer cells before it has killed enough healthy cells to kill the body. This is a point worth carefully noting. Look at all the trillions that have poured into Big Pharma health 'research' this last more than 100 years and yet still all they can do in response to cancer is to *poison people*. How can this be? They have *no intention* of finding a cure when they already have one which has been kept under wraps while millions have died every year when they didn't need to. All those people rattling their tins and organising 'charity' events for cancer research are just feeding the monster that is systematically suppressing the cure that it already has and the nature of the disease itself. Cancer is actually a form of fungus and while the medical racket denies this (because their 'treatments' would be toast) they still prescribe the liver-damaging Tamoxifen for breast cancer which is an anti-fungal drug. I spent many hours with a CIA scientist in the 1990s who told me how he had been swiftly cured of cancer through a 'serum' he was given because his work was important to them and they wanted him to live. Here is another reason why the Archon bloodline big names live for so long. Is it not infinitely more likely even by statistical chance that with all the trillions handed over for research and the decade after decade that this research has been going on that

they have found a cure and suppressed it rather than failed to find one? They *want* people to suffer and die and the longer they suffer the better because the Archons feed of the energy of suffering and death. Then in 2012 and early 2013 research revealed that far from curing cancer chemotherapy made it *grow faster*. Research published in the journal *Nature Medicine* did not set out to expose this outrage but stumbled on it by chance while seeking to understand why prostate cancer cells are so difficult to treat. The team at the Fred Hutchinson Cancer Research Center in Seattle, Washington, found that chemotherapy triggered the body to release a protein called WNT16B which boosts the survival and growth of cancer cells. The study found that chemotherapy causes ongoing damage to the DNA in healthy cells which is why the health of cancer patients is never the same again for the rest of their lives because the damaging effect includes the cells of the immune system – the major target of Archontic medicine, food and biotechnology. Once the immune system is weakened the body is open to attacks from all and sundry that it would otherwise deal with. Study co-author Peter Nelson said: 'WNT16B, when secreted, would interact with nearby tumour cells and cause them to grow, invade, and importantly, resist subsequent therapy ... Our results indicate that damage responses in benign cells ... may directly contribute to enhanced tumour

growth kinetics.' Dr Raghu Kalluri, head of the Matrix Biology Division at Beth Israel Deaconess Medical Center in Boston, was a co-author of a study published in 2012 in the journal *Cancer Cell* which found that cancer drugs have the same effect. He said: 'Whatever manipulations we're doing to tumours can inadvertently do something to increase the tumour numbers to become more metastatic, which is what kills patients at the end of the day.' Okay, a very deep breath and a look at the cold facts: Not only are cures for cancer suppressed and kept under lock and key; not only are independently-discovered treatments targeted and their practitioners harassed and even jailed by government agencies serving Big Pharma; not only do chemotherapy and drugs not cure cancer ... they can help it grow faster!! But if you are seeking to advance the Archontic agenda for humankind isn't all this exactly what you want? Big Pharma 'medicine': cut 'em; drug 'em; poison 'em; irradiate 'em. There, feeling better?

If chemo doesn't kill them – try radiation

The other mainstream 'treatment' for cancer is radiation and what is a major cause of cancer? *Radiation*. In this way mammograms give more women breast cancer than they ever identify. Why wouldn't they when you are irradiating such a sensitive part of the body? Along list of published studies have highlighted the dangers of

mammograms and the way they can cause cancer and even their accuracy in detecting cancer makes them irrelevant with up to 70 percent of 'cancers' they detect turning out not to be cancers at all. This has made more women very dubious about being dosed with radiation for no good reason and what is the response of the 'health' companies? Are they recommending that women don't have mammograms? Oh no, this is Big Pharma we are talking about. They are offering women $25 gift cards if they have them! Published research has suggested that perhaps as many as 25,000 people in America develop cancer every year from medical radiation exposure from the gathering technology. Once the only source was X-rays but now we have computed tomography (CT), positron emission tomography (PET) and magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) dosing people with cumulatively-deadly and DNA-damaging radiation and there is no question that the technology is endlessly used when not necessary just to add it to the patient's bill to make a profit on the machines. CT scans for adults and children have soared and Dr Jahan Fahimi, an emergency physician at the University of California, San Francisco, told *Reuters Health* how figures revealed that '... for every six or seven kids that go to the ER for bellyache, one is going to get a CT scan'. This is often done for money with scans costing hundreds of dollars a time and performed more frequently on insured patients.

No, surely not. Dr Fahimi said: ‘I tell my patients that the CT scan I do today has a chance of causing cancer at some point down the road. That risk may be one in 500, it may be one in 1,000, but it’s not zero.’ Returning to breast cancer and its treatment ... researchers at Duke University in North Carolina scanned the records of 112,154 women diagnosed with breast cancer between 1994 and 2004 and found that those who chose not to have a mastectomy had a better chance of survival. Research in Britain revealed that thousands of women are being given aggressive and extreme cancer treatments when they are not justified by the condition and we now have women having their breasts and other body parts removed when there is nothing wrong with them because doctors have told them they have a ‘cancer gene’ that is likely to give them cancer. In fact, this ‘cancer gene’ and this or that gene propaganda is not true. The healing genius that is my friend Mike Lambert at the Shen Clinic on the Isle of Wight points out that a large number of genes need to work in unison to cause cancer. Two of the ‘cancer gene’ mutilators are actress Angelina Jolie, who had a double mastectomy, and 24-year-old Miss America contestant Allyn Rose who announced in early 2013 that she planned to have both breasts removed because her mother died of breast cancer. She said that her father had persuaded her to have the operation presumably after he had his own

brain removed. Rose said that when her father suggested the mastectomy at the age of only 18 she had told him: 'Dad I'm not going to do that. I like the body I have.' She said he then got serious and said: 'Well then you're going to end up dead like your mom.' How did he know that? *Doctors* told him. What a pillock. Even worse, Allyn Rose was being used by the health abuse industry to encourage other women to do the same. Patricia Greenberg, Director of Cancer Prevention at the Jonsson Comprehensive Cancer Center in Los Angeles, said that 'preventive surgery' was a "very reasonable" choice for someone with Rose's family history and a genetic predisposition.' Did I mention that the world is mad? Once again, not only are they giving women less chance of survival by resorting to surgery when they have cancer they are wheeling them into operating theatres to be mutilated as a 'precaution' when they are perfectly fine. *Ahhhhhhhhhh!!!!!* The system is insane and it is *meant* to be, but it only gets its way because so many people are equally insane and programmed to be. Here we come back to the manipulation of perception to believe in all-knowing 'experts' – the policy promoted by famed Rothschild Zionist propagandist Edward Bernays. He clearly didn't take his own advice, however, because he lived to be 103. People tend to construct their sense of reality from what 'scientists' say and their health or illness from what doctors say with both underpinned by

what ‘journalists’ say (repeat). This can be, and usually is, a fatal naïvety. I saw a quote that said: ‘Social engineering – the clever manipulation of the natural human tendency to trust.’ That is bang on the nail. I have known so many people with cancer who have refused to even consider an alternative route to health and instead have devastated their bodies with chemotherapy and radiation and then ... died. The program goes so deep that it believes those in authority must know what they are doing or they wouldn’t be in authority. How can anyone else know what they are talking about when they haven’t even been to medical school or got their licence or been to university? Babes in arms so often become babes in cemeteries because their default position is to look for protection from the mummy and daddy state. But the state isn’t a mummy or daddy. It is a demonic monster with demonic intent.

Culling the kids

Children are often traumatised while still in the mother’s womb by the mother’s mental and emotional state and experience. Then immense trauma comes with the Big Pharma hospital birth process which is designed to create distortion and perception blindness in mind, body and energy field. This is what trauma can do to people and it starts with the often drug-dosed brutality that we call ‘being born’. American researcher Jeanice Barcelo

has done a great deal of work on this and her website is called BirthofaNewEarth.com. Once a child is through the trauma of birth the poisoning of mind and body through Big Pharma vaccines begins. You'll find background detail, figures and facts about vaccinations in my other books and I am only covering the subject at this point to place it in context with the goals, aspirations and methods of the Archontic system of human suppression and control. Vaccinations should be filed under Giant Hoax along with fluoride in drinking water, genetically-modified food, human-caused climate change and all the other usual suspects. The human immune system is perfectly fine by itself, thank-you, and all it needs is the nutrition and lifestyle that allows it to perform most effectively. What it doesn't need while it is still developing in the first two years of life is to be overwhelmed by a chemical shit storm that means that the immune system will never be what it could have been because of the impact of this before it is fully-formed. We are now talking about 25 to 30 vaccinations before the age of two (and increasing all the time) and even more to age six and the teenage years (Fig 529). It was reported in 2013 that GlaxoSmithKline (GSK), which pleaded guilty to the largest drug industry scandal in recorded history, was working with an Indian pharmaceutical company to develop a *six-in-one* for polio, diphtheria, tetanus, whooping cough, hepatitis B,

and Haemophilus influenzae type B in a single dose for the poorest and weakest people. Can you imagine what that tidal wave of toxic shite will do to them in one go? These vaccines contain: Aluminum – which causes dementia and Alzheimer's disease; Antibiotics – too many makes you resistant them and they have other damaging effects; Formaldehyde – a highly-toxic chemical that can cause cancer (including myeloid leukemia), damage the brain and nervous system, and cause blindness and seizures; Monosodium Glutamate (MSG) – a brain toxin that attacks neurons and can be fatal. It is outrageously used as a flavour enhancer in packaged tasteless crap which somehow becomes known as 'food'; Thimerosal – lethally-toxic methyl mercury that can devastate the nervous system. We are told that mercury is a deadly poison, which it is, and then they put it in vaccinations for children and adults (Fig 530). An independent review of child vaccines by the nonprofit US National Vaccine Information Center found that many contain aborted human foetal and altered DNA material, and genetically-modified human blood protein (albumin). This brings me to two of the prime goals of vaccines – to cull the population by damaging the immune system and mutate human genetics to create the purpose-built moronic human slave. Look around, they are already well on the way to getting there. DNA-mutating ingredients in vaccines and drugs have to be

lined up alongside genetically-modified (GM/GMO) crops and food and genetically-mutating electromagnetic pollution – not least from cell phones – to see the multi-faceted war on human DNA and genetic function. In fact, they are now mixing vaccines and GMO with the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) approving a genetically-modified flu vaccine. Mike Adams at Naturalnews.com wrote:



Figure 529: Welcome to Planet Earth – you'll like it here.



Figure 530: Get your flu shot or you might not get flu or have your immune system damaged for life.

A new vaccine for influenza has hit the market, and it is the first ever to contain genetically-modified (GM) proteins derived from insect cells. According to reports, the U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) recently approved the vaccine, known as Flublok, which contains recombinant DNA technology and an insect virus known as baculovirus that is purported to help facilitate the more rapid production of vaccines.

According to Flublok's package insert, the vaccine is trivalent, which means it contains GM proteins from three different flu strains. The vaccine's manufacturer, Protein Sciences Corporation (PSC),

explains that Flublok is produced by extracting cells from the fall armyworm, a type of caterpillar, and genetically altering them to produce large amounts of hemagglutinin, a flu virus protein that enables the flu virus itself to enter the body quickly.

Flublok and another called Flucelvax, which is made with cells from dog kidneys, were developed with a $1 billion grant from the US Department of Health and Human Services (taxpayers). Billions and billions in profits are not enough and the taxpayers whose immune systems they are devastating have to pay for the source of that to be developed. Two participants died during trials for Flublok according to vaccine's package insert by its manufacturer, the Protein Sciences Corporation. The serious nerve disease Guillain-Barre Syndrome (GSB) is also listed as a potential side effect: 'If Guillain-Barre Syndrome (GBS) has occurred within six weeks of receipt of a prior influenza vaccine, the decision to give Flublock should be based on careful consideration of the potential benefits and risks.' What the fuck does that mean? If the first shot resulted in Guillain-Barre Syndrome careful consideration should be given on whether to have another one? Yeah, go on, stick it in, let's see what I get this time. *Jeeez*. It is claimed by vaccine promoters that they do not contain mercury, but here is a quote from the website of the US Government

Centers for Disease Control and Prevention: 'Thimerosal is a mercury-containing preservative that is added to vials of vaccine that contain more than one dose to prevent contamination and growth of potentially harmful bacteria.' A United Nations treaty bans the use of mercury in products like batteries, lamps, switches, skin-lightening cosmetics, pesticides and thermometers by 2020 because it is so dangerous, but the treaty makes exceptions for mercury use ... for military and civil protection, products with no mercury-free alternative, products used in religious or traditional practices and *vaccines containing thimerosal, the ethyl mercury preservative*. Now if this exemption was only sheer stupidity it would be a jaw-dropper, but mercury is being left in vaccines to specifically target human health and brain function especially in children who are more susceptible. This was staggeringly supported by the American Academy of Pediatrics (AAP) which endorsed the WHO's ludicrous *con*-clusion that thimerosal should not be considered a dangerous source of mercury. Dr Walter Orenstein, a member of the AAP Committee on Infectious Diseases, said that keeping thimerosal in vaccines was essential 'mostly for humanitarian reasons' – because vaccines without it would cost too much for developing countries. 'For American parents, this is more looking at the world and our role and responsibility in protecting the children of the world than

it is a direct impact', he said. 'We need this exception because thimerosal is so vital for protecting children.' I have heard some bollocks in my life, but my goodness that's right up there. Mercury researcher Dr I M Trakhtenberg wrote in *Chronic Effects of Mercury on Organisms:*

> Chronic mercury exposure is also a threat to our health and makes us especially vulnerable to flu infections. It has been shown that prolonged exposure of mammals (white mice) to low mercury concentrations (0.008-0.02mg/m3) leads to a significant increase in the susceptibility of mice to pathological influenza virus strains.
>
> This is shown by a more severe course of infection. In the experimental group more mice died (86-90.3%) than in the unexposed animals (60.2-68%), additionally the experimental group died more quickly. The significant difference was in the appearance and degree of pneumonia in the effected animals.

We have seen the Archontic inversion in which you treat people for cancer with chemotherapy which helps cancer to survive and grow and here you vaccinate people for flu with a substance that makes it more likely they will get the flu and in a more extreme form at that.

This would explain why there is so much flu among the vaccinated despite the flu shots and why a report from the US Centers for Disease Control revealed that 91 percent of people over 65 who had the flu vaccine still ended up getting the flu. So the flu shot doesn't stop you getting the flu? No. So why do you have it every year? Er, well, they say 'get your flu shot'. Health journalist Mike Adams wrote during the 2013 flu season:

> Untold thousands of people from nearly all 50 U.S. states have continued to flood hospital emergency rooms in recent weeks due to widespread outbreaks of flu-like symptoms. And because many of these people have already been vaccinated for the flu this season, the U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) is basically having to admit that the flu shot is not nearly as effective as we have all been told it is -- but be sure to get it anyway (they continually say).
>
> As reported by CBS News, the most recent statistics show that at least 24 states and New York City are experiencing 'high activity of influenza-like illness,' and another 16 states are reporting moderate activity, despite the warmer-than-normal winter in many places throughout the country. And since it is so early into the so-called 'flu season', officials are scrambling to make sense of the situation,

especially as it is becoming painfully obvious that flu shots simply do not work.

Not only that they are also dangerous to health. The combined influenza vaccine, which contains the mercury-based preservative Thimerosal, was encouraged for pregnant women, but an investigation in *Human and Environmental Toxicology* revealed that after the mass immunisation of the duel vaccine miscarriages and stillbirths soared by an incredible *4,250 percent* among vaccinated pregnant women. The number and type of vaccines are increasing as new reasons to vaccinate are invented on the most spurious 'evidence' with the aim of producing still more money for Big Pharma and still more toxicity and damaged immune systems and DNA for the target population. Dr Jay Lieberman of the Centers for Disease Control is reported to have made a presentation about thimerosal which ignored data about its dangers and while having connections to Big Pharma companies that use thimerosal in their products. This is a clear conflict of interest, but this is how Big Pharma works the world over.

The system stinks

Dr Maurice Hilleman (1919-2005) developed nearly 40 vaccines for Merck and was a member of the US National Academy of Sciences, the Institute of Medicine, the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and the

American Philosophical Society. He was also given a special lifetime achievement award from the World Health Organization. Yes, that's how horrible his work must have been. Hilleman said in an interview later in life that vaccines given to Americans were contaminated with leukaemia and cancer viruses. Asked why the public had not been told he said: 'Obviously you don't go out [and tell the public], this is a scientific affair within the scientific community.' No, it's not. It is an 'affair' about dead children and dead parents and others and the suffering of millions, but this is the Archontic mentality that we are dealing with. Software would have more heart and decency than these people and they are indeed demented. I have been told that vaccines also have time-release diseases encoded to activate later in life. Cancer in children has soared since vaccines were introduced and it is not a brain teaser to see why. Dr Lucija Tomljenovic from the Neural Dynamics Research Group at the University of British Columbia in Vancouver, Canada, published an explosive exposé of British vaccine corruption called 'The vaccination policy and the Code of Practice of the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation (JCVI): are they at odds?' The 2013 paper was based on official documents obtained through the Freedom of Information Act and revealed how the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation (JCVI), which advises the British

Government on vaccine policy, had major ties to Big Pharma (of course, par for the course all over the world) and had suppressed evidence and lied about vaccine dangers and anything that presented them in their true light. Big Pharma own the agencies that decide state drug and vaccine policy and those that are supposed to protect the public from such dangers and corruption. Dr Tomljenovic said in her report that vaccination is a medical intervention and should be carried out with the full consent of those who are being subjected to it. This required an objective disclosure of the known or foreseeable risks and benefits and, where applicable, a description of alternative courses of treatment. Dr Tomljenovic said that in cases where children and infants were involved full consent with regard to vaccination should be given by the parents. She went on:

> Deliberately concealing information from the parents for the sole purpose of getting them to comply with an 'official' vaccination schedule could thus be considered as a form of ethical violation or misconduct. Official documents obtained from the UK Department of Health (DH) and the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation (JCVI) reveal that the British health authorities have been engaging in such practice for the last 30 years, apparently for the sole purpose of protecting the

national vaccination program [Big Pharma and the Archontic agenda].

Here I present the documentation which appears to show that the JCVI made continuous efforts to withhold critical data on severe adverse reactions and contraindications to vaccinations to both parents and health practitioners in order to reach overall vaccination rates which they deemed were necessary for 'herd immunity', a concept which with regards to vaccination, and contrary to prevalent beliefs, does not rest on solid scientific evidence as will be explained.

As a result of such vaccination policy promoted by the JCVI and the DH, many children have been vaccinated without their parents being disclosed the critical information about demonstrated risks of serious adverse reactions, one that the JCVI appeared to have been fully aware of. It would also appear that, by withholding this information, the JCVI/DH neglected the right of individuals to make an informed consent concerning vaccination.

By doing so, the JCVI/DH may have violated not only International Guidelines for Medical Ethics (i.e., Helsinki Declaration and the International Code of Medical Ethics) but also, their own Code of Practice.

I have highlighted corruption in the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation in previous books and here is Dr Tomljenovic confirming this from official documents; but then Big Pharma and corruption are like hands and wet paint – wherever one touches you find the other. Dr Tomljenovic said that the transcripts of JCVI meetings also confirmed that some of the Committee members had extensive ties to pharmaceutical companies and that the JCVI frequently cooperated with vaccine manufacturers on strategies aimed at boosting vaccine uptake. Some of the meetings at which such controversial items were discussed were not intended to be publicly available and they were only released later through the Freedom of Information Act (FOI). She said that these particular meetings are denoted in the transcripts as 'commercial in confidence' and reveal a clear and disturbing lack of transparency. Some of the information was removed from the text (including names of the participants) before being released through the Freedom of Information section of the JCVI website. None of this is a one-off or specific to the UK or even vaccines – the same happens worldwide with Big Pharma drugs in general. Dr Tomljenovic's list of conclusions equally applies everywhere in the same way:

1) Instead of reacting appropriately by re-examining

existing vaccination policies when safety concerns over specific vaccines were identified by their own investigations, the JCVI either a) took no action, b) skewed or selectively removed unfavourable safety data from public reports and c) made intensive efforts to reassure both the public and the authorities in the safety of respective vaccines.

2) [The JCVI] significantly restricted contraindication to vaccination criteria in order to increase vaccination rates despite outstanding and unresolved safety issues.

3) On multiple occasions [it was] requested from vaccine manufacturers to make specific amendments to their data sheets, when these were in conflict with JCVI's official advices on immunisations.

4) Persistently relied on methodologically dubious studies, while dismissing independent research, to promote vaccine policies.

5) Persistently and categorically downplayed safety concerns while over-inflating vaccine benefits.

6) Promoted and elaborated a plan for introducing new vaccines of questionable efficacy and safety into the routine paediatric schedule, on the assumption that the licenses would eventually be granted.

7) Actively discouraged research on vaccine safety

issues.

8) Deliberately took advantage of parents' trust and lack of relevant knowledge on vaccinations in order to promote a scientifically unsupported immunisation program which could put certain children at risk of severe long-term neurological damage.

So why do they do this? (a) money; (b) they don't give a shit about anyone but themselves; (c) those in the shadows who orchestrate this deceit and corruption know exactly why they want the world's children vaccinated – to ensure a lifetime of profitable disease, block them off from the greater reality and cull the population by targeting the immune system from the earliest age. Who is one of the leading global advocates and funders of all this despite the stark evidence of what vaccines do? Bill Gates – with his missus in tow (Fig 531). Gates calls it 'God's work'. Well, the Saturn god, maybe. Dr Tomljenovic has become a very vocal critic of vaccination disinformation along with her colleague, neuroscientist Christopher Shaw. These are some other points Dr Tomljenovic makes about vaccine safety:



Figure 531: Gates saving the children.

• Aluminium can break through the blood-brain barrier which protects the brain from toxicity and therefore poison the brain. Aluminium can stay in the body for eight to ten years and throughout that time it is causing over-stimulation of the immune system which is constantly responding to its presence. This can lead to a series of auto-immune diseases.

• Most vaccine studies are sponsored by Big Pharma and vaccine trials only use healthy people and not those with auto-immune problems, allergies and so on while saying that they are safe

for everyone. How can this be in any way credible when you are not testing them against all possibilities?

• Most vaccine ill-effects are never recorded and are often explained away without linking them to vaccines. This means that only between one and ten percent of vaccine reactions are reported. Gardasil and Cervarix, the cervical cancer 'prevention' vaccines given to young girls which have caused thousands of adverse reactions, some fatal, have not been proved to work as a cancer preventer or be necessary at all.

You can hear an excellent interview with Dr Tomljenovic by typing these words into YouTube: 'The Vaccine Myth: An Issue of Trust'. American health campaigner Dr Joseph Mercola said of Gardasil:

> I think it's important to remember history when it comes to vaccines, especially in light of current developments. For starters, the HPV vaccine Gardasil, which is being vigorously pushed on unsuspecting young girls and women to theoretically guard against cervical cancer, still has never been proven to actually prevent cancer.
>
> On the contrary, evidence suggests that under certain circumstances the vaccine increases your

risk of precancerous lesions by nearly 45 percent, and an ever increasing number of girls are being seriously injured by this unnecessary vaccine. As of December 13, 2010, 20,915 adverse reactions had been reported in the United States alone, including 89 deaths, 297 miscarriages or stillbirths, and 370 reports of abnormal pap smears post vaccination.

Making matters worse, as of 2009 the US FDA approved Gardasil for use on young boys as well, and the first male death has also been reported. In September of last year, a young boy died just eight days after being vaccinated with Gardasil.

The madness just goes on. Now there are calls to give the same vaccines to boys in the UK to 'protect them from throat cancer'. They are already doing this in Australia and the US Centers for Disease Control are recommending the same. But of course they are – why would they not when they are only agents of Big Pharma? I can hear the kids' immune systems screaming for mercy at the very thought of this insanity. Australian Health Minister Tanya Plibersek said of agreeing to inflict Gardasil on boys: 'It's a very exciting journey, an Australian invention, a world-first vaccine for women and now a world-first vaccine for young men.' Those words are going to stick in her throat for life eventually. The morons in government worldwide are

extraordinary in both number and depth of moronity. Is there such a word as moronity? If there isn't, there should be. We need it.

Poison your child – it's the law

The campaign of misinformation, intimidation and demonisation of parents who refuse to vaccinate (poison) their children is leading to mandatory vaccinations and not only for children either. The state is insisting that you poison your children and yourself – or else; and that you severely damage the immune systems of your children and yourself – or else. I say again: what a definition of tyranny. Archontic inversion means that parents resisting the Big Pharma fascists are portrayed as child abusers because they refuse to allow their children to be vaccinated or put through the deadly and useless nightmare of chemotherapy. Parents are increasingly being made to do so by a programmed and corrupt judiciary that takes its 'values' from equally programmed and corrupt 'medical experts'. The Archontic networks won't take no for an answer unless we make them because choice leaves people able to say no to their mind and body being blitzed by toxins. Medical staff are already being fired for refusing to have a flu vaccination that includes mercury; aluminium; Phenol (carbolic acid); Betapropiolactone, a disinfectant; Ethylene glycol (antifreeze); Triton X-100, a detergent;

Sodium phosphate; Octoxinol 9, a vaginal spermicide; and Nonoxynol which is used to treat sexually-transmitted disease. They are not giving people a choice whether or not to have that lot injected in their bodies if they want to keep their job? That is sheer fascism. In one of the most laughable justifications for this Kathleen McManus, a Medical Center chief operating officer, said that officials had decided to make the shots mandatory because voluntary compliance has never topped 65 percent. Oh, so if you all agree to do it won't be mandatory, but if you don't it will be. But here's the line ... 'The people we serve here are very sick and I will not put a patient at risk.' Words have no meaning. This no vaccine-no job policy extends in the UK to doctors, nurses, firefighters, police and prison officers, forensic scientists and refuse collectors with the hepatitis B vaccine mandatory for such employment. It is claimed that this is needed to protect them from infected blood, but try telling that to the 200 from those professions reported in the London *Daily Express* to be suffering from serious physical and mental health problems as a result of the multiple vaccinations with 60 percent of sufferers now disabled. Some US states have sought to further limit rights for parents to opt out of vaccinations for their children including New Jersey through a bill proposed by Majority Leader Loretta Weinberg (Rothschild Zionist). The Home School Legal Defense

Association took on the case of a Pennsylvania couple after their new-born baby daughter was forcibly taken by police and staff and given a hepatitis B vaccination against the will of the parents. The mother who had just given birth was escorted from the hospital by police. This is the arena that the world is sleepwalking into. Politicians are constantly batting for Big Pharma in return for the millions of dollars given by the industry in political donations with Obama a major recipient. No surprise, then, that the tyranny known as Obamacare is incredibly profitable for the pharmaceutical industry and removes choice by making it compulsory for everyone to have medical (Big Pharma) insurance with the already financially-desperate facing fines from the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) if they don't buy insurance. The IRS has said that by 2016 insurance will cost families of four and five a minimum of $20,000 a year. Obamacare has been promoted as giving healthcare to everyone, but it is just another ruse to transfer enormous sums from people and government (taxpayers) to health insurance corporations. Obama is so crooked it is a wonder he can walk straight. Here are just a few headlines from stories that I have in my research file which I have collected in a few months. It is worth reading them to get a feel for the true picture about Big Pharma drugs and vaccines and government complicity worldwide in this abuse of the human family:

800 More Children Permanently Harmed by Vaccines; Baby Girl Dies Hours After Getting Five Vaccinations; Survey: Vaccinated Children Five Times More Prone to Disease than Unvaccinated; Swine flu vaccines cause 17-fold increase in narcolepsy [chronic brain disorder affecting sleep]; Study: 97 Percent of Children Affected by 2009 Mumps Outbreak Were Vaccinated; Epidemiologist Confirms Serious Outbreak of Chicken Pox, 97 Percent Were Vaccinated; Fatal Auto-Immune Disorder Caused By Hepatitis B Vaccine; New Study: Infants Receiving the Most Vaccines are the Most Likely to Be Hospital; Vaccinated Children Have Up to 500% More Disease Than Unvaccinated Children; Insight: Evidence grows for narcolepsy link to GSK swine flu shot; Swine Flu Jab Linked to Sleep Disorder: Fears One Million Children Received Jab That Can Increase Risk of Narcolepsy; Study Suggests Chicken Pox Vaccine Responsible for Triggering Nationwide Shingles Epidemic; Shaken Baby Syndrome Often Just a Cover Story for Children Who Are Brain Damaged By Vaccines; 160,000 Flu Shots Recalled: Particles Seen Floating in Vials; Future Flu Shots Made From Dog and Insect Cells?; Seasonal flu vaccinations across Australia for children under five have been suspended after 23 children in Western Australia were admitted to hospital with convulsions following their injections; Minimum of 40 Children Paralyzed After New Meningitis Vaccine; Vaccine Bombshell: Leaked

Confidential Document Exposes 36 Infants Dead After This Vaccine; Multiple Vaccine Doses Have Resulted in up to 145,000 Child Deaths in Past 20 Years; Federal Court Admits Hepatitis B Vaccine Caused Fatal Auto-Immune Disorder; Studies Find Flu Shots Can Harm Your Heart, Infant And Fetus; Neurological Disorder MMF Found to Be Caused by Vaccines: Scientific Proof; New Study Verifies Mercury In Flu Shots Is Toxic; Flu Epidemic Strikes Millions of Americans Already Vaccinated Against the Flu; Neurotoxic Flu Drug Approved for Use on Infants; Foreign DNA, Other Substances from Vaccinations Found in Sick, Disabled and Dying; Gardasil HPV Vaccines Found Contaminated with Recombinant DNA; 30 Stunning Facts They Don't Want You to Know About Gardasil and HPV Vaccines; More Vaccines Please; We're British!; Chief executive of GAVI [funded by Bill Gates] wants to 'immunize every kid on earth'; Indiana hospital fires eight veteran nurses because they refused to take flu shot for religious reasons; Colorado Healthcare Workers to be Fired if They Refuse Mandatory Flu Shots; Nurses Are Losing Faith In Vaccines, Becoming Distrustful of Health Authorities; FDA Approves Experimental Tuberculosis Treatment that Carries Increased Risk of Death; Antidepressants Celexa, Lexapro Tied to Irregular Heartbeat: Study; Canada, Switzerland Cave to Company Pressures by Lifting Ban on Dangerous Novart; Confirmed Again:

Statin Drugs Calcify The Coronary Arteries; Trying to Force Everyone on Statins & Where Big Pharma Can Shove Them; Give statins to all over-50s: Even the healthy should take heart drug, says British expert; The Antidepressant Scandal – Where Is The Outrage?; Want A Chemical Lobotomy? Take Antidepressants!; How Kids Are Getting Hooked on Pills for Life; ADHD Drugs Prescribed to 'All Academically Struggling' Children; WHO Urges People to Reveal Depression, Goal is to Pump Up Big Pharma Medication; Out of Control Medicine: Psychoactive Drugs the Preferred Treatment for Bullying; Antidepressant drugs are murdering babies before they're even born: SSRIs cause; Why Psychiatry and Big Government are in a Pornographic Embrace; AIDS-Like Disease Mysteriously Appears Where Merck Conducted Vaccine Trials; FDA scandal: board members with drug maker ties voted to approve drug that's killing women; FDA: Drug Companies Faked Thousands of Drug Documents; Dangerous Banned Vaccine Repackaged and Given New Name; Drug Giants Fined $11 Billion for Criminal Wrongdoing; Big Pharma to Start Charging $1 Million Per Patient for Gene Therapy Drugs; Big Pharma's profiteering has reached the breaking point: 45 percent of Americans can no longer afford prescriptions; Big Pharma Continues Drug Experiments in Underdeveloped Nations for Profit; Big Pharma Wants You on Pills and Shots For Life; The

Drugs Don't Work: a Modern Medical Scandal.

What is happening is sheer madness. The British Health Protection Agency (HPA) has even called for babies to be inoculated against whooping cough at birth because of an epidemic but what they don't say is that the epidemic is happening to *vaccinated children*. Oh, the vaccine obviously doesn't work if we give it at two months so we'll give it at birth – that will fix it. The UK *Guardian* reported:

> The Health Protection Agency (HPA) has asked the government's vaccination advisers to look at a number of options including immunising newborns. The [whooping cough] vaccination is usually given to babies at two, three and four months as part of a five-in-one dose, which also covers tetanus, polio, diphtheria and Haemophilus influenzae type B. A booster is given before children start school.
>
> The government's joint committee on vaccination and immunisation [the infamous JCVI] is also looking at whether to immunise pregnant women and the families of newborns and offer boosters for teenagers. It has recommended the inoculation of healthcare workers in close contact with babies.

Five-in-one dose?? What?? It is immune system homicide. But when people challenge the insanity of the

system turns its fire on them in unison – doctors, medical associations, government agencies, politicians, Big Pharma and media. Dr Andrew Wakefield, a Canadian-trained gastroenterologist, was vilified and eventually struck off by the General Medical Council (GMC) after rightly making a connection between mercury in vaccines and autism which has soared in unison with mercury in vaccines. The GMC trumped up a spurious 'professional misconduct' charge as an excuse to do the bidding of its Big Pharma masters who would have been desperate to avoid the exposure of their health-destroying vaccines and all the Big Pharma-destroying law suits that would follow. Wakefield questioned the impact of the combined measles, mumps and rubella vaccine, or 'MMR' in terms of both autism and bowel problems and only the corrupt or idiotic could fail to see the connection between mercury in vaccines and autism. Dr Rashid Buttar told the Congressional Reform and Oversight Hearing Subcommittee on Wellness and Human Rights about his amazing results from treating autism simply by removing mercury from children's bodies. His own son, Abi, made a full recovery from autism after mercury detoxification. Dr Bob Nash, chairman of the American Board of Clinical Metal Toxicology, said: 'When 31 children recover from a devastating disease by a simple transdermal treatment that detoxifies metals, then

common sense dictates that perhaps metals are involved.' Not to the Big Pharma cabal it doesn't. They know about the link, but they just don't want the public to know. Instead the UK Advertising Standards Authority (ASA) ordered the website *BabyJabs.co.uk* to remove information that quoted evidence of a link between vaccines and autism including that by Dr Wakefield. The ASA is the 'self-regulatory organisation of the UK advertising industry' – an industry that attracts enormous sums of money from Big Pharma advertising. 'Scientists' in the US and UK are also using a computerised global monitoring system which can track all social media activity challenging or questioning the vaccine lies and report this to the authorities. Who has provided the funding? The *Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation*. This man needs to have the spotlight turned on him big-time. But while all this denial and cover-up goes on about the link between vaccines and autism, families are being paid millions in compensation after children develop autism in the wake of vaccinations. The US Federal Vaccine Injury Compensation Program (an arm of the cover-up) awarded millions to two children in January 2013 who developed vaccine-related autism, but at the same time it refused to admit that vaccines cause autism because then the floodgates would open. Both of these cases were 'unpublished' to keep the contents of medical records and other evidence from public scrutiny.

The evitable happened in 2013 when it was announced that a vaccine had been developed for symptoms associated with, yes ... *autism*. Andrew Wakefield was further vilified in early 2013 when an alleged measles 'epidemic' broke out in Wales and was blamed on children not being immunised with the MMR because of Wakefield's 'scaremongering'. We were told that approaching a thousand cases had been confirmed and frightened parents queued to have their children vaccinated with the MMR including many who had refused it before. I heard idiots in the media condemning Wakefield for what had happened and fear was being promoted at every opportunity. But when the figures were officially published it was revealed that the cases were a fraction of what had been claimed in terms of laboratory confirmations. Measles had been misdiagnosed by an astonishing margin – by up to 18,200 percent according to one analysis. What about the vaccinated children that still got measles? What about the nonvaccinated children that didn't? These were questions not asked by the mainstream media because that was far too complicated for them – best just to bash Wakefield and repeat the government line. The idiots at the UK *Telegraph* newspapers launched a campaign in the wake of the engineered panic in Wales to allow childcare and preschool centres to ban unvaccinated children under a 'no jab, no play' policy. Is there a vaccine for

ignorance and stupidity? If so, contact *Telegraph* newspapers immediately. Another Big Pharma weapon in the drug-vaccine cover-up is the draconian British libel laws. Henrik Thomsen from Copenhagen University Hospital, one of Europe's leading radiologists, was sued for defamation by GE Healthcare, a subsidiary of General Electric, for what he said about the drug, Omniscan. Thomsen and other doctors could not understand why 20 kidney patients who had been given routine scans then developed nephrogenic systemic fibrosis (NSF). This makes the skin swell, thicken and tighten. One person died and others were confined to wheelchairs. It was later confirmed that the apparent common denominator was that all were given Omniscan to enhance the images produced by the scan. The Medicines and Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency confirmed that there had been 20 cases of nephrogenic systemic fibrosis in the UK after patients were given Omniscan and five people had died. Henrik Thomsen now refuses to speak about the subject in the UK after being issued with a libel writ for what he said about the drug. Another ruse to overcome the now greater parental awareness about the dangers of vaccines is to allow children as young as 12 to decide for themselves if they want to be vaccinated irrespective of what their parents think. Legislation has been passed to this effect in California and something similar is being proposed for

Texas. Put all this madness and corruption together and you can see why the following is predicted in the next few decades and I feel they are being optimistic. This comes from the Agora-health website:

> • Cancer is set to claim twice as many lives by 2030 than it does today, according to official figures from the International Agency For Cancer Research.
> • Your odds of suffering a devastating heart attack or stroke have shortened to greater than 1-in-3, according to the British Heart Foundation.
> • Diabetes now affects over 220 million people globally and the consequences of high blood sugar kill 3.4 million every year – a figure which is set to double over the next fifteen years (source: World Health Organization)
> • By 2030, a new case of dementia will be diagnosed every four seconds, according once again to the World Health Organization.

This and so much more is the result of toxic food and drink, stressful lifestyle and useless medicine. What makes it even worse is that it is all planned and calculated for reasons that I will be documenting.

Crushing the alternative

When your aim is to poison, irradiate and destroy the immune systems of the target human population the last

thing you want is for alternatives to be available. You want all humans in your net, not only those that are solid-gold asleep. This is the reason for the ongoing assault by Archontic officialdom against alternative methods of healing, food supplements and fresh, organic, nonchemical food (Fig 532). A major global weapon in this war on alternatives to the Archontic corporations which dominate medicine and food is called Codex Alimentarius ('Food Code' or 'Food Book'). This is in the process of banning access to food supplements of adequate doses and quality that compensate for the loss of nutrients in our food and keep us protected from the diseases these madmen and women are concocting in their laboratories. They are using the smokescreen of 'harmonising' food and supplement laws and regulations across the world. You will notice the emergence of 'international law' and 'international treaties' and this is the Totalitarian Tiptoe building the web of global laws in preparation for a global government. Codex Alimentarius is a Rothschild-Rockefeller front for Big Pharma, Big Food and Big Biotech to destroy the opposition. It was established in the 1960s by the Nazi war criminals Hermann Schmitz and Fritz ter Meer. Schmitz was president of the Nazi chemical giant, IG Farben, and Fritz ter Meer was an executive. This was the same IG Farben that ran the concentration camp at Auschwitz and Ter Meer had the

phrase ‘Arbeit Macht Frei’ (‘Work Makes Free’) placed over the main gate at the camp (Fig 533). Fritz ter Meer was also employed by Bayer, an IG Farben company created by his father, and, like Schmitz, Ter Meer was jailed by the Nuremberg trials for war crimes. He served only four of his seven year sentence thanks to the intervention of his friend, Nelson Rockefeller, the four-times Governor of New York, and he was released to become supervisory board chairman of Bayer and to help launch Codex Alimentarius which is hijacking global food and supplement laws on behalf of the Big Pharma cartel that includes the constituent parts of IG Farben. The Codex Alimentarius Commission was officially established in 1963 by the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations and the World Health Organization. It is recognised by the World Trade Organization which gives Codex powers of enforcement. These are Archontic Rothschild-Rockefeller operations the lot of them. We have Rothschild-Rockefeller fronts establishing other Rothschild-Rockefeller fronts with no public oversight while the world looks on and the global concentration camp is built step-by-step, day-by-day as the inmates watch sport and game shows while they pop their pills. The table is systematically rigged against alternatives to Big Pharma and I know of people making cancer disappear after the system wrote them off, but they have to fly around the world dodging the authorities

to find safe havens where they can do their work of healing the sick. This is how corrupt and disgusting the system is, but then it is designed to mass kill people and medicate the minds of the just-about-living so you can see why those involved are so heartless and Archonticly callous and emotionless. The Court of Appeals in New York ruled that it is fine for Big Pharma representatives to promote drugs for what are termed 'off-label uses' – those used not approved by the Food and Drug Administration. Circuit Judge Denny Chin said: 'In the fields of medicine and public health, where information can save lives, it only furthers the public interest to ensure that decisions about the use of prescription drugs, including off-label usage, are intelligent and well-informed.' What by a drug rep only interested in the bottom line and peddling his potions? He is going to be intelligent and well-informed about the possible consequences of off-label uses? What bullshit, but Big Pharma gets virtually whatever it wants. Meanwhile, alternative practitioners can say virtually nothing about their non-pharmaceutical alternatives without facing prosecution, big fines and even jail. If any health benefits are claimed or discussed for foods or dietary supplements they are reclassified as drugs – yes, even fruits and such like – and become subject to an impossibly expensive approval process by the Food and Drug Administration. My close friend Mike Lambert at

the Shen Clinic on the Isle of Wight is doing fantastic work restoring the health of people that the system has tossed aside but *because* he is doing that the authorities do everything they can to stop him. This even includes the deeply corrupt Isle of Wight Council that forced him out of his premises in the most disgusting way for the personal ends of those who covertly control it. The contact details for the Shen Clinic are at the back of the book. I wrote about something called Salvestrols in an earlier book as a treatment for cancer, but in my view and experience these have been completely superseded now by the far more powerful and effective Resveratrol. This is not, however, just any Resveratrol, but the particular kind used and recommended by Mike Lambert. I have been taking them for a year together with something called Q10 (again not just any Q10, but Mike's recommended Q10) and my health has improved in fantastic leaps. No, I am not on any commission, not a cent. I just want others to have the benefits that I have had and those once with very serious and life-threatening diseases who were sent home to die by Big Pharma medicine. Studies carried out at universities in Germany, France and Asia support the potential qualities of this formula in certain types of cancer, cancer prevention, heart disease, and a whole host of other serious health conditions and concerns. Resveratrol-V, containing this formula, is available from Bio-

Continuum.com. Another scam by the FDA is to rule that a natural substance is a 'drug' and then award exclusive rights for its sale to a Big Pharma corporation. This is what happened to an extract from a South American tree known as dragon's blood. The FDA classed it as a drug with a wave of the pen and gave sole rights to Salix Pharmaceuticals to sell it through Napo Pharmaceuticals of San Francisco under the brand name Fulyzac to treat people with diarrhoea caused by HIV drugs. The same happened to the natural hormone pregnenolone which can help to prevent miscarriage. The FDA ordered that its widespread use be stopped and gave exclusive rights to KV Pharmaceutical who immediately increased the price by *15,000 percent*. This denied the benefit to a large number of mothers who could no longer afford it. What level of evil does it take to run the FDA? It is almost unimaginable. The FDA with its corruption and armed SWAT teams for added intimidation of its targets is nothing more than a fascist hit man in service for Big Pharma to destroy the opposition, steal nature and allow dangerous drugs and vaccines onto the market. It is worth watching a documentary about the systematic destruction of alternative health available on YouTube called *We Become Silent: The Last Days of Heath Freedom*. Funny, too, isn't it, that drugs that can kill you and put you spiritually to sleep are promoted and protected by the

authorities but psyche-opening drugs which, if used properly in safe conditions can show you the illusion, are banned. In fact, crazy of crazies, the federal government has banned the possession or manufacture of a list of mind-opening substances including Dimethyltryptamine, or DMT, the main active ingredient in ayahuasca, which is naturally produced (manufactured) by the *human brain*. Arrest that brain! This nonsense is designed to stop people using these substances to see through the illusion of the Matrix. The late great American comedian and deeper thinker, Bill Hicks, said: 'I think it's interesting the two drugs that are legal – alcohol and cigarettes, two drugs that do absolutely nothing for you at all – are legal, and the drugs that might open your mind up to realise how you're being fucked every day of your life? Those drugs are against the law. Coincidence?'

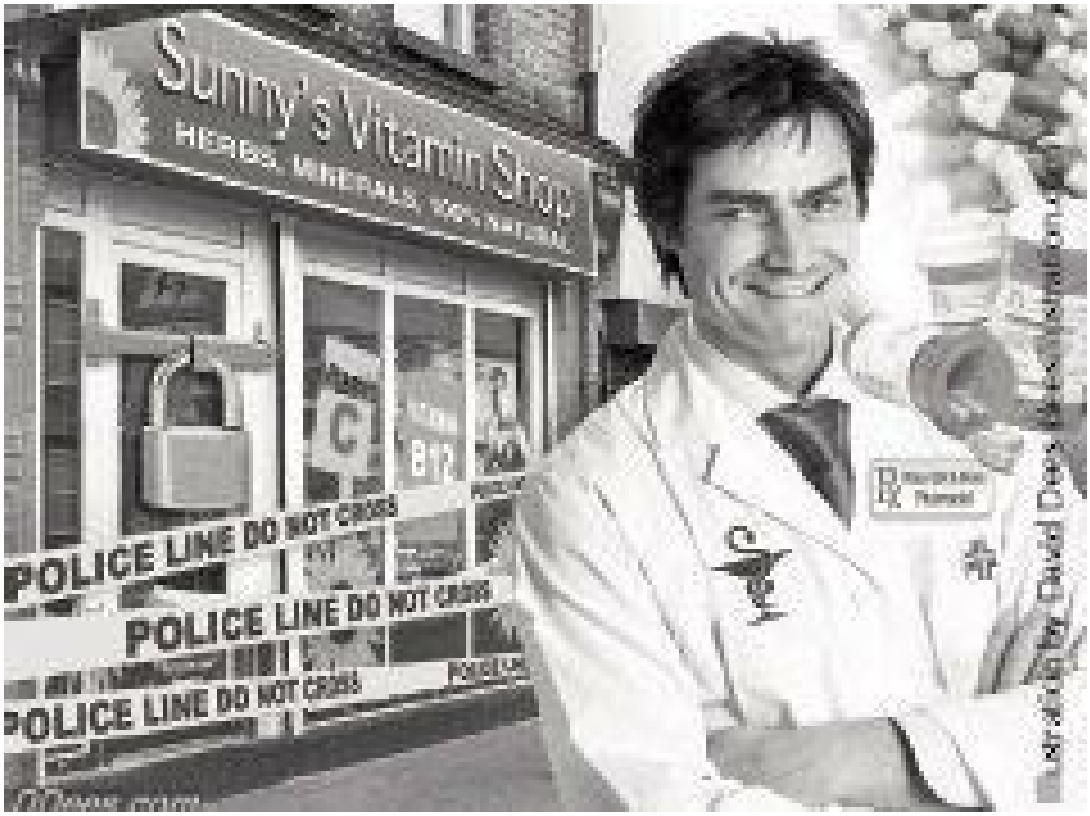


Figure 532: The Archontic network is seeking to destroy the remaining sources of nutrition and alternative health care.



Figure 533: Fritz ter Meer's contributions to humanity – concentration camps and Codex Alimentarius. But his friend Nelson Rockefeller thoroughly approved.

While I was writing this chapter the British Government's Chief Medical Officer, the system-trained, Big Pharma-trained Professor Dame Sally Davies, ventured the opinion that homeopathy is 'rubbish' and that its practitioners are 'peddlers'. This is no surprise because all government medical officers are Big Pharma groupies, but it is still a headshaker that a professor and 'Dame', no less, could be so bewildered, so utterly devoid of perception filters, that she can accuse anyone of 'peddling' when she gives her support to Big Pharma, the biggest and most profitable killing machine on Earth and far outperforming even the war industry in producing dead and maimed people. These, too, are casualties of war – the war on human health and human existence for billions. When did alternative forms of treatment ever generate a headline like this: 'Teenage girl wins $109 million payout after ibuprofen leaves her brain damaged, blind and causes 90 percent of her skin to fall off'? Professor Dame what's-her-name brings us full circle as a classic representative of the education-medical-science-lawyer-media programming machine. She thinks that homeopathy is 'rubbish' because she has no idea what the body is or how it works and so what homeopathy is actually doing. She is another arrogant academic educated to the point of idiocy, and the system is full of them because it sets out to make them so. The education system brings them all to a

certain level of programming – the base programming – and then off they go into their specialisation. Each specialisation of science, medicine, politics, law, media and so on supports the belief- systems of all the others because they have all been taught by the time they leave school and university that mainstream science, medicine, finance, law and authority knows best. This is, after all, where the 'experts' come from. All of these specialisations take their reality reference from all the others and so if parents are taken to court for not agreeing to have their child put through chemotherapy the judge will side with the doctors who 'know best'. All this is reported by the media which is largely just another specialisation of the same base program. This is why the mainstream media slavishly follows the party line of science, medicine, finance, law and authority in general and produces a stream of correspondents and 'experts', including doctors, who spew out the program 24/7. The BBC has a 'Medical Correspondent' called Fergus Walsh whom I have watched for years parroting the Big Pharma propaganda and establishment medical line while being ignorant about his subject. It turns out he is married to a former GP who now works in the pharmaceutical industry. I can't say that my spine stiffened with an electrical surge when I read that. If Fergus Walsh ever said anything on air that wasn't from the Big Pharma song sheet I would expect him to

implode immediately due to cellular shock. I wonder if there is a drug for that? Or a vaccine? Maybe his wife knows.



Figure 534: The frenzy of perception programming.

So this is the system of conditioning and preparation that moulds the minds of the overwhelmingly unknowing foot soldiers of the Perception Deception who, with their strings pulled secretly from the shadows, deluge the human population with a lifetime of propaganda and programming (Fig 534). This is done because the hidden masters well know that if you put bollocks in you will get bollocks out.



Archon Politics

There is only one good: knowledge; and one evil: ignorance.
Socrates

None of the system's specialisations or the system

itself could function without laws to impose their will, programming and propaganda. This is where another offspring of 'education' comes in that we call 'government'. This is the specialisation of all specialisations (apart from banking) in that it has the power to dictate the structure of human society, how the money is shared out (if the banks agree), how the young are 'educated' and who goes to war with whom.

Well, in theory. Governments are really just the up-front illusion to kid the people that they have a say in their own destiny and who governs them. Yes, governments are there to *govern* – 'To control the actions or behaviour of: To keep under control; restrain.' Words are important because they are vibrational information fields that tell you a great deal about the true meaning of a term or name. People have to be in denial that they are being manipulated for them to be manipulated most effectively and so the real power structure in the unseen has to be hidden by the illusory power structure in the seen. This is what is known as government and politics in general. Openly tyrannical governments can serve Archontic interests, but until the people can be brought under complete mind and body control the tyrannies are always open to overthrow by the masses who can see the obvious fact that they live in a tyranny. It is far more effective if you can operate a tyranny disguised as freedom and democracy. These two words are linked

together to make them apparently interchangeable when democracy is anything but freedom. Democracy is an elected tyranny – *theoretically* elected much of the time. It is at best a dictatorship by the majority and usually not even that with the majority voting for parties other than the alleged winner. But what the people do at the ballot box or with the modern electronic voting systems really doesn't matter. This is even more true with electronic voting – because how do you know that what you press is what is registered? You *don't* and how people stand for this is incredible to me. Political parties and leaders tell you what they will and won't do if you vote for them and on this basis most people make a decision on who to support – apart from those that are so asleep that they vote for the same party every time without question. These political pledges are not like a salesman saying that if you buy this vacuum cleaner this is what it will do. When you buy a product there is a contract with the seller that says this must do what it says it will do. If it doesn't, you can take it back for a refund and if people sell shoddy goods in any number they can even go to jail. But with shoddy politicians it's different and they are far more dangerous than something that fails to suck up the dog hairs. The political suck-up (it rhymes with another political speciality) is the suck-up to corporations, bankers and other fellow bastions of human control, suppression and exploitation which comprise the

Archontic hierarchy of professional parasites. The political system parasitizes off the labour and effort (energy) of the people and passes laws that allow the corporations, banks and the whole cabal to do the same. At their inner core they are all worshipping and serving the Archontic-Satanic 'gods' and advancing their plans for human subjugation (Fig 535). Politicians secure office through their corruption and mendacity by telling would-be voters what they will do in power, but the absence of any contract means that they don't have to do any of it. We see all the time that they mostly do the opposite – witness the reams of promises broken by Obama including not closing the fascist abomination at Guantanamo Bay when he said it would be closed in his first year in office in 2009 (Fig 536). Julia Gillard, the deeply Archontic Prime Minister of Australia, said before coming to power that her government would never introduce a carbon tax but then did exactly that (as she always knew she was going to). The Liberal Democrats in Britain said they wouldn't support an increase in student tuition fees, but then did so. The list of lies could circle the Earth many times. The absence of a contract means that all votes are irrelevant because you are voting for the unknown when what is said before an election is so blatantly not done in office right across the world. In the Gillard case a contract with the people would mean that if you say you will not introduce a

carbon tax before an election then you can't do so until after another election at which you say you will. Yes, of course circumstances change and there has to be some leeway, but not with open and shut pledges such as 'I will close Guantanamo Bay', 'I will not introduce a carbon tax' and 'I will not support an increase in tuition fees'.



Figure 535: Archon strongholds all of them.

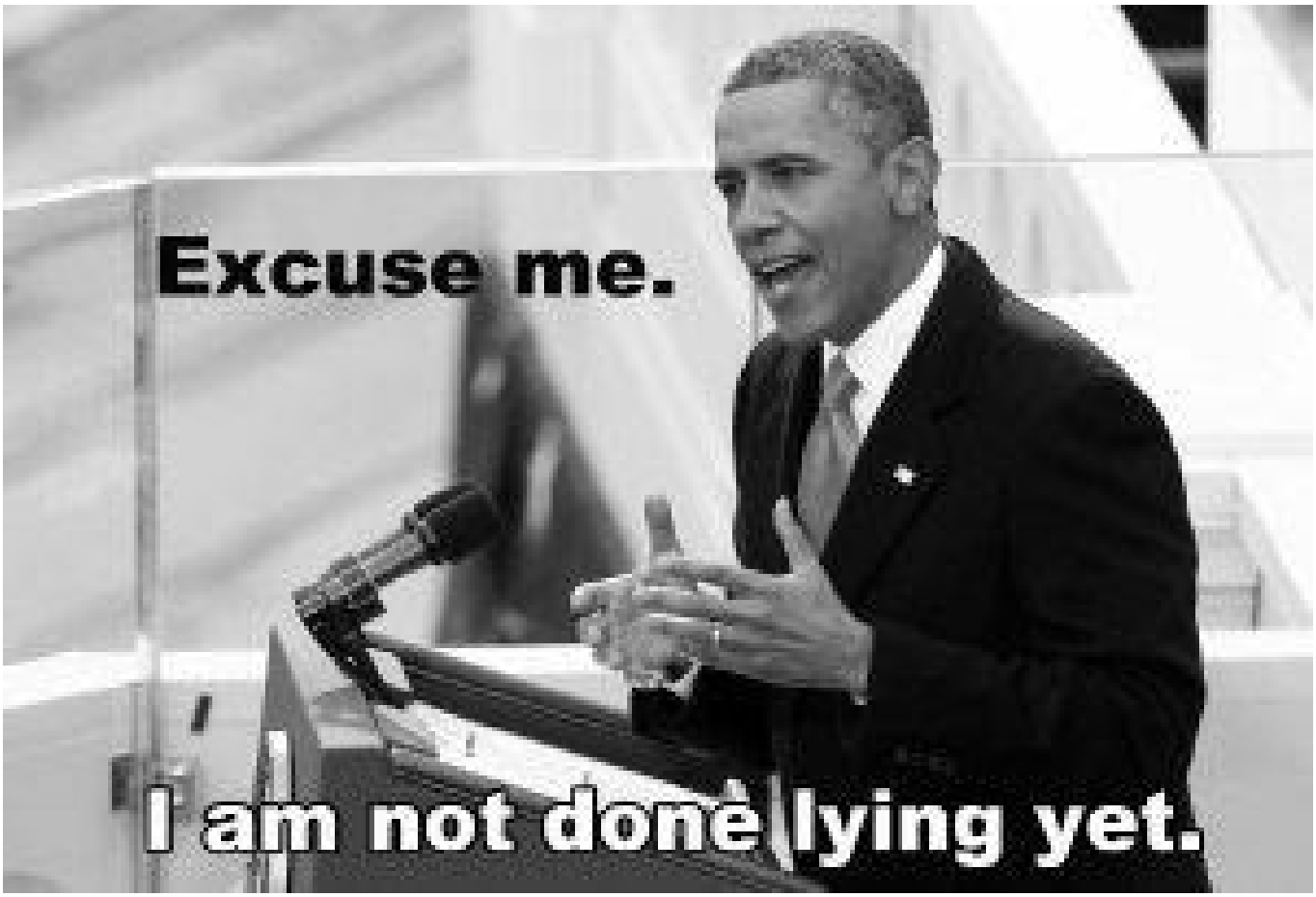


Figure 536: Barack Obama … monumental fraud.

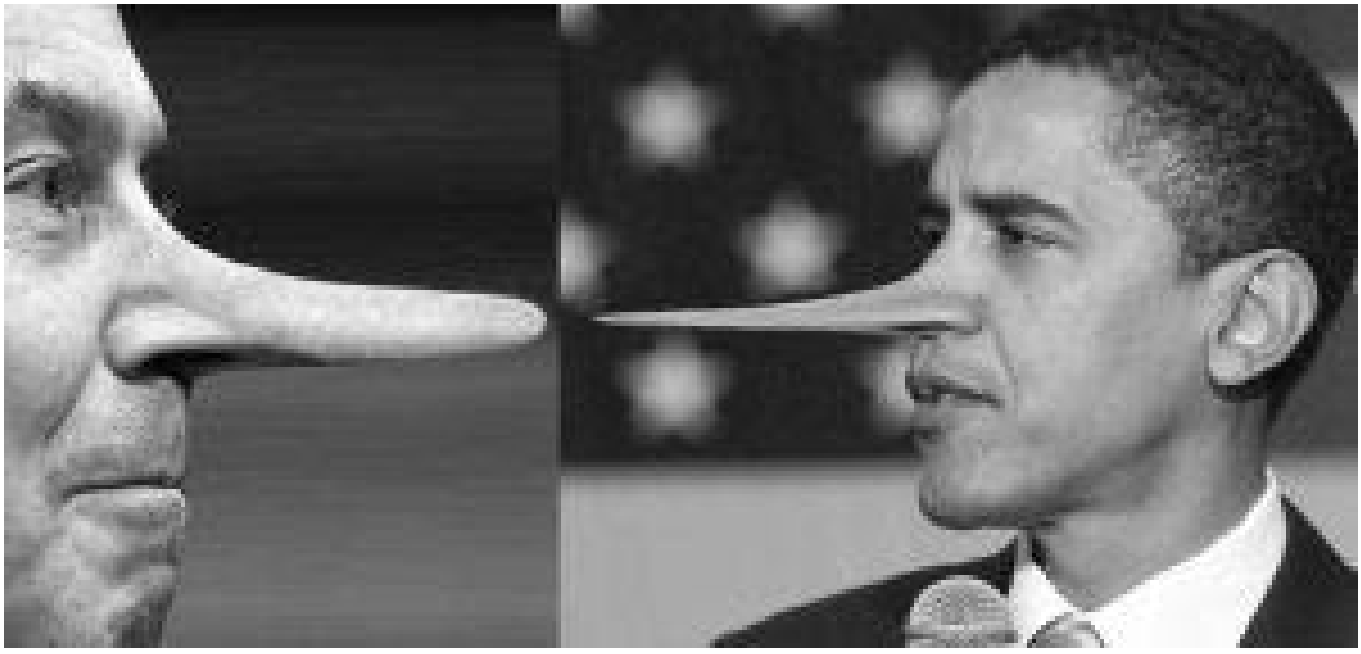


Figure 537: Liar, Liar.

The political system will never agree to such honesty and integrity because it has the Archontic agenda to advance although, once again, 95 percent of those we call politicians won't realise that this is what they are doing. The five percent are working for the agenda in full knowledge of the who, what, why and wherefores, but the rest will be doing what the hidden forces and manipulators want through desire for money, status and illusory power, or through ignorance, fear of an 'accident', or fear of their secrets (often involving children) being exposed if they dare to go their own way. There are genuine politicians battling within a thoroughly rigged system, but in terms of a percentage not that many because the system infiltrates the perceptions of nearly all of them to some extent and usually massively so. This is why politicians lie all the time (Fig 537). If they told the truth of why they are introducing this or doing that they would go to jail and the political system would collapse. 'We want to take guns away from American citizens while the state is armed to the teeth with high-tech weaponry because then we can launch our fully-blown coup in which the people will have to do what we say or we'll shoot them knowing that nothing can come back the other way.' As election winners go I'd say that needs a little more refining. So you see what I mean – politicians have to lie or their arses would be doing a fly-

past. How far would Tony Blair and Boy George Bush have got with ... 'Forces that control both of us staged the fake terrorist attacks on 9/11 so that we can justify invading country after country and deleting the most basic freedoms of the domestic population?' Or ... 'We are announcing tonight that Saddam Hussein has weapons of mass destruction that he could use against us when none of this is true so you will support the invasion of Iraq to steal their oil and seize another country in the plan to control the whole of Africa and the Middle and Near East'. Yep, I bet the people would have been on the streets in droves cheering them on ... as the prison van went past (Fig 538). The genuinely Archontic politicians, as opposed to the Archonticly manipulated ones, also have to lie because they know nothing else. Their foundation technique and method of operation is inversion and lying is simply an inversion of the truth. This is crucial to understand when you are listening to political speeches and hearing their pledges and promises. You have to reverse – invert – what they say to hear what they are really saying. Others in the Archontic loop know this and so they are listening to the same words in a very different way. They know what when Bush and Blair say that there are weapons of mass destruction in Iraq that they aren't; that when Gillard says so vehemently that she will not introduce a carbon tax that she just as vehemently will; and that when Obama

says he believes in a free society that what he really wants is an Orwellian tyranny. Jesse Jackson, the American ‘civil rights’ leader. No, sorry, that’s too much, got to catch my breath. Okay, try again. Jesse Jackson, the alleged/self-styled ‘civil rights’ leader, is a perfect example of political inversion. He promotes himself as a man of the people, especially black people, and yet he is a man of the system and user of the system who is owned by the system and so is a servant of the system (Fig 539). Jackson, a crooked fraud, went on television in a blood-stained shirt claiming to have held the assassinated Martin Luther King in his arms on the balcony of the Lorraine Motel in Memphis, Tennessee, in 1968. Trouble is, he didn’t. Jackson wasn’t even on the balcony when King was shot – so where did the ‘blood’ come from? *Kenneth Timmerman, author of* Shakedown: Exposing the Real Jesse Jackson, *said:*

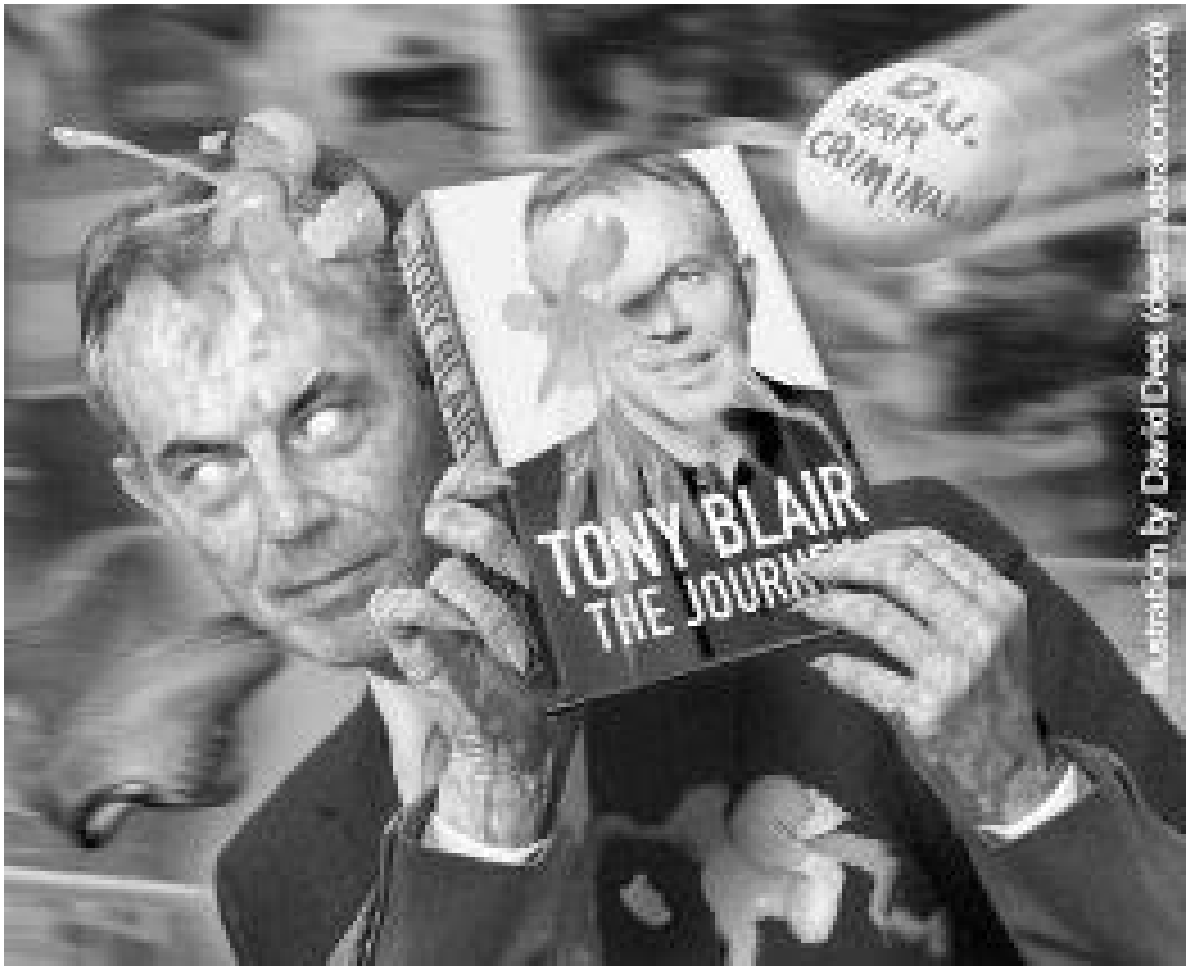


Figure 538: If there is a half-truth in a Blair speech it's a typing error.



Figure 539: Jesse Jackson – used car, anyone?

Jesse Jackson was not up on the balcony. They even tried to show the picture of Jesse Jackson up on the balcony with Martin Luther King. That picture was taken the day before. It was a publicity shot ... He was not up on the balcony with Martin Luther King. He was down in the parking lot talking to a bunch of musicians – Ben Branch and others. When the shots rang out, he fled and hid behind the swimming pool area and reappeared 20-30 minutes later when the television cameras arrived on the scene. That's when Jesse Jackson told other Southern Christian Leadership Conference staffers, 'Don't you talk to the press whatever you do.'

Nobody had given him that job. He took that job. Call it 'entrepreneurial instinct' if you wish, but on the spot he realized that he had an opportunity to spin the events to create his own persona and create a possibility for him to become a leader in the black movement. He had no prospects at that point.

The next morning, he flew to Chicago and went on the NBC 'Today Show.' In the meantime, he had hired a public relations agent. So here is a guy who is in such grief from Martin Luther King's assassination that he comes back to Chicago and

has the presence of mind to have himself taken from interview to interview in a chauffeur-driven car with a PR agent. The PR agent takes him to the NBC 'Today' show, he appears in a shirt that he claims is smeared with Dr Martin Luther King's blood and he says on national television, 'He died in my arms' – an absolute, patent lie.

Jackson has not stopped lying, manipulating, serving his masters and becoming very rich ever since. He called for the Orwellian and much-despised Transport Security Administration (TSA) to be unleashed with guns onto the streets of Chicago to deal with a big increase in gun crime and murders in the wake of some of the strictest gun control laws in America. The two are not unconnected, of course. Jackson also referred to those opposing gun seizure laws to bring about this same situation all over America as domestic terrorists who should be disarmed. All these points are straight off the wish list of the Archontic Homeland Security and Jackson was serving his masters all along while claiming to do the opposite. This is the political modus operandi of the Archons.

One mask – many faces

The political system is a vital cog in the control system because it empowers all the other cogs, but it is only a creation, pawn and tool of the Archontic realm that

projects its fake Matrix into our reality through Big Government, Big Pharma, Big Biotech, Big Oil, Big Food, Big War, Big Media, Big Science, Big Academia and Big Law. All these are run by people who have first been prepared and programmed by the education system. The Demiurge-Archons manipulate human society via their bloodline families and together they suppress and distort human perception while feeding off the fear and other low-vibrational human mental and emotional energy that their system is designed to generate (Fig 540). It is a perceptual-perpetual motion machine with humans as both the slaves and the power source. The Archons ruled human society through their royal and priestly dynasties for thousands of years, but the time came when humans had reached a point of awareness in which they began to reject overt rule by genetic hierarchy and, to a large extent, priestly hierarchy. There was a danger during this transition period that the Archontic bloodlines would lose their power, but they survived and prospered by replacing royal dynasties, except for a few that remained, with political dynasties and, crucially, political parties. When the few seek to control the many the power has to be concentrated or it cannot be done. The more you diversify decision-making the less power can be concentrated at the centre and the less the few sitting at the centre can dictate to everyone else. Globalisation, the European Union, United Nations,

World Health Organization, World Trade Organization, International Monetary Fund and World Bank are deliberately created concentrations of power for the Archontic few to increase their hold over the human many. It is the same with their planned world government, central bank, army and currency. When the monarchies fell, this concentration of Archontic power was potentially in danger before political parties were established to fill the void. What are political parties? Concentrated power. The danger with the demise of the Archontic royal dynasties was that power would be diversified and people chosen for positions of administration and influence by the strength of their character and integrity instead of, as now, by the colour of their rosette and the name of their party. The concept of political parties soon put a block on any chance of that. Political parties are structured like all Archonticly-inspired organisations as hierarchical pyramids. The tiny few at the top dictate policy and personnel throughout the pyramid via their gofers and subordinates. Political party hierarchies simply replaced the royal hierarchies (in theory and officially at least) and the route into government was now by political rather than royal patronage (once again, officially at least). The major parties attract all the campaign funding from the big corporate donors who hand over their money with a whole web of strings attached and parties are also the

focus of all the political media coverage. If you try to run for political office outside of the major political parties you are going to struggle for money to finance an effective campaign and you are certainly not going to compete for media coverage to get your message across. How many people can name another candidate running for US president in November 2012 apart from Barack Obama and Mitt Romney? There were actually many, most of them even attached to small political parties, but they were lost without trace to American voters. The money went to the Democrats and Republicans along with all the cameras and so, as a result, did almost all of the votes; but officially voters made their 'choice' (Fig 541).

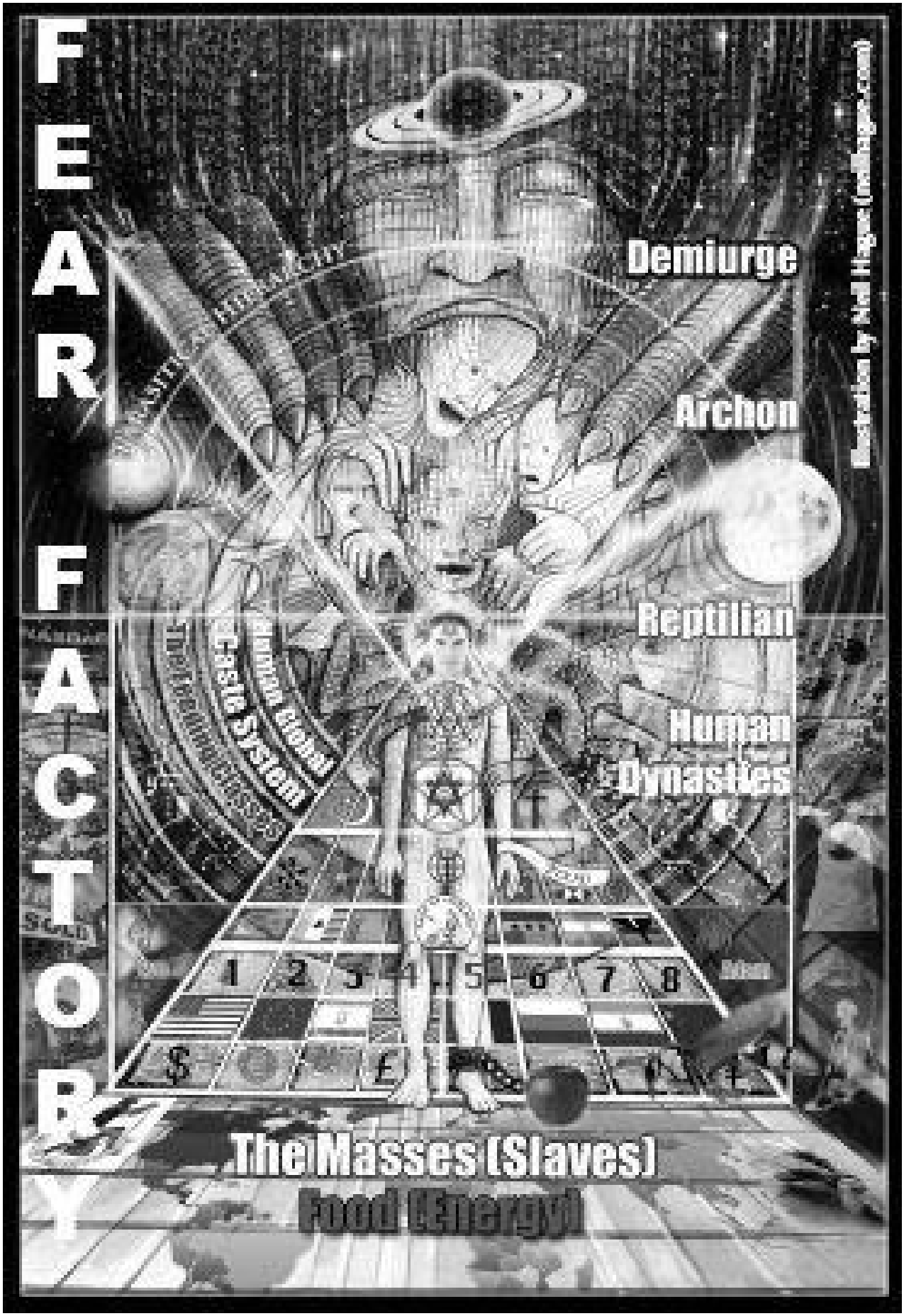

FEAR FACTORY
Demiurge
Archon
Reptilian
Human Dynasties
The Masses (Slaves)
Food (Energy)
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8
$
£

Figure 540: The structure of control. Human society is a fear factory – by design.

Any serious would-be member of Congress or Parliament, let alone any future president, prime minister or other member of government, has to first join a major political party – the two (mostly) or three (sometimes) in every country with any chance of winning an election. The first part is easy, you just apply to join, pay your membership fee and you're in. But representing that party at a national election is far from easy. You must persuade party officials that you are the one who should run for office in their area and to do that you need to agree to present and promote 'party policy' which has been decided by the few at the peak of the party pyramid together with those in the shadows that actually control the pyramid. The centralised control of parties is now fiercer than ever and if you are not acceptable to the hierarchy the chances are you won't get anywhere. Let us say that you are selected and you are elected to Parliament or Congress. If you are to progress through the ranks from there to become a leader or spokesperson for the party, and potentially a member of a government, you must show what is called 'party loyalty'. This means doing whatever the hierarchy tells you to do in arguing for and voting for whatever they tell you. Personal beliefs and perceptions don't matter. You are not there to serve your conscience and the people

who elected you. The party line is what counts – the party is your god – or you can kiss goodbye to any further progress up the greasy pole. Parties even employ people called whips to make sure that members of the party in political office vote in accordance with the demands of the hierarchy and the whips can threaten any potential rebels with dire consequences in terms of their career and even their secrets being revealed, if they don't come to heel. The Archontic networks in and behind the political system like to have politicians who are paedophiles and others with much to hide for this reason. By the time you get anywhere near the top you are already thoroughly compromised as you lie, fake and stab your way through all the other liars, fakes and hatchet men and women who were standing in your path. I experienced politics briefly from the inside in the 1980s and it is thoroughly and totally corrupt – breathtakingly so. This includes moral-high-ground, purest-of-the-pure self-delusionals such as the Green Party. The political system like everything in this reality is a waveform construct resonating within a particular (low vibrational) frequency band and you have to be a very strong person in terms of your values and integrity for you not to be vibrated into line in the same way that the strongest frequency entrains the others. I have watched even those who entered politics for apparently genuine reasons be turned with the years into everything they

once abhorred. The political parties and their realm and methods of operation are so stitched up and corrupt that the originally genuine persuade themselves that they have to ‘compromise’ to get things done and progress up the party to a position where they can change things. But one compromise follows another and by the time they get into a position to ‘change things’ they have become everything they once wanted to change. Others are corrupt from the start and want to be in politics for their own ends. These people are willing to do and say anything to secure political office and also a backhander here and there would do very nicely thank you. Politics is full of these people and they are used to constant effect by the Archontic networks. The leading politicians in the leading positions like presidents and prime ministers are chosen at a young age, often even at birth or before birth in the specifically-seeded upper echelons of the Archontic bloodlines. These will be the most demonised and Archonticlypossessed. Presidents like the Bushes, Clinton and Obama would have been chosen long before they even went into politics and the system manipulated and rigged to put them in the White House. Others like Tony Blair and David Cameron would have been marked down for British Prime Minister long before the public had even heard of them. ‘Elected’ leaders are chosen by the Archontic networks that spew them out all over the world and many will be from Rothschild,

Rockefeller and other famous Archontic bloodlines brought up under other names. Picking your presidents and prime ministers way ahead of time knowing they will be ‘elected’ is not as difficult as you would think when you control the money, all the parties and the media, and you know the skeletons of all the potential rivals of your chosen men or women. Your control of all the major parties means that you control the apparently rival candidates anyway and so when you want to promote your chosen Obama as the young, new and vibrant wind of change you have him put against an aged dinosaur like John McCain with a running mate in Sarah Palin who could not win a debate if she was the only one in the room.



Figure 541: You are free people – you have a political choice.

One-party states

The illusion of freedom and people-power is achieved by having the same force take multiple forms, all of which appear to be 'different'. The American system serves as the simplest example of how the one-party state is hidden behind the delusion of choice but they all operate to the same design. Firstly, let's have a look at this 'choice'. The United States has more than 300 million people and yet they are given only TWO choices (actually the same 'choice') on who is going to run the country? *TWO?* This is ridiculous, but perfect for the Archontic networks because two is only one more than their ideal which is ... er, *one*. If you are going to hide the one-party state then two is the least you are going to get away with and so two is the best option with the least complication and margin for error. The structure of one-party control is that you have two parties, or rather one party with two different names. Each party is controlled by a cabal in the background which is there to control party policy and select its personnel. Then these two 'party' cabals answer to a higher cabal and at this point the 'two' parties are actually the same one. The 'Republican' Party of Boy George Bush was dominated by a group known as the neocons or neo-conservatives – people like Elliott Abrams (Rothschild Zionist); Richard Perle (Rothschild Zionist); William Kristol (Rothschild Zionist);

William Bennett (Rothschild Zionist); John Bolton (Rothschild Zionist); Douglas Jay Feith (Rothschild Zionist); David Frum (Rothschild Zionist); Robert Kagan (Rothschild Zionist); Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist); Michael Ledeen (Rothschild Zionist); Lewis 'Scooter' Libby (Rothschild Zionist); Karl Rove (Rothschild Zionist); Donald Rumsfeld (Rothschild Zionist); Paul Wolfowitz (Rothschild Zionist); James Woolsey (Rothschild Zionist); Dov Zakheim (Rothschild Zionist); and Robert Zoellick (Rothschild Zionist). The Obama 'Democratic' Party has a similar group which I call the Democons – people like the Clintons (Rothschild Zionists); Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist); David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist); David Zbigniew Brzezinski (Rothschild Zionist, whatever he may claim); George Soros (Rothschild Zionist); and (currently) Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist). These groups (different facets of one group) then take their orders from the hidden cabal dominated by the Rothschilds, Rockefellers and others who own and control both parties. This means that no matter which party is theoretically in power through the 'will of the people' this Rothschild Zionist hidden cabal is in power (Fig 542). This is why you see presidents and parties who had opposed the government they replaced come in and do exactly the same. The agenda for the global Orwellian state continues no matter what the nature and

colour of the government in virtually all countries because of the structure of hidden control that I have described here. Politicians have to lie to cover this. Obama attacked Bush's policies and then came in to be Bush on steroids and Rothschild Zionist David Cameron in Britain is just a face-transplant of Rothschild Zionist 'opponent' Tony Blair (Fig 543). Even Blair revealed in 2013 that he was giving 'advice' to Cameron. At this level of politics they know exactly what they are doing and why, and they know they are lying when they make their pledges because they know that they are going into office to continue the Rothschild agenda and make it business as usual. This is a cinch without any form of contract with the public and if you throw them out at the next election for going back on their promises that's no problem. What is your only other choice in the rigged party system? Voting for the other party which is also controlled by the same force (Figs 544 and 545). The 'free world' is an illusion. It never was and it never will be until we make it so by putting these networks and families under lock and key where they can do no further harm.



Figure 542: Two ‘sides’, one controller.



Figure 543: choices, choices.

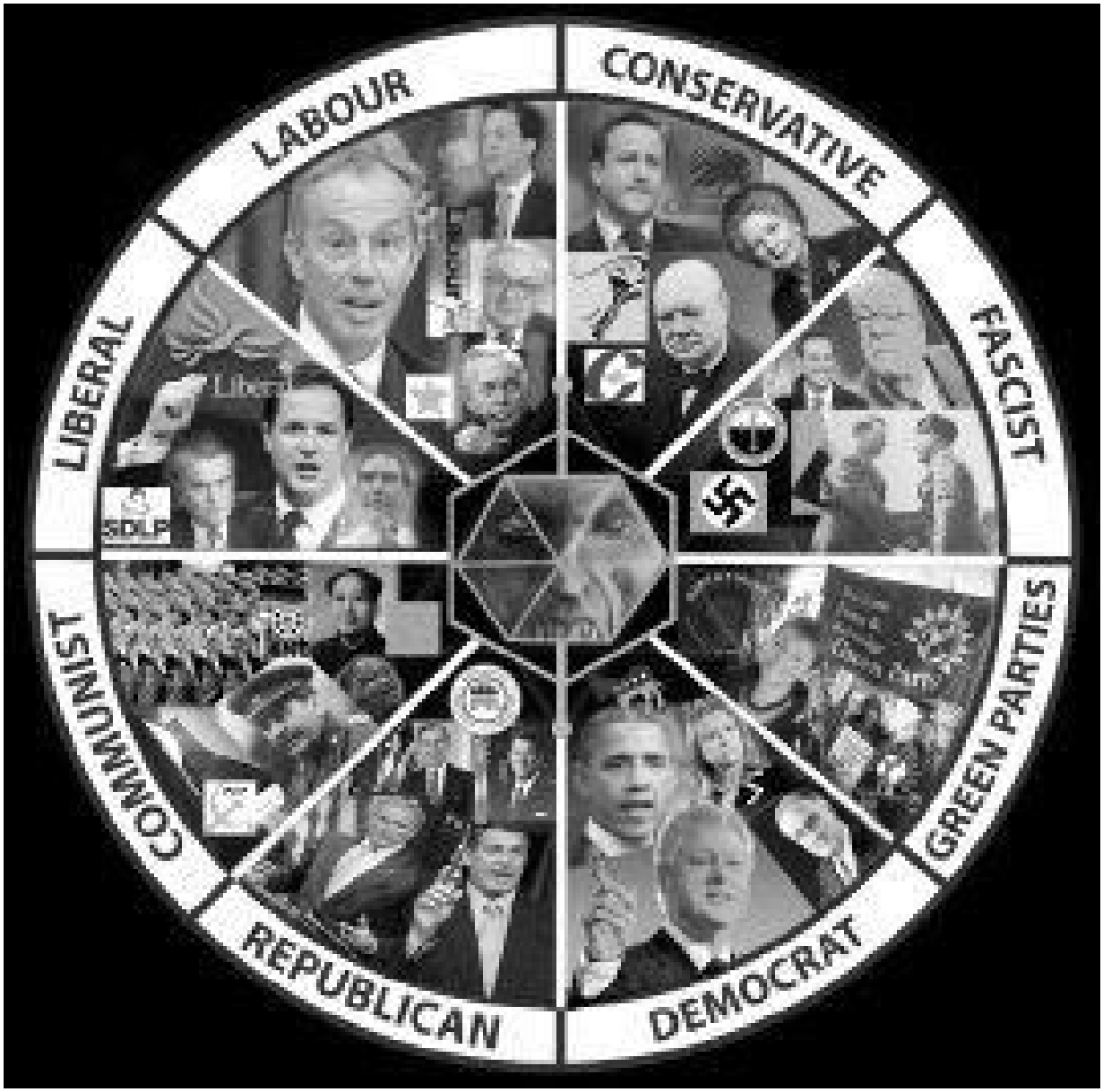


Figure 544: choices, choices.

You see that I have put Rothschild Zionist after the names in control of both American parties. This doesn't mean that every single one is necessarily Jewish although the great majority are. I am using the term Rothschild Zionist to indicate those with strong connections, support and advocacy for the Rothschild Zionist cause and who are in the Rothschild web of

influence. As Obama Vice President Joe Biden said while on his knees with his tongue out: 'You don't have to be Jewish to be a Zionist.' But the fact that so many Jewish people are in such concentrated numbers at the centre of both American parties when they represent less than two cent of the population is an elephant in the living room that most people are too uninformed or frightened to see. For those people here's a little hint (Fig 546). Rothschild Zionists completely controlled the Pentagon through Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, Deputy Secretary Paul Wolfowitz (the real power), budget controller Dov Zakheim and people like Richard Perle and Douglas Feith before, during and after 9/11 when overseas invasions began in the wake of the staged attacks. This group included the very people who authored the Project for the New American Century report published in September 2000 calling for a list of countries in North Africa and the Near and Middle East to be conquered in 'multiple-theater wars'. What a coincidence that they should be in just the positions they needed to be one year later at the time of 9/11 to implement just that policy. The Bush White House before, during and after 9/11 was controlled by Rothschild Zionists Karl Rove, Senior Advisor and Deputy Chief of Staff to Bush, and the convicted crook, Lewis 'Scooter' Libby, adviser to Vice President Dick Cheney (Rothschild Zionist). Many Bush speeches,

including the one about the ‘Axis of Evil’ (Iraq, Iran and North Korea), were written by Rothschild Zionist David Frum from the American Enterprise Institute, a bedfellow of the Project for the New American Century. The head of the Federal Reserve controlling US financial policy throughout the Reagan-Bush and Clinton administrations and most of Boy Bush’s was Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) who was followed in the late Bush and Obama era by Ben Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist). Anyone think that Rothschild Zionists, less than two percent of the population, might have been running the country and orchestrating the wars that Israel and the Rothschilds wanted?? Both Paul Wolfowitz and Robert Zoellick (Rothschild Zionists) went on to be heads of the World Bank with Wolfowitz forced to resign in a corruption scandal. Surely not. Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist) is in both camps because although normally a Republican he has been advising Obama on foreign policy (killing as many people as they can get away with). Kissinger has been a major agent of the Archontic Cabal for the last half a century and more. William Bennett, by the way, another in the neocon list, is one of the two Bennett brothers that mind-control victim Cathy O’Brien describes putting her through the mind-manipulation process in which people at a White House cocktail party appeared to be reptilian.



Figure 545: The political system as it really is.



Figure 546: I don't see any elephant, where is it?

Barack Obama took with him to the White House his Chief of Staff (handler) Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) and Senior Advisor and election campaign chief (handler) David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist). Emanuel went on to be Mayor of the Rothschild fiefdom of Chicago, the political cesspool from which Obama and Axelrod also slid. His father, Benjamin Emanuel (real name Ezekiel Auerbach), was a Russian Jewish operative with the Irgun terrorist group that helped to bomb, murder and terrorise Israel into existence in 1948. A British official quoted by American journalist Wayne Madsen said father Emanuel's speciality was bus bombing. His son's speciality in the White House was also bombing – this time from the sky – so long as someone else did the dirty work (Fig 547). If only he had stayed with his original career the world would be a much better place even if ballet audiences would have suffered (Fig 548). Benjamin Emanuel was one of many Rothschild Zionist agents who were relocated to America after the establishment of Israel to produce children born as American citizens to hijack the US political process – people like Rahm Emanuel who has become one of America's foremost political fixers. His brothers are Ezekiel Emanuel, an Obama health (death) policy adviser, and Ari Emanuel, a Hollywood agent who represents the interests of 'radical' filmmaker Michael

Moore, the Obama campaign contributor, whose film, *Fahrenheit 911*, glossed over the real story while another, *Bowling for Columbine*, was an attack on gun ownership in line with the Archontic agenda to disarm Americans before embarking on the final military takeover. The Emanuels and Moore's mate, Obama, would thoroughly approve. Obama's personal advisors on policy, known by the media as 'czars', are awash with Rothschild Zionists and the ratio is almost comically greater than a mean average from less than two percent of the population. The themes, methods and structure I have described in America can be found everywhere because it is the global Blueprint – remember the story I told earlier of how 'competing' British Prime Ministers Edward Heath ('Conservative') and Harold Wilson ('Labour') both answered to Lord Victor Rothschild while one or the other was in Downing Street for the entire period between 1964 and 1975. Another ruse of the two-party-one-party system is to give each party an image for what they stand for and then have them do in office the opposite of what people think they represent. The reason is that if you have an image of being in favour of big government then people are looking and waiting ... 'see, look what they're doing – typical'. But if you get the party with the image of being against big government to introduce the more extreme big government then this is less likely to be focussed upon in anything like the same

way. Obama and the Democrats had an image of being anti-war and pro-freedom and they have been able to go to war and destroy the most basic freedoms without anything like the protest that Boy Bush would have had – and did have – with the Republican image for being war-mongering freedom-busters.



Figure 547: Rahm Emanuel and his terrorist father.

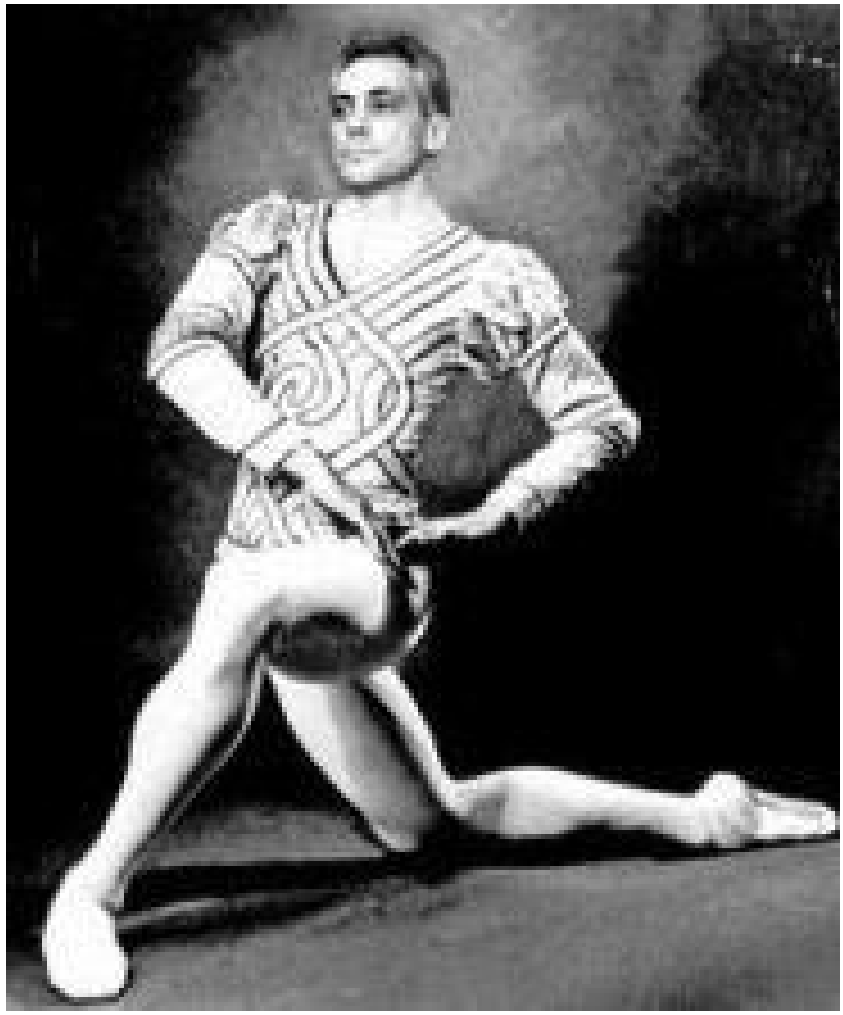


Figure 548: This pose is known in ballet as ‘The Manipulator’.

All hands to the tyranny

Rothschild Zionism is one of the most important ‘cements’ that holds the Archontic web together along with the networks of the Roman Church and it’s secret societies like the Jesuits, Knights Templar and Opus Dei and the Archontic power centres in Britain (The City), Germany, France, Belgium, the United States, Australia and elsewhere which involve a network of secret societies, paedophilia and satanic groups very much including the upper levels and most hidden levels of

Freemasonry. One of the most significant in the United States is the Skull and Bones Society alongside the campus at Yale University in Connecticut with which the Bush family have long and strong connections. The father and son presidents are both Skull and Bones initiates and so is Obama's Secretary of State John Kerry (Rothschild Zionist) who took over from Hillary Clinton (Rothschild Zionist) in early 2013. Skull and Bones initiates are a tiny, tiny fraction of the American population but the 2004 presidential election was 'contested' by Boy George Bush (Skull and Bones 'Republican') and John Kerry (Skull and Bones 'Democrat'). This is called 'democracy' and anyone can become president (Fig 549). When Kerry was questioned at a public event about his Skull and Bones membership the questioner was removed by police and tasered. A central part of the Skull and Bones initiation ritual is to lie naked in a coffin (death – Archons/Saturn) with a ribbon tied to your willy while you reveal your sexual secrets. These people are running our world. The control of political parties with any chance of forming a government is vital to the whole plan because then you can make at least most of what you do 'legal' – not decent, humane or justified, but 'legal' by passing laws that sanction whatever you want to do. Through the political system you can then also control the education system, banking law, corporate law, Big Pharma and

medical law, who goes to war with whom and so on (Fig 550). As a cartoon that I saw said: '... you can turn any criminal organisation into a political one by simply legalising every crime you're going to commit.' I will expose at length later the Archontic plans for humanity which are so clearly unfolding today so we can have the awareness to scupper them, but I need to lay out the basic themes of what is planned here to put governments and politics into context. The Archons want a world with an enormously reduced population which is so chemically and psychologically programmed and genetically reengineered through food additives, pharmaceutical drugs and vaccines, genetically-engineered food, microchips, other technology and electromagnetic influences that they will be mental and emotional zombies on a scale that would make humanity today look wide awake. The masses would be kept in total poverty under the jackboot and 24/7 surveillance of a vicious, heartless global Police State peopled by those who would be themselves totally programmed to do what they do. We are seeing this now ever more obviously with the software in uniform. This plan for mass poverty is why the global economy has been crashed on purpose and countries like Greece driven almost overnight into extreme levels of financial and social deprivation. They intend to repeat this everywhere if we allow them to, by lack of action through

lack of credulity at what is really happening. The Archontic plan is for a few staggeringly wealthy bloodline families to live in high-tech luxury served by the working masses entrapped in ‘sectors’ and stacked in high-rise ‘population zones’.

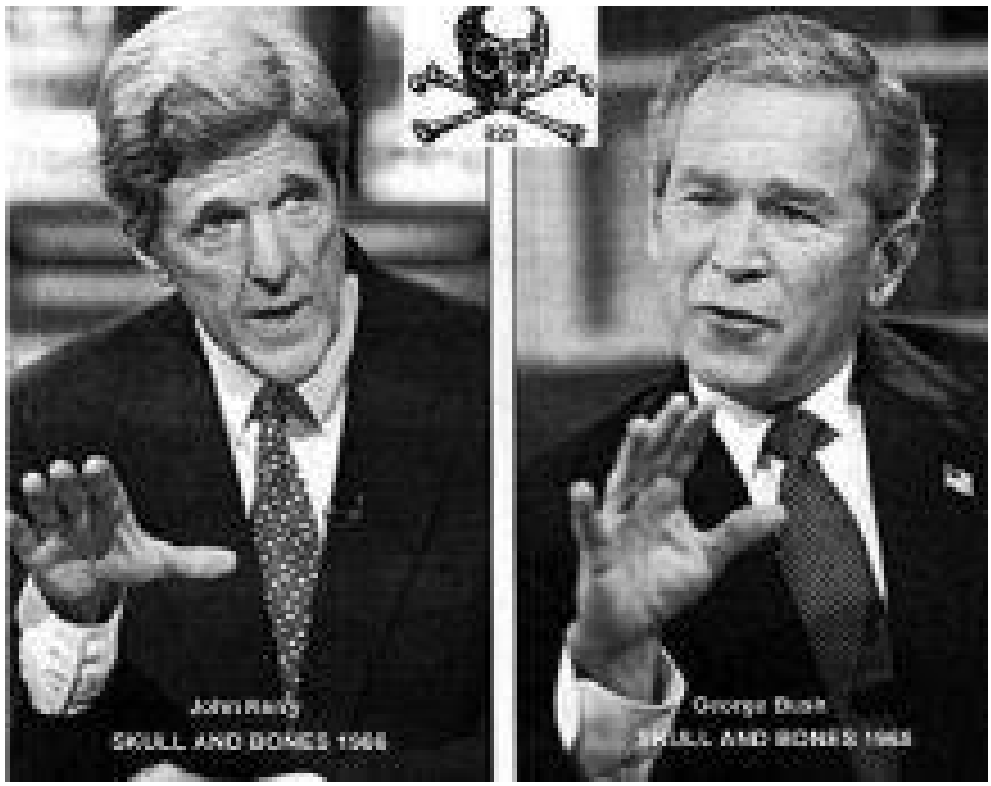


Figure 549: Skull and Bones v Skull and Bones.

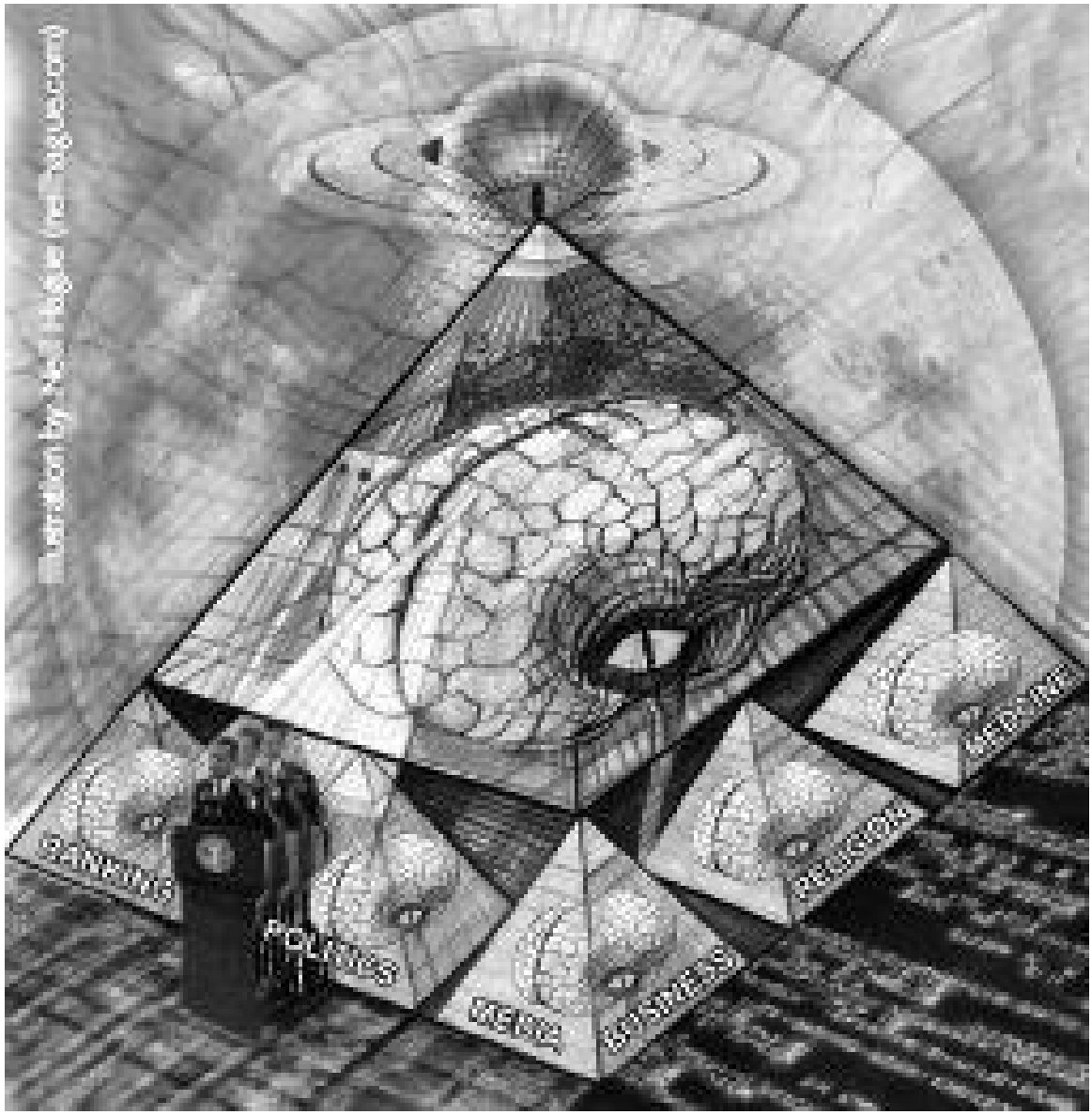


Figure 550: I repeat this image from earlier to show where presidents and other political leaders really stand in the hierarchy. They change the 'law' to suit the agenda of those that control them.

This is the real reason for the fantastic transfer of wealth from people and governments to banks (Archon families) since the engineered crash of 2008. If you are waiting for an economic recovery then forget it, because unless we intervene it is not coming because that is not the plan. The idea is to progressively make it worse and

worse until they achieve the goal of total subjugation. Small and independent businesses around the world are constantly – and rightly – complaining about government financial policies, taxation and mountains of regulations and red tape that are making it increasingly impossible to survive and compete with the corporations; but this is precisely the Archontic agenda at work. Small and independent businesses represent *diversity* – the very antipathy of the Archons who want their mega corporations to control everything. The so-called middle class (many running small businesses) are now being targeted for economic destruction because they are nowhere near high enough in the food chain to qualify for the luxury Archontic cities. The plan is for no middle class just the mega rich and poverty-stricken. For those who shake their heads, look again. It is *happening now*, drip, drip, drip. The cost of everything is also being artificially inflated by governments and corporations, not least in terms of food, fuel and energy, to hasten the economic subjugation of the masses. People are already in desperate straits with children and families going hungry in America and Europe as well as in those parts of the world where hunger has always been commonplace. But food control = people control and that is what this is all about. History is awash with dictatorships killing the target population often through starvation. Millions died this way in the Ukraine in the

‘Great Famine’ of the 1930s when Soviet leader and Rothschild asset Josef Stalin set out to destroy peasant people who would not come into line. He blocked grain supplies and those that were available went to the troops preventing the peasants from revolving. Meanwhile, Stalin was exporting grain on a vast scale to fund his industrialisation. The Archon networks would not commit mass murder? They have been doing so for thousands of years at least. They are insane, without empathy or emotion. Of course they would – and love it. Many have observed that there is never enough money for people but always enough for wars. This is undeniably true and the reason is now surely obvious. The Archon families and their hidden masters want humans to suffer and die while constant wars and conflict are essential both to their plan for human enslavement and as an energy source. The British Conservative government of David Cameron is the personification of privilege imposing systematic poverty. Cameron said of the crippling austerity programme that he and his Chancellor of Exchequer George Osborne have imposed: ‘We are all in this together.’ Oh really? Cameron comes from a filthy rich banking family with serious connections to the Rothschilds and he married into the filthy richer family of Sir Reginald Adrian Berkeley Sheffield, 8th Baronet, a landowner descended from King Charles II. Cameron and his wife, Samantha, have

a common decent from the Bible-mistranslating Satanist James I – she through Charles II and his long-time mistress Nell Gwyn and Cameron through William IV. Samantha Cameron is also descended from the 19th century slave owner William Jolliffe who was paid compensation of £4,000 (£3.25 *million* today) for losing 164 sugar plantation slaves in St Lucia at the time of the Abolition Act of 1833. The Archontic bloodlines are weaved into the very fabric of the Establishment with Cameron also a cousin of his university buddy, Boris Johnson, the professional buffoon now Mayor of London. They both descend from the German 'English' king, George II. Cameron is the 19th British Prime Minister to emerge from the *El*-lite Eton College where royal children are perception-programmed. He was also a member, with George Osborne and Boris Johnson, of the exclusive Bullingdon Club at Oxford University whose members are infamous for getting blind drunk and wrecking restaurants, pubs and cars with the damage paid for by their rich parents. Their ritual chant is apparently: 'Buller, Buller, Buller! We are the famous Bullingdon Club, and we don't give a fuck.' Oh, yes, I bet Cameron, Osborne and Johnson feel your pain (Figs 551 and 552).



Figure 551: Men of the people – David Cameron and Boris Johnson, the professional buffoon, pose in Bullingdon garb.



Figure 552: George Osborne, the Chancellor of the Exchequer imposing austerity on the population, with his friend Nathan Rothschild.

World War III

The Archontic Brave New World was well portrayed in the 2002 movie, *Equilibrium*. This included the theme of enforced medication to suppress the mind, emotions and ability to feel empathy, and so turn everyone into pharmaceutically-induced Archons. The population – and the police state suppressors in uniform – had to take medication every day and it was technologically-recorded if they had or not. We are seeing the Totalitarian Tiptoe with regard to this with edible microchips that tell your mobile phone when it is time for your medication and with the financial incentives to label children with Attention Deficit Disorder and forcibly drug them. The German ARD television channel alleged in a documentary that Rothschild Zionist Amazon was using neo-Nazi guards to control and intimidate more than 5,000 temporary staff from across Europe at German packing and distribution centres. The programme showed operatives from HESS Security (believed to be named after Adolf Hitler's deputy, Rudolf Hess) wearing black uniforms, boots and military haircuts, employed to police the workers at hostels and budget hotels. Programme-makers said that 'many were afraid' and they revealed photographic evidence of the guards regularly searching bedrooms and kitchens of foreign staff even frisking them and accosting some workers to see if they had taken breakfast rolls. This is just a

glimpse at what is planned uniformly. The Archontic world would be ruled by unelected bloodline bureaucrats and technocrats through a world government, central bank, global currency (electronic no cash), who dictate to a microchipped population. Power is being constantly centralised in all areas of human society to this end. Here you have the real reason for the United Nations, European Union and its like, and for globalisation, the World Health Organization, World Trade Organization, Codex Alimentarius, NATO, IMF, World Bank and European Central Bank and all the rest. The world Archontic government would own and control all the world's resources including all food production and fresh water and, to achieve this, the Archontic networks have to acquire all the countries that currently have the resource reserves. This acquisition of resources, land and people is what the wars in North Africa and the Near and Middle East are really all about. The excuses for them cooked up in the shadows for the politicians to parrot are just that – excuses. They want this sequence of wars to lead to a world war that would create a global Problem-Reaction-Solution, a worldwide conflict that would lead to a world government, central bank and army to 'stop this ever happening again'. I have been saying since the 1990s that the plan is to bring the 'West' into a conflict with Russia and China with the trigger in the Middle East – the location, in Israel, of the

biblical ‘Armageddon’. The United States has recently spent hundreds of millions of dollars building underground and partly-underground facilities in Israel with at least one of them going down six levels. All over the world are deep underground military bases (known as DUMBS) and whole cities in some cases and the same within mountains. There is also strong potential for US-China conflict in Africa with both working to seize its land and resources. I have long said watch for the rise of China because that is a crucial element in the whole planned Archontic scenario. China is a base of global importance for the Archons and their bloodlines. American Freemasonic hero Albert Pike, the Supreme Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry in the 19th century and inspiration for the Ku Klux Klan, is famous for a letter that he is said to have written in 1871 to Italian bloodline agent and Mafia founder Giuseppe Mazzini in which he outlined the three world wars that would lead to global domination. He uses the term ‘Illuminati’ for the Archontic networks:

> The First World War must be brought about in order to permit the Illuminati to overthrow the power of the Czars in Russia and of making that country a fortress of atheistic Communism. The divergences caused by the ‘agentur’ of the Illuminati between the British and Germanic Empires will be used to

foment this war. At the end of the war, Communism will be built and used in order to destroy the other governments and in order to weaken the religions.

The Second World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences between the Fascists and the political Zionists. This war must be brought about so that Nazism is destroyed and that the political Zionism be strong enough to institute a sovereign state of Israel in Palestine. During the Second World War, International Communism must become strong enough in order to balance Christendom, which would be then restrained and held in check until the time when we would need it for the final social cataclysm.

The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the 'agentur' of the 'Illuminati' between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World. The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (the Moslem Arabic World) and political Zionism (the State of Israel) mutually destroy each other.

Meanwhile the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion. We shall unleash the Nihilists and the

> atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil.
>
> Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment be without compass or direction, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer [the Demiurge], brought finally out in the public view. This manifestation will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time.

People will say that there was no Zionism or Nazism in 1871, but they miss the point of how far ahead the agenda is planned and the detail with which human society is controlled and orchestrated. By 1871 those on the deep inside would have well known what was planned for 1914, 1939 and present times. Pike was a Freemasonic associate of the bloodline asset Otto von Bismarck (1815-1898) or Prince of Bismarck, Duke of

Lauenburg, who did much to advance the plan as the first Chancellor of a united Germany after the 1871 Treaty of Versailles. The Pike letter is quoted by Commander William Guy Carr, a former intelligence officer in the Royal Canadian Navy, in his book *Satan: Prince of This World*. Many say the letter was never written but when you read what it says about the circumstances of the Third World War it fits perfectly with current events. The Archontic families have underground cities to escape to while mayhem is unleashed on the surface which they intend to be nuclear in nature eventually. The Archontic networks have infested governments right across the political, religious and racial spectrum along with NATO and other agents of manipulation. They controlled Bill Clinton and Tony Blair who agreed to go to war; they controlled Boy Bush and Blair who agreed to go to war; and they control Barack Obama and David Cameron who agreed to go to war along with the leadership of France and other NATO countries. The US Republican Party is supposed to equate loosely with the British Conservative Party and the Democrats with the Labour Party, but while Clinton (Democrat) and Blair (Labour) went to war, so have Bush (Republican) and Blair (Labour) and Obama (Democrat) and Cameron (Conservative). Party labels don't matter. What has changed since Rothschild Zionist Nicolas Sarkozy ('Right') was replaced by François Hollande ('Left') as president of France? Nothing in

terms of the wider agenda. Party names are only there to kid the public they are different while all sides follow the same Archontic path to tyranny. The permanent members of the United Nations Security Council which decides (at least officially) who can bomb whom are the United States, United Kingdom, France, China and Russia. These just happen to be major global players in the Archontic networks. Why on earth should the United Kingdom with 63 million people and France with 65 million have a *permanent* place on such a pivotal body in a world of seven *billion?* See previous sentence for answer. The American military has, with shocking levels of Archontic arrogance, carved up the world into a series of 'COMS' which are military commands designated to operate in different regions (take them over). There is a CENTCOM, AFRICOM, EUCOM, PACOM, SOUTHCOM and NORTHCOM. The role of the last is the military control of domestic North America (Fig 553). The United States had troops deployed in more than 150 countries by 2013 and 35 were in Africa as they continued the process of battling with China to take over the continent and its resources. The new warfare is through unmanned drone attacks and ever more are being continually deployed in Africa and the Middle and Near East with the US planning a new drone base (and far from the last) in Niger near the border with Mali. It was revealed in early 2013 that the US had been operating a

secret drone base in Saudi Arabia for two years. How many more are there that we don't know about? The 'COMs' are only temporary 'American' military designations. What we are really seeing is the regional structure of the world army being put into place through the Totalitarian Tiptoe. National armies are being merged and brought together in combat exercises (world army) and in joint operations (world army) against engineered targets to expand the orgy of slaughter and acquisition that has followed 9/11. The staggering levels (trillions of dollars) of military spending by America at a time when it is $16 trillion in debt (projected to reach $20 trillion by 2016) and so many of its people are suffering such economic hardship clearly shows that this money is not being spent for the benefit of Americans. The American military is not actually the American military at all. It is the Archon bloodline military paid for by American taxation and debt which is destroying the country. American wars overseas are not to protect Americans, but to advance the Archon agenda for global conquest and the plan is for American military personnel, resources and infrastructure to be transferred to a global command system when a world army is established. America has also been the hired gun to impose the will of the Archons across the world in the incredible number of wars the country has been involved in since it declared independence in 1776. Put 'American wars since 1776'

into a search engine and you will see the enormity of the lie that constantly spews from the mouths of its presidents and spokespeople that 'America stands for peace, justice and freedom'. Once again, the Archons and their bloodlines invert and reverse everything and so those words really mean not 'peace, justice and freedom' but 'war, injustice and enslavement'. At the last the count the United States was either fighting, or supporting others in fighting, 74 different wars and conflicts and that is without all the covert operations they won't admit to. Two of the US 'COMS' are CENTCOM which involves Egypt, the Arabian Peninsula and the Middle and Near East, and AFRICOM which covers the whole of Africa except for Egypt. These American (world army) 'COMs' are, together with Britain, France and the rest of NATO, behind the fake 'Arab Spring' that has torn asunder country after country in precisely the target areas as Archontic politicians parrot the excuses for the Archontic military to go in and cause the dominoes to fall (Fig 554). The Arab Spring is claimed to have started with Tunisia in 2011 but by early 2013 the country had its first general strike in 35 years in protest at the actions of the 'new' America/NATO-backed Islamic regime and the assassination of an opposition leader. The Arab Spring was a fairy-tale from day one and Rothschild Zionist Google was heavily involved in manipulating events in countries like Egypt where one of the acclaimed 'heroes'

who pump-primed the propaganda that caused the masses to take to the streets was Google's Wael Ghonim. His page on Rothschild Zionist-owned Wikipedia describes how he became an international figure and 'energized prodemocracy demonstrations in Egypt after his emotional interview following 11 days of secret incarceration by Egyptian police – during which he was interrogated regarding his work as the administrator of the Facebook page, "We are all Khaled Saeed", which helped spark the revolution'. TIME magazine named him as one of the 100 most influential people of 2011. Wael Ghonim was actually the head of marketing for Google Middle East and North Africa based in Dubai in the US-controlled United Arab Emirates.

THE WORLD 1:60,000,000

THE WORLD WITH COMMANDERS' AREAS OF RESPONSIBILITY

EDITION 6 NGA

SERIES 1107



SERIES 1107
EDITION 6 NGA

1:60,000,000

MILLER CYLINDRICAL PROJECTION

Figure 553: The world carved up by America (the Archon networks that control America).



Figure 554: The 'Arab Spring' was long in the planning to subjugate North Africa and the Middle East.

Caught red-handed

The London *Daily Mail* ran a story in January 2013 about leaked emails that confirmed plans for a chemical attack in Syria sanctioned by Washington that would be blamed on President Assad to justify a 'humanitarian' invasion of the country. The report was quickly removed from the *Mail* website, but you can see a captured image of the posting in Figure 555. What the story described was a

classic Problem-Reaction-Solution. The report revealed details of allegedly hacked emails from the British and Dubai-based defence contractor Britam Defence revealing a plan 'approved by Washington' and organised through the American client state of Qatar to transport a chemical weapon (CW) to Syria that was clearly intended to be a Problem-Reaction-Solution to remove the Assad regime as they had been so desperate to do for so long. Obama had said that a chemical attack by Assad would be the 'red line' that would trigger military intervention and the on-the-team French President Francois Hollande followed suit. He agreed that the use of chemical weapons would be 'a legitimate reason for direct intervention'. Israel naturally said something similar – any excuse for a war. The emails were revealed by a German hacker and were alleged to be correspondence between David Goulding, the Britam Defence Business Development Director, and Philip Doughty, the company's founder. This was the exchange:

12:27
www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2270
Reader
Google
FREE Tarot Readings
Clarity's...ing reading
Blooming...ic Network
Llewellyn's Web Tarot
Gumtr...
Apple...
Scribo...
LEMB...
Enligh...
Links...
Google+
Tarot...
U.S.

U.S. 'backed plan to launch chemical weapon attack on Syria and blame it on Assad's regime'

- **Leaked emails from defense contractor refers to chemical weapons saying 'the idea is approved by Washington'**
- **Obama issued warning to Syrian president Bashar al-Assad last month that use of chemical warfare was 'totally unacceptable'**

By LOUISE BOYLE

PUBLISHED: 19:16, 29 January 2013 | **UPDATED:** 23:17, 29 January 2013

Comments (200) | Share +1 33 Tweet 734 Like 11k

Leaked emails have allegedly proved that the White House gave the green light to a chemical weapons attack in Syria that could be blamed on Assad's regime and in turn, spur international military action in the devastated country.

A report released on Monday contains an email exchange between two senior officials at British-based contractor Britam Defence where a scheme "approved by Washington" is outlined explaining that Qatar would fund rebel forces in Syria to use chemical weapons.

Barack Obama made it clear to Syrian president Bashar al-Assad last month that the U.S. would not tolerate Syria using chemical weapons against its own people.

Scroll down for video



Figure 555: The *Mail* story – now you see it, now you don't.

> Phil
> We've got a new offer. It's about Syria again. Qataris propose an attractive deal and swear that the idea is approved by Washington.
>
> We'll have to deliver a CW to Homs, a Soviet origin g-shell from Libya similar to those that Assad should have. They want us to deploy our Ukrainian personnel that should speak Russian and make a video record.
>
> Frankly, I don't think it's a good idea but the sums proposed are enormous. Your opinion?
> Kind regards
> David

Why would 'the Qataris', in other words US puppet Emir Sheikh Hamad bin Khalifa Al Thani, the conduit for funding and arming the 'rebels' in Syria and Libya, want to pay enormous sums for a chemical weapon to be delivered to Homs in Syria, one of the centres of 'rebel' operations? There can be only one reason when it was obviously not for the Assad regime and note how the brief was to produce a weapon 'similar to those that Assad should have'. Britam admitted that its computer system had been hacked but denied that the emails

were genuine. I don't believe them. An alleged software systems administrator who said he had checked the technical details of how the Britam email was routed said: 'I have to admit that the email does indeed look genuine ... all these facts check out. So with Mythbusters objectivity I have to call this one plausible.' Other leaked documents included what was described as 'extremely personal information' and details of some Britam employees that appeared to show they were mercenaries. The United States, Britain and NATO work with a whole web of 'private defence contractors' who are nothing more than extensions of the military under other names – the infamous Halliburton, once headed by Dick Cheney, and Blackwater, later called Xe and now Academi, are the best-known, but there are so many others. Blackwater keeps changing its name to cover the tracks of its infamy. As actor Kenneth Williams said in a *Carry On* film: 'Infamy, infamy, they've all got it infamy.' The Western media ignored the Britam email story apart from that *Daily Mail* report which was quickly removed. A false-flag chemical weapons attack had been on the cards for a while and you can get a good idea about what is planned by listening to the 'red lines' these people announce. They say that if their target does this or that it will justify a military attack and then you just get someone else go and do this or that. Those that hacked the emails made it very much more difficult to get away

with it in Syria and that's why the mainstream media wouldn't touch the story. This is all related to what General Wesley Clark said in the television interview in 2007 about the Pentagon planning to attack and destroy the governments in seven countries in five years – Iraq, Syria, Lebanon, Libya, Somalia, Sudan and Iran. Remember Clark was describing a plan hatched during the Republican administration of Boy Bush and yet exactly the same plan targeting the same listed countries has continued under 'Democrat' Obama in America's one-party state (Fig 556). You just knew that eventually the claim would be made that Assad had used chemical weapons against civilians because these people are nothing if not predictable. The claim based on 'evidence' supplied by, yes, Britain and France, was duly made in the hope of justifying what they are aching to do; but then came an interview with Carla del Ponte, a member of a UN panel investigating in Syria, in which she said there were 'strong, concrete suspicions' that the Syrian *rebels* had used sarin nerve gas. 'This was use on the part of the opposition, the rebels, not by the government authorities', she told Swiss-Italian TV. A CNN report in December 2012 revealed how the Pentagon was training Syrian rebels in the use of chemical weapons. It said:



Figure 556: The wish list during the Bush administration has been continued by his 'opponent' Obama.

> The training [in chemical weapons], which is taking place in Jordan and Turkey, involves how to monitor and secure stockpiles and handle weapons sites and materials, according to the sources. Some of the contractors are on the ground in Syria working with the rebels to monitor some of the sites, according to one of the officials. The nationality of the trainers was not disclosed, though the officials cautioned against assuming all are American.

White House spokesman (propagandist) Jay Carney said they were 'highly sceptical of any suggestions that the opposition used chemical weapons' and they believed that Assad was responsible. True to form the US announced again in June, 2013 (with no evidence) that Assad had used chemical weapons and Obama said that they would now supply weapons to the 'rebels' (officially and in greater number, that is, rather than covertly as up to that point). At the same time the European Union dropped its ban on weapons supplies to the 'rebels' with Britain leading the way. All this happened as Assad troops were retaking locations held by the 'rebels' and the Archontic plan was going pear-shaped. Another point: why would Assad even think of using chemical weapons when he knew that it would give his global enemies just the excuse they wanted to destroy him? He would be crazy – and he isn't. Israel launched bomb attacks on Syria in May, 2013 in the hope that the Syrian army would be weakened and seeking a Syrian retaliation that could lead to all-out war. This was reported as a unilateral attack by the psychopaths of Tel Aviv, but it would have been sanctioned behind the scenes by the usual suspects – the US, Britain, Canada and NATO in general. Obama confirmed as much after the attacks when he said that the US 'coordinates closely' with Israel. Israeli planes bombed locations around the Syrian capital Damascus in their second

attack in three days and claimed to have destroyed stockpiles of Iranian-made guided missiles intended for the Lebanese militant group Hezbollah. They produced no evidence of this and Lebanon is another target on the must-have list.

Syria is not a war caused by 'rebels' within the country just as the Libyan 'revolution' was not. They are part of a systematic fake 'Arab Spring' takeover of the whole of Africa and the Middle and Near East by forces working through the United States, Israel and NATO (all the same thing if you go high enough or deep enough). I have been exposing this agenda in my books for years and the military intervention in Mali was only one example of what is planned for country after country in Africa, orchestrated through the US AFRICOM network in league with NATO countries. Watch out South Africa because they want you, too. They want *everything* because they are insane. The French action in Mali was only the French arm of the Archon networks serving the global agenda and seeking to secure abundant natural resources including gold and uranium reserves. In another you-couldn't-make-it-up moment the Archontic French President Francois Hollande, who sent in the troops, was given a UNESCO peace prize for his 'valuable contribution to peace and stability in Africa' by going to war, making thousands of Malians homeless and, according to Amnesty International, imposing 'serious human rights breaches'

including the killing of children. *Inversion, inversion, inversion*. The Archon networks usually manufacture a different excuse for each new country although with Libya and Syria it was exactly the same. 'Rebels' funded and armed by the US and NATO (via Qatar, Turkey and Saudi Arabia) start attacking government targets and when the government returns fire the forces behind the 'rebels' scream through their compliant and ignorant media 'Gaddafi/Assad is killing his own people'. They then use this 'humanitarian' excuse to send the boys in to slaughter the innocent and steal oil reserves and other assets. They did this in Libya and they have been desperate to do this in Syria but it has not been as easy as they thought and so they planned to covertly arrange a chemical attack to say 'we have to send in NATO to stop Assad killing his own people with chemical weapons'. No wonder the *Daily Mail* article was removed so quickly. When their game is exposed they lose their cover stories. Conspiracies are so often dismissed in real time only to be confirmed with hindsight, but at the very moment a past conspiracy is being acknowledged any claims to real time conspiracies go on being dismissed. This is schizophrenic doublethink yet again. It is now officially confirmed that when Egypt's President Nasser seized and nationalised the Suez Canal in 1956 there was a conspiracy between Israel, Britain and France to take it back. The agreement, called the Protocol of

Sèvres, was that Israel would invade Egypt and then Britain and France would say that if the fighting didn't stop they would send troops to 'save the canal'. This is precisely what happened, but anyone exposing the collusion at the time would have been called a loony conspiracy theorist. By the way, as the Israeli troops were withdrawing from Egypt after the ceasefire they destroyed roads, railways, telephone lines and the villages of Abu Ageila and El Quseima, and stole six railway locomotives. Oh, just another day in Tel Aviv then.



Figure 557: Arch manipulator Brzezinski.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, the Archontic asset and co-founder of the Trilateral Commission with David Rockefeller, admitted in a French magazine interview that when he was Jimmy Carter's National Security Advisor from 1977 to 1981 he had trained and armed Afghan 'rebels' to fight the then Soviet-satellite regime in the capital Kabul to give the Soviet Union 'their Vietnam' (Fig 557). This was done in collusion with Britain's MI6 and Pakistan's Inter-Services Intelligence (ISI) which had close connections to 9/11 'terrorist leader' Mohamed Atta, a man who was such an Islamic fanatic that he had an American girlfriend, took cocaine, drank heavily and his favourite food was pork. Brzezinski's plan was to make the Soviets invade to protect their Afghan satellite and then bog them down in a war they couldn't win. The Brzezinski armed and trained Afghan 'rebels' later became known as the Mujahedeen/Taliban/'Al-Qaeda'. During the Reagan-Father Bush regime that followed Carter's, US Intelligence arranged for a man called Osama bin Laden to travel from Saudi Arabia to lead the Mujahedeen in the long and bloody war with the Soviets. The Bin Laden family were friends and associates of the Bush family, especially Father Bush, but when Boy Bush was in the White House at the time of 9/11 the former CIA asset Bin Laden was used as the fake villain and the Taliban-Mujahedeen demonised to justify the US invasion. There is no contradiction in this because there

is a common theme – whatever is best for the Archontic agenda at the time. It suited the Archon families for Bin Laden and the Mujahedeen to be heroes when they were fighting the Soviet Union through the 1980s after the Soviets invaded to shore up their regime in Kabul; but then it suited them after 9/11 to cast them as demons that American forces had to be despatched to trounce in the 'war on terror' (Fig 558). In the same way, the 'war on terror' was supposed to wage war against 'Islamic terrorists' and 'Al-Qaeda', but the 'rebels' in Libya and Syria *were* largely 'Al-Qaeda' fighting in the interests of the US-NATO campaign of terror and conquest together with the Muslim Brotherhood. This is the same 'Al-Qaeda' ('The Database') which only really existed in any significant form after 9/11 because its recruits believed in its existence as a result of the Americans saying it existed! Even now it is more a name than a structure and exists to serve the interests of the Archon bloodlines even though virtually none of them will know that. When 'Al-Qaeda' (Western-backed terrorists) gained access to Libya's arms stockpile, including chemical weapons, they then had the chance to arm similar groups all over Africa and the Middle East which is just what the Archon families wanted to cause death, destruction and mayhem. A sickening example of the mentality involved is the Syrian 'rebel' Abu Sakkar who was caught on video cutting out the heart of a dead soldier, taking a bite and

saying: ‘I swear to God we will eat your hearts and your livers, you soldiers of Bashar the dog’. These are the sort of insane people that the US, Britain and NATO are arming and funding. Once Gaddafi was dead and Libya was secured for the cabal many of the ‘Libyan rebels’ (mercenaries) just headed for Syria to do the same there. The leading ‘rebel’ group fighting the Assad regime in Syria is Al Nusra, an ‘Al- Qaeda’ offshoot to which nearly 30 US/NATO-supported ‘rebel’ groups in Syria pledged allegiance. The Muslim Brotherhood which is taking official control of countries vanquished by fake revolution and military attack has been a front for America, Britain and Israel for decades, as I explained in *Remember Who You Are.* The Brotherhood can also be used to stir up fears of an Islamic takeover when they are just stooges of the very forces saying that.* They are a bunch of frauds. Many of the other people cast as Islamic terrorists to justify military intervention are actually people fighting to retain their lands from the Archontic locusts. The term ‘terrorists’ is just a label to demonise people when it suits, and to be ditched when it doesn’t. This technique was plain to see when the Mujahedin-e Khalq Organization (MKO) which has been responsible for the deaths of thousands in Iran was removed from the US Government list of terrorist organisations ... *because* it commits terrorism against the US target regime in Iran. Major General Amos Yadlin, former head of Israel Military

Intelligence and military attaché to Washington, called in February 2013 for Israel to cement closer ties with al-Qaeda-linked 'rebels' (terrorists) in Syria for a united assault on 'the big enemy, which is Iran'. I have highlighted in other books how the divisions between Sunni and Shiite Muslims (the division stems from some irrelevant disagreement long, long ago) were being exploited by Israel and the West to divide and rule the Arab world and set it at war with itself. This is what Yadlin was talking about here when he said that ties should be strengthened with Sunni forces for a joint attack on Shiite Iran. Eric Draister, founder of stopimperialism.com, was right when he said that Israel and al-Qaeda are 'two sides of the same coin' creating instability and provoking violence in Syria: 'Israel and al-Qaeda are two sides of the US-dominated imperial system which has waged war on the independent nation of Syria attempting to destroy that country.' Major General Yadlin said that the ongoing destructive violence in Syria had brought about strategic benefit for Israel. But, of course – that is why it happened. The leader of the foreignbacked Syrian opposition, Ahmed Moaz al-Khatib, an engineer and manager for major oil companies, including Royal Dutch Shell's Syrian division, pledged allegiance to the Israeli regime if Assad is overthrown. Israel took advantage of the violence and chaos in Syria to give a US energy company a license for oil exploration in the Syrian Golan

Heights which Israel has illegally occupied since the Six Day War in 1967. Israeli political analyst Yaron Ezrahi said that this was ‘mostly an Israeli ploy to deepen its commitment to the occupied Golan Heights’. Israel has no intention of returning occupied land – only even further expansion (Fig 559).



Figure 558: The Hidden hand of the ‘Arab Spring’.



Figure 559: The snake in the sand.

The Soros Doctrine (being cruel to be ... crueller)

Readers of my previous books will be well aware of the heinous activities of the billionaire financier George Soros (Rothschild Zionist) who has become mega-rich by being a bagman for the Rothschilds. His real name is George Schwartz and he helped to confiscate the possessions of fellow Jews in Nazi-occupied Hungary while posing as a non-Jew. He has also worked tirelessly for decades for his Rothschild masters to advance the Archontic plan and part humans from their money. They call Soros a financial speculator, but since when does the word ‘speculate’ relate to someone who

knows what is coming and bets beforehand that it will happen? He has a maze of 'trusts' and foundations that specialise in, among other things, training people in the art of civil rebellion. Not rebellion against the Archontic Cabal, however, or they would rebel against Soros. No, no. Soros 'rebellions' are against Archon targets to bring about a 'people's revolution' which, when all is done and dusted, has the Archon bloodlines in control of the country with their selected frontman or woman of choice. The 'Arab Spring', especially the early stages, was a Soros production (Fig 560). I have exposed in detail the Soros rebel-training web in concert with people like Brzezinski in *Remember Who You Are* and his funding of 'think-tanks' like the Center for American Progress (inversion) to direct the policies of the Democratic Party for which he is a Democon. He has also been a puppet-master to Obama along with Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) and David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist). Brzezinski has been an Obama mentor for decades. But I want to highlight here the Soros manipulation of the 'humanitarian' excuse to invade country after country. This began publicly with a Soros article in 2004 entitled 'The People's Sovereignty', published in the magazine *Foreign Policy* owned by the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace which was exposed by the Reece Committee investigation into tax-exempt foundations to be manipulating war. Soros'

theme and aim was to replace the *government* of a country as a definition of sovereignty with the *population* of the country as the sovereignty. This may sound okay unless you know the context. Up to this point to attack a country was said to be an invasion of sovereignty if the government did not want to be attacked and why would it? The Soros scam was to have sovereignty redefined as the population and then you could invade a country on the basis that the target government was violating the 'people's sovereignty'. See 'he's killing his own people'. This was the scoundrel's punch-line in the *Foreign Policy* article:

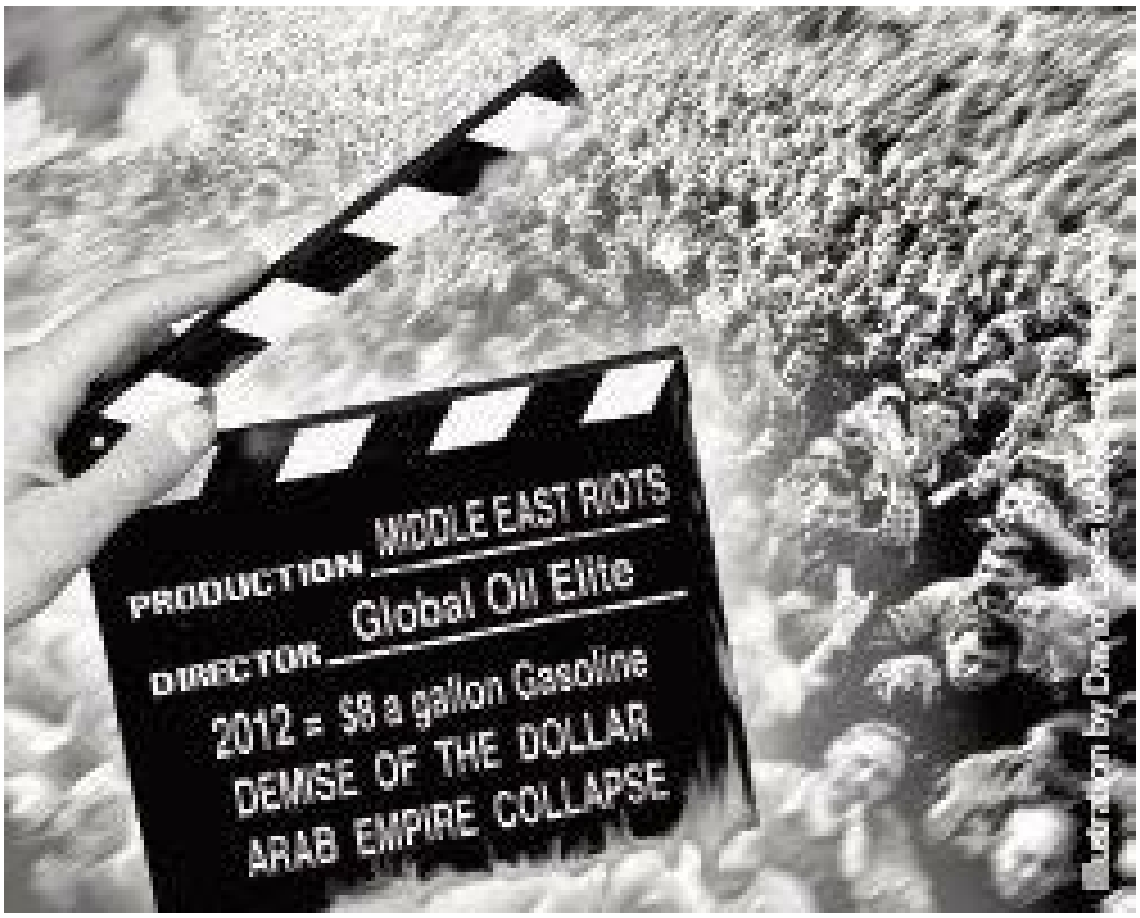


Figure 560: Arab Spring – The Movie

> But true sovereignty belongs to the people, who in turn delegate it to their governments. If governments abuse the authority entrusted to them and citizens have no opportunity to correct such abuses, outside interference is justified. By specifying that sovereignty is based on the people, the international community can penetrate nation-states' borders to protect the rights of citizens.
>
> In particular, the principle of the people's sovereignty can help solve two modern challenges: the obstacles to delivering aid effectively to sovereign states, and the obstacles to global collective action dealing with states experiencing internal conflict.

Remember this was in 2004 well before the planned 'Arab Spring' that Soros knew was coming because his network was at the forefront of making it happen. Triggering rebellion is easy with so many tyrants in power waiting to be replaced by new tyrants with the population in the middle manipulated into unknowing and essential participation in what most of them think until reality dawns is a glorious revolution of freedom and change for the better. This redefinition of sovereignty is presented with the Soros doctrine of 'responsibility to protect':

> ... the rulers of a sovereign state have a

> responsibility to protect the state's citizens. When they fail to do so, the responsibility is transferred to the international community. Global attention is often the only lifeline available to the oppressed.

Yes, Soros cares so much about the oppressed. Only by being an emotionless genetic inverter is it possible to be so mendacious without a smear of conscience. Soros had outlined the takeover tactics:

> • You decree that the people represent sovereignty and that governments have a responsibility to protect the sovereign population.
> • If they don't do this, or your propaganda makes it look that way, there is an automatic transfer of power from the country to the 'International community' (Archon network).
> • You cue your armed, funded and trained rebels to attack the target regime, wait for the regime to respond – 'he's killing his own people' – and say the regime has failed in its responsibility to protect.
> • The International Community send in the military to protect the people (by bombing them shitless, as in Libya, and taking over their land and resources).

Soros and company don't want sovereignty for anyone except themselves and a world government. He said: 'Sovereignty is an anachronistic concept originating in

bygone times when society consisted of rulers and subjects, not citizens.' What do you have to do to bring about world government? Destroy national sovereignty. See the EU. What Soros wrote and called for in 2004 is now global policy adopted by the United Nations' Security Council and General Assembly in 2005. The way was opened for the Arab Spring and the international military intervention that has followed. Meanwhile, countries in North America and Europe can do what they like to their 'people' without any chance whatsoever of intervention by the 'International Community' (world government). Why? They *are* the 'International Community'.

Crazy is the new normal

The control of global politics by mad people has created the madness we call the world. I had a personal experience of system insanity when the Japanese video game giant, Sega, blocked the use of an anti-war song at my Wembley Arena event in October 2012 that I wanted to play during a call for people to stop killing each other. This ban was not about money because the financial deal had been agreed and the final paperwork was about to be exchanged. It was apparently stopped by the 'brand manager' of a game series called, wait for it ... *Total War*. The reason for this decision was nothing more than personal bias and prejudice because Sega

told us that they did not want ‘their’ music associated with a ‘controversial figure’ like me. Or the ‘brand manager’ didn’t. When it comes to crazy, inexplicable and bizarre, the very fact that the original writers of a great anti-war song could sell the rights to a multinational corporation for use in a video game series called *Total War* takes some serious beating; but maybe that can be eclipsed by the about-faced bizarreness of the rights holder using this anti-war song in a video game in which war is sold as entertainment while banning the use of the song to call for peace and reconciliation at an event which thousands were attending. And if you want to walk the extremes of bizarreness and Orwellian doublethink, imagine if the person banning the use of the song in its true context considers the requester ‘controversial’ while presumably considering himself non-controversial, sane and credible for producing and promoting video games in which simulated mass-murder is presented as a bit of fun and a way to enjoy your free time. But then war itself has become a video game with mindless and moronic uniforms and ‘yessirs’ killing thousands of people in the Middle and Near East in remotely-controlled drone strikes while sitting at their consoles, joysticks in hand, on the other side of the world – just like the kid in his bedroom playing *Total War*.

Hey, kid, you play Total War?
'Sure do.'
'You good at it?'
'Yes sir, got to level one.'
'You wanna job?'

I hadn't focussed much on video games before but what happened prompted me to have a closer look. My goodness. One YouTube posting exclaimed: 'A 30,800 men battle in *Total War!*' Hey, brilliant. Lots of simulated dead people at nine minutes in. What fun. And this stuff does not affect the minds and perceptions of the young and others playing it hour after hour with regard to their attitudes to war and violence? The world is mad: it's official. And Total. It took me a matter of minutes to find the following comments by *Total War* players on a dedicated forum (grammar not corrected):

> Love shooting up peasants with archers.. love the noise as the arrows hit the men and you see the blood splatter and some of them die. It is funny and satisfying to watch.
>
> They're so bloody hard to kill, I enjoy killing each and every single one of them. Not by stakes though, cos that's no work at all.
>
> No, I'd rather just try to kill the enemy army by

outmanoeuvring. Sure if the enemy general puts himself somewhere stupid I will smash him, if not I'll get him later.

I love killing any of the Mongols.
I like killing aztec warriors.
I love to zoom in on them as they march slowly into musket fire.
I love the sight of Mamluks dieing at the spears of my templars, and the sound of those horses... its just... oh whats the word? [Pathetic?]

I know all of us have that feeling when an enemy army approaches and you just single out an enemy unit approaching, and you just get that feeling that you want to elimnate them, either before or after the enemy routs.

I just have fun slaughtering them for some reason. I'll start custom battles just to annihilate them with artillery.

One forum thread was called 'Rejoice, for the next Total War game is *Rome* I'. How great, still more simulated people to kill. There is no way in the world that constantly killing in simulated war with the player having the power to dominate and kill does not influence perceptions of life and death, war and peace. Not with

everyone, maybe (though probably), but at least with a very large number and this is all part of the brutalisation of the human mind to implant cold, callous emotionless Archontic perceptions. Look at the same mentality when military drone 'pilots' kill people they have never met and know nothing about by targeting them on the equivalent of a computer game screen in the cockpit and then 'elimnate' them, as the misspelt forum post talks about (Fig 561). You can see a picture in Figure 562 of a real-life video war game played by the US military in Iraq with real weapons and real people and using the same language you would hear from kids playing *Total War*. The troops say before killing innocent people on the ground – 'Light 'em all up. Come on, fire!' and 'Look at those dead bastards'. This is what war is today to such a large and gathering extent. It is a video game with simulation and reality increasingly blurred in the perception of the players whether it be fantasy or very real. Body-Mind cannot detect the difference between real and fantasy in the sense that thinking about something or experiencing a simulation can trigger the same mental, emotional and physical responses as if it were really happening. So it must be with video war games and other forms of video violence, especially the more you play them. Seventy-two percent of Xbox game owners said in a 2012 US election poll that they supported more drone strikes on 'suspected terrorists'

(men, women and children). One video game blog ran the headline ‘Xbox 360 Owners Sure Do Love Drone Strikes’. I wonder why. The poll was conducted in conjunction with polling organisation YouGov to establish, in truth, if the programming was working. The head Xbox pollster was David Rothschild, an economist at Microsoft Research New York City. A toy company is also producing killer drones for children to play with when they are not using their Xbox. How helpful. Enormous numbers of children, young people and adults are gripped by this new epidemic of video addiction in which the body demands its constant fix of emotional chemicals produced by the response to playing the games. The global population has long been systematically desensitised to war and its horrors and the video game producers are just the next major phase of this. The Rockefeller insider who told a meeting of paediatricians in Pennsylvania in 1969 about the cure for cancer being found and suppressed also said that the plan was that ‘violence, pornography and obscenity in the media and movies would be increased to desensitise people to violence and porn [and to] make people feel that life is short, precarious and brutish.’ Violent video games in which the player can choose to be violent and merciless are a new level of the mind and perception programming that includes television and movies in which the violence can only be watched and

not participated in or instigated. In that sense, violent video games are a further step along this dark and dangerous road. When set within this context, the decision to block the use of an anti-war song in an anti-war context while using the same lyrics for ‘wage war’ video games can be seen to take place within a society suffering from extreme levels of what Orwell called doublethink.

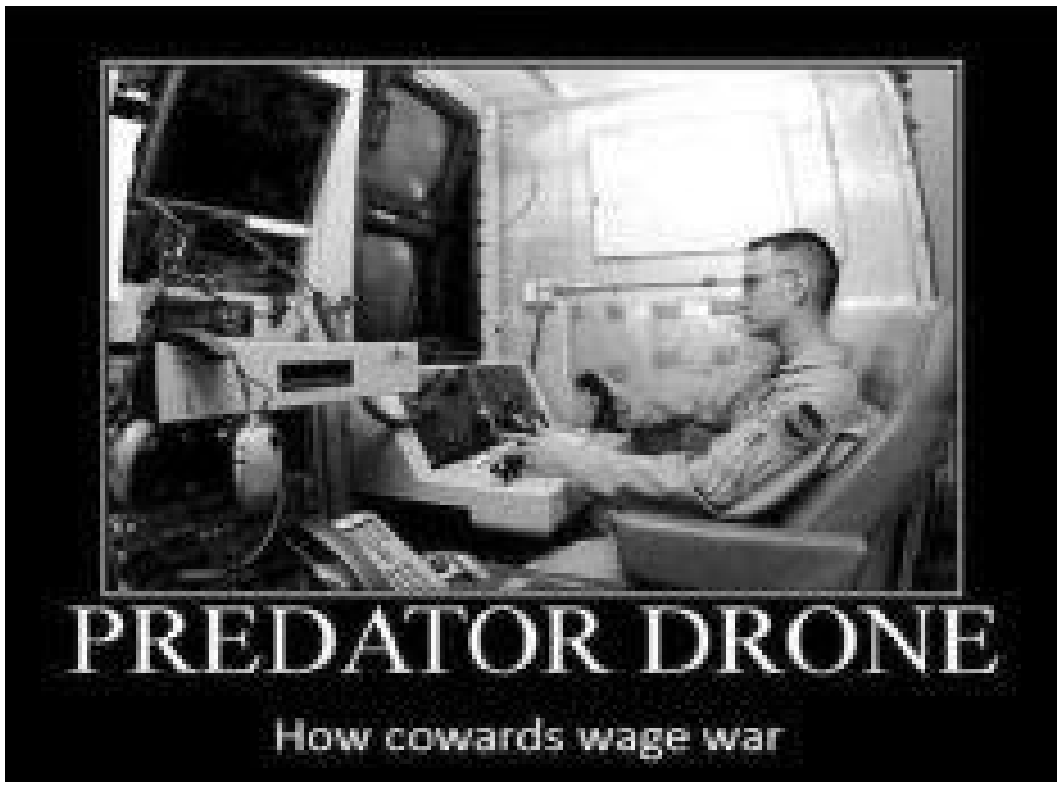


Figure 561: No words necessary.



Figure 562: The mentally ill play computer games.

Political schizophrenics

It is the schizophrenia which makes it all possible. Such doublethinking, double-minds can easily equate someone challenging the madness as 'controversial', even 'crazy', while they daily promote insane objectives and believe themselves to be completely balanced and 'normal'. The communal schizophrenia allows the perpetrators and believers of the madness to compartmentalise their minds, and thus their actions, by ensuring that the different parts of the mind involved in utterly contradictory behaviour simply avoid acknowledging each other's existence. This means that there can never be any reassessment of self and

behaviour. For example, drone pilots sitting at video screens at the Creech Air Force Base in Nevada can take their own children to school in the morning and then head for work to kill other children thousands of miles away who they have never met and know nothing about. American author James Bamford, who has written extensively about US Intelligence, said:

> Death warrants for targets are signed by mid-level bureaucrats, and soccer moms and dads double as joystick killers. They operate in comfort and safety, half the Earth away from their targets and close enough for many to run home for lunch between kills.

Only shocking levels of desensitised schizophrenia can explain this – apart from psychopathy – but then that is something similar anyway. Talking of which ... Barack Obama and the rest of the global political establishment. There are other forms of mental illness that do not involve schizophrenia and in many ways these are even more extreme. I am speaking of those, like Barack Obama, who are not hiding themselves from another part of themselves, but know they are lying when they lie and *know* they are being hypocrites when they are being hypocritical. They just couldn't care less. Obama's speech at the United Nations in 2012 was a wonderful example in that this mass killer and war criminal had the

nerve to condemn others for violent extremism for either doing nothing or a fraction of what Obama sanctions in a month:

> It is time to marginalise those who – even when not resorting to violence – use hatred of America, or the West, or Israel as a central principle of politics. That brand of politics only makes it harder to achieve what we must do together: educating our children and creating the opportunities they deserve; protecting human rights and extending democracy's promise.

It was like 'Evita' singing *Argentina*. You say what suits your interests in the moment knowing that it's all bullshit. Obama's aversion and distain for truth means that he can high-horse his way through a written-for-him Teleprompter speech condemning violence after signing off his latest kill-without-charge-or-trial list, agreeing to more deadly drone strikes against the innocent and generally overseeing the mass murder of people with brown faces. This is how far we have now come along the road to global tyranny with Obama now being presented with a list of people that the military-intelligence community want to kill with unmanned drones and the alleged president signing his name on the death warrants. They then give the order for the computer-game drone operators to seek out and murder

those on the list without any evidence being produced against them, no charges, no trial. Nothing. The military say we want to take these people out and Obama says okay (Fig 563). Britain is involved in this drone war, too. The cold-blooded murder of anyone is disgusting enough, but they have killed thousands of civilians who are neither on the list nor have harmed anyone. This is happening all the time and goes largely unreported. Yet Obama claims his administration is the most transparent and ethical in the history of the United States (inversion). He said this while opposing a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) lawsuit that would make him reveal the alleged legal basis for killing people without charge or trial. The outgoing Defense Secretary Leon Panetta took madness to a whole new level in 2013 when he announced a new Distinguished Warfare Medal for drone operators sitting at computer consoles killing the innocent thousands of miles away. This medal is literally for being good at targeting computer technology to kill people – like a medal for getting to the top level of a video game. At the same time people peacefully protesting outside drone bases against the murder of the innocent are arrested. This is still more Archon inversion. Plans for the medal were later dropped thank goodness in face of opposition. How appropriate that either side of Barack Obama as he makes his State of the Union address every year are the symbols of power

known as the fasces – the word from which we get the term fascism (Fig 564). This could not be more appropriate given the agenda of those that control this professional liar and fraud and virtually all of those he has followed in the White House. The word fasces comes from the Latin fascis or 'bundle' and it was the power symbol in ancient Rome although it goes back further (Fig 565). They were often decorated with laurel leaves and once again we see this behind Obama. The laurel is another major bloodline symbol and we see it on the logo of the cabal-controlled United Nations. The axe head on the fasces symbolised dictatorship and the magisterial power to impose capital punishment. The rods tied together represent individuality (people and countries) enslaved as one collective unit ruled by a dictatorship – the axe head. I have just described the European Union with its structure that mirrors the fascist symbol. Now why would the 'Land of the Free' have the symbol of fascism, the symbol from which the very term came, at such a prime location in its alleged 'democracy' (or republic as it was supposed to be)? And why can the same symbol be found in the following places, among many others?: the Oval Office; the Mace of the United States House of Representatives; the official seal of the United States Senate (Fig 566); the base of the Statue of Freedom on top of the Capitol building; the facade of the United States Supreme Court building; the Lincoln

Memorial; either side of the bust of Lincoln commemorating his Gettysburg Address in Pennsylvania; the interior of the Washington Monument; the statue of George Washington at the site of his inauguration, now the Federal Hall National Memorial; the Administrative Office of the United States Courts (Fig 567); the official seal of the United States Tax Court; the seal of the National Guard Bureau; US Army Military Police heraldry; the Grand Army Plaza, New York; the seal of Brooklyn; the state seal of Colorado beneath the 'All-seeing eye'; the emblem of the Knights of Columbus. Why? Because America is a fascist state masquerading as 'freedom'. It is the new Rome, and Washington DC is built on land that was called Rome and the location dictated by the Roman Church. Britain, Australia and the European Union etc., are also fascist entities in (ever-diminishing) disguise. All the rest is window dressing, cover up and illusion.



Figure 563: 'They think I want peace … ha, ha, ha, ha, ha, ha …



Figure 564: The fascist symbol and there are also two behind him.



Figure 565: The Roman symbol that led to the term ‘fascism’.



Figure 566: Fascism in the Senate.



Figure 567: Fascism in the courts.

The man handing Obama the drone death list has been the necessarily cold and heartless John Brennan who was until early 2013 his 'chief of counterterrorism'. Brennan supported torture by the Bush administration and Obama wanted him for CIA Director during his first term. Brennan's views on torture would have made the nomination process very messy for the new man of peace and love in the White House so he made Brennan his Deputy National Security Advisor which didn't require Senate hearing approval. But in 2013 with the Obama mask now back in the draw at the start of his second term Brennan was made Director of the CIA and no doubt torture and drone attacks will subsequently soar. Brennan appeared before the Senate Intelligence Committee for his confirmation hearing in early 2013. The Committee is chaired by Dianne Goldman Berman Feinstein (Rothschild Zionist) who not only speaks with two tongues but two faces. One face/tongue demands the disarming of Americans because of the Sandy Hook incident (with its countless unanswered questions) and the other seeks to justify killing children and families in drone attacks by outrageously misrepresenting the figures. But obviously killing children and their families from the air thousands of miles away is not the same as in America – I mean, they're brown people aren't they and oppose the agenda of Israel? Protestors at Brennan's hearing were met with Feinstein's cold

arrogance and dismissal – she does cold well. Keep serving your masters, Feinstein, you know it makes sense. Feinstein insisted that civilian deaths from US covert strikes each year has 'typically been in the single digits', but she produces no evidence to support that. She also said that 'for the past several years, this committee has done significant oversight of the government's conduct of targeted strikes' and had done its 'utmost to confirm' civilian casualty data provided by the executive branch. The Bureau for Investigative Journalism checked out this statement and said it could find no indication that either the House or Senate Intelligence committees had tried to secure evidence for civilian drone casualties outside of the US Intelligence community. The major independent groups investigating civilian deaths from drone attacks said they had not been contacted. You mean Rothschild Zionist Feinstein is not telling the truth? *Really?* As I write, America is at war with more countries and regimes than at any time since 1945 with drone attacks targeting 'terrorists' (civilians) in Afghanistan, Pakistan, Yemen, Somalia and elsewhere with more to come. White House Press Secretary Jay Carney announced in February 2013 that the Obama administration will not be releasing any more information about using drones to kill American citizens. 'I say, cleaning person, I am just lifting the carpet – will you grab a brush?' Virginia E Sloan, president of the

Constitution Project, summed up the situation: 'We have this drone war, and the American public has no idea what the rules are, and Congress doesn't know much more.' It's called a tyrannical dictatorship, Virginia.

The National Defense Authorization Act (NDAA) signed into law by Obama in 2012 makes it legal for the United States military to arrest or use force against any person (including American citizens) that *the state* says it suspects of terrorism and hold them *indefinitely* at an undisclosed location without evidence, charge, lawyer or trial. No, this is not a conspiracy theory. It is American law. *Now*. A 'terrorist suspect' in this context is someone who is alleged to have 'substantially supported' certain terrorist groups and associated forces, but none of this is defined and the coach-and-horses vagueness means that they can basically say and do whatever they like. Senator Lindsey Graham, a man with the brain power of a tumble drier, said of this fascist provision: 'When they say I want a lawyer tell them to shut up – you don't get a lawyer.' This is a man who swore to uphold the Constitution as part his oath of office and yet can say this and not be fired. But why would he be? He might not be serving freedom, decency, fairness or justice, but in not doing so he is serving those who put him in office and keep him there. It is the few decent politicians that get fired. Obama sanctioned the murder without trial or evidence of American citizens Anwar al-Awlaki and Samir

Khan in drone attacks in Yemen. They also killed al-Awlaki's 16-year-old son Abdulrahman, an American citizen, 'by mistake' in a drone attack two weeks after his father died. Robert Gibbs, an Obama senior adviser and former White House Press Secretary, was asked to justify the killing of an American citizen, a minor, without due process, trial or even being accused of anything. The Archontic Gibbs replied: 'I would suggest that you should have a far more responsible father if they are truly concerned about the well-being of their children. I don't think becoming an al-Qaeda jihadist terrorist is the best way to go about doing your business.' First of all you don't kill a son because of the father; second the boy was killed two weeks after his father's death; and thirdly how much inhumanity (Archons are by definition inhuman) can you have and still find it possible to draw breath? The US Justice [inversion] Department published a 16-page report in February 2013 outrageously and ridiculously seeking to justify drone murder without evidence, charge or trial. It said the government can order the killing of American citizens if they are believed to be 'senior operational leaders' of al-Qaeda or 'an associated force' (innocent civilians) – *even if there is no intelligence indicating they are engaged in an active plot to attack the US*. Obama's White House Press Secretary, the professional liar Jay Carney, said: 'These strikes are legal, they are ethical

and they are wise.' Like I say, crazy is the new normal, the new status quo, and the US president in the Land of the Free is a legalised mass murderer. House Minority Leader, the truly ludicrous Rothschild Zionist arse-licker Nancy Pelosi, said that Obama doesn't 'necessarily' have to reveal that an American citizen suspected of terrorism has been killed in a drone strike and CIA Director John Brennan refused to rule out drone assassinations of Americans on US soil. This is the world in which we are now living, but most people are still oblivious of that. Even most of those who know about the killer drone assassination programme are not aware of the 'night raids' operated by the Joint Special Operations Command when trained psychopaths in uniform kick down doors and kill people with no questions asked on the say so of 'informants' who often name people they don't like as terrorists to have them taken out. So many innocent people have been murdered in this way by the US military.

US Attorney General Eric Holder is a man you can trust with your lif ... er ... your freed ... er, well, there must be *something* you can trust him with, surely? I mean, does he ever take a list down the store and come back with everything you asked for? Come on, I need some help here. Anyway, Holder said: 'It is possible, I suppose, to imagine an extraordinary circumstance in which it would be necessary and appropriate under the Constitution

and applicable laws of the United States for the president to authorize the military to use lethal force within the territory of the United States.' Holder knows what is going on and as such that statement is outrageously disingenuous. 'It is possible' means 'it is planned'. The British Government has in at least two cases revoked the passports and citizenship of British citizens living in drone strike areas immediately before they were killed by US drone attacks. It avoids the controversy of America killing British 'subjects'. Opinion poll research revealed the scale of Obama groupie programming which has destroyed the anti-war movement that grew under Boy Bush. Obama can do the same or worse and there is not a whimper from those frauds who put their banners in the shed and locked the door behind them. Opposing war is for life, not for a presidential term. An opinion poll revealed that only 27 percent of white liberals in a control group supported the drone targeted murder policy, but that became 48 percent when they were told that Obama was doing it. The result was much the same with African-Americans and it was dubbed the 'Obama cue'. A few people can't control the world? Investigative journalist Jeremy Scahill, author of *Dirty Wars: The World Is a Battlefield*, was right when he said 'one of the enduring legacies of the Obama administration is that he has normalised assassination as a central component of ... national

security policy.' Obama was portrayed as being against war when he clearly wasn't, but this was the image that was promoted. He was going to be the antidote for Boy Bush, we were told, but he is also justifying his state murders and surveillance by quoting the Authorization for the Use of Military Force Act (AUMF) which was passed in the Bush era three days after the 9/11 attacks. Even the *New York Times* has called the repeal of this Act because it has 'become the basis for a perpetual, ever-expanding war that undermined the traditional constraints on government power' and results in 'an unintelligible policy without express limits or protective walls'. How can Obama be so corrupt as to use a law instigated by the Bush Administration that he so condemned? It's all a game to bluff the public while they both serve the same force. Note the use of the term 'perpetual war' which is straight off the pages of Orwell's *1984*. President Boy Bush also changed the law to allow presidents to 'legally' order (we give ourselves permission) the assassination of foreign leaders. The fatal cancer of Venezuelan leader Hugo Chavez in 2013 was incredibly convenient at a time when the US and Israel were desperate to depose him for his exposure of their game plan. Chavez said publicly in 2010 that the Israelis were trying to kill him. Obama sunk to still more depths of depravity in February 2013 when he signed a Presidential Memorandum waiving a previous ban on

America supplying weapons to countries that use child soldiers. A Presidential Memorandum is an order issued to the executive branch of government – that is how easy it is to make the abuse and killing of children or anyone else 'legal'. This constantly-parroted term 'legal' means nothing except that killers and criminals have decided that they can be killers and criminals by signing a piece of paper to make their killing and criminality 'legal'. The NDAA Act of 2013 specifically prevented the closure of the death and torture camp at Guantanamo Bay which Obama had made a major pledge to close when he took office in 2009. He never had any intention of doing so – his words were only aimed at getting elected so he could continue business as usual. It is worth quietly pondering on this fact: there is a man in the White House with the power over life and death whenever he chooses, who can jail indefinitely anyone he chooses via made-up excuses and yet we know little about his background – the official story is laughable. He has not produced a valid birth certificate to prove that he even qualifies to be a US president (Fig 568). The fact that blatantly fake certificates have been produced to stop the speculation shows that there is something on the original that he absolutely doesn't want the world to see. Either his birthplace does not qualify him to be president or the father/mother on the document would demolish the official story. If you define sanity as balance and harmony

and insanity as various degrees of distortion of that balance and harmony, then Obama is suffering from an extreme form of mental illness. He should be given treatment, not the presidency, and the same with 'rivals' like Mitt Romney and John McCain, both of whom are a psychiatrist's life's work. I think that Congressman Ron Paul is way off the pace in terms of the bigger picture of what is happening, but he says many things that are clearly true about finance, the Federal Reserve and calling for the troops to stop killing people and come home to their families. Well, to anyone in control of their own mind, they are. But he has been ridiculed by the crazies who think they are sane with lines like 'someone either give Uncle Ron his meds or take him back to his room'. You can see once again in the treatment of Ron Paul that wanting peace is viewed as a psychological illness while instigating and supporting war makes you a credible and 'streetwise' statesman despite being an instigator or participant in mass murder. This is only the political expression of using an anti-war song for a Sega war game while denying its use to promote peace and an end to conflict. The same applies to honesty and corruption. We have become so used to corruption – once again the new normal – that we have become sceptical and suspicious of honesty and integrity. As the British writer and actor, Noel Coward, put it: 'It's discouraging to think how many people are shocked by

honesty and how few by deceit.' The anti-slavery campaigner Frederick Douglass said: 'I prefer to be true to myself, even at the hazard of incurring the ridicule of others, rather than to be false, and to incur my own abhorrence.' He would never make a politician.



Figure 568: 'Take the blue pill, the story ends, you wake up back in your bed and you believe whatever [WE] want you to believe.'

I look at country after country dominated by different cultures and religions, but I see the same common theme – the general population protesting against the

actions of its governing classes. It is happening in Israel as it is happening in America, Britain, Greece, Spain, Italy, Turkey, Brazil, and more countries all the time. We need to put down that which divides us – the nonsense of race, religion, politics and fake history – and come together with the understanding that everyone is protesting against the *same* force which controls the Israeli Government of whatever party just as it controls those of America, Britain, Greece, Spain, Italy and elsewhere. *No more division*. We are in this together. Oppressed Israelis need to find common cause with oppressed Palestinians and the same with oppressed Greeks, Spaniards, Americans, Italians, Portuguese, British, Irish, Turks, Brazilians, Australians, Africans, Indians and others. Slowly, oh so slowly from my point of view, but quicker than ever before, it is beginning to dawn on many people what the game really is. Billions are being divided by race, culture, religion and country so that the Archon hundreds at the very core of the conspiracy can enslave and direct the lives of all the rest. If people will only realise this and act upon it then the House of Cards will fall because it is the masses who are holding it together with stupidity, ignorance, arrogance and child-like naïvety.

***Postscript:** As this book went to press, hundreds were killed in horrific violence in Egypt in clashes between the

Egyptian army and supporters of the Muslim Brotherhood and deposed president, Mohamed Morsi, who was removed by a military coup. This was classic US/UK/Israel destabilisation (divide and rule) in league with Saudi Arabia with both the Brotherhood inner circle and the army owned by the forces that control the United States which gives $1.3 billion a year to the Egyptian military. It is no coincidence that Robert Ford was nominated to be US Ambassador to Egypt as the violence unfolded. Ford ran death squads to destabilise Iraq and the wider Middle East when he was stationed at the embassy in Baghdad and went on to become Ambassador to Syria just before the violence erupted there.



Archon Zionism

Always forgive your enemies; nothing annoys them so much.
Oscar Wilde

The secret society that I call Rothschild Zionism

controls the United States Government and politics in general via front organisations like the American Israel Public Affairs Committee, an extremely powerful and influential lobby group representing a foreign power and widely known as AIPAC.

The United States Congress, the White House and the Pentagon are in its pocket and those who would rather not be prostituted to Zionism know the consequences of not doing so in the form of opponents being funded to oust you, getting a bad press and any secret you would rather stay that way coming to light. This is why we were 'treated' to the puke-making sight of Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu receiving nearly 30 standing ovations for talking total baloney before both Houses of Congress in 2011. The 'representatives of the people' were 'singing', or standing and clapping, for their supper – pay-outs from rich Rothschild Zionist donors and the promise not to destroy them through the means I've described. Rothschild Zionism is a global network that operates across all borders and one of its most powerful and influential groups was established in the Soviet Union after Rothschild Zionist Lenin seized power thanks to Rothschild money and manipulation. This is known today as the Russian Mafia, Red Mafia, or 'Red Octopus', and it has a highly significant presence in New York and the wider United States with strong ties to the Rothschilds, the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), AIPAC

and Mossad. Robert Friedman exposed in his book *Red Mafiya: How the Russian Mob Has Invaded America* that the 'Russian Mafia' is really the 'Jewish Mafia' and he died of a 'tropical disease' after people he named put a price on his head. Friedman's work was echoed by Jewish writer Laura Radanko, a long-time researcher of the Russian Mafia and author of *The Russian Mafia in America*:

> During the detente days of the early 1970s, when Soviet leader Leonid Brezhnev had agreed to allow the limited emigration of Soviet Jews, thousands of hard-core criminals, many of them released from Soviet Gulags by the KGB, took advantage of their nominal Jewish status to swarm into the United States ...
>
> In the 1970s, more than forty thousand Russian Jews settled in Brighton Beach [in New York]. It was under the shadow of the elevated subway tracks on Brighton Beach Avenue, bustling with Russian meat markets, vegetable pushcarts, and bakeries, that the Russian gangsters resumed their careers as professional killers, thieves, and scoundrels.

Radanko says that there are 30 Russian crime syndicates operating in the United States with major ones in New York, Miami, San Francisco, Los Angeles

and Denver. Another tide of Russian Zionists relocated to the US in the 1990s, among them former KGB officers and veterans of the Soviet war in Afghanistan. They and their successors are so merciless that it is said 'they will shoot people just to see if their guns work'. More empathy-deleted psychopaths, in other words. This makes it easier to understand why American politicians jump to attention when the Zionists speak. There are many 'incentives' to do this and not all of them are financial. Israel is of course the 'spiritual' home of the Rothschild Zionists – Russian and otherwise – and a safe place to run when trouble brews. Dr M Raphael Johnson wrote the following in a *Barnes Review* article called *The Judeo-Russian Mafia: From the Gulag to Brooklyn to World Dominion:*

> The roots of Jewish organized crime go far back into tsarist times. Organized crime syndicates assisted Lenin's gangs in bank robberies and the creation of general mayhem. During the socalled revolution, it was difficult, sometimes impossible, to distinguish between Bolshevik ideologues and Jewish organized crime syndicates. They acted in nearly an identical manner ...
>
> ... The state of Israel is a major factor in the rise and power of the Jewish mafia. Jewish drug dealers, child porn pushers and slave traders are free from

prosecution in Israel. Israel does not consider these to be crimes, so long as the victims are non-Jews. The Israeli state will not extradite its citizens to non-Jewish countries, and, therefore, Jewish murderers can quite easily escape punishment in Israel.

There is Zionist law and the law the Zionists demand is imposed on everyone else. Then we have the manipulation of political events through the chequebook and wire transfer. Alan Hart, a former BBC and Independent Television News correspondent, wrote in *Zionism: The Real Enemy of the Jews:* 'Jewish people make up less than two percent of the American population, but account for *50 percent* of the political campaign contributions.' This incredible amount of political funding (control and influence) does not come from Jewish people in general, but from the mega-rich individuals, banks and corporations controlled by Rothschild Zionism. Obama's biggest corporate donor was the Rothschild Zionist-owned Goldman Sachs, the organisation (with others) fundamentally responsible for the engineered global economic crash which has caused such death and suffering worldwide. Hey, but think of all that energy to trawl and vampire. Rothschild Zionists fund and control the Republicans as they do the Democrats. Establishment candidates in the 2012 Republican presidential campaign were puppets, string-

pulled by Rothschild Zionist money and policy demands. This is why they will say anything, no matter how extreme and ridiculous, that supports the goals of Israel. Investigative journalist Christopher Bollyn has revealed how Newt Gingrich was funded in the 2012 presidential campaign to the tune of at least $5 million by Rothschild Zionist casino billionaire Sheldon Adelson, a close friend of Israeli leader, Benjamin Netanyahu (Fig 569). Mitt Romney, who won the Republican nomination, had the Rothschild Zionist Crown family from Chicago behind his campaign which, according to Bollyn, has close connections to the Rothschild/Israeli Mossad. Rothschild Zionism dictates American foreign policy and has engineered the stream of overseas wars of acquisition and mass slaughter (Archon food source). It was the Rothschild Zionist-dominated neoconservative or neocon networks behind the Boy Bush administration that used 9/11 as the excuse to invade Afghanistan and they were the architects of the 'War on Terror' that led to the invasion of Iraq using the lie about weapons of mass destruction. The man credited with being among the first to 'warn' about the threat of 'global Islam' is Avi Lipkin, pen name Victor Mordecai, with his 1995 book, *Is Fanatic Islam a Global Threat?* Lipkin is an American-born Israeli who served in the Israeli Defense Forces and in the intelligence department of the press office of Israeli Prime Minister and terrorist, Yitzhak Shamir. Lipkin

claims to have spoken in 500 churches worldwide and his role is to bring the Christian Zionists on board with his 'Islam must be stopped', 'Armageddon' claptrap. I am no supporter of any religion, and certainly not Islam, but by far the greatest danger to the world is from the satanic orchestrators of Rothschild Zionism. They own and control the global media to dictate the way that their manipulations and wars are reported to the population for whom they have a contempt so deep that words cannot be found. Rothschild Zionist columnist Joel Stein wrote in the *Los Angeles Times* in 2008: 'I don't care if Americans think we're running the news media, Hollywood, Wall Street or the government. I just care that we get to *keep* running them.' If anyone else said that Zionists control the news media, Hollywood, Wall Street and the government they would be condemned as racists and neo-Nazis – even though they say it themselves. The sheer arrogance of those representing *less than two percent* of the American population is unspeakable. Rothschild Zionists are behind the banking system, chemically-infested food and water, Big Pharma medicine, Internet censorship, the law and political correctness, the list is endless. This is not to describe Jewish people as a whole, very many of whom are victims of the Zionists, as in Nazi Germany. I am talking about the inner circle secret society of Rothschild Zionism and its agents and gofers placed in key

positions throughout the system. These people are Archonticly insane and they have a considerable nuclear and chemical weapons stockpile which they refuse to allow to be inspected and refuse to sign the nuclear non-proliferation treaty while condemning Iran over its nuclear threat when it doesn't even have a nuclear weapon. The United States, Britain and the 'West' say nothing about Israel's nuclear and chemical weapons arsenal. They don't even acknowledge its existence but demonise the non-nuclear Iran as a nuclear threat – a country that has not attacked anyone since 1798. The United States in extreme contrast has hardly stopped doing so since the day it was established (Fig 570). Iran has one of the lowest military budgets in the Middle East while Israel is one of the most trigger-happy countries on Earth with one of the world's best equipped militaries largely thanks to the US taxpayer (Fig 571). The reference in the political cartoon to 'Vanunu' is Mordechai Vanunu, the former nuclear technician who told the truth to a British newspaper about the Israeli weapons programme at Dimona in the Negev desert. He was kidnapped by Mossad, the Rothschild enforcement agency, and jailed for 18 years with more than 11 of them in solitary confinement after a 'trial' held in secret. Vanunu still can't leave Israel or talk to foreign journalists since his multiconditional release in 2004. The response of the Rothschild-Zionist controlled 'free world'

to any of this? Silence. The nuclear stockpile that Vanunu exposed is not even Israel's. It belongs to the Rothschilds and was made possible by the manipulations of Lord Victor Rothschild who controlled British Intelligence, as I outlined earlier. This is insider Israeli historian, Martin van Creveld, giving us a chilling reminder of the mentality with its finger on the Rothschild Zionist nuclear button:

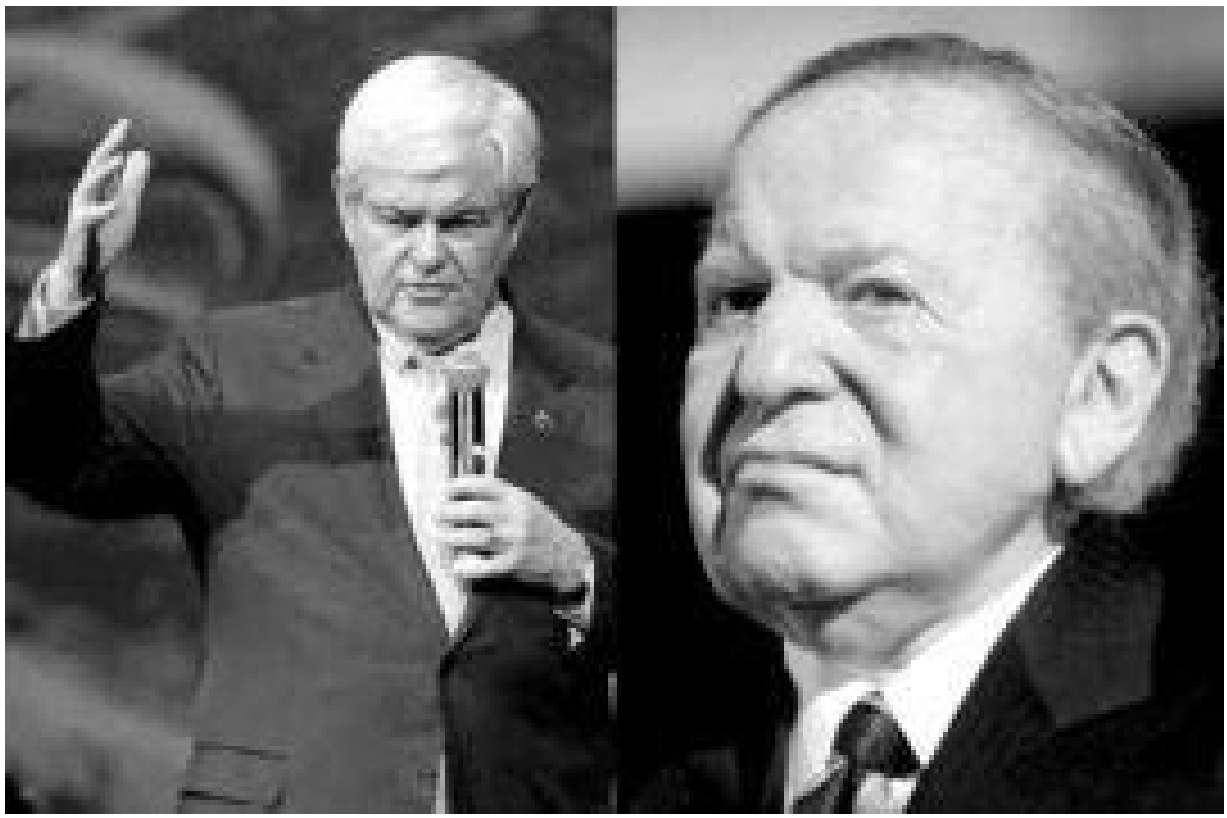


Figure 569: Gingrich and Adelson: 'You sing, Newt, and I'll wire.'



Figure 570: Yes, Iran is a threat to America and America only wants peace.



Figure 571: Hypocrisy as an incurable disease.

> We possess several hundred atomic warheads and rockets and can launch them at targets in all directions, perhaps even at Rome. Most European capitals are targets for our air force ... We have the capability to take the world down with us. And I can assure you that that will happen before Israel goes under.

Once again, what was the response to the Rothschild Zionist 'free world' to this threat? Still more silence. But they can't find a microphone quick enough to condemn Iran and other targets. This includes the constantly-

repeated claim that Iran's former president, Mahmoud Ahmadinejad, has said that Israel should be wiped off the map when he actually called for the end of the Zionist regime in Israel and for a Middle East where Muslims, Jews, and Christians would live together in liberty. There is no way that this scale of nuclear and chemical weapons capability has been stockpiled by Israel for the defence of a population of less than eight million on a sliver of land in the Middle East. People better wake up to what is happening and fast. The Israeli (Rothschild) enforcement arm Mossad is the world expert at what is called false flag operations – doing the deed and blaming it on others – and they were at the core of what happened on 9/11 to give the Rothschild Zionist neocons the excuse to start ticking target countries off their hit list. They have all this power over American society and they have contempt for Americans and American interests. Israel even attacked the USS Liberty in international waters during the Six Day War in June, 1967, which involved Israel, Egypt, and other Arab countries. Egypt was blamed for the attack on the Liberty in another demonisation exercise, but it later emerged that the ship was hit by Israeli aircraft and torpedo boats. Thirty-four American crewmen were killed, more than 170 wounded and the ship was severely damaged. Israel incredibly claimed 'mistaken identity' when the truth was exposed. Consequences for Israel? *None*.

How could there be when the same networks control America, Canada, Britain and the European Union, Australia, New Zealand and so on and so on? Andrew Adler, the moronic Rothschild Zionist publisher of the *Atlanta Jewish Times*, said that Israel should consider ordering Mossad to assassinate Obama so that his replacement would defend Israel against Iran. Adler said:

> Order a hit on a president in order to preserve Israel's existence. Think about it. If you have thought of this Tom-Clancy-type scenario, don't you think that this almost unfathomable idea has been discussed in Israel's most inner circles?

They have certainly done this before. Mossad and Israel were the major players in the assassination of President Kennedy in 1963, as I detail in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. Adler was forced to apologise for his remarks, but his biggest crime from the Rothschild Zionist point of view was that he was revealing how they work. A report in the online *Foreign Policy Journal* said the United States Intelligence community has produced a draft paper urging the government to end its slavish support for Israel. The paper, called *Preparing For A Post Israel Middle East*, is said to have been compiled by 16 agencies with a total budget between them of more than $70 billion. It

describes Israel as currently the greatest threat to US national interests which are fundamentally at odds with Rothschild Zionist Israel. It apparently reveals ...

> ... Gross Israeli interference in the internal affairs of the United States through spying and illegal US arms transfers. This includes supporting more than 60 'front organizations' and approximately 7,500 US officials who do Israel's bidding and seek to dominate and intimidate the media and agencies of the US government ...

So few, yet so many

Members of the Rothschild Zionist secret society are everywhere that the Orwellian agenda is being orchestrated and imposed. A white paper presented to the US House Permanent Select Committee on Intelligence called for an 'evolving mission' for the Department of Homeland Security (DHS) that moves away from 'fighting terrorism' into an East German 'Stasi-like' domestic surveillance and intelligence operation. This, of course, was what was always planned as my books have said since Homeland Security was created. The white paper, entitled *Homeland Security and Intelligence: Next Steps in Evolving the Mission*, was presented by the Homeland Security Group at the Aspen Institute, an organisation I have been exposing since the early 1990s. The Aspen

Institute Homeland Security Group is co-chaired by a man who encapsulates everything that I have said here. His name is Michael Chertoff (Fig 572). He is:



Figure 572: Isn't synchronicity incredible?

- The son of a Mossad agent and duel American-Israeli citizen.
- The Assistant Attorney General who freed more than 100 Israeli spies in the US after 9/11 and the 'dancing Israelis' (Mossad agents) arrested for cheering and high-fiving when the towers were hit and filming the event with obvious prior knowledge.
- The co-author of the freedom-busting Patriot Act justified by 9/11.
- The second Director of Homeland Security, an

organisation justified by 9/11.

• The main promoter of full-body airport radiation scanners produced by a company represented by his own Chertoff Group – scanners that were introduced because of the 'underpants bomber' who boarded his plane without a passport at Amsterdam airport where the 'security' is operated by an Israeli company.

Chertoff personifies the way that the Rothschild Zionism secret society places its agents and initiates in the essential place at the essential times to ensure that the world is transformed and directed according to its blueprint for global conquest. They do not represent Jewish people, but a force of evil that seeks to enslave us all, *including* Jewish people. The Rothschild Zionist political network in the United Kingdom includes the Friends of Israel, which has a branch in every major political party, and the Britain Israel Communications and Research Centre (BICOM). These are in truth, like AIPAC in the US, the Britain Israel Propaganda Centre. BICOM lists its activities as the following:

• 'Providing real-time briefings and high quality in-depth research.' [Selling Rothschild Zionist propaganda to the political and media classes.]

• 'Publishing daily briefings, which give coverage to all Israel-related news as reported in the British and

Israeli print and online media, as well as analysis of the main stories of the day.' [Selling Rothschild Zionist propaganda to the political and media classes.]

• 'Organising and delivering visitor programmes for key politicians, academics and journalists.' [Paying for them to visit Israel, be wined and dined and primed to promote the Rothschild Zionist agenda.]

BICOM's former chief executive Danny Scheck was a leading official of the Israeli foreign ministry and a chief spokesman and director of the press division of the ministry. He left BICOM to become Israel's ambassador to France. The present chief executive is Lorna Fitzsimons, a former Labour MP. Fitzsimons told the Herzliya Conference, a major stage for the leading political names in Israel to present their policy, that 'public opinion does not influence foreign policy in Britain. Foreign policy is an elite issue'. Actually, it is largely a Rothschild Zionist issue (same thing, I guess) and is currently channelled through Rothschild Zionist Prime Minister David Cameron and Rothschild Zionist Foreign Secretary William 'What do I say and when do I say it, sir?' Hague. The Herzliya Conference is sponsored by the Israeli think-tank, the Institute for Policy and Strategy, which is headed by Daniel Rothschild. Once you gain control of major countries you control the

groupings of those countries like the United Nations and the European Union. The Rothschild Zionist-controlled media means that the bias and breathtaking over-representation of a small minority group in government, banking, business and media is almost never highlighted or questioned. But if the same was true of Arabs, Russians, Chinese or black people, there would be an outcry. The BBC's bias towards Israel and against Palestinians or any critics of Israel is legendary. This media-control also means that considerable and vehement opposition to Rothschild Zionism by many Jewish people is rarely reported and so the public is given the impression that all Jewish people are Zionists *(absolutely* not true) – see Figure 573. The Rothschild-appointed voices of Zionism, including the Anti-Defamation League and B'nai B'rith, are portrayed as if they speak for all Jewish people when they speak for the Rothschilds. Politicians are cowered into silence by the well-oiled and funded condemnation-machine when any of them speak out of turn and question the perfection of Israel. The Liberal Democrat peer Baroness Tonge resigned from the party after she said that Israel in its present form would not go on forever because it would reap what it has sowed. The Labour Party leader Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist) said there was 'no place in politics for those who question the existence of the state of Israel' (criticise the state of Israel) while Liberal

Democrat leader Nick Clegg (Rothschild Zionist) said that her remarks were ‘wrong and offensive and do not reflect the values of the Liberal Democrats’. This is a gimme given that the ‘values’ of Clegg and the Liberal Democrat, Labour and Conservative parties (see also Democrats and Republicans) are to nod frantically to anything that Israel demands while furiously licking the Rothschild arse. This is required by their unofficial oath of office. Baroness Tonge was also sacked as the Lib-Dem health spokesman in 2010 for saying that Israeli troops sent to Haiti after the earthquake were trafficking human organs. No one bothered to find out if it was true when there have been many reports of the Israeli trafficking of organs taken from live people. Protecting victims is not their priority only protecting their own backsides. Someone has criticised Israel so they have to call the army out. Liberal Democrat MP David Ward got the treatment at the time of Holocaust Memorial Day in 2013 when he said how sad it was that within a few years of liberation from the concentration camps Jewish people were inflicting atrocities on Palestinians in the new State of Israel ‘and continue to do so on a daily basis in the West Bank and Gaza’. What is wrong with that? It is a perfectly valid observation that you would think those who had been treated so badly in Nazi Germany would not treat others so badly and especially so soon. The reason is that the same Rothschild forces

behind Nazi Germany and Stalinist Russia created and control Israel. Ward soon realised that you need balls of steel when you criticise Israel while representing a party with balls the size of nanotechnology and tongues the length of the River Nile (see also the Conservative Party, Labour Party, Democrats and Republicans, pick your country and it's all the same). The Rothschild Zionist lobby jumped to their reflex-action condemnation (they do outrage like no others) and Clegg and the Liberal Democrats jumped to reflex-action attention. Ward apologised 'sincerely' and according to the *Jewish Chronicle* he agreed not to use the term 'the Jews' ever again in the same context. Soon it will be *any* context other than praise and eulogy. The Rothschild Zionist networks are the bullies of the world and they have intimidated most politicians into global silence. They have done it to me, too, as you can see, and I would like to apologise unreservedly to those who have killed children and civilians week after week in Gaza and the West Bank for causing any unintended offence by showing the picture in Figure 574, and for venturing the view that they are a bunch of clinicallyinsane, heartless, brainless, fascist psychopaths. When is the Multiple-Thousands of Dead Children Killed By Israel Memorial Day – can anyone tell me?



Figure 573: All Jews fear Iran, says the propaganda. Oh really? Jews with Iran's then President Ahmadinejad.



Figure 574: Genocide in Palestine.

No justice for Rachel

The subjugation of world politics to the will of Israel (the Rothschilds) was confirmed yet again with the muted response to one of the most predictable outcomes in legal history when an Israeli judge in an Israeli court ruled that an Israeli soldier was not responsible for killing American peace activist Rachel Corrie by driving over her in a bulldozer. The thoroughly-decent 23-year-old was wearing a luminous jacket and had been talking through a megaphone when she stood in front of the Israeli military bulldozer provided by the Caterpillar company in the United States and used to mercilessly demolish the homes of Palestinians (Figs 575 and 576). Alongside the driver was another soldier acting as a lookout. On March 16th 2003, Rachel Corrie was trying to prevent the demolition of homes at the Rafah refugee camp with other activists from the International Solidarity Movement (ISM) which was founded by Palestinians, Americans and an Israeli to support the Palestinian cause through non-violent means. Corrie had studied the methods of Gandhi and Martin Luther King and this is where she was coming from. Joe Carr, an American ISM activist, described what happened when the bulldozer arrived:



Figure 575: The murder of Rachel Corrie.



Figure 576: Heart never dies. Mind never lives.

Still wearing her fluorescent jacket, she knelt down at least 15 metres in front of the bulldozer, and began waving her arms and shouting, just as activists had successfully done dozens of times that

> day ... When it got so close that it was moving the earth beneath her, she climbed onto the pile of rubble being pushed by the bulldozer ...
>
> ... Her head and upper torso were above the bulldozer's blade, and the bulldozer operator and co-operator could clearly see her. Despite this, the operator continued forward, which caused her to fall back, out of view of the driver. He continued forward, and she tried to scoot back, but was quickly pulled underneath the bulldozer. We ran towards him, and waved our arms and shouted; one activist with the megaphone. But the bulldozer operator continued forward, until Rachel was all the way underneath the central section of the bulldozer.

Eyewitness Richard Purssell, from Brighton, England, said:

> She was standing on top of a pile of earth. The driver cannot have failed to see her. As the blade pushed the pile, the earth rose up. Rachel slid down the pile. It looks as if her foot got caught. The driver didn't slow down; he just ran over her. Then he reversed the bulldozer back over her again.

Another witness, Tom Dale, from Staffordshire, England, remembers:

> The bulldozer went towards her very slowly. She was fully in clear view, straight in front of them. Unfortunately she couldn't keep her grip there and she started to slip down. You could see she was in serious trouble, there was panic in her face as she was turning around. All the activists there were screaming, running towards the bulldozer, trying to get them to stop. But they just kept on going.

Sami Nasrallah, who lived in the house that Corrie was seeking to protect, said: 'When she saw the bulldozer coming toward my house she stood in front of it, defending my house with her body without a weapon or anything.' Rachel Corrie was clearly an outstanding human being who had headed for Gaza after she learned about the suffering of the Palestinian people from a young man at school of Palestinian origin. But decent people trying to do decent things don't matter to the crazies that control Israel. Nine years after Corrie died an Israeli court ruled that what happened was an accident for which she was responsible. A military 'investigation' had already absolved any Israeli of any responsibility whatsoever and in Israel's one-party military state the civil verdict was a mere formality. The court employed the 'combatant activities' exception which says that Israeli troops cannot be held responsible for physical or economic harm to civilians in

an area defined as a war zone. So designate a target area a war zone and you can do whatever you like. Judge Oded Gershon said that Corrie, one of several peace activists killed or maimed by the Israeli army, had 'put herself in a dangerous situation' and ruled that her death was 'the result of an accident she brought upon herself'. Once again – and as always – any Israeli involved in any way before or after her death was cleared of all blame. Gershon's almost laughable bias was revealed in his statement that international activists were seeking to disrupt the actions of the Israeli military by acting as human shields 'to protect terrorists'. Corrie's parents, who spent $200,000 to bring the civil case, had no chance from the start; but I think they knew that deep down and just wanted to take it as far as they could to expose what had happened. They had one option left and that was to appeal to the Israeli Supreme Court (housed in an Archontic symbol-ridden building funded by the Rothschilds) but this court had already ruled that the driver of the bulldozer cannot be prosecuted. Gershon's 'verdict' was in support of the State by a servant of the State with all the blame heaped upon a young woman seeking to stop just one of a UN-estimated 17,000 home demolitions up to that point by cold, callous and utterly ruthless people who can do no wrong in the eyes of the governments in Israel, the United States, Britain, the European Union and much of

the rest of the world, including Australia and New Zealand. This is the way that 'justice' operates in the land of the self-styled 'Chosen People' and the lands controlled by the 'Chosen People'. Huwaida Arraf, a co-founder of the International Solidarity Movement, said:

> The judge's ruling today is outrageous in so many ways, not least of which is the criticising of Rachel and the maligning of the International Solidarity Movement in an effort to place blame on all but those who killed Rachel and worked to cover it up.
>
> These are the same institutions that continue to injure and kill thousands of innocent Palestinians with no accountability. Not only does today's verdict mean that there is no justice for Rachel Corrie, but it also means that no human rights defender is safe from Israeli state violence.

All this is true but none of it matters to the Demiurge-demented Archons that control Israel and connect with the Demiurge-demented global cabal which dictates the direction of the world. Israel appointed a new 'Defence Minister' in 2013, Moshe Ya'alon, who said when he was Chief of Staff of the Israeli Army that the 'Palestinian threat' was 'like cancer' and an 'existential threat', and the solution was 'applying chemotherapy' (mass murder). Israel's fascist Foreign Minister Avigdor

Lieberman called on Ya'alon to radically redefine the rules of engagement for the military in the occupied West Bank, encouraging them to shoot stone-throwers as 'terrorists'. These people are expressions of the Demiurge and thus completely mad.

The ultimate rogue state

There is an unwritten 'international law' that those who pontificate about 'rogue states' refuse to acknowledge: Israel does *as* it likes, *when* it likes and to *whomever* it likes and it does so by controlling the political system and the major media from which everything else comes. Israel's then Prime Minister, Ariel Sharon (still in a coma since his massive stroke in 2006) told US President Boy Bush that Israel would conduct a 'thorough, credible and transparent' investigation into Corrie's death. I bet they had a good laugh about that one when the cameras stopped whirring. The Rothschild Zionist plan from the start has been to buy enough time to commit the Palestinian people to history. What is happening, and what Rachael Corrie was trying to challenge, is nothing less than systematic genocide. American writer Steve Lendman, a host on the Progressive News Network, had it right when he described what life is like for Palestinians under Israeli (Rothschild Zionist) occupation. Imagine, he wrote, facing these conditions every day:

• Living in limbo under a foreign occupier. Having no self-determination, no right of return, and no power over your daily life. Being in constant fear, economically strangled, and collectively punished.

• Having your free movement denied by enclosed population centres, closed borders, regular curfews, roadblocks, checkpoints, electric fences, and separation walls. Having your homes regularly demolished and land systematically stolen to build settlements for encroachers in violation of international law prohibiting an occupier from settling its population on conquered land.

• Having your right to essential services denied – to emergency health care, education, employment, and enough food and clean water. Being forced into extreme poverty, having your crops destroyed, and being victimised by punitive taxes. Having no right for redress in the occupier's courts under laws only protecting the occupier.

• Being regularly targeted by incursions and attacks on the ground and from the air. Being wilfully harassed, ethnically cleansed, arrested, incarcerated, tortured, and slaughtered on any pretext, including for your right of self-defence.

- Having no rights on your own land in your own country for over six decades and counting. Vilified for being Muslims and called terrorists, Jihadists, crazed Arabs, and fundamentalist extremists. Victimised by a slow motion genocide to destroy you.

This, as it happens, is pretty much what the global fascist state is planned to be like. One story encapsulates the callous evil that Palestinians have to deal with every day. Twelve-year-old Amal Samouni lost 21 members of her family and extended family when Israel bombed the Gaza Strip in 2009 including her father and a brother. She was badly injured and still has shrapnel in her skull. Palestinians can hardly breathe without permission and Amal had to apply for a travel permit (no, this is not Nazi Germany, well actually, it is) to attend a hospital appointment at al-Maqasid hospital in East Jerusalem. The Israeli authorities refused her permission to travel without explanation and so she could not have treatment (Fig 577). She is a 12-year-old girl who they badly wounded as a nineyear-old and whose family they destroyed. This is the Archon 'mind' in every sense. Anyone questioning the term 'genocide' need only look at the maps (Fig 578). The definition of genocide is: 'The systematic and widespread extermination or attempted extermination of an entire

national, racial, religious, or ethnic group.' I rest my case. Israeli historian Ilan Pappe wrote in 2006:



Figure 577: 'Israel's existence is threatened – we only want peace.'

> A genocide is taking place in Gaza ... An average of eight Palestinians die daily in the Israeli attacks on the Strip. Most of them are children. Hundreds are maimed, wounded and paralyzed. [It's become] a daily business, now reported [only] in the internal pages of the local press, quite often in microscopic fonts. The chief culprits are the Israeli pilots who have a field day, like shooting fish in a barrel. Why not, they're only Muslims, so who'll notice or care?

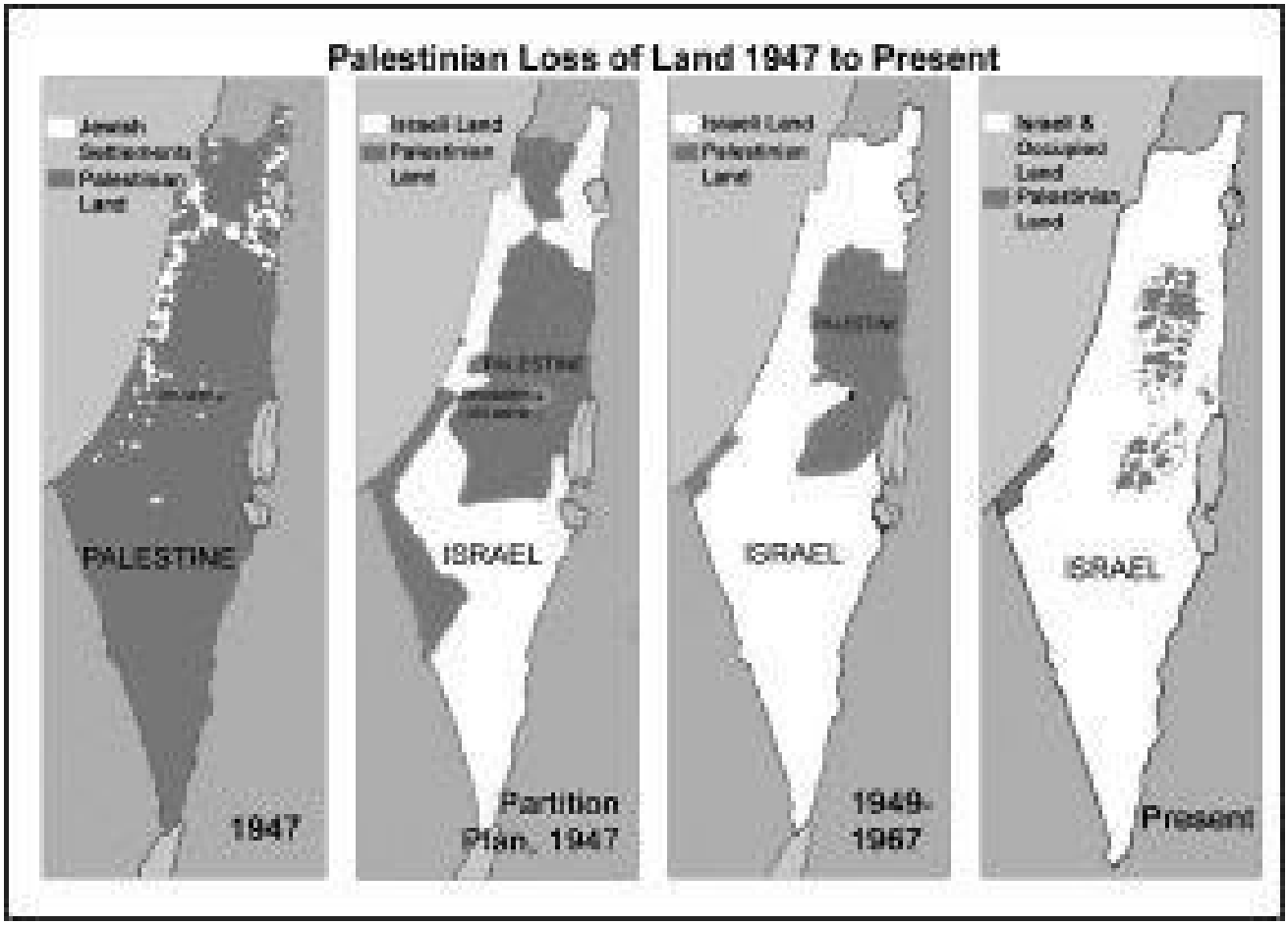


Figure 578: One word – genocide.

Add to this the fact that the best part of a million Palestinians fled the country in terror in the period before the State of Israel was declared in 1948 because of mass murder by the Rothschild Zionist terror groups such as Haggadah, Irgun and the Stern Gang and their terrorist operatives such as Menachem Begin and Yitzhak Shamir who later became prime ministers of Israel. Those Palestinians forced to leave their own land by terror and their descendants now number some five million but they are denied the right to return by the present-day terrorists in Tel Aviv. All this has been

happening decade after decade as the Rothschild-controlled politicians in the United States, Canada, Britain, Australia, New Zealand and others have looked the other way while arrogantly targeting, destabilising and bombing, or supporting the bombing, of other countries on the grounds of their governments killing and abusing the population. But Israel can do what it likes and the politicians of the West and much of the rest of the world stay schtum. Israel can attack ships in international waters and murder loving, caring young people bringing supplies desperately needed by a Gaza Strip blockaded by the Israeli military to stem the delivery of food, fuel, medicines and other essential needs in the most tragic and populated piece of land on the planet. Agents of the Israeli/Rothschild Mossad can walk into a hotel in Dubai after entering the country with fake British passports and kill a leader of the Palestinian Hamas without any consequences whatsoever even though the faces of these Mossad agents (Israeli terrorists) were all over the Internet after being captured on hotel security cameras (Fig 579). The British Foreign Secretary at the time, David Miliband (Rothschild Zionist), brother of current Labour Party leader Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist) did nothing in response except to prevaricate and then forget all about it. Israel can bomb Lebanon, Syria and the defenceless Gaza Strip while the world sits on its hands and tapes over its tongue except to say that

‘Israel has a right to defend itself’. If you use that pea-shooter I will respond with a missile – I have the right to defend myself. Israel can breach, according to the United Nations Human Rights Commission, virtually all 149 articles of the Fourth Geneva Convention concerning the treatment of civilians under occupation and in war zones (Fig 580). It can commit and get away with what the UN Commission describes as war crimes against the Palestinians under the terms of the Convention and the 1945 Nuremberg Charter. How much more are we going to take from the playground bully and spoilt child?



Figure 579: Mossad agents were caught on hotel cameras, but nothing happened.



Figure 580: The world is mad.

Rothschild Zionists continually point out the consequences of Nazi fascism while promoting their own version as standing against fascism. Jiddu Krishnamurti, the Indian speaker and writer, said: 'It is no measure of health to be well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society.' But that is where most people are – politicians and Rothschild Zionists more than anyone. The profoundly sick society is their normal and so to them it is not profoundly sick. There was controversy in Britain in early 2013 about a football manager called Paolo Di Canio. He was hired by Sunderland in the top division and suddenly what had not been a major problem and hardly ever mentioned became a national

story. Di Canio had made the fascist salute during a match when he played for Lazio in Italy and described his political views in 2005 in terms that he was ‘a fascist, not a racist’. He has also said that Italian dictator Benito Mussolini was ‘basically a very principled, ethical individual’ who was ‘deeply misunderstood’. Now in my world, although I profoundly disagree with him, he has a right to those views so long as he doesn’t force them and the consequences on anyone and there was absolutely no evidence of that. They are just his views and he’s a football manager, not standing for Parliament or starting a political movement. The media storm over Di Canio’s appointment was triggered by the resignation from the club in protest by non-executive vice-chairman David Miliband (Rothschild Zionist), the former Foreign Secretary as I have just mentioned. Miliband resigned in protest at the views expressed eight years earlier by Di Canio, a football player and manager who has done nothing to put what he believes into political practice. Miliband, the ‘man of principle’, wanted to make a statement that he abhorred fascism – not least as a member of a Jewish Marxist family whose mother lived in mainland Europe during the Nazi era. Yes, very principled. But wait. Isn’t this the same David Miliband, a British Foreign Secretary and former close advisor to Tony Blair, who supported the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq which killed and maimed for life millions of

civilians based on lies?; is this the same man who taped his mouth and sat on his hands in the face of the ever-unfolding genocide against Palestinians by Israel when as Foreign Secretary he could have loudly and continually condemned and exposed what was happening? It surely is. The same David Miliband who resigned very publicly in protest at the views some years before of a football manager who, to my knowledge, has never voted to bomb and slaughter anyone. I may not agree with Di Canio's views, but I know which of the two has done most to put fascism into practice and who therefore is the greater danger to the world. Miliband will not for a second see this gross hypocrisy because he is well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society. To him, his support for mass murder in faraway countries cannot be equated with fascism and nor can what Israel is doing daily to Palestinians. His brain is firewalled from such connections, but when someone voices support for an *officially*-labelled fascist like Mussolini he can thrust his nose in the air in holier-than-thou indignance. Being well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society means to equate bombing civilian targets with a legitimate action to advance the principles of the 'free world'. Profound sickness becomes their version of normal and rational. If you are born into a madhouse and you grow up there knowing nothing else then the happenings in the madhouse become your version of normal. Tell

someone in this situation that what is happening is madness and they will call *you* mad. This is how so many perceive world events and their daily lives. In the same way, Israel is the most racist society on Earth and yet hurls that label in all directions at anyone who dares to question that it is not the very symbol of sweetness and light.

Rothschild Zionists, not 'Jews'

But remember that I am using the term Rothschild Zionist for all this and not Jewish people in general. There are many Jews that you rarely hear about who come not from the belief that they are above all others, but from one of decency, compassion, intelligence and a sense of justice. Among them is Gideon Levy, a columnist with the Israeli daily, *Haaretz*, who said of the Rachael Corrie case:

> This week, the judge in Haifa added his verdict to a long and embarrassing list of court rulings aimed at sanctioning almost every kind of improper act committed by the IDF. The message is clear: Israel doesn't want people of conscience at a time when it is doing mischief. They are risking their lives.
>
> And the message to the soldiers is: It is permitted to kill them; nothing bad will happen to you. When the IDF acts in this way, it is perhaps possible to

> understand it, but when the judicial system sanctions this, it is depravity. Behold, Rachel, behold – your death was not in vain. It at least revealed, once again, that the Israeli judicial system is a partner to the foul deeds.

Other Jewish exposers of Rothschild Zionists include the great Norman Finkelstein who has had his academic career destroyed by them in America for speaking out and the superb Gilad Atzmon, the Israeli-born jazz musician, novelist, activist and writer. See his book, *The Wandering Who?* Finkelstein's parents suffered in the Nazi concentration camps but they and he have been intelligent and compassionate enough to see through the Rothschild Zionist exploitation of Jewish people and the genocidal treatment of the Palestinians. See his book, *The Holocaust Industry*. Gilad Atzmon served as a paramedic in the Israeli Defense Forces (IDF) in the war with Lebanon in 1982 and he concluded that he was 'part of a colonial state, the result of plundering and ethnic cleansing.' He said that it was only then that he learned about Palestinian refugees in Lebanon unable to return home and of the destruction of their homes and villages. 'We were indoctrinated into a denial of the Palestinian cause', he said. 'We were not aware of it.' This is the foundation of the Rothschild Zionist strategy. Keep those that you claim to represent in ignorance of

what you are doing, have already done, and plan to do. Jewish people who buy the lie are among the most indoctrinated on the planet because of their incessant and systematic cradle-to-grave programming. Atzmon highlights the judge's statement in his verdict about Rachel Corrie not behaving 'reasonably'. But what constitutes 'reasonably'? Atzmon rightly points out the difference in the definition of 'reasonable' between a young, idealistic, peace-loving American girl and the fanatics that run Israel and its establishment systems:

> Being an American youngster, Corrie mistakenly believed that Israeli soldiers were humanly driven. Being a reasonable person she must have believed that an Israeli bulldozer driver would never drive over her body. She was wrong. Corrie clearly failed to grasp that Israeli 'reasoning' was lethally fuelled by psychosis and fantasies of destruction.
>
> Corrie failed precisely where so many solidarity activists fail. Israel is no normal state. It is a state of one people only – and a people who believe themselves to be chosen. The meaning of this is both simple and devastating. The people of Israel believe that their lives and security is a cosmic asset that must be maintained at the expense of the rest of humanity.

However, make no mistake, Israeli psychosis is consistent and even driven by reason, but this 'reason' is somewhat different to that of the rest of us. It is certainly far from being universal. Rachel Corrie, on the other hand, is a universal symbol. She is the epitome of solidarity, empathic thinking and courage, but her tragic death is also a clear indication that something is fundamentally wrong with Israel.

Rachel Corrie's death makes it clear that it isn't just the Israeli leadership or military elite who are blind to human life and moral conduct. It isn't just Netanyahu or Barak who are in a state of dismissal of human life. We are dealing here with a murderous continuum; it is the leadership, the anonymous soldier, the bulldozer driver – and also Judge Gershon and the Israeli legal system.

As the Israeli-American-British alliance (Rothschild) gets ever closer to completing the destruction of the Palestinian people in their own lands, the squeeze has been applied to stop the true horrors of what is happening being reported. There are increasing restrictions being applied on journalists and human rights organisations to enter Gaza to prevent such exposure, and the deaths of peace activists is a warning for them to keep away or get the same. Judge Gershon's

verdict was yet another reminder. Rothschild fronts like the Anti-Defamation League want to demonise those who challenge the horrors that the Palestinians daily endure as promoting racial hatred against Jews when we are seeking to promote basic humanity. This is not about race; it is about common decency. Many Jewish people can see this, including the magnificent young Israelis who go to jail rather than serve the genocide through compulsory conscription to the Israeli military and play their part in abusing and killing Palestinians. Hundreds of thousands of Israelis have taken to the streets to protest against government policies and their economic plight. At least two have set themselves on fire in protest at what is happening – one died and the other suffered 80 percent burns. Moshe Silman died after setting himself alight at a protest against inequality and he left a note condemning the Israeli establishment for 'taking from the poor to give to the rich'. The other man was a disabled Israeli war veteran who was protesting at the treatment of former troops by officials in charge of rehabilitating veterans. People rightly highlight the billions transferred from American taxpayers to Israel every year, but it doesn't go to the Israeli population in general. It is taken from the American people by the American Rothschild-controlled *El*-lite and handed to the Israeli Rothschild *El*-lite. The US draft intelligence paper that I mentioned earlier, reported by the *Foreign Policy*

Journal, is said to stress that many in the American Jewish community are sick of Israel's behaviour. It is said to refer to the 'expanding chasm among American Jews objecting to Zionism and Israeli practices' which include 'the killing and brutalizing of Palestinians under Israeli occupation'. It is reported to say that these are gross violations of American and International Law 'and raise questions within the US Jewish community regarding the American responsibility to protect innocent civilians under occupation'. It goes on:

> Israel, given its current brutal occupation and belligerence, cannot be salvaged any more than apartheid South Africa could be when as late as 1987. Israel was the only 'Western' nation that upheld diplomatic ties with South Africa and was the last country to join the international boycott campaign before the regime collapsed.

If Rothschild Zionism and the entire Archon edifice of corruption and manipulation was brought to book and brought to heel and its inner core and leadership was put on a diet of prison food it is not only Israel that would dramatically change for the better. So would the entire world.



Archon Economics

Nowadays people know the price of everything and the value of nothing.
Oscar Wilde

The Control System has been designed so that money

is the foundation of everything. Having or not having it dictates where you live, what you eat, whether you eat, where you work, whether you work, if you live or die, and almost every life-choice imaginable. This is the idea. It means that those who control the money control the world and the wars. The Archon bloodlines – especially the Rothschilds – control the money (Fig 581).

The *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* mass manipulation manual appropriately details at length how the financial system is controlled and directed towards the goal of human control and it acknowledges the central part played by the House of Rothschild. The document describes how the global economy and its national components are structured as an electrical and energetic system. 'Money' is only a form of energy because everything is and today it is mostly electronic data called 'credit' passing around a global computer system with cash being rapidly taken out of circulation. I have made the point in my other books that the Rothschilds and the Archon networks see money as flows of energy and they have imposed a system that ensures that pretty much all of it flows to them in the end. The *Silent Weapons* manual says:

> Economics is only a social extension of a natural energy system ... Since energy is the key to all activity on the face of the earth, it follows that in order

> to attain a monopoly of energy, raw materials, goods, and services and to establish a world system of slave labor, it is necessary to have a first strike capability in the field of economics.
>
> In order to maintain our position, it is necessary that we have absolute first knowledge of the science of control over all economic factors and the first experience at engineering the world economy.
>
> In order to achieve such sovereignty, we must at least achieve this one end: that the public will not make either the logical or mathematical connection between economics and the other energy sciences, or learn to apply such knowledge.

This theme of creating a banking system that the target population does not understand was captured by a member of the Rothschild dynasty (there are so many) called Nathaniel Meyer Rothschild. He apparently told a group of international bankers in 1912: ‘The few who could understand the system will either be so interested in its profits, or so dependent on its favours, that there will be no opposition from that class, while on the other hand, the great body of people, mentally incapable of comprehending the tremendous advantage that capital derives from the system, will bear its burdens without complaint, and perhaps without even suspecting that the

system is inimical to their interests.' And so it was and still is. *Silent Weapons* says this in summarising the economic system:



Figure 581: Control the money and, in today's world, you control the people.

To make a short story of it all, it was discovered that an economy obeyed the same laws as electricity and that all of the mathematical theory and practical and computer know-how developed for the electronic field could be directly applied in the study

of economics.

> This discovery was not openly declared, and its more subtle implications were and are kept a closely guarded secret, for example that in an economic model, human life is measured in dollars, and that the electric spark generated when opening a switch connected to an active inductor is mathematically analogous to the initiation of war.

Booms and busts, war and peace, are all factored into the computer model to push human society ever closer with maximum speed and efficiency to an Orwellian global state. Is it not so true in this distorted world that human life is indeed 'measured in dollars'? All this is a form of mass energy-vampiring, too. As money passes through our lives some of our own energy – life-force – attaches to the electromagnetic information fields that we call money. This energetic attachment is made during our temporary ownership or possession. When this money returns to source through the repayment of loans and interest, taxation in all its forms and spending money with corporations etc., so some of our energy goes with it. The same applies to energy parasites like Facebook who claim joint-copyright to anything posted on a Facebook page to use in any way they like even when you are no longer a Facebook member. This is the vampiring of the creative energy and imagination of the

human masses which the Archons don't have.

There *is* no money

The highest levels of the Archon bloodlines and their hidden masters obviously know that we live in a holographic illusion of their creation and as long as humanity can be kept ignorant of this fact there is nothing the population can do to free themselves from the mind-prison. This means that while humans largely see money as 'physical' and 'real', the Archontic force sees energetic fields and illusions. There are two fundamentally different realities being lived in the same 'world' (frequency range) and this is certainly the case with the illusion called money. The systematically-ignorant masses see money as something tangible – a coin, a note or even a credit card. It exists, it's *real*. I mean, it *buys* things doesn't it? But the Archons know that money is an energetic figment of programmed imagination. There *is* no 'money' as humans believe it to be, only a *perception* of money as they believe it to be. What is a coin really worth? Only the value of its metallic content and even then only what someone is prepared to pay in given circumstances. In other words, next to nothing and often nothing. What is a paper note worth no matter what the size of the number imprinted upon it? The value of the paper, that's all, but then who would want to buy little bits of paper already made unusable by

the printing all over them? What is electronic money really worth? Nothing. It is only an electronic computer code and what value or use to anyone is that in and of itself? Quite obviously money is virtually worthless and most of it completely so. The *perception* of its value, and so its ability to purchase, comes from the perception of its value. This perception is embedded in the human psyche by those that control and report the system. A currency can be made to leap or crash in perceived value simply by circulating a rumour of an economic positive or negative. It doesn't have to be true and often isn't because the manipulators know that the value of money is not a reality that becomes a perception but a perception that becomes a reality. Put it in the mind and you put it in the pocket. What we call money is known as a 'fiat' currency. The definition of fiat is: 'Paper money or coins of little or no intrinsic value in themselves and not convertible into gold or silver, but made legal tender by fiat (order) of the government.' The term fiat comes from the Latin meaning of 'Let it be done', 'It shall be'. This nicely describes the process in which money with no value is given the *perception* of value because governments say it has value. Yes, the *same* governments owned the Archon networks that also own the banks and financial houses (Fig 582). The currency for economic interaction was once something of value to the receiver – anything from gold to guns to furs. It was

based on 'I'll give you this is return for you giving me that'. Then paper money was introduced, but its value was still backed by the ability to convert it into gold at a fixed price whenever you wanted. The third stage was the one that launched today's economic madness and free for all when paper money became the currency, but was backed by nothing (Fig 583). Its value was all in the mind in a whole new way and this has become even more extreme by the rapid replacement of worthless paper money with worthless digital money. The transition made one of its biggest steps in this Totalitarian Tiptoe with the Bretton Woods Agreement in 1944 when the engineered World War II was used as the Problem-Reaction-Solution to impose a new global economic order that handed the world and lives of the masses to a handful of bankers in the Rothschild-Rockefeller financial cartel. Delegates from 44 'victorious' Allied countries met at the Mount Washington Hotel in Bretton Woods, New Hampshire, to agree 'a fully negotiated monetary order intended to govern monetary relations among independent nation-states'. The gathering also established the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development which is now part of today's World Bank. The centralisation of global financial control had taken a giant leap overnight and when President 'crooked-to-his-fingernails' Nixon (and his handler Henry Kissinger)

ended the convertibility of the dollar into gold in 1971 the worldwide fiat money system had arrived.



Figure 582: These are some I made earlier.

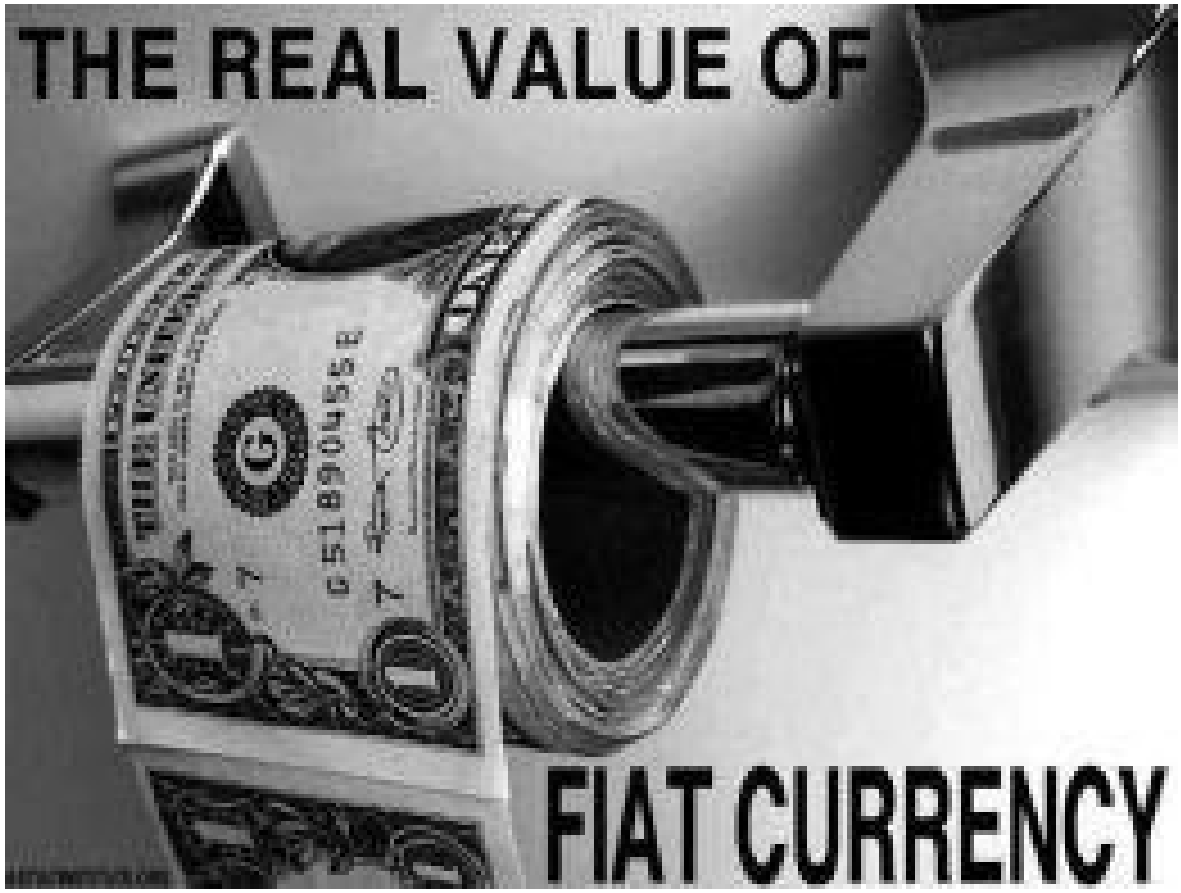


Figure 583: Not worth shit – unless we believe it is.

'Banking': lending people 'money' that doesn't exist

Worthless fiat money goes hand in hand with fractional reserve lending which allows banks to lend 'money' that doesn't exist and charge interest on it. This criminal activity is perfectly 'legal' because '... you can turn any criminal organisation into a political [or financial] one by simply legalising every crime you're going to commit'. The Archon networks that control the banking and political systems had their governments pass laws that allowed banks to lend at least ten times what they have on deposit or in reserve – hence it is called fractional reserve lending. This means that every time you put a

dollar theoretically into a bank you are giving the bank the right to lend another nine or ten that it *doesn't* have and charge interest on it (far more than that in reality). This is how 'money' is created. It is private banks overwhelmingly and not governments that put money into circulation by making loans of non-existent 'money' called 'credit'. These money-creating banks are ultimately controlled by the same Archontic networks and this means that the Archons and their bloodlines can create economic booms or busts at will by creating more money or removing it from circulation (as in the 'credit crunch' after the engineered crash of 2008). This is what we call the economic system: When people and businesses go to a bank for a loan, say $50,000, where does the 'money' come from? It is manifested out of fresh air by typing into your account $50,000. That's it. The banks can lend around ten dollars – *at least* – for every one they have on deposit and so the bank does not have to *own* the $50,000 to lend it to you. It is all a gigantic conjuring trick and based on 'lending' nonexistent money called 'credit' (Fig 584). From the moment that you have the $50,000 keyed into your computer account you become liable to paying back that money which has never existed, plus interest. Should the borrower be unable to do that at some point because of a lost job and (bank-induced) economic downturn then the bank gets whatever assets they gave as collateral for

the non-existent loan – their home, business, car, land, farm and so on. The Archon banking system has in this way stolen – 'legally' – much of the wealth of the world in return for worthless paper and computer codes. This makes banking the most potent example of what the Archons are: *parasites*. They feed off the efforts and creativity of others and steal that energy in the form 'money'. But there's more. When people spend their loan, say $10,000 of the original $50,000 to buy a car, the receiver of that 'money' (non-existent credit, remember) deposits the $10,000 with his or her bank. Now the *second* bank can lend ten times the $10,000 which came from the original $50,000 that was conjured out of nothing as credit in the first place. Every loan goes on creating more and more non-existent credit for as long as it continues to circulate the banking system. When people 'buy' a house with a mortgage the bank is lending them non-existent credit or figures on a screen. The seller of the house has those figures transferred to their screen and then they are transferred again to the screen of the seller of new house that *they* are 'buying'. That's all a mortgage is – figures circulating between computer programs. Ask most economists and television financial correspondents and 'experts' how money is created and they will look at you with blank eyes or give you some bullshit story that isn't true. I know because I have tried it over the years.



Figure 584: A banker at work.

Not only is there still more but it gets worse and even more outrageous. When the bank gives you a non-existent loan of non-existent credit you are pledged to pay back the principle *and* the interest. The problem is the interest is never created *only the principle* – in this case $50,000. This means that by cold and calculated design there is never anything like enough units of theoretical exchange in circulation to pay back all the outstanding debt plus interest. People losing their homes, businesses, livelihoods and ability to feed

themselves and their families is *built into to the system*. During an economic boom created through an expansion of credit Peter paying Paul hides the extent of the difference between money in circulation and outstanding debt; but once there is an economic downturn when the issuing of credit is suppressed the truth becomes painfully obvious in lost homes and businesses and shattered lives. This is happening in ever greater extremes today. Governments are owned by the banks because they, too, have long been caught on purpose in the cycle of borrowing credit 'money' from the Archon banking system and committing the taxpayers to pay it back with interest. But they can't pay it back because the system is manipulated to prevent this and so debt is followed by even more debt. American government debt has now passed $16 *trillion* and is projected to be $20 trillion by 2016. Britain with its far smaller economy is in excess of a trillion pounds in debt – more than $1.5 trillion. Neither is anything like a true indication of the true debt, most of which is hidden behind smoke and mirrors. There is no way that this can ever be repaid and nor does the banking system want it to be because debt means power and control over the debtor. People sell possessions when they have debt they can't pay and so do governments which is why we have had such an orgy of worldwide state assets being sold at knockdown prices to corporations owned by the

same Archon networks that created the debt and the economic crash to dramatically increase the debt. Look at Greece alone. Another stage of financial takeover related to this is what has become known as the 'IMF riot' in which you make it so bad and untenable for the population that they riot in protest. Investigative journalist Greg Palast leaked World Bank documents in 2001 which detailed a four-step process to asset-strip the wealth, infrastructure and resources of countries and one was to covertly instigate civil unrest to create chaos and cause investors to withdraw and trigger economic collapse and bankruptcy. This has been done in the developing world many times and they now want to do the same in the West. Palast said: 'This economic arson has its bright side – for foreigners, who can then pick off remaining assets at fire sale prices.' These various expressions of the same manipulation have handed ownership of national energy and water supplies to foreign corporations over which the population has little control and if you go deep enough this transfer of wealth, resources and power is being transferred by politicians of the Archon networks to corporations of the Archon networks in full knowledge of what they are doing – see Thatcher, Blair, Cameron, Reagan, the Bushes, Clinton and Obama. Corporate state asset-stripping under Thatcher became known as 'privatisation' and the major company administering the sales was ... N M Rothschild.

Governments also say that they have to cut back welfare and other spending and impose austerity programmes to repay the debt to private banks and others lending fresh air money that doesn't exist. Debt is power and control to the Archons and they want as much of it as possible. This is the motivation behind the crippling student debt that will dictate the lives and choices of young people for at least most of the rest of their lives. Wars are fantastic accumulators of un-repayable debt. The Rothschild networks that control the banks engineer wars through their puppet politicians and terror groups. The banks lend massive sums to fund the wars and the same networks get the *same* 'money' back – and more – by selling the countries weapons made by their armament corporations and through contracts for their private security companies and mercenaries. When the weapons have destroyed the infrastructure of a country the banks lend more 'money' for reconstruction and that largely goes to corporations owned by the same networks. Wars are a stunning transfer of wealth from the populations of countries at war to the Archons networks that engineer the wars. The same happens with 'overseas aid' when taxpayer money is given to other countries but with the agreement that will be spent with certain Archontic corporations. Why do governments borrow money at interest from the Archontic private banks when they could

issue their own currency interest free? The answer by now is obvious. Interestfree money would be of fundamental benefit to people and seriously mute the power of the banks. It doesn't happen because those that control the banks control the governments. American President Abraham Lincoln was in the process of issuing interest-free money known as greenbacks when he was assassinated.

Control the economy? Child's play

Allowing banks to create the money supply has many serious consequences including the fact that the very unit of exchange starts out life as an interest-bearing debt. Money is just another word for debt in so many ways and it cannot pay back debt because it *is* debt and has been from the moment it was issued. British notes have printed on them: 'I promise to pay the bearer the sum on demand' of whatever the alleged value is. The note is not the repayment of debt, but an IOU *promising* to pay if you demand it. But even if someone does make this demand there is no money which is not debt to pay them with. It was once said that the promise to pay on demand referred to being able to exchange the note for gold or coinage, but that no longer applies. It is now a promise to pay but with nothing to pay with. Money is a debt promising to pay a debt with a debt. Another foundation effect of having private banks create 'money'

through the issuing of credit is this gives them total control over whether an economy, local, national or global, is expanding or contracting. This is the most effective way that the Archons have stolen the wealth and resources of the world. Economists call this the boom and bust cycle as if it was some natural occurrence, but it is all manipulated. Pouring non-existent credit 'money' into circulation also creates inflation which reduces the buying power and worth of its illusory 'value' and so £100 today had the purchasing power of £299 as recently as 1982 while the cost of necessities and basics has comparatively increased. No wonder people are finding it harder and harder to pay their bills and feed their families. This global organised crime of credit creation gives the Archon banking system total control over governments and the world economy through the following repeating sequence:

- The banking system pours lots of money into the economy by making lots of loans at low (though variable) interest rates. The variable rates mean that you are borrowing blind as well as being robbed blind because you have no idea what future repayments might turn out to be.
- With lots of theoretical units of exchange in circulation the credit is available for people to buy and generate an expansion of economic activity

which leads to more demand and production and more employment and profits.

- Business and people tend to get into more debt in these boom periods with the confidence of full order books and apparently secure jobs. Business borrows more for new plant and machinery to meet demand and people will borrow more for homes, cars and holidays.
- Then at the optimum point from the Archon network's point of view an excuse is found to stem the flow of credit into the economy and/or increase interest rates. Both have the effect of taking money out of circulation, and demand for goods and services begins to fall.
- Businesses start to fail because they are not generating the income to pay their costs and bank debt. People lose their jobs and can no longer pay the debt on their homes, cars and other possessions. This is what they call a slump or recession.
- Now the banks take the real wealth in property, land, farms and resources from those who cannot repay principle and interest on credit 'money' that does not and will never exist.

This cycle has been played over and over for centuries by the banks to suck up the wealth of the world and we

are currently in the midst of a coldly-engineered perfect storm which they plan to continue until humanity is in mass and abject poverty on a scale never seen before. If people sit around waiting for an economic turnaround they will wait until they sit in a debtor's prison because the Archons are going for the winning post this time. People overwhelmingly don't lose their homes and livelihoods because they refuse to work, but because there is not enough economic activity to allow them to work. The obsession with work, work, work, often just to survive, is another Archon program encoded in the Matrix. The game plan was described by Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), the founder of the dynasty, who is quoted to have said: 'Let me issue and control a nation's money and I care not who makes its laws.' His son, Nathan Rothschild (1777-1836), who built the British arm of the dynasty, said something similar: 'I care not what puppet is placed on the throne of England to rule the Empire. The man who controls Britain's money supply controls the British Empire and I control the British money supply.' The money system completely distorts human society in the most fundamental ways including the suppression of human talents and abilities. How many people have talents and gifts that would be of great benefit to the community but they can't use them because there is no money to pay them? Okay, you might say, they should do it for nothing, but they often

can't give their time because they are too busy trying to make a living doing what the system demands rather than what they really want to do with their lives and abilities. How many times do you hear 'I would love to do this or that with my life, but I can't because I don't have the money'? How many charity organisations would like to help needy and desperate people but cannot do so because they don't have the money? People go hungry, even starve, through lack of money when food is plentiful. They are left to freeze in the cold when energy is available but they don't have the money to pay for it. Look at all the homeless people and families and look at all the empty homes just standing there doing nothing since the banks foreclosed, and what keeps one from the other is money that does not and will never exist (Fig 585). A Conscious society would be outraged by this, but most are not so because they are programmed to believe 'that's the way it is'. But it doesn't *have* to be. It is purposely *made* that way. Control the flow of non-existent credit and you control global human society. Crazy, but true. The whole system is rigged with stock markets played like a yo-yo by Archontic networks through the trillions they move around the financial system every day. They invest and the markets go up and they withdraw and the markets go down. Control of the programmed and unquestioning mainstream financial media means that rumours and crises can be triggered at will.

Investment is all about confidence. If you damage that confidence with fake rumours and artificial crises you generate the panic that brings about a crash. The Archon families have also absorbed the wealth of the world by selling shares at the peak of the market (which they inflated) and then buying at the low of the market after one of their engineered economic crises. Winning on the stock markets is hardly difficult when you know when they are going to rise and fall because you are making that happen.



Figure 585: Banking greed and manipulation have devastated the lives

of billions.

Some history ...

Banking takes us back once again to the usual suspects. Temple priests were making loans in Babylon in the 18th century BC and by 1000 BC transferring bank deposits to third parties was common. Later the Knights Templar ran major financial centres in London and Paris and Archontic bloodlines in Venice and northern Italy known as the Black Nobility were centrally involved in the creation of the modern banking system. These included infamous Satanists like the de Medici family and they established financial centres of Lombardy in northern Italy. This is where the association between banking and the word Lombard comes from. 'Lombards' became the term used for all bankers in Florence, Genoa, Venice and Milan. The word 'bank' comes from 'banco', meaning 'bench', and refers to the benches that the moneychangers sat upon while doing their business. Judges and magistrates are also known today as 'the bench' and this is connected to the common Archontic control and mutual origins of banks and judiciary. The Black Nobility expanded their banking empire into Germany, the Netherlands and London where they in part created The City and one of its best-known thoroughfares, near the Bank of England, is still called Lombard Street. There are extremely close connections between the bloodlines of Italy and the Roman Church

and the former Khazars that I call Rothschild Zionists. In many ways they are different expressions of the same thing. The Rothschilds became 'guardians of the papal treasure' according to the *Jewish Encyclopaedia* of 1906. Terms like Jewish and Roman Catholic are very misleading in the upper levels of the Archon networks because they are all on the same team and ultimately have the same genetic origin. I smile when I hear conspiracy researchers arguing over whether it is a Zionist or Jesuit plot and even condemning each other for believing it is one or the other. They are masks on the same face working to the same end. You will quite often find Archon operatives who are born Jewish but become Roman Catholics to be trained and educated (programmed) by the Jesuits. Adam Weishaupt was a founder for the Rothschilds of the Bavarian Illuminati in 1776, a secret society behind the French Revolution. Weishaupt was born Jewish but educated at a Jesuit school in Germany. The origin of worthless paper currency can be traced to former Khazars from the Caucasus and Sumer/Babylon who were gold and silversmiths in Rothschild Germany. This is why Goldschmidt or Goldsmith became a common Jewish name. The 'smiths' began to issue notes confirming ownership of gold and silver in their vaults when transactions took place rather than physically moving the metals around. They realised that only a certain amount

of the gold and silver came and went from the vaults and they began to issue paper notes to people who did not own any gold or silver and charge them interest on it. They were lending the wealth of others to make fortunes for themselves and in doing so they were *parasitizing* once again. They could get away with this so long as they didn't issue ownership certificates at a rate that exceeded the amount of gold that the true owners were likely to want to physically withdraw. This is the technique now known as fractional reserve lending. The Judaism-converted Khazars had a crucial advantage when it came to banking and that was 'usury' which is Medieval Latin for 'interest' or 'excessive interest'. Usury was banned in the Christian world at one time and, at least officially, remains so within Islam. The Jewish religion did not ban usury and the ability to charge interest or excessive interest gave the former Khazars the game-winner that allowed them to dominate the banking arena. The most successful of them was a German Khazar or Ashkenazi Jewish family called Bauer who changed their name to Rothschild in honour of the Saturn symbol on their home in Frankfurt. The Rothschilds and their circle of German Jewish banking families such as Schiff, Kuhn, Loeb, Speyer, Warburg, Goldman, Lazard and Lehman moved in on the United States to create the banking system that today controls much of human society. They joined forces with the Rockefellers, another German Jewish

family, and built American's banking, industrial and corporate power structure that now manifests as Morgan Stanley, JP Morgan, Goldman Sachs and the rest of Big Banking, Big Biotech, Big Pharma, Big Oil, Big Food, Big Media and Big Government.



Figure 586: The privately-owned Federal Reserve is a law unto itself.

Their vice-like grip on the US Government and banking system came when they established the privately-owned (Rothschild-owned) Federal Reserve which is hilariously called American's Central Bank. It is not. The 'Fed' is a

cartel of *private* banks, all controlled by the same networks, and it runs the United States entirely for Archontic interests (Fig 586). Jacob Schiff and Paul Warburg, German Zionists and Rothschild associates, were instrumental in manipulating the Federal Reserve into existence thanks to a bill passed on Christmas Eve 1913 when most members of Congress were not there. It was steered through by Congressman Nelson Aldrich who had married into the Rockefeller clan. The Schiff family lived with the Rothschilds at their Saturn-symbol home in Frankfurt and Warburg's brother Felix, even though Jewish, was a banker to Hitler. Schiff and Paul Warburg ran the Rothschild New York financial house Kuhn, Loeb and Company which funded the Russian Revolution led by Vladimir Lenin (Rothschild Zionist) and Leon Trotsky (Rothschild Zionist). The Federal Reserve has since 'lent' the US Government worthless printed money and credit that doesn't exist – plus interest – and continues to be owned by the Rothschilds and associated Rothschild Zionist banking families. The purchasing power of the dollar has plummeted since the creation of the Fed while debt and inflation have absolutely soared (Fig 587). The Fed hijacked America with the intention of destroying America and it is almost there. The Archon bloodlines love central banks because they are what they say – central. They are an accumulation and concentration of power over banking

and finance in every country and if you can connect them in terms of policy you can dictate global finance on that level alone even without your additional control of stock markets. I am hardly going to surprise anyone who has read this far to say that national central banks *are* connected and coordinated through a range of organisations like the Rothschild-created Bank for International Settlements (BIS) in Basel, Switzerland, with branches in Hong Kong and Mexico City. This officially 'fosters international monetary and financial cooperation and serves as a bank for central banks', but is not accountable to any government. It might be worth reading that last sentence again to let it sink in. The BIS is not subject to any taxation or national laws and achieved infamy with the few who know by laundering money for the Nazi regime during World War II (Fig 588). The heads of the major central banks meet every two months in Basel to plot the Archontic course of the world economy. *The Wall Street Journal* said of the BIS in 2012: 'While many national governments, including the US, have failed to agree on fiscal policy – how best to balance tax revenues with spending during slow growth – the central bankers have forged their own path, independent of voters and politicians, bound by frequent conversations and relationships stretching back to university days.' The connections are much deeper than university days and extend deep into the Rothschild

networks which also operate within academic institutions such as the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and the Fabian Society created-and-controlled London School of Economics (LSE). I have explained the LSE background in detail in *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*. Leading bankers and central bankers at the time of writing are Stanley Fischer (London School of Economics, MIT), governor of the Bank of Israel and former chief economist at the World Bank; Mervyn King (London School of Economics, MIT), the outgoing governor of the Bank of England, who was visiting professor at MIT where he shared an office with then Assistant Professor Ben Bernanke, now head of the US Federal Reserve; Mario Draghi (MIT), president of the European Central Bank and 'former' Goldman Sachs executive; and Jeremy Stein (MIT) who is on the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System. Many other central bankers worldwide have MIT connections along with the Deputy Governor of the Bank of England Charles Bean (former head of economics at the London School of Economics) and many leading officials of the US Federal Reserve. Rothschild gofer and multi-billionaire George Soros also attended the London School of Economics.

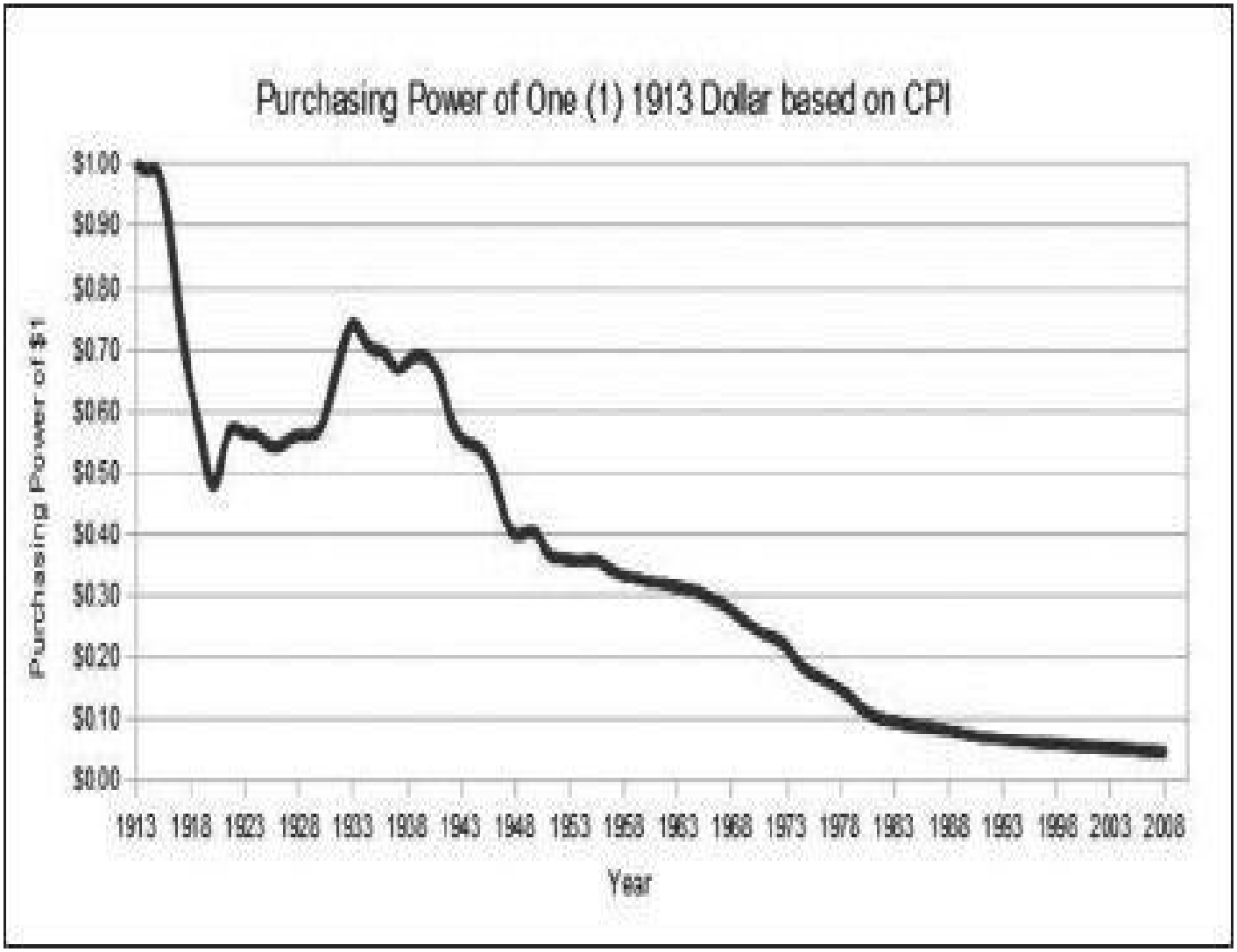


Figure 587: Earning ‘more’, but buying less.



Figure 588: The Bank of International Manipulation in Switzerland.

There are other central bank coordination groupings, too, including the Group of Thirty, also known as the G30, which replaced the Bellagio Group of Rothschild Zionist economist Fritz Machlup, who became a member of the G30. Once again we find the same names manipulating away. The Group of Thirty was founded in 1978 by its current executive secretary Geoffrey Bell at the invitation of the Rothschild Zionist Rockefeller Foundation. The group's first chairman was Johan Witteveen (Rothschild Zionist), former managing director of the Rothschild International Monetary Fund, and the current chairman is Jean-Claude Trichet (Rothschild Zionist), former chairman of the European Central Bank before Mario Draghi and a member of the board of the Bank for

International Settlements. The chairman of the Board of Trustees for the Group of Thirty is Jacob Aharon Frenkel (Rothschild Zionist), an Israeli economist and former governor of the Bank of Israel who became chairman of JPMorgan Chase International. The G30 chairman emeritus is Paul Adolph Volcker, a business partner of the Rothschilds who has a long and very close relationship with the Rockefeller family through positions at Chase Bank and the Trilateral Commission and his membership of the trust committee of Rockefeller Group. Volcker is a founding member of the Rockefeller/Brzezinskiestablished Trilateral Commission, a long-time member of the Bilderberg Group through which global financial policy is also coordinated, and he attended the London School of Economics. Volcker (Rothschild Zionist) was chairman of the US Federal Reserve at the time of Jimmy Carter and Reagan-Bush between 1979 and 1987. He was followed by Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) from the end of Reagan-Bush, through the Father Bush and Clinton presidencies and for most of the Boy Bush years between 1987 and 2006; and then came Bernard Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics, MIT) from 2006 to present day (Fig 589). When you research the maze of financial and other networks, as I have for a quarter of a century and published in other books, the same names appear over

and over and the two main ones, at least at the level of public identity, are Rothschild and Rockefeller. The Rothschilds have holdings estimated by Credit Suisse to be $231 trillion and they own the national and central banks except for two or three, including Iran. There were seven before 9/11 but no longer are they to be found in countries like *Afghanistan, Iraq* and *Libya*. How blatant it all is. Islam forbids the charging of usury or excessive interest and that is the very lifeblood of the Rothschild method of operation. Insider Carrol Quigley (1910-1977) was an American historian and professor at Georgetown University who taught Bill Clinton and was given access to documents detailing the global financial and political conspiracy. He published the background in two major books, *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time and The Anglo-American Establishment*. He wrote in *Tragedy and Hope*: 'The powers of financial capitalism had a far-reaching plan, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole.' President Woodrow Wilson is reported to have said something similar after he oversaw the introduction of the Federal Reserve through the manipulations of his handlers and Rothschild agents Colonel Edward Mandel House (Rothschild Zionist) and Bernard Baruch (Rothschild Zionist). See ... *And The Truth Shall Set You*

Free for the detailed background. President Wilson said that House was ‘my second personality’, ‘my alterego’ and ‘his thoughts and mine are one’. House and Baruch were behind Wilson’s decision to enter the First World War and were the president’s advisors (controllers) at the Versailles Peace Conference in 1919 when Europe’s future was decided in the wake of the war (Problem-Reaction-Solution). Wilson realised too late what had happened and would describe how ‘a little group of wilful men, representing no opinion but their own, have rendered the great government of the United States helpless and contemptible’. The European Central Bank, International Monetary Fund and World Bank are all strands in this web of financial deceit and control and the networks moved as one unit to bring about the crash of 2008 and the stunning transfer of wealth from the global population via governments to banks and their Archontic owners.



Figure 589: Greenspan and his lapdog Bernanke –Rothschild Zionists controlling the Fed.

Dash to crash

The momentum for the long-planned crash began when Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) took over the Federal Reserve in 1987 and began to systematically dismantle checks and balances in financial regulation which allowed for a legally-supported freefor-all that was designed to end in tears for the population although not the major banks (Fig 590). He was supported in this policy by President Clinton's Treasury Secretaries,

Robert E Rubin (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics); Larry Summers (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics, MIT), former co-chairman of the Rothschild-controlled Goldman Sachs, vicious foul-mouthed thug and former chief economist at the World Bank; and Peter Orszag (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics), Bill Clinton's Special Assistant for Economic Policy and Senior Economist and Senior Adviser on the Council of Economic Advisers. Brooksley Born, the head a minor government financial agency, the Commodity Futures Trading Commission, sought to expose the madness of deregulation and where it would enviably lead but she was forced from office in a campaign of vilification led by Greenspan, Summers, Rubin and other exponents of intimidation and thuggery (see *Remember Who You Are*). The crash was not going to be stopped because it was an essential part of the long term plan for human enslavement. Other members of the deregulation gang were Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist), an assistant to Treasury Secretary Robert Rubin (Rothschild Zionist) and president of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, the most powerful in the Fed cartel; and Arthur Levitt (Rothschild Zionist), the head of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) which is supposed to be a body of financial *regulation*. Geithner was also employed for three years by the infamous Kissinger

Associates to which no-one with even a fragment of integrity need apply. To give you a feel for this operation it was Kissinger who said in cables published by WikiLeaks that 'the illegal we do immediately; the unconstitutional takes a little longer'.' The Archons cover all bases and genuine people like Brooksley Born are rare and getting rarer. Gary Gensler (Rothschild Zionist), who spent 18 years at Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs, became head of Born's Commodity Futures Trading Commission when she was forced out to stop any more challenges from that direction. The deregulation policy was being mirrored in the United Kingdom by Rothschild Zionist poodles, Prime Minister Tony Blair and his Chancellor Gordon Brown, just as Ronald Reagan's 'Reaganomics' in the 1980s was mirrored by Margaret Thatcher's 'Thatcherism'. It is all coordinated and planned long before it happens. Thatcherism was hatched by the Centre for Policy Studies, the think-tank that she co-founded with Sir Keith Joseph (Rothschild Zionist) and Alfred Sherman (Rothschild Zionist) while Reaganomics was inspired by his economics advisor Milton Friedman (Rothschild Zionist), the American economist from the University of Chicago. Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) left in Fed in 2006 so that Ben Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist) would face the flack when the crash Greenspan knew was coming duly arrived in 2008. Greenspan was rewarded

for his efforts on behalf of the Archontic families by being awarded America's highest civilian honour, the Congressional Gold Medal. So the major architects of the world economic crash of 2008 that has caused such depths of suffering and mayhem were Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) and those in his support team including Robert Rubin (Rothschild Zionist), Larry Summers (Rothschild Zionist) and Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist). Summers and Geithner were known as 'Rubin's poodles'. But never mind, the Golden Boy, the Great 'Hope', the Great Saviour, was soon coming in at the election in November 2008. Barack Obama was different – he will sort them out. He was a man of justice, kindness ... er, peace. Alas, such fantasies were only for the programmed and naïve. In reality another mask on the one-party state was about to continue what he had opposed (but only verbally) to secure office. Obama immediately set about naming his economic team to repair the devastation left by the above-listed crooks and conmen. This was the 'team' that he chose, or rather had chosen for him: Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) was made treasury secretary; Larry Summers (Rothschild Zionist) was appointed director of the White House National Economic Council; and Paul Adolph Volcker (Rothschild Zionist), a Rothschild business partner, was made chairman of the Economic Recovery Advisory Board.

Other members of this Rothschild Zionist coup included:



Figure 590: Greenspan made things disappear, like homes, jobs and livelihoods.

Peter Orszag (Rothschild Zionist), director of the Office of Management and Budget; Jared Bernstein (Rothschild Zionist), chief economist and economic policy adviser to Vice President Joseph Biden; Mary Schapiro (Rothschild Zionist), chairman of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC); Gary Gensler (Rothschild Zionist), chairman of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC); Sheila Bair (Rothschild Zionist), chairman of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation

(FDIC); and Karen Mills (Rothschild Zionist), head of the Small Business Administration (SBA).



Figure 591: The way to put out a fire is to pour more petrol on it.

No doubt Obama was well advised on who to pick by his White House Chief of Staff Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) and his Senior White House Advisor and election campaign coordinator, David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist). The Jewish population of the United States is less than two percent of Americans and the Rothschild Zionists among them even less. There's no conspiracy? My god. Denial is a terminal disease.

Obama also nominated Chicago mogul, long-time friend and Rothschild Zionist billionaire Penny Pritzker as his Commerce Secretary in 2013. Pritzker, from the family that owns Hyatt hotels, raised millions for Obama's political campaigns from the time that he ran for the Senate in 2004 and she was national chair of his campaign finance team for the 2008 presidential election in which the money raised shattered all records. The Rothschild Zionists desperately wanted this guy. As an added bonus, Pritzker had personal experience of guiding a bank into oblivion when her Superior Bank in Chicago went bust in 2001 because of 'predatory, deceitful, racist tactics and practices' and the Pritzker family was fined $460 million. Superior was the first of the deregulated banks to crash and it was the forerunner of what happened in 2008. US taxpayers lost almost half a billion dollars while depositors, many of them poor people from Obama's district, lost their homes. But then he nominates Rothschild Zionist Pritzker for US Commerce Secretary. This man is such a fraud and a crook that words lose their meaning. When the crash happened in 2008 the cabal already had their Goldman Sachs man Hank Paulson as the Boy Bush treasury secretary to ensure that their engineered problem would be met by the desired solution – trillions of dollars in the form of taxation and debt transferred from the people to the banks that had *caused* the crash via governments

owned by the same network that own the banks. Paulson had left his job as CEO of Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs, a major instigator of the crisis, to become Bush Treasury Secretary in 2006 to prepare for the economic Armageddon planned for two years later. When it happened the 'solution' was all ready to go as money was hosed in all directions to 'bail out the banks' that are 'too big to fail' (Fig 591). As pig troughs go I doubt it has yet been eclipsed with unimaginable sums handed to the banking and financial system including Rothschild-controlled banks and insurance companies like Citigroup, JP Morgan, Wells Fargo, Bank of America and Goldman Sachs Group (of course), AIG and so many others. Citigroup (advised to disaster by Rothschild Zionist and crash architect Robert E Rubin) received $100 billion in taxpayer bailouts to stay afloat while the population went under. Goldman Sachs took that taxpayer money despite being a major cause of the crisis and despite making $4 billion in profit by *betting* on a collapse in the sub-prime mortgage market (basically people given loans that they couldn't pay back). Here's a headline for you: 'Federal Reserve Board Members Gave Their Own Banks $4 Trillion in Bailouts.' This was the revelation that after the crash of 2008 the Federal Reserve gave more than $4 trillion in zero or near zero-interest loans and other support to banks and businesses which had executives serving as directors of

... *the Federal Reserve* (Fig 592). What can you say in the face of such corruption and callous disregard for the population? Senator Bernie Sanders, one of the few with the integrity to expose the financial outrage, released the report compiled by the Government Accountability Office. Sanders said:



Figure 592: America destroyed by the Rothschild Zionist bankers while the world looked on.

> This report reveals the inherent conflicts of interest that exist at the Federal Reserve. At a time when small businesses could not get affordable loans to create jobs, the Fed was providing trillions in secret

loans to some of the largest banks and corporations in America that were well represented on the boards of the Federal Reserve Banks.

Sanders highlighted the appalling Jamie Dimon, chief executive officer of JPMorgan Chase, who was part of the Fed leadership that agreed $391 billion in emergency funds to JPMorgan Chase. Then there was Jeffrey Immelt, CEO of General Electric, a member of the New York Federal Reserve that created the Commercial Paper Funding Facility which then lent $16 billion to ... General Electric. But these people have such conscious schizophrenia that they can do this and then lecture others on ethics. Mario Monti, the Goldman Sachs executive who became the unelected technocrat prime minister of Italy, said that the response to a corruption scandal in Italian football should be to close the game down for two to three years. He said: ‘In recent years we have seen so many shameful phenomena: we have recently witnessed an invisible blackmail of [a code of silence], with the players of Genoa kneeling down in the face of who knows what kind of threats from hidden forces, and I also find it unacceptable that public money has been used, and is still being used, to settle the debts of football clubs.’ Monti said that without choking which is miraculous in itself to me. No matter what the level of corruption in Italian football it is eclipsed by

Monti's global banking system about every ten seconds and as for hidden forces, invisible blackmail, codes of silence and private debt paid by public money, don't get me started. Once Bush and Paulson had got the bankfest underway in came Obama and his Rothschild Zionists to not only continue this policy of handing trillions in public taxation and debt to the banking system but to massively expand it by employing the very people that had caused the crash. Peter Orszag (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics) was in charge of all government spending as budget director. Orszag was the founder and president of the economic consultancy firm which advised the Central Bank of Iceland in the period before it went bankrupt and advised the Russian Ministry of Finance when the country's resource assets were being given away to Rothschild Zionist oligarchs like Chelsea Football Club owner Roman Abramovich to make them instant billionaires. Orszag also worked closely with Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) to impose the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) which has purposely demolished American industry along with other calculated legislation. Orszag resigned as budget director in 2010 and was replaced by Jacob Lew (Rothschild Zionist) who was returning to the post that he held under President Clinton. Obama announced at the start of his second term that Lew (Rothschild Zionist) would be the new treasury secretary

after Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) left to re-join the Rothschild-Rockefeller Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) as a distinguished fellow (inversion). 'We are thrilled to welcome Tim back to the Council on Foreign Relations', said Rothschild Zionist CFR President Richard N Haass, a Rhodes Scholar; former Department of Defense special assistant to President Father Bush; National Security Council senior director for Near East and South Asian Affairs; vice president and director of Foreign Policy Studies at the Brookings Institution; senior associate at the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace (inversion); and research associate at the International Institute for Strategic Studies. Talk about Archontic Man. Haass was obviously taking the piss when he said of Geithner: 'Both at the Treasury and at the New York Federal Reserve, Tim was a tireless, creative, and responsible custodian of the public trust' (inversion).

Whys and wherefores

There were two main reasons for the engineered crash and endless other offshoot benefits for human enslavement factored into their plans. One was to transform the economic and political order ever closer to their goal of a world government, world central bank, world army and single electronic world currency. The Vatican and Rothschild assets like financier and fake-

revolution manipulator George Soros (Rothschild Zionist) were soon calling for a world government and central bank to 'solve the problem' which the forces they serve had purposely caused. The single electronic currency within a cashless society is a foundation plan for human control. Barter will be the only means of purchase once cash has gone should the computer system say no to your card or microchip as it is planned to be eventually. You will see efforts to outlaw barter on the grounds of losing taxation revenue to stop even that. The euro single currency throughout most of the European Union was never an end in itself. It was merely a stalking horse to delete all the individual currencies that preceded it such as the franc, guilder, mark and lira. The euro, too, is due to be replaced by the global single electronic currency and the euro crisis serves that aim. The networks are coordinating this cash-free policy all over the world that has been in the pipeline for at least many decades and in reality far longer. Sweden is one country that is virtually cash-free already and Italy's unelected banker-led Council of Ministers announced that cash transactions will be limited to 50 euros from 2013. The Council was headed by Prime Minister Mario Monti, a European chairman of the Trilateral Commission, leading member of the exclusive Bilderberg Group and international advisor to Goldman Sachs and Coca Cola. He and his unelected

government of technocrats (see Brzezinski's book) was appointed in the face of Italy's engineered debt crisis (Problem-Reaction-Solution). Spain and many other countries are limiting cash transactions and this is planned to happen everywhere. I have been predicting this in my books since the early 1990s and now you are seeing all sorts of advertisements, open and subliminal, incentives and technology like the 'Google Wallet' pushing this agenda (Fig 593). The plan is to make it more and more difficult to use cash with the law being employed to impose maximum hassle. A Florida court ruled that it was perfectly fine for employees at state toll booths to detain drivers paying with cash until the collector has filled in a 'Bill Detection Report' with the car registration and driver's personal details. This is for payments with bills as small as $5. It is all about bringing in the cashless society because cashless = control. You need no further confirmation of the importance of this to the overall plan than that Bill Gates is promoting its introduction. This guy is seriously involved across the spectrum of Archontic goals. An article in *Bloomberg Businessweek* quoted Gates as saying that he hated cash 'because of its effect on people at the opposite end of the wealth spectrum – the world's poor and unbanked.' Yes, multi-billionaire Gates cares about the world's poor just as he cares so much about the world's poor children that he wants to destroy

their immune systems with toxic vaccines. If Gates was only being idiotic it would be bad enough, but this guy knows what he is doing. I mean, could anyone be so stupid as to say that the world's poorest people, made poor by banks and global corporations, are adversely affected by not being able to *bank??* Fake heart-on-the-sleeve Gates may fool the asleep but no one in any way conscious. This is one arrogant and manipulating man. His Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation is a major financial backer of the Better Than Cash Alliance – an organization dedicated to imposing the cashless society. It is supported by the US government's USAID and is described as 'a global public-private partnership dedicated to supporting organizations transition away from cash to electronic payments'. It is founded by Archontic organisations like The Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation, Citi, Ford Foundation, the Omidyar Network (eBay founder Pierre Omidyar), UN Capital Development Fund and Visa Inc. What a scam.



Figure 593: The cashless society means cashless control.

The engineered crash in Europe and the 'euro crisis' has been used as planned as a Problem-Reaction-Solution to bring thousands of banks under the direct supervision of the Rothschild-created European Central Bank (ECB) in the Rothschild family home city of Frankfurt, Germany. The ECB was headed at the time of the 2008 crash and subsequent bank and national bailouts by Jean-Claude Trichet (Rothschild Zionist) who is now with the Group of Thirty and the Bank for International Settlements. He is not known to breathe unless the Rothschilds give him permission. The current president of the ECB is Mario Draghi, a vice chairman and managing director of Goldman Sachs International and a member of its management committee. Draghi

was with the firm while Goldman Sachs was manipulating events to hide the extent of Greek debt which eventually led to the country's catastrophic collapse into extremes of poverty. Now as president of the ECB he dictates to Greece what they must and must not do in response to what was made to happen by the collusion of the Greek Government and Goldman Sachs while Draghi was a leading executive. Investigative journalist Greg Palast exposed how Goldman Sachs secretly bought up €2.3 billion in Greek Government debt, converted it into yen and dollars, then immediately sold it back to Greece. This was done at an apparent massive loss to Goldman Sachs but it was done to hide the extent of Greece's enormous budget deficit and Goldman didn't make a loss at all because it was being paid a quarter of a billion dollars in fees by the Greek Government for its manipulation. The cost of Goldman Sachs credit default swap insurance for bondholders exposed by the whole scam skyrocketed when news began to break of the basket-case nature of the Greek economy – caused by Goldman and the government. This meant even greater profits for Goldman Sachs and company as did betting on the Greek Government bonds to collapse because they knew what was going on behind the secrecy. JPMorgan Chase and a wide range of other banks were also involved in the manipulation that brought economic death, destruction and misery to

Greece. How many others, including Britain, have been hiding debt in this and other ways with all the consequence's that must follow? Goldman Sachs is at the very centre of the global economic nightmare and its policy has been to cause the problem and then manipulate its people into the positions of political power to impose the solutions that Goldman Sachs demands on behalf of its Archontic masters.

Goldman's actions in the Greek crisis led the elected government to fold and it was replaced by unelected banker Lucas Papademos, a Goldman Sachs executive, vicepresident of the European Central Bank to Rothschild Zionist Jean-Claude Trichet, and a member of the Trilateral Commission. Mark Carney, the new governor of the Bank of England, former governor of the Bank of Canada and current chairman of the G20's Financial Stability Board, spent 13 years with Goldman Sachs working all over the world. This included Russia where Goldman was advising the government during a financial crisis while betting against the country's ability to pay its debts, which it didn't. This is precisely what Goldman did in Greece. Former Goldman people are all over the place in positions of decision-making and influence and, as with the CIA, you are never *former* Goldman, just no longer officially employed by them. Goldman Sachs is headed by Lloyd Blankfein (Rothschild Zionist) and was founded by Rothschild

Zionists Marcus Goldman and Samuel Sachs who both came from families that relocated to America from Germany. The extraordinary transfer of debt from government to teetering mega banks soon had whole nations in financial crisis just as the plan foresaw and then in came the European Central Bank, IMF and the World Bank to bail out the countries that had bailed out the banks. These three institutions are controlled by the banking system which had been bailed out by the governments who were then bailed out by the European Central Bank, the IMF and the World Bank. It is extraordinary what has been allowed to happen. Countries such as Greece, Ireland, Italy, Spain, Portugal and many more were handed credit 'loans' with strings attached which meant that the European Central Bank and IMF were now running the countries in effect. These were the heads of those banking institutions while this was happening: Rothschild Zionist Jean-Claude Trichet (ECB); Rothschild Zionist Dominique Strauss-Kahn (IMF); and Rothschild Zionist Robert B Zoellick (World Bank). Zoellick had replaced Rothschild Zionist Paul Wolfowitz and both were neocons with the Project for the New American Century.

Human catastrophe

The crash was caused by removing regulation to allow the satanic levels of greed within the mentally-deranged

banking and financial system to run riot with bonus incentives written into contracts to sell almost anything to anyone. Home mortgages and other loans were handed out like confetti to people who had no chance of repaying them, but the bonus was paid when the contract was signed no matter if the loan was later defaulted as it was certain to do. Toxic mortgages and loans that the banks accrued were sold on as triple-Asafe with the help of the bank-controlled and funded 'credit-ratings agencies' Moody's, Fitch and Standard & Poor's which dominate the market. They gave the thumbs-up to total shite, and pension funds and other organisations representing the 'little people' bought them and lost a fortune for their clients. These are the same ratings agencies that have since been credit-rating countries – decisions that can, and have many times, brought nations to their knees through the effect of a downgrade on the ability to raise new funds and pay debts. The ratings agencies are *paid by the banks* to rate their securities which presents a conflict of interest that beggars belief. This mayhem and madness has happened and is still happening with 'money' – credit – that has never, does not and will never exist. It is the same with the 'Third World Debt' that has crippled nations, brought them under the control of corporations, the IMF and World Bank, and killed hundreds and hundreds of millions of people. Iceland showed what could have happened when its response

to the Icelandic banking collapse was – thanks to people power – to let the banks go to the wall and jail the guilty. As a result, Iceland has come through far more successfully than the rest of the world. The Archontic plan is not for countries to come through the crisis, however, but to go ever deeper into the economic mire to crush people and force them into submission with homelessness, hunger and cold (Fig 594). We are having homeless and hungry people fined for looking through trash bins for something to eat and at the same time there are bans on feeding the hungry in public without permission from the authorities. Both laws apply in the sick city of Houston where a homeless and hungry man called James Kelly was fined for 'disturbing the contents of a garbage can in (the) downtown business district'. When the owners of a store in Augusta, Georgia, were evicted by the SunTrust Bank in Atlanta they put the remaining food and other items in the car park for the hungry, but then police turned up to stop hundreds of people getting to the food and had it driven away to a land fill. The marshal of Richmond County, Steve Smith, said '...we just have to make sure that it's handled, disposed of by law'. The law trumps basic humanity every time. Only the Archontic mind would even consider such things never mind implement them. The emergence so fast of the police state is to meet the challenge of people resistance once enough realise

what is going on. The hungrier and more destitute people have become by then the less effective they are likely to be, or that's the idea, anyway. The multi-trillions handed to the banks and others could have been used to keep people in their homes, but instead it was used to throw them out amid millions and millions of foreclosures. Treasury Secretary Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist), who was centrally involved in handing that public money to his banking associates with no strings attached, asked the international Rothschild Zionist 'law firm' Squire Sanders & Dempsey if American states could, as some requested, legally use bailout money or TARP to support the legal bills of people trying to protect their homes from foreclosure by the bailed-out banking system. The privately-owned Rothschild Zionist Squire Sanders & Dempsey said 'no', they couldn't, and so Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) said the money could not be used to protect the public – the very public which had bailed out the banks – from being foreclosed by those same banks. US President Thomas Jefferson prophetically said in 1809:



Figure 594: The plan is to turn the screw on the entire population to force them into mass submission.

> If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency, first by inflation, then by deflation, the banks ... will deprive the people of all property until their children wake-up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered ... The issuing power should be taken from the banks and restored to the people, to whom it properly belongs.

But it wasn't and the rest is history and misery.

Jefferson also said that he believed 'that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies.' So this has proved to be. In fact, standing armies 'stand', conquer and kill in service to the banks which control their political leaders. Once again it was this combination of banks and their political stooges and servants that have relieved multi-millions of their homes since 2008. Many in the United States were foreclosed by banks that didn't even own the properties such is the maze of debt-selling between banks and institutions. Even people who owned their homes outright were getting foreclosure notices. Bank employees or contractors were swearing in law that they had detailed knowledge of thousands of mortgage documents presented for foreclosure every month when they had not even read them. Bank employees used fake signatures known as 'robo-signing' to speed the foreclosures and this led to an estimated hundreds of thousands of families fraudulently removed from their homes. The major mortgage 'lenders' settled for $25 billion with 49 state attorney generals over the fraudulent handling of foreclosures, but the deal gave defrauded homeowners an average of only *$300* while the 'consultants' involved in the rigged investigation were paid *$2 billion*. Federal regulators also indicated that they would not hand over their evidence of illegal activity to homeowners seeking to sue the banks. The system is

rigged from top to bottom and you can see how deep the heartless Archontic mentality has infiltrated human society. The bank and credit card companies are doing the same in pursuing people through the courts for money they don't owe. Noach Dear, a state civil court judge in Brooklyn who presides over these cases every day, said: 'I would say that roughly 90 percent of the credit card lawsuits are flawed and can't prove the person owes the debt.' Yes, he said *90 percent*. Bank contractors have been breaking into homes and changing the locks, stealing and destroying belongings, even sometimes locking pets and people inside. Richard Fersch, a Pennsylvania sergeant in charge of foreclosures, said: 'For some reason when these contractors ride by residences and don't see anyone home, they just jump the gun and change the locks.' 'For some reason'? The reason is that they are pond life serving the pond. Some 700 members of the military were illegally evicted by the banks. This is what you are fighting for chaps. It's funny how the foreclosures quickly reduced when Nevada made it a felony to file fraudulent mortgage foreclosures with the courts, subject to 10 years in jail and fines of $10,000 per violation. They *knew* they were taking away the homes of families illegally and this is the scale of callousness that we are dealing with (Fig 595). I would say that bankers are evil except that evil would probably sue me for defamation of character.

Families have been thrown out of their homes in the middle of the night at gunpoint. This happened to Christine Frazer and her family in Atlanta when the Dekalb County Sheriff's department evicted them on the say so of Investors One Corporation which was apparently the fourth company to buy their mortgage in eight months. Others like 62-year-old disabled veteran Ramsey Harris was left outside in the rain with everything he owned in a heap and valuables missing. 'I was just broken-hearted', he said. 'I couldn't believe what was happening to me ... I ended up standing, watching all my life's work go down the tubes.' The stories are endless and merciless, but remember those quotes from earlier about Greenspan and bankers:



Figure 595: Those that control the banking system are Archon bloodlines and so have no empathy and no mercy.

... I can recall the Rockefellers and the Bushes attending rituals, but never having the supremacy to lead them. I still regard them as lackeys and not real brokers of occult power. Except for Alan Greenspan, most of these fellows were camp followers in the occult, primarily for the economic power and prestige. Greenspan, I recall, was a person of tremendous spiritual, occult power and could make

> the Bushes and the younger Rockefellers cower with just a glance ...
>
> ... These people are corrupt, sick in their minds, so sick they are full of vices and those vices are kept under wraps on their orders. Some of them ... rape women, others are sado maso, or paedophile, and many are into Satanism. When you go in some banks you see these satanistic symbols, like in the Rothschild Bank in Zurich. These people are controlled by blackmail because of the weaknesses they have. They have to follow orders or they will be exposed, they will be destroyed or even killed.

These people are going to have compassion for families thrown on the street and the misery and death that their actions have caused? They *love* it – death and misery is their energetic nectar and the more the better. The people's debt and austerity bailed out the bankers but they still went on paying themselves grotesque bonuses while those who saved them via governments fell ever deeper in the mire (Fig 596). The new year of 2013 opened with 210,941 US homes foreclosed in the January – one in every 624 American homes. Meanwhile, the chairman of the Royal Bank of Scotland, which was bailed out by the taxpayer and is 82 percent owned by the government, said that his chief executive's pay was 'modest'. Yes, a 'modest' *£8 million* a year in salary and

bonuses. These people live on a different planet. It's a form of mental illness. Small businesses could suddenly not secure credit from the banks they had bailed out even if they had perfect credit histories because the chance was and is being taken to destroy all competition so the Archontic corporations can run everything (Fig 597). A report in 2013 revealed that the percentage of Americans working for themselves is at its lowest in the entire history of the United States. People squeezed between banks denying credit and government's cutting welfare payments have been forced into the lairs of vicious and callous loan sharks charging phenomenal interest and threatening violence for nonpayment. A record nearly *50 million* were on state food stamps in the United States by the start of 2013 because of unemployment and poverty – an increase of 70 percent since the crash of 2008. This figure amounts to *15 percent* of the American population and that is double what it was in 1975. The Bullingdon Club rich-kids in Britain, Prime Minister David Cameron and his Chancellor George Osborne, are attacking and demonising the poorest and most vulnerable, the jobless, homeless and disabled, into ever more extreme levels of depravation and fear while they and the Archontic bankers they serve are allowed to do what they like. British journalist Sonia Paulton, one of the tragically few worthy of the name, wrote an excellent demolition of

the Cameron/Osborne welfare cuts that have brought great depravation and suffering to sick and disabled people in the UK:



Figure 596: ‘So you say you need a loan?’



Figure 597: The world the Archon networks are working to create and it is clearly happening across the world.

So these cuts will now become law and, as a nation weeps, the details are sorrowful when applied to reality. Here's an example. Any disabled or sick person who has been given more than six months to live – and is unable to financially support themselves – will be sent out to work. If they refuse, or back out of a scheme, then they will be subject to benefit sanctions.

> Next up in the reforms will be an increase in multiple testing of patients, including those with Alzheimer's and Multiple Sclerosis, to see if they are fit for work. They will be tested repeatedly. It will cost a great deal of money to administer and it will wear already sick people to a pulp. And as for children who dare to be born disabled, well that assistance previously available to them has been wiped out in Cameron's Armageddon on the poor.

Some other points in Paulton's article: British [lack of] jobs centres have been told how to deal with suicides on the premises because of the anticipated sense of desperation and pointlessness; David and Samantha Cameron claimed state Disability Living Allowance for their late son despite being multi-millionaires and the Cameron cuts are a continuation of the blueprint started by Margaret Thatcher (Conservative) and continued by Tony Blair (Labour) before being further advanced by David Cameron (Conservative). Party labels are irrelevant and we are looking at a single seamless force behind all of them. More than 300,000 people aged 70 or over are still doing often menial jobs because they can't afford to live off a paltry state pension that they have spent their whole working lives paying into and the best part of two million children live in cold homes in Britain because ever-increasing energy prices charged by

corporations making ever-increasing profits. The daily headlines around the world say it all: Greece Turning to Desperate Measures as Citizens Face Starvation Due to Economic Collapse; Greece's Unemployment Rate to Hit 29% in 2013; French Woman Kills Herself and Children over Financial Woes; Depression, Suicides Rise as Euro Debt Crisis Intensifies; More Abandoned Children as Europe Austerity Wears On; Disability Deaths 'On the Rise' in UK; 100,000 more children to be plunged into poverty; Quarter of British People Skip Meals to Heat Their Homes; One in four Americans is suffering from malnutrition; 17 Million Americans Repeatedly Run Short of Food: Report; Homeless Children in Shelters on the Rise in NYC But Many are Turned Away; America's descent into poverty; Ireland: The Devastating Social Impact of Economic Austerity Measures; Spain Plunders 90% Of Social Security Fund To Buy Its Own Debt. What a stark contrast it all is with this headline: 'Fed Members Gave Their Own Banks $4 Trillion During Bailout.' James S Henry, a senior advisor and Global Board member of the Tax Justice Network, said: 'Private elites ... had accumulated $7.3 to $9.3 trillion of unrecorded offshore wealth in 2010, conservatively estimated, even while many of their public sectors were borrowing themselves into bankruptcy, enduring agonizing "structural adjustment" and low growth, and holding fire sales of public assets.' Lloyd

Blankfein, the Rothschild Zionist CEO of Goldman Sachs, who had done so much to bring the world economy to its knees, told CBS that people would have work longer and harder and take a delay on their pension entitlements. Blankfein really does give evil a bad name (Fig 598). The truth is, as Bloomberg reported in February 2013, that the profits of the banks that pay their fantastic bonuses are almost entirely due to the tidal wave of taxpayer money handed over by their cronies in government and the Federal Reserve. Bloomberg said:



Figure 598: Lloyd Blankfein swears to tell the truth? Never. It can only mean that he wants to leave the room.

Lately, economists have tried to pin down exactly

how much the subsidy lowers big banks' borrowing costs. In one relatively thorough effort, two researchers -- Kenichi Ueda of the International Monetary Fund and Beatrice Weder di Mauro of the University of Mainz -- put the number at about 0.8 percentage point. The discount applies to all their liabilities, including bonds and customer deposits.

Small as it might sound, 0.8 percentage point makes a big difference. Multiplied by the total liabilities of the 10 largest U.S. banks by assets, it amounts to a taxpayer subsidy of $83 billion a year. To put the figure in perspective, it's tantamount to the government giving the banks about 3 cents of every tax dollar collected.

The top five banks – JPMorgan, Bank of America Corp., Citigroup Inc., Wells Fargo & Co. and Goldman Sachs Group Inc. – account for $64 billion of the total subsidy, an amount roughly equal to their typical annual profits ...

... In other words, the banks occupying the commanding heights of the U.S. financial industry – with almost $9 trillion in assets, more than half the size of the U.S. economy – would just about break even in the absence of corporate welfare. In large part, the profits they report are essentially transfers

from taxpayers to their shareholders.

The Royal Bank of Scotland, or RBS, which is 81 percent owned by the British Government after a colossal bail out, *lost*, I repeat lost, £5.2 *billion* in a single year and yet paid out £600 million in 'bonuses'. They're just taking the piss. These people are truly evil when you think of the consequences for the population on which these Archontic parasites feed. While people suffer such hardship and deprivation, the leading bankers are paid billions and the hotel-heiress and professional tosspot Paris Hilton is reported to be spending $350,000 of her $100 million fortune (for doing nothing) on a two-story house for her dogs. This is the lifestyle of an American hedge (financial speculation) fund manager described at alternet.org:

> Steven Cohen [Rothschild Zionist] of SAC Capital is a typical product of the New Gilded Age. He paid $14.8 million for his Greenwich home, which he stuffed with a personal art collection that boasts Van Gogh's Peasant Woman Against a Background of Wheat (priced at $100 million); Gauguin's Bathers ($50 million); a Jackson Pollock drip painting (also $50 million); and Andy Warhol's Superman ($75 million).
>
> Not satisfied, Cohen spent millions renovating and

expanding, adding a massage room, exercise and media rooms, a full-size indoor basketball court, an enclosed swimming pool, a hairdressing salon, and a 6,734-square-foot ice-skating rink. The rink, of course, needs a Zamboni ice-resurfacer which Cohen houses in a 720- square-foot shingle cottage. Munk quotes a visitor to the estate who assured her, 'You'd be happy to live in the Zamboni house.'

All this for basically using the global financial system like a gambler uses a casino. Cohen's house has apparently expanded to 32,000 square feet or the size of the Taj Mahal, but that is not a problem when you are worth $8 billion and earn in excess of a billion dollars a year. The leading 25 hedge-fund managers are paid as much as three times the combined income of 80,000 teachers (and the teachers pay a higher rate of tax).

The Big Squeeze

If all this was motivated only by greed and stupidity it would be horrendous enough, but this is being done systematically to crush the masses worldwide. You will see how this fits so perfectly into the plan for human servitude on a scale never seen in known human history when I come to the Hunger Games chapters. The 'Third World' or 'Developing World' (inversion) was the first to

be targeted and enslaved in sweat shop factories, slave labour and living conditions of filth and squalor. This was essential to doing the same in the 'free' world because it gave the Archontic corporations a way to make their products for cents on the dollar in China and the Far East where the Archons in power are some of the most extreme on the planet, and this, in turn, allowed for the transfer of jobs from the West to the East (Fig 599). If employment had stayed high and adequately rewarded in North America and Europe the economic coup could not have happened and so the fatal haemorrhage of jobs and incomes was instigated through the centralisation of power programme known as globalisation (Fig 600). Archontic politicians and bureaucrats in governments, the European Union and the United Nations working through Rothschild-Rockefeller fronts like the World Trade Organization sold a belief in 'free trade' (inversion) which means freedom for the Archon corporations to exploit everyone on earth. The removal of trade barriers (barriers to exploitation) has happened in concert with the deregulation of financial checks and balances and the pigs were set loose to snout the global trough. I would like to sincerely and unreservedly apologise to pigs here for symbolically associating them with these people. The Archon corporations can now make their products in a country using slave labour kept in line by the police state of an Archon government and then sell

them in the rich world at an enormous profit. China is the blueprint for how they want the world to be with an incredibly rich *El*-lite served by poverty-stricken masses suppressed by a violent and ruthless force of military police which can keep the population under surveillance 24/7. If people can't see this being introduced in the West day by day then they are not paying attention. The engineered crash of 2008 and the biggest transfer of wealth or buying power from people to *El*-lite in recorded history was a giant step to this end. A sign of what they plan to come is the use of prisoners to make products for slave wages. The US prison service competes with commercial companies for government contracts. The government-owned Federal Prison Industries (UNICOR) employs 13 thousand prisoners to do this work and the more prisoners they have the more products they can make. There are more inmates in American prisons than any other country in the industrialised world. This prison slave-labour government company UNICOR pays no taxes and has none of the costs that a commercial company faces which are imposed by the same government that owns UNICOR. Michael Mansh, a Pennsylvania clothing manufacturer, almost had to close a factory and lay-off 100 employees when UNICOR completed unfairly for a major contract. It was only when Mansh went on national television to tell his story that UNCOR withdrew. The Archontic networks are global

and so there is no surprise that the same is happening elsewhere. Inmates from Prescoed prison in Monmouthshire, South Wales, were revealed to be working for a call centre for 40 pence an hour or £3 a day. Becoming Green, the company involved, admitted firing other employees after the prisoners were taken on for 'work experience'. Kenneth Clarke, a former minister in the despicable governments (on so many levels) of Margaret Thatcher, announced in 2012 a doubling of the number of prisoners in British jails working for 40 hours a week on welding, plastering, motor mechanics, printing and contracts for the private sector. Clarke, who became the justice secretary (inversion) in the Cameron government, called prisoners a 'wasted resource'. This is what humans are to these people: 'a resource'. Some prison staff have called the scheme 'disgusting' and a 'worrying trend', but they better get used to it because if we allow this to continue the Tiptoe ends with the slave labour camps. We are also seeing the return of debtor prisons with people simply too poor to pay what they 'owe' (non-existent credit) being jailed as a punishment. As one headline put it: Return of the debtors' prison: 'How debt collectors in a THIRD of states are throwing poor citizens behind bars for owing just $280'. Well, at least they will find plenty of work there, eh? The American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) produced a report entitled *In For a Penny: The Rise of America's New Debtor Prisons*

in which it revealed how ‘day after day, indigent defendants are imprisoned for failing to pay legal debts they can never hope to manage ... In many cases, poor men and women end up jailed or threatened with jail though they have no lawyer representing them’. The ACLU said that courts in Ohio are illegally jailing people because they are too poor to pay their debts and often deny a hearing to determine if they can pay what they owe. A *New York Times* report described how ‘the mushrooming of fines and fees levied by money-starved towns across the country and the for-profit businesses that administer the system’, was leading to ‘growing numbers of poor people ... ending up jailed and in debt for minor infractions’. There are rich laws and poor laws with those well off enough to pay the fines going home and those who cannot going to jail. The slave labour agenda can also be seen in the policy of the British Government to stop the welfare benefits of thousands of young unemployed (mostly thanks to governments and banks) unless they do three months of unpaid work. No one personifies the grotesqueness of what is happening more than Australian mining tycoon Gina Rinehart who is said to be the world’s richest woman. She called on Australians to take a pay cut because Africans can be hired for $2 a day. She also said that Australians should ‘spend less time drinking or smoking and socialising, and more time working’. Yes, to make Rinehart even

richer.



Figure 599: Jobs have been 'outsourced' to sweat shops in poor countries to bring the US economy to its knees and make the population dependent on the government and its agencies.



Figure 600: Globalisation is simply the expansion of global control by the few over the many.

Another part of the strategy for Archon corporations and governments is to constantly increase prices of essentials like food, fuel and energy and increase taxation and costs and fines of all kinds to squeeze the masses into the hellish Archontic nightmare that life has now become for billions – but is still comparative paradise compared with where they want to go. Forcing all Americans to take out health insurance with Obamacare or face big fines from the IRS at this time when people are in desperate straits is all connected and still more confirmation, if any be needed, of the soulless android that occupies the White House. The make-it-up-as-you-like judicial system also ruled in 2013 that the government can deny social security payments which people have paid into all their lives if they refuse to

enrol in the state Medicare system or withdraw from it when Medicare is supposed to be voluntary. Well, we've just decided it's not, too bad. Lawyer Kent Masterson Brown, who represented clients challenging the ruling, said: 'Not only have the courts allowed these agencies to grant themselves permission to seize a retiree's Social Security benefits should they opt out of Medicare, but they have allowed those agencies to turn voluntary programs into compulsory ones'. This is the new America, mate. The scale of taxation is incredible and when you add all the other taxes to income tax and an explosion of stealth taxation hidden behind ever increasing fines and fees the percentage of income that goes to the state would blow your mind if it was all put together. An article on Gazette.net captured the theme:

> Consider all the ways we're taxed. When we're born (birth certificate), when we die (death certificate), when we make money (income tax), when we spend money (sales tax), when we own property (property tax), when we sell property (capital gains tax), when we go to a concert or ball game (amusement tax), when we own a vehicle (license, registration, tolls, gas tax) and special taxes on cell phones, tobacco, alcohol, energy, etc. Then, when we die, they tax our income all over again (death tax). Heck, they even tax our bowel movements (flush tax).

Yes, the death or inheritance tax is the government taxing again what has *already been taxed* before it can be passed to loved ones. The Gazette.net article was about Maryland introducing a rain tax after the Environmental Protection (inversion) Agency ordered Maryland to reduce storm water runoff into Chesapeake Bay at a cost of $14.8 billion. This is being raised by taxing people on the amount of ground covered by anything like a patio, driveway or roof that stops rainwater soaking into the ground. They are assessing this by using satellite imagery and geographic information systems. No one thought that Google Earth was created as a service to the people did they? These are all examples of the Archon state parasitizing the life-force and creative imagination of the human population for the Archon crazies. The middle class is being sucked into this economic plughole so they and those labelled working class become a single *serf* class serving the tiny *El*-lite protected from the serfs by segregation, distance and the Orwellian tyranny that is emerging by the hour (Fig 601). So the poor are being made poorer and those who were not poor are fast becoming so. But there are still large numbers of people who are neither poor nor super-rich or part of the bloodline cabal and they are now being targeted in the next stage of mass human subjugation. This is the reason for what happened in Cyprus in March 2013 when private bank

accounts were seized and plundered. Up to this point money had been transferred from people to banks via governments through collective taxation and additional debt and this led to austerity policies against the poor; but that didn't address the 'problem' of those who were still financially okay. To get them the conspirators need to go direct to their individual assets and in Cyprus this precedent was set after the Cypriot banking system faltered apparently through its financial connections to the collapsed economy of Greece. The 'rescue' deal was agreed at the behest of the so-called 'Troika' of the Rothschild-controlled European Central Bank, Rothschild-controlled IMF and Rothschild-controlled European Commission with Rothschild-owned Germany in the mix, too. This was the 'deal' (state theft):



Figure 601: All by calculated design.

• The country's second largest bank, Laiki Bank, was split into two parts, a 'bad bank' and 'good bank', before being closed, incurring thousands of job losses.

• Deposits in Laiki Bank of less than 100,000 euros (effectively the 'good bank') are insured by EU law and were transferred to the country's biggest bank, Bank of Cyprus.

• Deposits in Laiki Bank of more than 100,000 euros are not insured by EU law and they were put into the 'bad bank'.

• Deposits in this ‘bad bank’ and deposits of more than 100,000 euros in Bank of Cyprus were frozen and used to pay Laiki’s debts and recapitalize Bank of Cyprus. These uninsured depositors will have to face enforced losses of up to 60 percent, even 80 percent on their deposits.

People with those accounts had no choice. The ‘Troika’ simply stole their money. The propaganda promoted the fact that many rich Russians owned accounts that were hit (another reason for what was done), but there were far more who had legitimately worked their whole lives to accrue that money who suddenly lost up to 80 percent of their assets above 100,000 euros. One day people were living out their lives comfortably on the money they had spent their whole lives earning and the next most of it was gone – stolen by the state and the banking system. Yes, I can hear people say, but that’s not as bad as what is happening to those with nothing. No, it isn’t, but the point is that it is all connected. They are two facets of the same war on human freedom and have to be seen in that context or divide and rule will continue until the cliff edge appears for everybody. The ‘deal’ also included Cyprus selling some state-owned firms so the Archons can have them. What happened in Cyprus, with banks hit by the Goldman Sachs-engineered Greek financial collapse,

was all planned long before the story hit the media. Very large amounts of money were suddenly withdrawn from Cyprus banks at the start of 2013 and much of this would have been due to those in the know warning their friends and associates about what was coming. The Italian media reported that 4.5 billion euros left Cyprus in the week before the crisis was made public. The respected Cypriot newspaper *Filelftheros* revealed that Cypriot president Nikos Anastasiades had warned close friends about what was coming so they could move their money abroad. He said nothing to the Cypriot people that he was elected to represent (in theory) only the month before. The Cypriot newspaper *Haravgi* also reported that a company owned by the relatives of Anastasiades moved millions of euros out of the country a few days before the EU stole depositors' money. Jeroen Dijsselbloem, the Dutch minister of finance and president of the Euro Group of euro-country finance ministers, said that the Cyprus 'rescue programme' represented a 'new template' for resolving euro zone bank problems and 'other countries may have to restructure their banking sectors'. This caused outrage and great anxiety and he had to start backtracking, but what he had done was let slip what the plan really is to steal the people's money. There is currently an EU Eurozone guarantee on deposits of 100,000 euros or less (hence that amount was excluded in Cyprus), but all

it takes is for the crisis to continue to escalate (as planned) and then it will be 'we cannot afford the guarantee any longer'. Then they can clean out everyone and create their mega-rich, mega-poor Orwellian global state that I have been warning about this past nearly 25 years. It also became clear in the wake of the Cyprus theft that US Homeland Security is claiming in internal memos that under the (9/11-justified) Patriot Act it has the right without any warrant to seize any customer bank accounts and to open and inspect the contents of safe deposit boxes and to remove 'bar gold, gold coins, firearms of any kind unless manufactured prior to 1878, documents such as passports or foreign bank account records, pornography or any material that, in the opinion of the agent, shall be deemed of to be of a contraband nature'. The Canadian Government of Rothschild Zionist-controlled-to-his-fingertips Stephen Harper proposed plans for Cyprus-style 'bail-ins' should major Canadian banks fail. They are coming for your money so that you can be forced into servitude. The Cyprus precedent also severely damaged confidence in the banking system and made bank failures even more likely and this is all part of the script. Greece is no longer a *member* of the EU – it's a *colony* and this is what the Archon bloodlines are seeking for everywhere as they batter the masses into submission. Greece agreed that its lenders in one bailout could seize the country's gold

reserves of 111 tonnes and the plan is to do the same eventually with the far more gold-wealthy Portugal (382.5 tonnes), France (2,435.4 tonnes) and Italy (2,451.8 tonnes). If Greece defaults its assets will be seized and it will not be able to trade internationally. Greece is being crushed to pulp and it is the blueprint for every country. They want the people so desperate that they will either agree to whatever they are told to do or will be too weak to resist. The Fabian Society in London is a major strand in the web and I mentioned earlier that it is named after a Roman general whose modus operandi was never to engage in a decisive battle in which one side could win or lose. His approach instead was to weaken the enemy over a period of time until they were so weak that he and his army could walk in unchallenged. This is what the bloodlines are doing to the human race and we are now reaching an advanced stage.

The final crash of the current system is almost certainly planned to be accomplished through what they call the 'derivatives market'. A simple, but less than full explanation of derivatives is that it involves fraudsters hedging their financial bets by scamming someone else into taking their risk and selling the same financial 'products' to multiple buyers who all think they are the only owner. It is another fresh-air, no substance, mega-disaster being primed to happen. Derivatives normally operated through the 'swap market' but have been

moving in on the future's market. Both are outrageous casinos but the future's market has fewer regulations. One figure I saw for the 'worth' of the derivatives market was $639 trillion – but with no official figures it's all guesswork anyway. Derivatives expert Paul Wilmott estimates that total derivatives exposure in the world's financial markets could add up to $1.2 quadrillion – that's $1,200,000,000,000,000 or an estimated 20 times the value of the world economy. To say the numbers don't add up is like saying Attila the Hun had some anger issues. The derivatives market is actually worth basically nothing – it is all fresh-air transactions that exist only on paper and in the mind. When this obvious fact is revealed – smash, bang, wallop, good night and god bless. US regulators have given the major banks the go ahead to use depositors' money – that's you and me – to fund their exposure to the bound-to-fail derivatives market and it is all a plan to make the vast majority of the global population destitute. People better start making plans as best they can because this is already past the point of no return (in every sense). One organisation to seriously have on the radar is the CME Group (Chicago Mercantile Exchange) which operates major derivatives and futures exchanges in Chicago and New York. The chairman emeritus of the CME Group, a 'pioneer of financial futures' and chairman of its Strategic Steering Committee, is Leo Melamed (Rothschild Zionist). Watch

that space.

Archon laws – one for them and one for us

The corrupt and depraved banking system crashed the global economy with the most extreme consequences for billions and yet no major player was even arrested let alone convicted for their organised crimes against humanity. The likes of Goldman Sachs and JP Morgan go about their criminal enterprises in the knowledge that they own the departments of government, agencies and courts that should be calling them to book. The 'little people' are jailed for years for minor drug or financial offences while HSBC was exposed for laundering billions of dollars of money for the Mexican drug cartel with no leading official even facing charges. The US Department of Justice (inversion) waved it all away with a $1.9 billion fine that would have taken the bank little time to recoup with profits of nearly £16 billion in the same year and the HSBC Chief Executive Stuart Gulliver was paid a *bonus* of $2 million. The London Interbank Offered Rate or Libor scandal was also met with pocket-change fines after it was revealed that banks had been colluding in falsifying the Libor average banking interest rate of major London banks. This had the effect of making the banks look more creditworthy than they were while producing big profits and distorting the entire global financial system which uses the Libor as a

reference rate for other transactions including mortgages, loans of all kinds, and investments by pension funds and state and local governments. Those that lost out have had to take the civil route for recompense after there was no prosecution but in March 2013 New York Judge Naomi Reice Buchwald dismissed much of a class action lawsuit in favour of banks such as the Bank of America and JPMorgan Chase. The same judge also dismissed a claim by a consortium of American organic farmers and seed dealers concerned about Monsanto's genetically modified seeds and said the suit was a 'transparent effort to create a controversy where none exists'. I wonder when we get to this subject later if you will think that GMO could possibly be described as a 'controversy where none exists'. US Secretary of Treasury Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) admitted under questioning by lawmakers that he knew that banks were manipulating the Libor rate but did not report this to the Department of Justice. Consequences for him? Nil. Glenn Greenwald captured the hypocrisy in an article for the *Guardian:*

> The US is the world's largest prison state, imprisoning more of its citizens than any nation on earth, both in absolute numbers and proportionally. It imprisons people for longer periods of time, more

mercilessly, and for more trivial transgressions than any nation in the west. This sprawling penal state has been constructed over decades, by both political parties, and it punishes the poor and racial minorities at overwhelmingly disproportionate rates.

But not everyone is subjected to that system of penal harshness. It all changes radically when the nation's most powerful actors are caught breaking the law. With few exceptions, they are gifted not merely with leniency, but full-scale immunity from criminal punishment.

Thus have the most egregious crimes of the last decade been fully shielded from prosecution when committed by those with the greatest political and economic power: the construction of a worldwide torture regime, spying on Americans' communications without the warrants required by criminal law by government agencies and the telecom industry, an aggressive war launched on false pretences, and massive, systemic financial fraud in the banking and credit industry that triggered the 2008 financial crisis.

The US Government has even told the banks to hire their *own* 'independent investigators' to review alleged illegal foreclosures while at the same time paying these

‘independent investigators’ $2 billion in fees to do so. You could not make it up and the conflicts of interest are so in your face today. Obama appointed Mary Jo White to head the US Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) which is supposed to police the activities of the banks and yet she had spent the previous ten years *defending* the banks from the SEC and other regulators as a partner in the law firm Debevoise & Plimpton. Before that she was the first woman to be US government attorney for the Southern District of New York where she was responsible for Wall Street. It was Mary Jo White who intervened to stop SEC inquiries into John Mack, former chairman and CEO at Morgan Stanley, over possible insider trading. When the SEC investigator complained that his inquiry was being blocked he was fired on the spot without notice and the investigation dropped. This is the woman now holding Wall Street to account?? It’s a joke, but this is how the Archontic banks and corporations get away with their organised crime. They make sure their people are running the government agencies officially assigned to regulate and prosecute them. The revolving door that sees Archontic place-people moving between the regulators and regulated is spinning like a top. Dave Hartnett, the head of Revenue and Customs, Britain’s tax collection agency, stepped down after being accused of lying, but was then hired by HSBC, a bank with which he dealt at Revenue and

Customs, to advise them on '*honesty*'. We'll be hearing next that Stalin advised Hitler on peace and love. The stories are legion of US regulators overseeing the (non) investigation of banks and financial firms and then later being hired by them. It is the same story with the oil corporations. BP and Shell were raided by European authorities in May 2013 on suspicion of rigging fuel prices, but Prime Minister Cameron said that no executives could be prosecuted under the present law. *What?* The level and scale of corruption is staggering and this is why the mega banking and corporate criminals avoid imprisonment while people like 83-year-old Jacques Wajsfelner of Weston, Massachusetts, who had fled Nazi Germany to go to 'free' America, was jailed for *five years* for not filing an annual Report of Foreign Bank and Financial Accounts. He wasn't even jailed for avoiding taxes, just not filing the account. This one law for the rich and powerful and another for everyone else is now becoming blatant and the idea is to reach the stage when there is *no* law for the rich and powerful and only for everyone else. Paying tax is once again what the 'little people' do. Minor tax discrepancies and genuine mistakes by the public are met with fines out of all proportion to the error while major corporations and banks often pay no tax at all. I highlighted this in relation to banks and corporations in *Remember Who You Are* and we have since had the revelations about Starbucks,

Google, Apple and Amazon paying little or no corporation tax in Britain on their UK profits and American banks going offshore to avoid paying tax at all. This makes them *parasites* (that word again) on the British and American people and economies which generate those profits. Bank of America set up more than 200 subsidiaries in the Cayman Islands and not only paid no tax but was given a $1.9 billion tax rebate by the Internal Revenue Service – the same IRS that mercilessly targets the general population. JP Morgan Chase and Goldman Sachs did the same saving $4.9 billion and $3.3 billion in US taxation, and Citigroup has paid no federal income taxes in the four years since receiving a total of $2.5 trillion in bailout funds from the Federal Reserve after 2008. Major corporations paid an average of only 12.1 percent of earnings in taxes in 2011 and 25 of them *paid their CEOs more than they paid in corporate income taxes*. Lin Homer, Permanent Secretary of UK Revenue and Customs, said the British Government could not stop international corporations declaring their profits in other countries with tiny rates of tax even when the profits are accrued in Britain. It emerged that Google alone had avoided £10 billion in UK taxes in a single year by moving nearly 80 percent of pre-tax profits to a shell company in Bermuda. Microsoft (chairman and founder Bill Gates) avoids £159 million in British corporation tax every year by funnelling profits through Luxemburg and

Ireland to Bermuda. Amazon's UK division paid just £*2.3 million* a year corporation tax on £7.1 *billion* in sales while it cost Google only *£6 million* in corporation tax on £2.5 billion in sales in the UK. It was revealed in 2012 that Starbucks had paid only £8.6 million in corporation tax since it launched in Britain in 1998 despite sales revenue of £3 billion. Starbucks *volunteered* to pay £10 million a year in the face of public outrage. Ever tried volunteering what you pay in tax? Detailed research by the organisation Corporate Watch revealed that six water companies operating in Britain avoid paying millions in tax by routing profits once again through tax havens and by using a legal loophole that the UK Government chose not to close. This was revealed as water bills continued to increase for the struggling population and the same with the energy corporations like Britain's EDF revealing massive profit increases while announcing massive price increases for customers. One thing to watch for very carefully is this 'problem' of global corporations not paying tax being used to offer the 'solution' of a global taxation system which will require a global government and financial structure to implement it. This is highly likely given that politicians condemning Google for tax avoidance are on the VIP list for Google events. Meanwhile, small business trying to compete with the next-to-no-tax corporate giants are screwed for every last penny and the corrupt UK tax authorities are even

‘naming and shaming’ small firms such as hairdressers and plumbers for allegedly owing tax while doing nothing to challenge the arrogance of the corporations. But what an encapsulation of the game – kick the little people and let the mega rich do whatever they want. British tax collectors have people snooping on social networking sites, in newspapers and via a £45 million computer system called Connect, designed by defence contractor BAE Systems, which works in combination with other data bases like the Land Registry. There is also a hotline for the public to report each other (74,000 calls in 2012) with informants being paid up to £20,000, according to the UK *Daily Mail*. Ironically, most of those administering this war on the masses are themselves of the masses and when they leave the protection of the system they are going to face the same consequences themselves for all they have helped to impose on others. Do they really think the system cares about them when corporations are taking out secret life insurance on their employees and picking up all the pay-outs when they die? Incredible? No, just par for the course. This is a report at *Wallstreetonparade.com*:

> Most Americans are unaware that for at least 25 years big business and banks have been secretly taking out millions of life insurance policies on their workers and naming the corporation the beneficiary

of the death benefit without the knowledge of the employee. The individual policies are frequently in the hundreds of thousands of dollars and sometimes millions.

To keep track of employees who have left the company, deaths are routinely tracked through the Social Security Administration. The policies became known as ‘dead peasant’ or ‘janitor’ policies because corporations took out life insurance on millions of low-wage workers, including janitors, without their knowledge or consent.

The insurance can give a nice boost to bottom-line corporate profits because it provides multiple tax breaks, including: the cash build-up in the policy is reported as income but is tax-exempt because it resides in a tax- sheltered life insurance policy; the cash payment the company receives when the employee dies is also tax-free under existing tax law.

Humans are just there to be exploited in every way possible, including those in uniform protecting the perpetrators. The public is being bled-dry with higher tax, costs and fines. Tickets for dropping litter in Britain rose from 727 in 1997 to *63,883* in 2012 after Xfor, a private company run by former soldiers, was employed by

councils with the incentive of keeping more than half of every £80 fine it imposes. Xfor made £1.6 million in commissions in 2012 by targeted the public for the most minor offences, including dropping bank cards, pens and even cotton from a glove. One of their methods apparently is to hide in the bushes. So they should in bloody shame – not that they have any. Private companies have been hired to do the same with parking fines. The school around the corner from me is on a very wide road and parking is no problem to the flow of traffic, but every morning and afternoon when parents drop off and pick up their children a parking attendant is there to try to ticket mums and dads. Many of these families are going hungry because they can't afford to buy enough food. Once again this software in uniform has no shame or compassion. New fines for new motoring 'offences' continue to mount and fines for 'illegal' (we say so) parking have increased by fours time in England in a decade to more than £300 million a year. In 2010/11 council revenue in England from on-street parking – streets the taxpayer pays to build and upkeep – was £346 million. This was more than ten times what it was 20 years ago and revenue from all parking has reached £1.3 billion in England alone for councils paying their executives more than the prime minister. It was even revealed in 2012 that UK Revenue and Customs had made £30 million the previous year by charging

premium phone rates for people calling to ask questions about their tax affairs with some £100,000 paid by those waiting to be a dealt with. These are all examples and the list is endless of the masses being squeezed to destruction and submission, and the cold-hearted idiots in uniforms and dark suits like those described here will find eventually that the system wants to destroy them, too. The foundation of the entire system is the passing of laws by Archontic politicians for the benefit of Archontic organisations and at the expense of the target population. This 'law' is overseen and administered by a 'legal' system and judiciary that is overwhelmingly – though not yet totally – as corrupt as the corruption that it is there to serve 'safe' judges that are appointed to cases that the system must win and to head 'inquiries' in which the outcome is decided before it even begins. We are then told that an 'eminent judge' had decided this or that when he or she is just another eminent professional liar and systemserver. Judges and lawyers come through the same 'education' programming machine as the politicians, scientists, academics, bankers and corporates. The legal and judicial system is also alive with secret societies that oil the wheels of corruption in the courts of the world. Prosecuting attorneys in the United States have been exposed for colluding in the most extraordinary ways with the debt collection agencies they should be overseeing. The

Huffington Post reported in 2012:

> From Baltimore to Los Angeles, prosecuting attorneys are renting out their letterhead – and their law enforcement clout and credibility – to debt collection companies, as a recent exposé in the New York Times revealed. Using the name and official seal of the prosecutor's office to give weight to their threats, these private companies – with no legal authority whatsoever – then send out letters to debt-challenged consumers threatening criminal prosecution and possible jail time if they don't pay up.
>
> And here's the kicker: having convinced consumers that they'll end up in handcuffs if they don't cover their supposed debts, these weasels then try to dupe them into shelling out another $170 or so for a class on financial responsibility. Where does that money go? It's split between the debt collection company and (wait for it) the prosecutor's office.

But what are Archons? They are parasites and deceivers. Control of the 'law' is essential to the whole conspiracy because it allows them to make their criminal activity 'legal' simply by passing a law in their centres of government and to avoid prosecution if they do break a law they have not yet deleted. It further allows them to

target innocent people deemed a problem to them with a false prosecution and often a long jail sentence or in some countries a death sentence. The legal system has been made so incredibly expensive that it is impossible for the vast majority to seek justice against governments, corporations and the super-rich who can pay for whole teams of legal people-crushers. ‘Justice’, like everything else, is on sale to the highest bidder. I had to go through the courts in the United States and Britain to stop two people using me as their personal cash cow while contributing nothing. They both lost comprehensively and ended up with not a penny after they were absolutely demolished under cross examination by a British barrister and an American lawyer who showed me that the legal profession is not yet totally corrupt and that decent people genuinely seeking justice do still exist. I can say the same about the two judges involved, too. But the combined cost of successfully defending two outrageous cases that should never have come even close to court was enormous and without public support with the first one I would have gone under along with everything I do. The law in general, though not every case, is systematically rigged and that’s why the corporate crooks go free and the jails are full of people who have done a fraction of what the Archons have done and still do every day.

Where has the gold gone?

Another scandal that is yet to break in its true magnitude can be summed up with one question: Where has all the gold gone? Certainly there are increasing numbers of 'gold' bars being found that are relatively worthless tungsten with a covering of gold to make them look authentic (Fig 602). Tungsten is the same density as gold to three decimal places. But putting the pieces together over the years it is clear to me that much of the gold that officially exists does not, or at least is not where it is claimed to be. US Congressman Ron Paul unsuccessfully called for a 'purity audit' of the 'gold' in Fort Knox to prove its authenticity and CNBC requested a tour of Fort Knox to film the gold and update the last footage that was taken in 1974, but the request was refused. An official said that Fort Knox is a 'closed facility' and he was not aware of any member of Congress touring the facility since 1974. The House of Rothschild has dominated the world gold market and the price of gold was set every day at the offices of N M Rothschild in London from 1919 until 2004 when the Rothschilds suddenly withdrew. The German court of auditors ruled that the Bundesbank produce an audit of Germany's gold reserves of nearly 3,400 tons, the second biggest holding in the world. The gold is held bizarrely – on the face of it – with the Bank of England, Bank of France and the US Federal Reserve. Venezuela, like Germany, has

demanded the physical return of its gold. Other countries like Switzerland have shown similar concern and so they should because we are going to find that the gap between the gold that officially exists and that which really exists is absolutely colossal. Anyone paying attention over the last few years will no doubt believe that nothing would ever surprise them any more about the behaviour of banks and governments, but let me try you with this one: National central banks have been 'leasing' their gold reserves to a group of major banks known as bullion banks. These then 'sell' the gold to their clients at a rate that means people are holding paper ownership of far more gold than actually exists. In short, the banks have been selling the same gold over and over and we are back to the goldsmiths and the way that worthless paper money came into being. How on earth, you will rightly ask, can governments lease their gold to bullion banks who then sell the same gold to multiple parties and the governments still claim to own the gold as reserves? But then we are talking about the Planet Earth financial system which is as insane as those that created it – and report it, too. This is CNBC's senior editor John Carney commenting on the question of whether all the gold does or doesn't exist. It is an exhibition of major league craziness and delusion:



Figure 602: The fake ‘gold’.

In reality, it does not matter one bit whether the Federal Reserve Bank of New York actually has the German central bank’s gold or whether the gold is pure. As long as the Fed says it is there, it is as good as there for all practical purposes to which it might be put. It can be sold, leased out, used as collateral, employed to extinguish liabilities and counted as bank capital just the same whether it exists or not.

The actual presence of the gold wouldn’t make a lick

of difference unless, say, Germany's central bank decided it wanted to start using the gold for some practical, non-monetary purpose like making watches.

For almost all imaginable operational purposes, the actual existence of the gold in Fort Knox or in the vault beneath the FRBNY's Liberty Street headquarters is irrelevant. The bookkeeping is what really matters here. So long as the Fed says Bundesbank owns X tons of gold, the Bundesbank can act as if it did own the gold – even if the gold had somehow been swallowed into a gold-eating galactic worm hole.

I'm sure the Bundesbank officials understand this quite well, even though the German Audit Court does not. There is nothing to be gained by inspecting the gold. If it is all there and pure, there is no difference from an undiscovered absence. But if the gold isn't there, well, calamity could follow as trust in the central bank gold depositories evaporated instantly.

This is the fairyland that the system's advocates believe in. When the truth about gold holdings comes to light they will hear the crash on Mars, but then that is the idea.

Getting 'real'

I was invited a long time ago to do a weekend event at a sort of stately home place by a New Age fellah who told the audience that they must 'get real' even thought he had yet to start himself. By 'real', in this context, I am speaking of facing reality and understanding reality so that we can change reality. By that criteria, 'getting real' is an absolute essential – the crucial starting point. We are at best peering over the precipice, ladies and gentlemen, and we better bloody face the fact before we are hurtling towards the ground. Indeed, we already are if you look around. So many people in the Western world now go to bed hungry just as those in other regions have done since their lands were hijacked by Western corporations and governments. There is a food bank in the town where I live trying to ease the hunger of children and their families as best they can and some five million UK families were relying on loans and savings to buy food by early 2013 according to a report by the consumer magazine *Which?* Yet while this is happening you see headlines like these: 'Goldman bankers get rich betting on food prices as millions starve' and 'Barclays makes £500m betting on food crisis'. Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs made more than a quarter of a billion pounds in 2012 by speculating on food prices and Barclays, a major player in the Libor scandal, made half a billion doing the same. Morgan Stanley is the other

market leader in food speculation while people starve, but then why not when an executive of the food trading giant Glencore said that the global food price crisis was a good business opportunity? These people really aren't – literally aren't – human and so if you apply values like love, compassion, fairness and kindness to them you are losing the plot. Let no one with a mind of their own tell me that 'they wouldn't do that' when they *are* doing that every minute of every day. Yet the program is still so strong in the minds of billions and nothing freezes people in denial of reality more than wishing that the reality wasn't happening. I don't want this to be true and so I will convince myself that it isn't. I watched the half-time programming-fest at the 2012 Super Bowl with shaking head and saddened heart. The Super Bowl with its fantastic American and global TV audience is no longer just a sporting event; it is a programming ritual for the collective mind of America and further afield. There was a performance by Beyoncé and her husband Jay-Z who, as with people like Madonna and Lady Gaga, surround themselves with Saturnistic and other Archontic symbolism. We had children from Sandy Hook school singing *America the Beautiful* for no other reason than to be mercilessly exploited to promote the disarming of Americans for deeply sinister reasons. I'll address this later. Then Alicia 'Obama groupie' Keys sang the national anthem and re-sold the illusion that

America is the Land of the Free at the very time that it is being financially destroyed and consumed by an Orwellian tyranny. Keys sat at her piano on the satanic pentagram 'stars' of the American flag with pictures of US troops cheered for imposing tyranny and slaughter of the innocent in faraway lands and amid the patriotic tears and patted hearts of football heroes. The tears were not in response to reality, but to manipulated illusion. Outside the reality bubble mayhem was taking place.

Before their teary eyes the United States they think they are adoring is on life support because the plan has always been to use America to destroy America as I have for so long warned. The United States played its part in the expansion of Archontic control as it was allowed to become a 'superpower' and impose its will financially and militarily on the world; but American was never an end, only a means to an end. The Archons want to impose their will through a totalitarian world government and that cannot happen if there are any superpowers with the financial and military might to resist its dictatorship. The United States therefore had to be brought to heel and this is happening by the minute. America is already bankrupt. Government debt has officially passed $16 trillion but that is nothing like the extent of it. Debt galore has been hidden from the official record and some estimates have put the total as high as

... wait for it ... *$220 trillion*. This was the view of Laurence Kotikoff, economics professor at Boston University, in an interview on the Russian TV station, RT. He said that when all debt is taken into account the United States is in worse shape than Greece and Ireland. Money pouring into the hands of banks and other Archontic institutions, not least for overseas wars of Archon acquisition, have continually expanded the *official* debt to the legally-imposed debt-ceiling; but all that happens is that the politicians and bankers then go through a pantomime for public consumption with catch-phrases like 'fiscal cliff' and dire warnings of what will happen if the ceiling isn't raised when they know they were always going to raise it (Fig 603). A little time later the new limit is reached and it is pantomime season again. This is being allowed to happen because the Archon bloodlines want to destroy America financially and militarily. This is why Ben Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist), the Federal Reserve chairman who should be in jail with the key mid-Atlantic, said the debt-ceiling has no value to the United States and should be scrapped. No, Bernanke and his still-today puppeteer Greenspan should be scrapped. Between 2002 through 2011 outsourcing overseas deleted 3.5 million 'middle class' jobs in manufacturing and in the same nine years only 48,000 new jobs were created for architects and engineers. This is the state of America today as seen through its infrastructure: About a

third of all roads are in substandard condition; nearly a third of road deaths are linked to ‘substandard road conditions, obsolete road designs, or roadside hazards’; one in every four bridges carries more traffic than originally intended or is in need of repair; repairing all substandard bridges would cost an estimated $140 billion; 4,095 dams are at risk of failure and that is an increase of 100 percent since 1999; a third of dam failures since 1874 have happened in the last ten years; sewer systems spill more than a trillion gallons of untreated sewage every single year; America spends about 2.4 percent of GDP on infrastructure while China spends about 9 percent and projections suggest that it would cost $2.2 trillion to repair existing infrastructure without building any more. States and federal assets (in theory belonging to the population) are being sold off to corporations at a fraction of their worth and great chunks of America are being bought up by other countries, most notably China. I have said since the 1990s that China is fundamental to the Archontic conspiracy both economically and militarily and this is why the Rothschilds and Rockefellers have such a presence there. Archontic (Rothschild-Rockefeller) forces in the American Government have awarded China incredibly generous ‘free trade’ agreements that have allowed American jobs to be transferred to sweat-shop China and American businesses to be destroyed by the tidal

wave of Chinese imports sold by Archontic superstore chains such as Walmart (Fig 604). This has created a US trade deficit with China over the last decade of more than 2.3 trillion dollars. All of this heads to China while the American economy collapses and while America loses half a million jobs a year to China according to the Economic Policy Institute. One way that the Archons within the US Government sought to bridge that gap was to borrow vast sums of money from ... China. This is once again largely fresh-air money that America cannot repay and now China is coming back for its collateral. The Chinese Government and corporations (same thing) are buying up great swathes of America in the form of businesses, homes, farmland, property, infrastructure and resources and now want to set up 'special economic zones' which would be owned by China on American soil and employ Chinese workers shipped in from back home. China is doing precisely this in Africa and destroying local businesses and trades. China is offering to write off more than a trillion dollars in US debt in return for this 'equity' (buying up America) as part of a long-time plan for the colonisation of North America and further afield.



Figure 603: By debt to destruction and it has all been planned from the start.



Figure 604: Archon Mart.



Figure 605: You want something?

This is what has been happening while people have been playing on their Xboxes, watching TV, 'supporting the troops', cheering Beyoncé at the Super Bowl, buying the daily government and media lies and singing the national anthem in celebration of the Land of the Free. But this is not only happening in the United States. The European economy, the biggest in the world, is imploding, or rather being imploded, and the world is being pied-piped to economic Armageddon (Fig 605).

Did I mention that it's time to wake up?



Archon Media

Iron rusts from disuse, stagnant water loses its purity, and in cold weather becomes frozen; even so does inaction sap the vigours of the mind.
Leonardo da Vinci

When you have so much to hide you require some serious propaganda and suppression of information to keep your game under wraps and the Archons have just that. It is called the mainstream media. This epitomises the foundation on which everything else stands or falls – the manipulation and control of human perception (Fig 606).

Archontic corporations have seized so much of the global media in the last more than 50 years that even most local newspapers and radio stations are owned by corporate giants. This has happened in North America as it has in Britain and throughout the world. Reports suggest at the time of writing that the American Rothschild Zionist billionaires David and Charles Koch are considering a bid for a string of major newspapers including the *Los Angeles Times* with 'competition' from Rothschild Zionist Rupert Murdoch. The plan to own the entire media while censoring the alternative media continues apace. I worked in news on a local radio station in Birmingham in the 1970s which was then owned as a single entity, but corporations have long taken over and everything is now centralised with multiple stations controlled from a single point even down to the choice of music or the 'playlist'. This has been done to destroy diversity which is the Archontic equivalent of garlic to a vampire. When you are seeking to control the masses through the manipulation of their

perception of reality the control of what they see and hear is absolutely crucial. It is the bottom line and everything else depends upon it. Diversity of information sources means diversity of potential perception as people decide which version of something is the most credible to them. If they are getting only one constantly recurring version of an event, be it a war, terrorist attack or financial collapse then the chances are that at least most people will believe this mono-narrative in the absence of an alternative explanation. Watch corporate-controlled 'news' or government-controlled sources like the BBC and you will see basically the same angle taken with the same stories and events. The BBC doesn't question the government version of anything that really matters and rarely do any of the others. They take the US government's account of 9/11 to be the truth when it came from the very same people that gave us non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction' in Iraq which was proved to be a whopping lie to justify the invasion of an entire people and the mass murder of so many. Real journalism would have been demanding resignations and prosecutions, but the lambs and lapdogs on the corporate payroll just carry on as if nothing has happened and the political mass killers are allowed to go on unquestioned and unchecked to deliver their next lie and the next and the next. This is not only confined to the Western media either. Mr Mendacious himself, Al

Gore, the front man for the global warming scam, made $100 million from the sale of his little-watched Current TV to the Qatar-based 'Arab' station Al-Jazeera which was funded into existence by Qatar dictator Emir Sheikh Hamad bin Khalifa bin Al-Thani. The Emir is better known in my house as Sheikh bin Doing Whatever US kin Says after being the conduit for the funding and arming of US-NATO 'rebels' in Libya and Syria and with his Al-Jazeera plaything supporting the official story while claiming to represent the interests of the Arabic people. The Gore acquisition allows Al-Jazeera to greatly increase its presence in America and expand its Archontic propaganda while hiding behind its manufactured and thoroughly underserved image of Muslim bias. It tells Arab viewers what they want to hear so the Emir and his US masters can manipulate their perception of what is really happening in North Africa and the Middle East. First you get their attention and trust and then you can twist the truth and still be believed. We have thus had Western countries and Arab countries fed the same Archontic line about Libya, Syria and the acquisition of North Africa and the Middle and Near East.



Figure 606: … and now here's Bill with the weather.

Mendacious repetition

The BBC doesn't question the Big Lie about human-caused global warming because government policy says that the lie is true; it doesn't question 9/11 or the official justification for mass murder and conquest in Libya or the support for professional thugs and killers called 'Syrian rebels' or the demonisation of Iran to prepare people to accept yet another war. It just takes the official line and repeats it as 'news' and 'journalism'. This is what journalists are – *repeaters* of the official and mainstream version of everything just like scientists, doctors, academics and politicians. The BBC is virtually

the London branch of Mossad when it comes to reporting events in Israel and Palestine and it has been from the start a subsidiary of British Intelligence if you go deep in the shadows where the BBC interlocks with the secret society and satanic networks as all major media operations do. The BBC and corporate news in general worldwide report any Israeli bombardment of defenceless Palestinians with state-of-the-art American-supplied weaponry as only retaliation for attacks by Palestinians on Israel. Given the difference in hardware, this is like saying that to spray machine gun bullets in all directions is only retaliation to attacks by a bloke with a peashooter. A detailed investigation by Greg Philo and Mike Berry of the Glasgow Media Group in their book *More Bad News from Israel* documents the systematic BBC bias in favour of Israel which is imposing a military occupation of Palestine in flagrant and arrogant disregard for international law. Had Iran done a fraction in total of what Israel does in a week there would be international calls to send the bombers in to 'protect the civilian population' and the BBC and the other media prostitutes would be giving them cover. But this is Israel ... *shhhhhhhhhh!* The media line that 'Israel has a right to defend itself' is, as one writer put it, like justifying lethal force for vandalism. Yes, some Israelis have been killed by direct hits and that is terrible. The taking of all human life is to be condemned, but multiple thousands are

killed in Gaza by Israel's high-tech killing machine and the great majority are civilians, including children, who have fired nothing at anyone. The BBC's so-called 'flagship' (at half-mast) radio news programme *Today* did not report the deaths of five Palestinian teenagers by the Israeli Army in November 2012 because the editor Dominic Groves said: 'Even in the space of a three hour programme it is not always possible to cover every development in a story – especially one as long-running and complex as the one in the Middle East.' *Complex?* Five kids were killed by the Israeli army. What on earth is complex about that? But when a 16- year-old Israeli was killed by a Palestinian rocket the same *Today* programme gave it prominent coverage. This built-in bias is the norm not the exception in the mainstream media across the whole swathe of daily events. The Israeli war criminals could never have got away with their abominations for so long without the BBC and the corporate media telling only its side of the story (lies, lies and more lies) while labelling Palestinians on the other end of this military onslaught – this systematic genocide – as the terrorists. But then the Rothschild networks own Israel, America, Britain, Canada and NATO *and* they own the corporate media and the BBC. The public is therefore given the version of the Israel-Palestinian conflict that suits what the Rothschilds and company want people to believe. The BBC is a fundamentally controlled

organisation with a long-line of editorial censorship and strict rules on stories being 'signed off' before being allowed to air. This includes an 'editorial policy' that goes under the Orwellian name of 'EdPol'. All BBC staff and independent production companies working for the BBC are forced to undergo mandatory 'EdPol' training. The new Director-General of the BBC Tony Hall announced in February 2013 that his head of corporation policy, strategy, digital services, public affairs, communications, marketing and audience research – pretty much everything – would be the notorious Rothschild Zionist super-apologist, James Purnell. His career has included lots of time in the revolving door between Labour Party Zionist politics and the BBC. He was a student researcher to Tony Blair, BBC Head of Corporate Planning, Labour Party MP and government minister, and now the BBC's head of everything that matters. Most significantly from a bias perspective he is a former chairman of the Labour Friends of Israel and spent a week in Israel at their expense in 2002 before returning to launch a pro-Israel propaganda campaign which included this memorable example of Saturn-symbol arse-licking in 2004:

> ... As the (non-Jewish) chairman of Labour Friends of Israel for the last two years, I have been shocked by the occasional demonization of Israel that I've

encountered. Israel's government makes mistakes. So do the leaders of the Palestinians. But some people are trying to turn Israel into a global villain, the new pariah regime to take the place of apartheid-era South Africa.

I find it hard to reconcile that image to the reality on the ground – Israel is a democracy, suffering terrorist attacks, surrounded by countries that don't recognize its existence, the victim of well-funded terrorist organizations that preach anti-Semitic hate. The Palestinians deserve a viable state, and are suffering real poverty and hardship. There is suffering on both sides – neither can solve this problem without the other.

So when some people talk as if Israel is entirely to blame, I ask why. The only answer I can find is that there is something deep in our cultural memory that makes us disposed to blame Jews. That tendency was put in its box by the holocaust. But today it re-emerges-occasionally, but persistently. I would call it passive, or unexamined, anti-Semitism.

Yes, the BBC is in very good hands – if your name is Netanyahu.

It is a global cliché that 'you don't believe what you read in the newspapers', but most of those who say that

then go on to do so and most people have no idea how deep the bias and mendacity goes. The mainstream media is the *corporate* media and so the *Archon* media with all the major newspapers, magazines, television and radio stations owned by the Archontic corporations to program the population to see self and the world 'the right way' (Fig 607). The major Internet information, search engine and social media sites are owned by the same people along with the Internet itself which was only made possible by military technology. I worked in the mainstream media for years in newspapers, radio and television which gave me an insight into how it operates. There are, as always, a tiny few who own and use the media in full knowledge as a vehicle for mass programming to a specific end; but the rest are the programmed programmers who do what they do for money, to serve their own vindictiveness and personal agenda, or because they are so programmed and ill-informed that they think they are reporting events as they really are. The corporate media is comprised overwhelmingly of the latter and it is the global home of what I term the arrogance of ignorance. Most 'journalists' have no idea about the world they think they are reporting and yet, because they are 'journalists' who have had 'a good education', they think they must know what is going on and that those, like me, who tell a very different story must by definition be crazy. After all, if even the themes of

what I say are correct then the news media are fundamentally misguided and have been misleading the public all their careers. They don't want to face that and so it's so much easier (in the short term) to keep their minds closed and abuse the messenger for the message they don't want to hear. I have been taking extremes of abuse and ridicule from complete idiots in the media for the last quarter of a century. I take this as a compliment because if they said that I was credible I would have to rethink everything. Journalists mostly think they know it all for the same reason that scientists, academics, politicians and doctors do. They have been through the same 'education' programming machine and bought the bollocks. So when they are reporting anything the bollocks is their starting point and as bollocks begets bollocks that original flaw in perception becomes endless articles and television news reports that are expressions and multiples of the original bollocks. Journalistic programming continues with the very nature of their lifestyle. Most only seek access to other mainstream sources like government statements, mainstream science and medical opinion, other newspapers, wire services and media outlets which are as programmed as they are while the newsroom television spews out the mainstream and official version of everything 24/7 on the rolling news stations. When I occasionally watch them the only things rolling are my

eyes. The most programmed people I have met in my life have been politicians, scientists, doctors, academics and journalists and yet they are taken to be the most informed. This inversion (again) is no mystery, however. They are programmed by the same system and so peas from the same pod. They are computer terminals on the same Internet who are downloading the illusion that they know what they are talking about so they can transmit those same delusions to the target population (Fig 608). The Archon conspiracy would not be anywhere close to where it is today in terms of the Orwellian nightmare without the actions and inactions of the controlled keyboards of the mainstream media across the range of print, radio, Internet and television. David Rockefeller, one of the pillars of the conspiracy for the best part of 70 years, is reported to have told 'media facilitators' at the Bilderberg Group meeting in Baden-Baden, Germany, in 1991:



Figure 607: Bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, crap.



Figure 608: You are feeling sleeeepeeeee.

We are grateful to the Washington Post, the New York Times, Time and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years ... It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subjected to the lights of publicity during those years.

But, the world is more sophisticated now and prepared to march towards a world government. The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite and

world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto determination practiced in past centuries.

This statement was reported by two French newspapers and Hilaire du Berrier, the vehemently anti-communist publisher of the Monte Carlo-based *Hilaire du Berrier Reports* and a long-time researcher of the Bilderbergers.



Figure 609: Amber Lyon is rare proper journalist in a sea of ignorance, compliance and acquiescence.

Suppressing reality

There are some journalists, but only some, who do buck the system as best they can. Sonia Paulton, a freelance proper journalist in Britain comes to mind who works with television stations and national newspapers like the

Sunday Express. Even then people like her can only go so far in telling the real truth before they meet the boundaries of the censors, who are sometimes censoring in a conscious exercise in suppression but mostly censoring for fear of the consequences of not censoring in libel actions or fury from on high. Sonia became a presenter on the censorship-free The People's Voice, the global TV and radio station that I launched in 2013 (see back of book). Another notable exception is former CNN reporter Amber Lyon who put her profession to shame in 2012 when she revealed by her actions that she is a real journalist in a mainstream media crawling with frauds, fakes, liars, cheats and sycophants (Fig 609). Lyon was an award-winning investigative reporter with the Criminal News *N*etwork and was trying to tell the truth about the tyranny and mass murder in Bahrain when she realised the true extent of the corruption at CNN – as with all the mainstream corporate news operations. Lyon was sent to Bahrain in 2011 to cover the protests against the (self-proclaimed) 'royal' tyranny of King Hamad bin Isa bin Salman Al Khalifa and the despicable dynasty that has ruled the country for more than 200 years (kept in power by Britain and, more latterly, America). CNN did not want her to report the truth about the Bahraini regime, but as a rare proper journalist in the mainstream arena this is what she did. Lyon compiled interviews and evidence

exposing the killing, imprisonment and harassment of peaceful demonstrators and how others were just disappearing. She did this despite extreme intimidation directed at her and her film crew by the Bahraini regime which included forcing them to the ground with guns at their heads. There were also vehement complaints to CNN executives by the Khalifa dictators. Bahrain is home to the US Fifth Fleet and many American multinational corporations. It has a highly significant banking sector while petroleum production and processing account for 60 percent of its export receipts and 70 percent of government revenues. For this reason the American and British governments support Bahrain no matter what and so while the Khalifa regime kills, maims and tortures its own people nothing is said or done by the glove puppet 'leaders' of the 'free world'. But while atrocities in Bahrain are ignored, target countries like Libya and Syria are condemned and invaded for 'killing their own people' when in truth the 'rebels' involved have been largely non-Libyan and non-Syrian mercenaries trained mostly by Britain and America and armed through countries such as Qatar, Saudi Arabia and Turkey. This is the political background to Amber Lyon's efforts to tell the truth about what is happening in Bahrain and she was to find that her own employers, CNN, the 'news' station launched by big-time insider, Ted Turner, was seriously involved in the manipulation of public perception with regard to

events in North Africa and the Near and Middle East. Her Bahrain report was aired just once by CNN in the United States, but not at all by CNN International (CNNi) which continued to refuse to broadcast even in the face of complaints from CNN staff. Lyon was also told to add statements to her reports that she knew were lies. 'I couldn't believe CNN was making me put what I knew to be government lies into my reporting', she said. Then Lyon realised that CNNi was being paid by the Bahrain regime to air propaganda 'documentaries' about the fascist state under the heading of 'sponsored programming' and the same was being done with countries such as China, Georgia and Kazakhstan. So here we have a 'news' organisation (owned by the Archontic corporate giant Time Warner) making statesponsored programmes to promote the image which the sponsoring states demand for their buck. At the same time, CNN is preventing its own journalists from telling the truth about those countries by blocking their air time and insisting on tampering with their scripts. Lyon was also quoted as saying that the mainstream US media intentionally promotes propaganda against Iran to manipulate public opinion to support a military invasion. She said that the demonisation scenario used before the war on Iraq was being repeated with regard to Iran and Syria. Lyon was never sent back to Bahrain after her suppressed report

and she was made redundant by CNN in March 2012. She was threatened with losing severance payments and health insurance if she spoke out against the broadcaster and exposed its deceit and journalistic corruption, but she has done so anyway to her great credit. Two other proper journalists and investigative reporters Jane Akre and Steve Wilson were fired by Fox News after refusing to accept misleading alterations to their story about the dangers of Monsanto's genetically-engineered bovine growth hormone and similar stories can be found in abundance all over the world. This is the intimidation that keeps journalists quiet and frightens them into factual submission. I have heard people say so often over the last nearly 25 years that if what I was saying was true the media would be reporting it. When you have worked inside the mainstream media and seen it in all its 'glory' from the other 'side', as I have, that statement threatens death by laughter. The biggest suppressor of truth by journalists is not censorship, but the sheer programmed ignorance about what is really happening in the world and how everything is connected. *Then* comes censorship and this takes the form of executive censorship and, by far the worst, self-censorship. Mainstream journalists are not hired for their intelligence and knowledge of the world as it really is. They are hired as compliant repeaters of the official and corporate line. Report events within the strict parameters

of ‘acceptable’ perception and you’ll do fine. You may even be seen to have ‘made it’ by getting your own show on CNN like one-time professional Israeli lobbyist Wolf Blitzer, CIA intern Anderson Cooper or the pseudo-’journalist’, the deeply bewildered, arrogant and uninformed Piers Morgan. Expose conspiracies to destroy America, like CNN anchor Lou Dobbs, or, as with Amber Lyon, expose the outrages in a country like Bahrain which sponsors programming on your network, and one way or another the door comes into view. I remember watching some of Dobbs’ shows during speaking trips to the United States and wondering how long CNN would continue to employ him when he began to call out the planned North American Union and other aspects of the Archontic agenda. Not for much longer was the answer and Dobbs announced in 2009 that he was resigning after a near 30-year career at the network.

While the immorality of the media covers up death, destruction and suppression we have the fake morality of never calling a fuck a fuck, but a f**k. This is a report at the *Huffington Post* and you see this all the time in newspapers worldwide: ‘Sir Bradley Wiggins has belatedly unleashed anger at his former idol Lance Armstrong, labelling the cycling cheat a “lying b*****d”.’ Now, what do you think he said? Lying so and so? Lying possum? Lying low? Lying in? Well, being an adult with a modicum or even smear of intelligence and going so

far as counting the * thingies between the b and d, it is my assessment after contemplating for, oh, the best part of 0.5 seconds, that Wiggins has called Armstrong a 'lying BASTARD'. So what's with the b*****d? I'll tell you. It is the fake, fraudulent, hypocritical and self-deceiving morality that puts asterisks in words like b*****d and f**k while happily supporting wars that leave human beings, often children, with limbs and flesh scattered all over the street. That's fine. It's 'fighting terrorism'. That's a moral and just war, isn't it? But quoting someone saying bastard or fuck has to be symbolically covered over, for symbolic is all it is, to preserve the illusion of fake nose-in-the-air morality. Newsrooms in which fuck, bastard and more are the common language must protect the mystique of morality by throwing in a few ******s. You see, it's okay in this self-deceiving 'moral code' to *think* bastard and fuck because what else goes through anyone's mind when they see b*****d and f**k except bastard and fuck? But so long as you don't *read* bastard and fuck *in full* the moral high-ground is retained. They are, after all, 'responsible and principled' publications. It is hilarious and pathetic and the moral version, in its own way, of saying that you are pepper-bombing cities of civilians to protect the lives of the same civilians. I run with a different 'moral' code: I find war, killing and violence grotesque and immoral and the programmed sensibilities of language rather less of a priority. Call a

b*****d a bastard and a f**k a fuck, I say. There, did anybody die, lose a limb or see their children blown to pieces? Then there was the headline 'BBC Radio 4 Rapped After Listeners Mishear "Cox Sackers"' Isn't it fucking marvellous? Can I say fucking? I *can't?* Well, fuck that. While people are being mass-murdered in manipulated wars and are going hungry because of engineered economic collapse there are those so upset by the words 'cox sackers' that they make an official complaint and a BBC 'Standards Committee' takes them seriously. Make a complaint about the BBC's blatant bias, however, and they reach for the delete button. Is there a first grade school for adults? No? Well, there bloody should be. The real 'cox sackers' in this case are those who complained because they were 'upset'. *Ahhhhh*, bless their little cotton socks. Play on words? *Outrageous*. Dead bodies of children with brown faces? *Collateral damage*. The news report said: 'The BBC Trust's Editorial Standards Committee, which upheld the complaint, concluded: "The phrase was not articulated clearly enough and could easily have been misheard for the offensive word "c*** suckers" by the majority of the audience.' I think they mean cock suckers, what do you think? Was this the name of the committee? Or the complainants? Or both? Looking at the evidence, I am guessing both. Please rearrange into a well-known phrase or saying ... up, me, Scotty, beam.

Illusion of choice

The corporate media is structured in basically two ways. Mostly you have the pompous and delusional 'quality journalism' operations like CNN and the BBC which point their noses skywards and ridiculously claim to be impartially reporting events. Then, especially in the United States, you have apparent polarity 'news' stations like Fox News ('The Right') and MSNBC ('The Left') whose role is to perpetuate the illusory 'choice' of two-party politics. Fox supports the Republicans and MSNBC supports the Democrats, but the key point, of course, is that both support and promote *the system* within which 'Republicans' and 'Democrats', as with 'Labour' and 'Conservative' in the UK, are different names for each other. Fox News is owned by Archontic asset Rupert Murdoch and MSNBC is owned by Archontic assets NBCUniversal Media (General Electric, or GE, and Comcast). The late great American comedian Bill Hicks was right on when he said:

> I'll show you politics in America. Here it is, right here. 'I think the puppet on the right shares my beliefs' ... 'I think the puppet on the left is more to my liking' ... 'Hey, wait a minute, there's one guy holding out both puppets.'

So to perpetuate this illusion of choice the American public is given people like Bill O'Reilly on Fox News

('The Right' and The System) and Rachel Maddow on MSNBC ('The Left' and The System) to give nightly support to their designated 'side' and to attack each other (Figs 610 and 611). MSNBC also have a presenter, I certainly can't use the term 'journalist', called Chris Matthews, who actually once said that listening to Obama gives him a 'thrill going up his leg'. How funny, the sensation runs down mine. To 'The Right' it is good for Bush to go to war and kill lots of people with brown faces on the other side of the world, but nothing like as good when Obama does it. To 'The Left' it is bad for Bush to go to war and kill lots of people with brown faces on the other side of the world, but nothing like as bad when Obama does it. The common denominator: lots of people with brown faces on the other side of the world being killed. Maddow and O'Reilly launch into each other's stations and political parties to give the impression of political debate and diversity with Maddow's intellectual heart-on-the-sleeve, woman-of-the-people approach contrasting with O'Reilly's nightly portrayal of a right-wing bigot and warmonger who would triple the toilet roll order at the very thought of going to a battlefield himself. It's all a game, all a smokescreen, and people like Maddow and O'Reilly are deluded enough about the world they are 'reporting' to be completely oblivious to the way they are being used. The money is good, though, with O'Reilly earning an

estimated $20 million a year for talking absolute crap. *Ahhh*, but it's the *cabal's* crap and so he is richly rewarded. MSNBC and Fox will argue over irrelevant detail, rhetoric and smokescreens, but when it comes to the pillars of the Archontic agenda they all speak as one: Are political parties different? Yes, of course, what do you think we are arguing about every night? Is there a conspiracy that connects political parties, banks, corporations and corporate media? *What?* Of course not – you're a crazy conspiracy theorist. Is the official, nonsensical and contradictory official story of 9/11 true? Yes, of course – you're not a conspiracy nut are you? And so on and so on. Even a lot of the anti-Bush or anti-Obama coverage is only 'anti' on the surface. An MSNBC talk show hosted by Iraq war opponent Phil Donahue was conveniently dropped around the time of the invasion in 2003 and later an internal NBC memo came to light which said that Donahue had to go because he would be a 'difficult public face for NBC in a time of war'. These media frauds may appear to disagree on the surface, but they are as one when the fundamentals of the global agenda are at stake – in this case eliminating more people with brown faces. This was what Fox's 'fair and balanced' Bill O'Reilly said in February 2003:



Figure 610: Bill O'Reilly ('The Right' and The System).



Figure 611: … Rachel Maddow ('The Left' and The System).

Once the war against Saddam Hussein begins, we expect every American to support our military, and if

you can't do that, just shut up. Americans, and indeed our foreign allies, who actively work against our military once the war is underway, will be considered enemies of the state by me.

Just fair warning to you, Barbara Streisand and others who see the world as you do. I don't want to demonize anyone, but anyone who hurts this country in a time like this, well – let's just say you will be spotlighted.

Meanwhile, MSNBC has hired Obama's former White House chief of staff and campaign advisor Robert Gibbs as a 'contributor' and also David Axelrod as a senior political analyst when he ceased to be Obama's senior White House advisor and election campaign chief after winning Obama a second and final election in 2012. The news came as presenter Chris Matthews was having another thrill up his leg discussing if Obama should have his face added to other presidents on Mount Rushmore, a 'debate' started by MSNBC's Al Sharpton, another Jesse Jackson who announced that he would never criticise Obama under any circumstances about anything. Sharpton presents a nightly political talk show on MSNBC. God help us. Analysis by the Pew Research Center's Project for Excellence in Journalism revealed that in the last week of the 2012 campaign there was not one negative story aired about Obama and not a single

positive one about his opponent Mitt Romney and they call it journalism. MSNBC was created by US media giant NBC in league with the Microsoft Corporation of big-time Archontic front man, Bill Gates. Fox News is owned by Archontic front man, Rupert Murdoch. So why would anyone think that they would not be singing the same song using only slightly different lyrics? It is the same with political 'comedians' in the United States such as Zionists Jon Stewart (Jonathan Leibowitz) and Bill Maher (Figs 612 and 613). Maher, Stewart and others like them on big corporate salaries are also there to perpetuate the illusion of free expression and accountability for the political classes. Stewart is all jokey, blokey, and 'look at those idiots', but when he interviews leading political figures and mass killers like Barack 'Where's My Drone' Obama and Tony 'Who Can I Bomb Next?' Blair he's like a babe in arms, cooing and clucking and bringing up wind. Not coincidentally, Stewart and Maher are both vehement opponents of anyone questioning the official lies about 9/11 and Stewart in another fawning interview with Homeland Security Secretary Janet Napolitano made his distaste and contempt very clear for those exposing the conspiracy. Neither Stewart nor Maher would last a week if their opinions were otherwise and they used their public platform to demand answers for all the lies and contradictions that they choose not to see. Rachael

Maddow produced a documentary called *Hubris* in February 2013 to mark the tenth anniversary of the Iraq War and it focussed on the (Republican) lies that were used to sell the invasion. The themes of her programme were in my book *Tales From The Time Loop* published just *seven months* after the troops went in never mind ten years later. It doesn't matter a decade after the fact because the Archon networks have got what they wanted and it's all done and dusted. Where was the exposure *at the time* – because the evidence was there? Maddow's film was an exposé of the Republican administration of Bush and Cheney, but where is any exposure of Obama who picked up the same baton and continued the same agenda? Oh, sorry, criticising Obama is the job of Fox News because he's a 'Democrat'. Maddow is another vehement denier of a wider conspiracy for human enslavement and she condemns and ridicules those who suggest otherwise. But, then, once again, if that were not so she wouldn't be employed by MSNBC.



Figure 612: Jon Stewart (sarcasm and The System).

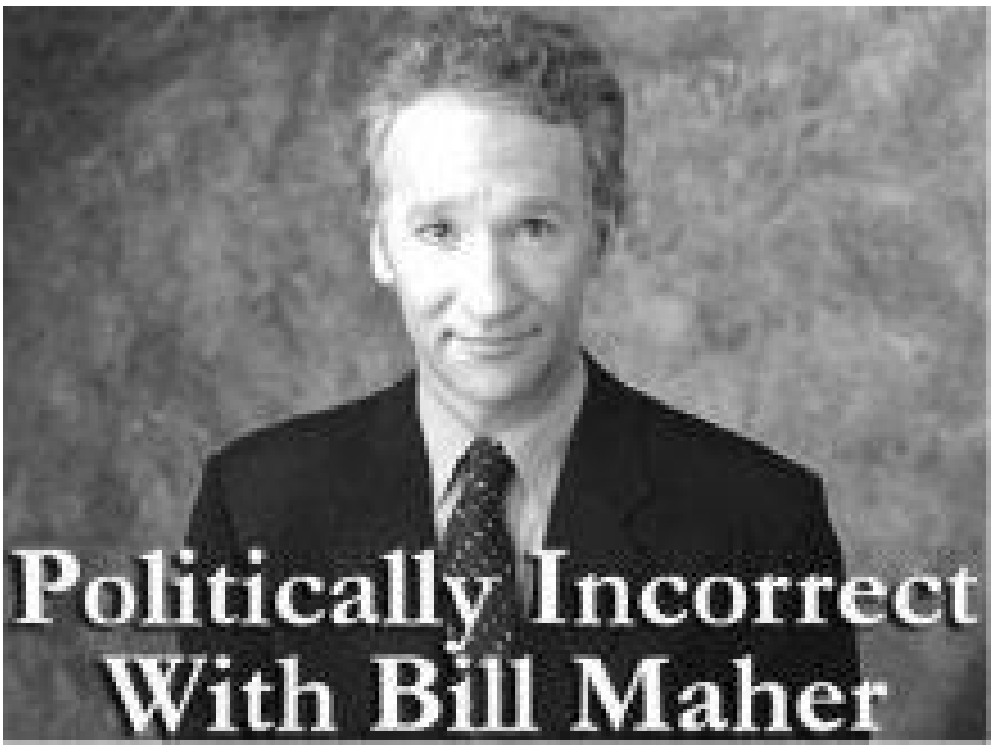


Figure 613: Bill Maher (politically incorrect [inversion] and The System).

Fix News

Murdoch's Fox News – *Fix* News – was exposed by its

own former staff in a DVD entitled *Outfoxed: Rupert Murdoch's War on Journalism* (www.outfoxed.org). Frank O'Donnell, a former Fox News reporter, said Murdoch dictated the content of a network that claims with bare-faced cheek of the most bare-faced cheek to be 'fair and balanced' (Fig 614). O'Donnell recalls:



Figure 614: This is like saying Hitler was a peacemaker.

> We received an order from one of Murdoch's apparatchiks ... that we should cut away from our newscast and start carrying a fawning tribute to Ronald Reagan that was airing at the Republican Party Convention. We were stunned because up until that point we were allowed to do legitimate news and suddenly we were ordered from the top to

carry propaganda, to carry Republican right wing propaganda.

O'Donnell said they were ordered to run a long uncut report attacking Democrat Ted Kennedy, a long-time opponent of Murdoch, which had no news value. The *Outfoxed* documentary could have equally applied to a long list of global 'news' operations, not least the Fox policy of imposing a 'message of the day' issued by executives every morning to dictate to their 'journalists' what stories would be covered and promoted, which would be ignored, and how the chosen subjects would be presented as 'news'. Former Fox contributor and CIA intelligence analyst, Larry Johnson, told how the daily diktat would include 'a detailed list of subjects to talk about and not talk about' and 'edicts to the reporters to control what they could say and how they could say it'. Presenter Jon Du Pre said that a memo would arrive from Fox headquarters every day saying 'we want to touch on the following issues, we want to cover the following stories, we want to do them in this particular way'. Du Pre was suspended for not being enthusiastic enough in his all-day reporting on the birthday of Ronald Reagan. He reported to the Fox audience that Reagan admirers had 'been streaming in from all over the country and even parts of Canada and Mexico ...' This simply wasn't true but he said it to watch his back and

protect his job in the face of pressure from Fox News executives furious at the tone of his reporting which reflected the truth of what was happening and not their desired 'line'. Fox News contributor Larry Johnson describes how correspondents and those booking guests for interviews were 'being monitored by a Stalinist system, afraid to be seen talking to the wrong person or having the wrong kind of e-mail exchange'. Former Fox producer Frank O'Donnell said it was made very clear that staff were being monitored and what wasn't watched and assessed by executives in real time would be reviewed later from the recording. 'Expert' interviewees are chosen according to the political perception that Fox News wishes to promote and not for the intelligence of the contribution. How could that not be the case when one of the regular Fox News contributors is William Kristol, a founder of the Neocon Project for the New American Century and editor of *The Weekly Standard*, the propaganda sheet once owned by Rupert Murdoch and which, together with Kristol and his neocon buddies, played a major role in pressing for the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. Former Fox News producer Clara Frenk said the Republican ('Conservative') contributors were well known and 'very, very strong people', while the Democrat ('Liberal') guests included only one person she had ever heard of. Frenk said that Fox often used 'faux-liberals' (who

essentially agreed with the right-wing line) or they 'would just bring on people who were very weak, you know, people who were not well-known'. Even if you are asked to appear you had better keep to the party line. Contributor Larry Johnson says that he was dropped after he answered basically 'no' to the question posed by Fox News mouth-for-sale Sean Hannity in the run up to the invasion of Iraq about whether the Bush administration could fight two wars at the same time:

> And Sean Hannity, being the right-wing cheerleader that he is, was just, you know, incensed that I ... had the temerity to suggest that we couldn't. Facts don't seem to have any effect upon him. What was unusual is it was after that appearance that, even though I was under contract to Fox for another eight weeks roughly, they stopped using me.

This is what is called 'fair and balanced' news when it is really blatant propaganda. Boy Bush counter-terrorism advisor Richard Clarke got the Fix News treatment when his book, *Against All Enemies*, criticised the administration's actions before 9/11 and the decision to invade Iraq. The book also contradicted the official stories of people like Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld and Acting Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff Richard Myers about what they were doing on the morning of September 11th. Jeff Cohen, a former Fox

News contributor, said:

> When Richard Clarke emerged it was obvious this was a danger to the Administration because he had worked at the highest echelons of the Bush Administration and it was almost like Fox News was working off the playbook coming out of the White House – that he had to be torn down, that he had to be turned into a Democrat, a Liberal ...

The same modus operandi of targeting and seeking to discredit people telling the truth is happening all over the world every day. Fox News was the first US network to announce that Boy Bush had been elected president on the night of his rigged election 'victory' against Al Gore in 2000. The announcement was made by John Ellis, who ran the Fox News 'election analysis' division and was a first cousin of George W Bush. Ellis made his move when the data from Florida clearly made the vote too close to call, but this Bush relative went ahead and announced a Bush victory. This prompted the parrots at ABC, NBC and CBS to do the same. John Nichols, a Washington correspondent for *The Nation* and author of the Cheney book, *Dick: The Man Who Is President*, said:

> When Fox made the call that Bush had won and the other networks followed on, that created the perception that Bush was the winner, when in fact

> he wasn't. But that perception was what really held for the next 37 days and I would suggest to you that call on election night had more to do with making George Bush president than any recount or ballot design issue.

Once Bush was handed the presidency and officially sanctioned the long-planned invasion of Iraq, Fox News was onside as usual manipulating its audience to support the slaughter of more people about whom the viewers' knew nothing except for what Fox News had told them. Dave Korb, a former Fox News freelance writer, revealed how he was ordered to lie about what was happening in Iraq. He said that a senior producer told the two or three writers for her segment:

> Now just keep in mind, it's all good. This is such a fair and balanced issue. Don't write about the number of dead or troops being under fire or under attack. Not that somebody might have died, you know, keep it positive. We've got to emphasise all the good that we're doing.

Korb described how the producer made a reference to rebuilding schools and bringing democracy to Iraq. She said: 'See big progress. Yoo hoo for us' (Fig 615). Censorship and manipulation of 'news' creates the environment of fear and intimidation which brings about

self-censorship. Once ‘journalists’ and producers are clear on what the limits and parameters are they simply stop reporting or offering stories that are outside that blueprint. Whether something should be reported or not reported is no longer even discussed and argued once self-censorship kicks in because nothing outside the parameters is even offered for publication or broadcast. This is where we are at and have been for a very long time. The media ‘in’ word for a story being censored is ‘spiked’ – the story has been ‘spiked’. This comes from a spike on the desk of editors, still used when I was in the mainstream media, onto which rejected stories were thrust. Self-censorship means, in effect, spiking yourself before the story is even suggested, let alone written. A former Fox News reporter, who remained anonymous to protect his career, said:



Figure 615: Not only Fox News, either.

> When you have this Executive Vice-president and those around him, who are consistently saying, 'no we're not gonna do that story, no this story's bad, this story's good', and it becomes very clear to all the Bureau Chiefs, to everybody involved who have been there over a period of years, there are certain kinds of stories, it's not even worth bringing up, there are other kinds of stories that you know management's gonna love.

Structure of Control

Controlling the media is nothing like as hard as it would at first appear. The key is corporate ownership or, in the case of the BBC and other state broadcasters, direct

government control (although 'governments' *are* corporations). The news policy in terms of bias, suppression and propaganda for the Archontic agenda then filters down from the top. Editors and news executives are appointed by the owners on the basis of their compliance to their dictates and they in turn appoint other compliant people as producers and 'journalists'. Some genuine journalists do slip through, but they still have to get their stories past the editorial filter before they can appear in the paper or on radio and television news programmes. Every day before papers are completed or bulletins broadcast there is the editorial 'conference' in which those in charge decide what stories will be included and what 'treatment' will be given to them. The collective media decided that the 'treatment' for Colonel Gaddafi and President Assad was to be that of evil men killing their own people and there was no way that any alternative view or information would be allowed to cloud the issue (Fig 616). 'Journalists' just love their black and white scenarios because it makes their lives so much easier than if they have to give both sides of the story and challenge official propaganda with evidence to the contrary. The phrase 'you are either with us or with the terrorists', delivered by Boy George Bush and repeated by Hillary Clinton, has a journalistic equivalent – you are either with us or you won't be in tomorrow's paper or on tonight's ten o'clock news. Journalists are despatched to

cover stories as a matter of course with the angle they must take decided before they have even left the office to talk to people involved or to see what is going on. I have been told by reporters interviewing me that they will get as many positive points in the article as they can but if they make me look too good it won't get in the paper. Then there is outright censorship even at the local level. I did an event near my home on the Isle of Wight as a technical run-through for my Wembley Arena event in 2012 and on an island of just 23 miles by 13, and in the light of what I was saying, this was a local news story by any journalistic criteria. But both the local newspaper and the main radio station ignored it completely because both are controlled by the network of Freemasons and others known as the 'Island Mafia'. This Mafia hate me with a vengeance for exposing their activities and so never mind little things like journalism and serving the community – give Icke and his views no publicity. I worked for years in this environment as a journalist in newspapers, radio and BBC television and I know how the system operates. I was involved almost entirely with presenting sport for the national BBC, but this included delivering sport bulletins on the national news at weekends which allowed me countless opportunities to observe the main BBC newsroom at work. There were some good and genuine people there alongside the pompous, arrogant and incompetent, but they judged

everything from the perspective of the system. It was the official version of everything reported as the true account of everything. The BBC had a centralised ‘news’ gathering system for national and world news which was known by staff as the ‘rip n’ read’. ‘News’ bulletins were wired from London throughout the day to all BBC radio and television outlets in the UK including local radio stations and were printed out automatically in their newsrooms. Someone would then rip it off the teleprinter every hour or half-hour and walk into the studio to deliver the contents to their audience as ‘truth’. The BBC communication system will be different today in the electronic era, but the principle will remain the same. I have asked some of these people how they know that what they are reading is true. There is either silence or a bemused look that says either ‘what a strange question’ or ‘I have no idea’.

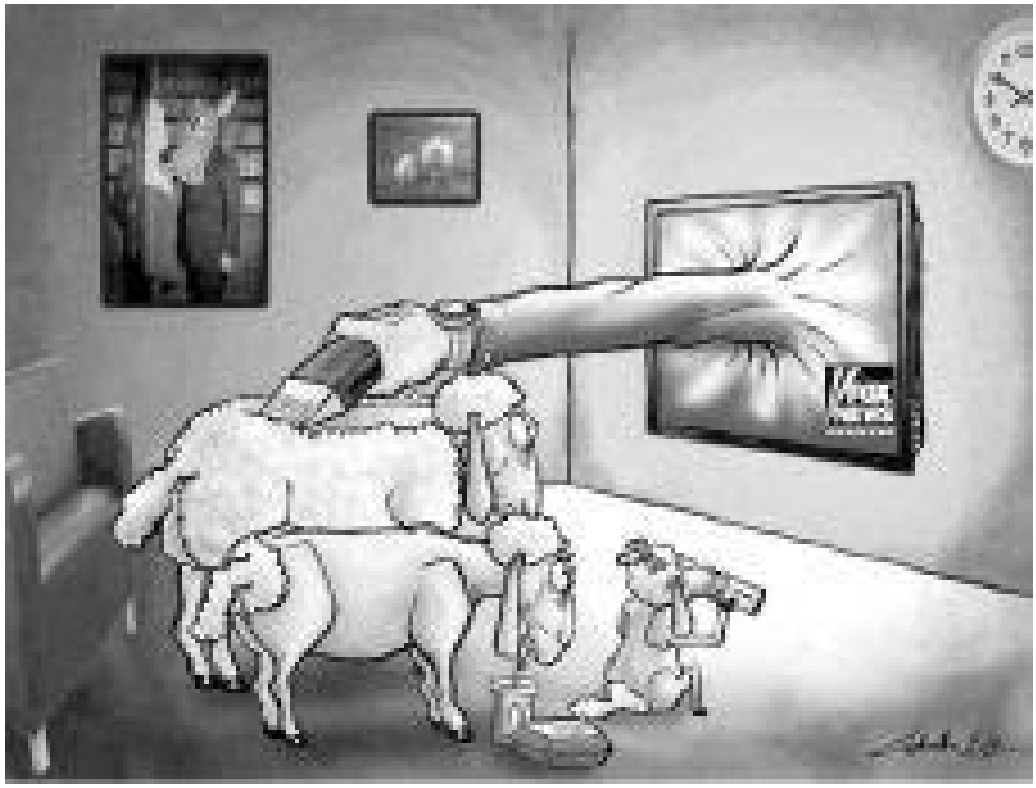


Figure 616: And now the news because we want you to be informed.

Manning the barricades

The BBC turns self-congratulation into a way of life in terms of its claims to impartiality while pursuing its daily systematic bias and suppression of alternative views. We have seen this so many times with its disgusting treatment of anyone and anything that questions the official narrative and uses the devil-word of the mainstream media – *conspiracy*. They won't properly investigate the world but then set out to ridicule, undermine and discredit those that do. One day it may dawn on these stupid people that they and their children and grandchildren will have to live in the world that their arrogance, ignorance and bias is playing such a role in creating by suppressing its exposure. The BBC

gatekeepers ran a series called *Conspiracy Files* in which they claimed to investigate the validity of conspiracy researchers regarding 9/11, the London bombings of 2005, and other events and situations. You knew before the opening titles ran that the programme would conclude that the official stories were true and the talk of conspiracies was nonsense. The BBC's news and current affairs could not allow the official version of 9/11 to be questioned, let alone demolished, because of everything that would come from that in its reporting of world events and wars in the context that those behind 9/11 are the very forces using those attacks to justify the 'war against terrorism'. In this way journalists have a relationship with truth similar to the one between scientists and quantum physics. They would rather close their minds to reality than face the prospect of re-thinking and rearranging everything they do. This is bizarre to me, but true all the same. *Conspiracy Files* was even eclipsed in its scale of bias by *Conspiracy Road Trip* in which the BBC took groups of people who believe in various conspiracies to visit the scene of 9/11 or the London bombings in an effort to discredit their views or get them to change their minds. The contempt that the BBC has for the subject was confirmed immediately by the employment of a clueless 'comedian' called Andrew Maxwell to lead the group in an effort to persuade them, or at least the audience, that there was no conspiracy

(Fig 617). The BBC blurb for the 9/11 show proclaimed that the said clueless Maxwell 'fights an exhausting battle for the truth' ... 'in his mission to convert his fellow travellers'. Put those two statements together and the scale of contradiction is shocking. Notice how the word 'facts' is only used here in the BBC promotional material in relation to the official version of events:



Figure 617: Andrew Maxwell – knows all you need to know.

> Andrew Maxwell thinks all five of them are wrong and wants to change their minds by confronting them with the facts [given to him by the programme producers]. So as the bus crisscrosses the east coast of America he tries to convert them to his point of view. He wants to prove to them that 9/11 was no

conspiracy and that sometimes the truth, whilst not easy to accept, is staring you right in the face [ironic but true].

In order to do so, he takes them to meet experts, the chief air traffic controller on the day, demolition specialists, voice morphing engineers and he gets them to conduct scientific experiments and even fly an aeroplane.

Finally they meet a mother who lost her son, to listen to her account of what it was like to live through this monumental tragedy. Andrew believes it is easy to judge world events from the safe distance of a computer screen in your bedroom but not easy when you are brought face to face with the real human stories behind them.

So we mustn't investigate what really happened because only those in some way involved have a valid opinion. How does losing your son on 9/11, tragic and heartbreaking as that is, make you in any way more aware, in and of itself, about what really happened that day? The implication is 'how could you do this to the families who lost loved ones by claiming it was a conspiracy?' Families don't want to know the truth about why their loved ones died? Many families have indeed sought this very truth and been blocked at every turn but

there is no mention of them by the corrupt BBC or of the countless experts in their fields who have said that the official version of 9/11 simply could not have happened due to little details like the laws of physics (Fig 618). I was asked by a BBC radio interviewer once why I was showing disrespect to the families by saying that 9/11 was a conspiracy. How you put those thoughts in the same sentence only he knows, but when I pointed out that many of the families were campaigning for the same truth he had no idea that this was so. These people are so uninformed it borders on the criminal given their alleged profession. The promotional blurb quoted above encapsulates the BBC and the mainstream media in general in that its starting point, and finishing point, is that the official story is true and anyone questioning this must be crazy and deluded. Comedian Maxwell was given free rein to dismiss any suggestion that the official story of 9/11 is not true even though the official version came from the same people who sold the world the non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction' in Iraq. The BBC is so pathetic, so disgusting, that words do not suffice. I don't know why anyone agrees to take part in these conspiracy programme set-ups. They have asked me and my reply took only two words, both with one syllable. But people still do, despite the experience of a guy called Charlie Veitch. He's the one with the shades in Figure 619. Veitch changed his mind on the 9/11 'road trip' in

the face of BBC propaganda and agreed there was no conspiracy. He has no doubt regretted it ever since given that the evidence is absolutely overwhelming that 9/11 was an inside job – a fact supported by a wide range of highly-relevant experts including professional building engineers, architects and airline pilots. I bet the show's producers punched the air when Veitch 'recanted' because that was the idea, not a mature and unbiased investigation of the facts that included the views of the experts in their field who have left the official story lying in a heap. I think that one reason people still agree to take part in these BBC farces is the belief that at least they will be able to get some truth across, however little; but what they need to appreciate is that anything they say which is really relevant and powerful in undermining the official story will not make the show that the public see. The BBC has control of the cutting room and the best way for anyone to make a statement about censorship and bias that. and the lies of the media system is to refuse to take part in any more of these insults to journalism. The BBC is running a propaganda operation for the official version of virtually everything, including the fake global warming scam, the European Union and coverage of Israel and Palestine (Fig 620). Those at the core of the organisation will be well aware of this while most of the staff play their part in the deceit while genuinely believing they are telling the truth and serving

the public interest. The latter are entrapped in a structure of insidious censorship in which insidious censors are themselves being insidiously censored and programmed to believe that they are impartial or, as Fox News would put it, 'fair and balanced'. BBC 'conspiracy' producer Riete Oord must know that her series is disgustingly biased and slanted because she would be off with the fairies if she doesn't. At the very least of the least there are endless contradictions and holes in the official story of 9/11 and yet the mainstream media worldwide has hardly produced a single major article or documentary pointing this out. What are the chances of that if the policy is not deliberate and media organisations connected by the same hidden web?

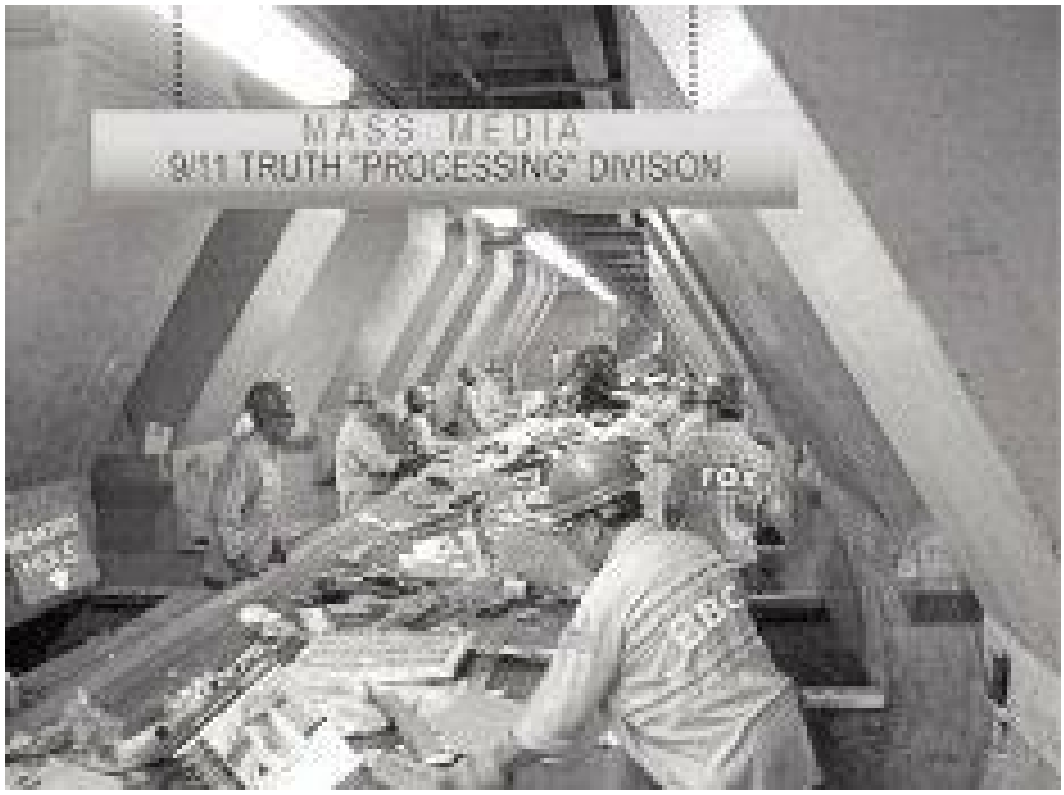


Figure 618: Would the media lie to you and censor the truth? Would a

fish swim in the sea?



Figure 619: On the road with a comedian fronting a comedy.



Figure 620: Excuse me, sir, you won't be needing that.



Figure 621: BBC propaganda continues over Syria.

The BBC has long been a thoroughly discredited organisation for those who have bothered to research the real background to world events and then watched the BBC, along with CNN, Fox News, MSNBC and all the others that report what you know to be provable lies as indisputable fact. The BBC was exposed for publishing a picture of rows of bodies taken in Iraq in 2003 and yet presenting the dead as victims of the conflict in Syria (Fig 621). The BBC used the picture to blame the Syrian

Government for what it portrayed, as the corrupt and Archontic corporation sought to sell yet another war on behalf of its government masters, something it has done so many times before. The print media is the same with the world's most famous newspapers and magazines little more than propaganda sheets to promote the Archontic blueprint for the world – *The New York Times, The Washington Post, Time, Newsweek* and a stream of papers and publications worldwide are enemies of the people and enemies of truth. The London *Evening Standard* blazed a picture on the front page purporting to be a large crowd celebrating the bringing down of Saddam's statue in Iraq during the invasion in 2003, but it turned out to be a manipulated image with the same people included several times to make the crowd look far bigger than it really was (Fig 622). Even simple picture cropping can transform the perception of the viewer (Fig 623). Multiply this ten million times with regard to the manipulation potential of modern computer graphics and video techniques. The scale of deceit has always been enormous, but today it is fantastic and all-pervasive. The advice of don't believe what you read in the newspapers requires an urgent update: Don't accept *anything* unless you have checked it out for yourself or, at the very least, the source has a long – a *long* – track record of accuracy and authenticity. The world is so awash with lies that finding the truth is one hell of a

challenge every day and the mainstream media is overwhelmingly, though not yet entirely, an essential support-system for this Archontic deceit. Intelligence agencies and the military have long infiltrated the media to manipulate public perception. Watergate journalist Carl Bernstein wrote an article for *Rolling Stone* in 1977 headed 'The CIA and the Media'. He said:

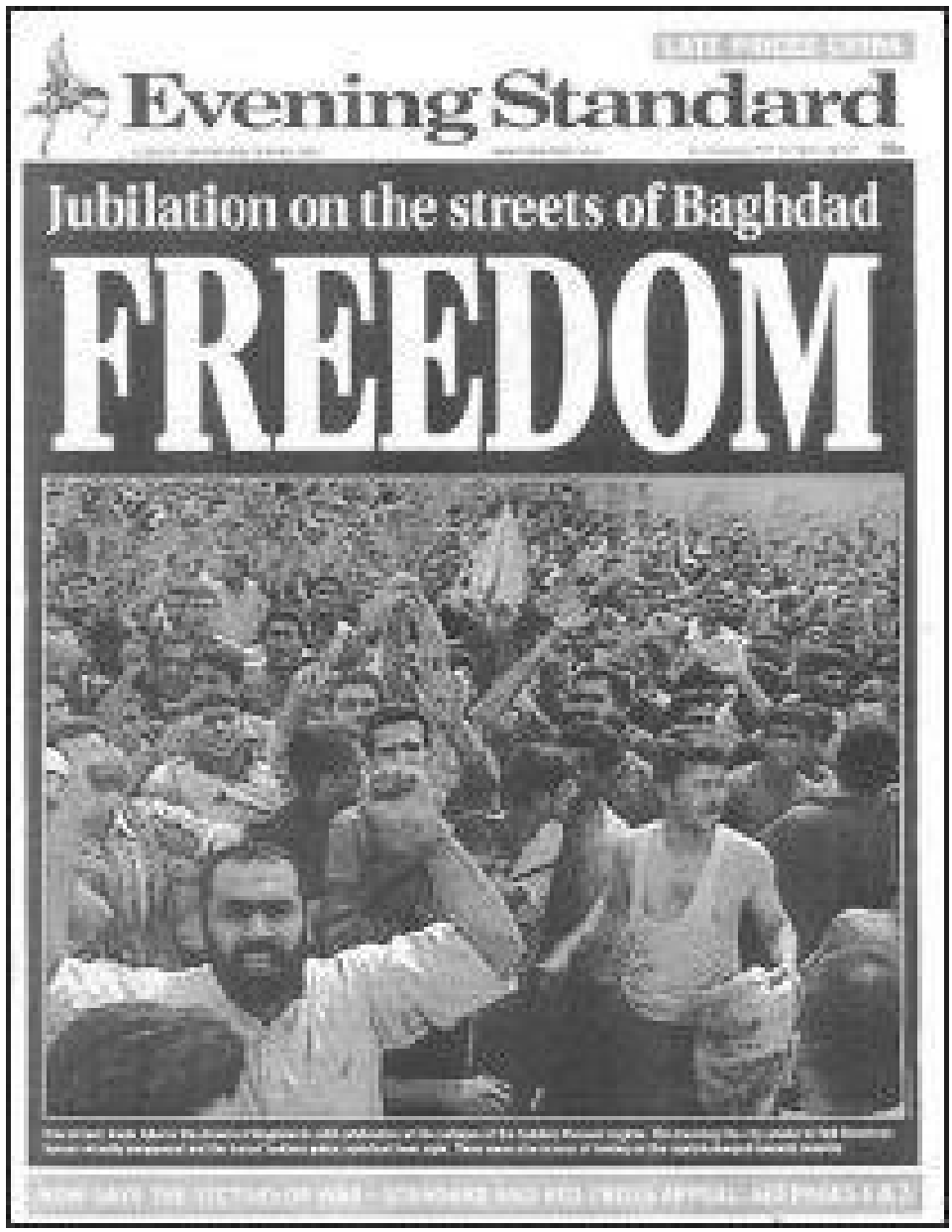


Figure 622: Big crowd … of the same people.



Figure 623: Manipulation of perception is so easy.

Among the executives who lent their cooperation to the Agency were William Paley of the Columbia Broadcasting System [CBS], Henry Luce of Time Inc., Arthur Hays Sulzberger of the New York Times, Barry Bingham Sr. of the Louisville Courier-Journal, and James Copley of the Copley News Services.

Other organizations which cooperated with the CIA include the American Broadcasting Company [ABC], the National Broadcasting Company [NBC], the Associated Press, United Press International, Reuters, Hearst Newspapers, Scripps-Howard, Newsweek magazine, the Mutual Broadcasting System, the Miami Herald and the old Saturday

> Evening Post and New York Herald-Tribune. By far the most valuable of these associations, according to CIA officials, have been with the New York Times, CBS and Time Inc.

It is well documented that the American military has a central input into many movies produced by Rothschild Zionist created-and-controlled Hollywood. See the video *Operation Hollywood: How The Pentagon Shapes And Censors The Movies* on YouTube. The US military was exposed in 2011 for running an online 'persona management service' that allows military personnel to control up to ten (and the rest) separate fake identities to make comments on the social media attacking anyone who questions the actions of authority and especially America. The idea is to manipulate conversations and discussions to undermine those exposing or questioning the system and that each fake online persona has a convincing background, history and supporting details to allow US-based controllers to operate false identities from their workstations 'without fear of being discovered by sophisticated adversaries'. The US military won't be alone either and so when you see people like me attacked on forums, comment pages and the social media they are not always genuine but carefully posted by those now known on the Internet as 'trolls' and 'sock puppets'. Authorities that go to those

lengths to manipulate Hollywood and public discussions on the social media are not going to have their hands on the mainstream media and a lot of the 'alternative' media? Please.

Personal experience

The reporting and non-reporting of my major all-day event at the Wembley Arena in October 2012 provides many potent examples of the way the system distorts and suppresses. For the mainstream media it was never going to be a case of asking why such a large number of people from all over the world and from all walks of life would sit for an entire day listening to the information of someone the 'journalistic' profession has dismissed for nearly 25 years as a mad man and a 'nutter'. Such an approach would demand that they be adult, mature, informed and questioning of the norms that their minds are so programmed to serve. Not a single one of those boxes is ticked when the mainstream media arrive on the scene with their stories and 'treatments' of events and people already written in their heads and agreed with their editorial bosses before they even leave the office. No, the only choice to make for these comatose 'journalistic' manipulators and distorters of reality was whether to ignore that Wembley was happening at all or go yet again for more ridicule and dismissal. A few chose the latter while the rest

looked the other way. I have been pointing out for 30 years that there is no difference between the so-called 'gutter' tabloid press and the self-styled 'intellectual' we-are-not-your-average-gutter of the 'serious' media. In the UK these are newspapers like the *Independent*, the *Guardian*, the *Times* and the *Telegraph*. The same applies in the United States to the *New York Times* or the *Washington Post* and every country will be similar. They are all precisely the same mentality, but the 'serious' media use more syllables to tell the same system-serving story. In fact, some of the most manipulative, stupid and childish articles about me over the years have come from these intellectual pigmies of the 'serious press' who are so self-deluded that they believe in their own worldly-wisdom while they go about their bewildered lives with no idea of what the world really is or where they really are. The 'real' world can only be accessed through the heart and right side of the brain while the overwhelming majority of mainstream journalists at all levels of the folklore 'gutter' are serving a life-sentence in the cerebral left hemisphere of words, structure, hierarchy and the time-space illusion. The English writer John Milton said: 'Those who danced were thought to be quite insane by those who could not hear the music.' And that sums it up, really. Most journalists cannot hear the music and so anyone dancing must be mad because all they can hear is

silence. Mainstream journalists cannot report the worlds or concepts beyond the realms of the conscious mind because they can't tap into the music (information, insight, inspiration) that takes them beyond the conscious mind. They function only as software functions in a computer program by responding and reacting according to pre-programmed order, design and data input. In my case, Icke is mad and no other perception can breach the walls of their cell-like reality.

'*Go and report that event with that crazy bloke, Icke*.'

'*Yessir, system activated ... Icke is mad, Icke is mad, I am a Dalek, I am a Dalek ... system producing opening paragraph ... "Madman David Icke spoke to mad people at Wembley Arena and confirmed that he is mad, new paragraph" ... I am a Dalek, I am a Dalek ... exterminate ...*'

The world is now so crazy and the media so awash with automatons that this is much closer to the truth than it would seem.. The *Los Angeles Times* is reported to be using an algorithm program to compile data in a way that can be published in the paper without input from a 'journalist'. The report said that journalist Ken Schwencke 'has occasionally awakened ... to find his byline atop a news story he didn't write' because the 'author was an algorithm he had created. Schwencke

said: ‘I doubt that people who read our (web) posts ... realise they almost universally follow the same pattern ... I don’t think most people are thinking that robots are writing the news.’ *Mmmmm*, I wouldn’t bank on that. I can give you a perfect example of this media bias and distortion in a sequence of events that happened with regard to *Express* newspapers, publishers of the *Daily* and *Sunday Express*. It began a week before Wembley when I was asked to speak with a freelance journalist for a story about my work that she was offering to the *Sunday Express*. It was a very rare experience for me because the journalist was intelligent and informed and there was no doubt that the article for that Sunday’s paper was going to be fair and balanced. An editor at the *Express* accepted the story and both the journalist and the commissioner of the article believed that it was going to be published. But when Sunday came, no story. A week later, on the day of Wembley, an excuse for a ‘journalist’ on the *Daily Express* called David Robinson published a calculated attack headlined ‘Utterly Bonkers’. Robinson never spoke to me (not that this would have made any difference) and didn’t turn up at Wembley to see my information put together in context. Instead he wrote the story from his office using newspaper cuttings and his own innate bile and bias while no doubt following the orders of his superiors to write a ‘knocking piece’. So, to ensure the pay cheque at

the end of the month, he did what daddy told him, as his like do every day all over the world. Even if he had wanted to be fair and balanced (not a state of mind with which he is too familiar I would wager) then it would not have been allowed to happen. This was Robinson's opening line:

> Today a sell-out Wembley crowd, and thousands globally, will spend a fortune to hear 'messiah' David Icke's day-long rant about 'lizards' who run the world. And you thought HE was barking mad.

The arrogance of these idiots is breathtaking. Only *he* is the decider of truth and reality – yes, a man working for the *Daily Express* for goodness sake who knows nothing of my work except for what people exactly like him have written. His uninformed stupidity decides that not only must I be mad because his pea-sized perception cannot comprehend any possibility beyond the software program that he calls his 'mind'; but anyone else who is open-minded and conscious enough to come and listen must also, by definition, be 'barking mad'. What an insult he and his like are to the oh-so-rare real journalists who seek to tell the truth fairly and accurately within a profession which such mentalities pollute to the core. Then there was 'Susie Mesure' from the *'Independent' on Sunday* who turned up at Wembley after the first section of two and half hours which put everything else that followed into context and then left well before the end

to meet her ‘deadline’ for the next day. She wrote that she ‘didn’t get it’. *What?* She didn’t ‘get it’ in those circumstances? I am *shocked*. My flabber had never been so ghasted. How could that be? *Wow*. But then would any mainstream media ‘mind’ have got it under any circumstances given the scale of perception programming necessary to hold down a job in a profession in which a system mind is compulsory and almost nonnegotiable? Ms Mesure wrote:

> To make matters worse I, as a newspaper reporter, am a member of exactly the sort of crazed humanoid reptilian elite that David Icke is convinced is running the world to the detriment of the human race, along with, and in no particular order, Barack Obama, the Queen, Alan Greenspan, Mick Jagger and Tony Blair.

No, Ms Mesure. You are not ‘a member of exactly the sort of crazed humanoid reptilian elite that David Icke is convinced is running the world’. You are a software program that thinks it’s conscious. That’s all. This trash comes from the *‘Independent’* newspaper with its nose in the air proclaiming intellectual and moral superiority over most of the rest of its sick and sorry industry when it is just as deep and drowning in the cesspit of misrepresentation and sheer ignorance of the world from which all the daily imprints are spawned. Talk about

the arrogance of ignorance. Nor was Ms Mesure's late arrival at Wembley a one-off. The same *'Independent' on Sunday* sent a bloke to an all-day talk I did years ago and he said he was turning up half way through before reporting on my work for the paper's magazine. I said that unless he was there from the start I would not talk to him and so he arrived just after I began and spent most of the rest of the day doing anything but actually listen. His 'story' was written in his mind before he came and nothing I said would make any difference. He was also an extraordinarily stupid man, but then I guess he must have been head-hunted for the job which would explain it. Ms Mesure, as with much of the daily waste of ink and paper that her professional spews out, insults her audience by her apparent distain for accuracy. She wrote that I said people mock me because I left school at 15. I didn't say that at all. She claimed that one of my 'minders' spoke to her and asked if she was going to be 'nasty' to me. I don't have 'minders' and the person she spoke to was artist Neil Hague who rightly pointed out how ridiculous it was to turn up and 'report' an event after the absolutely essential first two and a half hours were over. But one point she made, though not by intention, was telling: 'He claims people mock him for leaving school at 15, when I – with my university degree – was left flummoxed because, try as I might, I couldn't understand what he was saying.' The first part is simply

not true, as I said, but she is yet another example of how irrelevant the education system is along with most of her own profession. Having a university degree or not is *irrelevant* to intelligence and understanding beyond the realm of the programmed perceptions of the 'education' system and the mainstream media. Ms Mesure has clearly been through the programming of both and has become so adept at repeating rather than free-thinking that she has secured a university degree and a job in the 'serious' end of the mainstream media. Education is programming. True intelligence is innate – or *not*. I have met so many sleazy and mendacious reporters and television producers who have said they were interested in my work but only wanted to take the piss. I remember a bloke coming from an operation called Liberty Bell Productions who said he wanted to do a serious interview but it turned out to be a piss-take programme voiced over by a chap called Clive Anderson who has made a career out of ridiculing people. Why he should go to that much trouble when all he needs to do is find a mirror is not clear to me. The money, I guess. But how frustrating it must be for the media to think that they had left a corpse lying in the gutter nearly 25 years ago and then realise all these years later that it had refused to expire and is now talking to thousands of people at a time all over the world. I refused to speak with the mainstream print media for many years because once

you put one of these people between what you say and how it is reported you are almost certainly wasting your time in terms of accuracy and fairness. I decided however to put my toe in the water again in April 2013 to see if anything had changed given what was happening with world events when I was approached by Rupert Murdoch's UK *Sunday Times*. I wasn't in the least bit optimistic, but I did so out of sheer curiosity and it soon became clear that nothing had changed whatsoever as they despatched a bloke to my home called William Storr. He was in my experience a compendium and personification of every reason why I stopped talking to the mainstream print media and most of the rest. It comes to something when the photographer sent along with him was as unimpressed at his attitude and behaviour as I was. You have seen how much evidence that I present in this book alone never mind all the others. There can be few if any books ever written with more interconnected facts and sources across the whole spectrum of human experience, ancient and modern; but of course and as usual Storr had not bothered to read *any* of my books before arriving to conduct a major interview that I was told would run to four or five pages in the paper's magazine. The idea that you would turn up to interview an author, especially of my unique material, without even skimming through, let alone reading, a single book is extraordinary, but he

thought he could do that and still pontificate and judge material he had never read. He even laughed at the very thought that he would have read one of my books. When I challenged him on this he said 'but you have written so many'. What that had to do with it I never did work out. Storr could not grasp what I said about my information being compiled from a tapestry of endless sources from insiders, ancient and modern research, official documents, cultural accounts and people who have had personal experience of the phenomena and structures of control that I write about in such detail. The books were sitting there with all the sources and detailed background information and he was demanding that I give him it all verbally when it is the *tapestry* that makes the case. At one point he stood and shouted at me: 'You have not given me one example of where you get your information from – come on give me one, give me one.' I had just told him at length the story about Christine Fitzgerald, the friend of Princess Diana, as an example of thousands of separate sources but that was dismissed as irrelevant. He decided that she hadn't really meant reptiles when she mentioned the word and was using a metaphor. You only have to read her direct quotes from earlier to see exactly what she meant – reptiles in the literal sense. Storr had not read even *one* of my books and so had not read the quote before deciding what it meant. The fact that he could believe that

I would talk to her for hours and not know that she was talking literally is just laughable. This was followed by Storr's revelation that 'you are just taking events that happen and making them fit your theory' while ignoring the rather relevant fact that I had predicted events that he was talking about in my books long *before* they actually happened. Oh, but he hadn't read any of them. He came out with the usual 'but you can't prove by the scientific method that reptilians exist' and I found out later that he writes books that target 'heretics' who challenge mainstream 'scientific' dogma. I could quite easily have been talking to Dogma 'my understanding of quantum mechanics is foggy' Dawkins or Christopher 'Where am I?' French. In terms of mentality I *was*. French is another who had never read my books before dismissing and condemning them and there is a simple reason this. The starting point for people like French and Storr is that what I am saying cannot possibly be true and so what is the point of reading about it? The possibility that what I say could have any validity is never considered and their only question with regard to me is why I am saying what I do. Am I mad or am I conning people? Storr asked me a series of questions about my father and this reminded me of the TV psychiatrist years ago with a textbook mind who decided that I have done what I have because of some aspect of my relationship with my father. They laugh at me but I find them hysterical. The American

writer Derek Bok put it very well when he said: 'The greatest ignorance is to reject something you know nothing about.' The 'fair and balanced' Storr tried to turn my views on science against me by pointing out that I had bottles of pills in the kitchen and I must have been taking drugs for my arthritis. I pointed out that I had never taken drugs for the arthritis at any time since it came at the age of 15 and that the bottles of 'pills' were all natural supplements. *Silence*. The arrogance of ignorance is always shocking to behold and meeting Storr was a horrible and depressing experience, making me realise that the mainstream media is still going round and round in circles on the way to disappearing up its own arse amid gathering state censorship aimed at deleting even the modicum of real journalism that still survives. My toe was out of the water as fast as it went in terms of talking to the mainstream print media and, unless I know the person to be open-minded and fair, I will never speak to any of them again because it is a waste of my time. It took ages for Storr's article about me to come out, but one Sunday morning when I saw an email in my inbox slugged 'That reporter is a close-minded fuckwit!' I knew instinctively that it had been published at last. I can at least thank my experience with Storr for the motivation to launch The People's Voice and bypass the mainstream media.

What's the point?

My question is what on earth do these people think is the relevance to the human plight of reporting the system for the system from the perspective of the system through the bought-and-paid-for media of the system? Okay, it pays the bills and sometimes lets them see the world, but what is the *relevance* of what they do? Wars are reported and sold largely as the system demands and the owners of the newspapers and radio and television stations dictate. Talk to *real* journalists anywhere in the world and they could scream at the restrictions they are forced to deal with. The case of CNN's Amber Lyon who left the Corrupt News Network after executive censorship of her reporting in Bahrain is one of the few that come to light when untold numbers of journalists worldwide work in the same environment and worse. What is the point of reporting the system for the system when the system has your most basic freedoms and those of your children and grandchildren in its sights? What is the *relevance* of what they do? There needs to be a rebellion of real journalists as there does of everyone else. The biggest challenge to that is how few real journalists there are. I mean, where do you start with people like William Storr, David Robinson and Susie Mesure? They don't even get there is a problem, let alone who is behind it and their own part in perpetuating it. Like most of their colleagues worldwide they not only don't

investigate conspiracies they condemn and ridicule those who do. If you want to mock someone call him or her a 'conspiracy theorist'. The definition of 'conspiracy' is simply this: 'An agreement between two or more persons to commit a crime or accomplish a legal purpose through illegal action.' On that basis the world is drowning in conspiracies. Weapons of mass destruction in Iraq are not found; the 9/11 and global warming official stories are a scientific joke; and coordinated banking scandals galore are constantly coming to light. But, no, conspiracies still don't exist. A reporter called Tom Peck on the daily version of the *Independent* opened a preview to my Wembley event with the line: 'They say that even a stopped clock tells the right time twice a day – and maybe the same is true of conspiracy theorists.' He was referring to the fact that I was calling out British media and BBC 'star' Jimmy Savile as a paedophile and necrophiliac long before confirmation of the story broke in the mainstream. All the other conspiracies exposed in my books over the years that have since happened or come to light pass these people by because they have never read them. The headline to Peck's story even referred to Wembley as my 'comeback'. I never went away – they did. Where have these people been? Focussed on the little dot they call the world, that's where. But the irrelevance of the mainstream media is that, in terms of the big picture of

what is happening to human society, their clocks are *never* right, not even once a day, never mind twice. They are the product of system-programming and so most cannot breach the walls of their downloaded software to grasp the true and extraordinary nature and scale of what is behind world events and our daily lives.

The irony is that the mainstream media denies any conspiracy while that very conspiracy is creeping up on them, too. The Leveson inquiry into the British media led by the government-appointed judge Lord Leveson (Rothschild Zionist) was designed from the start to curb the freedom of the media (Fig 644). The 'inquiry' was justified by the widespread hacking of the telephones of celebrities and people in the news by the Murdoch-owned *News of the World* which led to the paper closing down. Yes, what happened was outrageous, but the point is that the practice was breaking *laws already in place* and people have been arrested under those very laws for what they are alleged to have done. There was no need for any new laws to curb the media, but that is what the Archon networks want to do and the excuse had been created with vociferous support from Labour Party leader Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist) and, despite the feigned opposition, Prime Minister David Cameron (Rothschild Zionist). These two concluded a 'deal' on new laws in Miliband's office with Rothschild Zionist-sponsored Nick Clegg of the Liberal Democrats and the

organisation Hacked Off which was dominated by celebrities whose phones had been hacked and vocally led by the self-obsessed one-part actor Hugh Grant. Cameron's representative at the meeting was Cabinet Office minister Oliver Letwin (Rothschild Zionist), who has worked for the Rothschilds. A new organisation to police the media was set up by a 'royal charter' which is a letter from the Queen that creates public bodies or professional institutions without the need for legislation. This is how the Bank of England and the BBC were established. The monarch has no power, right? It is purely ceremonial and brings in the tourists? The new laws also include Internet sites like my own which are a prime target for suppression and closure by the Archon networks. If those talking lies and bollocks are not to be exposed as such they have to censor those who can see the lies and the bollocks. T'was always so. The stitch up of the British media is not about stopping the often atrocious behaviour of the media towards individuals and those who have no redress. It is to protect the system, the conspiracy and those who run the system from legitimate investigation and exposure. The Leveson 'inquiry' and the campaign for media laws in general heavily featured an organisation called Common Purpose which has appeared many times in my books and is the speciality of researcher Brian Gerrish at ukcolumn.org (Fig 625). Common Purpose is seriously

involved in the transformation of British society and further afield through the taxpayer-funded 'training programmes' to prepare public officials for the 'postindustrial, post-democratic society'. Anything Common Purpose is campaigning for is the global agenda. One of many sinister Leveson proposals was to give police new powers to seize confidential material from journalists and name their whistle-blower sources. This is aimed at blocking insider whistle-blowers who have the proof to expose the corruption of the state, and destroying what is left of investigative journalism. The leaked computer disc that detailed and exposed the incredible corruption by Members of Parliament in stealing taxpayer's money through illegal expenses would have been subject to these law changes had they been in place at the time. Padraig Reidy of Index on Censorship, said: 'These measures, if implemented, could have a real effect on journalism, free speech and the entire climate of freedom in the UK.' I take your point, mate, but that is the idea and what climate of freedom is there any longer in the UK? The European Union's 'High Level Group on Media Freedom and Pluralism' has called for the establishment of media councils in every EU country to be monitored by the unelected European Commission which will have the power to fine, censor and even dismiss journalists if it sees fit. 'The national media councils should follow a set of European-wide

standards and be monitored by the Commission to ensure that they comply with European values [controls]', the group said. Other recommendations include the media councils being staffed with 'a politically and culturally balanced and socially diverse membership' which would be nominated by government and not the media, and for libel laws extended uniformly across the EU, together with an Internet user database that would identify and track 'those responsible for harming others through the media, even in the online space'. You are looking at fascist/communist censorship dictated by unelected bureaucrats on the very people in the media who now say there is no conspiracy. MP Douglas Carswell said that the plans revealed that 'the European project is ultimately incompatible with the notion of a free society'. The 'High Level Group' in typically Orwellian fashion called the document proposing to demolish media freedom: 'A free and pluralistic media to sustain European democracy.' What is left of the free media is being targeted all over the world through the coordinated Archontic networks with the alternative media on the Internet facing censorship laws through spurious excuses such as terrorism (as usual), pornography and copyright. Institutions of the mainstream media are even supporting this because of the inroads the alternative Internet media has made in their audiences. They can't see that *both* they and the alternatives are being targeted

by the same force for the same ends. Archontic governments are desperately trying to put the genie back in the bottle by targeting those who question and expose authority. Google has admitted that government attempts to censor content have grown sharply:



Figure 624: Rothschild Zionist Leveson in fancy dress and wig wants to gag the media.



Figure 625: The Common Purpose connection to media censorship.

> In more places than ever, we've been asked by governments to remove political content that people post on our services. In this particular time period, we received court orders in several countries to remove blog posts criticizing government officials or their associates.

At the same time the US Internal Revenue Service (IRS) has been exposed for using tax investigations to specifically target 'patriot groups' which challenge the lies of government and demanding that the names of all donors and volunteers were revealed. The IRS, like the Supreme Court, is a political organisation in service to the Satanists. How much governments care about 'media freedom' can be seen with the revelation in 2013

that the US Justice [inversion] Department of Attorney General Eric 'I speak therefore I lie' Holder secretly obtained months of telephone records of reporters and editors at *Associated Press*. An *AP* executive described this as a 'massive and unprecedented intrusion' into how news organisations gather the news, but, in truth, this will be far more commonplace than anyone imagines. If you want an idea of where they want to go look no further than magazine editor Somyot Pruksakasemsuk who was jailed for ten years for two articles that made 'negative reference' to the Thai royal family. The European Union said the verdict 'seriously undermines the right to freedom of expression and press freedom' and damaged 'Thailand's image as a free and democratic society' when those hypocrites want to go down the same road.

The mainstream media say there is no Orwellian conspiracy and ridicule those who say there is, but here they are being entrapped by that very conspiracy. If it wasn't so serious it would be funny, but in the circumstances we face funny it isn't. Pathetic would be more like it.



Archon Alternative Media

Patience serves as a protection against wrongs as clothes do against cold. For if you put on more clothes as the cold increases, it will have no power to hurt you. So in like manner you must grow in patience when you meet with great wrongs, and they will then be powerless against your peace of mind.

Leonardo da Vinci

The ‘alternative’ media which is almost entirely based on the Internet has made incredible strides in the last few years. When I started out on this road in 1990 alternative news was virtually non-existent, but today there are an incredible number of websites and writers exposing the global conspiracy in all its multiple forms. This is fantastic – the more the better, I say, with some reservations to which I will come in a moment.

The effect on the mainstream corporate-owned media has been devastating with once major ‘news’ (propaganda) sources like CNN and their ilk losing a serious percentage of their former audience and many newspapers struggling to even survive. There is a great deal about the alternative media that is excellent and provides essential balance for the bias and mendacity of the corporate and state media, but there is also much about the ‘alternative’ that reminds me of the mainstream version. I shake my head often when I see ‘alternative’ writers condemning the ‘sheeple’ for believing what the system tells them while they are promoting Christianity and patriotism – both of which are Archon creations to enslave the minds and perceptions of the people. It’s the same with all religions. How is believing a minister preaching fairy tales from a pulpit any different from believing a president speaking fairy tales from a lectern? I don’t see the difference myself. They all involve blindly and unquestioningly accepting

lies as truth and falsehood as reality. By patriotism I don't mean loving the land where you live, but buying the fake history, fake morality and fake superiority that goes with it and a fake sense of who you are and where you come from. The conspiracy is founded on the hijacking and programming of human perception and it doesn't care which belief system limits your sense of self and reality so long as at least one does. The alternative media spans a whole spectrum of views and opinions from only barely perceivable differences from the 'norm' to, in my case, a total revaluation of reality itself which questions and overturns virtually every pillar of experienced human perception. This is why from where I am standing I see much of the alternative media as little different from the despised mainstream variety. I am abused, laughed at and dismissed by great swathes of the alternative media in exactly the same way that mainstream hacks have done for decades. Why? Because what I am saying is way beyond what mainstream *and* most alternative writers and readers choose to believe is either happening or possible. People can be very ill at ease with 'different' and instant abuse and dismissal invariably follows.

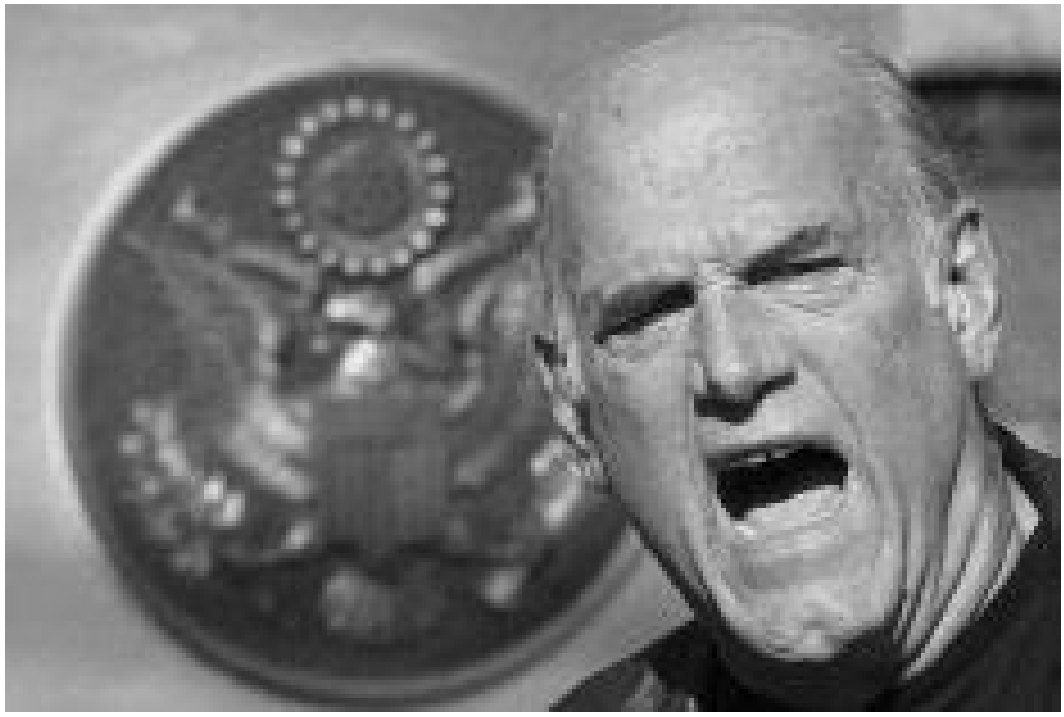


Figure 626: Jesse Ventura in typical pose.

Boxes come in all shapes and sizes and some even as big as the ‘alternative’ (yeah, right) Jesse Ventura whose closed mind and modus operandi are no different to CNN, Fox or the BBC (Fig 626). Ventura and his team from Time Warner (owners of CNN) work for the thoroughly miss-named truTV and sought to do me as much damage as possible in 2012 with their childish manipulation and outrageous lies. This both gave me confirmation that I must be seriously on the right track and showed me that ‘alternative’ people like Ventura are just as disingenuous as any mainstream tabloid hack. The basis of his attack was that reptilian entities cannot exist because ‘Jesse Ventura hasn’t seen one’. Oh, okay, I suppose we’d better all just go home now the oracle of all existence has spoken. I could have been

speaking to William Storr on *The Sunday Times* quite easily because the mentality was the same. Former wrestler and Minnesota governor Ventura has become a bit of a poster boy for the Christian Patriot wing of the conspiracy research arena for his Time Warner (very alternative) show, *Conspiracy Theory*. What I found fascinating is that the show has treated every other conspiracy researcher with respect when talking about the 'mainstream' of conspiracy but when they came to me and entities manipulating this reality from another reality immediately they screamed 'destroy him'. But Ventura and his brainless mob will have to increase their level of intelligence by at least a million-fold to get even close to that and from what I saw I don't see it happening myself. They were so desperate to do me and my work as much harm as they could that they said basically I was conning people for money. They estimated from no facts whatsoever, they just made it up, that I must be earning $2 million dollars a year. It was extraordinary nonsense, just a figure picked out of the air to do as much damage as possible. I live in a one-bedroomed flat and Ventura who was reading the script has a near mansion with its own grounds. But then truth was not the point with 'truTV'. I got out of bed the morning he interviewed me after a week of severe ill-health during a speaking tour of Australia and America that left me running on fumes. The interview was conducted in the

short time between arriving at a speaking venue in Cleveland and speaking for the next nine hours and then edited in the finished programme to make me look as bad as possible. I have given a quarter of a century of my life so far to do what I do but these people just walk in, think they know it all and have no respect whatsoever for the work of others. When I said that Ventura should stay and listen to the presentation put together over nine hours to see what I am saying, he said *'Nine hours?'* and left before the event even started. I did have sympathy, though, because I doubt that he has the attention span of nine minutes. He wasn't interested in the truth only his own agenda. This is the *'alternative'* media?? Ventura didn't even have the decency or respect to meet me beforehand and insisted that the first time we met was when the cameras were running and he strode in like something out of *Shrek*. This tells you something immediately. He had made his mind up about me without meeting me or reading anything I have written. All he knew is that I was talking about reptilian entities and that was enough for the Brain of America. Ventura is a textbook left-brain inmate. Once again we see the same sequence with mainstream, 'alternatives' as with the mainstream media itself: what I am saying cannot be true because their reality bubbles can't comprehend even the possibility and that leaves them with the same two choices. Either I am mad or conning people to make

money. Yes, I have taken a quarter of a century of abuse and ridicule to live in a one-bedroomed flat because I am doing it for the money. Most of the mainstream media go for 'crazy' with a few 'he's making lots of money' here and there while Ventura took the route of 'it must be for money'. They are so predictable it is hilarious. I don't see what people like Ventura bring to the table in terms of new information and insight. I see what they *take* from the table but not what they bring. Ventura has no idea about the conspiracy as it really is and yet he has been presented as an expert who goes on CNN to be had for breakfast, dinner and tea by even people of the brain-power of Piers Morgan because Ventura doesn't know what he's talking about. The Sandy Hook school shooting was the most blatant Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify disarming Americans at the time when US law domestic enforcement is being armed with weaponry and even tanks and armoured vehicles previously only seem in the military; but Ventura made a public statement denouncing suggestions that it was a staged event. This man fronts up a series called *Conspiracy Theory?* What is his game? He has said that he might run for president. I do hope not. Hasn't America has suffered enough?

Bubbles exposing bubbles

Ventura is a blueprint John Wayne wannabe – the tough,

no-nonsense testosterone junky *real* American hero fighting for justice. Or, at least that is his self-image. Wayne Wannabes play the tough, but fair good guys with a heart of gold. They are fighting the bad guys in their own minds for the 'best country in the world'. John Wayne is the personification of a blueprint that Christian Patriots have been following since they first plundered the lands of North America and shipped in the slaves from Africa. Ironically, the descendants of many of those slaves that were imprisoned and worked to death by Christian Patriotism have themselves since been recruited by both. John Wayne was an actor who never saw a gun fired in combat and yet became a war hero and cowboy hero by playing those same parts over and over (Fig 627). It was all an act, an illusion, and that's appropriate, I guess, because the blueprint he spawned – or exploited – is equally illusory. There are many wonderful people in America and have been throughout its history. I have been fortunate to meet a large number over the years, but *John Wayne* America is the prison of prisons for those that buy into it. The Wayne blueprint can still be seen in the perception of American troops fighting the bad guys in faraway lands for the good of all when they are really there to plunder countries and resources and pepper-bomb civilians for the Archontic networks that seek to destroy America, John Wayne or otherwise. Support the troops – they fight for good, for

God and *America*. Oh yes, God and America. These are indivisible in the mind of the Christian Patriot and the John Wayne blueprint. God blessed America and made it what it is. Was this the same God that made Jews his Chosen People? Is he schizophrenic or just a two-timer? A really extreme Christian Patriot conspiracy guy told me once that the 'Indians' were only looking after the lands of America until God was ready to give them to his chosen white people. We were talking next to a massive white cross on a farm in Arizona and I said that I didn't know which would be my biggest nightmare, a world run by the conspiracy families or a world run by people like him. The Christian Patriot mentality, which dominates a significant percentage of the alternative media in the United States, is imprisoned by its belief systems every bit as much as those that it dubs the 'sheeple'. Yes, many can see that there is some sort of conspiracy going on to destroy the America they have known – or think they have – but they still perceive this mostly in terms of left/liberal = bad; and right/conservative = good. Those who have gone beyond this to see that there is a one party state masquerading as political choice are still enslaved by the biblical version of all possibility and they are going to change nothing substantially for the better until these prisons of the mind are dismantled and the blind followers of Christianity and all religions realise they have been *had*. Remember that the eagle which

Patriots look up to as a symbol of God's own country is really a phoenix, a symbol used by secret societies and satanic groups for thousands of years. The stars on the American flag are satanic pentagrams as are those on the flag of the European Union. The Founding Fathers who framed the US Constitution were absolutely dominated by Freemasons answering ultimately to the Mother Lodge in London and another American hero of the time, Benjamin Franklin, was a practicing Satanist and close friend and associate of the very British Establishment from which the 'Fathers' were seeking freedom. It was a sleight of hand to replace overt control of the United States by a foreign power with covert control. This takeover of America was described by high occult initiate Sir Francis Bacon in his book, *The New Atlantis*, published in the 17th century. Christian Patriot hero Thomas Jefferson is widely quoted for his advocacy of freedom and yet he owned some 200 black slaves. The United States Declaration of Independence on July 4th, 1776, speaks grandly about it being self-evident that all men (not women?) are created equal and that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights such as 'Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness'. I am not sure that this would be very self-evident to black slaves and Native Americans or the crushed working and increasingly middle classes today. The United States was founded from the start on

hypocritical bullshit and this schism of hypocrisy has delivered the same distortion of perception through to this day which equates bombing cities of civilians with protecting them from violence and mass murder by unmanned drones with fighting for justice and freedom. The American Establishment has been so skilled at peddling hypocrisy and bullshit as morality and truth because no doubt they learned from the experts, the British Establishment, the global home of hypocrisy and bullshit (see 'British Empire').



Figure 627: John Wayne – the soul of Patriot America.

The very substantial closed-minded element of the alternative media may be one step ahead of the

mainstream in that it recognises that some sort of conspiracy is going on, but it is still light years off the pace when it comes to understanding the nature and depth of that conspiracy. This is where they must stay until minds are opened and concrete belief systems dispensed with. So many times I have been dismissed when detailing provable facts about illusory 'physical' reality because 'he doesn't believe in Jesus'. This is the criteria for deciding the credibility of absolutely everything to these people and they are the same ones who say that the 'sheeple' must wake up. Mainstream 'science' is another of the boing-boing polarities that is played off against religion to instigate a fraudulent 'debate' over whether black (creation by God) or white (creation by cosmic coincidence) is the explanation of reality and where 'we' came from. Give people two equally false possibilities and whichever one they choose their perception is lassoed. There is another section of the alternative media that takes mainstream science as its belief-marker when pondering on the possible and I am dismissed and ridiculed by these people for that reason. Mainstream 'science' is just another religion, another bricks-and-mortar belief system designed to hold back the waters of true understanding. Anything with 'mainstream' in front of it is going to be that way – science, media, medicine, all of them, because this is why they exist. Now we have a mainstream of conspiracy

research going round and round. It refuses to go deeper in the rabbit hole when this would mean ditching religious, 'scientific' and cultural beliefs. Thank goodness there is now emerging an alternative to the alternative that doesn't conform to religious, scientific or cultural belief systems and norms, but looks at everything on its merits. It constantly asks the key questions: Does what I am hearing make sense of reality and the world? What is the evidence to support what is being said? And does this feel right to me? Information and intuitive knowing are the guiding forces, not preconceived ideas to which everything must conform or be discarded. This approach to seeking greater understanding is open-minded, free-minded and clear-minded. It is unfettered and unrestrained in where it will go and what it will investigate by religious, political, scientific or nationalistic and cultural belief. It can see that there are other forces at work beyond those that we can see and that here lies the real story of why the world is as it is.

The 'come and save me' diversion

A friend forwarded me an email and asked what I thought of the contents. I had seen it all before many times. It was summarising the claims of an anonymous 'whistle-blower' who called himself 'Drake', which is a form of duck. There was also a game in Olde England

called ‘ducks and drakes’ dating from the 16th century in which flat stones were thrown across the water in a way that made them bounce before sinking. It is known today as ‘skimming’. The term ‘playing ducks and drakes’ became a metaphor to describe behaviour that was irresponsible, reckless and involved ‘squandering wealth or throwing away something of value’. There are other common phrases inspired by ducks, including sitting duck and lame duck. I also see that the word ‘duck’ derives from the Old English *dūce*, or ‘diver’, a derivative of the verb *dūcan*, which means ‘to duck, bend down low as if to get under something, or dive.’ Put the two together and you get the phrase to ‘duck and dive’ (‘to be involved in many different activities, especially ones which are not honest’). It all seems rather appropriate to me when I read the claims and assertions of ‘Drake’ who got most publicity on an Internet radio show presented by an American called David Wilcock. The gist of it was that ‘good guys’ in the US military and intelligence community were about to make mass arrests of the ‘bad guys’. As Hitler said, keep your disinformation real simple so anyone can understand it. Good guys and bad guys is perfect. Meanwhile, over in Japan, another alternative media man, Benjamin Fulford, was saying something similar about secret societies in the Far East moving in on the ‘bad guys’ and outlined his claims in interviews with Wilcock. I highlight this story

briefly because it is a wonderful example of the naïvety, self-indulgence and disinformation that is spread through the alternative media to divert and misguide. This is often done by people who believe it to be true although the original source will know that it is not. I have been asked many times about these 'coming mass arrests of the Illuminati', or even been told about them as if they were fact by those repeating the claims of 'Drake', Wilcock and Fulford. This continues even when deadline after deadline demanding that the Illuminati players give themselves up 'or else' is followed by no giving up and no 'or else'. Fulford said that his 'good guys' were 'The White Dragon Society' which intended to arrest those behind the global conspiracy and direct events during a transition to a world of peace and prosperity. One day they may be arrested, but this wasn't it. As a website posting said of a radio show involving David Wilcock and Benjamin Fulford in September 2011:

> Ben tells David how the 'Meeting of 57' representatives from 57 different countries over the world (about a week ago now) really put a hurting in the members left in the Evil Cabal. Yes, it seems that countries from all over the world are jumping ship and turning to side with the Jedi Knights (The White Dragon Society ... the good guys!). People are tired of the Evil Empire and want free of them now it

seems.

The White Dragon Society was described in this way by Benjamin Fulford, again in 2011:

> We are an international group of financiers, military men, people in Intelligence agencies, and in secret organisations as well as journalists and 'regular citizens' who have been disgusted by the never-ending wars caused by the military-industrial complex.

Fulford said that the intention was to release all the money currently spent on wars to end poverty and environmental destruction 'in months' once they get their hands on government dosh. This alone was a ludicrous time-scale given the logistics of circulating money on this magnitude and putting it into action to 'eliminate poverty'. Fulford said that the White Dragon Society would also release suppressed technology including free-energy technology that works with natural energetic fields to produce energy at virtually no cost and requires little or no energy input. 'It would allow every one of us to live the life of a millionaire', he says. This was the crux of the Drake-Wilcock-Fulford scenario: 'Good guys' within government and military and a coalition of strange groups give the elite families a deadline and if they don't surrender to authority (they haven't at the time of writing)

then the ‘good guys’ are going in to mass arrest them and take over the transitional running of government and the military (they haven’t at the time of writing). Here’s a question: why did ‘Drake’ remain anonymous when he appeared in interviews with Wilcock? For protection? Are we really to believe that ‘they’ can’t recognise his voice or trace where he is speaking from - i.e. who he is and where he lives? Or that this can’t happen in the hours that Wilcock said that he has spoken to him on the phone? Why did ‘Drake’ come out and say what he and his associates planned to do and so give the alleged targets so much time to prepare? Why didn’t they just go in and do it? He even said that they would tell people 24 hours in advance that they were moving in for mass arrests so that this fact can ‘go viral’ on the Internet; but this would have given the *targets* 24-hour’s notice, too. *Why?* Few seemed to ask these basic questions because they were too busy cheering and saying ‘thank goodness, we are all going to be saved’. Names on the ‘must get’ list apparently included Henry Kissinger; Father George Bush; Boy George Bush; David Rockefeller; Jay Rockefeller; Dick Cheney; Warren Buffet; George Soros; Bill Gates; Bill Clinton; Hillary Clinton; members of the JP Morgan family, the Vanderbilt family, the Rothschilds, the Warburgs, the British royal family and the Queen; the Pope; US Federal Reserve Chairman Ben Bernanke; US Treasury Secretary Tim

Geithner; Goldman Sachs CEO Lloyd Blankfein; JP Morgan CEO Jamie Dimon; former Bank of America CEO Kenneth D Lewis and Citigroup CEO Vikram Pandit. Fulford wrote in February, 2012:

> The group that claims to have started the American, French and Russian revolutions state they have issued a March 31st deadline to the committee of 300 [said to be part of the Rothschild control structure], according to their spokesman 'Alexander Romanoff'. In addition, Prince Harry has been in touch with the group and has agreed to take over control of the British Royal family from Queen Elizabeth.

This prompts another question: if it was true that Harry had contacted them and made this commitment – he didn't, of course, but let's say he did – why would you make this public and drop the guy right in it? I mean, the whole thing was absolutely bizarre. Pinch me, please. *Ouch*. My god, it's not a dream. Would this be the same Queen and royal family which, having failed to report to the local constabulary to say 'it's a fair cop, guv' within Fulford's deadline after deadline, somehow managed to appear day after day amid orgiastic mass public worship during the Diamond Jubilee rituals in which they were protected by enough troops, silly uniforms notwithstanding, to invade a country? I do believe it

would. The alleged 'Grand Master' of what they call the 'Gnostic Illuminati' (the *good* guys if you are not concentrating) was one Alexander Romanov who claimed to be a descendent of the mass-murdered Romanovs, the second and last 'royal' dynasty in Russia which ruled from 1613 until the revolution of 1917 when the monarchy was abolished. This was made permanent by allegedly killing them all in a frenzy of violence. In doing so, one tyranny was followed by another called Soviet Communism. The 'White Dragons' claimed via Fulford to be the 'good guy' bloodlines and secret societies and not like the 'bad guy' variety. The Rothschild controlled-and-funded Bolsheviks in Russia said much the same in a political sense when they replaced the Romanovs, but violence and tyranny begets violence and tyranny when its advocates come to power through violence and tyranny. 'No, honest, our violence and tyranny is *good* violence and tyranny.' I was just a little confused with all this stuff about the *White* Dragon Society when Fulford was saying the same a few years ago about a Black Dragon Society, but then I read that Black changed its name to White. Well, they say a change is as good as a rest. Fulford said this about the Black Dragons in 2009:

> The Black Dragon Society has been re-activated. The Black Dragon Society reaches into intelligence

agencies, governments, crime syndicates, financial institutions etc. around the planet. Unlike other secret societies such as the Freemasons, the Black Dragon Society is not united by fear but rather by friendship, trust and shared values.

It is actively seeking to overthrow the New World Order in order to promote a campaign to permanently end war, poverty and environmental destruction. It also seeks to actively implement technology, such as free energy, that was suppressed by the oil and nuclear loving control freaks of the N.W.O. The society went underground after World War 2 and has now reactivated itself to stop the genocidal plans of the N.W.O. thugs.

The society includes as its members top people at MI6, the Pentagon, the NSA [National Security Agency], the Japanese military/intelligence community, the KGB, the Serbian secret police, martial arts societies, the Yakuza, the triads and others. They are allied again with the Red and Green ['dragons' presumably]. They can, if necessary, mobilize over 100 million fighters in all regions of the planet on short notice.

Would you want the world run by these people from the very intelligence communities (the *same* one at the very

highest level) that serve the interests of the very Rothschild-Rockefeller-Windsor cabal that these 'dragons' and martial artists are supposed to be challenging? The Yakuza, also known as Gokudō, are members of 'traditional' (long-time) crime syndicates in Japan which the police call Bōryokudan, or 'violence group'. The Yakuza refer to themselves as 'ninkyō dantai', or 'chivalrous organisations'. *Ahhh*, bless 'em. Do they bow, open doors and exchange pleasantries before they cut your balls off, then? 'Chivalrous' is defined as having 'the qualities of gallantry and honour attributed to an ideal knight'. Okay, so what is an ideal 'knight' of the Yakuza? Someone who gallantly and honourably empties your pockets and parts you from your manhood. There were apparently some 90,000 members worldwide in 2009 and so crime and tyranny (sorry, saving the world from tyranny) clearly feeds the ATM to the point of obesity. Then there are the Triads which were mentioned by Fulford. These are more angels of light blowing trumpets. Well, blowing dynamite, anyway. The name describes a vast and intricate network of Chinese organised crime that operates in China (especially Hong Kong), Vietnam, Macau, Taiwan and worldwide hidden within the Chinese populations of the United States, Canada, Australia, New Zealand and Britain, to name only a few. Here we have yet another strictly-enforced hierarchy of gluttonous greed based on

fear and secrecy. This Internet article describes their structure:

> Triads use numeric codes to distinguish between ranks and positions within the gang; the numbers are inspired by Chinese numerology based on the I Ching.'489' refers to the 'Mountain' or 'Dragon' Master (or 'Dragon Head'), while 438 is used for the 'Deputy Mountain Master', the Mountain Master's proxy, 'Incense Master', who oversees inductions into the Triad, and 'Vanguard', who assists the Incense Master.'426' refers to a 'military commander', also known as a 'Red Pole', overseeing defensive and offensive operations, while '49' denotes the position of 'soldier' or rank-and-file member. [Does this relate to the San Francisco 49ers, or am I getting confused again?]
>
> The 'White Paper Fan' (415) provides financial and business advice, and the 'Straw Sandal' (432) functions as a liaison between different units. '25' refers to an undercover law enforcement agent or spy from another triad, and has become popularly used in Hong Kong as a slang for 'informant'. 'Blue Lanterns' are uninitiated members, equivalent to Mafia associates and, as such, do not have a number designation.

The Triads are the same deal as royalty and the secret society network which keeps the bloodline families where they are. They are another hierarchy of seized and imposed control using fear and occult knowledge about the power of numbers and vibration. These are the people that Fulford, verbally supported by Wilcock and 'Drake', was trying to sell to people as their *liberators*. Shit, if that's liberation goodness knows what tyranny must be like. The Triads and similar groups also have their initiation and sacrifice rituals, the same as those they say they oppose. This is a description of the Triad ritual:

> Similar to the Italian mafia or the Japanese yakuza, Triad members tend to be subject to initiation ceremonies. A typical ceremony takes place at an altar dedicated to Guan Yu, with incense and an animal sacrifice, usually a chicken, pig or goat. After drinking a mixture of wine and blood of the animal or the candidate, the member will pass beneath an arch of swords while reciting the triad's oaths. The paper on which the oaths are written will be burnt on the altar to confirm the member's obligation to perform his duties to the gods [those made from 'luminous fire']. Three fingers on the left hand will be raised as a binding gesture.

Oh really? How about two? But no, don't be cynical,

please. Fulford said that this menagerie of mega crooks and mega killers share 'the goal of creating a peaceful and prosperous planet'. The clowns had to come on any minute, surely? This had got to be the punch line. I mean, what else could it be? What, *no clowns?* My god, they were *serious*. Whatever next, Obama getting the Nobel Peace Prize? I like to keep myself to myself in terms of other researchers and just do my own thing, but these are points that need making because so many are led up the garden path by elements within the alternative media who are little boys in short trousers with no idea what they are dealing with but think they have. I read in a New Age magazine in the 1990s that Bill Clinton was a 'light worker' and Neale Donald Walsch suggests pretty much the same about Father George Bush in his best-selling book, *Conversations with God*. I don't know who his 'god' is, but he ought to get out more. Walsch reports 'god' as saying:

> There have been those leaders among you who have been insightful enough and brave enough to propose the beginnings of such a new world order. Your George Bush, whom history will judge to be a man of far greater wisdom, vision, compassion, and courage than contemporary society was willing or able to acknowledge, was such a leader. So was Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev.

Father George Bush is a heartless, soulless serial child abuser, torturer and killer who cost the lives of millions around the word because of his military and economic policies. Gorbachev was a Rothschild-Rockefeller frontman installed to oversee the end of the Soviet Union so that those countries could start to be absorbed into NATO and the European Union. He now heads a 'foundation' calling for world government. Shakes head, moves on ... David Wilcock wrote after Obama won his first election that he was not part of the 'power elite':

> Obama's Presidential victory represents a watershed moment in human history on many levels ... Obama's victory was the final achievement of the dream started by Jimi Hendrix, who rejected materialism and vanity by sacrificing his guitar ...
>
> ... It certainly appears as if Obama's victory is being hailed as the final return of the same karma that the New World Order elites created by assassinating Martin Luther King, the Kennedys and others ...
>
> ... The people who are filled with hate and fear don't want to look at the facts I present. They scathingly rip at me for my intuitive guidance that Obama is working for the good of humanity. They believe they are on the cutting edge of conspiracy scholarship.

Well, you're certainly not, mate. I watched another Benjamin Fulford video from March 2012 in which he interviewed Alexander Romanov and a gentleman in a bowler hat called Chodoin Daikaku who talked about using martial artists to remove the cabal. Fulford said in 2011 that his claptrap coalition could 'mobilize 100 million fighters in all regions of the planet at short notice'. By the time of the video in 2012 that figure had risen to 200 million according to the gentleman in the bowler hat. That is one hell of a recruitment drive. Were they offering a free Parker pen? Romanov and Daikaku proceeded to devote much of their contributions to praising the Russian President and tyrant, Vladimir Putin. They said that he was one of the leaders who had been sent at this time of change and transformation (see Bill Clinton, Father Bush and Barack Obama). Yes, one of the leaders to lead us into the Orwellian nightmare, but that is not how these two 'liberators' saw it. World peace and harmony 'needs strength', apparently, and the reason that Putin is a 'strong and desirable leader' is because he has studied judo and become a 5th degree black belt, or so Daikaku told us from under his bowler. By heck, there was some serious bollocks being talked here. Vladimir Putin is one of the very Rothschild gang that these bewildered people claim to be challenging and so is the leadership in China where the Rothschilds and Rockefellers are heavily represented at the highest

levels. Putin and the Chinese dictators are in the process of playing their part in triggering a Third World War with the 'West' (controlled by the same Archontic networks) which is planned to cause the death and nuclear destruction that they want to lead to a new planetary order – *theirs*. Alexander Romanov claims to represent the same (Gnostic Illuminati) group that he says was behind the French, American and Russian Revolutions (the last of which killed the Romanovs??) when all of them were orchestrated and funded by the House of Rothschild. Are any of these people ever going to utter a single supportable fact? Fulford and his crowd said that they want to introduce a 'meritocracy' which is defined as 'a powerful class composed of people who have achieved position on the basis of their merit rather than by birth or privilege'; and 'rule by persons chosen not because of birth or wealth, but for their superior talents or intellect'. So who decides who has 'superior talents or intellect'? *Exactly*. This is the same form of government being peddled by Rothschild Illuminati frontman Zbigniew Brzezinski. The mass arrests nonsense and the White/Black/Green/Red/Sky-blue-bloody-pink Dragons are all a childish game simplistically broken down into the 'good guys' and the 'bad guys', or the 'bad guys' and the 'not-so-bad guys' (mega crooks and killers with a heart of gold). Two primary rules of disinformation and perception

programming: keep it simple and tell the people what they want to hear. This is what this bunch of crap and so much more in the alternative media is all about. 'Yeah, er, duh, I can follow that – these Illuminati who kill and suppress people are the baddies and these Gnostic Illuminati and their mates who kill and suppress people are the goodies. *I got it*.' American writer Mark Twain rightly said: 'It's easier to fool people than to convince them they have been fooled.' Those driving the global Control System today are the same bloodlines and secret society networks that 'Drake', Fulford and Wilcock say want to bring down the system. Take a deep breath, chaps, take a step back and look at it again before you get any deeper in this land of make-believe. They can get so tied up and stitched up in the smoke and mirrors maze of 'my intelligence sources', 'my inside contacts' that massage 'my ego' when most of these 'impeccable sources' are calculated disinformers to misdirect attention and muddy the waters. Those with little real insight into the game are child's play to these two-faced, fork-tongued spooks. The spooks keep it simple, tell people what they want to hear, massage egos, and when one 'insider scoop' doesn't happen, or deadline after deadline passes without incident, they just promote the next 'scoop' and name another 'deadline'. This is what has been happening for some time now and, much as I don't seek to challenge other researchers, there

comes a moment when an alternative view needs to be aired when you see the misdirection. I have seen it all before with flavour-of-the-moment-and-then-gone operations like the ‘White Knights’ and ‘White Hats’ and all the rest. The ‘White Knights’ were mostly claimed to be US military officers who were planning to revolt against the Control System a decade and more ago. The ‘White Hats’ were promoted by people such as ET/UFO writer Richard Boylan, another one from Naivety Anonymous in my experience and, of course, nothing came of them, either.

When you study events and methods of perception manipulation throughout known human history you see clear repeating patterns appearing in every era, culture and generation. They are hidden behind different names and disguises but they are the same recurring blueprint. One of the main ones is the saviour blueprint because ‘come and save me’ is written into human DNA. Another is to tell people what they want to hear and when you put the two together the mass manipulation potential shoots off the scale. Promoting something that is hard to follow and tells people what they don’t want to hear is a near-impossible ‘sell’ and so they don’t do that. They tell the target audience what they so wish to be true. This also taps into the saviour program that has been embedded in human DNA for the specific purpose of making people look for an external saviour rather than take action

themselves by tapping into their own innate power. We see this with the Messiah belief-system of Judeo-Christianity and other religions; we see it in dependence on governments to take action to protect us when they are controlled by the very force that is seeking human enslavement; we see it also in the blind faith in doctors, priests, gurus and gods of all kinds. This crap about the White Dragon Society and the ducks and drakes comedy skimming the surface of sanity are another expression of the come-and-save-me program. 'I have no power, I am just little me, and my teeth chatter at the very thought of expressing myself – I need a saviour.' 'White Dragons?' 'White Knights?' White Hats?' Great White Brotherhood?' Oh, yes, please. Anything *white* must be good. It'll be all white on the knight. Employ the Archontic language of reversal and inversion and what do you get? These saviour blueprints have another great bonus for the Archons. They buy time, or what we call time. The longer they can maintain humanity in a state of non-action the longer they have to complete their Orwellian lockdown designed to eventually block any effective action and we are already getting close. We have seen this technique ever since the State of Israel was bombed into being in 1948. The endless talks, talks about talks and 'road maps' have been delaying tactics to buy time to complete the genocide of the Palestinian people. Whenever it seems that Israel will have to reach an

agreement they find an excuse to stop the process with Mossad even staging a fake 'Arab' terror attack against Israelis to which they can feign horror and say the 'peace process' must be put on hold. The same delaying technique can be seen with the mass arrests scenario. We don't have to do anything because the White Dragons, White Knights, White Hats or Great White Brotherhood are on the case. But they're not, and never were. Even if the White Dragon-Gnostic Illuminati stuff was true we would only be exchanging one tyranny for another (actually the *same* tyranny).

Words do not suffice

One final point on the alternative media, within which so many genuine people operate and give their lives to expose the many levels of the conspiracy for no other reason than they believe this to be the right thing to do. There are others, however, masquerading as exposers of the 'truth' who set out to damage the genuine through lies and disinformation and also in some cases because they are uninformed egomaniacs. Louis Turi, an astrologer in the United States, tried hard to damage me and what I do after I suggested that the Moon, on which much of his astrology is based, was not a natural body. He tried at one point to connect my work to a youngster who went on a shooting spree and listed *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy* as his

favourite book. Turi, a self-styled modern-day 'Nostradamus', sent out a mass email headed 'Fact! David Icke is an evil promoter'. Meanwhile, those I am exposing go on with their daily horrors, but that doesn't matter so long as people like Turi get to vent their speen. There is a 'conspiracy researcher' called Melanie Vermaak (known as 'Mel Ve') at a site bravely called 'Freedom Central'. Ms 'Ve' said that I earn £5 million a year and that she 'knew that' when the very idea is moronic beyond words and even more than double the lunatic claim of Time Warner and Jesse Ventura. She also said that I was basically misleading people by telling the public about Zionists, but not the Roman Church connection when anyone can see (well, clearly not anyone) that my books are full of the Vatican connection and there is a 90 minute film on the Internet of me walking around Rome talking about the Vatican, Jesuits and other associated secret societies. All this failed to strike the lady's bewildered 'radar' but then it's not alone. She supported her claims by saying on an Internet radio broadcast that I and two other researchers had recorded an interview in Rome. Oh, that clinches it then ... except that this interview took place in *Switzerland*. I have come across this mentality and motivation among many other would-be 'researchers' in the field, and others, over the years who could not breach the walls of a paper bag if an understanding of the

subject were the only method of escape. Ms Ve also came out with the classic that if I wasn't controlled by 'them' then I would already be dead. So why isn't *she?* Is there a more defeatist, give-your-power-away, attitude possible than to say that the only proof of your genuineness is if 'they' kill you? Hey, we have got no chance of success, but think of all the glorious martyrs. We are back to the medieval ducking stool. If you don't drown you are a witch and if you do drown you are innocent. As with people I have had in my own life, the red mist before their eyes is not the result of a passion to make a difference in the world in the face of all the horrors unfolding for so many. It is to do what they think is best for 'me, me, me' and how to most effectively vent their jealousy and harm their target. We need maturity and integrity in the global situation that we face, but such people can deliver only the terrible twos. Apparently, after nearly 25 years and travelling to well over 50 countries, I am not a serious researcher according to 'Ve' and I do not have the intelligence to do the job anyway. How could I, she says, when I left school at 15 without taking a major exam? This mentality is *challenging 'the System'??* There is a dedicated and genuine researcher in the UK, a former Lieutenant Commander in the Royal Navy, Brian Gerrish, who selflessly works to expose the manipulations in Britain. See his website ukcolumn.org. No matter what he has unselfishly achieved this 'Mel Ve'

person attacked him with claims that were ludicrously, laughably and provably inaccurate and when Brian complained about this and pointed out that given his line of work what she said was libellous he received an email from Ms Ve's husband, Richard Vermaak, saying: 'My suggestion to you Mr Gerrish, is that you make a nice quiet exit from the public eye because this is only going to get messier for you.' This was absolutely extraordinary with Brian having made such a considerable contribution to public awareness and supported many parents who were faced with losing their children to the state fascists. But the Vermaaks' mentality and worse infests significant sections of the alternative media in among the fantastic people who genuinely want to make a difference. Another bloke called Martin Timothy, who seemed to be connected to a dockers' organisation in Australia, posted a comment under one of my videos which said the following:

> David Icke's shows are a money laundering scam ... Ziomossad clone, rumor monger, whence no one goes to the shows. Then the Zionists who stole 2.3 trillion from the Pentagon, and billions more from the Iraq War chest, who finance his operation, say X thousands bought tickets, and bingo the money is clean!

What mentality does it take to base such nonsense on

few people coming to my events when the opposite is clearly the case and it would take only a few minutes to establish that? What are the motivations of these characters and what on earth goes on in their heads? One says that I am misleading people that Zionism is involved and not the Roman Church (it's *both* for goodness sake) and the other says I am an asset of the Zionists. I was sent the Martin Timothy nonsense by someone and I usually smile and get on with my day, but given that I was planning to write an article on the subject I emailed the guy to ask for the all the evidence he had to support this claim which I would post unedited on my website. What evidence did he produce? *Zilch*. The big zero. There is a researcher in Canada called Alan Watt who has claimed on American radio that I am an agent of British Intelligence. I contacted him when I first heard to ask him to send me all the evidence that he had to back up his claims and I would once again post every word unedited on my website. The evidence he produced? *Zilch*. The big zero. Mr Watt has said that there is a British Intelligence training operation for people like me at 'the Cotswolds in London' when the Cotswolds is nowhere near London, never mind 'in' it. The Cotswolds is a tourist region way out of London in the west of England, but again don't let the facts spoil a good hatchet job. An 'alternative' website had my picture permanently displayed with 'British Intelligence'

underneath. I asked them for the evidence and it turned out to be what Alan Watt said! You can take the conspiracy 'researcher' out of the system, but you can't take the system out of the conspiracy 'researcher'. Well, you can, because it has happened with many, but not with the mentality I am speaking about. Why do such people do this? They tell such lies and they must know they are doing so when they can't produce a shred of evidence to support what they say. Either that or their research, or lack of it, is laughable. What are they trying to achieve? To this mentality the greater good is not the prime objective and in every walk of life you see this fragmentation of focus into a game within a game. Infighting in politics is far more important to most politicians than what is needed to serve the people. In the same way, infighting, feuding and competing with other researchers is far more important to many in this field than actually what we are supposed to be working for. Have they not looked around the world and their own country and seen what is happening? But their prejudices and jealousies are far too powerful and consuming. I can understand those who have no idea what is going on and where the world is going who hurl their ridicule and abuse; but those who have some idea and still respond by attacking and exploiting those who are trying to do something? *Extraordinary*. To know and do nothing is far worse than not knowing and doing

nothing. To know and do nothing, and even attack and exploit those who *are* doing something, is the very dregs. Surely, we should be supporting each other in the common cause of human freedom in the face of the fascist onslaught. But no; lies, tittletattle, trying to undermine others, profit from others and venting vindictiveness on others is far more powerful for many than putting the greater good before their own perceived (illusory) self-interest. I am all for exposing disinformers and nonsense, but do it with facts not fact-less vindictiveness. It is way past the time that faceless, gutless people hiding behind anonymous log-in names evolved beyond puberty and started making a positive contribution to what we are dealing with instead of doing their best to undermine those who already are. The self-indulgence is breathtaking and when the knock comes on their door they will be screaming for their mum.

People need to take their power back and not give it away to a government, doctor, scientist, journalist or White Knight and certainly not to me because I don't want it, thanks. Many see a distinct difference and division between the mainstream and alternative media, but it's not like that. Yes, there are colossal differences between the mainstream and parts of the alternative, but not all of it. Too often they are doubles of each other and the alternative sector can be a vehicle for manipulation and disinformation every bit as much as the

mainstream. The alternative media is far from an Archon-free zone and why would it be when the idea is to keep the public ignorant of what is really going on? They are just going to leave the alternative media to get on with it unmolested and uninfiltrated? Sure they are. The lesson is to question everything, including all that I say. Check it out and see how it feels to you. Take anything as read without question and you are asking for trouble.



The Hunger Games

Hell happens when the evil of the world exceeds our belief that we can conquer.
Leonardo da Vinci

One of the most popular films of 2012 was *The*

Hunger Games which portrayed a post-apocalyptic nation called Panem in which a super-rich, super-pampered, super-callous *El*-ite lived in high-tech luxury while the rest of the population daily battled to survive in abject poverty locked away behind prison fences in intensively-populated 'people zones'. Panem comes from the Latin phrase panem et circenses or 'bread and circuses' – a term derived from Rome and meaning to give the people diversions and distractions to hide what is being done to them. This is not happening today is it?

The film's title referred to the annual Hunger Games when young people aged between 12 and 18, known as 'tributes', were selected in a lottery to represent each of the sectors, or districts, and fight to the death on a reality television show. The last one standing was then rewarded with fame and wealth. The Games were established in the story as a punishment for a rebellion by the sectors against the heavily defended home of the *El*-ite called the 'Capitol'. The film had a grotesquely wealthy and powerful few dictating the daily lives of the hungry and downtrodden masses; it had people imprisoned in sectors with each sector specialising in a particular service to the *El*-ite; and it had the ultimate divide and rule in which people from one oppressed sector sought to survive by brutally killing representatives from other equally oppressed sectors on the say-so of the oppressors of all oppressed sectors. The latter is

precisely what is happening today (and since the Archon hijack) when people in uniform from the masses of one country are sent to mass-murder people in uniform from the masses of another country on behalf of an *El*-ite that is oppressing both masses and never sees a bullet fire in anger except at a grouse shoot. The film was adapted from a book of the same name, one of a trilogy by American writer Suzanne Collins. I don't know what her motivations were, but the movie adaption that I saw, with its logo of a phoenix standing within a fiery ring, most certainly portrayed the world that the bloodlines are seeking to globally impose (Fig 628). The Totalitarian Tiptoes to just such a world are happening all around us, although most people can't see this because they don't connect the dots. People tend to live in their own 'little world' and focus on only a few subjects and interests. This gives them a distorted view of what is happening because they are so busy concentrating on the strands that they cannot see the tapestry. I am going to expose that tapestry in the next few chapters and how the world of *The Hunger Games* is already well on the way to fruition unless humanity has a fundamental reassessment of reality.



Figure 628: The phoenix agenda.

Agenda 21 – the End Game

The foundations, structure and 'must haves' of a Hunger Games society are detailed in a plan being imposed through the United Nations called Agenda 21 which encompasses two related themes of 'sustainable development' and 'biodiversity' (Fig 649). Don't be caught out by the apparent meaning of the words. They are the work of the inverters and reversers after all. Sustainable development – as in don't use more than can be replaced – sounds sensible enough at first until you realise what this and biodiversity really mean in the context of the conspiracy. Agenda 21 was established at the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992, hosted by Maurice Strong, a Canadian oil and business

billionaire and long-time frontman for the Rothschilds and Rockefellers (Fig 650). Strong has been a leader of their exploit-the-environment-to-scam-the-people programme which is now in full flow and he said with typical forktongue mendacity that he is a capitalist when it comes to his billionaire businesses, but collectivist when it comes to saving the planet. Put this through the bullshit translator and out comes ... 'I am a billionaire from the Capitol and I want the masses living in *Hunger Games* poverty justified by saving the planet'. Strong is a member of the Club of Rome, the environmental Hidden Hand in the Round Table network that includes the Bilderberg Group, Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations. Strong now operates out of China where the Rothschilds and Rockefellers have enormous interests and influence and he has made a fortune out of the so-called 'environmental' policies that he has helped to promote. He said in support of Agenda 21: 'Isn't the only hope for this planet that the industrialised civilization collapse? Isn't it our responsibility to bring that about?' This is a man who became mega-rich through the oil industry. He now lives in billionaire luxury in China where carbon-emitting industry is booming and he is a director of the Chicago Climate Exchange (largest shareholder, Goldman Sachs), which is 'the world's first and North America's only legally-binding greenhouse-gas emission registry reduction-system for emission

sources and offset projects in North America and Brazil'. The Exchange was established with funding from the Joyce Foundation where Barack Obama was once a director. Strong and Al Gore make money through the Carbon Exchange and other means from the lies they promote about climate change and the solutions they propose. Kate Johnston wrote on the *Globalresearch.ca* website: 'The same men that sold us the myth of man-made global warming are the same men that sold us the "solution" of a Carbon Tax and Emissions Trading Scheme and now they're profiting off their lucrative investments which are based on lies.' Strong fled to China in 2006 after being accused of corruption with respect to the UN oil for food program. Maurice Strong involved in corruption? Must be some mistake surely? See ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* for the background to the deeply unpleasant Strong. Obama lost billions in taxpayers' money by giving grants to 'green' energy companies that either went nowhere or tits up. A scandal threatened and Obama ordered an 'independent' inquiry which cleared him of all allegations (he must have been a student of Blair). Wall Street's Herbert Allison was selected *by* Obama to conduct a pathetic and well-paid 'independent inquiry' into Obama's actions and, no, never, it can't be, he cleared Obama of all blame for anything and then donated $52,000 to the re-elect Obama campaign. Obama is

definitely in the same league of political corruption in which Blair is an Olympic champion and no doubt he will have eclipsed him by now. Time and again you find the people pushing the climate change agenda are profiting from that agenda. British Conservative MP Tim Yeo, chairman of the Energy and Climate Change Select Committee, has received £140,000 a year from 'green' energy companies and what is most shocking is that he doesn't see the mind-blowing conflict of interest (or doesn't want to admit it). This is a man who has said that it may be necessary to 'bribe' communities to accept the ugly, noisy, irrelevant wind farms and it was he who proposed a 2013 amendment to the Energy Bill so crippling in its binding carbonemission target that Professor Gordon Hughes of Edinburgh University, one of Britain's leading authorities on energy economics, called it 'surreal' and 'a recipe for deindustrialisation'. Yes, but what have I been talking about? The post-industrial, postdemocratic society. Can anyone give me a word other than 'corrupt' for Yeo to be funded with more than twice his MP's salary by the 'Green' energy industry while chairing the Energy and Climate Change Select Committee in Parliament which oversees the 'Green' energy industry and proposing a draconian amendment with great benefit for the 'Green' energy industry? I think I hear silence. The only alternative to 'corrupt' that I can think of is *fucking* corrupt. At the same

time that Yeo was trying to force the British people to commit industrial hari-kari with all the benefits to his funders a report into the carbon efficiency of wind power concluded that many of these abominations unleash more carbon than they save because a high percentage in Britain are built or planned to be built on peat lands – one of the world's biggest absorbers of carbon from the atmosphere. Locating wind turbines with all the access roads means a lot of peat is destroyed. Take me home mother, please take me home. Then, as if we have not had enough crazy for one day, it was announced that Jonathan Cawley, a recent chairman of the wind farm industry's trade body in Wales, and Planning and Development Manager for wind farm developer West Coast Energy, was to become director of planning for the Snowdonia National Park Authority in Wales which has been opposing wind farms amid or near its stunning natural beauty. Come on mother, quick as you can. Climate change propaganda is a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify Agenda 21 and its stable-mate the Biodiversity Treaty. This is an internationallybinding document involving nearly 200 countries. The United States signed the treaty, but it was not ratified by the Senate after people like ecologist and ecosystem scientist Dr Michael Coffman exposed its true consequences and implications. He said that he realised during the 1980s and 1990s that the plan was

to use the excuse of protecting the environment to confiscate half the land of the United States. Similar plans exist for every other country. America may not have ratified the Treaty, but it is being implemented by the day. Agenda 21 demands the central global control of all land; all private property; all water sources and distribution; all other resources which includes people in its definition; all energy supplies and distribution and all food production and distribution. Agenda 21 is called 'the agenda for the 21st century' and that refers to global fascism/communism. This is a summary of what Agenda 21/Sustainable Development/Biodiversity is seeking to impose:



Figure 649: Agenda 21 – blueprint for global fascist control.



Figure 650: Maurice Strong and Al Gore, the no-soul mates.

- An end to national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring 'equity' (equal slavery)
- The State to 'define the role' of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property (it's not 'sustainable')
- 'Restructuring' the family unit
- Children raised by the State
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement

- Creation of ‘human settlement zones’
- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they currently live
- Dumbing down education (achieved)
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all of the above

This horrific plan is being coordinated through the United Nations, the stalking horse for world dictatorship, via a non-governmental network once called the International Council of Local Environmental Initiatives (ICLEI), and now known as Local Governments for Sustainability although still using the shortened name ICLEI. The United Nations is now opening ‘embassies’ around world called ‘UN Houses’ under the guise of raising awareness of UN activities, but not the activities that people really need to know about. They have opened one in Hunter Square, Edinburgh, Scotland, for example. UN External Affairs and International Development Minister Humza Yousaf said: ‘The establishment of a UN House in Edinburgh is recognition of Scotland’s long and proud history as a nation with an international approach and a concern to play its part in tackling global poverty, inequality and injustice.’ Yeah, yeah, yawn. It’s a preparation for a world government dictatorship under Agenda 21. Local Governments for Sustainability (ICLEI) and other organisations are integrating the plan into

every village, town, city and region and it is already becoming widespread across the world. In the United States this includes the regional Councils of Governments also known as regional councils, regional commissions, regional planning commissions, planning district commissions and development districts. The organisational infrastructure of Agenda 21 is already fantastic and involves government agencies, nongovernmental organisations (NGOs), think-tanks, trusts, foundations, 'training' (mind control) operations and 'initiatives' which have been building the infrastructure for what they call 'the post-industrial, post-democratic' society while the public go about their daily business oblivious of the prison being built all around them by the hour. Konrad Otto-Zimmermann (Rothschild Zionist) is the secretary general of ICLEI which is supported by a whole array of Archontic fronts. Harvey Ruvin, a vice-chairman of ICLEI, was asked how Agenda 21 would affect liberties with regard to the US Constitution and Bill of Rights, private property and freedom of speech. He replied: 'Individual rights must take a back-seat to the collective.' The arrogance of these people is breathtaking. The extraordinary network supporting ICLEI and Agenda 21 includes the Rockefeller-sponsored America 2050; United Cities and Local Governments (UCLG); Metropolis; World Economic Forum; United Nations Environment

Programme (UNEP); United Nations Human Settlements Programme (UN-Habitat); United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change; United Nations International Strategy for Disaster Reduction; World Bank; Clinton Climate Initiative; Climate Group (Tony Blair); World Conservation Union (IUCN); Renewable Energy and Energy Efficiency Partnership; Global Footprint Network; International Centre for Sustainable Cities; Earthquakes and Megacities Initiative and the Stakeholder Forum. These and so many others are working to the same end – Agenda 21 and total human enslavement worldwide, although most of those involved will have no idea that they are building a global prison for themselves and their families. Another of these front organisations is the World Business Council for Sustainable Development which includes the hideously anti-people Monsanto and other lovers of humanity and the environment such as General Motors, DuPont, 3M, Nestlé, Coca-Cola, Sony, BP and Royal Dutch Shell. Destroying food-growing land, dowsing the countryside with toxins and replacing proper food with deadly and soil-destroying genetically-modified organisms is Monsanto's contribution to 'sustainability'. Agenda 21 is already operating in more than 600 towns, cities and counties in the United States and expanding by the day. I live on the Isle of Wight off the south coast of England which is only 23 miles by 13 and yet it is signed

up to the global Agenda 21 as early as 2000. The local council which imposed this outrage talks about 'Island voices speaking out for the future' when the bloody opposite is true. They know that if people saw this as a global plan there would be far more resistance and the nature of the entire global conspiracy would morph into clarity. To overcome this they make out that each one is a 'local initiative' by local people when it is all globally coordinated (Fig 651). The Isle of Wight document says:

> In common with all other local authorities in the UK the Isle of Wight Council has developed an Agenda 21 Strategy for the Island. The purpose of an Agenda 21 Strategy is to bring social, environmental and economic well-being to us all at the same time as ensuring that we leave the world at least as good a place as we found it. (Known as sustainable development).
>
> The Agenda 21 Strategy has been developed in close partnership with the Isle of Wight Health Authority [God help us], the Isle of Wight Partnership and most importantly, with the Island's communities. The Strategy represents an honest and wholehearted attempt to involve as many local people as possible in having their say about how our Island develops into the future. Through this inclusive process a Strategy has been developed

which as far as possible reflects the views of the community.

As examples of Archontic inversion go that takes some beating. This is the type of disingenuous flannel being employed throughout the world to hide the fact that the fine detail of our lives is being hijacked by the global Archontic network which this book is exposing. Some people behind the island contribution to Agenda 21 will know this while most are just ignorant of the world and/or can see that there could be some money in it. Never mind the global prison camp that their children and grandchildren will have to live in because of them. How bad must it be given that bloodline arse-licker Tony Blair told the UN General Assembly Special session on the Environment in 1997: 'I want all local authorities in the UK to adopt Local Agenda 21 Strategies by the year 2000.' Shit, it must be a nightmare, then; and it is. A member of the Agenda 21 committees in Santa Cruz, California, in the mid-1990s said that the proposals that he heard were so crazy that he laughed at them because they could never happen. These included that 'Mother Earth's surface was not to be scratched'; humans should be concentrated in settlement zones; education should focus on the environment as a central organising principle and all aspects of life covered by Agenda 21, but all of these crazy plans are now being introduced. It

says everything about Agenda 21 that when I quote from the document circulated by the tiny Isle of Wight I am quoting in essence from every other one throughout the world. It's all happy, feely, smiling faces and how we care, when the truth is that Agenda 21 is a vicious, brutal, heartless strategy to impose a global Orwellian state. This is the 'vision for the Island of the Members and Officers' under Agenda 21: 'A happy, contented and prosperous Island, where each member of the community enjoys the highest quality of life and where we work together to ensure that the Island's natural beauty and cultural heritage is passed undiminished to future generations.' The same crap is being parroted by similar people on all continents and it goes on:



Figure 651: Agenda 21 – the apparently local hiding the global coordination.

> The Island's Agenda 21 Strategy is a unique piece of work born out of the care and commitment that Island people have for their home [no it's not]. It reflects the energy and vision that fired the original Agenda 21 at the Earth Summit in 1992, where ordinary people, by joining together, were able to influence the decision-makers and make their voice heard.

No it doesn't. It reflects the energy and vision of a global cabal that organised the Earth Summit of 1992 to manipulate naïve environmentalists and New Agers into believing that something headed by a billionaire oil tycoon like Rothschild-Rockefeller frontman Maurice Strong cares about the planet and what he would see as its great unwashed. The Isle of Wight document says that 'the greatest challenge now is to connect Local Agenda 21 to the "mainstream" decision processes of local authorities and other corporate bodies so that Local Agenda 21 really does change the way we live.' This sentence captures everything in many ways. The challenge is to connect the Isle of Wight into the global network of local authorities and *corporate bodies* that will allow every local community to be controlled by a global administration, a world government. Here we get closer

to the point:

> The Island has a unitary local authority, which is responsible for the overall governance of the Island. This is fortunate as local government has a special significance for Agenda 21. At the Earth Summit in 1992 it was made very clear that up to two thirds of Agenda 21 depends upon local government for its successful implementation.
>
> World leaders acknowledged that only by all of the world's communities acting locally, can we ever succeed in bringing about sustainable development. And that only by empowering those communities through and by genuine local participative democracy, can we together achieve the changes that are so urgently needed.

A few things here: Firstly, forget about the genuine local participative democracy. When I found out that the Isle of Wight had sign up to Agenda 21 after 'local debate and choice', I continually asked local people I came across if they had ever heard of Agenda 21. Month after month I asked the public, lawyers, community workers, anyone I met. Not once did anyone say 'yes'. This is what is happening all over the world. Agenda 21 manipulators either create or hijack some local organisation or other, many of them in locations with big populations, and they

have their (controlled) leadership to agree the Agenda 21 blueprint for their community together with any uninformed, unwitting idiots who can be sold a human nightmare as saving the planet. This allows them to claim that decisions were made after 'public participation' when that would have been the last thing they wanted, and 99 percent of the 'community' has never heard of Agenda 21 let alone had their say on it. They want *no* democracy which is why these people talk privately, sometimes even publicly, about the post-democratic, postindustrial society. The reason 'it was made very clear that up to two thirds of Agenda 21 depends upon local government for its successful implementation' is because they want to control every man, woman and child on the planet – everyone and everywhere and every resource, water source and piece of land. To do this they need a global structure of fascist control that goes right down into every local community with the jackboots at local level enforcing the will of the global centre. This is why there is so much emphasis on local authorities and town and city authorities in Agenda 21. I exposed earlier and in other books the 'training organisation' called Common Purpose (common purpose, common consensus, everyone the same) which has been paid very large amounts of money by governments and local authorities, police forces and other institutions of state to 'train the leaders' of the post-

democratic, post-industrial society. Common Purpose was heavily represented in the Leveson 'inquiry' leading to new media laws in Britain. It is not a training programme; it is a *programming* programme and turns out unquestioning zombie administrators who serve the god of Agenda 21 and the associated European Union (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees)*. The theme of 'common' also applies to the ever greater standardisation of laws and regulations and constant reference to 'international law'. This is the unfolding global dictatorship of Agenda 21. What do you need to be a global dictator? Laws that everyone on the planet must obey – *international law and the standardisation of global regulation*.

No, this is not a joke – if only

You can see why I connect all of this to *The Hunger Games* when you look at the official Biodiversity wish-for map of the United States in Figure 652. The darkest areas – red in the original – are designated for no human use and most of the rest of America is confiscated for little and highly-regulated use. The mass of the population would be concentrated in high-rise, densely-packed 'human settlement zones' and denied access to something like 80 percent of present day America. It is without question the world of *The Hunger Games* with a globally-enforced top-down hierarchy that

has a world government using its world army and police force to impose its will at regional and local levels (sectors). The Rockefeller-funded America 2050 has produced a map of the new United States divided into eleven 'megaregions' and includes parts of Canada (Fig 653). Seattle, Portland and Vancouver, British Columbia, become the megaregion known as 'Cascadia' and this regional system comes under the collective name of 'megalopolis' which is Greek for large city or great city. America, Canada and Mexico are due to merge to form the North American Union in line with the European Union blueprint. I mentioned earlier that the European Union is planned to be broken up into regions and the same structure is in development all over the world. The map of the new Europe has regions from different countries linked up with regions in other countries to end any vestige of national sovereignty or even national existence (Fig 654). This is a global plan with its fierce central control hidden behind its lower elements such as the European Union and local government. The EU bureaucrats published a document in early 2013 called 'A Decent Life For All [inversion]: Ending poverty [inversion] and giving the world a sustainable future [inversion]' which proposed to pursue all the goals and ambitions of Agenda 21 including global governance. What is planned would clearly require a fantastic reduction of the global population and this is indeed

what Agenda 21/Sustainable Development/Biodiversity demand. They want the current population of more than seven billion at the time of writing to be reduced to a billion or half a billion and Nick Rockefeller told film producer Aaron Russo that they were going to reduce the human population by at least half. These shocking figures of half a billion to a billion can be found in their own documents and 'written in stone' on 'America's Stonehenge'. These are the mysterious Georgia Guidestones in Elbert County which were commissioned in 1979 by someone hiding behind the pseudonym R C Christian which is thought to symbolise Christian Rosenkreuz, the 14th century founder of the Rosicrucian Order, another strand in the Archontic web (Fig 655). The 'Guidestones' are aligned with the Sun and Moon and list ten 'guides' or principles for a new world society in the languages of English, Spanish, Swahili, Hindi, Hebrew, Arabic, Chinese and Russian, with shorter messages in Babylonian, Classical Greek, Sanskrit and Egyptian hieroglyphics. One 'guide' calls for the global population to be maintained at 'under 500,000,000 in perpetual balance with nature' (Fig 656). Yoko Ono, the former wife of John Lennon, called the stones 'a stirring call to rational thinking'. I think that statement is more likely to make John Lennon stir. This is the same Yoko Ono who refused permission for Lennon's songs *Give Peace a Chance* and *Power to the*

People to be played at my Wembley event in 2012 which represented everything that Lennon publicly stood for in his later life. Go figure. You can be sure that these stones and what is written on them in stone will be located at a point in the Earth's energy grid which is highly effective in sending that information electromagnetically into the global field to influence human perception. The stone symbolism comes from Saturn's relationship with what we perceive as dense matter and its authoritarian immovability captured in phrases like 'written in stone', 'set in stone' and with the symbolic stone tablets on which Moses is said to have recorded 'God's law' (Saturn's law). There is significance to the Archon bloodlines of literally writing something 'in stone' and this is to do with encoding information and a desired outcome in extreme energetic density which makes the information patterns or programs harder to break.



Figure 652: The demand in Agenda 21 for a massive cull of the population can be understood when you see how much of America is designated for no human activity.

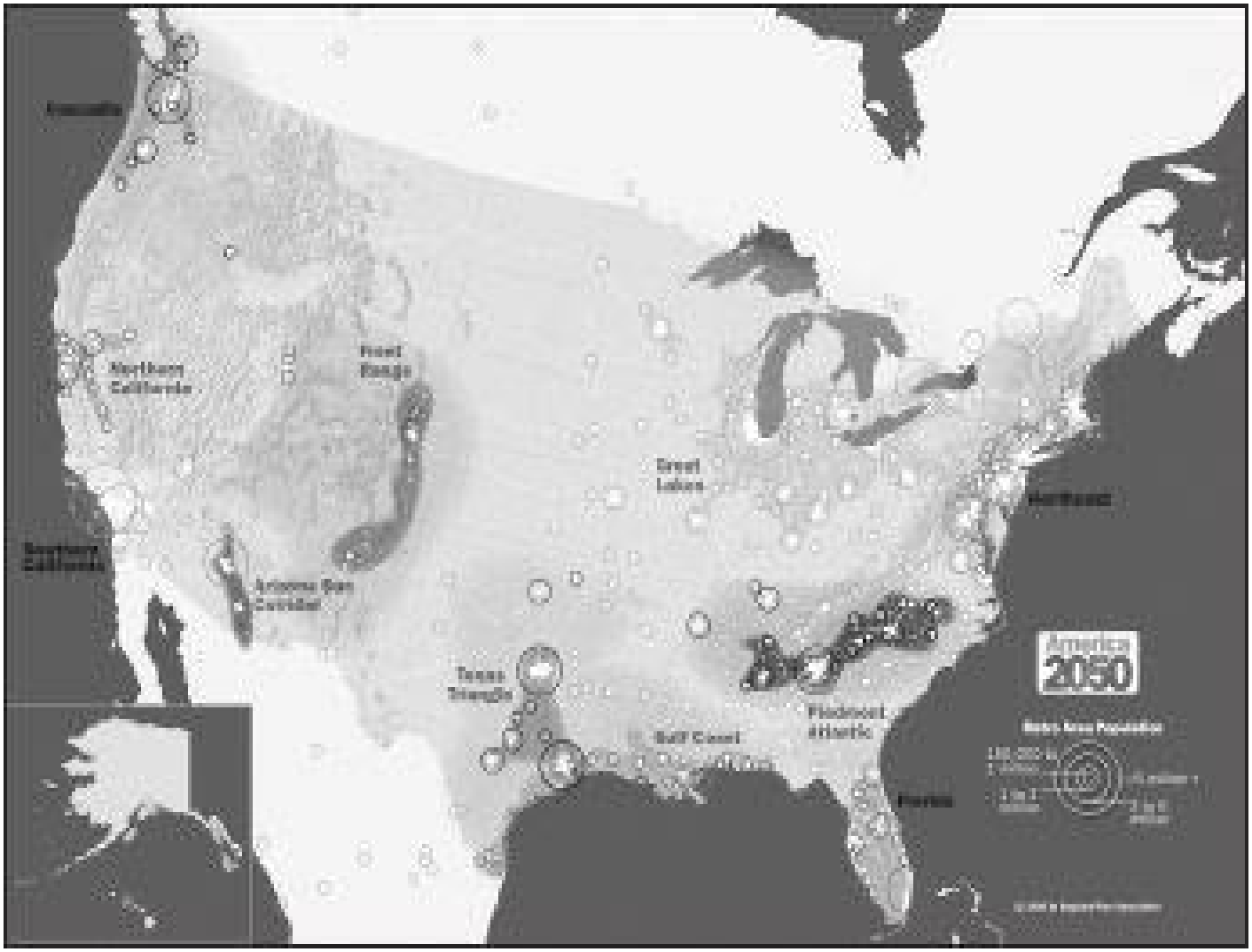


Figure 653: The Rockefeller-funded America 2050 map of America and Canada divided into megaregions.

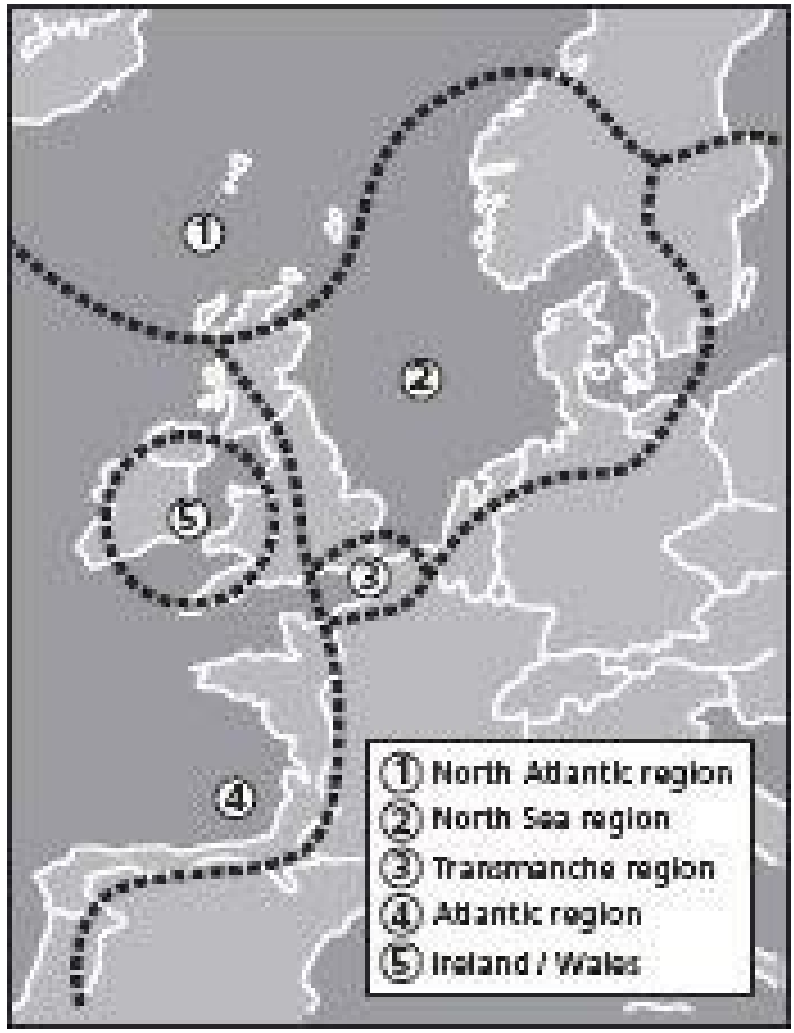


Figure 654: The European Union has the same regional structure in its sights.



Figure 655: The Georgia Guidestones.

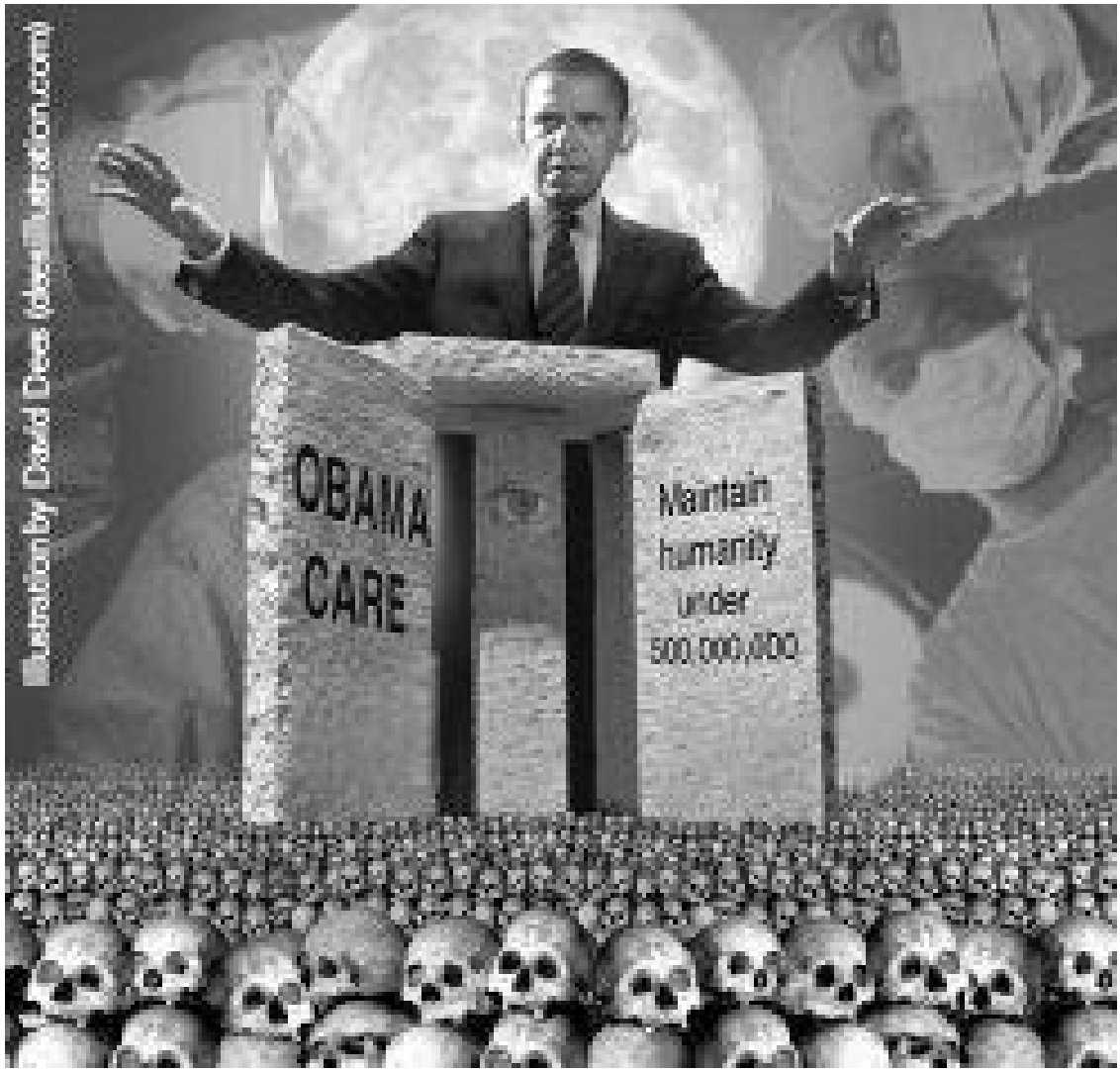


Figure 656: Working in support of the Guidestone declarations.

Let's hear it for Bill ...

A massive cull of the human population is a constant theme. A draft copy of the United Nations' *Global Biodiversity Assessment* demands that the world population be reduced to a billion and Archontic frontmen like Microsoft billionaire Bill Gates and CNN founder Ted Turner have been very vocal in their support for just such a cull. Turner gave more than a billion dollars to the United Nations for population reduction

and said the ideal number would be between 200 and 300 million – a reduction of 95 percent. This comes from a man who has five children and through his business holdings owns 15 ranches in Kansas, Montana, Nebraska, New Mexico, Oklahoma and South Dakota and, by acreage, he is one of the biggest landowners in North America and owns the biggest continuous tract of land in the United States. I'll put him and his family down for the Capitol then. They don't sound like sector people to me. Bill Gates is such a blatant conduit for Agenda 21 it is almost laughable. He presses the case for the manufactured lie and idiotic nonsense of human-caused 'global warming'; his Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation has given billions to population control in league with their friend, multi- billionaire financier Warren Buffett who controls the Foundation with Gates; he funds Agenda 21 education policies; the Foundation is the biggest private funder of vaccination programmes in the 'Third World' which are nothing more than immune-system destroyers aimed at population reduction – just as they are in the rest of the world (Fig 657); and the Gates Foundation funds the expansion of healthdestroying genetically-modified crops in Africa and elsewhere. Gates is also funding a stream of programmes to deliver vaccines on demand (including by unmanned drones!) and to 'counter misinformation' (truth) about the dangers of vaccines. Gates has also made clear his support for the

socalled ‘Death Panels’ that would decide if elderly people should continue to be treated if it is deemed too expensive (never a problem for him). The more I know about the Gates’ and their Foundation the more disgusting I find them. Bono thinks they’re great and that ticks the final box for me. When Bono is on your side it is time for a major rethink of where you are going and what you are doing from what I can see. Gates admitted that his father William H Gates Sr. used to be the head of Planned Parenthood which emerged from the American eugenics movement. He further agreed that his family have a long record of involvement with population control issues and had supported the beliefs of the arch eugenicist Thomas Malthus. Gates said he now holds a different view but you can’t see that in his actions which can at best be described as Malthus-lite. Silvia Ribeiro wrote of the Gates’ ‘philanthropy’ in Mexico’s *La Jornada:*



Figure 657: Gates 'wants to help the poor and needy'.

> ... their 'donations' finance projects as destructive as geoengineering or replacement of natural community medicines for high-tech patented medicines in the poorest areas of the world ... Gates is also engaged in trying to destroy rural farming worldwide, mainly through the 'Alliance for a Green Revolution in Africa' (AGRA). It works as a Trojan horse to deprive poor African farmers of their traditional seeds, replacing them with the seeds of their companies first, finally by [GMO].

In fact, Bill Gates is such an asset of the cabal that he

was given a knighthood by the Queen for services to private enterprise and efforts to reduce poverty around the world. Gates became a Knight Commander of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire. They love their titles and rituals these people. Gates joined a list of despicable overseas recipients of royal 'honours' that includes Father George Bush, Ronald Reagan, Henry Kissinger, FBI despot J Edgar Hoover, Alan Greenspan whose policies crashed the American economy in 2008, 9/11 Mayor of New York Rudolph Giuliani, and mass military killers Colin Powell, Wesley Clark and Norman Schwarzkopf. Kill vast numbers of people for the cabal or order assassinations of problem-people like Martin Luther King and a knighthood is yours. Or fund the agenda like Gates. He goes on and on about the dangers of 'global warming' while Microsoft (chairman and biggest individual shareholder B. Gates) was exposed for deliberately wasting 'millions of watts of electricity' to avoid a fine for overestimating their power use in 2011 and so causing power to be set aside for them that could have been used by others. Rather than pay the fine Microsoft proceeded to burn off the unused electricity to delete the overestimation. It is the same with global warming high priest Al Gore who has a carbon footprint the size of Godzilla. The Gates are obsessed with population control and this includes funding the development of ultrasound technology to stop human

sperm producing offspring. The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, the 'largest transparently operated private foundation in the world', is reported to have been inspired by the work of two Rothschild front men, Andrew Carnegie and John D Rockefeller, and 'the generosity and extensive philanthropy of David Rockefeller'. Well, how appalling must it be then? David Rockefeller has been one of the most active Archon bloodline agents of the last more than 70 years and has probably never given a penny to anything that did not in some way advance the global agenda (Fig 658). You only have to follow the funding criteria and choices of the Gates Foundation to see that it is a mirror of the Rockefeller Foundation and the two have appropriately been involved in joint 'ventures'. American Comedy Channel host Stephen Colbert interviewed Melinda Gates on his show, *The Colbert Report*. He said: '... now you've got a new charitable hobby horse you're on, and it's not necessarily saving people's lives, so much as it's stopping people's lives from existing.' Yes, but it is more than that when the population control movement and the Archontic families behind it are taken in their entirety. It is also about reducing the population by killing off those already here. This is being done instantly or cumulatively through war, famine, disease, radiation, chemicals in food and drink, contaminating the water supply, outright denial of healthcare or cut backs in its availability and by making

‘healthcare’ anything but ‘healthcare’ by allowing the Archontic pharmaceutical cartel or Big Pharma to run the entire show in pursuit of profit and the depopulation agenda. A hidden and systematic mutation of the human species is also happening in ways that I will be describing and this has fantastic implications for lifespan. The culling of those considered genetically inferior is not new either, as we have seen with the Archon families of Britain and North America providing funding and research for the ‘race-purity’ abomination of the Nazis, as I explained earlier. You can see against this background the real reason for Big Pharma working to develop a *six-in-one* vaccine for polio, diphtheria, tetanus, whooping cough, hepatitis B, and Haemophilus influenzae type B to be given in a single dose to the world’s poorest and weakest people. The then US Secretary of State Hillary Clinton announced in 2012 that a new programme called the Global Health Initiative would be ‘at the centre’ of American foreign policy. This was sold as a humanitarian initiative, like all people-culling operations, and Clinton said that it would work to reduce maternal and child mortality, prevent millions of unintended pregnancies, and avert millions of new HIV infections. Put this through the Orwellian Translation Unit and you get ‘eugenics programme’. Clinton also announced at the same time big increases in funding for the United Nations Population Fund (UNFPA) which has

bankrolled the forced abortion of the one-child policy in China and promotes the eugenics wish list including forced sterilisation. When the bloodlines and their agents say that they are committed to helping people it means they are committed to culling them.

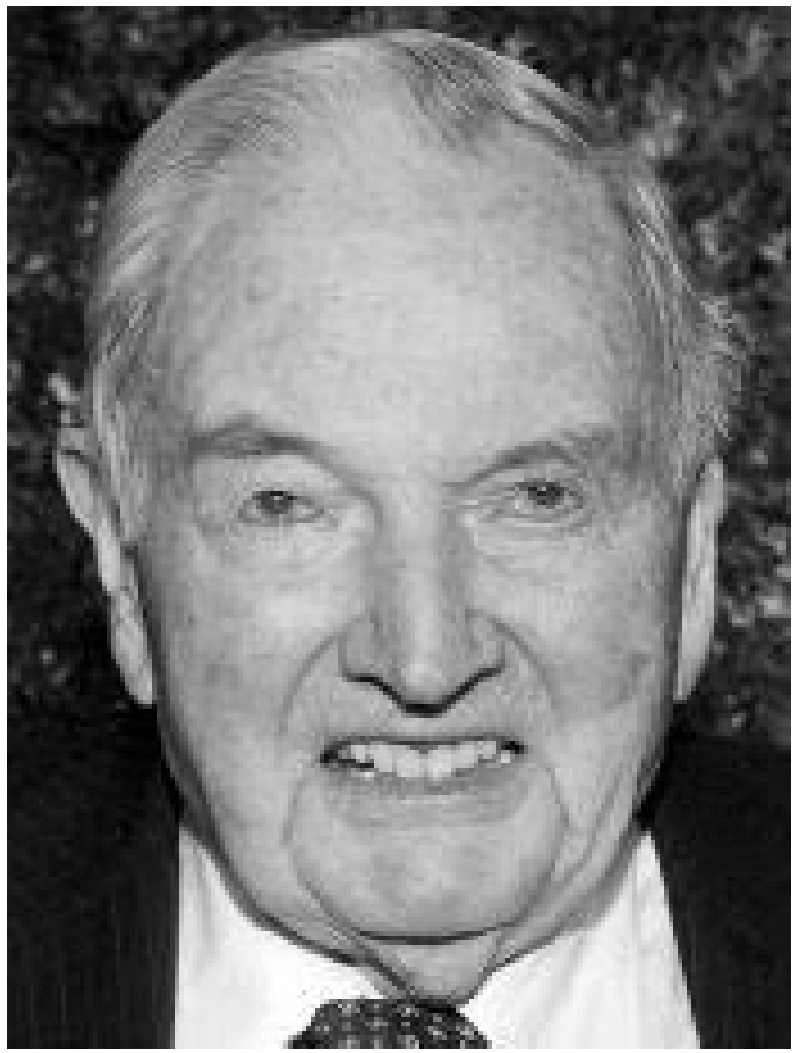


Figure 658: David Rockefeller – Gate's role model. I can think of better.



Figure 659: Margaret Sanger, population culler.

Planned eugenics

One of the centre-stage organisations in the 'population control' (people culling) movement is the Planned Parenthood Federation of America, widely known as Planned Parenthood, which is the United States branch of the International Planned Parenthood Federation. Like most of these birth-control agencies the origins begin in the eugenics movement so beloved (and funded) by the Rockefellers, Harrimans, Bushes and the British bloodline *El*-lite and their gofers like Winston Churchill. Planned Parenthood was established by Margaret

Sanger, lover of H G Wells, the writer and Fabian Society member who was a major promoter of eugenics. These fanatics were inspired by the work and thoroughly discredited views of Thomas Malthus (1766-1834) who believed that famine and disease were a God-given check on population growth and so should not be eliminated. This was the chap that Charles Darwin and his circle called 'a master of logic'. Margaret Sanger was funded by the Nazi race-purity supporting Rockefeller family from 1923 to promote her eugenics (Nazi) philosophy in the United States (Fig 659). Soon state administrations, schools and churches were promoting eugenics and by 1927 half the states of America had introduced the forced sterilisation of the 'lower stock' with the support of the Supreme Court. It was fascism once again while waving the flag of a free country. Sanger established the American Birth Control League which became Planned Parenthood. Lest there be any doubt that we are talking Nazi eugenics, this is what Sanger wrote in a letter to an associate. She said that black leaders must be recruited to promote sterilisation programmes for black people:

> We should hire three or four colored ministers, preferably with social-service backgrounds, and with engaging personalities. The most successful educational approach to the Negro is through a

> religious appeal. We don't want the word to go out that we want to exterminate the Negro population, and the minister is the man who can straighten out that idea if it ever occurs to any of their more rebellious members.

It was the American wing of the Nazi race-purity movement and how apt that the *American Journal of Eugenics* was formerly known as *'Lucifer the Light Bearer'*. He gets everywhere, this fellah. Here are some other quotes from this delightful lady on the Rockefeller payroll, Margaret Sanger:

> No woman shall have the legal right to bear a child ... without a permit for parenthood; The most merciful thing that a family does to one of its infant members is to kill it; Birth control must lead ultimately to a cleaner race; Eugenic sterilization is an urgent need ... We must prevent multiplication of this bad stock.

The eugenics movement had to change its public face after Hitler's version came to light, but it was the same people with the same motives. Sanger's American Birth Control League changed its name to Planned Parenthood, and *Eugenics Quarterly* became *Social Biology*. This sounded better – but meant the same. The Population Council was launched in 1952 by John D

Rockefeller III with funding from the Rockefeller Brothers Fund and another example of how eugenics was promoted in the post-Hitler world as 'population control'. The first president of the Population Council was Frederick Osborn, a leader of the American Eugenics Society, who wrote in 1968: 'Eugenic goals are most likely to be achieved under another name than eugenics.' The eugenicist Julian Huxley was the first Director-General of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) and the brother of author and Fabian Aldous Huxley, who described in *Brave New World* how children would eventually be produced technologically in 'state hatcheries' and brought up (programmed) by the state. The eugenicist Julian Huxley was knighted by the Queen in 1958, no doubt for services to people culling and deleting the genetic riff-raff. Huxley was a co-founder of the eugenics front, the World Wildlife Fund (now the Worldwide Fund for Nature) with support from Godfrey Anderson Rockefeller Sr. Eugenicists Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands and Prince Philip were also prominently involved. Rockefeller attended the 'Skull and Bones' Yale University at the same time as his friend, Father George Bush. Julian Huxley described how a new approach was needed to promote eugenics after the Hitler experience:

> Even though ... any radical eugenic policy will be for

> many years politically and psychologically impossible, it will be important for UNESCO to see that the eugenic problem is examined with the greatest care, and that the public mind is informed of the issues at stake so that much that now is unthinkable may at least become thinkable.

Well, it was always thinkable. The question was how do we sell it and how do we get such a powerful grip over the population that we can just impose it anyway? We are looking at the same plan all along under different approaches to PR. The West and especially the United States have spent trillions in total on enforcing population programmes in the poorest countries in the world. Coercion comes in the form of offering financial aid to governments only if population reduction programmes are implemented and there's no money if they refuse. These 'programmes' include secretly serialising women when they are in hospital for other conditions. A medical fact-finding mission in 1975 estimated that a third of women of child-bearing age had been sterilised through US Government 'programmes' via USAID (a CIA front) and other agencies. Israel has been exposed for secretly sterilising Ethiopian Jewish women and that is what you would expect from a regime so obsessed with chosen races. Population policies are also central to other organisations in the Archon web,

including the World Bank. An article by Jurriaan Maessen at ExplosiveReports.Com said:

> According to two subsequent documents put out by the World Bank, its guidelines dictate that in order to qualify for World Bank lending, sovereign nations must implement population reduction objectives as outlined by the World Bank and UN Population Fund. If they refuse, lending will be withdrawn. Already pre-tested and implemented in Yemen and Niger, these guidelines are destined for global implementation within the next decade, says the World Bank.

Domestic populations are also being targeted. Native American physician Constance Redbird Uri estimated that up to a quarter of Indian women of childbearing age had been sterilised by 1977 without informed consent. Angela Franks said in her 2005 book *Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy* that a fourth of Native American women admitted to one Oklahoma hospital for other conditions left sterilised and that all the pure-blood women of the Kaw tribe in the state of Oklahoma were sterilized in the 1970s. This is part of the genetic manipulation of the human species that involves wiping out some bloodlines altogether. A similar story can be told among black communities and a significant part of this is to continue with the genetic (information/awareness) suppression of the human race. There was compulsory

sterilisation in some American states even after the war and the Nazi experience and it was engineered and funded by the usual suspects. I tell the story at length in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. There was a 'State Eugenics Board' in North Carolina which had the authority to order compulsory sterilisation of adults and children. Among the sickest of minds involved were Dr Claude Nash Herndon, who had the title Assistant Director of Eugenics, and Dr Clarence Gamble, an heir to the Proctor and Gamble fortune. Herndon said:

> ... IQ tests were later run on all the children in the Winston-Salem school system. Only the ones who scored really low [were targeted for sterilisation], the real bottom of the barrel, like below 70. Did we do sterilisations on young children? Yes. This was a relatively minor operation ... it was usually not [done] until the child was eight or ten years old. For the boys we would just make an incision and tie the tube ... we more often performed the operation on girls than boys. Of course, you have to cut open the abdomen, but again, it is relatively minor.

What they cannot see in their genetic and narcissistic arrogance is that if sterilisations were to be performed on those considered the most stupid then they should have been the first in line. This was going on in the 'Land of Freedom' after the Second World War and the aim of

Agenda 21 is to make compulsory sterilisation the norm worldwide. We already have the Agenda 21 'health' policy called Obamacare introducing free sterilisations on demand for all women with 'reproductive capacity' and this includes teenage girls. The law says that women must have access without having to pay 'a copayment, co-insurance or a deductible' for all 'approved contraceptive methods, sterilization procedures, and patient education and counselling for all women with reproductive capacity'. This is another Totalitarian Tiptoe to making it compulsory. I am not saying that people should not be given a choice about what to do with their own bodies, but that's not the point here. It is not about choice, but moving step-by-step to a point when there is no choice. The ultimate goal of Agenda 21 is to have a global China, a society that was closed and isolated for decades to allow the planned global society to be honed, developed and tested for efficiency. One primary element of this is the onechild (or none) population policy. Babies born in China in breach of the one-child rule are dubbed 'black children' with no right to food, health care or education. They are often killed, if they are female, to stop them producing children later in life, and otherwise they are left in 'dying rooms' where they are systematically murdered through neglect and starvation (Fig 660). This is the cold and callous world of the Archons and their hybrid bloodlines and

agents who have no capacity for empathy. China is not in the least alone in this genocide. John P Holdren, the man that Obama appointed to head the White House Office of Science and Technology, co-wrote the 1977 book called *Ecoscience* in which he proposed to mass-sterilise the population by medicating food and the water supply (sperm counts have dropped by a third since 1989 and by half in 50 years). He calls for a policy of forced abortion, government seizure of children born out of wedlock and mandatory bodily implants to stop pregnancy. Only two children would be officially allowed for each family and any more than that would disqualify the parents from public housing and the child from the right for a free-at-source public education. These are real nice people and so are those like Obama who appoint them. In Holdren's fevered mind a 'planetary regime' should dictate the detail of everyone's life in a 'global commons' (Agenda 21). Robert Zubrin wrote an outstanding summary on the New Atlantis website about what is going on throughout the world. It was headlined 'The Population Control Holocaust' and if you put those words and his name into a search engine you will find the full version. Zubrin wrote:



Figure 660: A Chinese 'dying room' for babies. Welcome to Agenda 21.

> ... the programs are cruel, callous, and abusive of human dignity and human rights. A frequent practice is the sterilization of women without their knowledge or consent, typically while they are weakened in the aftermath of childbirth. This is tantamount to government-organized rape. Forced abortions are also typical. These and other human rights abuses of the population control campaign have been widely documented, with subject populations victimized in Australia, Bangladesh, China, Guatemala, Haiti, Honduras, India, Indonesia, Kenya, Kosovo, South Africa, Sri Lanka, Thailand, Tibet, the United States, Venezuela, and Vietnam.

Today much of the world and tomorrow *all* of the world unless we stop taking this shit. It is not a coincidence that sperm counts have plummeted by half worldwide over the last 50 years and continue to fall. The European Science Foundation warned in 2012 that at least one in five men aged 18 to 25 is what they call 'subfertile'. The number of couples in Britain seeking medical help with conception has increased by 55 percent in five years. Scientists have blamed environmental pollution with 'gender-bending' chemicals which disrupt the hormone system. It's all part of the plan.

Day-ja vu

The theme of Planned Parenthood brings me to one Dr Richard Day (Rothschild Zionist), a national medical director of Planned Parenthood and professor of pediatrics at Mount Sinai Medical School in New York. He was a Rockefeller insider and privy to the projected Archontic plan for human society. Day addressed around 80 doctors at the Pittsburgh Pediatric Society on March 20th, 1969 and for whatever reason spilled the beans on what was to come. He wasn't doing this to expose the plan for the public good. It was more that he seemed to think that by then so many elements were in place that it didn't matter if a few doctors knew. What were they going to do about it, anyway? Day asked them to turn off recording equipment and not to take notes so this small

gathering was as far as it went; but one member of the audience, Lawrence Dunegan, a Pittsburgh paediatrician, *did* take notes and before he died in 2004 he recorded a series of taped interviews to detail what Day had said all those decades before. Dunegan said that Day told the gathering about the plan for population control (culling), as you would expect from a man in his position with Planned Parenthood. Day revealed the plan to cull and control the population through medicine, food, new laboratory-made diseases and the suppression of the cure for cancer. As I said earlier, he told the meeting: 'We can cure almost every cancer right now. Information is on file in the Rockefeller Institute [now the Rockefeller University] if it's ever decided that it should be released.' This is one reason why so many of these bloodlines live to such an advanced age. They get the treatment they deny to the rest of the population. I know people who are successfully treating even late-stage cancer and it is not the 'Big C', but the 'little c' when you know what you are doing. Day said that letting people die of cancer would reduce population growth: 'You may as well die of cancer as something else.' This guy had to be an Archon hybrid with such a total lack of empathy with those who needlessly suffer or watch loved ones die in horrible circumstances. There was so much more that Day said in 1969 that has either happened or is happening today. He said that the world would be divided into different

regions which would each be assigned a different role to serve a unified global system. Well, stop there for second. This is precisely what was portrayed in *The Hunger Games* with the twelve fenced-off sectors assigned different roles to serve the *El*-lite in the Capitol and in the plan right from the start for the European Union. Day said that the United States had been assigned agriculture, high-tech, communications and education, but its heavy industry would be 'transported out' (it has been – to China, the Far East in general and other regions with access to slave labour). The independence, self-sufficiency and economic pre-eminence of the United States would be ended to make way for a new global structure in which every region of the world would be interdependent on all the others and so have no control over its own destiny (happening). Growing food would be banned by saying it wasn't safe and the state and corporations would control all food production (happening). The supply and distribution of food would be monitored so that no-one could give food to a 'fugitive of the system' (in the pipeline). Day said that people who don't want to go along with the new world system would be 'disposed of humanely'. There would be no 'martyrs' and people will just disappear (happening, see the NDAA act in the US that can make people 'just disappear'). Children and young people would spend longer at school, but learn nothing

(happening). This was a goal of the Rothschild Zionist Frankfurt School of social engineering that has been the force behind political correctness and so much else. It is also obvious that what passes for education has been deliberately dumbed-down around the world as I have described. Day said that family life would be made to 'diminish in importance' (something else on the wish list of the Frankfurt School) and we see this being done through a wide spectrum of attacks on the family. Few politicians do this more than those who say that they stand for family life and want to restore 'family values' (inversion). Day said that there would be restrictions on travel and no private home-ownership (both demanded by Agenda 21/Biodiversity). Violence, pornography and obscenity in the media and movies would be increased to desensitise people to violence and porn (long been happening). Day said that the idea was to make them feel that life is short, precarious and brutish (see *The Hunger Games* and the current life-experience of so many). He said that music would 'get worse' and be used for programming perception (happening). This is why so much music along with stage shows and music videos are full of Satanic (Saturnic) symbolism. Day told the doctors that society would be fundamentally controlled with people electronically tagged (the microchip is now being introduced via the Totalitarian Tiptoe). Communities would be destroyed by

unemployment and mass immigration (another outcome listed by the Frankfurt School and happening). The weather would be modified and used as a weapon of war to create drought or famine (this is clearly happening and being blamed on human-caused climate change). Day was involved in weather modification during World War II. He said 'people will have to get used to the idea of change (see Barack Obama), so used to change that they'll be expecting change. Nothing will be permanent' (long been happening). He was referring to the 'shock-testing' techniques and others described in *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* in which you keep people in a constant state of change and upheaval. This is what Day predicted in 1969, as posted at: www.overlordsofchaos.com:

> Population control (happening); permission to have babies (in the pipeline); redirecting the purpose of sex – sex without reproduction and reproduction without sex (happening); contraception universally available to all (happened); sex education and 'carnalising' of youth as a tool of world government (happening); tax-funded abortion as population control (happening); encouraging anything goes homosexuality (happening); technology used for reproduction without sex (happening); families to diminish in importance (happening); euthanasia

and the ‘demise pill’ (happening); limiting access to affordable medical care makes eliminating the elderly easier (happening); medicine would be tightly controlled (happening); elimination of private doctors (happening in the alternative field with rest to come); new difficult-to-diagnose and untreatable diseases (happening); suppressing cancer cures as a means of population control (long been happening); inducing heart attacks as a form of assassination (happening); education as a tool for accelerating the onset of puberty and evolution (happening); blending all religions ... the old religions will have to go (happening); changing the Bible through revisions of key words (happening in ‘modern’ versions); restructuring education as a tool of indoctrination (long been happening); more time in schools, but pupils ‘wouldn’t learn anything’ (happening); controlling who has access to information (happening); schools as the hub of the community (to replace parents – happening); some books would just disappear from the libraries (happening and the same with plans for websites to disappear); changing laws to promote moral and social chaos (happening); the encouragement of drug abuse to create a jungle atmosphere in cities and town (happening); promote alcohol abuse (happening); restrictions on travel (happening); the

need for more jails, and using hospitals as jails (happening and in the pipeline); no more psychological or physical security (happening); crime used to manage society (happening); curtailment of US industrial pre-eminence (long been happening); shifting populations and economies – tearing out the social roots (happening); sports as a tool of social engineering and change (happening); sex and violence inculcated through entertainment (happening); implanted ID cards – microchips (happening); food control (happening); weather control (happening); knowing how people respond – making them do what you want (happening – see Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars); falsified scientific research (happening – see 'global warming'); use of terrorism (happening); surveillance, implants, and televisions that watch you (happening); the arrival of the totalitarian global system (happening).

But don't worry. There's no conspiracy; it's all a coincidence.

Killing granny

One of Richard Day's predicted methods of reducing the population was said to be 'limiting access to affordable medical care [which] makes eliminating the elderly easier'. The tight control of medicine has been with us

since oil tycoon and mega crook J D Rockefeller set out to impose scalpel and drug medicine and suppress alternatives while having his own personal homeopath all his long life. What Day meant was that this suppression would become ever more extreme, which it has. Eliminating the elderly is an important goal of the conspiracy. The elderly are among the 'useless eaters', as Rothschild Zionist Henry Kissinger describes what he believes to be the lower forms of life. Lower than him? Impossible, surely. The bloodlines and their Archon masters only want adults capable of serving their system and interests and children for their energy. Once people become too old or sick to be of use to these crazies they are designated a useless eater and ways are sought to eliminate them. I saw a story while I was writing this chapter headlined: 'Elderly patients are being "deprived of food and drink so they die quicker and free up bed space", claim doctors'. The story explained how thousands of (allegedly) terminally-ill people are placed on a 'care pathway' (inversion) every year to hasten their death. The report did not surprise me because I highlighted this very policy in *Remember Who You Are* and I add the word 'allegedly' because it is clear that elderly patients – and others – are being diagnosed as terminal and their deaths artificially advanced when they are not 'terminal' at all, especially within the timescale of the so-called diagnosis. Doctors who do still have a

heart ticking and generating even a modicum of compassion and empathy have confirmed this. Six doctors wrote to the UK *Daily Telegraph* to express their view that hospitals may be *(are)* withholding food and drink from elderly patients to make them die quicker to cut costs and free bed spaces. They were talking about a kill-them-quick scheme called the Liverpool Care Pathway (LCP) because it was developed at the Royal Liverpool Hospital in the 1990s. I am not sure, given the history of retaining children's organs without parental permission at the Alder Hey Children's Hospital in the same city, that Liverpool is a good place to be taken ill at any age. We are looking at a We *Don't* Care Pathway, a *Death* Pathway. It works like this: a doctor decides (often wrongly) that an elderly patient is in the last days of life and fluids and drugs are then withheld to ensure that they die quickly and there are many cases of this being done without even telling the person's family. There are no goodbyes, no warning, and suddenly their loved one is dead simply because the doctors decided that this should be so. The *Telegraph* reported that this was done with 29 percent of patients at the alleged end of their lives and not all of them elderly. This plays out in numbers as 130,000 people every year. Official figures show that 20,000 people with dementia have been subjected to this state euthanasia every year who could not possibly give informed consent and 45 percent have

been unconscious when the decision was made by doctors. This is state murder; there is no other credible description. The *Telegraph* revealed in a separate report how figures obtained under the Freedom of Information Act confirmed that the British government was spending millions in bonuses to hospital trusts that met their target for 'Pathway' murders. Professor Mark Glaser, consultant oncologist at Imperial College Healthcare NHS Trust, said that the 'Care Pathway' was the most corrupt practice in British medicine and was used to clear bed space and make money (and, I would add, to cull the 'useless eaters'). He said that he would not be treated in a British hospital. The six doctors who wrote the letter said that patient consent was not always being acquired or their opinion sought while they were able to give it. They also pointed out that in the elderly a natural death is often more pain free. Dr Gillian Craig, a retired geriatrician and former vice-chairman of the Medical Ethics Alliance, told the *Telegraph*: 'If you are cynical about it, as I am, you can see it as a cost-cutting measure, if you don't want your beds to be filled with old people.' I am sure that, on the lower levels, this is a motivation, but this policy, and euthanasia in general, are stepping-stones to set the precedent of artificially taking life under the guise of compassion. Professor Patrick Pullicino, a consultant neurologist for East Kent Hospitals, went even further in his condemnation of the

death pathway. He said that it had become the equivalent of euthanasia of the elderly. Professor Pullicino said that he had intervened to take a patient off the pathway who went on to recover and return home. This showed that claims that the patient had hours to live were ‘palpably false’. He added:

> Very likely many elderly patients who could live substantially longer are being killed by the [death pathway]. Patients are frequently put on the pathway without any proper analysis of their condition. Predicting death in a time frame of three to four days, or even any other specific time, is not possible scientifically.
>
> This determination in the LCP leads to a self-fulfilling prophecy. The personal views of the physician or other medical team members of perceived quality of life or low likelihood of a good outcome are probably central in putting a patient on the [pathway]. If we accept the Liverpool Care Pathway we accept euthanasia is part of the standard way of dying as it is now associated with 29 percent of NHS deaths.

As Dr Richard Day predicted in 1969: euthanasia and the ‘demise pill’; ‘limiting access to affordable medical care makes eliminating elderly easier’. Once a

benchmark is set, or the foot is in the door, you expand the policy to ever greater extremes, widening the criteria and numbers as you go. Once you feel you have enough Orwellian power over the community you can kill whoever you like whenever you like. The outrage at the public exposure of the Liverpool Care (Death) Pathway led the UK government to announce in July, 2013 that it would be phased out over a year (why not immediately?) and replaced with another death process. *Watch them like a hawk*.

Bill's back

The American 'health' policy known as Obamacare is also aimed at denying elderly patients treatment. This involves an 'advisory panel' deciding what treatment will and won't be paid for and these have, understandably, been dubbed 'death panels'. This is a policy that has the support of yes, it's him again, Bill Gates. Well, he's consistent at least. The man talks so much bollocks almost every time his lips smack together and I can't believe that he doesn't know that. Can he be that stupid? Or is it easier to be that devious? The perceiver must decide. Gates is also one of the most uninspiring, tedious and sleep-inducing of public speakers, for which I am extremely grateful. It would even worse if he was good at it. Gates said at the Aspen Ideas Festival in Aspen Colorado in 2012 that there was a 'lack of

willingness' to make choices between laying-off teachers and 'spending a million dollars on that last three months of life for that patient'. It is not a choice that Gates will ever have to make for himself and his family. He added that choosing between letting someone die and more teachers was 'called the death panel and you're not supposed to have that discussion'. Gates would love to, though, because that is where he is coming from. The way he pitched the argument was glaring manipulation and an attempt to divide and rule. Firstly, he picks a large figure of 'a million dollars' and a short lifespan of three months to give an incredibly distorted and extreme view of what these death panels will be deciding most of the time. Then he plays that off against teachers losing their jobs and harming the education (indoctrination and programming) of children and the young. Gates said the choices had to be made because of the state of the economy, when it is not in this state because the elderly are being kept alive, but because mega-banks and mega-corporations from the very world of the mega-rich that Gates inhabits have been parasitizing to the tune of trillions from the very tax dollars and debt that the elderly – that he is quite okay to see die before their time – have contributed and serviced all their lives. If he wants to cut the cost of 'health care', or what passes for it, what about addressing some of the biggest parasites on Planet Earth – Big Pharma?

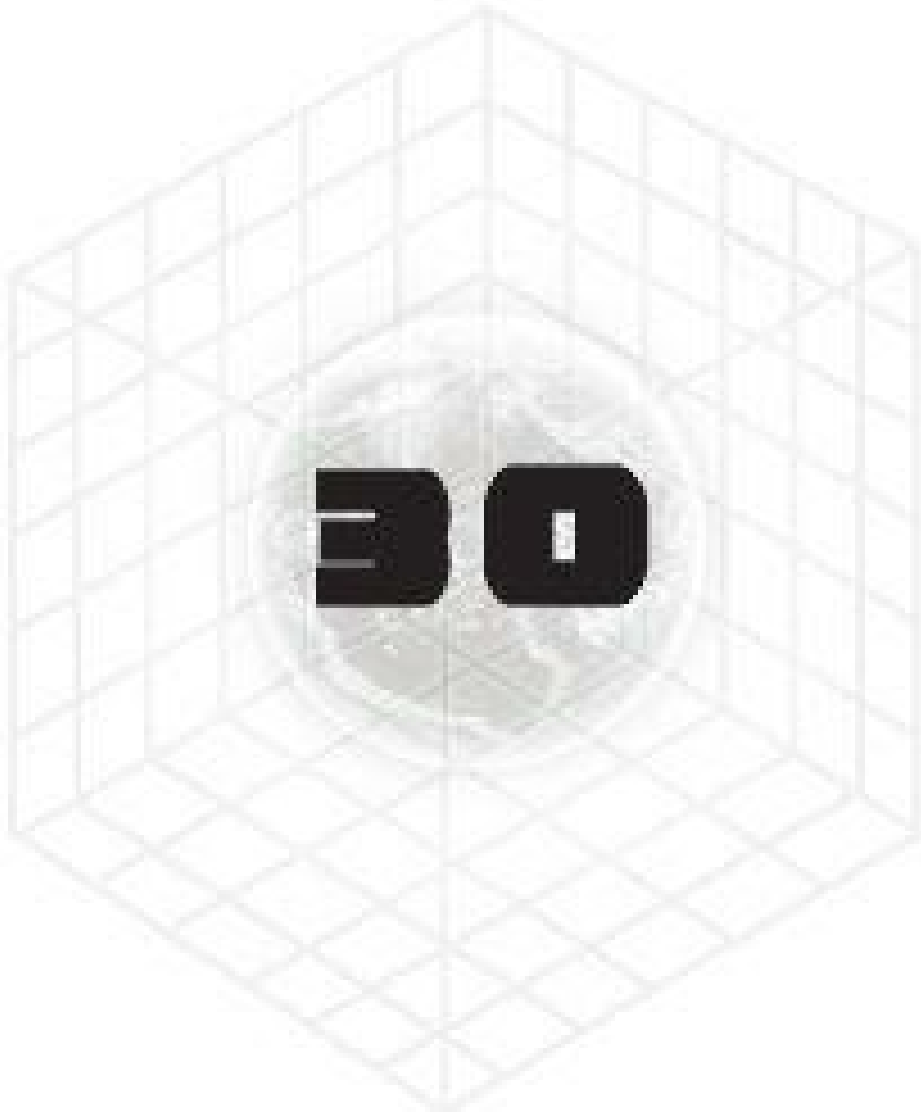
But, no, Gates won't take on the pharmaceutical parasites because he's too busy handing them billions for vaccines through the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation to target the immune systems of children throughout the Third World. These very children fit the criteria of Kissinger's useless eaters. Hey, and if don't like your new born child – kill it quite legally. This is the staggering suggestion in an article in the *Journal of Medical Ethics* entitled 'After-birth abortion: why should the baby live?' There will be plenty of *El*-lite support for this, too. The authors were Alberto Giubilini from Milan University and Francesca Minerva, a post-doctoral fellow at the Centre for Applied Philosophy and Public Ethics at the University of Melbourne. They suggest that doctors should have the right to kill newborn babies if they are disabled, too expensive or unwanted. If doctors and ludicrous academics like these are deciding whether children have a moral right to life the world is in its death throes. There is nothing left but to deny it fluids and medication and sent it on its way. Take the world to Liverpool where the doctors can finish it off. The authors say that a baby is like a foetus in that both lack the properties to justify the right to being an individual. Rather than being 'actual persons', newborns were 'potential persons'. A bit like the authors, then.

Healthcare is being run down as a whole for the same end. Astonishing amounts of money are spent on the

National Health Service (NHS) in Britain and in the private system in the United States and yet patient care plummets while the money disappears down the plughole to administrators and Big Pharma. What can you say about a healthcare system in which the biggest cause of death is the 'treatment'? There are still some good people working in the health industry, but there is also much incompetence and sheer evil. A 22-year-old man died from thirst in 2012 while in a bed at St George's Hospital in Tooting, South London. He even rang 999 and the police arrived after his requests for water were ignored. When they arrived they were sent away by 'nurses' who said that he was 'confused'. Staff were described as 'lazy and incompetent' which they weren't, well, not only. They were criminally negligent and people are in jail for far less. Requests by the young man's family for him to be given prescribed medication to regulate his fluid levels were waved away and after he died one nurse asked a matron in front of his family if she could 'bag him up'. The callous treatment of patients and people left alone on trolleys in corridors for hours on end are far from uncommon as the system implodes as it is designed to. If you want a certain type of system employ a certain type of person.

Make no mistake: what Dr Richard Day so callously predicted from insider knowledge in 1969 is happening,

not least with the cull of the population on multiple fronts. How interesting, and in no way coincidental, that his list of societal changes is mirrored by the demands of Agenda 21 and Biodiversity.



Climate Claptrap

Education is the kindling of a flame, not the filling of a vessel.
Socrates

The foundation Big Lie being used to justify Agenda

21/Biodiversity is that human activity is changing the climate. I have demolished the 'global warming/climate change' idiocy in books like *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and there can be no one with a mind in any way activated that could not see that the claims are patent nonsense.

The very fact that this hoax has been fronted-up by the political scam-artist that is Al Gore says it all, really. Anyone thought suitable by Bill Clinton (his masters) to be his vice-president has to have a doctorate in mendacity (Fig 661). It is like asking if Tony Blair ever lies when the real question is: 'Do his lips move?' Look at all the political prostitutes pushing the climate change agenda and I rest my case – Gore, Obama, Blair, Cameron, Julia 'Warm Eyes' Gillard in Australia and their like around the world. Al Gore is just another bloodline do-asyou're-told gofer. He went to Vanderbilt University with a grant from the taxexempt Rockefeller Foundation which funds the Archontic agenda while saving the Rockefellers wads of cash on their no doubt already insanely small tax bill. Gore's daughter married into the Schiff banking family, the close associates of the Rothschilds who once lived in the same 'Saturn red shield' house in Frankfurt. Jacob Schiff ran the Rothschild-front, Kuhn, Loeb and Company which funded the Russian Revolution that put a symbol of Saturn on the communist flag. The now Karenna Gore

Schiff would never in all eternity have been allowed to marry into the Schiff family if she was not Jewish. No way. A great supporter of Gore in his campaign to deceive the world has been David Mayer de Rothschild, son of one of the family's leading figures, Sir Evelyn de Rothschild. Boy Rothschild officially wrote *The Live Earth Global Warming Survival Handbook: 77 Essential Skills to Stop Climate Change – Or Live Through It*. This was a companion 'guide' to Gore's 'Live Earth' concerts all around the world designed to sell the Big Lie to the young. As usual with these events, Gore was supported by Bono, who appears to have a *Who's Who?* of the global *El*-lite in his contacts book, and Madonna, dining partner of Edward 'Black Eyes' Heath (Fig 662). Bill Gates is one of Bono's buddies and he sang happy birthday to Microsoft Man at a concert in Vancouver after delivering the most fawning bullshit about Gates' contribution to a better world. Bono has joined the club that he once claimed to be challenging and the same with his mate Bob Geldof who was pitching for capital in 2012 for his £125 million private equity company to find 'investment opportunities' in the same African continent that he made his name allegedly protecting from the consequences of Western 'investment' (criminal exploitation). If you mean what you say then it's for life, not for Live Aid. Bono is a climate change groupie promoting the lie just like his mate, Gates. Either he

knows that or he is incredibly uninformed about what he is saying and the company that he keeps. Then there is this bloke Rajendra K Pachauri, the railway engineer who heads the thoroughly-discredited United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) which has been the prime promoter of the 'global warming' propaganda, or 'climate change' as it became when temperatures began to fall year on year (Fig 663). Pachauri has been caught out so many times misleading the public over 'climate change' consequences, but won the now laughable Nobel Peace Prize (inversion) with Al Gore in 2007 for promoting their bollocks (Fig 664). Mind you, if war criminal Obama can win in it then surely Genghis Khan should be in line for entry into the World Peace Hall of Fame. The IPCC was established by the United Nations Environment Programme and the World Meteorological Organisation 'to provide the world with a clear scientific view on the current state of knowledge in climate change and its potential environmental and socio-economic impacts'. Okay, so when is it going to start? Pachauri advises companies such as Pegasus Capital Advisors, GloriOil, the Chicago Climate Exchange (Maurice Strong/Al Gore), Toyota, Deutsche Bank and NTPC (formerly the National Thermal Power Corporation). In fact, *Business Week* names him as a founder of Glori Energy/Oil, Inc. in 2005. How very green. Dr Arun D Ahluwalia, an Indian geologist

and board member of the UN-supported International Year of the Planet, said of Pachauri and his organisation:



Figure 661: Al Gore, High Priest of the Climate Cult.



Figure 662: Billo, Killo and Bono.

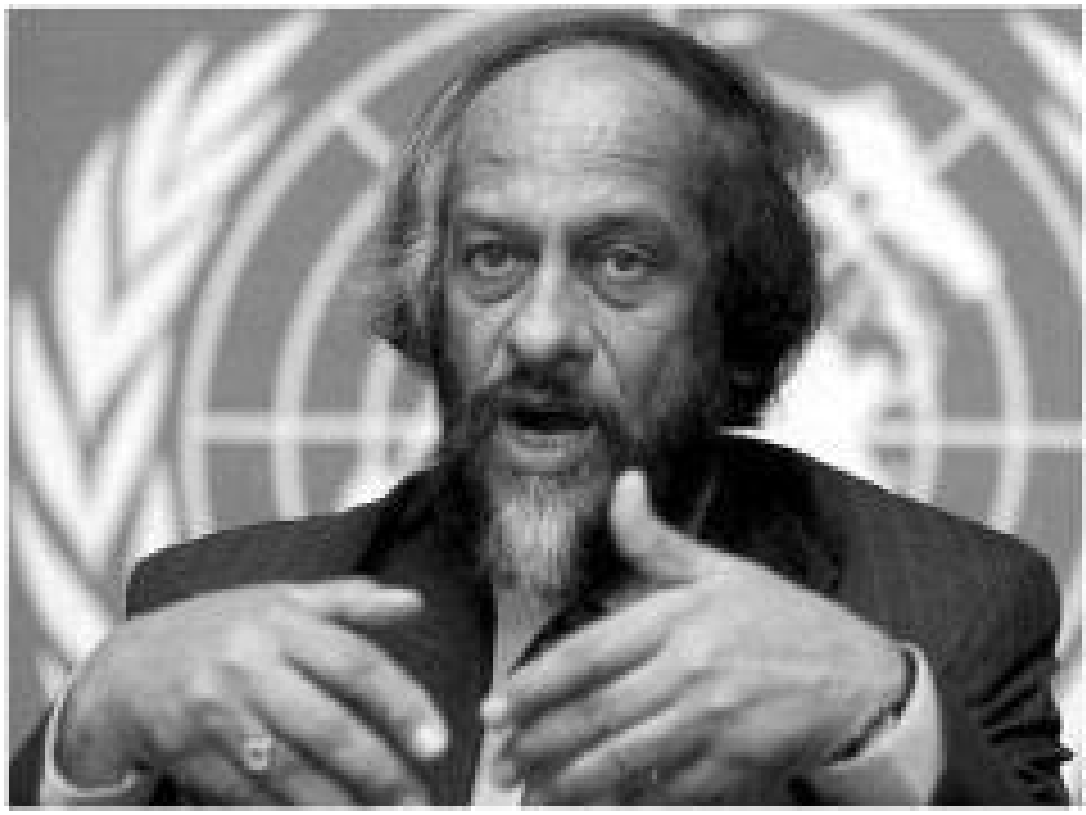


Figure 663: Rajendra K Pachauri – ‘Mr Rothschild and Mr Rockefeller told

me that when the temperature rises it is caused by human activity and when it doesn't rise for more than a decade this too is caused by the same human activity and both are equally a threat to the world. But you must now excuse me, gentlemen, I have some track to fix.'



Figure 664: If only.

> The IPCC has actually become a closed circuit; it doesn't listen to others. It doesn't have open minds ... I am really amazed that the Nobel Peace Prize has been given on scientifically incorrect conclusions by people who are not geologists.

Dr Ahluwalia would have been less amazed had he

known that the Nobel Peace Prize is controlled by the Archontic bloodlines and it goes to anyone they want to promote to suit their requirements at the time. Pachauri addressed a UNESCO conference in 2009 on how the media should most effectively promote the Big Lie:

> Earlier speakers have referred to the importance of bringing about behavioural changes – and may I submit that these behavioural changes would essentially be in the nature of changes in lifestyles [see Agenda 21 and Biodiversity]. There are several things that we can do in our individual lives and I think the broadcasting community perhaps needs to go out and tell people and create a grass-roots movement.

No, they need to report the truth. But what chance is there of that happening when you have people like the BBC's long-time environment reporter Alex Kirby telling the same conference:

> I've never thought it is part of the journalists' job to try to inject an artificial and spurious balance into an unbalanced reality. If I have been sent to do a story on Apartheid or poverty or starvation, I hope to God I would not have tried to do a balanced story. And I think the same applies to climate change.

What a Wally. The fact that large and increasing numbers of mainstream scientists are challenging the climate change orthodoxy, including many of those who once supported it, is not a balance worth reporting? This is the mentality that stands between what is happening in the world and what people are told is happening. How depressing. No wonder Peter Sissons, the veteran news anchor, left the BBC in protest at its bias, not least over climate change. The BBC management decided that the scientific argument over climate change had been won and so there was no need to provide any alternative view. Sissons said:



Figure 665: This is the truth, but it is ignored because the global warming hoax is crucial to justifying Agenda 21.

> ... it is effectively BBC policy, enthusiastically carried out by the BBC environment correspondents, that those views should not be heard – witness the BBC statement last year that 'BBC News currently takes the view that their reporting needs to be calibrated to take into account the scientific consensus that global warming is man-made'.

The BBC is one of most biased broadcasting networks on earth (even with all the competition) while claiming in its legendary pomposity to be the most trustworthy. How much airtime has Mr Kirby and the BBC given to scientist and engineer David Evans, a full-time or part-time consultant for eleven years to the Australian Greenhouse Office (now the Department of Climate Change) who said that the debate about global warming had reached crazy proportions: 'I am a scientist who was on the carbon gravy train, understands the evidence, was once an alarmist, but am now a skeptic.' Evans said that the whole idea that carbon dioxide is the main cause of the recent warming was based 'on a guess that was proved false by empirical evidence during the 1990s, but the gravy train was too big, with too many jobs, industries, trading profits, political careers, and the possibility of world government and total control riding on

the outcome'. Notice that – world government. He added that 'the governments and their tame climate scientists now outrageously maintain the fiction that carbon dioxide is a dangerous pollutant', rather than admit they are wrong even when the evidence is overwhelming. Evans is so right on many counts: the 'science' is a nonsense; the climate change confidence-trick is being maintained, as all con-tricks must be, by incessant lies; and it is being used as a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify world government to 'save the planet' (see Agenda 21/Biodiversity). Britain's Met Office (formerly Meteorological Office) has been one of the town criers for human-caused climate change and yet its own monthly figures reveal no statistically significant increase in the world's temperature since 1997 and they now predict this will continue for years (Fig 665). The Met Office said that it did not take enough account of 'natural variability'. No, they did not bother to take account of anything that told another story to the one they were made responsible for selling to the public. The Met temperature data was revealed by the London *Mail on Sunday* which has challenged the official story and the paper rightly said that this amounted to an admission 'that earlier forecasts – which have dictated years of Government policy and will cost tens of billions of pounds – were wrong.' But what changed as a result of these revelations? Nothing whatsoever because the Archontic

agenda does not take no for an answer unless we make it so. They know they are lying and they are not going to change course when they have a planet to bring to heel. The *Mail on Sunday* article described how the manipulation of the climate change lie goes about its business:

> Surely the Met Office would trumpet this important news, as it has done when publishing warnings of imminent temperature rises. But there was no fanfare. Instead, it issued the revised forecast on the 'research' section of its website – on Christmas Eve. It only came to light when it was noticed by an eagle-eyed climate blogger, and then by the Global Warming Policy Foundation, the think-tank headed by Lord Lawson.
>
> Then, rather than reporting the news objectively, Britain's Green Establishment went into denial. Neither The Guardian nor The Independent bothered to report it in their paper editions, although The Independent did later run an editorial saying that the new forecast was merely a trivial 'tweak'. Instead, they luridly reported on the heatwave and raging bushfires in Australia.
>
> One of the curious features of Green journalism is that if it gets unusually cold, this will be dismissed

as mere ‘weather’ of no significance, while a heatwave or violent storm will be seized on as a warning that catastrophic climate change is already here. Instead of focusing on the news that global warming had halted, other newspapers reported on the heatwave and raging bushfires in Australia.

Where the new forecast was mentioned on the BBC and other websites, experts were marshalled to reassure apocalypse-hungry readers that the end of the world was just as nigh as before. A warming hiatus of a mere 20 years, they said, was nothing.



Figure 666: ‘It’s true, honestly, it’s true, Rothschild told me …’

Data from the US National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration in 2013 revealed that atmospheric carbon dioxide levels are continuing to rise but global temperatures are not doing the same. The new data undercut assertions that atmospheric carbon dioxide is causing a global warming crisis. Atmospheric carbon dioxide levels rose 2.67 parts per million to 395 ppm, the second highest since 1959, but global temperatures are the same today as they were in the 1990s when atmospheric carbon dioxide levels were only 360 ppm. Atmospheric carbon dioxide levels rose 10 percent between 1995 and 2012, but global temperatures did not rise at all. This follows the 30-year decline in temperatures between the 1940s and 1970s in a period in which atmospheric carbon dioxide levels rose nearly 10 percent. But still the warming cult clings on to its insanity. The Reuters news agency even ran a story with the headline '"Missing" global heat may hide in deep oceans'. So desperate are 'researchers' to account for the lack of warming that they said the heat might be 'hiding'. *Hiding?* What is it doing, peering through the bushes or wearing a disguise? A snowman outfit might be best (Fig 666). Reuters reported:

> The mystery of Earth's missing heat may have been solved: it could lurk deep in oceans, temporarily masking the climate-warming effects of greenhouse

> gas emissions, researchers reported on Sunday. Climate scientists have long wondered where this so-called missing heat was going, especially over the last decade, when greenhouse emissions kept increasing but world air temperatures did not rise correspondingly.

How about that it was never there in the first place? Most of the funding for the climate change studies comes from Archon bloodline sources and the data involved is provided by bloodline sources in government agencies. James Hansen, director of the NASA Goddard Institute for Space Studies, is one of the major figures behind the climate change hoax and has been exposed for fixing data. A study called Berkeley Earth Surface Temperature, which supports the official story, gleaned its data from that provided by government-controlled NASA and the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. This is funded by the Archontic Charles G Koch Charitable Foundation and the Fund for Innovative Climate and Energy Research, an organisation established by *Bill Gates*. All this crap about the need to develop alternative power sources like wind power and the 'green jobs' that this will create is just a deliberate diversion and a means through which public money can be handed to cronies. The Obama administration distributed $9 billion in economic 'stimulus' funds to

solar and wind projects between 2009 and 2011 which created the grand total of 910 direct jobs (at a cost of $1.9 million per job). Meanwhile the same people suppress and block the development of free-energy technology that taps in to the natural electrical, electromagnetic and vibrational energy fields all around us. By 'free' I mean in terms of both the technology producing more energy than it takes to operate and at no cost once the technology is in place. This technology was discovered and operated by scientific genius Nikola Tesla in the first half of the 20th century but covered up and suppressed by the same forces that now say that new energy sources are needed to save the planet. It's all a friggin' hoax to give them the excuse to transform human society à la *The Hunger Games* and, irony of ironies, to geoengineer the climate and the planetary atmosphere. Bill Gates even funded an *experiment* (and experiment means that you do not know the outcome) in which thousands of tonnes of sun-reflecting sulphur particles are planned to be sprayed into the sky over New Mexico by two Harvard engineers using a balloon flying at 80,000 feet. The idea is to artificially cool the atmosphere to save us from global warming when human-caused global warming is a fiction. Gates is all for geoengineering the climate and the Archon bloodlines are all for geoengineering the climate, as we shall see. The same Gates-Archon synchronicity can be

found with vaccines, depopulation, GM crops in Africa and the cashless society. The Archontic agenda and the Gates agenda move as if liberally smeared with superglue and his taxexempt foundation is his vehicle on the basis that money talks. Even leading environmentalists oppose what Gates is doing with the sulphur experiment. Doug Parr, the chief UK scientist for Greenpeace, described it as 'outlandish' and 'dangerous'. Funnily enough the putrid smell of sulphur is commonly reported by people during interactions and abductions by the Archontic entities in their various forms. Another 'climate change' proposal is to 'fertilise the ocean with iron to spur blooms of carbonsucking plankton' which has the potential to destroy all marine life just as spraying sulphate into the stratosphere can devastate weather patterns and the atmosphere in general. Alan Robock, a meteorologist at Rutgers University in New Jersey, said that his computer simulations suggested that sulphur in the atmosphere could reduce rainfall on which billions of people depend for food production. Well, that's good isn't it? Think of the benefits for Agenda 21 and the population cull. Robock's view about the dangers of sulphur is widely supported by those who have researched the potential consequences. The US Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) warns about the connections between sulphur in the atmosphere and acid rain:

> Acid rain causes acidification of lakes and streams and contributes to the damage of trees at high elevations (for example, red spruce trees above 2,000 feet) and many sensitive forest soils. In addition, acid rain accelerates the decay of building materials and paints, including irreplaceable buildings, statues, and sculptures that are part of our nation's cultural heritage. Prior to falling to the earth, sulfur dioxide (SO2) and nitrogen oxide (NOx) gases and their particulate matter derivatives – sulfates and nitrates – contribute to visibility degradation and harm public health.

So what is the EPA doing about the Gates experiment? *Nothing*. The US Environmental Protection Agency wants to destroy the people, not the *El*-lite. The EPA is just another Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and Centers for Disease Control (CDC) and serves the Archontic agenda with its tongue on 24 hour stand-by waiting for orders. These are some of the health consequences of sulphur as reported by Paul Joseph Watson at prisonplanet.com: Neurological effects and behavioural changes; disturbance of blood circulation; heart damage; effects on eyes and eyesight; reproductive failure; damage to immune systems; stomach and gastrointestinal disorder; damage to liver and kidney functions; hearing defects; disturbance of the

hormonal metabolism; dermatological effects; suffocation and lung embolism. Is that enough for Mr Gates? Who are these people to impose their will on the world? He comes from a software company and she is the wife of someone who comes from a software company and they think they can do what they bloody like to people and the planet. Oh, it's the *money*? Gotcha. Money talks and so do Bill and Melinda Gates on the back of it.

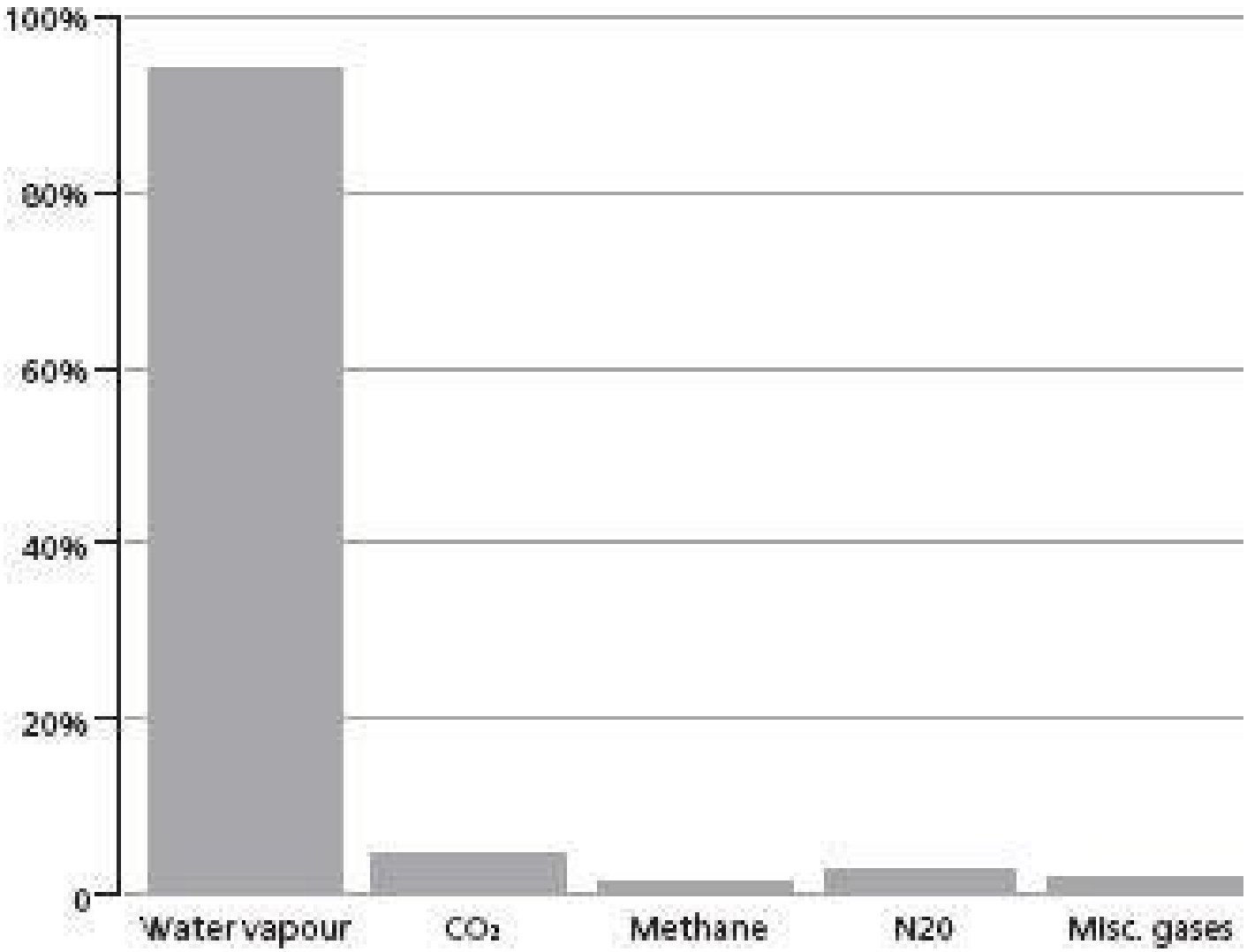


Figure 667: The ratio of greenhouse gases. What a joke it would be if the consequences for humanity were not so serious.

Some sanity if you please ...

How many people know – clearly not most of the mainstream media – that carbon dioxide is a very minor greenhouse gas that represents only 0.037 percent of the atmosphere and a fraction of greenhouse gases? Even then most of it is natural and not generated by human activity. More than *96 percent* of the essential-to-life greenhouse effect is caused by *water vapour and clouds* (Fig 667). Small as the percentage of carbon dioxide may be we still would not be here if it didn't exist and the same with the greenhouse effect itself; and yet both are being demonised by the propaganda. The Archon-controlled US Supreme Court ruled that carbon dioxide (which we produce when we breathe out) is an air pollutant subject to federal regulation under the Clean Air Act. The implications of that ruling for human freedom and a totalitarian dictatorship are utterly immense. CO2 is pollutant when it is an *essential element of life itself?* It has even been proposed in Washington State by Representative Ed Orcutt (he has very short hair) that there be a $25 'bike tax' to acknowledge the increased carbon dioxide that cyclists are breathing out because of their increased heart rate while pedalling. I so wish that was a joke, oh, so much, but unfortunately it isn't. We are truly in the land of crazies except that, deep in the rabbit hole, they know it is crazy and only a means to an end. Even Dr Patrick Moore, a co-founder of Greenpeace, has

rejected the global warming orthodoxy. He said:

> We should challenge them to admit that CO2 is the most important nutrient for all life on earth and to admit that it is proven in lab and field experiments that plants would grow much faster if CO2 levels were 4-5 times higher in the atmosphere than they are today.
>
> This is why greenhouse growers pipe the exhaust from their gas and wood heaters back into the greenhouse to increase CO2 levels 3-5 times the level in the atmosphere, resulting in 50-100% increase in growth of their crops. And they should recognize that CO2 is lower today than it has been through most of the history of life on earth.
>
> There is no 'abrupt' increase in CO2 absorption, it is gradual as CO2 levels rise and plants become less stressed by low CO2 levels. At 150 ppm CO2 all plants would die, resulting in virtual end of life on earth. Thank goodness we came along and reversed the 150 million-year trend of reduced CO2 levels in the global atmosphere. Long live the humans.

The climate is always changing over time and there can be periods when it changes more quickly. This

change is generated by cycles of solar activity – measured by the number of sunspots which are caused in periods of high cycles of electrical power, as I described earlier (Fig 668). Ever noticed that it gets warmer when the sun comes out? Scientists at the world's most prestigious physics laboratory at CERN in Switzerland measured a near perfect correlation between climate change and the penetration of cosmic rays into the Earth's atmosphere (Fig 669). These findings were suppressed at first because they didn't support the songsheet, but they were released after the gag order was exposed. Is it really a revelation that the Sun drives the Earth's temperature and not carbon dioxide? In recent decades this has also been increasingly done by technological manipulation of the climate which I will be coming to. All the dire predictions from the global warming fanatics have proven to be wrong and as temperatures have failed to play ball with these crazies the data has been doctored and manipulated to make it fit the premise of the Big Lie.

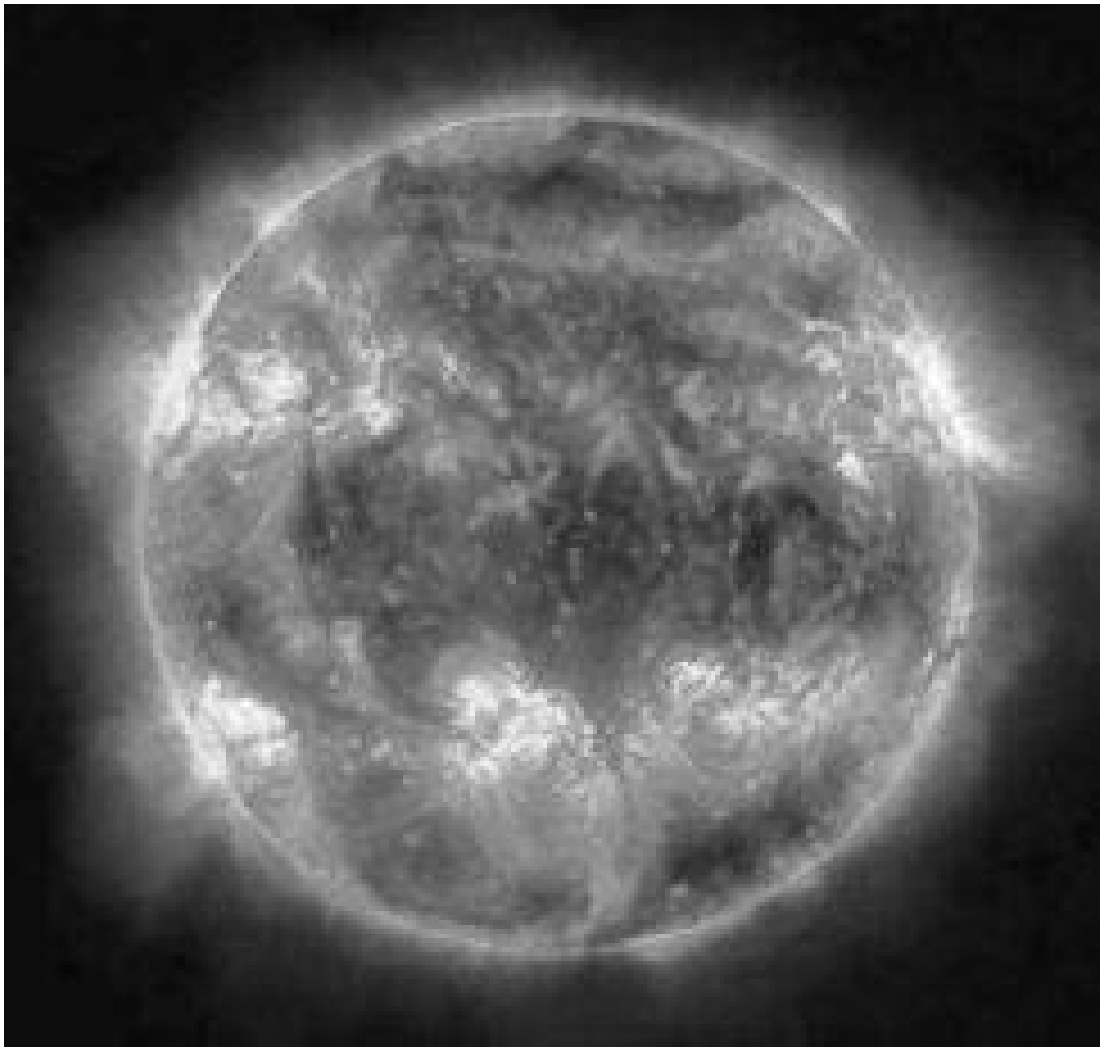


Figure 668: Anyone think that the Sun might affect the temperature?

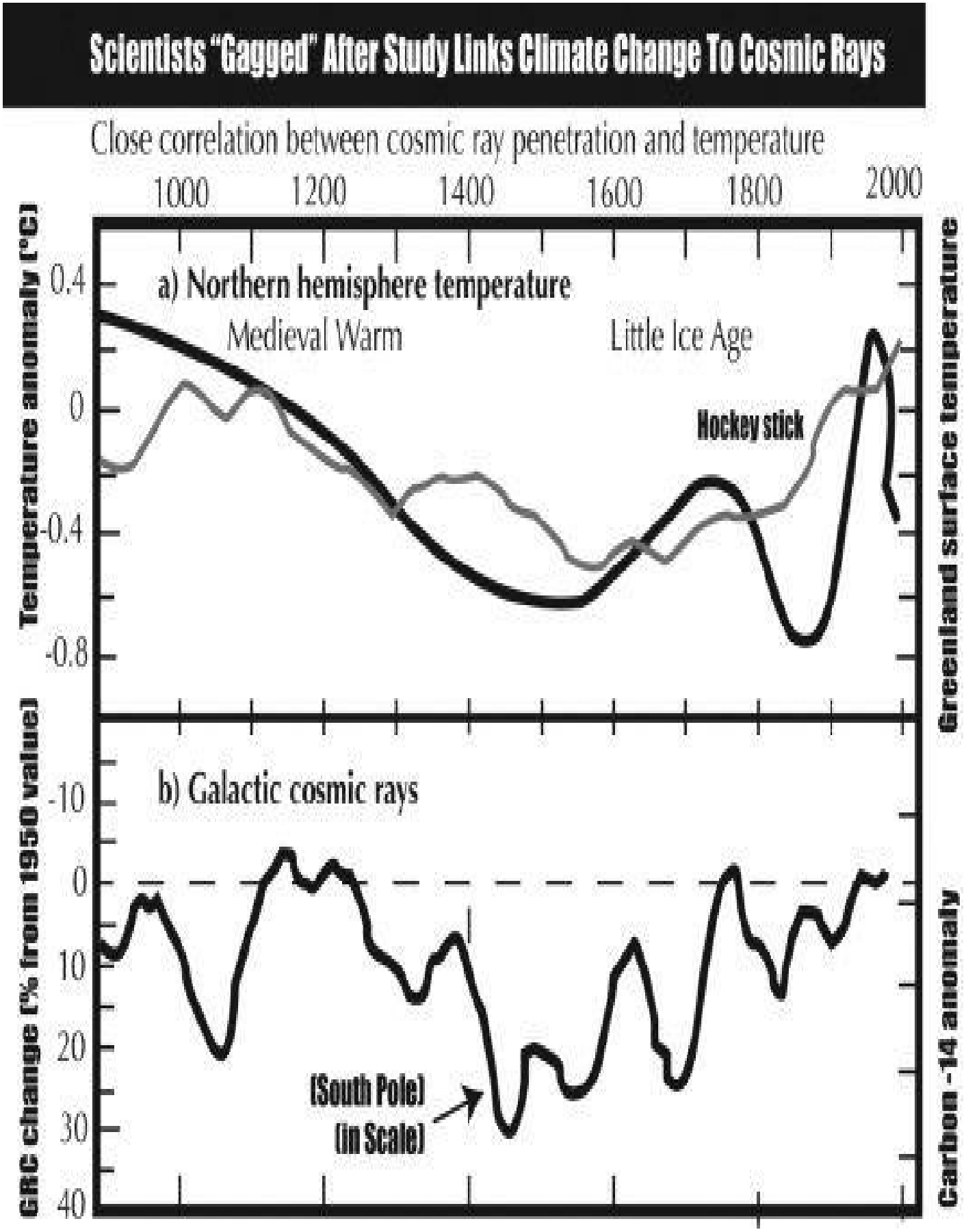


Figure 669: The CERN findings confirm the bloody obvious – the clear

connection between cosmic rays and Earth temperature.

If in doubt, scare them shitless (and lie)

The *New Scientist* magazine was still saying in 2012 that 'climate change is already upon us, melting ice, killing forests and making floods and heatwaves more intense' while global emissions of carbon dioxide and other greenhouse gases 'continue to increase, promising far worse to come'. This scientifically-ridiculous article said that even if we stopped all emissions tomorrow 'temperatures would keep rising for decades, with potentially catastrophic consequences ranging from famines to rapid sea-level rise'. Then we got to the real point with 'the hope is that by deliberately tinkering with our planet's climate machine, we might be able to fix our gargantuan blunder, or at least avoid some of the most serious consequences, or just buy ourselves a bit more time to cut emissions'. *Ahhh*, we got there in the end, then: *changing the climate* and indeed the very atmosphere itself. I'll explain later why this is happening and why Bill Gates and his sulphur are an example of something of enormous significance. Al Gore went AWOL after emails came to light to reveal that the Climatic Research Unit at the UK's University of East Anglia, a major global source of 'climate change data', had been fixing the statistics to make their claims look real. Researchers asked for the original climate data on which the predictions were made to be released under

the Freedom of Information Act, but the Climate Unit said that this data had been 'lost'. Bloody liars. Gerd Leipold, the International Executive Director of Greenpeace, admitted that a press release claiming that Arctic ice would disappear by 2030 could not be substantiated. These global warmers think of a number and double it, then think of a climate disaster and multiply it a thousandfold. But it doesn't matter. It is not lying or anything. You see, Leipold said that he did not apologise for 'emotionalising issues' as if making dire claims that cannot be substantiated are somehow okay so long as you are emotional about it. Their computer models on which they base their baloney are rarely on the same planet (Fig 670). When Arctic ice was reduced to the lowest it has been since satellite records began in 1979 (oh, way back then), the warmers predicted that all ice would be gone during the summer within five years. Of course, it never happened. Something similar occurred in 2012 and off they went again. 'Scientists' issued a press release about 'unprecedented Greenland ice sheet surface melt', but they also said, in the same release, that 'melting events of this type occur about once every 150 years on average with the last one happening in 1889'. So what happened to 'unprecedented'? Carbon dioxide emissions were far less in 1889 than they are today and what caused the melt 150 years before that – turbo-charged water mills?

NASA later said that the Greenland melt in 2012 had been caused to a large extent by a severe cyclone which had pushed large amounts of the ice cover into warmer waters where it melted. NASA temperature records show that the Arctic was much warmer in the 1930s than in the more than 80 years since then. Meanwhile, hardly mentioned by the climate cult and its mainstream media PR machine like the BBC, the Antarctic ice sheet has reached almost record levels for either pole in the last few years. An *alleged* huge spike in global temperatures in modern times became known as the 'hockey stick' because the line in the temperature graph suddenly went skyward; but this has now been totally discredited (Fig 671). The graph deleted the so-called medieval warm period the best part of a thousand years ago when temperatures were much higher than now. What caused that, turbo-charged hay carts? Journalist and writer Christopher Booker, author of *The Real Global Warming Disaster*, described the 'hockey stick' lie as 'one of the most comprehensively discredited artefacts in the history of science'. Lord Christopher Monckton, a former policy advisor to British Prime Minister, Margaret Thatcher, and a vociferous critic of the climate change propaganda, wrote:

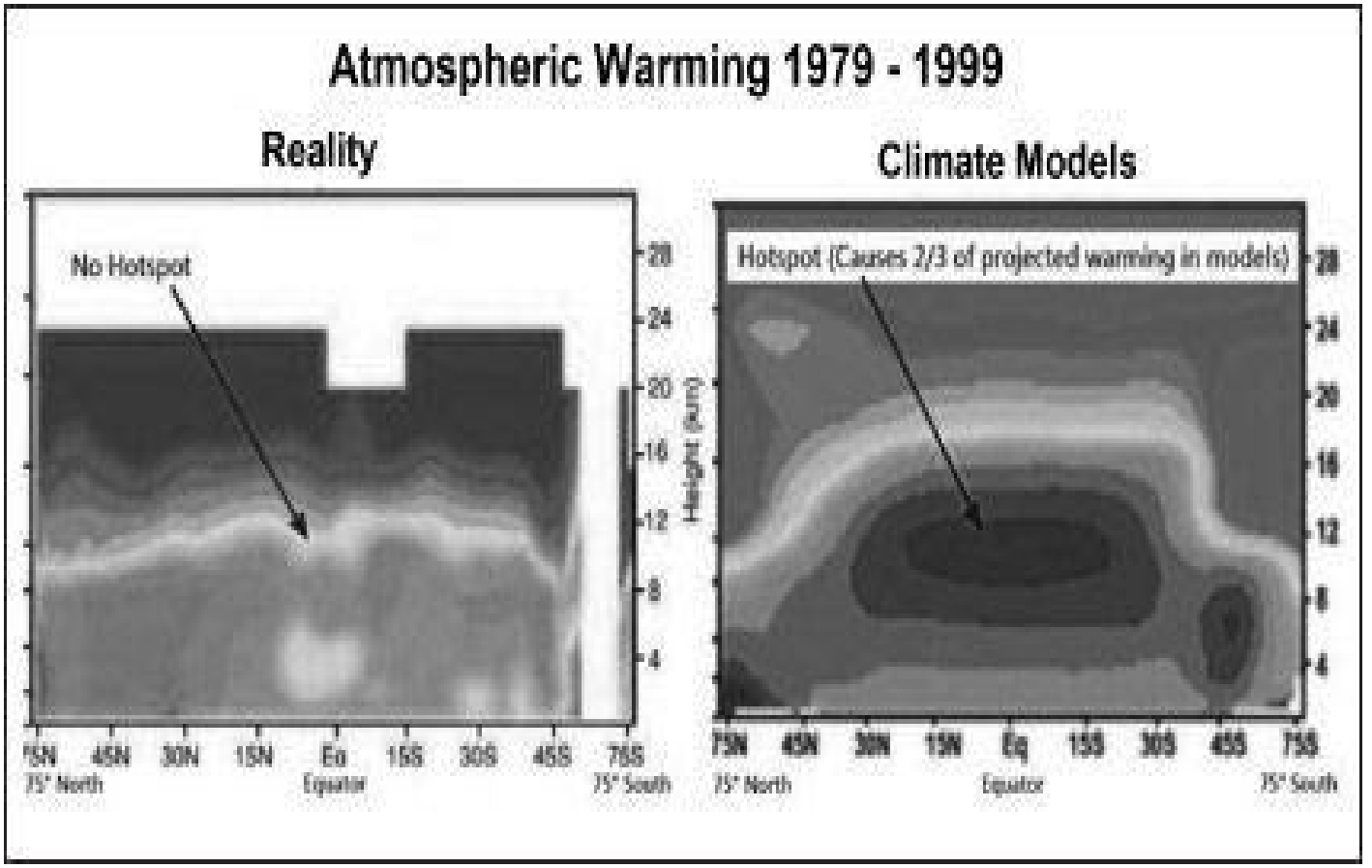


Figure 670: The fact and the fantasy.

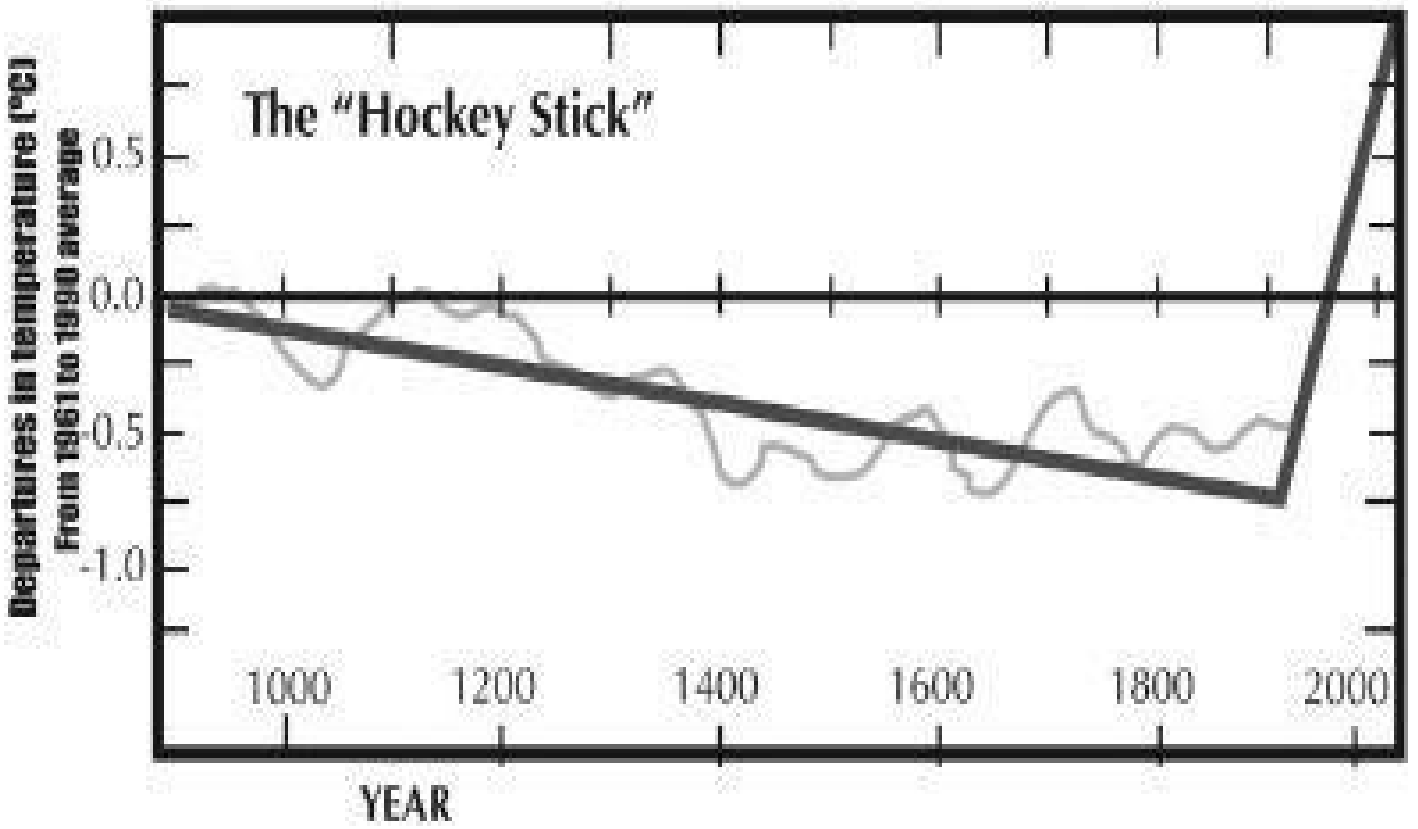


Figure 671: The manufactured 'hockey stick'.

Scores of scientific papers show that the medieval warm period was real, global and up to 3C warmer than now. Then, there were no glaciers in the tropical Andes: today they're there. There were Viking farms in Greenland: now they're under permafrost. There was little ice at the North Pole: a Chinese naval squadron sailed right round the Arctic in 1421 and found none.

The Antarctic, which holds 90 percent of the world's ice and nearly all its 160,000 glaciers, has cooled and gained ice-mass in the past 30 years, reversing a 6,000-year melting trend. Data from 6,000 boreholes worldwide show global temperatures were higher in the Middle Ages than now. And the snows of Kilimanjaro are vanishing not because summit temperature is rising (it isn't) but because post-colonial deforestation has dried the air. Al Gore please note.

In some places it was also warmer than now in the Bronze Age and in Roman times. It wasn't CO2 that caused those warm periods. It was the sun. So the UN adjusted the maths and all but extinguished the sun's role in today's warming.

Some of the emails exposed at the Climatic Research Unit were discussing how they could rid the data of the medieval warm period because it blew the theory that temperatures are unusually high. Another point is that after the warm period came the Little Ice Age when temperatures were so constantly low that they held ice fairs on the frozen River Thames every winter. Temperatures were at their lowest in the late 17th century and gradually climbed, with ups and downs, into the 20th century in line with changing *solar activity* (Figs 672 and 673). The data manipulation involved ignoring the very existence of the medieval warm period and then comparing temperatures today with the period of the Little Ice Age to make it seem that we were in a potential catastrophic period of warming. It is because the claims were based on manipulation and not the reality that sea levels have not risen as predicted; icecaps have not melted as predicted; glaciers have not melted as predicted; polar bear numbers are stable or growing and not falling as predicted. Christopher Booker said at the time of the Copenhagen UN Climate Change Conference in late 2009:

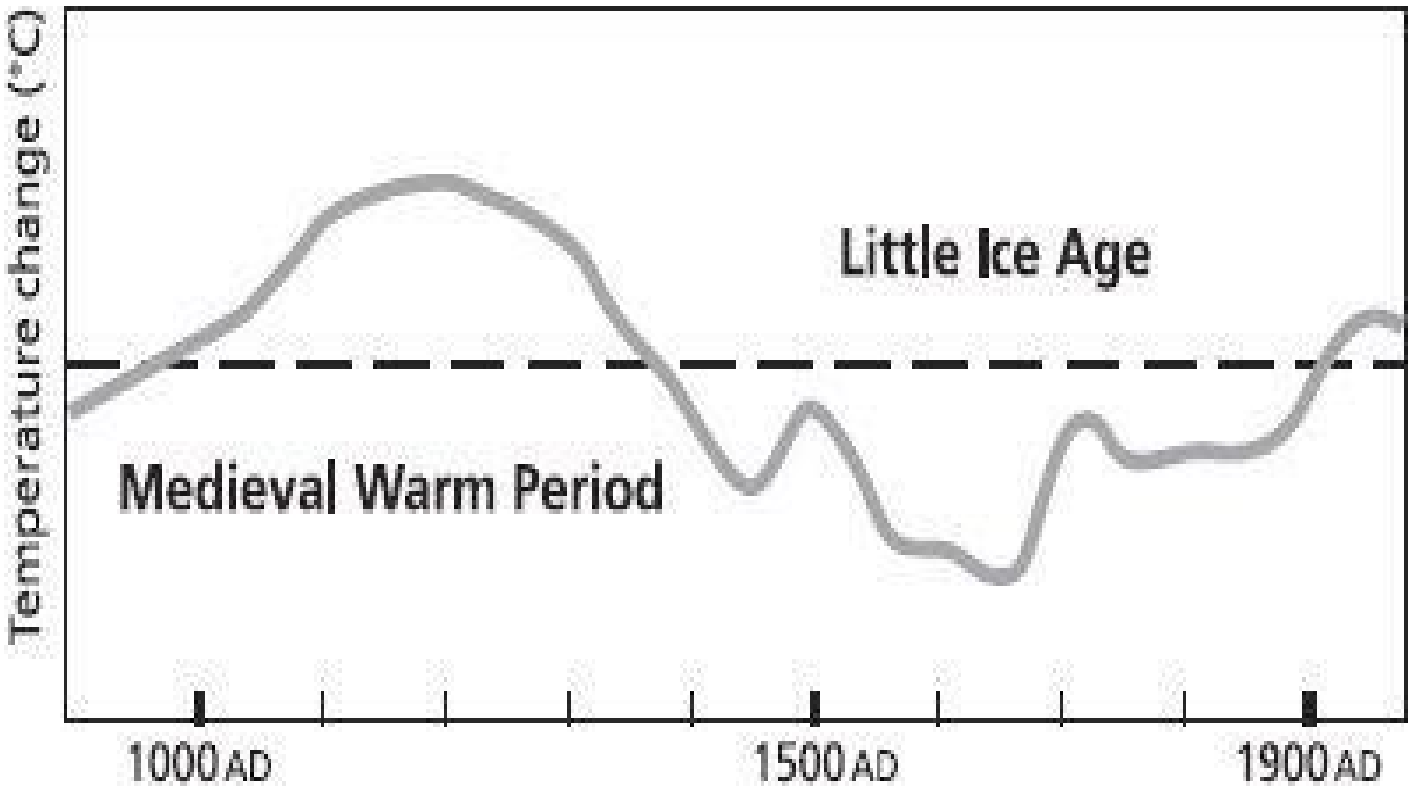


Figure 672: The Medieval Warm Period and the Little Ice Age. Try playing hockey with that.

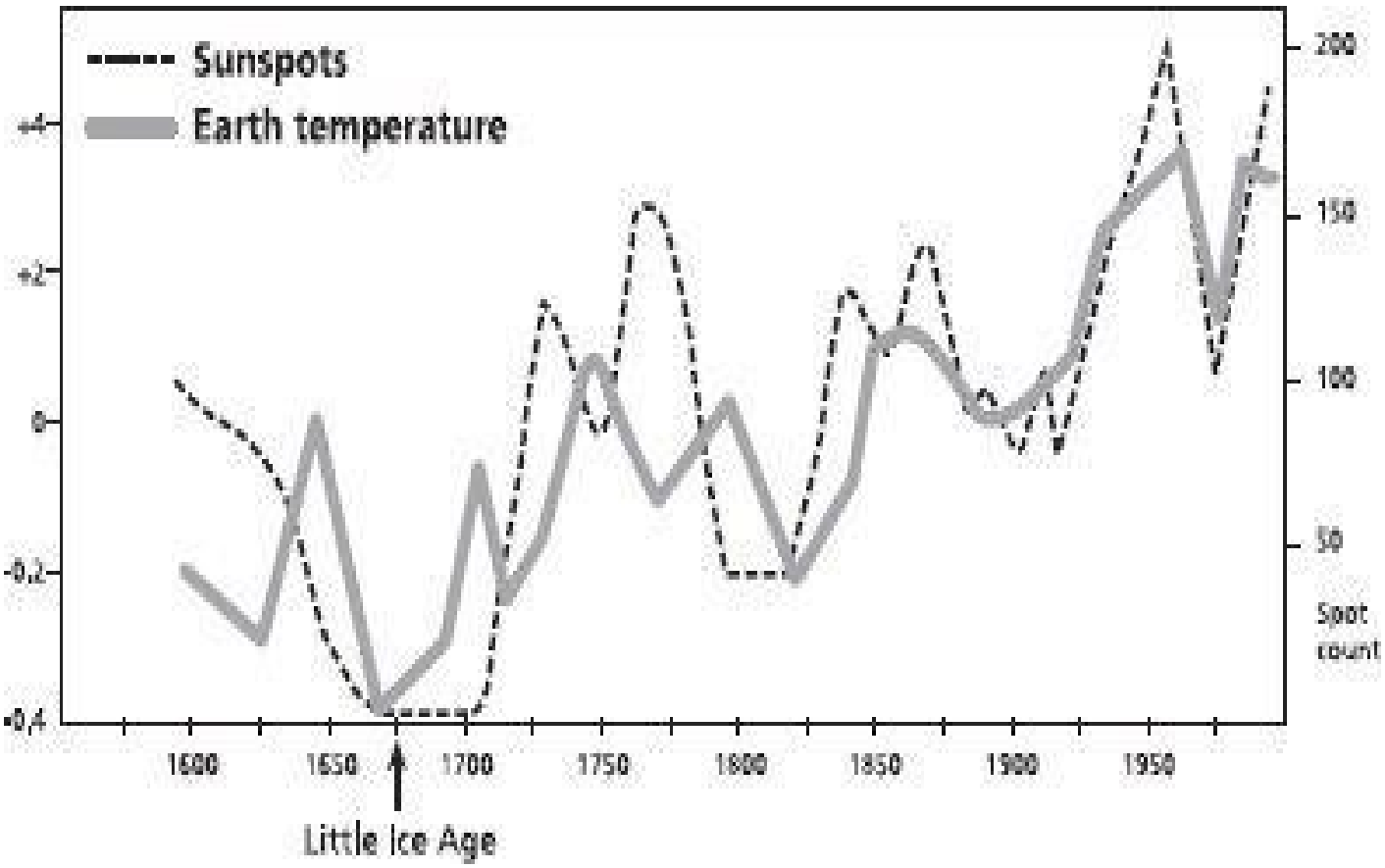


Figure 673: Earth temperature and sunspots. The lowest point of sunspot activity, known as the Maunder Minimum, brought the Little Ice Age.

> As the world has already been through two of its coldest winters for decades, with all the signs that we may now be entering a third, the scientific case for CO2 threatening the world with warming has been crumbling away on an astonishing scale.
>
> Yet it is at just this point that the world's politicians, led by Britain, the EU and now President Obama, are poised to impose on us far and away the most costly set of measures that any group of politicians has ever proposed in the history of the world – measures so destructive that even if only half of them were implemented, they would take us back to the dark ages.

Now we are getting to the whole point of all this. You know when a course of action based on claims which have been demolished is continued regardless of the evidence that you are looking at an important pillar of the agenda. 'Climate change' is less a pillar and more a foundation stone. So much is being justified by this fiction which is indeed leading us back into dark ages – into Agenda 21 and *The Hunger Games*. It was all planned a long, long time ago and the Club of Rome, another Round Table satellite along with the Bilderberg

Group, Trilateral Commission and others, was specifically established in 1968 to exploit the fictitious human-caused climate change and other environmental issues to justify Agenda 21. Aurelio Peccei, a founder of the Club of Rome, wrote in the organisation's 1991 publication, *The First Global Revolution:* 'In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine, and the like would fit the bill ... All of these are caused by human intervention ... The real enemy, then, is humanity itself.' Yes, and because humanity is 'the enemy' it must be culled and what is left of it herded into fenced-off sectors where it can do no more harm. The 'real enemy, then, is humanity itself' – is that is not an Archon talking? Those who have caused the environmental damage, fictitious in part but also very real in terms of pollution of water supplies, irradiating the atmosphere, destroying the rainforests and poisoning the land, are planning to head for the *Hunger Games* 'capitols'. It doesn't seem to dawn on the unthinking, unquestioning, deeply naïve and uninformed Green fanatics that the people promoting and driving the climate change agenda – and profiting from it through carbon trading (see Al Gore) and other means – are those behind the banks and corporations, including the oil cartel, that are dismantling the ecosystem. The Rockefeller family has put multi-millions into the Green

movement for goodness sake. The Club of Rome is pressing for a global carbon tax and a 'new economic order' in line with the bloodline agenda and look at some of the pump-primers of the Green movement – eugenicists Julian Huxley, first director-general of UNESCO, Prince Philip of the House of Windsor, and Prince Bernhard, the long-time chairman of the Bilderberg Group. These characters could have cared less about the planet? Prince Philip doesn't care about wildlife; he's spent much of his time shooting it. Humanity is wildlife to him, too, as it is with all the others. Human-caused climate change is a scientific insanity as so many scientists who once bought the manipulated consensus are now saying. James Lovelock who predicted horrific consequences from climate change now admits that his views were alarmist. 'All right, I made a mistake', he said. You can read the detailed background to the Big Lie in *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy*. With the scientific consensus now in free-fall some very strange people are left in the 'for' camp, real extremists like Professor Kari Norgaard of Oregon University who has compared those challenging the official story on climate change to people who support racism and slavery (Fig 674). This intellectual giant decreed that they were suffering from a mental disorder that had to be 'treated'. She said that what she called 'cultural resistance [seeing climate change

orthodoxy as the bollocks that it is] ... must be recognised and treated' as an aberrant sociological behavior. The same Ms Norgaard wrote to Barack Obama to congratulate him on appointing the eugenicist John P Holdren as his chief science advisor. Norgaard even described Holden as a 'Nobel Peace Prize winner' which he isn't, although his views on population culling are so extreme that I am surprised the award has so far eluded him. Holden co-wrote the book *Ecoscience*, published in 1977, which called for mandatory sterilisation and abortions along with drugs in the water supply to stop pregnancies, as I said earlier. Norgaard told Obama: 'Policymakers should not wait for public opinion to take necessary action ... Public opinion does matter in a democracy, but this is a time when following it would be a serious mistake.' Or maybe Ms Norgaard is the serious mistake. She reminds me of Caroline Lucas, the British Green Party Member of Parliament, who said that climate change had to be treated as a 'national security issue'. A bloke called Ed Davey was made UK government Climate Change Secretary in early 2013 and immediately branded 'climate change deniers' as 'dogmatic and blinkered' and pronounced that evidence for human-caused global warming 'screams out from decade upon decade of research'. He told an event at the Archontic Royal Society that those questioning the climate change orthodoxy 'want us to take a huge

gamble with the future of every human being on the planet, every future human being, our children and grandchildren, and every other living species'. Actually, it is a far bigger gamble with all those things having Lib-Dem Davey as a government minister talking claptrap like this: 'Two hundred years of good science – teasing out uncertainties, considering risk – has laid the foundation of what we now understand. It screams out from decade upon decade of research.' How does he know? His previous job was Parliamentary Under-Secretary of State for Employment Relations, Consumer and Postal Affairs. These people just drift bewilderedly between government departments where their civil servants tell them what to think and say. Davey's full title is Secretary of State for Energy and Climate Change which today really means Secretary of State for Using Climate Change As An Excuse To Increase The Price of Energy. Contrast this Davey/Lucas nonsense with the views of Dr Vincent Gray, a retired scientist who has spent more than 20 years in climate science with no ties to selfinterested parties. He has reviewed the IPCC reports and written books on the climate change delusion. He said:



Figure 674: Professor Kari Norgaard of Oregon University said that 'climate change deniers' were suffering from a mental disorder that had to be 'treated'.Mmmmm.

The 1992 Rio Conference endorsed a legally binding definition of 'Climate Change' that the climate is largely controlled by human-produced trace gases. They wished to show that the globe is warming, but this cannot be done as it is impossible to measure the average temperature of the earth ...

... The whole system is supported, supervised and financed by the governments who signed the

Framework Convention on Climate Change. They intimidated editors of scientific journals to control the 'peer review' process in their favour. They took control of many university departments, national science organisations and media outlets. People who tell the truth are intimidated.

This is what has really happened. There is a whole army of 'green', 'progressive' and 'activist' organisations pushing the climate change official line including the George Soros-funded MoveOn.org (heavily involved in the Arab Spring propaganda), Avaaz (co-founded by MoveOn.org) and the Rockefeller-funded 350.org. Personally, I wouldn't trust any of them as far as I could throw a bus. Bill McKibben, the founder of 350.org, who talks the most extraordinary rubbish, actually said in an interview that he didn't know or couldn't remember who funds his climate change-extremist operation. You've got to laugh really, but eventually the name *Rockefeller* was squeezed out of him.

So why the lie?

The illusion of human-caused climate change is a crucial part of the plan to deindustrialise the world in preparation for Agenda 21 and this is a prime reason behind the economic disaster that was coldly engineered over decades leading up to the crash of 2008 and what has followed. The economic squeeze on

the population is being increased by substantially raising energy prices through carbon laws and this both fills the vaults of the Archontic power companies and further crushes the population financially (the 'price shocks' of *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars)*. We have seen this clearly in Australia under the liar that is former Prime Minister Julia Gillard who came to power saying that she would not introduce a carbon tax and then did just that – as she knew she would when she said that she wouldn't. Gillard said: 'There will be no carbon tax under the government I lead.' Wayne Swan, Australian deputy prime minister and treasurer, said: 'Certainly we reject this hysterical allegation that we are moving towards a carbon tax.' These people are Archontic inverters and you have to reverse whatever they say. When Gillard claims to be a kind-hearted soul who cares about Australia and its people then all you have to do is reverse the meaning to see what she is really saying. Gillard said that prices would not increase with the carbon tax (based on what she knows is the lie of human-caused climate change) because it would be paid by the power companies; but everyone knew that prices would soar – and they have. The *Melbourne Herald* reported how a family was charged an extra $55 in funeral costs because of the carbon tax. 'Even the dead don't escape the carbon tax', the family were told. One of the relatives asked:

> What carbon could possibly be used by putting a man in a grave? All they did was put the dirt back in. How can they charge us a carbon tax for burying someone?

The answer is that they don't need to answer. They are taxing people till the pips squeak at every opportunity to bring the masses to their knees financially. Within weeks of the carbon tax being introduced on July 1st, 2012 the consequences began. A fruit packaging firm said that it would have to start sacking workers after receiving a post-tax power bill of more than $10,500 above average. Sports clubs reduced community programmes because of electricity bills and small businesses were saying they could not complete with the corporations due to the increase in power costs – exactly what the Archon bloodlines and their representatives in the Australian Government want. Food prices were soaring, too, another goal of the *El*-lite, and this included school meals. The cost of running Victoria's public transport systems was predicted to increase by as much as $53 million because of the carbon tax and all following the lie that it would not be introduced and the lie about human-caused climate change itself. A fossil-fuel tax to be introduced by the British Government in 2013 is also destined to make the cost of energy skyrocket and further devastate the economy and what they have done in

Australia is planned for everywhere. Australia is one of the most controlled countries on earth in terms of those considered 'Western' in economy and government, and its population is one of the most spied-upon anywhere in the world. This is directly connected to the fact that Australia is also one of the global centres of the conspiracy thanks to the British Empire and its satanic importance to the bloodlines comes from the residual energy still there from the land mass of Lemuria of which it was once a part. Australia has had many prime ministers that were or are practicing Satanists, but it is far from alone in that to say the least. Gillard and company came up with a great idea to stop the price rises they said would not happen – but have – from being exposed. They have banned businesses from saying that price increases are due to the carbon tax. These people really are straight out of Nazi Germany. What are you doing, Australia, allowing these little shits to dictate your lives? Who the hell are they? The same goes for any of their successors – and for the United States, Britain, Canada and everywhere else. The Australian *Daily Telegraph* reported that shops and restaurants could face fines of up to $1.1 million if waiters or sales staff wrongly blame the carbon tax for price rises or exaggerate the impact. Dr Michael Schaper, deputy chairman of the Australian Competition and Consumer Commission, said that the law includes

'... comments made by staff over the phone, on the shop floor or in meetings ... advertising, product labels, websites, invoices, contracts and contract negotiations'. A fitness club was fined $6,600 by the Australian Competition and Consumer Commission for asking members to take advantage of renewing their membership before fees were increased as a result of carbon taxation. Gillard's government knew that carbon taxation would increase the price of almost everything – though they lied to deny it – and these laws have been imposed to stop the true magnitude of those price increases being recorded. They are being enforced by teams of 'carbon cops' walking the streets conducting random inspections of businesses to ensure they are not making any reference to the tax which is making the rich richer and destroying jobs and livelihoods while making almost everything more expensive; at the same time it is adding yet another layer to the fascist 'green police' enforcement networks of Agenda 21. What has been done in Australia is so bad that Barack Obama called it 'a model for the world'. Miranda Devine, columnist with The *Daily Telegraph* and *Herald Sun*, wrote:

> It's all very Orwellian: the tax whose name cannot be spoken. We are already paying for the climate-change hysteria that has gripped Australia for a

> decade. But no matter how Orwellian the tactics, no matter how many carbon cops are sent into hairdressing salons to interrogate barbers on the precise nature of their price rises, the truth remains: Australia has gone out on a limb, imposing a carbon tax that will send businesses to the wall, cause undue hardship to families, and tether Australians more tightly to government handouts.

All of these things are on the 'must-do' list for Agenda 21 which demands the destruction of small and medium-sized businesses and even bigger ones to leave a monopoly for the Archontic corporations. The more people lose their incomes, the more who are dependent on the state and forced to do whatever the state demands (or think they are) the more will be herded into the nightmare world of Agenda 21. The same is happening in Britain and across the planet where carbon taxation is being imposed to drive up the price of energy and everything that uses energy at a time of extreme economic downturn. The International Monetary Fund (IMF) was reported to be demanding that Americans pay another $1.40 per gallon of fuel to 'protect the climate' which would cost an estimated $500 billion – more than three percent of annual economic output at a time of severe (engineered) recession. This is another weapon being used to destroy the ability of people to

fend for themselves so they can be forced into the rabbit-hutch prison camps of Agenda 21. You can see now the reason for the engineered economic crash and setting the precedent in Cyprus of stealing the peoples' money from their private bank accounts and why this is being sanctioned in other countries. Carbon trading or 'credits' are planned to be the foundation of the cashless money system, too. People would be given a carbon allowance for energy in a system run by the mega banks that have systematically crashed the global economy – Goldman Sachs, JP Morgan, Morgan Stanley and their like. Anything purchased would be priced according to its carbon significance. You can see now why the Big Lie of human-caused climate change is so crucial to everything. The energy credits would have to be used within a certain period or become invalid so making it impossible for people to accrue personal wealth or a 'nest egg' (except for the *El*-lite). This society would be directed by a technocracy of appointed 'experts' and academics with little things like voting confined to history. I had finished this chapter when a bunch of climate crazies and population cullers from the American Institute of Biological Sciences published a paper that confirmed yet again what 'climate change' is all about in a paper called 'Social Norms and Global Environmental Challenges'. The group included representatives from the main Agenda 21 subjects areas including

behavioural scientists, mathematicians and economists, biologists, and people-cullers such as Paul Ehrlich and Gretchen C Daily, the long-term collaborators with Obama science 'czar' and population extremist, John P Holdren. The 'paper' was straight from the pages of Agenda 21 with the usual justification of saving the planet from the alleged horrors of climate change:

> Substantial numbers of people will have to alter their existing behaviors to address this new class of global environmental problems. Alternative approaches are needed when education and persuasion alone are insufficient. Policy instruments such as penalties, regulations, and incentives may therefore be required to achieve significant behavior modification.

They call basically for organisations run by scientists operating through the United Nations (pure Agenda 21) to oversee this global programme of social engineering in just the way envisaged by Archontic writers like Zbigniew Brzezinski who predict the technetronic (post-industrial, post democratic) society. The pea-brain paper calls for 'government policies intended to alter choices and behaviors that include 'active norm management, changing the conditions influencing behaviors, financial interventions, and regulatory measures'.

What was that again? ‘Active norm management.’ I bet George Orwell is kicking himself for not coming up with that one. What I am exposing here is not a conspiracy ‘theory’, it is very real and even more than that – it’s *happening* while the world looks on.



Stealing the World

He who is not contented with what he has would not be contented with what he would like to have.
Socrates

The poor get ever more desperate while the tiny *El*-lite

grow ever more grotesquely rich. The sectors and the Capitol are already here. It is just a case of completing the job – unless we intervene – and to do this they need to control access to food, water and shelter and put people in such dire economic straits that the only way they can get their minimal quota of food, water and shelter is to do whatever they are told.

This includes submitting to human microchipping; mandatory sterilisation; compulsory vaccination of whatever chemical cocktail of deadly or mentally, emotionally, physically manipulating shite that the *El*-lite choose to put in the syringe; living where you are told to live in the conditions that you are told to live in; working where and when you are told to work; handing complete control of your children to the state – even handing them over so you don't see them again. How different is that to Greek parents selling or giving their children away because they can no longer feed them? Those that Americans call the middle class are being targeted with economic strife because they have been the bedrock of the US economy. They know that if the middle class collapses then everything else will go with it except for those right at the top. Most people have no idea of the shocking disparity already between the super-rich and everyone else, but put these words into a search engine and you can see a video report on where we are in regard to this: 'The Inequitable Distribution of Wealth in

America Depicted'. It reveals how the middle class is disappearing and that the richest one percent own 40 percent of America's wealth while the bottom 80 percent has only 7 percent between them all. The top one percent took 9 percent of annual national income in 1976 but today it is 24 percent and growing. The top one percent own 50 percent of the stocks, bonds and mutual funds while the bottom 50 percent own half a percent. A CEO earns closing in on 400 times the salary of an average employee who has to work for a month to earn what a CEO earns in an hour. A *Hunger Games* society? We are heading there so fast (Fig 675). There is no limit to what the *El*-lite can impose once the masses have no income, no access to food and water and the very basics of survival (Fig 676). This is where we are going and this is why Dr Richard Day said in 1969: 'The supply and distribution of food will be monitored so that no one can give food to a fugitive of the system.' They want to control *everything*. The phrase 'Give me Liberty, or give me death' comes to mind because I will leave this crazy world before I will take this crap. The United States Government, banking system and military have served the bloodlines magnificently in previous stages of the plan, but now another stage is well underway and the cookies are planned to crumble into a different structure. Father Bush, Bill Clinton, Boy Bush and Barack Obama all know this and were put into power to be the enemy

within in terms of the American population. Follow their actions over the years, as I have in previous books, and you see that despite the speeches and rhetoric the decisions and policy changes have led incessantly in the same direction of Agenda 21, whether Republican or Democrat, in America's one-party state. Father Bush signed the United States into Agenda 21 at the Earth Summit in 1992 and Clinton, Boy Bush and Obama have all advanced its plans through Presidential Executive Orders in which the president imposes policy with simply a signature and there is no debate on Capitol Hill – not that this would change anything most of the time. This is not only happening in the United States, either. It is being implemented in Britain, across Europe and the rest of the world.



Figure 675: Where they want us all to be.



Figure 676: The number of homeless and destitute is growing at a fantastic rate all over the world.

Clearing the land

The division between the mega rich and the poverty stricken may be becoming ever more obvious and extreme as the masses are denied access to work and income in ever greater numbers and the state hangs them out to dry in 'austerity programmes' (Fig 677). This also drives people out of their homes with foreclosures and a major demand on the Agenda 21 hit-list is the end of private property (except for those in the Capitol). But the people still have to be removed from the land and herded into the sector cities of high-rise, closely-packed

‘human settlement zones’ as demanded by Agenda 21. This is happening on a gathering scale but you don’t hear about most of it because it goes unreported by the mainstream propaganda media controlled by the same Archontic network that is imposing Agenda 21. We have already reached the stage in this process in London where thousands of poor adults and children are being compulsorily removed from the capital – Capitol – and located 200 miles away. This has been described as social-cleansing, which it is ... Agenda 21 social-cleansing. Councils have decided that government cutbacks in housing benefits to the poor mean they will not be able to afford the rents and must be moved out. One mother affected said something very telling from the perspective that I am describing here: ‘It seems like the government just wants London for the rich. They want to move people on benefits to poor areas.’ This is precisely what they are doing in line with Agenda 21, and the UK government’s so-called ‘bedroom tax’, when benefits are cut back if you have a spare bedroom, is part of the process of forcing people into a smaller and smaller living space under Agenda 21. I’ll come to that part of the plan later. Labour Party employment spokesman Stephen Timms said: ‘It is becoming increasingly evident that hapless ministers haven’t got the first idea what is going to happen when their changes come in or how much hardship will be caused.’ Oh but they do, they

do, and their hidden masters know even more. Herding the masses into high-rise, high-density 'human settlement zones' and confiscating the land goes hand-in-glove with the control of water and every aspect of the food chain. You want to eat? You want your children to eat? Then do as we say, go where we say, or go hungry. The land and resources are being hijacked around the world, most obviously in the Middle and Near East, with United States, Britain and NATO aircraft and troops bombing target populations into submission. Another method is to get countries into terrible economic straits by manipulating them into un-repayable debt and then offering them a deal to hand over rights to land and resources as payment for the debt of non-existent 'credit'. This is what the so-called 'Third World Debt' crisis was all about. I have explained the background at length in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. In summary, the Archon bloodlines arranged for a fantastic hike in oil prices in the 1970s via the corrupt and onboard fake royals of Saudi Arabia and others in the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC). This caused increases in prices for everything across the world economy (see 'price shocks' again), loss of jobs and livelihoods. Edward 'Black Eyes' Heath, the British Prime Minister, introduced a three-day working week to 'conserve fuel'. It was just another manufactured crisis in the Archon assault on humanity. The public

excuse that the OPEC countries gave for hiking the price of oil so high was America's support for Israel in the 1973 Arab-Israeli war, but it was announced and agreed at the Bilderberg Group meeting in May, 1973, at the Swedish island resort of Saltsjöbaden which is owned by the Rothschild Zionist Wallenberg banking family known as the 'Swedish Rothschilds'. The conference was chaired by Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, the German former member of the Nazi SS. Walter Levy (Rothschild Zionist), a German-born American oil consultant, laid out the plan for a 400 percent increase in oil prices and how the imminent flood of petrodollars would be processed. When Levy died, aged 86 in 1997, the *Chicago Tribune* said: 'Mr Levy was respected for his integrity, rectitude and trust.'



Figure 677: Rothschild Zionist placeman Obama and the devastation in his wake.

Five months after the Bilderberg Group meeting came the Arab-Israeli war orchestrated through the 'shuttle diplomacy' of US Secretary of State Henry Kissinger (German-born Rothschild Zionist) and this provided the excuse for the long-planned oil price hike. A covert agreement was made with Saudi Arabia and OPEC that the subsequent flood of petrodollars would, to use Kissinger's description, be 'recycled' through designated Western banks. This presented them with extraordinary inflows of money and their agents were

dispatched across the 'Third World' to lend governments, often corrupt dictators, as much money as they wanted at variable interest rates. These interest rates were low to start with, but then, as planned, in came Ronald Reagan and Father George Bush in the United States and Margaret Thatcher in Britain. Their identical economic policies known as Reaganomics and Thatcherism triggered big rises in interest rates and now the trap was sprung. The target countries were faced with debt they could not possibly repay, often because the 'loans' went largely into the pockets of corrupt *El*-ites in the way the lending banks intended. Catastrophe and untold death and suffering followed for the people of those countries and along came the Archontic corporations to buy up the land and resources at cents on the dollar. Often even this was not needed because of a criminal operation called 'debt-for-nature swaps' and debt for land and resources swaps. 'Debt-for-nature' was the idea of Thomas Lovejoy, one-time director of the conservation programme at the Prince Philip and Prince Bernhard World Wildlife Fund (US). These various swaps forgive some debt (often very little) in return for land and resources. This land-for-debt swap structure started out as the World Conservation Bank (WCB) which was proposed by the Rothschilds and Rockefellers at the Fourth World Wilderness Conference in Colorado in 1987. This involved deleting some Third

World debt in return for handing over wilderness and ‘environmentally sensitive’ lands to the ‘bank’. The plan was supported by attendees Edmond de Rothschild, David Rockefeller and James Baker, Secretary of State to Father George Bush. You know – all those guys who care about the environment and the oppressed and starving peoples of the world. It was simply a ruse to seize control of great swathes of land for Agenda 21 which at that time had not even been mentioned publicly. George W Hunt, an accountant and investment consultant, was an official host of the World Wilderness Conference and he was better informed than most because he had been researching the global conspiracy. Hunt revealed that the World Conservation Bank was designed to steal land while claiming that it was being done to reduce debt and ‘help the environment’. He said:

> ... the banker Edmond de Rothschild was at the meeting for six days. Edmond de Rothschild was personally conducting the monetary matters and creation of this World Conservation Bank, in the company of Michael Sweatman of the Royal Bank of Canada. Those two were like Siamese twins, and that’s why I say that it appears they were running at least the money side of this conference and I would say the conference was primarily to get money. Also,

> David Rockefeller (of Chase Manhattan Bank) was there and gave a speech on Sunday ...

Hunt was warned by Rockefeller's office that he had 'better stay out of politicking' or 'he'd regret it' when he challenged the plan in a written protest delivered through David Rockefeller's bodyguard. The plan proposed that land from the indebted countries be transferred to the ownership of the Rothschild-Rockefeller World Conservation Bank and that any organisation that took over the bank would inherit ownership of the land. A fact sheet from the Secretariat of the Wilderness Conference said:

> ... plans for the WCB propose that it act as an intermediary between certain developing countries and multilateral or private banks to transfer a specific debt to the WCB, thus substituting an existing 'doubtful debt' in the bank's books for a new loan to the WCB. In return for having been relieved of its debt obligation, the debtor country would transfer to the WCB natural resource assets of 'equivalent value'.

The World Conservation Bank morphed into the Global Environment Facility (GEF) and this is doing precisely what Rothschild and Rockefeller proposed by stealing the land for Agenda 21. The current chair of the Scientific

Technical Advisory Panel for the Global Environment Facility is Thomas Lovejoy, originator of debt-for-nature swaps. Archon corporations are also land-grabbing throughout the developing (inversion) world by buying and leasing farmland in Africa, South America, Asia and Eastern Europe. About a third of farmland in the Ukraine is now foreign-owned, about half in the Philippines and *100 percent* in Liberia. The land is then covered with mono-crops for export and control of the global food-chain continues apace. A report by the Fairtrade Foundation said that three corporations now control more than 40 percent of global coffee sales; eight dictate the supply of cocoa and chocolate; seven control 85 percent of tea production; five account for 75 percent of the world banana trade, and the largest six sugar traders control about two-thirds of the world market. The report said that smallholders are 'seriously under threat' and that the manipulations of the market were leaving them 'condemned to poverty'. Fairtrade said it was vital 'to put the politics of food on the public agenda and find better solutions to the insanity of our broken food system'. But this is what people miss – even most of those with good intentions. The system seems broken, but it's not. It is meant to be this way. It only seems to be broken because of its effects on people and planet and the belief that no one could be that evil to be doing this on purpose – but they *could* and they *are*.

The land-grab comes home

Vast numbers of people have been removed from the land in the name of protecting the environment and the same is now happening in the developed (for now) world. The localised structure of Agenda 21 hides the global coordination and it is being covertly managed and advanced through the global secret society and satanic networks and their agents in city and other local government; by paid manipulators posing as local activists; and by naïve 'Greens' on whom a symphony is being played while they think they are saving the world. I am so glad that I spent some years in the 1980s in the Green Party because I saw how this mentality thinks and it has been so useful in understanding what is happening now, with 'the environment' at the very forefront of imposing a global fascist/communist state. One of the 'Greens' that I met was a guy called Jonathan Porritt, another population extremist, who was a Green Party spokesman and is now a patron of Population Matters, (formerly the Optimum Population Trust), president of a sustainable development charity and environmental advisor to Prince Charles. Porritt's got the set. The coordination of Agenda 21 through America's one-party state can be seen in the fact that President Father George Bush ('Republican') signed up for Agenda 21; President Bill Clinton (Democrat) expanded its reach by establishing The President's Counsel for

'Sustainable Development' by another no-debate Executive Order; and alleged president, Barack 'where's the birth certificate?' Obama employed the Executive Order ruse to introduce the 'White House Rural Council' in 2011 (Fig 678). These are the agencies represented on the Obama 'Rural Council':



Figure 678: Obama's 'Rural Council' is a vehicle to remove the masses from the land.

> Secretary of Agriculture; Department of the Treasury; Department of Defense; Department of Justice; Department of Interior; Department of Commerce; Department of Labor; Department of Health and Human Services; Department of Housing and Urban Development; Department of Transportation;

Department of Energy; Department of Education; Department of Veterans Affairs; Department of Homeland Security; Environmental Protection Agency; Federal Communications Commission; Mississippi Delta Regional Authority; Appalachian Regional Commission; Corporation for National and Community Service; Office of Management and Budget; Office of Science and Technology Policy; Office of National Drug Control Policy; Council of Economic Advisers; Domestic Policy Council; National Economic Council; Small Business Administration; Council on Environmental Quality; White House Office of Public Engagement and Intergovernmental Affairs; White House Office of Cabinet Affairs; and 'such other executive branch departments, agencies, and offices as the President or the Secretary of Agriculture may, from time to time, designate'.

The Department of *Defense?* On a *'Rural Council'* supposedly dedicated to 'increasing the flow of capital to rural areas, job creation, and workforce development, expansion of telecommunications, renewable energy and new markets for rural communities, increased access to quality health care, education, and housing, and particularly in persistent poverty counties and tribal areas'? What we are looking at are all the agencies,

bodies and law enforcement needed for the imposition of Agenda 21. The code-speak comes in statements like the need to 'streamline and improve the effectiveness of Federal programs serving rural America ... through smarter government we can do even more to improve outcomes and lower costs for the American taxpayer'. The words 'smart' and 'smarter' are program-terms constantly used with regard to Agenda 21. Among the implications is that you are smart if you support what it proposes and stupid of you don't. 'Smart-growth' is another catch-phrase along with 'high density urban mixed use development' (Agenda 21 'human settlement zones'). The White House Rural Council website talks about conservation, the expansion of outdoor opportunities and economic growth when, through Archontic inversion, conservation means confiscation; the expansion of outdoor opportunities means people thrown onto the street; and economic growth means economic annihilation. Obama's Executive Order has been described as 'the greatest threat to independent and family farming and ranching' – and so it is. Another commentator said it was 'a war council and one which has declared its intention to mount an attack on property owners across the nation ... to remove as many as possible from valued agricultural lands across the country'. Spot on. Remember that the end of private property ownership (except for the *El*-lite) is a key goal of

Agenda 21 and was listed by Dr Richard Day in 1969. The United States Department of Agriculture (USDA) is a major vehicle for the implementation of Agenda 21 by driving people from the land: look how much of America the government already claims to own (Fig 679). David Ferrell, the department's director of law and enforcement investigations, attended an International Network for Environmental Compliance and Enforcement (INECE) where 'environmental compliance and enforcement experts from over 50 countries gathered to identify new actions to promote enforcement cooperation to ... support the shift to sustainable development'. The Environmental Compliance and Enforcement website, clearly written by an android, says:



Figure 679: Look at how much land the US government already owns (the dark areas), especially in the west, and this is only the Federal government and does not include all the state-owned land.

Agenda 21: An international mandate for building compliance and enforcement capacity as an essential element of environmental management ... Each country should develop integrated strategies to maximize compliance with its laws and regulations

relating to sustainable development.

INECE is striving for a global network which starts first at local levels, networking among key institutions of government, the police, environment agencies, sectoral agencies; second among local groups and with related regional and national groups within nations; third, between governments and NGOs; fourth internationally in bilateral cooperation; fifth regionally among nations among all relevant groups; and finally, sixth, on a global scale among the various groups as needs arise and catalyzing ideas and approaches and cooperation around the globe.

The mandate for environmental compliance and enforcement was introduced as a direct result of the consensus at the International Workshop which gave the participants the confidence to move toward this very important international statement. Language in Agenda 21 empowered UN organizations to more actively support compliance and enforcement institution building activities.

You get the picture. The ‘green’ fascists are on the march. The Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) is not there to protect the environment, but to hassle and terrorise people in rural communities to leave their

homes and land by imposing draconian laws and making up others whenever they need them. Obama issued a nodebate, swish-of-the-pen-law-of-the-land Executive Order on March 16, 2012, headed 'National Defense Resources Preparedness' which allows the government to 'legally' seize all land, farms (including all livestock and crops), property, industry and business, food production and distribution, health resources, energy and water sources, and transportation, among much else. All this fascist 'law' (legal document) requires to be activated is a government claim that it is necessary to 'promote national defense' which could apply to almost anything. This is what they are planning to speed the introduction of Agenda 21. As part of this the US Department of Agriculture has launched a 'census of agriculture' to register and record in very fine detail assets of all American farms. The accounts of EPA fascism are now legion and increasing by the day. It hides behind claims that it only exists to stop pollution of the air, water and environment in general, but its brief is to drive people off the land with outrageous laws and regulations that are both outrageous in themselves and even more so in their enforcement. One EPA Region 6 Administrator called Al Armendariz encapsulated the EPA's approach and methods when he said:

The Romans used to conquer the villages in the

> Mediterranean. They'd go into a little Turkish town somewhere, they'd find the first five guys they saw, and they would crucify them. And then, you know, that town was really easy to manage for the next few years.

Armendariz was forced to apologise after his words were made public by Republican Representative John Fleming who rightly said: 'This is enviro-fascism at its worst, and if someone needs to be made an example of, it's this EPA official who disregarded science and facts to randomly and negligently pursue the Obama administration's war on energy.' It is in fact a war on freedom with energy as just one weapon in the armoury. Armendariz was describing the brief of the EPA in imposing Agenda 21 and it has already driven streams of residents and farmers from their land, destroyed their businesses and sent people to jail on extraordinary pretexts. The agency boasts on the 'Compliance and Enforcement' section of its website about the scale of fines inflicted and 'years of incarceration' it has secured for its targets. Christine Todd Whitman, the administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency under Boy Bush, had the law changed to remove the requirement that the government agencies had to take the poor and minority populations into special consideration when making changes to environmental legislation. This was all in

preparation for Agenda 21. The same Christine Todd Whitman repeatedly said after 9/11 that toxins in the Ground Zero area posed no threat to health – 'The concentrations are such that they don't pose a health hazard ... We're going to make sure everybody is safe.' Yes, so safe that scores of rescue workers at the scene have since died or are dying horrible and painful deaths from the effects of what was breathed in (Figs 680 and 681). These people don't give a shit. They devastate farming communities by imposing the fine detail of fascist laws and yet when faced with a real environmental disaster like Fukushima they just increase the alleged 'safe levels' of radiation (see Whitman and 9/11) and say everything is fine. As I write, the EPA is seeking to take control of all ditches, gullies and even briefly existing water sources (formed immediately after rain or melting snow for example). They are doing this by defining them under the Clean Water Act as 'waterways'. Controlling their use would be fatal for small farmers and growers, but then that's the idea. When I say the plan is to control all water, I mean *all* water; and control of gullies and ditches means control of whether a farm survives or not. Don't touch that puddle, it's government property. The Agenda 21 plan for the takeover of all global water supplies is being coordinated through organisations including the Global Water Partnership, World Water Council and others

under the heading of ‘integrated’ (centrally-controlled) water resources management (IWRM). People who are fined and jailed for collecting rainwater are targets of this incessant demand for total control of water. Gary Harrington from Oregon was jailed for 30 days and fined $1,500 for collecting rainwater and snow runoff on his own land while people in Maryland are being taxed for anything that stops rain going into the ground. The state of Oregon claims to own all water sources and more and more states are doing the same. Officials use the term that all water is ‘publicly-owned’ which is Orwellian-speak for owned by those that own the state. Tom Paul, administrator of the Oregon Water Resources Department and described in one report of the story as an ‘obedient water Nazi’, said: ‘Oregon law says that all of the water in the state of Oregon is public water and if you want to use that water, either to divert it or to store it, you have to acquire a water right from the state of Oregon before doing that activity.’ Some politicians accused the Obama administration and its agencies of ‘ignoring law and rulemaking procedures in order to tighten their regulatory grip over every water body in the country’. Yes, just as demanded by Agenda 21. Control the allocation of water and you control the people who need water to survive. Rosa Koire, author of *Behind the Green Mask: U.N. Agenda 21*, says that around a thousand dams have been destroyed so far in the United States to

remove water sources on which farmers depended. This is not nationally reported, mostly not even locally reported, and without national coverage the overall pattern cannot be seen except in books like this one and through alternative radio shows.



Figure 680: The first responders on 9/11 – now left to suffer and die.



Figure 681: Christine Todd Whitman: 'The concentrations are such that they don't pose a health hazard … We're going to make sure everybody is safe.' Well that's okay, then.

Zonal zoning zone zones

Every effort and excuse possible is being used to clear the land for 'wildlife zones', 'buffer zones' and any other version of no-people zones; but when land is taken from the public and individuals at knockdown prices under compulsory purchase, it is often being passed on to corporations for *development* to the detriment and elimination of the wildlife and flora and fauna that the takeover was claimed to be protecting. Corporations are being given prime locations, parks and roads paid for by the people through taxation to turn them into money-making operations such as toll roads. Who controls the

corporations? The Archontic bloodlines. Farm prices are being suppressed to drive farmers and growers out of business and a continuing stream of new laws and regulations are designed to make small farming and growing impossible. Fauquier County, or more accurately Fuck-you County, in Virginia threatened Martha Boneta via 'Zoning Administrator' Kimberly Johnson with thousands of dollars in fines for having a birthday party for a ten-year-old on her small farm without getting their permission. This sums up the world of Agenda 21 in a single sentence. A party for a friend's daughter constituted an illegal 'event' in the minds of these clinically insane people that are being specifically recruited by other clinically-insane people. They also prosecuted her for selling produce directly to the public without a licence. They pulled the common Agenda 21 trick of changing the regulations after she had already secured a county-approved business license for a 'retail farm shop' and with another swish of the pen what had been legal becomes illegal. These people and their like around the world have no idea how truly evil, heartless and stupid they are because they are mentally ill. The common theme of all of this is to make it impossible for independent farmers and growers to survive. One of the supporters of Martha Boneta said: 'It is becoming very difficult for small and mid-size farmers to compete and survive and thrive, in this kind of environment.' Exactly,

and that is why it is being done. A bill to change the law and give more freedom to farmers was introduced in response to Martha Boneta's case, but what became known as the Boneta Bill was heavily defeated by the Agenda 21 groupies on a Virginia Senate committee. The US Department of Transportation said in 2011 that it was proposing to require farmers to have a commercial driver's license to operate farming equipment – another calculated move to advance Agenda 21. Family farms survive by members of the family driving the tractors and other on-farm vehicles as they have for generations and they cannot afford to employ professional drivers on the tight budgets they already have to live with. Millions of independent farmers and growers all over the world are being forced from the land and out of business because prices and laws make it impossible to continue and the Archontic corporations move in to take over for Agenda 21. Meanwhile, the Archon agriculture giants and parasites like billionaire financial speculator George Soros are buying up the land at a fantastic rate as it becomes vacant. Author Rosa Koire, whom I mentioned earlier, is a co-founder of the Santa Rosa Neighborhood Coalition, Democrats Against UN Agenda 21, and the Post Sustainability Institute. She has described how Agenda 21 is removing people from their land by authorities refusing to pave rural roads and pulverising most of those that already are. She says that in Sonoma

County (which includes Bohemian Grove) the authorities have announced that only 150 out of 1,380 miles of rural road are going to be left paved and the rest pulverised to gravel. The excuse is a lack of money – another benefit of the engineered economic crash. A resident of Blanding, Utah said that his family had been hunting in the area since his dad was a kid but now 'it seems like they have closed a thousand roads'. This is happening everywhere, often in contravention of the law, but that means nothing any longer. The consequences are that people are not able to get to and from their rural homes, property prices collapse and they are forced into the cities and kept under surveillance as per Agenda 21. Paved roads are among a long list of human activities that are considered 'unsustainable' and must be eliminated. These include, but only *include*, the use of farmland and pastures, grazing animals, irrigation, golf courses, ski lodges and the family unit. That is a diverse list to give a feel of the whole spectrum of human life that Agenda 21 is targeting. There are rural ghost towns across America which once survived as food and drink stops for freeway traffic that are now destroyed since the authorities removed the freeway exits on which they depended. New exits have been introduced instead well away from rural communities and are occupied by the corporations behind McDonalds, Burger King and all the other purveyors of body-mugging processed shite which

a Yale University and Germany study connected to a sharp increase in autoimmune diseases such as multiple sclerosis, alopecia, asthma and eczema. They get to put their poison factories wherever they like while officials are turning up in rural communities and offering insultingly low prices for their properties located in designated no-people areas. If the homeowner or farmer or grower does not accept the price, or doesn't want to leave at any price, they are taken to court to have their property seized and then sent the bill for legal and court costs. This process of the state stealing private property is called eminent domain in the United States and compulsory purchase (mostly compulsory theft) in the UK. All this is not *going* to happen – it *is* happening and the ignorant, gutless and testicle-free media stays silent about it.

The plight of homeowners in the sparsely-populated Antelope Valley in a desert region on the outskirts of Los Angeles County, California, is another in-your-face example of Agenda 21 terrorism to clear the land of people. The often colourful characters that lived here have been viciously targeted by 'Nuisance Abatement Teams' which as usual in the United States are armed. Their brief is to police 'zoning and code violations'. America is drowning in uniforms, laws, codes, regulations and 'violations' and it's the same in Britain and other countries, too. It seems to me that most

violations (‘the act of violating or the condition of being violated’) are the violations of the armed and uniformed goonatics whose numbers expand by the day as if multiplying in a cell culture through the hours of darkness. Hey, there’s three of those luminous jackets this morning ... there was only one here yesterday ... and they all look like identical twins, don’t they? What’s going on? Armed Nuisance Abatement Teams clearly from the cabbage patch have been targeting homeowners in the Antelope Valley for doing nothing more than quietly getting on with their lives. One of the few examples of this state terrorism to be reported was the case of Kim Fahey and his home known as ‘Phonehenge’ because it was built by Fahey on desert land from old telegraph poles (Fig 682). The Nuisance Abatement goonatics charged Fahey with twelve ‘misdemeanours’ and he was jailed and forced to demolish his home. Many others have lost their homes in the same way and these were people already living on next to nothing. Joey Gallow, a retired Army veteran, was another target. Remember this, anyone in the military who thinks they are serving their country and that their country cares for them. Gallow said that the government thugs first turned up to tell him to cut back bushes and he told them, okay, no problem. Then they told him to move a shed and get rid of his motor home, both of which he did. This was only leading in one direction and eventually they told him

he had to get off the property. They said that neighbours (the next house is half a mile away) had complained about unsightly structures. The thugs wouldn't say who had complained, only that he had to leave. Gallow said:



Figure 682: Kim Fahey was harming no one, but the Archontic fascists wanted his land.

> I looked at them and said 'for why? My closest neighbour is a half a mile away, we are not living in Beverley Hills here, this is my home'. All of a sudden I have got police at my front door with bullet proof vests, guns and they surrounded the place. Everything I worked for was just melting away from me. I don't know where I am going to go, I really don't.

Welcome to the vicious and brutal world of Agenda 21 as they clear the land of humans. Mechanic Oscar Castaneda is another Antelope Valley resident ordered to destroy his home. Castaneda owned the property where the movies *Kill Bill* 1 and 2 were shot. Castaneda and his wife grew their own food, took water from their own well and produced their own power from solar panels. This was the very 'sustainable' lifestyle that Agenda 21, if it was genuine, would be applauding; but it's not genuine. It is an excuse for global control and so Castaneda and his wife had to go. The goons visited multiple times and entered without a warrant, taking pictures and saying that he was in violation because of too many vehicles (he's a mechanic) and what they claimed was an 'improper water tank'. They said that these were a danger to neighbours when there were no neighbours for *ten miles*. It was yet another case of ...

> *'Officer Idiot and Officer Moron, Supervisor Tosspot has just been on the phone – get out there and find a reason to get these people off their land..'*
>
> *'Duh, er, duh, yessir, Sergeant Nobhead. Can we shoot 'em?'*
>
> *'Not this time boys*.'
>
> '*Awwwww*.'

Oscar Castaneda was told that he could stay on his property only if he drilled new water holes and connected to the county power grid. What happened to 'sustainability'? The cost for this? Between $75,000 and $100,000 and those behind this state terrorism would have well known that. Mars Melnacov, a reporter from *LA Weekly*, said: 'They are picking on the people who are the most defenceless and have the least resources and also [are] unknowledgeable about their rights.' Other residents told of their own experiences of this state harassment and intimidation:

- 'They had black jackets on, side arms, Taser guns, M16s, paintball guns.'
- 'I lost $2,500 of income because they said that my mobile homes were illegal.'
- 'This is intimidation, this is domestic terrorists, this is trespassing ...'
- 'They said that we have to get rid of everything we have. They pointed to the dirt and said "See that ground right there, we want your whole place to look like that.'

Republican Michael Antonovich, the senior member of the LA County Board of Supervisors, was the man who established the fascist Nuisance Abatement Teams, but refuses to comment when questioned on their terrorist behaviour. Antonovich is in his 70s and yet still wants to

use intimidation to make people homeless. What can you possibly make of a mind like that except that here is another example of what happens when your empathy is deleted? These people think they can get away with all this but one day the lights go out and come back on in another reality. Only then do they realise that there is no escaping consequences for actions because when this short experience is over they will gravitate to the frequencies that are in sync with their energy field. All the best with that one. Some US states are hitting back against the tyranny and passing laws to protect private property and banning or condemning Agenda 21. These include Alabama, Oklahoma, Tennessee and many more would follow if the public realised what is planned and what Agenda 21 really means.

Weaponised weather

The Army Corps of Engineers flooded great tracts of land owned by family farmers and growers when they said it was necessary to blow some levees in 2011 with the Missouri and Mississippi rivers said to be at dangerous levels. The farms were destroyed, at least in the shorter-term, and three weeks later the farmers were sent letters offering to buy their land via ... the Army Corps of Engineers. The blowing of the levees is an example of another weapon being used to destroy small and independent farming, growing and rural communities in

general (Figs 683 and 684). Dr Richard Day, the Rockefeller insider and weather manipulation operative during World War II, said in 1969: 'The weather will be modified and used as a weapon of war to create drought or famine.' Producing record-breaking snow in the mountains and constant heavy rains to flood the Missouri and Mississippi is easy for the technology at the Archon bloodlines' disposal – especially HAARP, the weather-manipulating technology in Alaska that bounces high-power radio waves off the upper atmosphere and back to earth. I will talk about this later on, but it's real and happening on a gathering scale as more technology becomes available. Weather-modification has been going on since at least the first half of the 20th century and has become a frontline weapon in faking the effects of 'climate change', imposing 'natural disasters' in pursuit of a specific outcome (such as destroying independent farmers and growers) and in warfare to a target country and bring it to its knees. A BBC radio documentary in 2001 revealed how the British Royal Air Force was engaged in rain-making cloud-seeding experiments in the skies over North Devon in 1952 immediately before the area experienced 250 times the normal rainfall and 90 million tonnes of water cascaded down a gorge to devastate the coastal village of Lynmouth destroying buildings and killing 35 people (Fig 685). Survivors told how the smell of sulphur filled the air

the afternoon of the flood. (Remember the Bill Gates sulphur 'experiment'?) The RAF called the weather-changing experiment 'Operation Cumulus' and it was also known by those involved as 'Operation Witch Doctor'. One resident, Dilys Singleton, lost six members of her family, including her grandmother who was identified by a wart on her back because she was found with no head, arms or legs. Did the RAF face any consequences for creating such horrors? No, the operation was classified and even those documents eventually went missing. The truth had to be put together from RAF logbooks and personal testimony of what happened more than *60 years ago*. A US military operation began in Vietnam in 1967 called Project Popeye which extended the monsoon season for military objectives and such things have become commonplace today. Not only America but Russia, China and probably others have also developed weather-changing technology. Authorities in Moscow announced in 2013 that they were spending $4 million on weather manipulation to ensure cloudless skies on two national holidays using cloud dispersing and seeding methods that go back to the Soviet era. A US Air Force document, AF 2025 Final Report, says that weather modification 'offers the war fighter a wide range of possible options to defeat or coerce an adversary'. These included the artificial creation floods, hurricanes, droughts and

earthquakes. It goes on:



Figure 683: Family farms after the levees were blown.



Figure 684: Independent farms are being targeted from every angle.



Figure 685: Lynmouth after the cloud-seeding experiment.

> US aerospace forces [will] 'own the weather' by capitalizing on emerging technologies and focusing development of those technologies to warfighting applications ... From enhancing friendly operations or disrupting those of the enemy via smallscale tailoring of natural weather patterns to complete dominance of global communications and counterspace control, weather-modification offers the war fighter a wide-range of possible options to defeat or coerce an adversary...

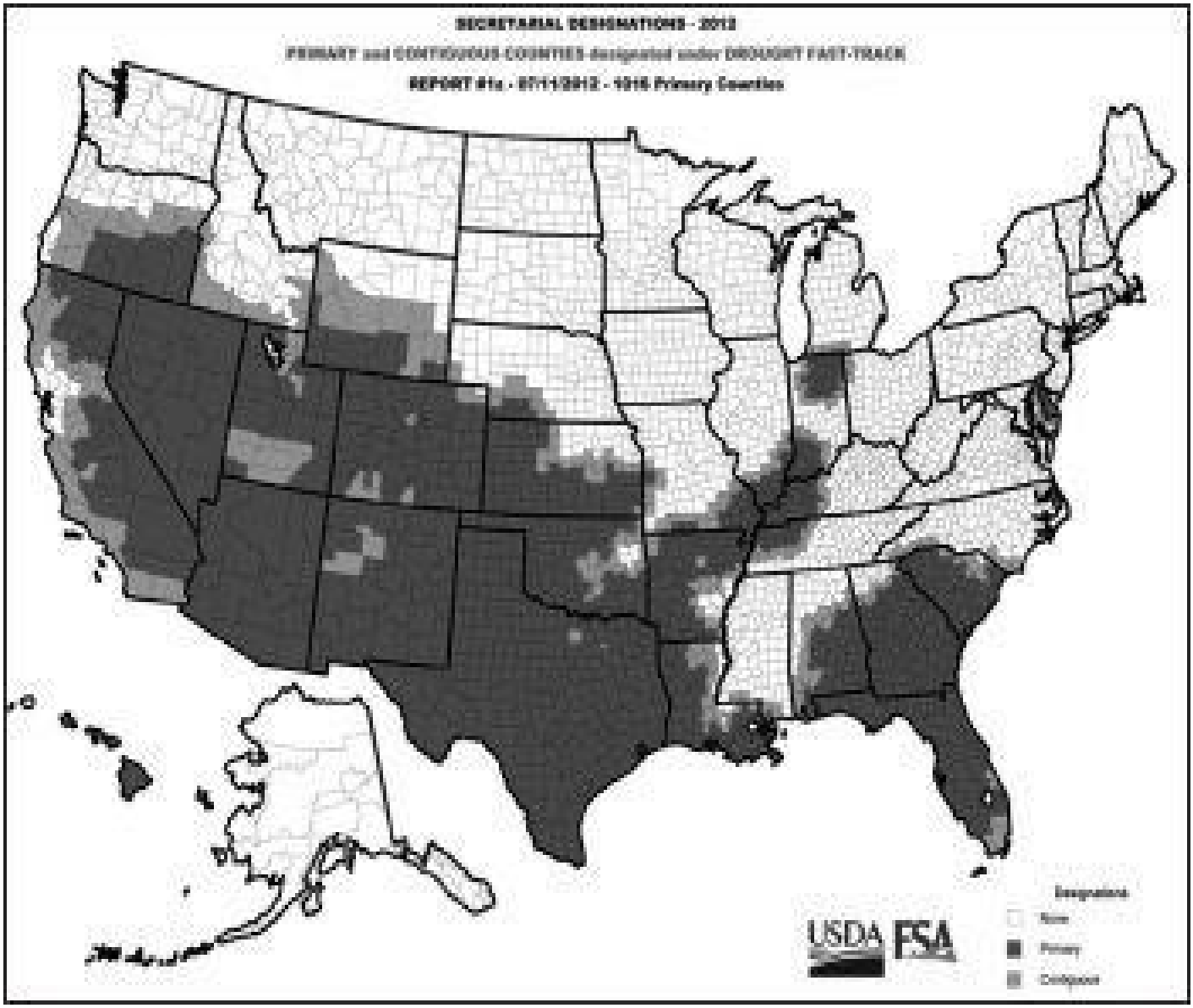


Figure 686: The American mega-drought in 2012.

... In the United States, weather-modification will likely become a part of national security policy with both domestic and international applications. Our government will pursue such a policy, depending on its interests, at various levels ... Weather modification will become a part of domestic and international security and could be done unilaterally ... It could have offensive and defensive applications

> and even be used for deterrence purposes. The ability to generate precipitation, fog and storms on earth or to modify space weather ... and the production of artificial weather all are a part of an integrated set of [military] technologies.

Britain experienced one of the wettest summer on record in 2012 at great cost to farmers and growers while the United States suffered extended heat and drought that devastated crops and farmers across the country and Russia also experienced a heatwave (Fig 686). All this collectively had a dramatic effect on food production and farmer incomes. Thousands of record temperatures were matched or broken in a single week in the United States at one point and this was happening at a crucial time of the year for corn pollination. One report told how many American corn farmers were 'on the brink of total disaster' and financial ruin – *exactly as planned*. More than half of all American counties – 1,584 in 32 states – had been designated primary disaster areas by August 2012 and corn farmers were reported to be abandoning areas of land bigger than Belgium and Luxembourg (Fig 687). But while the drought continued and groundwater supplies diminished the Archon energy corporations were still allowed to continue with their insane policy of 'fracking' which involves drilling and injecting fluid (water mixed with sand and chemicals) at

a high pressure to fracture shale rocks and release oil and natural gas. This is causing extreme environmental damage and polluting drinking water. The plan is to poison the population through drinking water and this includes the pollution of groundwater with pesticides and other toxins. Fracking also diverts away tremendous volumes of water needed for producing food. *Each* fracking operation consumes between one and eight million gallons of water mixed with some 40,000 gallons of around 600 chemicals that include lead, uranium, mercury, ethylene glycol, radium, methanol, hydrochloric acid and formaldehyde. This leaks into ground water sources and the fracturing also releases methane which is 17 times higher than normal in drinking-water wells near fracking sites. Methane is a greenhouse gas – so much for being concerned about global warming. The website dangersoffracking.com publishes the following maths: 500,000 active gas wells in the United States x 8 million gallons of water per fracking x 18 times that a well can be fracked = *72 trillion* gallons of water and 360 billion gallons of chemicals required for current gas wells in the US alone and this is happening worldwide. All this was allowed to continue during the drought and the reason why leads us to another equation: the bloodlines own the corporations x the bloodlines own the governments = we do what we fracking like; and: taking the water away from farmers and the public x

controlling all water supplies and sources = if you want some water essential to life you have to do whatever we say. The American government *officially* agrees that fracking can cause earthquakes, so does the science community and even some of the companies involved, and this is on top of all the water use and contamination, but sources close to British Energy and Climate Change Secretary Ed Davey – yes, Ed's back – said that he was 'quite excited' about it happening across Britain. Fracking also releases into the atmosphere deadly radioactive radon gas which mixes with fracking gases used in the home and workplaces and is the biggest cause of lung cancer in non-smokers. Western and Chinese mining and other companies are forcing native peoples from their lands all over the world through violence, intimidation and by draining their resources, especially access to water. This is happening even in Ecuador where President Rafael Correa may cultivate a man-of-thepeople, anti-global establishment image, but he is opening the country to mega-mining corporations and suppressing dissent with state security forces.



Figure 687: Livelihoods were destroyed and food prices soared.

Starve them to submission

The US Department of Agriculture forecast record-breaking price rises as a result of the extreme weather – I would say *engineered* extreme weather. Corn stockpiles fell dramatically and the cost rose by more than half and with 75 percent of American foodstuffs containing corn the food price increases became widespread. Food corporations such as Kraft, Tyson and Nestlé said they would pass on the increased costs to the public, but then they always do. Goodman Sachs, Barclays and other banks made a lot of money betting on the price of food and Chris Mahoney, the trader's director

of agricultural products at agribusiness giant Glencore, who owns some £500 million in company shares, told a conference call that the devastating drought would be 'good for Glencore' as it exploited soaring prices. These people have no heart and no soul. Spiritually, they are dead people walking. Remember what the Swiss clairvoyant, Anton Styger, said:

> When I see people in business or politics who are particularly trapped by the material world, for example, I notice that they no longer have any light bodies at all. In many of these people, the point of light at the heart chakra, which is otherwise always present, is no longer visible to me.
>
> Instead, I see something like a layer of 'shiny tar' around them in which a monstrous being in the shape of a lizard can be distinguished. When such people speak on television, for example, I see a crocodile shape manifesting itself around the person like in a concave mirror; I don't see the light of their throat and forehead chakra.

The US weather disaster posed deadly potential consequences for the people of import-dependent countries across Asia, the Middle East, Africa and the Caribbean. Something like a third of the world's staple grains are produced in the American Midwest. The

increased cost of animal feed increased the price of meat and milk. This is another major aspect of the Agenda 21 war on humanity – making food scarce and expensive to cause hunger and demanding obedience in return for a meagre supply of food. Famine in the West? *Yes*, this is precisely what they are planning. Farmers and growers independent of the Archon corporations are being targeted all over the world in pursuit of Agenda 21 and this is why in Britain the prices paid to farmers are being squeezed by the Archon supermarket chains which, together with other techniques, has driven tens of thousands from the land. The Cameron government announced as soon as it came to power in 2010 that it proposed to sell off all the state forests into private hands (read corporations). The public were taken aback at the plan which was never mentioned in Cameron's election campaign. This, too, was to advance Agenda 21, as Cameron, the conman, liar and cheat, well knew. There was no rhyme or reason to it except for Agenda 21 which has control of all forests on its list of global acquisitions. Cameron's plan now will be to sell off the forests one-by-one so that he only faces local opposition in each case instead of the whole country. This sleazy man was trying to do what most political leaders do immediately they come to power – get through highlyunpopular policies immediately in the honeymoon period. This time the plan failed in the face

of concerted public opposition, but he'll be seeking to sell those forests in any way he can because it's his job. 'Green' groups in the UK who can't find a microphone quick enough to spout on about 'climate change' played virtually no part in this save-the-forests campaign because they are now tools of Agenda 21 and often infiltrated to that very end. They are now the poodle not the guard dog with regards to environmental policy. Cameron's plan for his 'Big Society' is also code for Agenda 21 which includes compulsory 'voluntary' work. Isn't that an oxymoron? Yes he is, but somehow he became prime minister. The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation has been funding the acquisition of farmland in Africa in the name of helping local farmers. *Ahhhh*, how nice.

You need that to survive? Well, you can't have it then

Agenda 21 has gone so far in states like Michigan that the Department of Natural Resources (DNR) has decided that only certain species of pigs are allowed – the ones in corporation factory farms – and any others must be destroyed or the farmers will arrested and jailed. The same is happening in Canada, most notably with rare breeds of sheep. These farmers, of course, are the family variety that Agenda 21 seeks to destroy. One minute these farmers are going about their business quite legally and the next they are being threatened with

arrest while their pigs, sheep and livelihoods are deleted (Fig 688). There is no justification for any of this. They just need an excuse to advance Agenda 21 and so they make one up. You can see why they have had to spend so long systematically recruiting narcissistic, psychopathic sociopaths to do this dirty work. How could you do this to decent people if you had any capacity for empathy? One farmer shot all his pigs including piglets when he knew the fascists from the Michigan Department of Natural Resources were on the way to arrest him if they were still alive. His lawyer, Joseph O'Leary, said:



Figure 688: Any excuse and we're coming for you.

> It was very traumatic for him. These guys are farmers, and I know how much he cared for the animals there, and the DNR treats these like they're some kind of a plant that needs to be exterminated rather than animals that people care about.

No empathy, no compassion – narcissistic, psychopathic sociopaths. A major part of this systematic cull of rare breeds is the same as the destruction of seed diversity. Rare breeds that have not been

genetically-modified cannot be owned by the corporations. Montana Jones from the Wholearth Farmstudio in Canada had her very rare Shropshire sheep slaughtered by the thugs of the government's Food Inspection Agency (CFIA) on the unconfirmed allegation that they may have had the disease scrapie. Once they were dead it turned out that they didn't. This is becoming a common ruse to systematically destroy diversity. Montana revealed how far the killing campaign has now gone:

> In the past 15 years, 190 breeds of farm animals have gone extinct worldwide, and there are currently 1,500 others at risk of being wiped out. Within the last ten years alone, 60 breeds of cattle, goats, pigs, horses and poultry have become extinct.

To speed the destruction of small farms the Environmental Protection Agency has imposed further rules, regulations and taxation on farting livestock because methane is a greenhouse gas. No, this is not the Twilight Zone. Well, it is, but not officially. A large permit fee is payable for animals that emit 100 tons of greenhouse gases a year. How do they check? It seems like this would require a rather large staff working in shifts 24 hours. This comedy club nonsense is affecting the great majority of livestock operations in the United States, but the difference is that those owned by the

corporations can afford it and the smaller farms cannot. Note, too, that the methane released through fracking is never mentioned by these same people. The New York Farm Bureau estimated that the new permits would cost farmers in excess of $110 million a year. Political strategist Mike Baker was correct in all but one sense when he said:

> The Obama Administration and the EPA officials fail to understand how important family farms are to our upstate rural communities. I don't support any tax that hurts farms and I am appalled with this permit requirement which could shut down our agricultural sector, causing catastrophic consequences for the American economy. I would advise Americans to buy skis because we are in the precipice of a very slippery slope. The federal government will now begin to dictate what farmers may own and what they must do on their own property.

This is all quite so except that the government and leading EPA officials precisely understand how important family farms are to rural communities and this is why they are targeting the farms to destroy those communities and get them off the land for Agenda 21. Chicken farmers are also being pulled into this for the same reason with new rules adding to their costs. I am all for protecting the environment, but this is not what all

this is about. Farmers have been told to grow biofuel but suddenly the European Union changed its policy and capped production to cause more financial damage to farming families.

Grow your own and go to jail

Destroying small farms and growers has another benefit for Agenda 21 and that is the complete control of the food chain from production to plate. There you have the reason why people are increasingly targeted in the United States and Canada for growing food in their own gardens and community gardens (Fig 689). City of Toronto Parks Director Richard Ubbens ordered the destruction of a community garden growing free food for the hungry and gave no warning or time for people to remove the rare plant species or harvest the food. Hundreds had been helped by this initiative at a time of great economic hardship, but Ubbens and his colleagues on the paid-by-the-people payroll clearly don't give a shit. Unbelievable. The vandalism was done on the eve of a Harvest Party for what was known as the People's Pea Garden to celebrate the sharing, the sense of community and free food. Ever more people are seeking out food banks and charity to feed themselves and their families and it is only the heartless, empathydeleted Archontic sociopaths that could sanction actions like these. What's more, supermarkets

in the UK alone are throwing away an estimated £10 billion worth of perfectly edible food every year because it doesn't conform to the 'right' shape or type. Tristram Stuart, author of *Waste: Uncovering the Global Food Scandal*, said: 'I spent many years visiting the skips of supermarkets and literally, you open up a skip and what you see is an array of perfectly good vegetables and fruit that have been thrown away.' The other aspect of what happened in Toronto is that those who physically destroyed the garden on behalf of the state on Richard Ubbens' say-so are people also paid a pittance and struggling to pay their bills. But they dare not refuse to do what they are told in fear of losing their jobs when there are few other opportunities. This is the whole idea and the system not only divides the haves and have-nots, but crucially the have-nots and have-very-littles. *This has to stop* because if it doesn't the have-littles will themselves eventually become the have-nothing-at-alls. Where we are now is not where it is meant to stay and we either come together now or it is going to get a whole lot worse and then some. The law of cause-and-effect – or what you give out you get back – will also return to haunt the Richard Ubbens of this world, too, of which there are absolute legions worldwide. A state agency in Utah has opened a website for people to 'register' their vegetable gardens – even if a 'garden' means they are growing a tomato in a pot. The state says it wants to know how

much food ‘we’ are growing. The ‘we’ was in reference to ‘it’ – the state considers that the food grown in thousands of individual gardens on private property is a resource of the state. The real reason for the register is to locate the food-growing gardens they need to target. Another of the countless and constantly increasing examples of this is the case of Josée Landry and partner Michel Beauchamp in Drummondville, Montreal, Canada, who began to grow food in their front garden for health and financial reasons. They provided not-for-profit food to the community and attracted worldwide attention on the Internet. The garden was not an eyesore, but very tidy. The local authorities employed the usual ‘complaints from neighbours’ excuse – neighbours that are never named. Drummondville CEO Claude Proulx said it was a question of ‘uniformity of the urban fabric’. No, it is a question of what on earth goes on in Proulx’s head. The attack on the private growing of food is Agenda 21 and it is expanding rapidly. The couple were threatened with fines of hundreds of dollars a day for not complying with this lunacy while others have been threatened with jail for growing front yard tomatoes or they come home to find their garden destroyed by the City Hall vandals. Elizabeth Renter of Natural Society wrote: ‘It seems like every month a few more stories hit the social media grapevines where home owners are being punished for growing food.’ Farmers and growers

are also being faced with food safety laws that are intentionally designed to make their survival impossible. This is what Dr Richard Day said would happen when he spoke to the paediatricians in 1969: 'Growing food would be banned by saying it isn't safe and the state and corporations would control all food production.' Mike Adams of Naturalnews.com wrote:



Figure 689: People are hungry and the authorities destroy sources of food.

> Drummondville officials are moving forward with a new ordinance that will completely restrict front yard gardens altogether, no matter their size, which puts Beauchamp and his wife and many others out of the

> food self-sufficiency business. Since many back yards in the area are too small or do not receive the proper amounts of natural sunlight, many areas' residents will essentially be restricted from ever growing their own food unless they move.
>
> Similar jack-booted oppression by local officials is taking place in the U.S. as well, including in Tulsa, Okla., where a woman recently had her entire front yard garden illegally bulldozed by city officials. Similar cases of home-grown food destruction have taken place in Georgia, Michigan, and New Jersey.

This is exactly in line with Agenda 21. Then the unelected dark suits of the EU proposed news laws in May 2013 to make it illegal to grow, reproduce or trade any vegetable seeds not tested, approved and accepted by the new Orwellian 'EU Plant Variety Agency' which would charge a fee for each registration – more paying for your own prison. The 'Plant Reproductive Material Law' would make home gardening with non-regulated seeds a criminal act. Ben Gabel, vegetable breeder and director of The Real Seed Catalogue, said that the law would 'immediately stop the professional development of vegetable varieties for home gardeners, organic growers, and smallscale market farmers'. He went on:

> All this new law does is create a whole new raft of

> EU civil servants being paid to move mountains of papers round all day, while killing off the seed supply to home gardeners and interfering with the right of farmers to grow what they want.
>
> It also very worrying that they have given themselves the power to regulate and licence any plant species of any sort at all in the future – not just agricultural plants, but grasses, mosses, flowers, anything at all – without having to bring it back to the Council for a vote.

This is all connected to the plan to ban the population from growing their own food, destroy seed diversity and allow the Archon food and biotech corporation a monopoly on the global food supply – 'Growing food would be banned by saying it isn't safe and the state and corporations would control all food production.' The global fascist/communist structure would decide what you ate and if you ate; and what you ate would be full of chemical cocktails beyond anything consumed today to control the masses mentally, emotionally and bodily. The water supply would also be drugged so that, in the words of *Brave New World* author, Aldous Huxley, people 'loved their servitude'. *If* you ate would depend if you were a good little mindless slave or not. No acquiescence, no food and no water – *the supply and distribution of food would be monitored so that no-one*

could give food to a fugitive of the system, as Dr Day put it (Fig 690). But the power is still with the people if only we would come together in mutual support and the international publicity and response to the Beauchamp story in Drummondville led to the council relenting and even asking the couple to help draft a new law relating to gardens growing food. The bloodlines are terrified that the people will unite – that's why dividing and ruling us is the top priority.



Figure 690: Whatever you do we'll make it illegal.

'Human-settlement zones'

So, as billions are moved from the land eventually, what will they find? This is the other wing of the strategy, the high-rise, high-density cities where what is left of the masses after the cull will live in microchipped, 24/7 surveillance in slavery to the *El*-lite living at a distance in the Capitols. Already building regulations are being changed to bring about the very high-density that Agenda 21 describes. There are conferences bloody galore worldwide pressing for all this. Abloke called Shobhakar Dhakal, Executive Director of the Tokyo-based Global Carbon Project, spoke at the Planet Under Pressure Conference in London in 2012 to promote dense urban cities straight from the pages of Agenda 21 justified by the threat of global warming. *Yawn*. 'Re-engineering cities is urgently needed for global sustainability', he said, when he surely meant sustainable control. Then like all of these full-of-bollocks academics, he comes out with a line that is utterly without meaning: 'Our focus should be on enhancing the quality of urbanization – from urban space, infrastructure, form and function, to lifestyle, energy choices and efficiency.' What the fuck does that mean in terms of what it will be like? Energy *choices?* Whose choices? They are already installing Smart Meters that allow everyone's heating to be raised and lowered from a central location. Oh *their* choices, okay, I am with you now. This is what 'choice' and 'local

consultation' means in Agenda 21 – what the *El*-lite want, the *El*-lite will have. Planet under Pressure chief scientist Michail Fragkias told MSNBC that the answer to population growth is denser cities: 'If cities can develop in height rather than in width that would be much more preferable and environmentally not as harmful.' This is also straight from the pages of Agenda 21. The London conference was attended by Professor Kari Norgaard of Oregon University who compared those challenging the official story on climate change to supporting racism and slavery and said that such people were suffering from a sickness that had to be 'treated'; so you get a feel for where it was coming from. Yale University professor, Karen Seto, who spoke at the conference, said the following to MSNBC in a stunning confirmation of what the game really is. Speaking of people packed in the cities, she said: '... we certainly don't want them strolling about the entire countryside. We want them to save land for nature by living closely [together]' By 'them', she clearly didn't mean herself. The arrogance of these people is boundless. These were the bullet points in the Planet Under Pressure media release:

- Better land-use zoning and building standards that increase efficiency and multiple uses [packing people together in the smallest space possible in high-rise density surrounded by warehouses and

factories where the slaves will be forced to work]
• Reversing the trend to ever larger homes [Ah, there you go – except for those in the Capitol, of course]
• Ending subsidies that promote low density and leapfrog development and discourage compact development, or favour cars at the expense of public transit [packing people together in the smallest space possible in high-rise density surrounded by warehouses and factories where the slaves will be forced to work and have no access to a car]
• Improving the quality of inner city schools and addressing other growing urban challenges, such as growing income inequality, segregation and social polarization, crime rates and heightened health threats including stress [waffle and bollocks]
• Through social marketing, foster demand for efficient styles of living [program people to want what we want]



Figure 691: Multi-billionaire Bloomberg approves of Agenda 21 micro-'apartments' within the lines on the floor here.

They're not kidding either. The European Union has banned the building of new single family homes from 2020 and the then Mayor of New York, Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist), announced that the city was building a new denselypopulated, pack-them and stack-them housing development made up of 'micro-units' or ultra-tiny apartments in which swinging a cat would not be an option. They were described as 'bigger than a prison cell, but smaller than a mobile home'. They are *30 feet by 10* and 1/40th the size of Bloomberg's New York home, one of many including an estate in

Bermuda (Fig 691). Bloomberg, a big-time insider, said that zone regulations would be waived to allow this to happen and he referred to the little more than cupboards as 'studio and one-bedroom apartments' while not laughing once. Boston is doing something similar and others will follow. The 'New Housing Marketplace Plan' in New York with an initial 165,000 units eliminates the use of cars and insists that it must be replaced by walking, cycling and mass transit systems. This is a continuation of Bloomberg's PLaNYC 2030 programme to 'prepare the city for one million more residents' (when they are forced off their land) which involves 'over 25 City agencies to work toward the vision of a greener, greater New York'. The plan is to cause so much economic upheaval and collapse that people will be forced into these miniscule 'homes' because they have nowhere else to go except the street. All this is pure Agenda 21 and so were the words of David Bragdon, director of the Office of Long-Term Planning and Sustainability:

> New Yorkers can be better served by adapting the city's apartment models to allow more efficient and sustainable homes. Today's announcement is fulfilment of the pledge in PlaNYC, the Mayor's long-term sustainability strategy, to update the City's regulations to better accommodate the population and demographics of the future.

Did he mention that it was sustainable? The plan even has the development built next to a transit train system – exactly what is envisaged in Agenda 21 – and it is being done, so the story goes, to 'reduce greenhouse gas emissions to 13 percent below 2005 levels'. Bloomberg has been accused of systematically closing every path to affordable housing available to homeless families. His policies have thus been described as a failure. Oh, but they're not if you know what the objective is. When all paths to affordable housing are blocked you are left with taking what is offered – cupboards 30 feet by ten. This is the man who said that homeless people were staying longer in the city's homeless shelters because the experience was too 'pleasurable'. The remark was described as 'offensive and shocking'; but then he is. Bloomberg throws into sharp relief the 'us and them' world of the sectors and Capitols that the bloodlines plan to impose. While the mayor was revealing plans for micro-'apartments', his own property portfolio runs to something like 13 homes and estates. Will he give up any of those, or downsize, in the interests of saving the planet? Can pigs water ski? Or is that not sustainable? Bloomberg, the 7th richest man in the United States and 13th in the world with a net worth of £27 billion, knows that human-caused climate change is nonsense and that it's only an excuse to enslave people. During his three terms in office Bloomberg oversaw policies which

left 50,000 people, including 21,000 children, in emergency shelters – a rise of more than 60 percent since he took office. The gap between rich and poor in Manhattan is the second biggest in America; the poverty rate is the highest in a decade with one in three New York children below the poverty line; and there are as many homeless as there were during the Great Depression. But once you have them on the floor and desperate you can give them a take-it-or-leave-it with your new cupboard 'apartments'. Bloomberg also announced in August 2012, precisely in line with Agenda 21, that the New York Police and Microsoft were introducing the Domain Awareness System that will allow the police to monitor thousands of surveillance cameras and licence plate readers on police cars, bridges, tunnels and streets and instantly access detailed information about anyone they target. Cheers Microsoft, nice one. Bill Gates must be beaming as they sell the technology to other police forces all over the world. New York City Police Department Commissioner Raymond W Kelly announced plans to install license plate reader cameras 'in every lane of traffic on all of the bridges and tunnels that serve as entrances and exits to Manhattan'. No one will be able to drive into or out of Manhattan without potentially being recorded. New York has become under Bloomberg one of the cities at the forefront of all aspects of Agenda 21 including its

increasingly brutal occupation force, or police 'army'. Bloomberg said: 'I have my own army in the NYPD, which is the seventh largest army in the world.' Well actually it isn't, but give them time. Notice that the NYPD is not described as the police force of the people of New York, but as Bloomberg's personal 'my own army'. Billions of federal dollars – taxpayers' dollars and more debt for taxpayers – are being handed to states and local authorities across America to build the infrastructure to enslave those same taxpayers and their children and grandchildren. Research into the best building and urban designs to most enslave the population are going on at government agencies like the Oak Ridge National Laboratory which announced in 2006 that the Fort Bragg military base in North Carolina would become a prototype for future cities with 'security measures' embedded. Fort Bragg is a US psychological warfare centre.

California scheming

If you are considered a 'sustainable developer' (building the infrastructure for Agenda 21) you are not subject to the planning laws like everyone else. The federal government which is already in catastrophic debt is throwing money at these schemes via the Departments of Housing and Urban Development and Transportation and the Environmental Protection Agency. *The Wall*

Street Journal reported in April 2012 that California was changing building regulations to ensure that smaller houses were built with greater density. The paper said that metropolitan area governments are adopting plans to require most new housing to be built at 20 or more to the acre. This is at least five times the traditional quarter acre per house. 'State and regional planners also seek to radically restructure urban areas, forcing much of the new hyperdensity development into narrowly confined corridors', the report said. This is absolutely the plan in action of Agenda 21. The mandatory density is 30 homes per acre in some California counties, including Los Angeles, and the move is once again promoted to reduce car use and CO2 emissions under the laws based on a lie like the 2006 Global Warming Solutions Act and the 2008 Sustainable Communities and Climate Protection Act. Wendell Cox, a transport consultant, said that this was an effort to make the building of detached houses illegal (except in the Capitols). As I write, San Francisco is proposing to reduce the minimum size of living space to 150 square feet – a school bus is 250 square feet. The Royal Institute of British Architects has called for minimum space regulations to stem the incessant reduction in the size of homes. It points out that the average size of a newly built one-bed home is the size of a London tube carriage – just 46 square metres. The British government's 'bedroom tax' in which

people lose a percentage of benefit payments for each unoccupied bedroom is also pressing people into living in a smaller and smaller space. Agenda 21 has been creeping up on the world for decades and now we need to face it. Watch also for the building of new high-speed rail routes and the upgrading of current ones. This is already happening in the United States after decades of neglect and rundown and the British Government announced in 2012 a plan for what it called 'the biggest investment in railways since the Victorian era'. There has also been a massive expansion in high-speed rail links across Europe and I know for a fact that some of those publicly working for railway companies on continuing expansion are actually employees of NATO. The trains that took the Hunger Games combatants from their sectors or districts to the Capitol in the movie are precisely the mode of transport planned in Agenda 21. A key aspect of Agenda 21 is to link the megacities with railways and to have trains as the main form of transport for the slaves (when they are allowed to move). A prime promoter of new railway building is the Rockefeller-sponsored America 2050. The high-density, high-rise units in 'human settlement centres' are also planned to be built along railway tracks, current and new. How predictable it was then that a strategic plan for 'high-speed rail' in America announced by the Obama Administration in 2009 should include connecting the

very areas of the country designated as the eleven megaregions (Fig 692). Compare it with the earlier megaregions map (Fig 693 overleaf). They are mirrors of each other. American railways were dying and largely forgotten in the age of the plane, but suddenly all that changed when Obama entered the White House. Billions are now being poured into railway infrastructure to connect the megaregions and this is another money-no-object operation.



Figure 692: Massive increases in spending on new railways and the expansion of current lines.

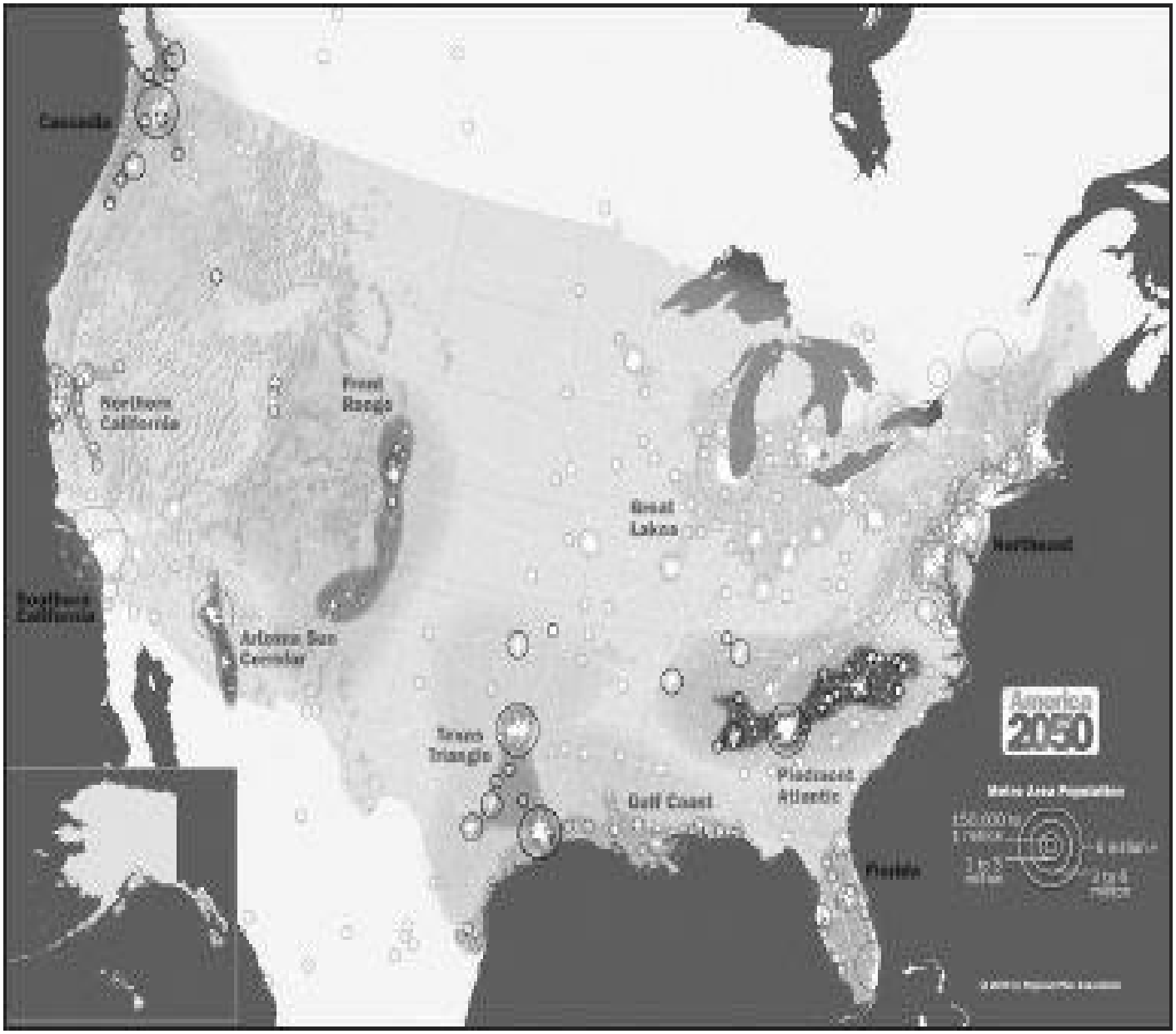


Figure 693: The high-speed rail programme fits perfectly with the map of the planned megaregions.

Programming the kids

The timescale appears to be, if you look at names such as America 2050 that it will be today's children and grandchildren that will have to live in the fully-fledged Agenda 21 although all people alive today are going to experience its gathering extremes. Many already are as

we have seen. Children are the prime targets, however, and they are being programmed to accept their slavery as the 'norm', as the way things are. Children are being targeted and terrified by climate change propaganda, not least by the trendy celebrity pseudo-lefties sitting on their pots of gold. One example is film director Richard Curtis, who wrote *Notting Hill* and *Four Weddings and a Funeral*. Here is another buy-the-official story merchant who circulated a climate change propaganda film that had children and celebrities exploding with blood splashing in all directions when they didn't accept climate change orthodoxy. It was rightly withdrawn in the face of public disgust, but it was only an extreme example of what is happening drip by drip all the time. Children are being conditioned to believe that the world will end unless we 'do something' and that means the transformation of human existence envisioned by Agenda 21. Children and young people today are the most mercilessly targeted with Agenda 21 programming so that they will accept their lives as robotic slaves and the end of parenthood. The indoctrination is also designed to turn children against their parents for 'destroying the world that we have to live in'. The bloodline-created and controlled United Nations Education, Scientific, and Cultural Organization (UNESCO), first headed by eugenicist Julian Huxley, declared that 2005 to 2015 is 'The Decade of Education

for Sustainable Development (ESD)' to teach (indoctrinate) all 40 chapters of Agenda 21. I shall translate: The Decade of Programming Children to Accept Their Fate of Life-long Slavery and to 'Love Their Servitude'. Here is a taste of the official propaganda:

> The Decade of ESD is a far-reaching and complex undertaking ... that potentially touches on every aspect of life. The basic vision ... is a world where everyone ... learns the values, behavior, and lifestyles required for a sustainable future and for positive societal transformation.

This means 'a world where everyone learns how to do what we tell them'. Now, here's a stunner and a fundamental reason why education is being dumbed down ever more obviously:

> Generally, more highly educated people who have higher incomes can consume more resources than poorly educated people who tend to have lower incomes. In this case more education increases the threat to sustainability.

The implications of that statement are *colossal*. Maintain the children in a state of ignorance and so produce uneducated adults who will unquestioningly obey the state because they know no better.

Mathematics is being especially targeted and they are even saying that the answers to mathematical questions should be arrived at through 'consensus'. Okay, children, who agrees that 2 + 2 = 4? Seven of you. Right, and 2 + 2 = 5? Ah, *eleven*. Well, 5 it is then. Now, who agrees that seven hands in the air equals seven and eleven hands in the air comes to eleven? Oh, Peter you say that seven hands should equal 254 ... do we have a consensus on that? Why is mathematics such a target? *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* talks about 'Disengaging their minds; sabotaging their mental activities; providing a low-quality program of public education in mathematics, logic, systems design and economics; and discouraging technical creativity'. This process has been going on for decades but it is nowhere near where they want to take it. The school, college and university systems around the world are programming their laboratory specimens to see themselves and the world in the way that advances human enslavement and this is being done on a daily basis by teachers and academics who are themselves as programmed, if not more so, than those with whom they are sharing their programming. But, then, teach it the way we tell you or you are out of the door. As Richard Day predicted from knowledge of the agenda in 1969, children would spend 'more time in schools, but pupils wouldn't learn anything'. Ask most children anywhere today about climate change and the overwhelming

majority will repeat the official story. Ask them what needs to be done and it will be the same. 'Environment and sustainability' are the buzz words infiltrating every aspect of education and government. Part of the reason for increasing university and college tuition fees to unrepayable levels is to drive the poor and middle classes out of what passes for higher education altogether.

Children are the target of Agenda 21 in many other ways, too. One of its goals is that children are to be raised by the state and not parents. This was the vision in *Brave New World*, published in 1932 and written by Fabian and eugenicist, Aldous Huxley, brother of UNESCO Julian. *Brave New World* described a society in which parents had no contact with their children, indeed one in which there were no parents because children were produced in 'World State hatcheries' according to genetic types which is similar to the Indian (Archon-Reptilian) caste system. Dr Richard Day talked about technology being used for reproduction without sex and families diminishing in importance. Look at how parental rights and choice are being constantly eroded and those decisions taken by the state, often through the school system. Day said that schools would be the hub of the community. I have highlighted in my books and on my website for years how children are being taken from loving parents by child protection services (inversion)

and social services that increasingly justify the initials ‘SS’. Parents are losing their children to state adoption for refusing to have their children vaccinated and their immune systems poleaxed; for refusing medical treatment for conditions such as cancer when they know that the chemotherapy and radiation will surely kill their children while making them suffer unspeakably; for having a different lifestyle or refusing to obey the dictates of these SS agents. I have detailed so many stories about the SS agencies stealing children, but here’s an example to give you the theme that is becoming more draconian in cases and number by the week. An American mother gave birth in an ambulance on the way to the Hershey Medical Center in Pennsylvania and when she arrived staff gave the baby an injection. The mother asked why this was happening and she was told: It’s just to help’. To help what exactly was never revealed. Incredibly, after the injection had been given, the mother said that the nurse asked her if she was allergic to what the baby had been given, the drug oxytocin. The mother was then told that her baby was first healthy, then ‘very sick’ and an hour later that she was doing well and could go home. More hours passed and the mother was told that the baby would have to be kept in hospital for 48 to 72 hours and when she asked why the mother was told that there was nothing wrong with the baby but ‘the law requires us to keep the baby for 48 hours’ (there is no

such law in Pennsylvania). Later in the day a government social worker named Angelica Lopez-Heagy came to the mother and said that she was under investigation. When she asked on what grounds, Lopez-Heagy said that it was against the law to tell her the allegations. The mother said in that case she would not answer questions. Lopez-Heagy replied: 'Since you're not going to cooperate, I'll just go and call the police and we can take custody of the baby.' This use of fear and intimidation convinced the mother to answer the questions and she realised that the allegations involved refusing to give consent for the baby's medical treatment. Lopez-Heagy, who sounds such a lovely lady, indicated that the mother had refused to allow a 'vitamin K shot' for the baby when the mother said she had never even been asked about it. Vitamin K is given to all new born babies as a matter of course on the basis that a Vitamin K deficiency that can lead to bruising and bleeding. It is my view that there is more in 'Vitamin K' than we are being told and that includes at least preservatives that attack a far from developed immune system. Access to every baby at birth and the bloodlines are going to miss an opportunity like that? Next step in this disgusting saga was that the mother was asked for permission to give her baby an injection for Hepatitis B. The mother said that she would only agree if she could see test results to confirm that she needed it. She was

told that they had forgotten to test earlier in the day, but they had to do it now without testing. She was also told that she had to sign a 'safety plan' for her baby and when she refused to bow to this intimidation, and said that she wanted her husband and attorney to read the plan first, the social worker called the police and, without a court order, they took custody of the baby through the lie that she was suffering from injury or illness. Once the social worker had control of the baby she consented to the injection for Hepatitis B. The idiot police then threw the mother out of the hospital because she had refused to sign a safety plan. When her husband arrived, both were escorted from the hospital grounds. The mother was told that she could return every three hours to nurse the baby and this meant that she and her husband had to spend the night sleeping in a car outside – when she had given birth only hours before. Remember the name of the hospital if you live in the area – the Hershey Medical Center in Pennsylvania. But this is far closer to the norm (and getting closer) than people imagine.

The mother was given her baby back eventually and the Home School Legal Defense Association is taking the case to court, but most parents do not have their children returned by these SS fascists. They are given to foster homes and adopted and often the parents are never allowed to see them again. Can you imagine how painful that must be? I have had experience of many

heart-breaking cases like this and come across the cold, heartless and callous social workers, police officers and courts that enforce this Nazism. But this is only the start if we continue to stand aside and let this happen. The Scottish government took the state kidnapping of children to even greater depths in 2013 when it announced plans to appoint a ‘state guardian’ for every child from birth. These individuals will be appointed by the heads of the state health boards for the first five years of a child’s life when responsibility will be transferred to councils. Their job will be to oversee the parents on behalf of the state, simple as that, and if they don’t bring up the child as the state demands then they are going to be in trouble and very possibly childless. Aileen Campbell, the truly idiotic Scottish Children’s Minister, said that a specific individual will have the responsibility of overseeing the wellbeing of specific children and this will ‘make sure there is someone having an overview of what is happening to that child, to make sure that early indicators of anything that would pose a threat or risk to that child are flagged up’. I propose that a People’s guardian be appointed to oversee every politician so that early indicators of anything that would pose a threat or risk to the People and their most basic freedoms – like Aileen Campbell – are flagged up. Stuart Waiton, a sociology and criminology lecturer at Scotland’s University of Abertay

Dundee, was right when he said:

> Essentially, the idea of a specific person looking after the interests of a child coming with the name of 'father' or 'mother' has been lost from Scottish society – or at least lost within the corridors of power. Increasingly, decisions about our children's wellbeing are being taken out of our hands. Not just education, but sex, health, lifestyle, even political life is taught to children by people outside the home.
>
> In Dundee, where I live, I hear of cases where children are instructed to tell their parents that the school doesn't approve of the contents of the parent-provided lunchbox. Elsewhere, we hear of teachers reporting parents to social services for allowing their children to 'risk' cycling to school. And just about everywhere we have children being encouraged to tell their own parents off for smoking or drinking at home.
>
> The recognition of the importance of privacy, of the authority of parents and the protection of this privacy and authority by society is declining fast. In fact, researching the issue of the 'autonomous family', a hugely important building block for British society, it is noticeable that at the level of policy this idea has completely disappeared.

> Today it is assumed parenting is simply too hard, children are simply too vulnerable and risks are simply too great to allow for this luxury called 'privacy'. This is why nobody is attacking this new bill in defence of privacy and the autonomous family.

This is all absolutely in line with the long-planned goals of the Archontic social engineers. The constant erosion of parental rights is only the Totalitarian Tiptoe to no rights at all when the state will bring up all children and eventually give 'birth' to them technologically. Financial incentives are given to these organisations to meet government targets for adoption when every case should be taken on its merits not as another inflow of capital.

The man who introduced this policy in Britain was hardly surprisingly the Rothschild tea-maker, Tony Blair. Why would you want to give financial incentives for children to be adopted to meet targets, Mr Blair? Is there something we should know? More than ten thousand children a year are now removed from their parents by the state in Britain and the excuses are becoming increasingly ludicrous and bizarre. But the parents have got little chance once the process starts and they become suffocated by the deeply corrupt and biased secret Family Court system which is stacked against them from the start with the media barred from reporting

these cases and exposing the child trafficking racket which is what much of it has become. This, too, is the Totalitarian Tiptoe to Agenda 21. Almost everything is today as they close on their target.



Genetic Mutation

Strong minds discuss ideas, average minds discuss events, weak minds discuss people.
Socrates

The Food and Drug Administration (FDA) in the United

States and its like around the world play the same role as the Environmental Protection Agency (inversion). The FDA seeks to destroy small farmers and growers, especially those using organic and natural methods of production, because the idea is for the Archontic corporations to be the only source of food and its content.

More and more laws are being introduced to make it as difficult as possible to produce your own food and share it with the community. This includes the European Union banning the sale of things like homemade jam, marmalade or chutney in re-used jars. This has been done for centuries, but the bureaucrats that allow the often lethal products of the corporations to circulate unchallenged say that re-used jars are dangerous to health. On that basis it is the bureaucrats that should be banned, then. The US Department of Agriculture even claims to *own* the name 'organic'. Armed goons from the Food and Drug Administration are now regularly raiding – often violently – farmers, growers and producers of raw milk. Anything nutritious is being labelled unsafe – exactly as Dr Richard Day said it would be. Producers of raw milk which is still allowed to be sold in other parts of the world, including Britain, are subject to intimidation and violent suppression in the United States by FDA thugs and those from the Centers for Disease Control (CDC) who, like the Environmental Protection Agency,

are simply vehicles for the food, drug and land-grabbing corporations to destroy the opposition and impose Agenda 21 (Fig 694). Producers of organic food and dietary supplements and those with non-drug-based treatments for cancer and other disease are the constant targets of these corporation Mafias masquerading as government agencies. Nutritious food and drink is being so brutally and constantly suppressed because they want us to consume their chemical-antibiotic-growth-hormone-infested-genetically-modified-health-and-wellbeing-catastrophes for their dire effect on people mentally, emotionally and 'physically'. Genetic manipulation of human DNA through genetically-modified food affects the way people receive and transmit information and interact with reality while the chemical cocktails can make people weaker, less sharpminded and emotionally imbalanced, depressed and subservient. We see chemicals and genetic modification as something 'physical' (holographic) in Mind-Body reality, but in their base state they are distorted (that word again) waveform information fields that distort the mental, emotional and holographic fields of Mind-Body. The American Academy of Environmental Medicine recommended that all doctors prescribe non-genetically modified food and that all patients should be told of known and potential health consequences of GMO. Jeffrey M Smith, executive director of the Institute

for Responsible Technology, wrote:



Figure 694: 'Come on brave men, bring your guns – a raw milk producer is on the loose.'

> GMOs ... appear to trigger the immune systems of both mice and rats as if they were under attack. In addition, the gastrointestinal system is adversely affected, animals age more quickly, and vital organs are damaged. When fed GM foods, lab animals can also become infertile, have smaller or sterile offspring, increased infant mortality, and even hair

growing in their mouths. Have I got your attention?

Biotechnology corporations such as Monsanto try to distort or deny the evidence, sometimes pointing to their own studies that supposedly show no reactions. But when scientists such as French toxicologist G.E. Seralini re-analyzed Monsanto's raw data, it actually showed that the rats fed GM corn suffered from clear signs of toxicity – evidence that industry scientists skillfully overlooked.

The cause and effect between GMO and disease is confirmed by the fact that there are countless examples of people and animals recovering – often dramatically – from their health conditions after removing GMO from their diet. American cardiologist Dr William Davis told *CBS News* that modern wheat is a 'perfect, chronic poison' and he said that it contains a new protein called gliadin which causes people to gain weight. He said that when people have stopped eating wheat they have lost sometimes massive amounts of weight and chronic health conditions have disappeared:

If three people lost eight pounds, big deal. But we're seeing hundreds of thousands of people losing 30, 80, 150 pounds. Diabetics become no longer diabetic; people with arthritis having dramatic relief. People losing leg swelling, acid reflux, irritable

bowel syndrome, depression, and on and on every day.

Danish pig farmer Ib Borup Perderson cured his animals of a whole range of illness when he stopped feeding them a GMO diet. Perderson said that after he began using GMO the pigs developed chronic diarrhoea, birth defects, reproductive problems, reduced appetite, bloating, stomach ulcers and had weaker and smaller piglets with reduced litter sizes. There were noticeable improvements in two days after he ditched the GMO and their restoration to health went on from there. The same has happened with people after their doctors advised them to stop eating GMO (increasingly not easy in America). Patients with apparently long-term, even permanent conditions such as immune disorders, allergies, skin problems, arthritis, irritable bowel syndrome, migraines and restless leg syndrome saw their symptoms disappear as the GMO disappeared from their diet. Put these words into a search engine for many examples: ‘Dramatic Health Recoveries Reported By Patients Who Took Their Doctor’s Advice and Stopped Using GMO Foods’.

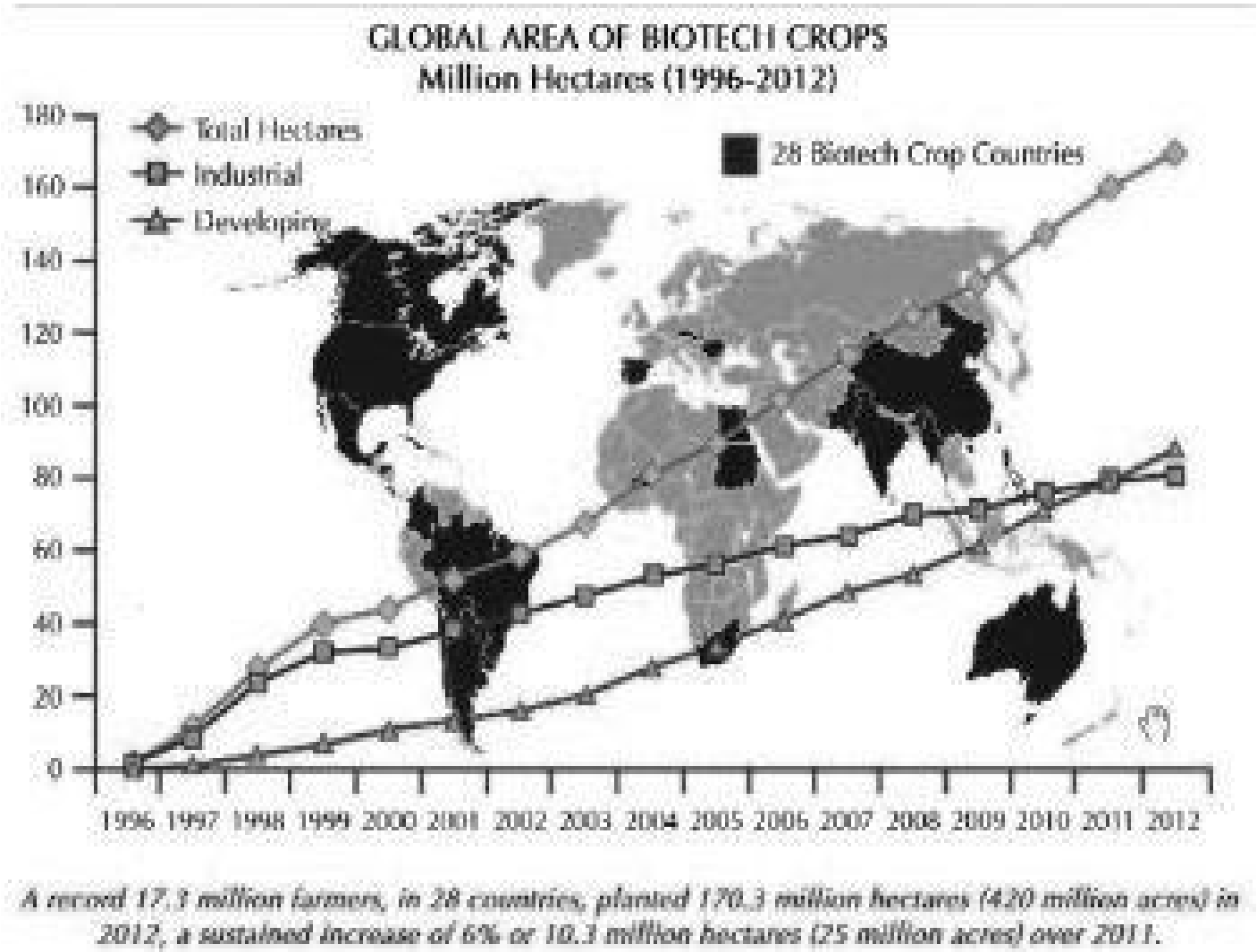


Figure 695: The dark areas are countries that have fallen to genetically-modified crops and now they are setting their sights on Europe, Africa and the rest of the world.

Genetically-modifying the world

Monsanto and Big Biotech control of government agencies has allowed the introduction of genetically-modified crops and food without the need to prove their safety (they can't because they're cumulatively lethal). Big Biotech has had it a bit tougher in Europe with GMO because of public protests, but they are working to open the door there, too, or rather the floodgates (Fig 695).

European Union bureaucrats are definitely in the Monsanto camp and they will be waiting for their opportunity to drop the current limits on GMO activity. The British Environment Secretary Owen Paterson is campaigning for GMO crops to be grown in the UK using provable lies and misrepresentation and he's supported by the in-the-hip-pocket asset of the Rothschilds, banks and corporations, Chancellor of the Exchequer George Osborne. The European Food Safety (Control) Authority has already produced 'guidance' on assessing the environmental risks of GMO which is paving the way for Monsanto to move in on Europe with its Frankenstein food (Fig 696). WikiLeaks released American diplomatic cables revealing how the US Government, a Monsanto subsidiary, was seeking ways to retaliate against Europe for refusing to use GMO seeds. This included launching trade wars against countries that would not comply with Monsanto's demands. Cables from 2007 reveal that Craig Stapleton, the US ambassador to France and a business partner of then US President Boy George Bush, wrote under his cover-name 'Country team Paris' to outline plans to pressure Europe to accept Monsanto GMO:

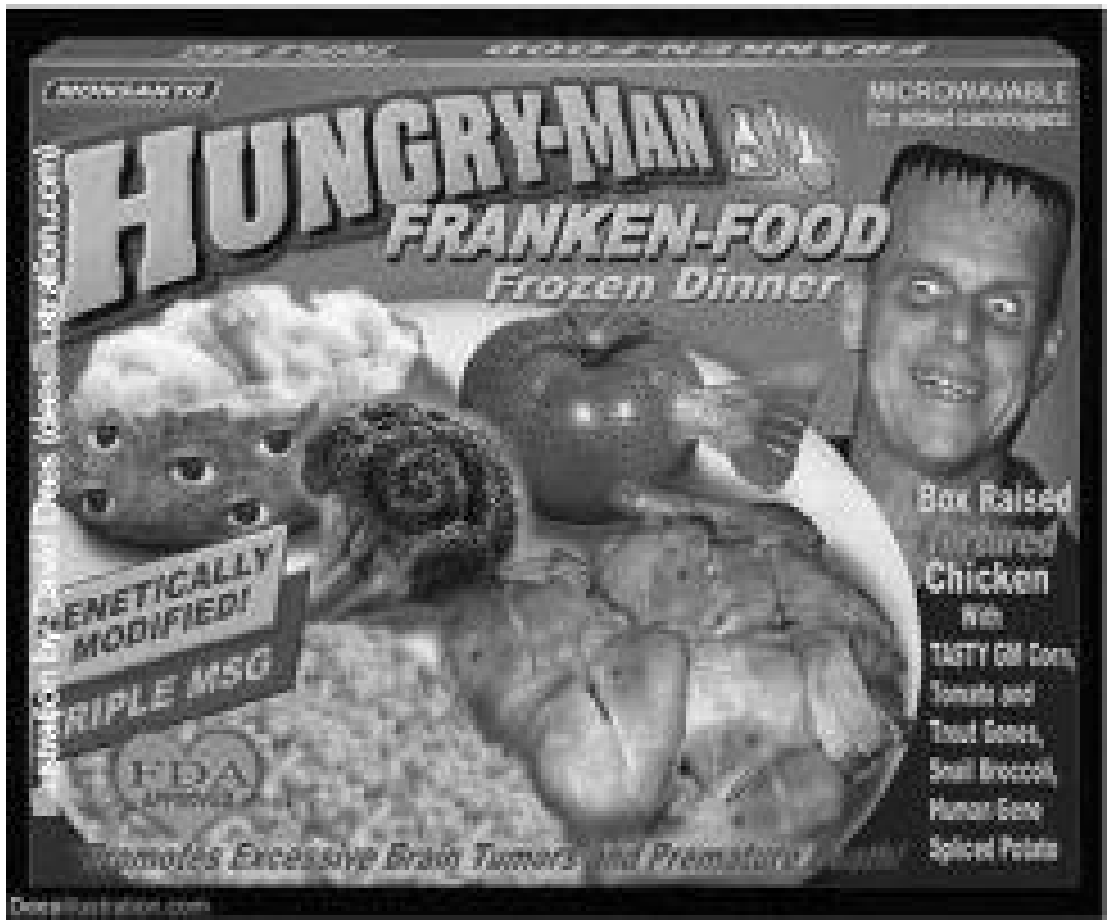


Figure 696: Eat your greens now before they mutate.

> Country team Paris recommends that we calibrate a target retaliation list that causes some pain across the EU since this [resistance to GMO] is a collective responsibility, but that also focuses in part on the worst culprits. The list should be measured rather than vicious and must be sustainable over the long term, since we should not expect an early victory. Moving to retaliation will make clear that the current path has real costs to EU interests and could help strengthen European pro-biotech voices.

Other US State Department cables expose US

diplomats as working directly for Monsanto and Big Biotech. One said: 'In response to recent urgent requests by [Spanish rural affairs ministry] state secretary Josep Puxeu and Monsanto, post requests renewed US government support of Spain's science-based agricultural biotechnology position through high-level US government intervention.' The cables show how the US and Spain have worked together to block the strengthening of biotech laws within the EU. A cable from the US Embassy in Madrid said: 'If Spain falls, the rest of Europe will follow.' Other cables revealed how American diplomats requested funding to send *lobbyists for the biotech industry* to meet politicians and agricultural officials in 'target countries'. These included countries in Africa, Latin America and Europe. In a cable sent from the US Slovakian consulate in 2005, the State Department is told that the local post 'will continue its efforts to dispel myths about GMOs and advocate on behalf of Monsanto'. But even this scale of bias and corruption is not enough for Monsanto, which has been called the most evil corporation in the world – a view with which I would not dream of disagreeing. A Scottish chap called Hugh Grant is Monsanto's CEO and earns millions a year for his trouble. I guess that buys a lot of pills to help him sleep at night, or at least if I was CEO of Monsanto they would be essential for me. If only these people realised that the energetic and so experiential

consequences for actions in this life do not end when you leave this reality they might find a mirror and have a bloody good look. Monsanto sought to make additions to the 2012 Farm Bill and the 2013 Agriculture Appropriations Bill to prevent the government from stopping GMO or enforcing checks on its safety. Mike Adams, who does a great job exposing the food and health conspiracy at Naturalnews.com, said: 'America's agricultural future could literally end up being controlled entirely by the biotech industry, which will have full immunity from the law.' This is the plan for every country and community on Earth under Agenda 21. The rider to the Agriculture Appropriations Bill was included by Congressman John 'Jack' Kingston from Georgia who has been described as one of Monsanto's professional whores. Who am I to argue? Kingston was named 2011-2012 'Legislator of the Year' by the Biotechnology Industry Organization (Monsanto, Dupont, et al) for helping 'to protect funding for programs essential to the survival of biotechnology companies across the United States'. Survival, my arse. Kingston's contribution to the bill was to compel the US Secretary of Agriculture to *immediately* grant temporary approval or deregulation of a GMO crop on request from Big Biotech *even if that crop's safety is in question or under review*. Additions to the 2012 Farm Bill hidden away as deeply as possible were aimed to delete what regulation there is on

Monsanto and GMO and, as Mike Adams put it, allow Big Food to dictate what food is grown and how it is grown. The so-called 'Monsanto Protection Act' was duly passed.



Figure 697: The population is a laboratory 'experiment' – except that they already know the outcome.

The GMO nightmare

Clearly Monsanto, Big Biotech, Big Government and Big Media have no interest in telling the public the truth about GMO and the consequences for every man, woman, child, animal, insect and plant on the planet when they know that the truth is horrific (Fig 967). The 2011 Global

Citizens' report, *The GMO Emperor Has No Clothes*, revealed the following:

- Contrary to the claim of feeding the world, genetic engineering has not increased the yield of a single crop.
- Herbicide tolerant (Roundup Ready) crops were supposed to control weeds while crops with the biological herbicide Bacillus thuringiensis (or Bt) were intended to control pests ... but GMO crops have led to the emergence of superweeds and super pests ... herbicide resistant crops such as Roundup Ready cotton can create the risk of herbicide resistant 'superweeds' by transferring the herbicide resistance to the weeds.
- Despite claims that genetically modified organisms will lower the levels of chemicals (pesticides and herbicides) used, quite the opposite has occurred, with 1.6 billion pounds of glyphosate (the active in ingredient in Roundup) being applied to American soil in 2007 alone. This is of great concern both because of the negative impacts of these chemicals on ecosystems and humans, and because there is the danger that increased chemical use will cause pests and weeds to develop resistance, requiring even more chemicals in order to manage them.

- Monsanto has been claiming that through genetic engineering it can breed crops for drought tolerance and other climate-resilient traits. This is a false promise.
- Among the false claims made by Monsanto and the Biotechnology industry is that GMO foods are safe. However, there are enough independent studies to show that GMO foods can cause severe health damage.

This is what Monsanto is producing, governments are allowing and Bill Gates is funding and promoting. A study by the National Council for Scientific and Technical Research in Buenos Aires, Argentina, found that glyphosate can cause birth defects in unborn children. Molecular biologist Jack Heinemann at the University of Canterbury in Australia has warned after an extensive study that GMO wheat has the potential to destroy the liver. He said:

> What we found is that the molecules created in this wheat, intended to silence [shut down] wheat genes, can match human genes, and through ingestion, these molecules can enter human beings and potentially silence our genes. We found over 770 pages of potential matches between these two genes in wheat and the human genome. We found over a dozen matches that are extensive and

> identical, and sufficient to cause silencing in experimental systems.
>
> The findings are absolutely assured. There's no doubt that these matches exist ... from this information, we know that it's plausible there will be an adverse effect and therefore that's why we're calling for a particular battery of experiments to be done before humans eat this wheat.

This is not the result of idiotic incompetence, but calculated design. Children who are born with such 'silenced genes' tend to die by the age of about five while adults get more and more sick and tired until they are very sick indeed, says biochemist Professor Judy Carman, director at the Flinders University in Adelaide. I have been saying again and again through the years that genetically-modified food is designed to geneticallymodify us. *Mother Jones* magazine reported in 2012:

> This year, an Austrian study connected exposure to Roundup UltraMax to DNA damage. The scientists noted that they saw damage even when Roundup was diluted 450 times more than its typical agricultural concentration.
>
> In March, a study out of the University of Pittsburgh

reported that tadpoles exposed to Roundup changed shape due to their stress hormones responding to Roundup as if to a predator – a study of particular note since Monsanto has long claimed that Roundup only affects plants, not animals, as it targets an enzyme present only in plants. And in April, scientists out of a Shanghai medical school reported that glyphosate had neurodegenerative impacts associated with conditions like Parkinson's.

Genetic Roulette is an excellent documentary that you can watch on YouTube and it is highly recommended. The film reveals that since the 1990s when genetically-modified food began to impact upon the American diet the number of Americans with at least three chronic diseases has nearly doubled and the nation's position in the world table for infant mortality has 'plunged'. Cancer, heart disease, autism, obesity, Alzheimer's, Parkinson's and food allergies have soared in the same period while the fertility of the land is being devastated, genetic diversity destroyed, and between 60 and 100 percent of air samples taken by the US Geological Survey contain Monsanto's lethal Roundup herbicide which is used in vast quantities in essential conjunction with GMO crops. As one commentator put it: 'When simply breathing makes you susceptible to glyphosate

exposure, we know we are dealing with a problem of unprecedented scale.' People in cities far away from the crop fields have Roundup in their urine and it is in the blood of pregnant women and unborn children. Glyphosate was discovered to be 'flowing freely into the groundwater in areas where it is being applied' by a study for the journal *Analytical and Bioanalytical Chemistry* and it has been found in all of the urine tested from non-agricultural workers in Berlin at levels between five and twenty times the limit for drinking water. Studies have found an increase of up to 70 times in the birth defects of children born to workers on farms spraying Roundup or 'glyphosate'. European tests have suggested that animals begin to suffer liver damage with .0001 parts per million (ppm) of glyphosate in water. The US Environmental Protection [inversion] Agency allows .7ppm – *7,000 times* higher. GMO corn contains 13ppm – *130,000 times* higher than EPA water 'standards'. The Archontic US Environmental Protection (inversion) Agency agreed in 2013 to Monsanto's request that its lethal Roundup (glyphosate) be legally allowed in food at levels a million times higher than those shown to cause cancer. A study by researchers at the University of Sherbrooke Hospital Centre in Quebec, Canada, found GMO toxins in the blood of all the pregnant women and their unborn children who were tested. We are now having pre-puberty little girls as young as eight getting

ovarian cancer – almost unheard of before all this madness began. Monsanto's Bt herbicide toxins have been shown to damage red mammalian blood cells among other things. These deliver oxygen to body tissues. The world is insane, those that control it are insane, and all I have to say to prove that obvious truth is 'geneticallymodified organisms'. Never in known human history has such a mass destruction of the genetic pool been embarked upon, but here we are. It is insane that it is being done and it is insane the number of people prepared by choice to stand for it and feed themselves and their children Frankenstein food designed to damage their health and end their lives long before this would naturally happen.

Here are just a few examples of the magnitude of crazy. I am not even talking your average crazy. I mean full-blown clinical insanity where the patient should never be left alone for their own sake and for the protection of everyone else. We are talking Hannibal Lecter on a really bad day. Genetically-modified crops and animals intersplice the DNA genetic code between different animals and crops and even between animals and crops with some human genes thrown in. This rewires the natural order and generates new diseases and susceptibility to diseases which the immune system cannot deal with. They are genetically combining cabbages with scorpion venom, spiders with goats, fish

with tomatoes and *human genes with rice*. We also have cats geneticallyengineered to glow in the dark and bananas, potatoes, lettuce and carrots manipulated to produce vaccines and release them when eaten (Fig 698). Have a banana – take your shot. This is another way of imposing enforced mass medication by eventually producing only medicated food. One of the biggest of so many health dangers from all this is inflammation in various forms which can lead to a stream of diseases including kidney and heart disease, disorders of the digestive and immune systems, cancer, diabetes and Alzheimer's. This does not even begin to be a complete list. All this has been allowed by the Big Biotech-controlled US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) which is officially an agency of government protecting the population from Big Biotech. This is what people need to understand – the corporations control all the agencies of government that are officially there to police them. The crazies that Australians allow to control their country have given permission for 'trials' (foot in the door to mass introduction) of genetically-modified wheat with major consequences for human health without any tests to establish its short-term and long-term effects. The Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization (CSIRO) in Australia has kindly and sanely produced a form of wheat – with manipulated proteins that suppresses enzymes – which scientists believe

could have deadly consequences for the liver. Already there are clear genetic changes taking place within children with some as young as six starting puberty and, according to German researchers, the onset of puberty is falling by four to five months every decade. GMO along with food and drink additives etc., etc. are combining to change the human genetic structure. At the same time tens of millions of genetically-modified insects are being released without any checks whatsoever into the consequences of such madness. This has once again been allowed because of the biotech industry's control of the political and agency decision-making processes, including the World Health Organization. Dr Helen Wallace, director of GeneWatch UK, said: 'The public will be shocked to learn that GM insects can be released into the environment without any proper oversight. Conflicts-of-interest should be removed from all decision-making processes to ensure the public have a proper say about these plans.' If you have got this far in the book I doubt anything would shock you anymore. The next generation of GMOs is now appearing under the name biopharmaceutical or 'pharm crops'. These are genetically-manipulated to produce pharmaceutical and industrial chemicals including human and animal vaccines, growth hormones, blood clotting agents, human antibodies, contraceptives and drugs that induce abortion. Cross contamination with crops for

consumption has already happened and led to a pathetic $500,000 fine for biotech company, ProdiGene. The effect of growing this stuff on soil and essential insects is unknown, but the signs are not good given that the ProdiGene incident involved crops for human consumption being contaminated by simply being planted where biopharmaceutical crops had been. Genetically-modified corn has been manipulated to produce its own insecticide which punches holes in the stomachs and intestines of predators and when this is consumed the insecticide can breach the walls of the human intestine and release undigested food into the body (Fig 699). The immune system understandably treats this as a threat and produces an immune response to deal with it. From this point the immune system is programmed to see the food involved as a danger and attacks whenever it is eaten. This is why there has been such a catastrophic increase in food allergies among consumers of GMO. The same immune response has also been linked to autism and premature aging among much else, including cancer. Monsanto GMO crops are designed to work with Monsanto Roundup herbicide which kills weeds by sucking out their nutrients. But it does the same to the crops and the animals that eat the crops and the humans who eat the crops and animals. GMO 'agriculture' also removes the nutrients from the soil. You can see the pattern. This is

all planned and connects with the Codex Alimentarius laws to drastically reduce the allowed doses of dietary supplements to below the nutrient levels needed for survival let alone health. This is the mass population cull in action once again. Get those who are asleep directly through GMO contamination and nutrient-free food and stop the awakening from overcoming that through a high-enough dosage of nutrient supplements. This is also being done by literally policing what children eat and ensuring that they only eat shite. The United States Department of Agriculture and the (Orwellian) 'Division of Child Development and Early Education' at the Department of Health and Human Services come into play here, because they have the power to dictate what children have for lunch. A state employee (numbskull) at West Hoke Elementary in Raeford, North Carolina, decided, for example, that the lunch that a preschool child brought from home was not nutritious enough. It consisted of a turkey and cheese sandwich, a banana, potato chips and apple juice. The Goebbels-wannabe made the child instead eat 'real food' – *chicken nuggets*. As one commentator put it:



Figure 698: Call the cat will you? I can’t see a thing.



Figure 699: 'Eat your corn and one day you will be like me.'

Since when are industrially processed chicken nuggets (aka 'pink goo') fried in genetically modified, rancid vegetable oils and nuked in a microwave healthier than a turkey and cheese sandwich and a banana brought from home?

School cafeterias don't even qualify as real kitchens in most cases as cafeteria workers only have access to giant microwaves that quickly heat up the overly processed, factory fat laden, genetically modified, agricultural dumping ground food they

serve. The sad truth is that only the cheapest, most nutritionless, most highly processed garbage food makes the cut for the school lunch program.

Children across the world are being daily abused in mind and body through multiple methods and yet most parents are so solidly comatose they can't even see that never mind do anything about it. Reuters reported how a team of multi-country researchers led by Rob Moodie from the University of Melbourne in Australia revealed in the British medical journal *The Lancet* that 'through the aggressive marketing of ultraprocessed food and drink, multinational companies were now major drivers of the world's growing epidemic of chronic diseases such as heart disease, cancer and diabetes'. The researchers said that industry documents proved that companies are seeking 'to shape health legislation and avoid regulation'. Analysis of published research uncovered 'systematic bias' from industry funding: 'Articles sponsored exclusively by food and drinks companies were between four and eight times more likely to have conclusions that favoured the companies than those not sponsored by them.'

Genetically-modified sterility

Monsanto Roundup also causes birth defects, and animals subjected to Roundup have many pregnancies end prematurely and/or become infertile. In the same

period since GMO became widely used in the United States there has been an incredible increase in infertility confirmed by the corresponding increase in fertility clinics. Male sperm counts are plummeting and just by coincidence the Archon Cabal have a plan for mass depopulation. A California biotech company called Epicyte patented a gene in 2001 that if ingested in any form would make men and women sterile and infertile. The gene causes the immune system of men to produce antibodies to kill their own sperm and the sterility that follows is irreversible. When sperm enters women who have consumed the Epicyte gene they produce antibodies to the sperm and become infertile. Epicyte scientists took antibodies from infertile women, isolated the genes responsible for attacking sperm, and *genetically-engineered them into corn seeds*. Epicyte president Mitch Hein said: 'We have a hothouse filled with corn plants that make anti-sperm antibodies.' Mr Heinous said it was a possible solution to overpopulation and he went on:



Figure 700: It kills animals but your kids will be fine.

> Essentially, the antibodies are attracted to surface receptors on the sperm. They latch on and make each sperm so heavy it cannot move forward. It just shakes about as if it was doing the lambada.

Population cullers like the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation must be drooling. Now the good news: Monsanto and Dupont subsequently formed a joint venture which bought the Epicyte company to ‘commercialise’ the Epicyte gene. Rima E Laibow, Medical Director of the Natural Solutions

Foundation, said:

> Do you want to know if the food that you're eating contains the Epicyte gene? Sure you do. How about the food that your children are eating, or your grandchildren? Sure you do. But the FDA, the Fraud and Death Administration, has made sure that under current laws it is illegal for you to have that information.

GMO tested on hamsters, rats and gerbils for three generations has produced stunted babies with under sized internal organs who, if not sterile, have babies with a 500 percent higher risk of early death (Fig 700).

What's happening to the bees?

Terrence Ingram, a beekeeper in Illinois, can testify to what happens when you get in Monsanto's way and their government agencies show up. Ingram compiled 15 years of research to show that Monsanto's Roundup herbicide poison is killing bees. The number of bee colonies have been falling dramatically in recent years and officials say they have no idea why this is so. The implications are enormous because of the role of bees in pollination. Bees pollinate around a third of the crops grown worldwide. It has been officially estimated that if the bees were gone the United States could lose crops worth $15 billion, but then that is what the bloodlines

want: to make food scarce and control easier (Fig 701). They are purposely deleting food sources through chemical and weather-manipulation among other means like destroying soil fertility and seed diversity. Beekeepers lost 31 percent of their colonies in the months across late 2012 and early 2013 according to research led by Dennis vanEngelstorp, an entomologist at the University of Maryland. He said: 'We're getting closer and closer to the point where we don't have enough bees in this country to meet pollination demands.' This is precisely the idea. Terrence Ingram arrived home one day to find that his beehives had been removed and apparently destroyed by the US Department of Agriculture which claimed that they were infected with a disease known as foulbrood. Ingram says that this is nonsense and the department announced three weeks later that their 'evidence' had disappeared. The theft by the state included the queen bee and hive that Ingram had been using for his research on the effects of Roundup. He says that he had enough evidence to show that Roundup is causing the mass bee deaths and Colony Collapse Disorder which has destroyed an estimated onethird of honey bees since 2006. Ingram says:



Figure 701: Bees have a crucial role in pollinating crops.

> [Colony Collapse Disorder] is a calamity that is affecting honeybee colonies across the nation. In fact, I had one queen, which had survived three summers of spraying and three winters. I was planning to raise daughters from that queen to see if she may have had some genetic resistance to Roundup. But she and her hive were taken during the theft. I don't even know where the bees and my equipment are. They ruined 15 years of my research.

Ingram said that other beekeepers were fearful that the same would happen to them in the wake of what is a war on producers of anything that is either threatening to expose or compete with Archon corporations. Meanwhile, Monsanto has acquired Beeologics, one of

the leading companies researching into the cause of Colony Collapse Disorder, but I'm sure it was only done in the spirit of public duty to find out what is causing the mayhem in the bee population. Big Biotech insecticides have also been connected to widespread deaths of birds, but with the corporations involved controlling government agencies little or nothing is done. William Engdahl wrote on the Globalresearch.ca website:

> If governments in the EU, USA and other countries fail to impose a total ban on certain chemical insecticides, not only could bees become a thing of the past. The human species could face staggering new challenges merely to survive. The immediate threat comes from the widespread proliferation of commercial insecticides containing the highly-toxic chemical with the improbable name, neonicotinoids. Neonicotinoids are a group of insecticides chemically similar to nicotine. They act on the central nervous system of insects. But also on bees and small song birds. Recent evidence suggests they could also affect human brain development in newborn [a common theme, of course].
>
> Some five to six years back, reports began to circulate from around the world, especially out of the United States, and then increasingly from around the EU, especially in the UK, that entire bee colonies

were disappearing. Since 2004 over a million beehives have died across the United States and beekeepers in 25 states report what is called Colony Collapse Disorder. In winter of 2009 an estimated one fifth of bee hives in the UK were lost, double the natural rate. Government authorities claimed it was a mystery.



Figure 702: 'Kill them all, kill everything, kill this plane, kill me …'

Neonicotinoids could have been subject to a moratorium in the European Union in 2013 after a report by the European Food Safety Authority found they posed a high and acute risk to bees. But countries like Britain tried to block the ban and government scientist Ian Boyd said: 'Decisions on the use of neonicotinoids must be based

on sound scientific evidence.' He was talking about evidence to impose the ban, not 'sound scientific evidence' before something is actually unleashed on the world. The EU agreed to impose retrictions on neonicotinoids (though not necessarily permanently) from December, 2013. Bees are disappearing at a ridiculous and highly-dangerous rate and these chemical poisons damage the brains of bees; but there is no evidence to justify taking the cautious approach. It is another form of insanity. Sydney Cameron, an entomologist at the University of Illinois, led a threeyear study of eight species in the United States which found they had declined by up to *96 percent* and the locations where they were found reduced by between 23 and 87 percent. Bees are in serious decline elsewhere in the world with 25 bee species now extinct in the United Kingdom and the rest reduced by up to 70 percent since the 1970s. Bees are another casualty of the lunatic pesticide aircraft-spraying in the United States using the excuse of eradicating mosquitoes which are said to carry the West Nile virus. They either introduce a virus, take advantage of one that has occurred naturally, or simply lie, and so justify the spraying of land and civilian areas with deadly poisons which kill bees, bats, fish, many other animals and insects, and potentially humans (Fig 702). Chemicals in the sprays are known brain poisons that have also been linked to liver and kidney damage

and cancer. Pathetic government officials parrot the usual mantra that the spraying is no threat to human health while producing no evidence whatsoever to support this claim when all the evidence is the other way. The children of these professional liars are often subject to the same dangers as the rest of the population, but their parents in government are too stupid to care. These are also the same officials who say that the mass die-off of bees is 'a mystery'. On top of all this there is no evidence that spraying is effective in stopping the West Nile virus. New York, controlled for so long by Mayor Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist), sprays the population with pesticides and uses West Nile virus as one of the excuses. A spokesman for the city's health department said that they spray 'very low level pesticides' and 'when properly used this product poses no significant risks to human health'. Definition of 'significant risks' in these cases: 'We haven't got a clue what the risks could be'. Definition of 'properly used': 'Don't open the tin'.

Drink your milk – it's good for you

Monsanto contaminates cow genes with the deadly e-coli bacteria because this produces a hormone to increase milk yields by speeding up the metabolism. This so-called 'crack for cows', or bovine growth hormone, is injected into the cow to generate a list of

health consequences both for the cows and anyone drinking their milk. These include the udder infection mastitis and the production of more pus – yes, *pus* – which is mixed with the milk along with still more antibiotics used to treat the increased infections. Bovine growth hormone also increases the content in milk of a hormone called IGF-1 (Insulinlike growth factor 1). Those with high concentrations of IGF-1 are more likely to develop cancer – four times the average rate in the case of prostate cancer while pre-menopausal women are seven times more likely to develop breast cancer. Rates of breast cancer in the United States have leaped since the introduction of GMO. Almost all infant food formulas in the US use milk from cows treated with bovine growth hormone and derivatives of GMO corn, plus genetically-modified soy. The US government provides free formula to some two million babies, but only the genetically-modified variety. It is eugenics under any other name. Alleged 'scientists' in New Zealand cloned a cow to produce milk especially for babies and in doing so managed to have it born without a tail. Okay, you have messed with a cow's genetics and it's born with no tail, which is clearly in the original genetic blueprint of the cow. But, hey, what do you think you are, intelligent? No, no. 'Researchers' at AgResearch and the University Waikato in New Zealand said that the missing tail was 'unlikely' to have been caused by their genetic

modification. Ladies and gentlemen, this is the mentality that has been unleashed on your world and that of your kids and it is deciding what you eat and drink. Major meat producing companies are now using Zilmax, a drug produced by Merck, to make cattle produce more muscle in the last weeks of their lives. Zilmax is actually a new name for the human drug Zilpaterol which proved useless for treating asthma and was banned for humans by the World Anti-Doping Agency. Merck just changed the name and sold it to meat producers so now people can get the banned asthma drug in their dinner. How nice. Corn is such a major target of Big Biotech because it is in almost everything, including the appalling high-fructose corn syrup, the sugar replacement now used in everything from bread to soup (Fig 703). It has been linked with obesity, cardiovascular disease, diabetes, and liver disease. GMO now accounts for 70 percent of corn (maize) grown in the United States and 94 percent of soybeans, and GMO can also be found in between 70 and 75 percent of processed foods in the US. This, and more, is what they want to impose on the entire world. They want *everything* genetically-modified. They have already tried to replace grass on golf courses and school playing fields with GMO varieties and they want it in city parks. Genetically-modified trees are being introduced with the excuse of serving the paper industry and they have been described

as ‘the greatest threat to native forests since the chain saw’. The entire biology of the planet is being rewritten. Mayor Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist), a major Archontic front man, oversaw the use of Monsanto’s GMO-essential Roundup herbicide in New York *streets and parks. Mother Jones* magazine revealed in 2012 that Roundup was being sprayed in the city some 500 times a year and how many other towns and cities worldwide are doing the same. No wonder it can be found in the urine of city-dwellers. Roundup is being used on private gardens, roadsides, railways, streets, lawns and in schools. Monsanto said the latter was being done ‘to protect schools’ when it is poisoning children who attend the schools. Another Monsanto herbicide, trademark name ‘Lasso’ and containing the toxin alachlor, is still being used in the United States despite being banned in the European Union after a French farmer won a court case against Monsanto for suffering permanent brain damage, loss of memory, headaches and impaired speech following the accidental inhalation of the product. Not only does the US Environmental Protection Agency still sanction its use but it only classifies alachlor as toxicity class III or ‘slightly toxic’. This is yet another example of there being one law for Big Biotech, which controls the EPA, and another for everyone else. The same applies to Big Food. An example is the intense lobbying by Kraft Foods and Kemin Food Technologies

that reversed a decision by the US Department of Agriculture (USDA) to ban three toxic meat preservatives, sodium benzoate, sodium propionate and benzoic acid which can be used to disguise low quality meat and poultry. The decision to lift the ban came after Kraft presented the results of new trials funded by ... *Kraft*.



Figure 703: GMO poses no threat to health – if you don't eat it or go anywhere near it, or, preferably, live on another planet.

The French detection

There is now gathering scientific exposure of the lethal

nature of GMO from those who refuse to stay quiet any longer. A peer-reviewed study by a research team at the University of Caen in France has revealed how it causes cancer, organ damage and premature death. It was the first study – note the *first* – to investigate the long-term effects of GMO and Monsanto's Roundup and the researchers found that rats exposed to even the smallest amounts of Roundup-resistant GMO maize developed cancer and severe liver and kidney damage in a matter of months. There was a 200 to 300 percent increase in big tumours and some were colossal (Fig 704). Half the male rats and 70 percent of females died prematurely while this was the case for only 30 and 20 percent among those in a control group that were not fed GMO poisons. Even rats given water over two years containing Roundup at levels *permitted in human drinking water* died significantly earlier than rats fed on a standard diet. The Caen researchers established that the lowest doses of Roundup in drinking water, comfortably within the official limits for human consumption, caused severe health consequences. As I have been saying for 30 years and more – *ignore the official 'safe limits'* because they are simply defined at a level that allows the corporations to do whatever they want. They are nothing to do with safety. This is true of pesticides, fluoride, radiation, the lot of them. Dr Michael Antoniou, a molecular biologist at King's College,

London, and a member of an independent scientific council which supported the French study, said:



Figure 704: Horrible cancers in mice fed a GMO diet.

> This research shows an extraordinary number of tumours developing earlier and more aggressively – particularly in female animals. I am shocked by the extreme negative health impacts.

Russia immediately announced that it was banning the import of products containing GMO corn, and Jose Bove, the French vice-chairman of the European Parliament's commission for agriculture, demanded an immediate

ban on all growing and importation of GMO crops in the EU. He said:

> This study finally shows we are right and that it is urgent to quickly review all GMO evaluation processes. National and European food security agencies must carry out new studies financed by public funding to guarantee healthy food for European consumers.

Genetically-modified crops are widely grown in North America, Brazil and China but there is still great resistance in Europe. Have no doubt, however, that GMO will be illegally infiltrating the European diet, too, on a scale that would likely shock people. Given the colossal evidence already for the effect of GMO on human health it is challenging the imagination to breaking point to conceive that Peter Brabeck-Letmathe, head of the Archonic 'food' giant Nestlé, actually said: 'After 15 years of eating GM food products in the USA not one single case of illness has occurred from eating them to date.' *Extraordinary*. Brabeck-Letmathe was supporting the lifting of restrictions on GMO in Europe and you can see why when he is a big-time insider who is also on the Board of Directors of Credit Suisse Group, L'Oréal, and ExxonMobil, and both a member of the European Round Table of Industrialists and the Foundation Board of the World Economic Forum. A Monsanto spokesman said of

the French GMO cancer study: ‘We will review it thoroughly, as we do all studies that relate to our products and technologies.’ What a load of tosh. They did not ‘review it’, but launched a campaign to trash it. The Archontic media began running stories like ‘experts cast doubt on the findings’ No, *Monsanto and GMO front people* try to cast doubt on the obvious truth. The two previous ‘studies’ which cleared Roundup of damaging health were both funded by ... *Monsanto*. When you heard that scientists have said this or that always look at where they work and who funds them. Mainstream ‘science’ is full of corrupt people who will say anything for money and the same with politics. The soulless, heartless, bought-and-paid-for US Congress, despite this mountain of evidence, approved the ‘Monsanto Protection Act’ which prevents the courts from ordering the immediate suspension of planting and sale of GMO crops no matter what the consumer health concerns. Who cares about the health of the population when Monsanto comes to call? Senator Roy Blunt from Missouri outrageously worked with Monsanto to draft the language in the bill and although it provisionally lasts for only six months the precedent is set. There is some better news elsewhere, however, in that Peru has introduced a ten year ban on GMO and Hungary, where genetically-modified seeds are banned, ordered that a thousand acres of unlawful GMO maize be destroyed.



Figure 705: Superweeds.

Superweeds 10 Roundup 0

Monsanto-produced superweeds are devastating farming in the United States and around the world exactly as planned (Fig 705). This forces people off the land and takes the world closer to the global famine that the bloodlines are working towards. Superweeds are those that have mutated thanks to the widespread use of herbicides and pesticides to resist their impact. Ken Smith, a weed scientist at the University of Arkansas, said: 'I've never seen anything that had this major an impact on our agriculture in a short period of time.' Monsanto GMO crops have a gene that allows them to survive copious amounts of Monsanto Roundup, the

world biggest-selling herbicide, and these crops are known as ‘Roundup Ready’. They account for 94 percent of soybeans and more than 70 percent of corn and cotton grown in the United States and now here’s the punch line: superweeds have developed a resistance to Roundup. Some five million hectares of the United States and closing on 130 million hectares worldwide are now covered in superweeds. The response from the biotech crazies is to spray more powerful herbicides and spray more often. Enjoy your dinner. This has been a trap from the start. Get them dependent on GMO crops which are themselves dependent on Monsanto herbicides in the knowledge that what is now happening was certain to happen. Farmers go out of business; massive food shortages and hunger ensue; you clear the land; and you control and cull the population. These domino entrapments are in place right across human society. Dow Chemicals have now developed GMO corn that is resistant to an ingredient found in Agent Orange which Dow and Monsanto supplied for the US military to kill foliage and biblical numbers of people during the Vietnam War. Agent Orange contaminated some ten million Vietnamese and 400,000 died with 500,000 suffering birth defects. All this continues more than 50 years after this lethal poison was unleashed on Vietnam. As one article put it:

> The Vietnamese exposed to the chemical suffer from cancer, liver damage, pulmonary and heart diseases, defects to reproductive capacity and skin and nervous disorders. Their children and grandchildren have severe physical deformities, mental and physical disabilities, diseases and shortened life spans. The forests and jungles in large parts of southern Vietnam were devastated and denuded. Centuries-old habitat was destroyed and will not regenerate with the same diversity for hundreds of years.
>
> Animals that inhabited the forests and jungles are threatened with extinction, disrupting the communities that depended on them. The rivers and underground water in some areas have also been contaminated. Erosion and desertification will change the environment, causing dislocation of crop and animal life.

Now this beyond evil Archontic biotech cartel propose to spray crops with Agent Orange chemicals which would be consumed by people in the food – and what would it do to wildlife? Figure 706 sums it up, really. One of the key people to rebuild Monsanto's image after the Agent Orange debacle and another involving the subsequently-banned PCB (polychlorinated biphenyl) was Mitt Romney, the 2012 presidential candidate and

another jump-when-you-are-told-to Archon asset.



Figure 706: There is no contradiction in this for those who are clinically insane.

It's all been long planned ...

Genetically-modified food began in earnest in the decades that followed DNA discoveries between the 1950s and 1970s which allowed scientists to gene-splice between species and re-wire the genetic code. The key moment came in 1980 when the US Supreme Court (a cabal-controlled dial-a-verdict operation) ruled in *Diamond v. Chakrabarty* that genetically-altered life

forms can be patented. It was a game-changing decision that gave corporations the right to patent life itself so long as they had tinkered with it to some extent. Patenting life forms was unthinkable before the 20th century and indeed Article One of the US Constitution specifically excluded, for moral reasons, the patenting of 'life'. In the 1930s plant breeders were allowed to patent seed varieties, but not to have rights to subsequent seeds that were produced from them by the growers. Then in 1980, the bloodlines challenged these restrictions via General Electric and one of its employees, an Indian-born 'scientist', Dr Ananda Chakrabarty (Fig 707). He developed a geneticallyengineered microbe to 'eat' oil slicks, which in the end proved unusable, but that wasn't the point. It provided a test case to break the blockade on the ownership of life forms. The 'slick-eater' was refused a patent by the US Patent Office, but Chakrabarty made history when the US Supreme Court awarded him, by just one vote, the first patent for a life form. With that judgement the floodgates swung open. Patents followed for animals, human genes and body parts during the Reagan-Bush years with the corporations insisting that if they own a gene in the animal or plant, they own the animal and plant. Dan Quayle, the vicepresident to Father George Bush, announced a new do-what-you-like policy on GMO in 1992 demanded by market-leader

Monsanto which opened the door to the Devil. Quayle justified the proposals on the grounds that the GMO industry would increase its worth from $4 billion a year to $50 billion by 2000 'if we resist the spread of unnecessary regulation'. Money was the stated reason for what was to destroy the health of a nation, but a mass people-cull was the real motivation. An idiot and gofer like Quayle may or may not have been too far down the food chain to realise that, but that is what all this is really about. The revolving door between corporations like the biotech giant Monsanto and the agencies that are supposed to police them is legendary (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* in which I provide a long list of examples). Hillary Clinton was a counsel for Monsanto when she worked for the at least then outrageously corrupt Rose Law firm in Arkansas, and former Monsanto attorney-turned Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas hears cases before the Supreme Court that relate directly to his former employer Monsanto (Fig 708). The most blatant example of what I would call a criminal conflict of interest is Michael R Taylor who worked for a law firm representing Monsanto and was responsible for introducing the corporation's 'food and drug law' practices. Taylor was also Monsanto's vice president for public policy. Intertwined with his Monsanto roles he has been a major player in the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and the

Department of Agriculture which are officially regulating Monsanto and the rest of the biotech industry. Taylor has been attorney and executive assistant to the commissioner at the FDA; administrator of the Food Safety and Inspection Service for the Department of Agriculture; senior advisor to the FDA Commissioner and then deputy commissioner for Foods at the FDA (Fig 709). One side of the revolving door he is the poacher and the other side he is the gamekeeper; or rather isn't. Taylor's wife, Christine Lewis Taylor, was a long-time employee of the Food and Drug Administration and promotes the idea that nutrients should be defined as toxins to justify limits on their dosages – Agenda 21. Ms Taylor also led the delegation to the United Nations-sponsored Codex Alimentarius Committee on Nutrition Labelling and was assigned by the FDA to the World Health Organization to work on 'determining dietary supplement safety'. What this arrogant pair have done to human health on a gargantuan scale does not bear thinking about. He manipulates the introduction of Monsanto death food and she works to ensure that dietary supplements are not powerful enough to compensate for the lack of natural nutrients. Monsanto's Michael Taylor was in charge of FDA labelling policy when the decision was made to treat Monsanto GMO crops as essentially the same as non-GMO – thus not requiring independent checks on the safety of GMO or

labelling to inform people what they were buying. The FDA said: ‘We know of no information showing that the foods created from these new methods differ in any meaningful or uniform way.’ It was a big lie, a statement of sheer lunacy and mendacity, and people like FDA/Monsanto double agent Michael Taylor knew that. A lawsuit later brought to light 44,000 internal FDA documents which revealed that GMO can produce allergies, toxins, new diseases, antibiotic-resistant diseases, nutritional problems and cancer-causing agents. They also confirmed that scientists and experts at *the FDA* had said that GM food *was* different from that produced normally and therefore had different risks. The effect on human health in GMO-soaked America has since proved potentially genocidal. One of the key people responsible for taking that line was, yes, Michael Taylor, who was a partner of the King and Spalding law firm acting for Monsanto when he drafted a proposal for both the company and the International Food Bio-Technology Council (IFBC) on how GMO should be regulated. Michael Hansen, a Senior Staff Scientist at the Consumers Union, said:



Figure 707: Dr Ananda Chakrabarty was used, and allowed himself to be used, to set the precedent for the ownership of life.

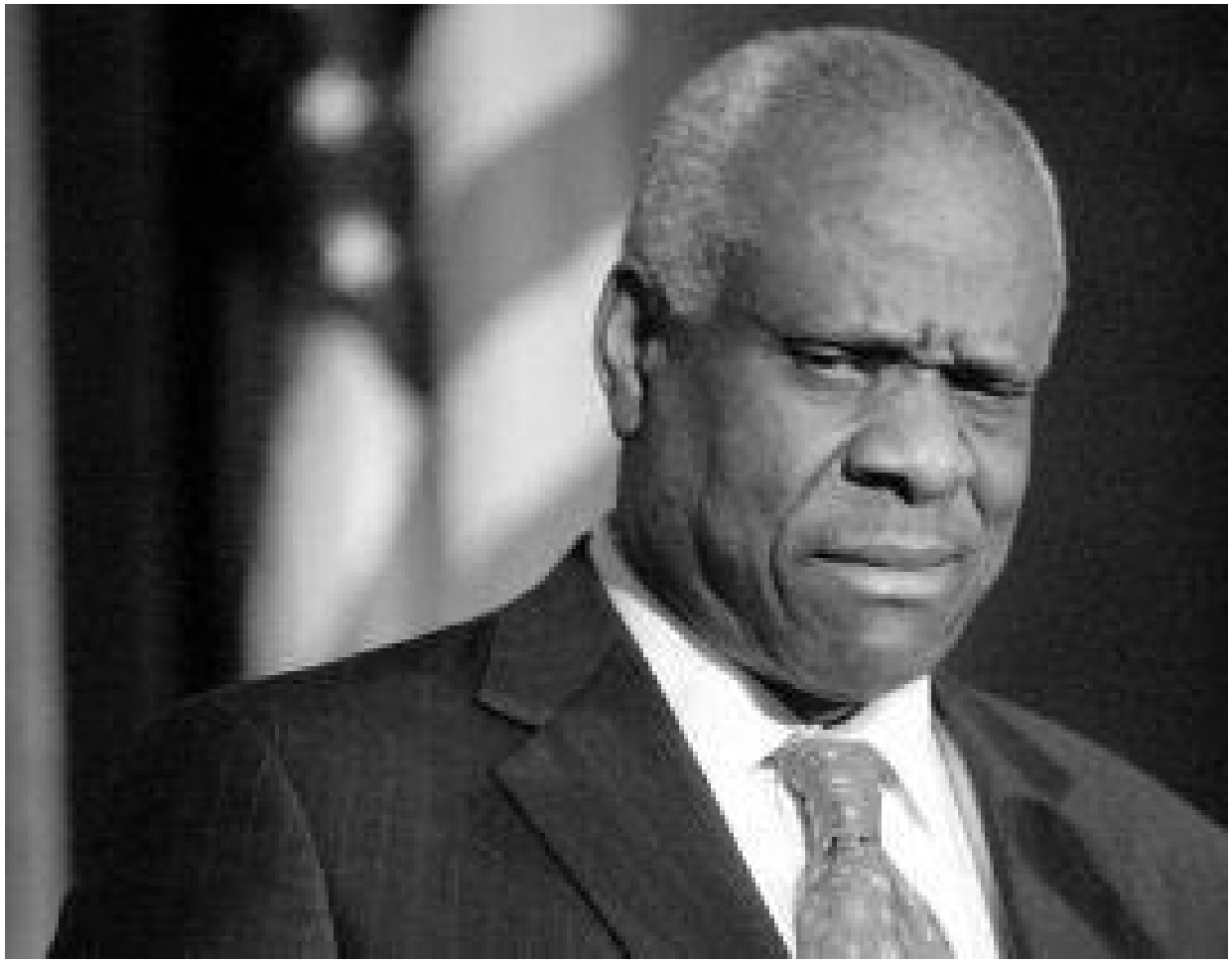


Figure 708: Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas, a former Monsanto attorney.



Figure 709: Michael Taylor, the very personification of conflict of interest.

If you look at the proposal that was drafted for IFBC that was Michael Taylor's with the one that was published [by the FDA], it was very, very similar – so if he didn't write it, it looks like somebody took what he wrote and changed it slightly for the policy.

James Maryanski, Biotechnology Coordinator at the FDA from 1985 to 2006, says that Michael Taylor was the force behind the FDA policy which included how genetic engineering and bovine growth hormones would be dealt with. All this must have cost the lives of multiple millions of people and animals since then and caused suffering to untold numbers who have had their health devastated by GMO. Taylor at the FDA ensured that Monsanto's genetically-engineered bovine growth hormone (rbGH/rbST) could be injected into cows to increase milk production without any labelling for people to make a choice. He even wrote a paper saying that if producers of milk without the growth hormone labelled their milk as such they should be mandated to include a disclaimer from the FDA saying that there was no difference between milk with bovine growth hormone and milk without it. Taylor has been described as possibly being responsible for 'more food-related illnesses and deaths than anyone in history'. This man should be in jail but instead he was appointed by Obama to be his 'food safety czar' in charge of all United States food safety policy at the FDA and senior 'advisor' to the commissioner of the FDA. Taylor's policy is *Monsanto's* policy and there can be no greater confirmation that corporations control governments than Taylor's career with Monsanto and government agencies which are officially there to protect the public from

Monsanto. This is why Big Biotech is getting virtually all that it wants from the FDA while organic farmers and growers and small farms in general are being destroyed by a mass of new and draconian laws on the grounds of 'food safety' imposed by FDA SWAT teams made up of goons with guns in their hands and air in their heads. Food fascism isn't coming – it's here. Monsanto is responsible, thanks to Taylor and the FDA, for ensuring its *own* GMO poisons are safe and not the government 'public protection' agencies. Michael Taylor is behind the Food Safety Modernization Act which is claimed to be making American food the safest in the world (no, it doesn't ban GMO), but the whole deal is aimed at (a) making life even tougher for small farmers and growers with 1200 pages of new regulations and (b) to kill all the nutrients and good bacteria in food in the name of killing bad bacteria. The bill is going to push a lot of independents and organic farmers over the edge and out of business which is exactly what Monsanto operative Taylor is seeking to do.

No, it can't be ... Bill's back – *again*

Not content with imposing GMO on Americans, Michael Taylor wants everyone to enjoy the benefits of death by food. He was a senior fellow at the think-tank Resources for the Future where he published two reports on aid for African agriculture (so beloved of the outrageous Bill and

Melinda Gates Foundation). Both of Taylor's reports were bankrolled by the Rockefeller Foundation. Two of the major funders of Resources for the Future reported in fiscal year 2010 were the Environmental Protection Agency (see FDA, same deal) and the *Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation*. Researcher Isabella Kenfield said in an article at Counterpunch.org:

> The 'penultimate draft' of Taylor's 2002 paper was reviewed by Dr. Robert Horsch, a Monsanto executive for more than 25 years, who left in 2006 to work at the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. It states, 'The ultimate concern of this report is how innovative seed technology derived from patented tools of biotechnology can be developed and disseminated for the benefit of small-scale and subsistence African farmers.'

Decoded: How we can help Monsanto do to Africa what is has already done to America. The big sell is that without GMO the world and especially in the poorest countries will not to be able to feed themselves when the *opposite* is the case. GMO requires incredible amounts of herbicides and pesticides which destroy the fertility of the land and cumulatively poison the public. Insects and fungus mutate to overcome the poisons and so more powerful toxins are being introduced. One of the project funders working with Monsanto is ... *the Bill and Melinda*

Gates Foundation. Microsoft generates the billions and some of this is used to fund facet after facet of the global agenda that I have been exposing for nearly a quarter of a century. The Gates Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation launched an organisation called AGRA to 'build a sustainable future for Africa'. Here we go. They want to increase yields (better introduce GMO then?) and make a better life for African farmers. Among their compassionate, loving, caring, empathetic partners in this death sentence are Monsanto, Novartis, Sanofi-Aventis, GlaxoSmithKline, Procter and Gamble, Merck, Mosaic, Pfizer, Sumitomo Chemical and Yara. Yep, these biotech and pharmaceutical corporations are the champions of the poor, needy and downtrodden and, of course, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation is spending billions on vaccination programmes in Africa and other parts of the world with the products of these same people. Who is this Bill Gates and his missus? Why do they support verbally and with great sums of money all these pillars of the global conspiracy and Agenda 21? The Community Alliance for Global Justice pointed out that 'Monsanto has a history of blatant disregard for the interests and well-being of small farmers around the world... [This] casts serious doubt on the [Gates] foundation's heavy funding of agricultural development in Africa ... 'Gates owns 500,000 shares in Monsanto worth tens of millions of dollars and has

filmed commercials promoting Monsanto's GMOs as the 'solution' to world hunger (Fig 710). These claims continue despite a farmer committing suicide in India about every half an hour because of failing GMO crops and the impossible cost of buying Monsanto products essential to GMO. But never mind – think of all the land that will be cleared of people (Fig 711). Monsanto GMOs are made to work only with Monsanto herbicide Roundup (glyphosate) and are said to be 'Roundup ready'. This gives Monsanto control of both the crops and the poisons required to be used with the crops and how are small farmers supposed to cope with those costs? The International Assessment of Agricultural Knowledge, Science and Technology for Development which involves some 900 scientists researching world hunger, concluded in the 2009 report 'Failure to Yield' that GMO crops don't produce increased yields in the longer term and yet cost far more to grow and pose fundamental dangers to the environment and health. No matter, Bill Gates and Big Biotech, supported by the governments and the mainstream media, say that they do because it suits their agenda. The Gates' Foundation also has a milk deal going with Monsanto while the government-corporation alliance makes war on raw milk producers. Gate's real game with regard to Africa was revealed in July 2012 when it was announced that his Foundation was donating £6.4 million (more than $10 million at the

time) to a British company to develop *GMO crops* for sub-Saharan Africa. This is what all the 'we want to help African farmers' propaganda is all about. Professor Giles Oldroyd from the Gates-funded John Innes Centre said the project was vital for poorer producers and could have a 'huge impact' on global agriculture: 'We believe ... we can ... deliver much higher yields to farmers in Africa and allow them to grow enough food for themselves.' Yeah, yeah, yeah. Heard it all before, mate. Is it 'vital for poorer farmers'? Nonsense – the *opposite*.



Figure 710: Gates and me should stop meeting like this. People will talk.



Figure 711: GMO has brought catastrophe for Indian farmers.

Reality check

I'll just drop in here a reminder of the Monsanto mentality that we are dealing with, you know the one that talks about GMOs being safe and only wanting to expand them into Africa and across the world because it cares about feeding the hungry. Monsanto bought the company in the 1930s that invented the now-banned polychlorinated biphenyls, a group of 209 different chemicals known as PCBs that killed or devastated the

health of everything with which they came into significant contact. They were used for cooling, insulating, and lubricating electrical equipment and many other uses. Monsanto, being Monsanto, began pouring this deadly substance into creeks and open-pit landfills, including a creek in a poor area of Anniston, Alabama where children swam and locals caught fish. An investigation by the *Anniston Star* also revealed that Monsanto dumped *40 to 50 tons* of mercury into storm sewers. Monsanto managers discovered in 1966 that fish in a creek were dying in seconds, spurting blood and shedding their skin 'as if dunked into boiling water'. They decided that it was in the best interests of Monsanto to say nothing to the public and those who swam in the creek and ate the fish caught there. Three years later they found fish in another creek with 7,500 times the legal PCB levels (which would have been far too high anyway when the safe limit was zero). Once again Monsanto decided 'there is little object in going to expensive extremes in limiting discharges'. So families went about their lives without knowing that the water, soil and air in their neighbourhoods were contaminated with lethal poison. Sylvester Harris, 63, a local undertaker, said he always thought that he was burying too many young children – 'I knew something was wrong around here.' Monsanto told *Sierra Magazine* in the 1990s that they had 'never concealed any hazard of PCBs' when

that is exactly what they were doing. Remember this when they say that GMOs are safe and essential to feeding the world. They lie by reflex action because they are an expression of the inversion and deceit that is Archontic evil. The word evil is most appropriate because it is the inversion of the word live. Monsanto was later exposed in 1969 for instructing 'a committee the company formed to address controversies about PCBs' that it had only two objectives: To 'permit continued sales and profits' and to 'protect [the] image of . . . the corporation'. Crikey, what a challenge. An internal memo said: 'We can't afford to lose one dollar of business.' Monsanto then covertly decided that any written effluent level reports on PCBs would be kept confidential by the technical staff and would not be available to the public until or unless Monsanto decided to release it. This policy of silence continued for decades and goodness knows how many people died or suffered debilitating illness as a result. Then in 1993 a local angler caught deformed largemouth bass and the alarm was raised although not by Monsanto. It had taken 27 years for the truth to come out after Monsanto realised what its pollution was doing to people and wildlife. Resident David Baker said:

> Today, parts of Anniston are so contaminated that residents have been told not to grow vegetables in

the soil, kick up dirt, eat food, chew gum or smoke cigarettes while working in their yards. 'Our children have to play in the streets, on the sidewalks, because they can't play in the grass because it's contaminated. We have to wear masks if we cut our grass. Where else in the United States of America are people doing that?

Dr David Carpenter, a professor of environmental health at the State University of New York in Albany, said: 'In my judgment, there's no question this is the most contaminated site in the US.' Monsanto was fined $700 million in 2002 after they were found guilty of 'negligence, wantonness, suppression of truth, nuisance, trespass, and outrage' ... and behaviour 'so outrageous in character and extreme in degree as to go beyond all possible bounds of decency so as to be regarded as atrocious and utterly intolerable in civilized society'. Even then Monsanto would not admit to any wrongdoing. The Archontic General Electric also dumped an estimated 1.3 million pounds of PCBs into the Hudson River from 1946 until 1977 when they were banned. The quote from the Monsanto court case should be printed on every Monsanto product and added as a rider to every company statement of any kind whatsoever: *'So outrageous in character and extreme in degree as to go beyond all possible bounds of decency so as to be*

regarded as atrocious and utterly intolerable in civilized society.'These are the people telling you that GMOs are safe and that all restrictions on them should be lifted worldwide and this is the company so promoted by Bill Gates who owns 500,000 of their shares. This is the same Bill Gates promoting Agenda 21 education, vaccines across the world, the cashless society, geoengineering, and the climate change hoax. The World Economic Forum held every year in Davos, Switzerland, is a more open version of the Bilderberg Group and attended by pretty much the same crowd including Konrad Otto-Zimmermann of the International Council of Local Environmental Initiatives. This is the main coordinator of Agenda 21. The Forum produced a report entitled *Realizing a New Vision for Agriculture — A Roadmap for Stakeholders*. I would have thought that, in the interests of accuracy, the report should have been called *Realizing a New Vision for the Exploitation, Devastation and Colonisation of Africa by Using the Excuse of Caring Compassionately About Poor African Farmers — A Roadmap for Stakeholders to Make a Killing and Grab the Land for Agenda 21*. I know it's not snappy and catchy, but it has the benefit of telling the truth and maybe I could persuade Bill Gates to write the foreword. I need say no more than list the 'stakeholders' in this outrage: Archer Daniels Midland, BASF, Bunge, Cargill, Coca-Cola Company, DuPont, General Mills,

Kraft Foods, Metro, Monsanto, Nestlé, PepsiCo, SABMiller, Syngenta, Unilever, Walmart Stores and Yara International. Ahh, big old softies and compassionate kind hearts right down to their butter-wouldn't-melts. The conference included representatives from Cargill which was sued by the International Labor Right Fund along with Nestlé and Archer Daniels Midland for alleged involvement in the trafficking, torture and forced labour of Mali children working as slaves on farms in the Ivory Coast. The suit said that children were forced to work twelve to fourteen hours a day with no pay, little food and sleep, and endured frequent beatings. 'Rock star' Bono is another Monsanto (remember Anniston) supporter who helps them with his alleged credibility as a campaigner for justice in Africa although this street-cred is now dissolving like snow in the sunlight after his years of matey cosiness with the very people who are bent on destroying Africa in a frenzy of re-colonisation through land acquisition (Agenda 21). This is what Monsanto and their like are doing including Cargill Inc., the biggest privately-owned corporation in the United States in terms of revenue. This Internet commentator had Bono well sussed:

> I am seriously about to destroy my U2 albums because this guy has turned into a complete ass. He's now supporting Monsanto, okay? It's like, are

you kidding me? I mean, seriously, okay? Heads up Bono, maybe you should do some research on ... what this company is about. There are farmers all over the world killing themselves because they were forced to buy the seeds that were supposed to be the saviour of the world – that's what Monsanto sent out as far as propaganda.

You buy my grown-in-the lab seeds; you'll get so much more food, starvation will stop around the world. Bull. These people have been full of bull. I have done video after video about Indian farmers committing suicide because they were forced to grow this Monsanto seed and it didn't grow at all. They're all poor, they're starving and they don't have their own seed. They are committing suicide. It's a big lie; Monsanto's a big lie. Now [Bono] you are getting behind the big lie. Why don't you get back in the studio and sing some songs and shut up about political things you don't know anything about.



Figure 712: 'Just look at it, Bono, all those GMOs flowing with the African wind and all those little black kids eating them while being vaccinated.'

What Monsanto has done to the smaller farmers of India they want to do to the rest of the world and now they are moving in on Africa big-time with Gates, tax-exile Bono (how much money does he want?) and their kind (Fig 712). Look at India you idiots. Do you want to do that to Africa? Monsanto and Gates talk about a new 'Green Revolution' in Africa when the last one in Asia was a human disaster. Africa's 'Green Revolution', so supported by Gates and the Rockefellers, stresses the need for commercial farming and world markets;

imported seed; and pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers. Throw in GMO for good measure because that is lurking in the background all the time. Monsanto and Gates are part of a global web of bloodline organisations working together under the coordination of the Rothschild-created-and-controlled World Bank which, with its Rothschild controlled-and-created side-kick, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), has caused death and destruction across the poorest regions of the world and opened the door for acquisition by the Archon corporations. A World Bank conference to discuss African agriculture in January 2011 was hosted by Robert Zoellick (Rothschild Zionist), the bank's president at the time, and part of the neocon group behind Boy Bush which orchestrated the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. Zoellick is a former vicechairman of the Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs which is to banking what Monsanto is to biotech. They are to Africa what Pol Pot was to human life.



Figure 713: Exactly.

Don’t let them choose

Monsanto, Big Biotech and Big Food have spent tens of millions to prevent Americans even knowing which foods

are GMO and which are not in a campaign to block the mandatory labelling of GMO products. There can be only one reason for this and that is the knowledge of how many people would reject GMO if they were given the choice (Fig 713). GMO food is a continuation of the Archon genetic manipulation of the human body and this is why they don't want labelling or eventually any alternative. The modified DNA in what is consumed is transferred to human DNA and that is what they are desperate for us not to realise and therefore avoid those consequences. When the state of Vermont was about vote for mandatory labelling of GMO products in 2012 the bully-boys at Monsanto threatened to sue and the legislators backed off despite four separate opinion polls recording that more than 90 percent of Vermont residents wanted the law to go through. Welcome to Agenda 21 when corporations completely rule your life unless we stand up and refuse to take this. The Archon corporations did everything they could to block the right of people to know what is in their food because they are anti-choice and anti-life. Think about what that says about where we are. Corporations spends millions to deny people the ability to know what is in the food they are eating, when that food has been genetically-modified in ways that make it impossible to know what the full consequences are going to be for human health, but clearly we already know enough to see that it is

potentially genocidal in its scale. The appalling American giant retailer Walmart announced in 2012 that it would sell Monsanto GMO products without allowing their customers to make a free choice through labelling even though the crops they are selling include chemicals inside the corn. Who shops most at Walmart? *Poor people*. Walmart representative Dianna Gee told the *Chicago Tribune:* 'After closely looking at both sides of the debate and collaborating with a number of respected food safety experts, we see no scientifically validated safety reasons to implement restrictions on this product.' Total claptrap. It is not being labelled because the Archon bloodlines want people to consume geneticallymanipulated food that will genetically-modify them and ultimately kill them. End of story. The public vote in California on November 6th 2012 was on the following proposition, known as Proposition 37, which called for:

- Labelling of all raw or processed food from plants or animals if genetically manipulated in specified ways.
- Ban the labelling of such foods – wait for it – as 'natural' as they currently do.

Nothing is shocking to me anymore, but that gets close. Monsanto also had to be stopped through a lawsuit from calling lethal Roundup 'biodegradable',

claiming that it was ‘safer than table salt’, ‘practically nontoxic’ and could be ‘used where kids and pets play’. The Archontic mind has no shame. Even if Proposition 37 had been passed it would have exempted small amounts of genetically-modified material from animals fed or injected with GMO so long as they were not genetically-engineered themselves. Monsanto and the other corporate opponents of Proposition 37 had to pull a campaign television advertisement because of blatant misrepresentation. You mean Monsanto didn’t tell the truth? They described one of their opinion-for-sale contributors as ‘Dr. Henry I. Miller MD, Stanford University, founding director FDA Office of Technology’, when he was actually a ‘research fellow’ (which means nothing in effect) of the Hoover Institution (see some of my other books) and only has an office on the Stanford campus. This is the same Henry Miller who has been a ‘scientist’ advocate for Big Tobacco, Big Oil and Big Biotech and has called for the use of the deadly pesticide DDT which is so bad it has even been banned in the United States since 1972. Miller has said that ‘lowlevel’ radiation from catastrophes like Fukushima could be good for you. If he had not been born Monsanto would have had to construct him. Funders of the Hoover Institution have included the agribusiness giant Archer Daniels Midland, JPMorgan, Exxon, Proctor and Gamble and other bastions of truth, justice and the best interests

of the people. Campaign organisations against Proposition 37, funded by the likes of Monsanto, broke felony law by misusing a government seal of the Food and Drug Administration alongside a made-up quote which said: 'The US Food and Drug Administration says that labeling policy like Prop 37 would be "inherently misleading"'. But a fake quote isn't? The consequences for the misuse of a government seal for which others have faced big fines and even jail sentences was, of course, *zilch*. Anyway, all this skulduggery, misrepresentation and the five-to-one financial advantage of $9 million plays $46 million led to Proposition 37 being rejected by 6,442,371 votes to 6,088,714 although there were questions asked about the fairness of the voting system. It is testament to the current mental state of so much of the human race that officially 6,442,371 adults in California voted *against* knowing what they are eating. I will just sit quietly for a moment, breathe deeply and I will be back with you shortly (Fig 714). It was also noted that US 'organic food' giant Whole Foods took a long time to come out against Proposition 37 and never contributed a cent to the 'no' campaign despite high profits. This is the same Whole Foods that has been exposed for selling products with GMO ingredients while staff and advertising say otherwise. Their claim to sell 'Nothing Artificial Ever' is simply not true with products containing GMO for sale on

the shelves. Whole Foods said it was company policy not to donate to 'political' campaigns (wanting your food labelled is *political*?), but at the same time Whole Foods executives have given financial support to the Monsanto-promoting Barack Obama, Mitt Romney and others. Whole Foods was stung by the public reaction to it selling GMO-contaminated food and its failure to give serious support to Prop 37 and the company announced in 2013 that it would require GMO labelling on products sold in its stores by 2018 which is a ridiculously long lag time. The term 'organic' does not ensure that the food is organic, only that it is claimed to be, which can sometimes be quite another story. Mike Adams at *Naturalnews.com* ran an excellent article headed '"Organic" from China exposed: The shocking truth about "organic" foods grown in the world's worst environmental cesspool.' The thrust of the article is obvious – 'organic products' from polluted regions of China has to be a contradiction in terms with rivers that are deadly to bathe in and one in four Chinese people dying from cancer . This is an 80 percent increase in the 30 years of industrial 'boom' based on slave labour and virtually non-existent environmental laws. If ever there was a landscape that said 'Archon' it is China (Fig 715). Adams also revealed that the US Department of Agriculture (USDA) sets 'organic standards' with *no limits* on levels of contamination by *mercury, lead, cadmium, arsenic,*

aluminium and synthetic chemicals which are allowed in foods, superfoods and supplements certified organic. He wrote:



Figure 714: One of those who voted against Proposition 37.

> At this point, you're probably shaking your head in disbelief and thinking, 'No, that can't be true. Organic standards must check for heavy metals and

chemical contamination, right?' No! 'Organic' certifies a process of how food is grown or produced. It certifies that the farmer doesn't add pesticides, herbicides, petroleum-based fertilizer, metals or synthetic chemicals to the crop (among other things), and it certifies that the soil must be free from such things for a certain number of years before organic certification is approved.



Figure 715: China – perfect environment for growing healthy food.

But organic certification does nothing to address environmental sources of pollution such as ...

contaminated irrigation water, and fallout from industrial or chemical factories that might be nearby. A certified organic farmer can use polluted water on their crops and still have the crops labeled 'organic.' For this reason: the environment in which organic foods are produced is critical to the cleanliness of the final product.

Organic farming in a clean environment produces clean, organic foods. But organic farming in a polluted environment produces contaminated organic foods. And China is one of the most polluted chemical cesspools on the planet.

This does not mean that all organic food is contaminated in this way, absolutely not, and it cannot lawfully contain pesticides, herbicides and other toxins from the production process (except from China clearly) which is a major improvement on nonorganic industrial foodstuffs. But the point is that the USDA regulations allow it to be legally contaminated by external pollutants which 'organic food' from China is pretty much bound to be. Mike Adams says that 'the vast majority of superfood powders sold in North America use raw materials purchased in bulk from China' while nutritional supplements, herbs and vitamins are often made using materials from China. The Archontic networks don't want people eating clean organic food and they seek to block

that in every way they can. People should also appreciate that just because a company claims to sell organic and be ‘green’ does not mean it isn’t just as corrupt and lacking integrity as one selling shite and sludge. These companies source from China despite the contamination because it is much cheaper. They are just as money-driven as the rest of the food and ‘earth’ industry and by going to China purely for cheapness they are driving genuine organic producers in the US, Europe and elsewhere out of business. By the way, talking of China, a common ingredient of bread called L-cysteine, which is also found pizza dough and pastries, is largely sourced from human hair swept up off the floors of Chinese hair salons. Fancy a sandwich? Far more non-organic food is being imported from China than widely believed and this has been frequently found to contain ‘unapproved chemicals, dyes, pesticides and outright fraud (fake food)’, according to Mark A Kastel, Senior Farm Policy Analyst at The Cornucopia Institute, in evidence to a US House Committee. Kastel said: ‘We don’t trust, for good reason, the Chinese to supply ingredients for our dog and cat food. Why should we trust Chinese exporters for the food that we are feeding our children and families?’ Humanity is being systematically and cumulatively poisoned through the food supply.

Media madness

Another aspect of the population cull is to deny people alternatives to Archontic food and medicine until they are too weak to resist the takeover. You now regularly see attacks by 'scientific studies' on organic food – including the breathtaking one in 2012 when 'scientists' announced through a compliant and unquestioning media that eating organic food is basically no healthier than eating food infested with pesticides, herbicides and all the other toxins (Fig 716). Or, at least, that is the way the media presented the findings worldwide. No food is without contamination today, but if you stay away from Chinese sources the idea that industrially-produced food is no different to organic is certifiable surely? Plus, in terms of nutrition, organic corn has been found to have 7 times more manganese, 56 times more magnesium and 437 times more calcium than GMO. Harry Wallop, a 'journalist' on the London *Daily Telegraph*, reported the ridiculous 'no difference' propaganda with glee and confessed that he had long lied to his wife that the local store had run out of organic milk to justify him bringing home non-organic. Wally, sorry Wallop, ended his article by saying: 'Tomorrow, the baby is going to get an extra dollop of pesticide-sprayed carrots.' I know, you lose the will to live; but this is the mentality that so often stands between what goes on the world and what these people tell us is going on. The 'findings' that equated food with poisons with food with far less or no poisons came from

the Stanford Center for Health Policy, a subsidiary of Stanford's Freeman Spogli Institute for International Studies which is financially supported by, among others, agricultural giant Cargill and *the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation*, which is closely connected to Cargill and Monsanto. Other donors include Goldman Sachs, BP, Google and a stream of other bloodline corporations and foundations. The 'study' must have been completely independent then. Cargill are among the corporations promoting genetically-modified food and opposing efforts to have it labelled as such. One of the lead 'researchers' in this outrageous misrepresentation of organic food was Dr Ingram Olkin who collaborated with the tobacco industry to misdirect people into believing that smoking was not a danger to health. The Stanford 'research' (bollocks) was systematically used by the global media to attack the truth that organic food without pesticides is healthier than food full of poisons and to mock and ridicule those who wish to eat healthier food. It was quite obviously all coordinated. Wallop on the *Telegraph* in the UK had a mirror image in Roger Cohen, a columnist with *The New York Times*. He attacked what he termed 'the organic fable' and described organics as an 'ideology' and akin to a pseudoscientific cult. Cohen also either lied, or was not intelligent enough to read the report he promotes, when he said the study had found that 'organic food was not less likely to be contaminated

by dangerous bacteria like E.coli.' It actually said that organic meats had significantly lower levels of antibiotic-resistant bacteria. But the real reason for this coordinated attack on organics and those that choose to eat healthier food was encapsulated in this single paragraph in Cohen's article:



Figure 716: This is no worse for health than eating food without the toxic crap. It must be true, special interest groups and idiot journalists say so. I

blame the food additives.

> To feed a planet of 9 billion people, we are going to need high yields not low yields; we are going to need genetically modified crops; we are going to need pesticides and fertilizers and other elements of the industrialized food processes that have led mankind to be better fed and live longer than at any time in history.

Was that written in *The New York Times* or *Monsanto News?* My goodness, it is so blatant. The claim that the world can only be fed with genetically-modified food is not only a lie, it is the very opposite of the truth. GMO is leading the world down the road to starvation by destroying the soil and the diversity of seed varieties, and with the socalled terminator seeds that are useless after one planting. What happens when only a few GMO varieties are left and something happens to destroy them or their production? Mass global starvation. Monsanto's Roundup/glyphosate, so essential to GMO, has also been identified as a cause for the dramatic decline in vital soil bacteria which threatens the very fertility of the land and its ability to produce food. Anyone think, in the face of the tidal wave of evidence, that this is not the idea? Naturalnews.com awarded Cohen its Idiot of the Year Award which is a major feat given the competition. The website's Mike Adams wrote:

> With this editorial, the New York Times is saying that all consumers who buy organic products have a mental disorder. It's probably only a matter of time before people who buy organics are 'detained' at psychiatric hospitals for 72 hours of 'observation' during which you will be forcefed chemical medications. They're already doing this to U.S. veterans who question the political leadership of America, by the way.
>
> According to Roger Cohen of the New York Times, only the people who eat pesticides and GMOs have brains that work correctly. Everybody else is delusional. He writes, 'the organic ideology is an elitist, pseudoscientific indulgence shot through with hype.' But eating chemical pesticides and genetically engineered foods containing toxins grown inside the grains is perfectly rational and intelligent, I suppose. It's 'scientific' to want to eat poison! All you morons who want clean food are delusional, Cohen insists!

It is no measure of health to be well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society.

Stealing the seeds and owning your body

Another 'front' in the assault on food freedom is to dramatically reduce the amount of seed varieties

available and patent those that remain. Bloodline corporations have been patenting seed varieties that cannot be used without paying them a royalty and Monsanto has been patenting natural varieties of seeds that they have had *nothing to do with them*. Staggering, but true. It is outrageous, of course, and beyond belief that this is allowed, but when the authorities are in your back pocket anything goes. Monsanto is one of the most important corporations in the bloodline stable and is another that gives evil a bad name. It illegally introduced GM crops to Brazil and has spent the last well over a decade illegally charging farmers a two percent production tax, plus other royalties on seeds that they insist must only be used for a single planting and then repurchased. Jane Berwanger, a lawyer representing the Brazilian farmers, said: 'The law gives producers the right to multiply the seeds they buy and nowhere in the world is there a requirement to pay (again). Producers are in effect paying a private tax on production.' Monsanto lost the case, but has appealed. The company has introduced what are known as 'terminator seeds' or 'suicide seeds' which can only be used for one planting and then have to be bought again. These are replacing the system used by farmers for thousands of years of using seeds from one season to produce the seeds for the next. GM Terminator seeds are destroying small family farming because once a farmer breaks the natural

cycle by using them the price is increased until it is unaffordable. Bloomberg reported in 2009 alone that Monsanto, the world's biggest seed-maker, was increasing the price of new genetically-modified seeds by a massive 42 percent. This is doing what? Driving people off the land and the number of suicides by farmers when they face ruin in countries like India is absolutely shocking. Some *250,000* Indian farmers have committed suicide, mainly in the GMO cotton belt, because of the devastating debt the Monsanto and the GMO system left them with. More land for the corporations to pick off. Monsanto, with great support from Bill Gates and company, are seeking to expand the reach of this people-destroyer across the developing (or rather not) countries of the world. The plan is to own and control everything worldwide including the human being which, in their context, comes under the heading of a 'resource'. Corporations are now claiming that in law any genetic engineering means that they own that body-type be they animals or humans. Andrew Kimbrell, executive director of the Center for Food Safety, said: 'It actually means giving corporations, incredibly, the power to own and control species of the earth.' Think about this, too. If they claim, as they do, that they own any life-form that has been subject to their genetic tinkering then that means they own the right to reproduce them. I know it is insane, but these people *are* insane and they are

running our world. The plan has been to delete as many varieties of food as possible and patent what is left so that they literally own the food chain and the rights to production and distribution, and the same with water. Did you know that already 97 percent of vegetable varieties grown at the start of the 20th century are now no more? Or that of the 5,000 varieties of potato once grown worldwide there are now only four grown on any scale? This is their 'biodiversity' is it? You will find a similar trend with every other foodstuff that comes from the soil. This monoculture puts the very existence of food in danger because if something comes to destroy the few varieties left, that's it (Fig 717). This is what happened in Ireland in the 19th century when potato blight struck the few varieties in use and million people died of starvation. The use of pesticides and herbicides have also produced 'super bugs' that have mutated to survive or even feed off that which formally killed them. I was predicting this in my days in the Green Party because it was so obvious and now it's happening. What is their solution? To spray more and more powerful poisons on food and take the mutation process to an even higher level of resistance. What then? A report by the California Policy Seminar, a joint program of the university and state government, said:



Figure 717: Monoculture Earth – courtesy of the Archons' monomind.

> As a result of these practices worldwide, the number of resistant pests is growing exponentially, the authors point out. According to recent biological research, the number of insects and mites that have become resistant to chemicals since 1950 is up 10-fold, from less than 50 species to more than 450.

You will see, until we stop it, the continuing attacks on small farmers and growers and the right to privately grow food in any circumstance and the excuses and covert manipulation to drive people from the land and seize control of all food, water and resources. It is called Agenda 21 with pseudonyms like sustainable

development and biodiversity. Billionaire financier and bloodline insider George Soros (Rothschild Zionist) has been buying farmland and grain storage companies with a vengeance in the United States and Australia through a company called Gavilon. This is all connected to food control and removing people from the land.

What it's all about

The organic-inorganic-genetic-mutation manipulation has a much greater perspective, however. The Archons were described by the Gnostic texts as inorganic and what we call robotic and computer-like. What we are seeing is the Archons and their bloodlines destroying the organic and genetic variety of the Earth and making it ever more like their own mono-reality. I hear people ask why these *El*-lite families would destroy the planet that they and their successors have to live on, but it is not like that. They are servants of the hidden Archontic Control System which is seeking to make the Earth habitable for them by changing the nature of its frequency, environment and atmosphere. Archon Monsanto and other expressions of Big Biotech are taking vibrant, living seed varieties out of circulation and replacing them with a next to dead GMO monoculture for this reason. The destruction of the rain forests is all tied into this. Look at what the *El*-lite have done to a once living Earth with their chemical factories, nuclear power stations, road

systems and sprawling cities of concrete and tarmac. The beautiful Earth is being turned into the land of the Archons. I said earlier that the Matrix – the reality that we think is real – is a bad copy or download of the original universe; but bad copy as it is it was a bad copy of how the universe is meant to be. There were still lots of good things about it and there was still beauty, life and energetic vibrancy. Once the Matrix copy had hacked into human collective perception the process began of changing the copy of the universe into a version of the Archon reality – one in which they could operate openly both vibrationally and atmospherically. This process is now reaching an ever more advanced stage and that is why we have GMO and geoengineering of the planet's atmosphere which I will be addressing. The hijacking of Saturn and its artificial rings are another example of the copy being further distorted to serve the Archon grand design. GMO is targeting RNA which writes the human body program – change RNA and you change DNA – and also going directly to DNA in league with all the technological toxins which bombard the body from all directions from food and drink to sugar to vaccines. These toxins and elements of GMO are designed to get into the body under the radar of the immune system which doesn't recognise them and they can mutate the RNA/DNA/genetic information fields by attaching rogue information to them. We may see on one side the

genetic structure and on the other food additives, vaccines, drugs, sugar and GMO, but in their base state they are all information fields and one impacts upon the other. The potential for this to completely transform the human species if you know what you are doing is limitless. It can switch genes on and off, and therefore what they do goes on and off; it can implant and manipulate information to program how long someone will live and how long future generations of that genetic line will life; it can program what diseases people will or will not get and when; it can activate or silence brain functions and emotional response. This is what is happening as they work towards the fully-controlled, fullyautomated, genetically-designed super slaves. This is happening in the realms of the biological disciplines known as epigenetics and phylogenetics.

It is my view that the energetic distortion from which the Demiurge/Archons manifest is being impregnated into the human body energy field through the distortions that we call food additives, vaccines, GMO and radiation. They are all expressions of the prime distortion – the Archons – and it allows for greater possession and influence of the human species for those locked away in Body-Mind. This is one prime reason why we live in an environment today awash with toxins wherever you look and whatever you eat, drink, breathe and touch.



Mass Toxicity

We are all in the gutter, but some of us are looking at the stars.
Oscar Wilde

Another frontline in the war on human health and

perception is to poison us through food, drink and the water supply. This is already well advanced with all the chemical cocktails that we call ‘food’ today and the acidic, body-rotting, sugar-sodden sodas and other drinks. These are distorting the receiver-transmission systems to lock people away in the perception box or bubble while adding to genetic mutation and the mass cull.

The term ‘poison’ is no exaggeration when we are talking about non-organic food. Chemical infested food is the norm today – check almost any label in a supermarket. We have the rapid growth in genetically-modified food; crops are soaked with pesticides and herbicides and the residues remain in the food when eaten; animals are given antibiotics and growth hormones which are consumed by the public and the latter is one reason for the explosion in obesity; poisons are added to drinking water; we breathe toxic chemical ‘air’ in the industrial regions and centres of population; vaccinations inject chemical poisons that attack and undermine for life the immune systems of children. Put the words ‘This is What Your Tap Water Looks Like’ into a search engine and, well, see what your tap water looks like (Fig 718). It’s horrible. Humanity is being systematically poisoned for goodness sake and it is in our face as well as our mouth; but despite this obvious fact I still hear people say that there is no difference

between eating food that is full of toxins and food that is not. How they remember to breathe is a mystery to me.

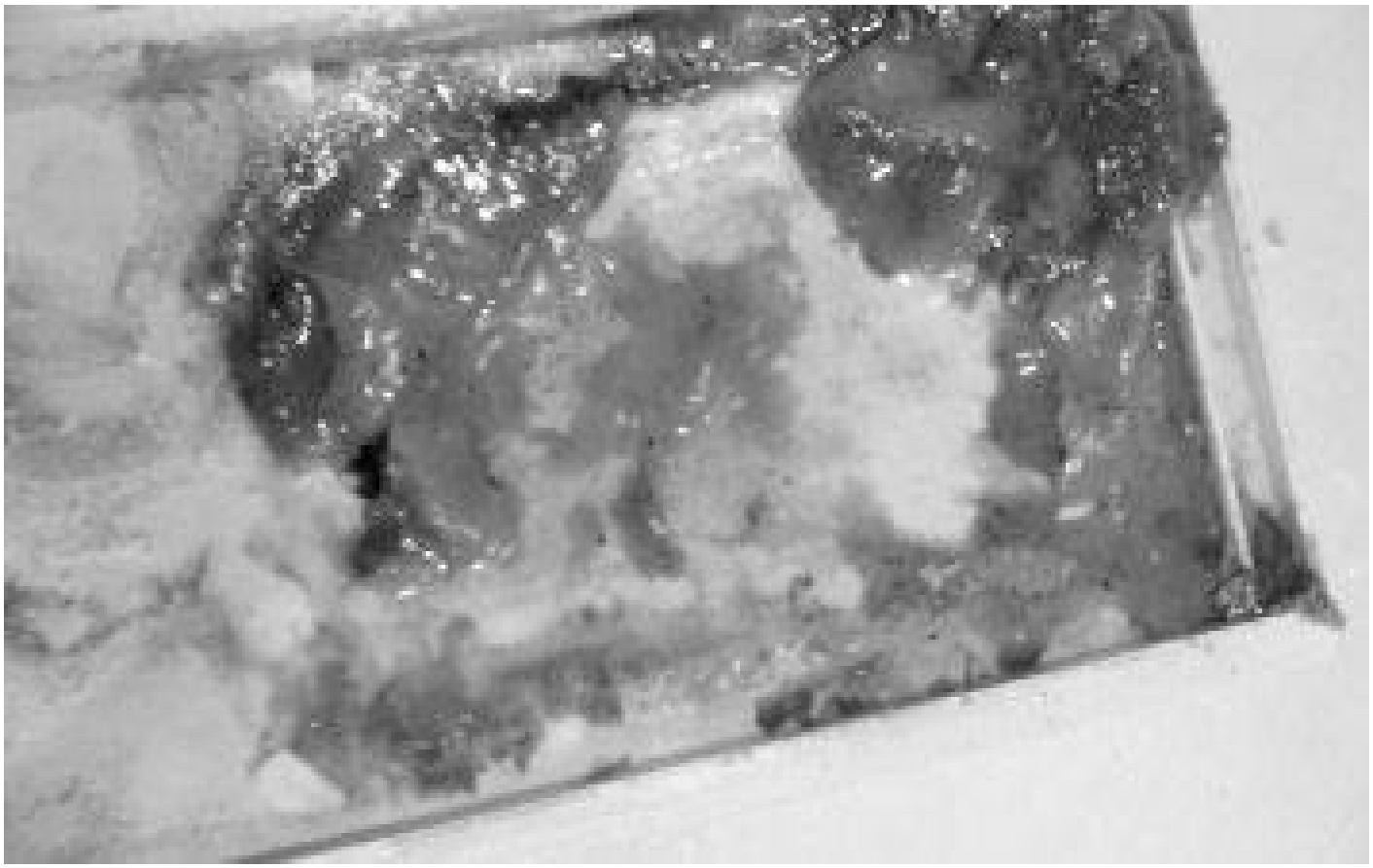


Figure 718: What a filter takes out of 'drinking' water.

'Aaaaaah, I am getting light-headed, I'm going blue, I'm passing out, I'm going to die, what can I doooooo?'

Breathe, mate, you've forgotten to breathe. Now put down that chemically-flavoured, shite-ridden fluoridated water, sorry Diet Coke, and just keep telling yourself: 'I have to breathe or I die, I have to breathe or I die'. You'll get the hang of it eventually. Most people are suffering from very high levels of toxicity because of what they eat, drink and come into contact with. It is a sobering thought that the

HAARP technology in Alaska, which bounces radiation off the upper atmosphere and back to earth, is capable of producing energy fields that amplify poisons and chemicals in the body to the point where they can be made instantly lethal by activating a process called 'cyclotron resonance' through which electromagnetic fields can increase the strength of chemicals by a thousand times. What was that I said about a population cull? An indication of where 'food' is going under Agenda 21 came at the Euroscience Open Forum in Dublin, Ireland in 2012. Bill Yosses, the White House executive pastry chef (see Deputy Clerk of the Closet), said that the food of the future would be entirely made from chemical concoctions. A food 'expert' called Herve This (yes, that's his name, though it should surely be Serve This) is from the French research organisation AgroParisTech. He told Ireland's *RTE News* that eating real food was like living in the Middle Ages. Exactly which asylum planet Mr This or That hails from isn't entirely clear, but given his aversion to 'real food' his location is perhaps in the region of the star system known as the Great Horse, the inspiration in Greek mythology for Findus 'Beef' Lasagne. This 'joke' relates to the horsemeat widely discovered in British 'beef' products in early 2013. I just wanted to lighten the atmosphere. British people need cheering up at the moment because as a result of their unintended horsemeat diet they are walking around with

a long face. A friend was advised by his doctor to watch what he ate and immediately bought a ticket to the Horse of the Year Show. Anyway, back to Mr This. He said:

> So you have no vegetables, no fruit, no meat, no fish, nothing except compounds. And you have to create a shape, a color, a taste, a freshness, a pungency, an astringency, everything.

Nothing new there, then.

Sugar, sugar ...

Here is a staggering statistic: in 1822 the average intake of added sugar now contained in a can of cola was consumed every five days (Fig 719). The figure today is ... *every seven hours*. Then people ask why the cases of diabetes and obesity are absolutely soaring (Fig 720). How do the authorities deal with that? They blame only the consumer and allow Coca Cola and MacDonald's to sponsor the Olympic Games to associate their names and images with lean, fit young people. Biological scientist Dr Hans-Peter Kubis led a study at Bangor University in Wales into the health consequences of soft drinks. His verdict: 'Having seen all the medical evidence, I don't touch soft drinks now ... I think drinks with added sugar are, frankly, evil.' The study, published in the *European Journal of Nutrition*, found that soft drinks change metabolism and cause muscles to use

sugar for energy instead of burning fat. This makes people rapidly gain weight and increases the risk of type 2 diabetes (Fig 721). A report released in 2013 suggested that around 1 in 20 Britons have diabetes with cases rising by a third in six years. This is explained in part by the cumulative effect now kicking in. The journal *Cancer Epidemiology, Biomarkers and Prevention* published research that two carbonated drinks *a week* appears to double the risk of pancreatic cancer and an Israeli study suggested that soft drinks with high levels of fruit juice may cause severe long-term liver damage. Two drinks a day increased the risk by five times. Many studies have connected soft drinks to changes in behaviour. A team at London's University College Health Behaviour Research Centre tested 346 children and found that these chemical cocktails made them want to drink more often even when they were not thirsty and the preference was for more sugary drinks. The researchers said they were concerned that this craving could stay with children for life by giving them 'increased preference for sweet things' (sugar addiction), and research at Oregon University suggested that children given sugary drinks tended to avoid eating raw vegetables and instead chose food high in calories. This was not the case with the control group in the research who drank water. *Circulation*, the journal of the American Heart Association, published an investigation

which tracked the health of 42,000 men over 22 years. The conclusion was that men who drink a standard can of soft drink every day have a 20 percent greater risk of heart disease compared with those who don't. The consumption of soft drinks has doubled since 1985 despite the evidence mounting all the time about their serious potential health consequences and the obesity epidemic which began in the United States (a laboratory for the Archontic networks) is now spreading worldwide (Figs 722 and 723). Obese people cannot possibly be as potentially sharp-thinking and healthy as they ought to be when carrying those extremes of weight around and all the toxicity and sugar-poison that goes with it. Nor can a body that is toxic and genetically distorted receive and transmit information with anything like the range and breadth that it potentially could. This is the idea and one generation's obesity is the next generation's greater susceptibility to obesity. Once again they are mutating human genetics by what they produce for people to eat and drink and who produces it? The Archon corporations.



Figure 719: 'I'd like to teach the world to sing – never drink a coke.'



Figure 720: Fast Food Man.



Figure 721: What chance have they got when they start out like this?

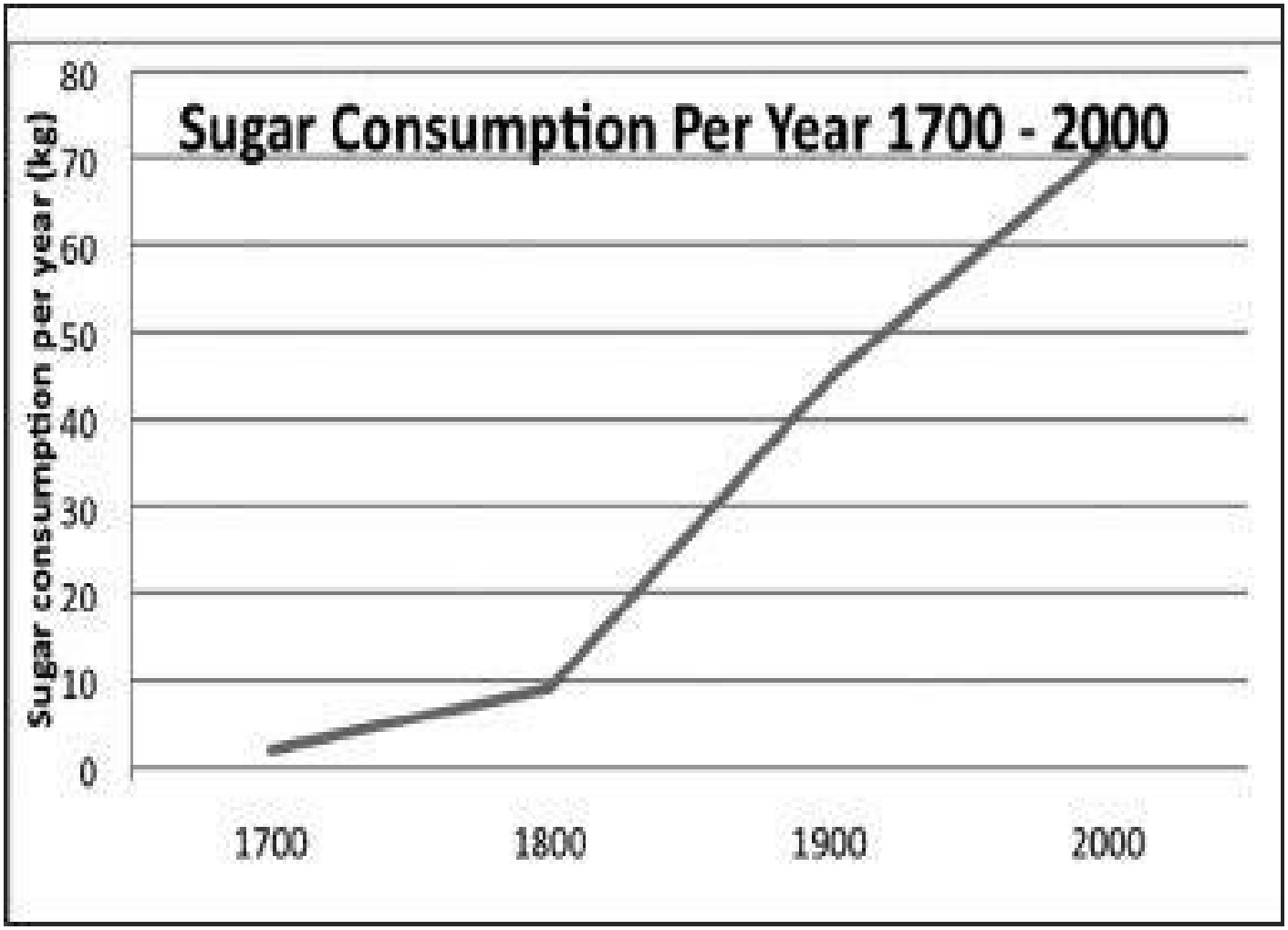


Figure 722: It is hardly rocket science ...

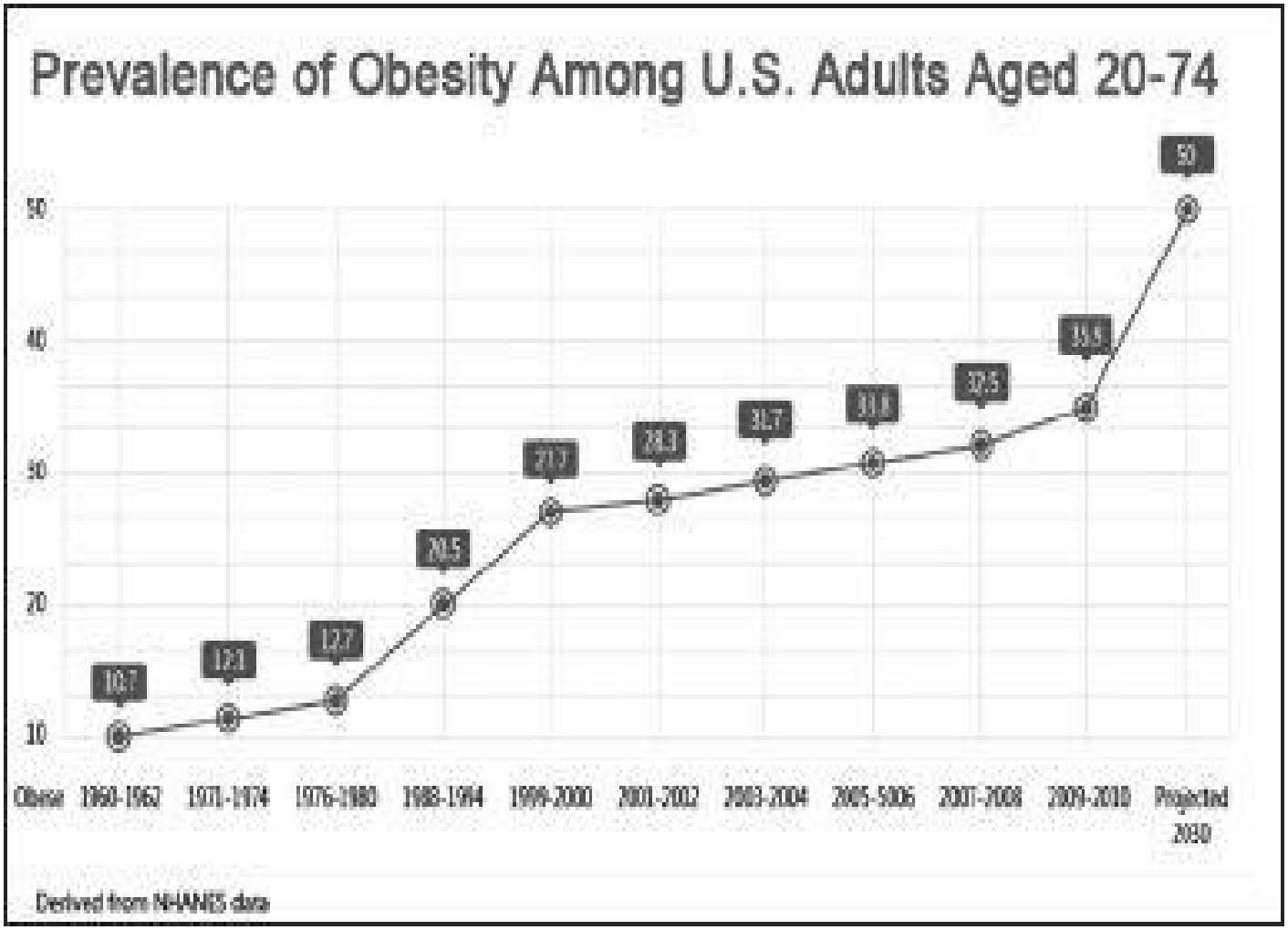


Figure 723: … to see the connection.

If you try to avoid sugar by going for sugar substitutes or ‘zero sugar’ drinks the result can be just as bad – or worse. This is the catch them which-way trap that is sprung right across human society. Aspartame, the sugar substitute and brainsuppressant, is in food and drink galore, especially those called ‘diet’ or ‘sugar free’. It is also promoted under names such as NutraSweet, Equal, Spoonful and Equal-Measure. Aspartame was manipulated onto the market by 9/11 US Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld when he was head of Searle

Pharmaceuticals in the 1980s. Searle was rightly having problems getting approval from the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) for the public use of aspartame in the light of tests and studies that cast doubt on its safety and Rumsfeld was appointed by Searle to use his contacts in the Reagan-Bush administration to remove those blocks and unleash aspartame on the unsuspecting population. It worked. The head of the FDA was replaced and the new one pushed through approval for aspartame. Searle was then sold, with the rights to aspartame, to ... *Monsanto*. Rumsfeld is believed to have made at least $12 million from the sale. Aspartame rights have since been sold on to companies like Ajinomoto in Japan who renamed it AminoSweet. *Ahhh*, sounds lovely. Aspartame is actually horrendous and is sourced in more than 75 percent of the adverse reactions to food additives reported to the FDA, according to health campaigner Dr Joseph Mercola. These include, but only *include:* headaches/migraines, dizziness, seizures, nausea, numbness, muscle spasms, weight gain, rashes, depression, fatigue, irritability, accelerated heart rate, heart palpitations, insomnia, vision problems, hearing loss, breathing difficulties, anxiety attacks, slurred speech, loss of taste, tinnitus, vertigo, memory loss, and joint pain. Chronic illnesses connected with aspartame include: brain tumours, multiple sclerosis, epilepsy, chronic fatigue

syndrome, Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's, mental retardation, lymphoma, birth defects, fibromyalgia, and diabetes (Fig 724). A study of 77,218 women and 47,810 men which analysed data over 22 years concluded that a single diet (aspartame) soda per day increased the chances of leukaemia in men and women by *42 percent* and multiple myeloma and non-Hodgkin lymphoma risk in men by *102 percent* and *31 percent* respectively. Aspartame is also produced with genetically-modified bacteria and it is only one of a now fantastic array of chemicals and potions that are added to processed food which suppress and distort people mentally, emotionally and 'physically'. Yet it is used in *children's medicines* and the GMO-supporting Coca-Cola Company Beverage Institute for Health & Wellness (Oh my god they *are* joking) claims aspartame is safe for use by nearly all populations, except for those born with the genetic disorder phenylketonuria despite all the evidence to the contrary. Another one to avoid big time is monosodium glutamate, or MSG, a so-called flavour enhancer that like aspartame is an excitotoxin. This means they overstimulate the receptors through which brain cells communicate and they become depleted and exhausted and die very quickly. The regions of the brain most affected are the hypothalamus and temporal lobes which relate to behaviour, emotions, sleep cycles and of course our recurring theme, the immune system.

Aspartame and MSG have been described as the two leading causes of central nervous system damage in the United States, but the branch of Monsanto known as the US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) considers aspartame to be 'safe and suitable'. The US International Dairy Foods Association and the National Milk Producers Federation has petitioned the FDA to allow aspartame and other artificial sweeteners to be added to milk and other dairy products *without a label*. The petition requests a change to regulations on milk, cream and 17 other dairy products including yogurt, sweetened condensed milk, sour cream and others to allow the adding of 'safe and suitable sweetener'. They say that this will promote healthy eating and lower obesity especially for children. Calm, Dave, calm.



Figure 724: Drink your brain suppressant, dear, they say aspartame is good for the complexion.

Then there is the exotoxin marketed as ‘neotame’. This is merely a modified (even worse) version of aspartame and began life in the same place – Monsanto. Neotame is an even more potent chemical sugar substitute and also a ‘flavour enhancer’ (brain manipulator) which was approved by the corrupt FDA in 2002 and is now sold all over the world including Europe. The FDA decreed that even though it is even more toxic than aspartame it does not have to appear on

US food labels, including those for organic products when with its very presence they would cease to be ‘organic’. This outrageous and criminal decision was made by the FDA to the benefit of Neotame producer NutraSweet, a former division of Monsanto, and it is an example of the next stage of this systematic poisoning of the human race which is to allow additives in food products without appearing on the label to give the buyer a choice. This was another aspect of the GMO precedent and the FDA is trying to overcome the greater public awareness that is making more people read the ingredients before they buy. Neotame appears on products in the European Union as E961 and its International Numbering System (INS) is food additive code 961. Some good advice that I saw on the Internet: Whenever you see the terms ‘sugar-free’ or ‘fat-free’ think of the words ‘chemical shit-storm’. Neotame is also being fed to cattle under the name ‘Sweetos’ and this is another gateway to the human organism. The Naturalsociety.com website revealed that US farmers are feeding their cattle with the cheapest of cheap processed foods that include cakes, chocolate and sweets or candies. The cows get fatter and so more valuable by filling them with sugar and additives. The following cocktail of shite is then passed on to the person eating the meat ... genetically-modified, mercury-polluted highfructose corn syrup; fake taste additive

monosodium glutamate; hydrogenated oils; pesticides, herbicides and insecticides; and artificial flavourings, colouring and sweeteners – like (genetically-modified) aspartame and neotame. The American diet that has destroyed the health of Americans and caused epidemic obesity, cancer and diabetes is now being fed to cattle to be eaten by Americans and cause still further ill health and obesity. As someone said: 'Whoever snuck the "s" into "fast" food was a clever bastard.' With the public 'protection' agencies like the FDA owned by the corporations that they should be protecting us from, the checks and balances are minimal, just as they are with Big Pharma which owns the health 'protection' agencies such as the Centers for Disease Control and, once again, the FDA (Fig 725). The same situation applies in Europe and elsewhere. The appalling state of mainstream food is having so many knock-on effects mentally, emotionally and 'physically'. There was a major scandal in the UK in early 2013 when horsemeat was found in a wide range of foods labelled 'beef', as I mentioned, and Oceana, the non-profit ocean protection group, found that 59 percent of tuna tested wasn't tuna and 87 percent of snapper wasn't snapper. In the case of 'white tuna', 84 percent was actually a fish called escolar which can cause 'prolonged, uncontrollable, oily anal leakage'. Apparently they call it Obama Speech Syndrome. People have no idea what is in the food they

eat and the modern human food chain is absolutely shocking. The McDonald's McRib sandwich in the United States contains azodicarbonamide, a flour-bleaching agent most commonly used in foamed plastics such as in gym mats and shoe soles. Mango Mantra Light Smoothie from Jamba Juice was found to contain 85 grams of sugar – well over twice the amount of added daily sugar recommended by the American Heart Association and that will almost certainly be too high, anyway. The Subway Sweet Onion Chicken Teriyaki Sandwich includes *520 grams* more salt than recommended in a *day* for children, African-Americans and those with high blood pressure. It also contains the entire recommended daily intake of sugar. Why does America and increasingly Europe have an obesity problem, any idea? It's a mystery to me (Fig 726). But these people get away with this slow-burn assassination of human health while the truly organic growers and health stores are targeted by the corporation-controlled government 'protection' agencies.



Figure 725: The government ‘protection agencies’ in all their forms.

Rat poison in the water supply. Yep, good thinking

Fluoride is a toxic waste product from the aluminium industry and yet it is added to most drinking water in the United States. This process of poisoning the water supply (hasn’t it already suffered enough?) continues to expand in Britain, mainland Europe and other countries like Australia (of course). Even if fluoride did as claimed help teeth (it doesn’t) we should be given a choice about whether we use it or not; but by adding it to water

supplies that choice is limited to seeking out supplies of bottled water or fluorideremoving filter systems. Most people won't do that and the Archon networks know it. Fluoride consists of more than 100 industrial chemicals and heavy metals – much of which comes from China and outfits like the Fluoride Chemicals (Yunnan) company. This is the company's published summary of the uses for sodium fluoride which is added to public drinking water:



Figure 726: '*Mmmm* … poison … lovely.'

It is used in the manufacture of effervescing steel, and the smelting and refining of light metals. It is also used in fluorination of drinking water, as a wood preservative, an adhesive preservative ... an insecticide, a protective coating for metals, a pickle for steels and other metals, a flux for soldering and welding, as well as a flux and pacifier for ceramic, glass and porcelain enamel.

Shanghai Polymet Commodities Ltd describes its fluoride chemicals like this:

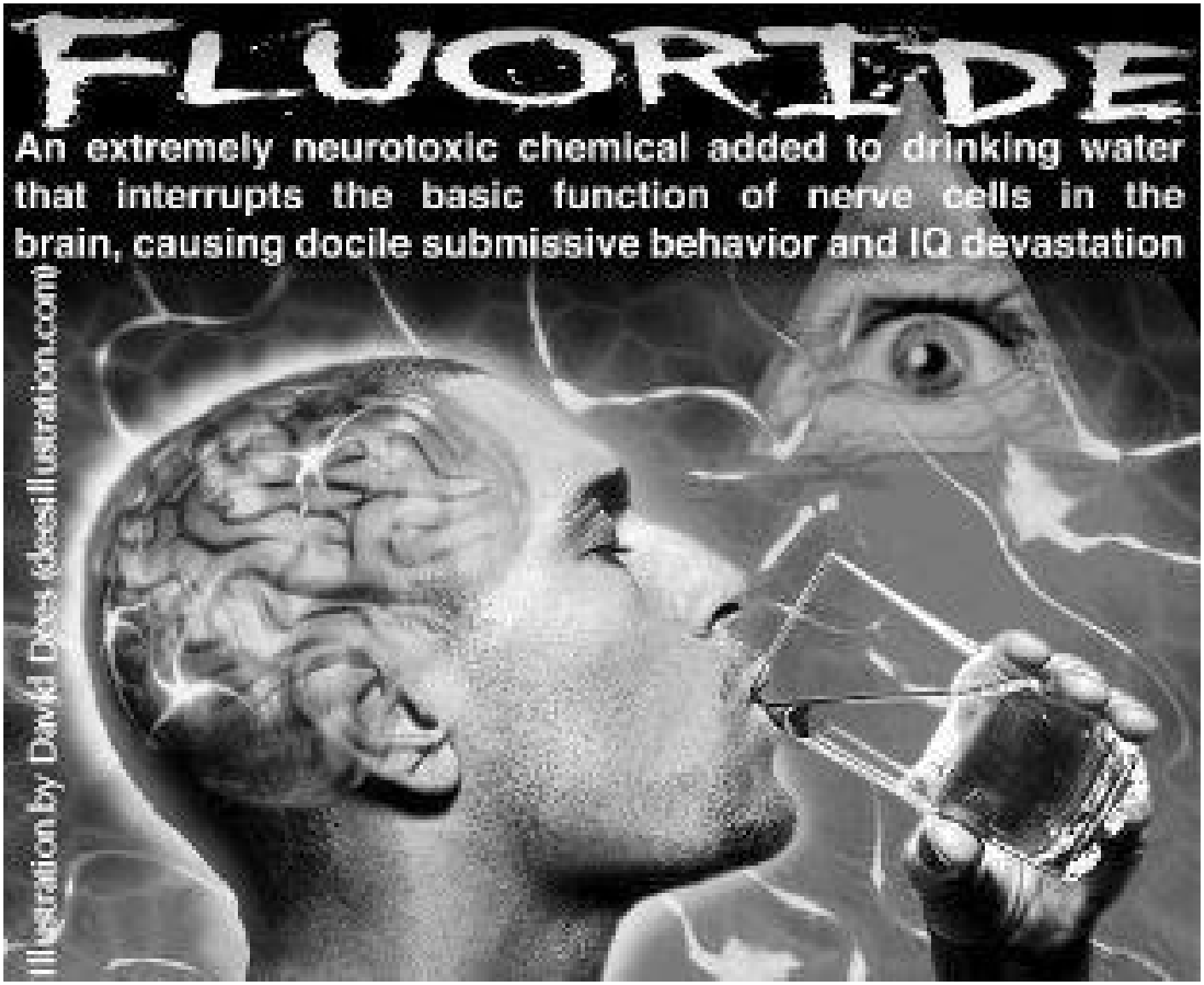


Figure 727: Drink yourself stupid.

Property: Colorless, transparent and smoky liquid with penetrating odor; highly acidic; soluble in water and volatile; with disinfecting action; corrosive to glass, ceramics, lead and other metals; highly corrosive to human skin and harmful to people's respiratory organs; keep it in a container made of plastics.

Fluoride, an ingredient in rat poison, was added to drinking water in Nazi concentration camps to make the inmates docile. It suppresses brain activity – the same as aspartame and other food and drink additives (Fig 727). Anyone see a pattern here? Even mainstream scientific studies are supporting this conclusion. A Harvard study lead by Anna L Choi produced results which 'support the possibility of adverse effects of fluoride exposures on children's neurodevelopment.' They found that 'children in high fluoride areas had significantly lower IQ than those who lived in low fluoride areas' and that fluoride can easily cross the placenta to the foetus and 'may possibly lead to damage of a permanent nature'. Fluoridated water mixed with baby formula results in the child consuming 100 to 200 times more fluoride than found in breast milk. Dumb them down from the earliest age to turn out the dumb adult slaves of the future. Is it any wonder that researcher and geneticist Dr Gerald Crabtree at Stanford University believes humans are losing cognitive capabilities and becoming more emotionally unstable? Studies have found that women who avoided fluoride had considerably fewer cases of anaemia, premature births, and babies with low-birth-weight than women consuming fluoride. This poison was also found to reduce red blood cells, block the production of vitamin B12 and folic acid activity among many other adverse

effects. Even the disgusting Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) has said that 'it's apparent that fluorides have the ability to interfere with the functions of the brain' and get this one ... *can cause increased risk of tooth and bone damage*. The lie about protecting teeth has been the entire justification for this mass poisoning and it was sold and promoted into use by infamous *El*-lite propagandist Edward Bernays (Rothschild Zionist), the 'Father of Public Relations' and 'The Original Spin Doctor', who said that he could get anyone to do anything by manipulating their perceptions. The EPA is not banning fluoride from drinking water despite all the evidence or sending its armed SWAT teams to the water companies, suppliers and government departments that are responsible for all this. No, they are too busy terrorising family farmers, growers and producers of raw milk. Oh yes, and ignoring their own scientists about the dangers of fluoride and firing many of them when they speak out. These have included Dr William Marcus, chief toxicologist for the EPA's Office of Drinking Water, who is refusing to stay silent. The claim without any credible evidence is that fluoride prevents tooth decay, but the experience for many (supported by scientific studies) is the opposite with teeth being destroyed by fluorosis (Fig 728). Sodium fluoride has also been connected with cancer, DNA/genetic damage and Alzheimer's disease. Does anyone still believe that brain-damaging

chemicals in food, drinks and water and the soaring cases of dementia are not connected? The US Food and Drug Administration ordered that a warning be placed on all fluoride toothpaste which says:



Figure 728: Fluoride is so great for protecting teeth.

> WARNING: Keep out of reach of children under 6 years of age. If you accidentally swallow more than used for brushing, seek professional help or contact a poison control center immediately.

The fluoride content of some children's toothpastes could kill a young child if it was swallowed in one go and fluoride is also *added* to some baby formulas. Babies and toddlers are particularly in the gun-sights of the Archon corporations because they can suppress them for life by distorting the way they develop from the earliest

age. The Cornucopia Institute is a Wisconsin-based non-profit farm policy research group campaigning for economic justice for the family-scale farming which exposed transnational corporations for putting synthetic preservatives into supposedly organic baby formula. The disinformation has reached such ludicrous levels with regard to fluoride that a website called Health Day ('news for healthier living') ran an article by an Alan Mozes warning people that their children could be at risk from bottled water – *because it does not contain fluoride*. Mozes said that while most bottled water manufacturers declared that their products were 100 percent 'pure', 'clean' or 'natural', few brands contained one ingredient that most Americans take for granted: fluoride. He then goes on to say that fluoride added to drinking water is 'a salt formed from the combination of fluorine and soil and rock minerals ...' What utter baloney. It is a waste product of the aluminium industry, much of it from China, and contains a list of other chemicals that cumulatively poison drinking water. Mozes quotes Dr Burton Edelstein, President of the Children's Dental Health Project in Washington DC, and a professor of dentistry and health policy and management at Columbia University, as saying that tooth decay among children is 'alarming'. This is linked by implication to people drinking bottled water without fluoride when the real reason is the explosion of sugarsoaked shit that kids are

given to eat and drink courtesy of ignorant parents and heartless, soulless corporations. The UK National Health Service (inversion) even says that is good not to rinse away the fluoride residue:

> A pea sized amount of toothpaste should be used for adults and children over three and a smear of toothpaste should be used for babies and children under three. The mouth should not be rinsed out after brushing. Spitting out toothpaste and not rinsing, helps to leave a coating of fluoride on the surface of the teeth which helps to prevent tooth decay.

Yes, and a pea-sized amount of brain activity should be used whenever recommending this. I was in a 'health' store in Britain called Holland and Barrett (I am not proud of it, I was looking for fluoride-free toothpaste) and there on the shelf was 'natural' toothpaste – *with added fluoride*. Read the ingredient labels when you buy salt, too, because that is also increasingly being contaminated with fluoride. Fortunately, we are seeing more cases of communities winning campaigns to stop the fluoridisation of their drinking water and the Fluoride Action Network is a good starting point if you want to do the same. A quick aside ... Holland and Barrett is owned by the Father George Bush-connected Carlyle Group, the US private equity firm which had the bin Laden family

among its clients at the time of 9/11. The Carlyle Group also owns the chemists Boots and Alliance Pharmacies in the UK and General Nutrition Centers (GNC) in the United States. Covering all bases, then. Bloodline corporations and investors have been buying up health stores around the world to ensure that they are soon no longer health stores except in name to prevent access to effective supplements and healthy food that would overcome the consequences of the crap that we are otherwise offered as 'nutrition'. Health stores are bought by the corporations to end their contribution to health and the genuine ones that remain are targeted by the authorities and their goonatics. It is the same principle as the attacks on raw milk producers and organic growers in the United States – destroy the public's access to healthy sources of food and sustenance so they can only eat your poison. There is also pressure to allow mind-altering lithium to be added to drinking water to make people docile and 'stabilise mood'. Two of the frontline advocates are Dr Jacob Appel (Rothschild Zionist) at Mount Sinai Hospital in New York (the same place that the 'prophet' Dr Richard Day came from) and Dr Gerhard Schauzer (Rothschild Zionist) at the University of California. Dr Appel said that exposure to lithium would make the brain 'more happy' – make people love their servitude, as Aldous Huxley put it. Mount Sinai Hospital comes up a lot and one of its

former employees is the current president of the American Psychiatric Association, the seriously Big Pharma-connected Jeffrey Lieberman (Rothschild Zionist) who has a stream of financial and 'advisory' ties to the pharmaceutical cartel. One other point about fluoride: Even if you live in an area without fluoride in the water supply or have the best of water filters you are still consuming it in your food through the fluoridated water used to irrigate the crops (including 'organic') and in the food factories. Plants are mostly water. It is the same with drinking beer, wine and soft drinks produced with fluoridated water and another source of fluoride poisoning are the fluoroquinolone antibiotics which interfere with DNA replication.

Poisons from the sky



Figure 729: Poisoned from the sky.



Figure 730: Chemtrails are just a conspiracy theory … it's not really happening.

Another constant form of mass poisoning is the chemical trails sprayed from aircraft into the sky all over the world (Fig 729). People in North America began to notice in the late 1990s how the sky was being crisscrossed by white streaks that appeared at first to be the contrails or condensation trails pouring from the back of aircraft; but it soon became clear that these were not contrails. Instead of dispersing very quickly as contrails do they remained for hours expanding and

filling the sky and they became known as chemtrails. I have often watched aircraft systematically flying to and fro across the same area until a once clear blue sky was like a patchwork of white lines which expanded until the whole sky became like a cloudy day (Fig 730). Reports began to come in from across the world as this phenomenon increased and I have seen it in every country I have visited. There have even been some mainstream media reports and questions in parliaments without any credible answer (Fig 731). The clouds produced by chemtrails eventually fall to the earth to pollute rivers, land, people, plants and forests with what analysis has shown are metals such as aluminium, barium, radioactive thorium and highly toxic pathogens including Mycoplasma fermentans (incognitus strain). Dr Garth Nicholson from the Institute of Molecular Medicine in California found this in 45 percent of former US troops suffering from the debilitating disease called Gulf War Syndrome and chemtrails provide a mass-delivery system for engineered disease and other atmospheric threats to health. Metals like aluminium and barium have been found to be accumulating in water and soil worldwide with very high levels in the areas most targeted with chemtrails. Aluminium in snow on Mount Shasta in Northern California was found to have soared from seven parts per billion to *61,000* parts per billion (Fig

732). The effect on plant growth and soil quality is also being recorded (Fig 733). People have complained of respiratory and flu-like illness, mental confusion and depression when their skies have been targeted. Barium in the atmosphere weakens muscles, including those of the heart, and thorium is known to cause leukaemia and other cancers. A few mainstream media organisations have covered the connection between chemtrail spraying and the ill health that immediately follows in the same area, but as usual it is the alternative media that has taken up the story and made the public aware of what is happening. Aluminium has been connected to osteoporosis and Alzheimer's disease, and both aluminium and barium suppress the human immune system by deactivating T-cell receptors and preventing them from resisting disease. The immune system is a prime target of the mass cull. I have long been convinced that chemtrails contain a form of nanotechnology which is so microscopic that it's well beyond the realm of the human eye. Nanoparticles are now used in thousands of products including food, clothing, medicine, shampoo, toothpaste and sunscreen. They have the potential for human and environmental mutation and yet they are scarcely regulated. Dr Russell Blaylock, an American neurosurgeon and expert in neurotoxins, has connected nanoparticles of aluminium in chemtrails to the corresponding increase in degenerative diseases of the

brain like Alzheimer's and Parkinson's. Blaylock points out that nanoparticles of aluminium can quickly enter the brain after being breathed in as chemtrails fall to the ground. Aluminium containers for things like acidic sodas are another form of cumulative aluminium intake. Even small amounts of water-soluble barium can cause breathing difficulties, increased blood pressure, heart rhythm changes, stomach irritation, muscle weakness, changes in nerve reflexes, swelling of brains and liver tissue, kidney and heart damage. But surely the government would not poison its own population? Chemical and Biological Warfare Program, Public Law 95-79 [P L 95-79], Title 50, Chapter 32, Section 1520: 'The use of human subjects will be allowed for the testing of chemical and biological agents by the U.S. Department of Defense, accounting to Congressional committees with respect to the experiments and studies'. Public Law 95-79, Title VIII, Sec. 808, July 30, 1977, 91 Stat. 334: 'The Secretary of Defense [may] conduct tests and experiments involving the use of chemical and biological [warfare] agents on civilian populations [within the United States]'. These are only two examples of what is said on record but most of what is done is 'off the books'. At the same time that chemtrails appeared so did a terrible illness known as Morgellons disease. This produces coloured fibres which can be pulled through the skin only for them to be

replaced by others. I say this is nanotechnology in the chemtrails and it is also infiltrating the natural world. Symptoms of Morgellons disease include crawling, stinging and biting sensations of the skin; skin lesions that will not heal; extreme fatigue; severe mental confusion; short-term memory loss; joint pain; a sharp decline in vision; itching so bad that some victims consider suicide; and serious neurological disorders (Fig 734). GMO has also been identified as a possible cause of Morgellons with DNA of both fungus and bacterium used extensively in GMOs found in the fibres of Morgellons disease. Dr Rima Laibow, medical director for the Natural Solutions Foundation, said:

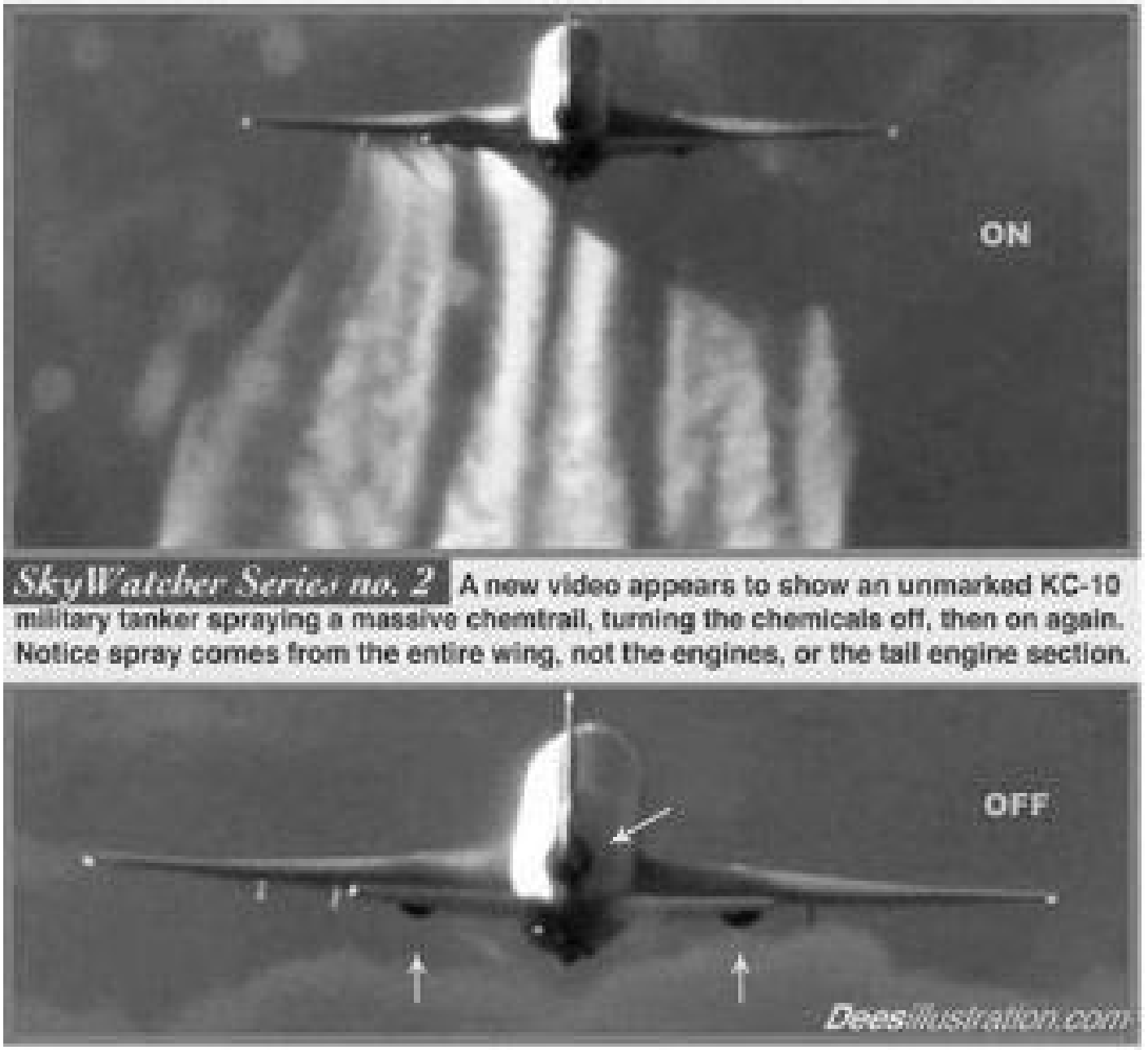


Figure 731: Now you see them; now you don't.

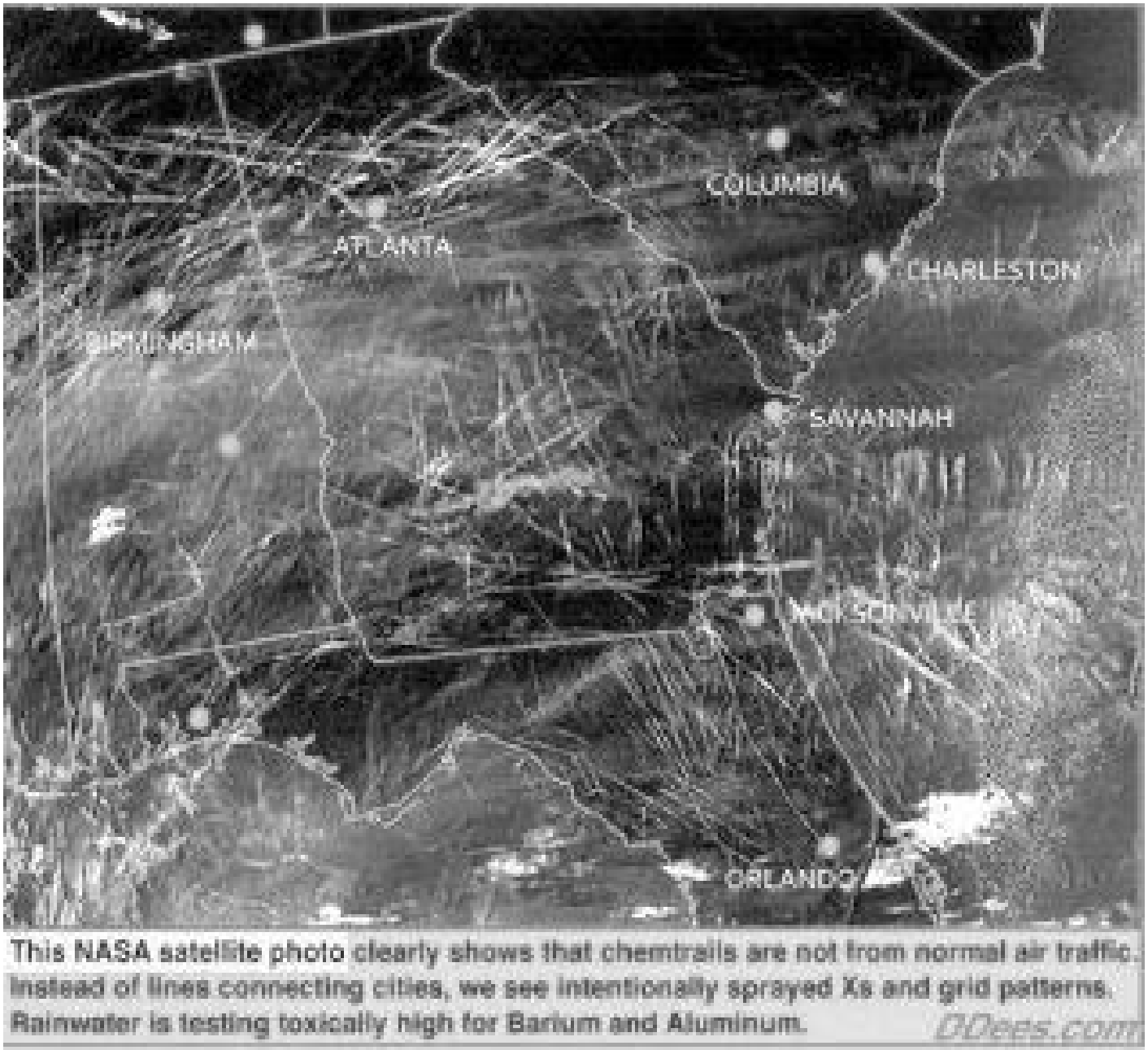


Figure 732: The scale of chemtrail activity worldwide is fantastic.

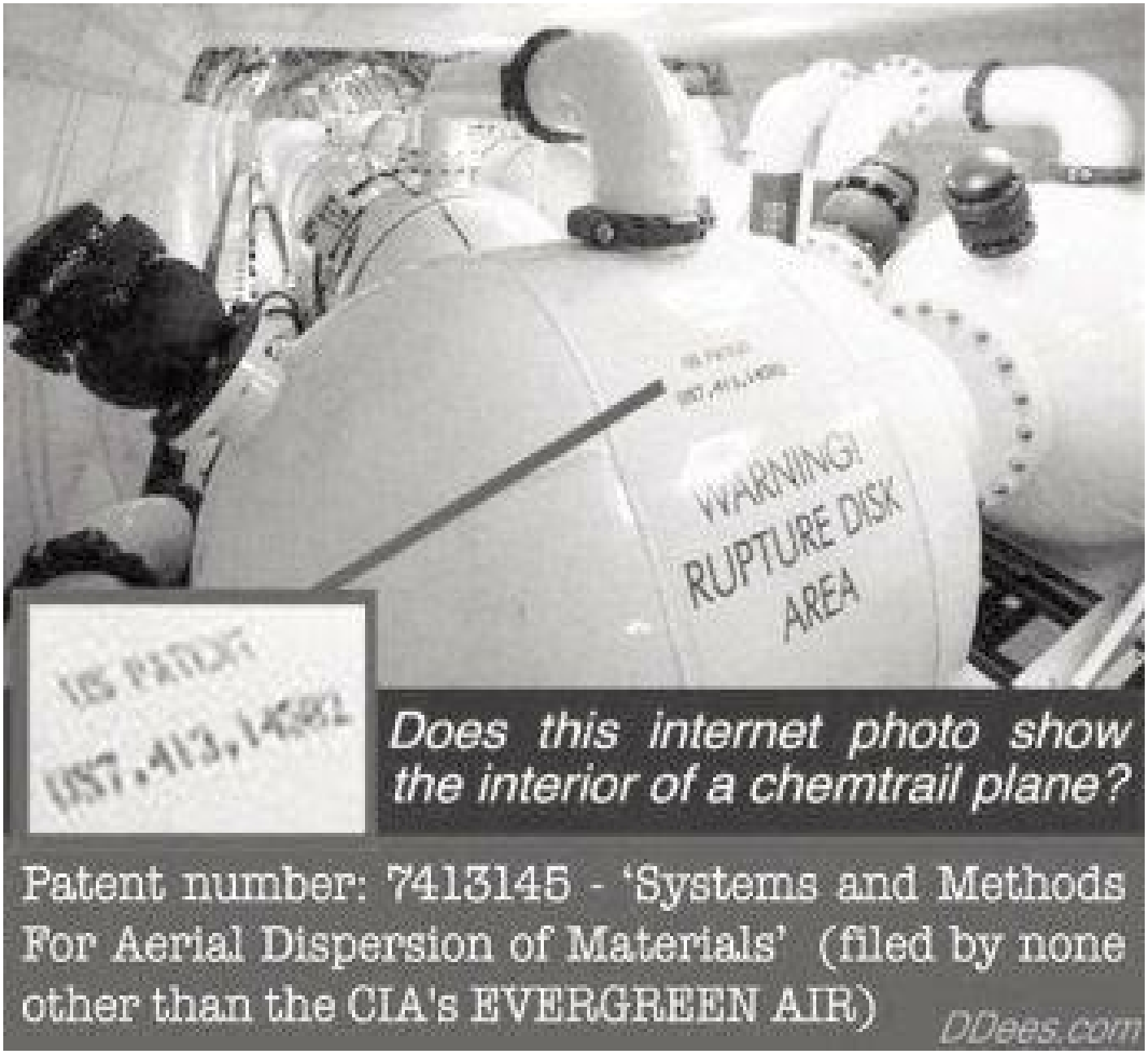


Figure 733: Chemtrail technology?

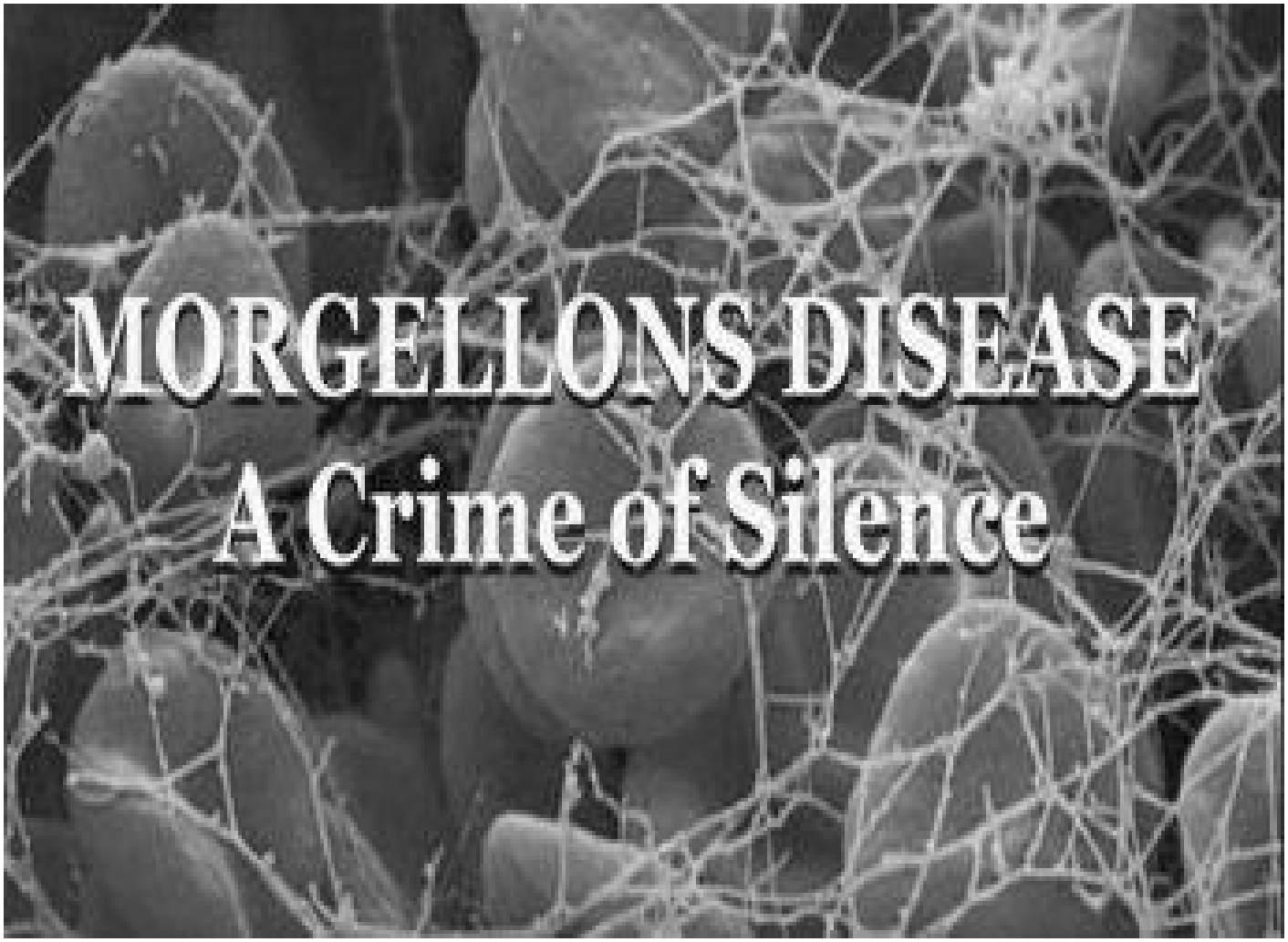


Figure 734: Chemtrails (with their nano-technology I'm sure) and Morgellons disease came together.

> ... GM technology apparently has, like Professor Frankenstein found, a way to animate the non-living. These fibers twist and twine, grow and divide. In short, living beneath the skin of people, they form parasitic lesions out of what should be nonliving material but which, through the horror of genetic modification, has taken on the characteristics of a living thing ...

This is another form of Archontic possession. Sunlight is vital to human health and also carries information, but the amount of sunlight measured at the Earth's surface has been falling since the 1950's and even more so since 1990. This has become known as 'global dimming' and it is absolutely connected to geoengineering. The worldwide average decrease in direct sunlight reaching the ground was about five percent between 1960 and 1990 and up to 17 percent since 1990 in the period that chemtrails began and have incessantly expanded. This has multiple implications for human health, awareness, food production and the 'natural' world in general. The chemtrail programme will be fiercely compartmentalised so that only the deep insiders know what is really happening. Pilots and others involved will be told a cover story that it is to block out the sun to prevent global warming when they are really spraying poisons on their own families and the food and water that they will have to consume (Fig 735). American scientists even went public in 2012 with a study based on transporting 'sun-dimming particles' eleven miles above the Earth every year in a strategy called 'solar radiation management'. They estimated that using planes and airships to do this would cost $5 billion a year, but they said that this would be cheaper than ... giant guns or rockets or a *pipeline into the stratosphere*. Wake me up, mother. If anyone thinks that

governments and military would not intentionally poison the population, well they have been doing it for decade after decade as revelations and reports long after the events have proved time and again. It has happened many times in the UK and other countries and certainly it has happened ongoing in the United States. Tenacious investigation by sociologist Lisa Martino-Taylor revealed in 2012 how the US military had sprayed zinc cadmium sulfide on the population in St Louis to study the subsequent health effects in the 1950s and 60s. The focus of the spraying was poor and low-income families in line with the 'values' of eugenics and Agenda 21. The potential consequences of breathing in zinc cadmium sulfide include kidney disease and cancer, and an estimated 70 percent of those targeted were children under 12. Senate hearings in 1977 were told that biological agents were purposely released in similar experiments in a list of cities between 1949 and 1969 including San Francisco, Washington DC, Minneapolis and St Louis. Bacteria have been released in subway systems in New York and Chicago to test their effect and the US government had to issue a belated apology for purposely infecting people in Guatemala with a sexuality-transmitted disease. The list is endless and the ones we don't know about will be at least thousands of times greater than those that we do. Governments and Big Pharma are controlled by the same network that controls

the military and so each serves the interests of the other. None of them could give a damn about human health and suffering because they have closed hearts and Archontic minds.



Figure 735: 'Don't worry lads, the stuff you're dumping is to stop global warming. Your kids will be fine.'

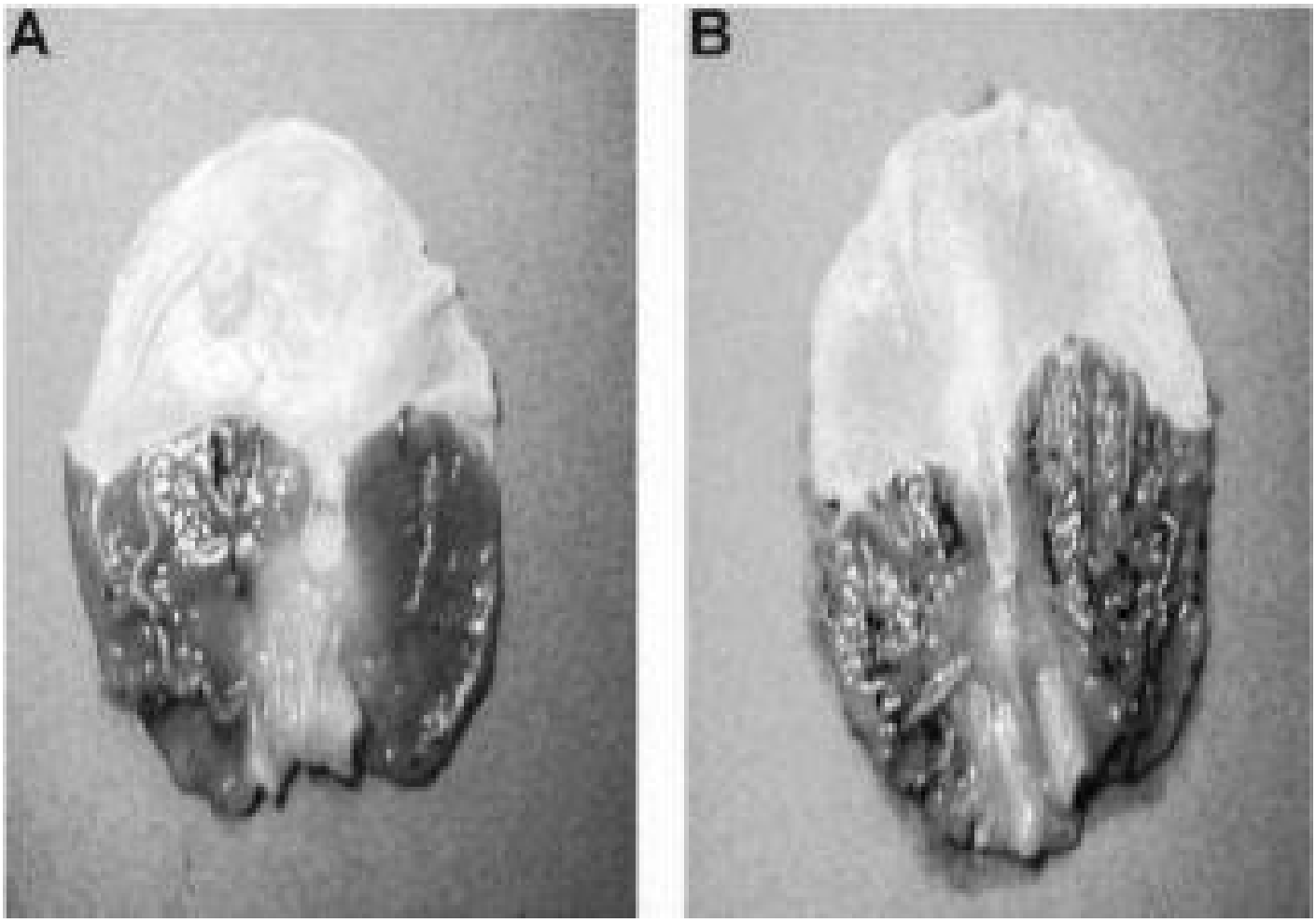


Figure 736: The effect of fluoride on the pineal gland.

Vibrational 'poison'

We see chemicals and poisons in the holographic realm as substances, but in their base state they are deeply distorted waveform information fields that have the potential to deeply distort the human energy field through their interaction in the act of eating and drinking and, in the case of poisoned air, breathing. Is that Diet Coke guy still breathing, by the way? Oh, he's working on it. Good. He says he'll start when he's finished his chemically-flavoured fake strawberry moose? Right, not so good. Distortions in the human energy field caused by

distortions in the chemical fields play through to the holographic realm in the form of mental and emotional imbalance and distress and countless 'physical' effects. The Archons and their bloodline hybrids also need to entrap people in the low-vibrational frequency band of the Saturn-Moon Matrix and stop them getting 'out there' into Consciousness where they could see what the game is from an expanded state of perception. How significant, therefore, that fluoride calcifies the pineal gland, a part of the so-called 'Third Eye' which allows us to perceive beyond the five senses. Dr Jennifer Luke at Britain's University of Surrey found the adult pineal gland accumulates more fluoride than any other soft tissue and can be enveloped with deposits of calcite micro crystals with the hardness of teeth. Fluoride is magnetically attracted to the pineal gland and forms calcium phosphate crystals (Fig 736). This can reach advanced stages which destabilise the sense of direction and makes people disorientated, forgetful and even zombie-like. Mess up the pineal gland and the crazies hit the jackpot. It's no surprise then that the pineal gland is under attack from all directions from fluoride in drinking water and toothpaste to a whole gamut of electromagnetic forces. The pineal is a major gland of the endocrine system and works with the pituitary gland, also in the brain, to form the 'Third Eye'. The Control System wants none of that because the very

foundation of its manipulation of perception and so behaviour is to isolate human awareness in five-sense reality. The pine cone-shaped pineal gland, often called ‘the seat of the soul’, can connect us with higher dimensions of infinite reality because it is a prime receiver-transmitter. The wider the frequency band that it can connect with the wider our range of spiritual and intuitive awareness. The Control System’s aim is to close this doorway to the infinite forever. Those in the shadows driving the direction of human society had precisely this in mind when they manipulated this waste product from the aluminium industry into drinking water and toothpaste through the outrageous lie that is was good for teeth. Another of the pineal gland’s contributions to expanded awareness is that it secretes dimethyltryptamine or DMT which opens the mind to the greater consciousness. Psychoactive potions such as ayahuasca and magic mushrooms contain DMT and the consequences for human perception of a dysfunctional pineal gland are obvious. It slams the door on expanded perception. There are other widespread consequences for pineal gland dysfunction and these include a serious threat to health and even life itself. The pineal communicates with the pituitary and other glands of the endocrine system – the main ones are the hypothalamus, thyroid, parathyroid, adrenals and reproductive glands. The heart, too, has a crucially

important glandular function. This system of glands influences almost every cell, organ and body process and regulates mood, growth, tissue, metabolism, sexual function and reproduction through the secretion of chemical messengers that we call hormones. The endocrine glands are designed to work in harmony with the nervous system. They also interact directly with the chakra vortex system that connects the holographic self with deeper levels of energetic being. Malfunctioning endocrine glands become malfunctioning chakras and vice-versa and fundamentally impacts upon the constant target of the Archons – the immune system. The chakra connection also takes us 'out there' in terms of information, sight and perception.

What a coincidence then that the chemical bisphenol-A or BPA which seeps out of countless plastic containers of 'natural water' and foodstuffs belongs to a broad group of substances known as 'endocrine disruptors'. BPA is a chemical compound found in polycarbonate plastics and resins that line food and drink containers and can be found in plastic baby bottles, teething rings, baby toys and canned foods. BPA chemicals are known as EDC's which is short for ... here we go yet again: *endocrine disrupting* chemicals. The US Environmental Protection (inversion) Agency has always said that low levels of BPA are harmless to humans which means that they are not. Research published in *Environmental*

Health Perspectives suggested that even at lower than official 'safe' levels there can be long lasting health effects and another study conducted at Duke University and published in the journal *Proceedings of The National Academy Sciences* discovered that BPA could damage the development of the central nervous system. Dr Wolfgang Liedtke, an associate professor of medicine and neurology at Duke University, said: 'Our study found that BPA may impair the development of the central nervous system, and raises the question as to whether exposure could predispose animals and humans to neurodevelopmental disorders.' Virtually all food is now wrapped in plastic and its contents like BPA are released into food. Supermarkets like Britain's Tesco label food 'organic' but wrap it in plastic which means that it can't be organic because the plastic seeps into the food and liquid. One research study by the US Centers for Disease Control found that 90 percent of those tested had BPA in their urine and when I last went to that page on the CDC website it was no longer available. BPA and its family of endocrine disruptors (including disruption of the pineal gland) seriously distort hormonal balance and open people to wide range of physical and emotional consequences. They have also been shown to trigger early puberty in mice, sex changes in fish and have been linked to breast cancer in women, brain damage in children, and sexual dysfunction in

men. BPA mimics the female hormone oestrogen and one study found that more than 300 of the 450 plastic containers tested were leaching hormone-like compounds. Even the World Health Organization has warned that chemicals in a long list of common household items threaten human health through cancer, asthma, reduced fertility and even birth defects. Researchers at Duke University in North Carolina have discovered that babies exposed to BPA before birth could suffer suppressed central nervous system development that could lead to underdevelopment of the brain. British scientists are warning that popular hair dyes used by millions of women contain a number of chemicals linked to cancer and they say that home hair colouring kits and dyes used at more expensive hair salons have the potential to combine with airborne pollutants, including tobacco smoke, 'to form one of the most powerful cancer-causing compounds known to man'. Researchers from the School of Public Health at the University of California, Berkeley, tested 32 popular lipstick and lip gloss products and found many of them to be 'loaded with cadmium, chromium, aluminium and at least five other metals'. Oh yes, and I read this on a bottle in a supermarket:

> Warning: Keep out of the reach of children. Keep away from eyes. If product gets into eyes rinse

> thoroughly with water. People with sensitive or damaged skin should avoid contact with the product. Do not ingest. If product is ingested then seek medical advice.

It was washing up liquid.

We are being bombarded with poisons and health-destroying sources from all directions and in every area of life. All the toxins, GMO, vaccines and Big Pharma drugs, food and drink additives, radiation etc., etc., have combined to make 30 the new 45 in terms of the onset of diseases at younger and younger ages. Another theme that can be seen again and again is the distortion of the human receiver-transmitter and decoding processes. The pineal gland has been shown to be fundamentally affected by solar activity in the form of electromagnetic fields which also affect us mentally, emotionally and 'physically'. This confirms that the pineal gland can be suppressed by the technologically-generated electromagnetic soup that urban dwellers, and increasingly people much further afield, have to live in today. It is to this that we shall now turn.



‘Smart’ Everything

Most people are other people. Their thoughts are someone else’s opinions, their lives a mimicry, their passions a quotation.
Oscar Wilde

Wireless systems communicating between chips embedded in people and technology such as domestic appliances is the very foundation of Agenda 21. The plan is for humans that survive the cull to become nothing more than terminals on a global wireless Internet.

Countless wireless networks are now in operation with many more to come if we continue to allow this to happen. These are not individual networks as they are portrayed. They are different facets in the *same* seamless whole – a global wireless control system (Fig 737). This is why the Archontic Federal Communications Commission (FCC) has proposed a free wireless Internet system that would be available to everyone anywhere in the United States. The FCC said that this 'super-Wi-Fi' would exploit a portion of the wireless spectrum currently used by television broadcasts and be significantly more powerful [more radioactive] than the current Wi-Fi spectrum. This would make it possible for the signal to travel greater distances and pass through buildings and other obstacles. Google and Microsoft have supported the idea so it must be bad for people. They said that free national Internet access would make possible a nation of smart networked devices – 'millions of devices that will compose the coming Internet of things' which just happens to be the Archon agenda that I have been exposing all these years. I'll come to the 'Internet of things' shortly. Governments are not

spending large sums to expand the reach of the wireless Internet to help people. This is not their job. They are doing it because the wireless Internet is a major part of the planned wireless global web of interconnected information and surveillance sources that includes wireless communications and surveillance in the street through a technology called Intellistreets, of which more later. This web is designed to broadcast within the frequency band of human brain and electromagnetic activity to plant thoughts and perceptions and read intentions. At the core of this is the Smart Grid which is already impacting on many lives through the imposition of Smart Meters and involves major bloodline companies such as IBM, GE, Siemens and Accenture, the world's biggest management and consulting firm. Watch for the term 'smart' because this is code for different aspects and expressions of the planned-to-be unified Smart Grid ... so we have Smart Phones, Smart Cities, Smart Televisions, Smart Pills and the economic version 'Smart Growth'. The European Commission has proposed new technologies at border crossings and the plan is called 'Smart Borders'. This is more perception manipulation with 'smart' (Intelligence; acumen) being mindassociated with seeing the construction of a global electronic prison as the sensible thing to do. Once again Smart Meters are being justified by 'climate change' and energy saving when the real

reason is mass control. The climate change lie is the foundation on which Agenda 21 stands or falls and it is clear why no level of evidence and direct experience which demolishes the official story is ever enough for a re-think and change of direction. Let us get the Orwellian language out of the way first before we cut to the chase. Smart Meters are described as 'an intelligent digitised energy-network delivering electricity in an optimum way from source to consumption'. Okay, many thanks, you can go now, much appreciated. Right, so what are they, really? Smart Meters are part of an emerging Smart Grid of wireless communication from centralised control centres to and from every home and business. It is planned that everyone on the planet will eventually be connected to the Smart Grid wireless field (Fig 738). How will they do this for all the people living in rural areas, isolated homes, and the billions scattered across rural lands all over the world? They wouldn't be there anymore. Those that were not culled would be packed together in the densely populated megacities where everyone will be subject to the wireless mind control and surveillance of the Smart Grid. Origin Energy, Australia's biggest power supplier, has a privacy/consent form on its website listing the organisations with which a Smart Meter customer must agree to share their private data:

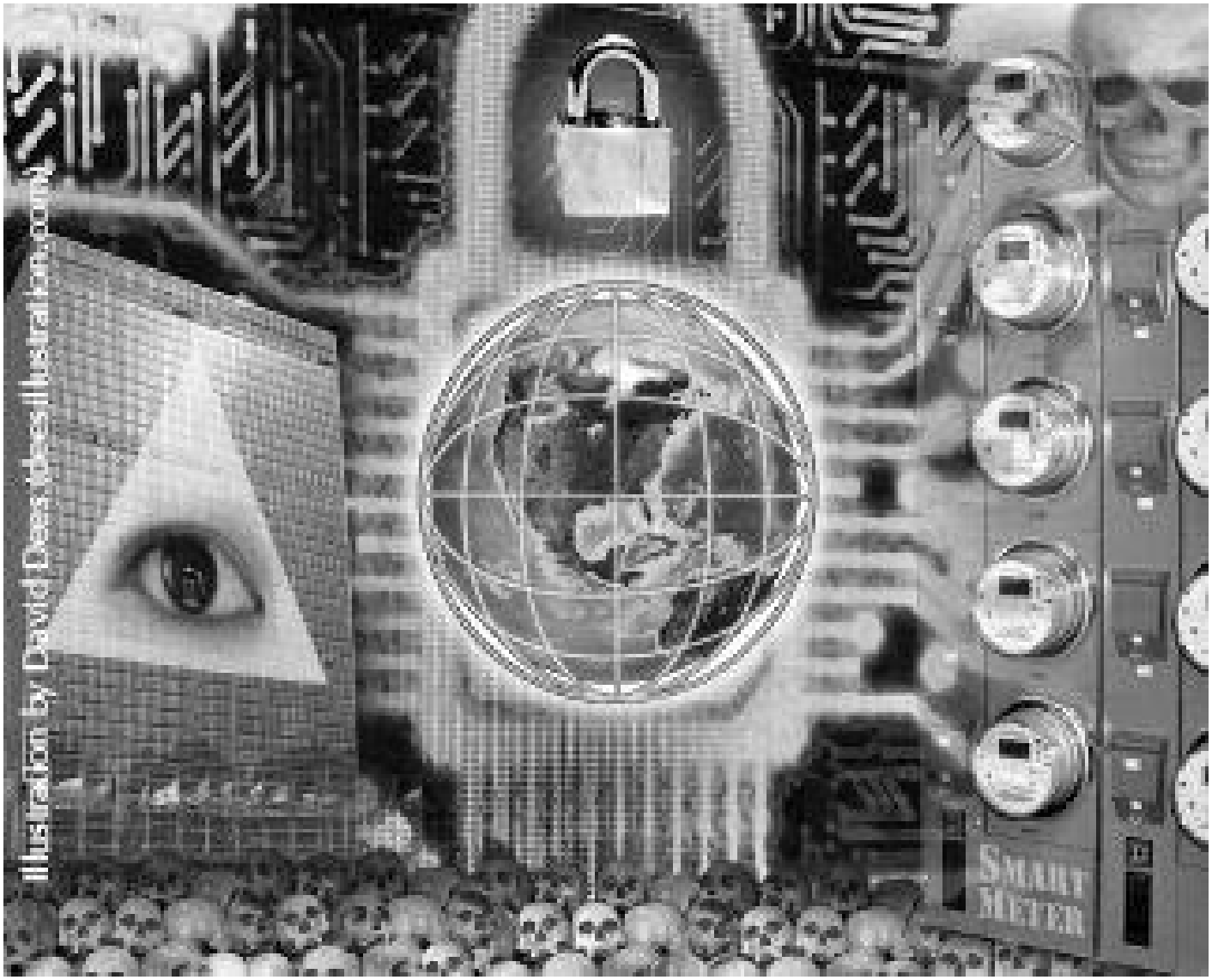


Figure 737: The ‘Smart’ world of 24/7 mind control.



Figure 738: Smart Meters are an essential part of the web of wireless perception control.

- Government authorities

- Electricity installers
- Mail houses
- Data processing analysts
- IT service providers
- Smart energy technology providers
- Debt collection agencies
- Credit reporting agencies

Origen Energy said that *'the additional information requested about each household adds to the richness of the Origin Smart experience'*. This 'richness' also includes the authorities and bloodline energy companies having the power to turn down your heating whenever they choose once the Smart Meter system is installed and even turn off your fridge eventually. The real reason for Smart Meters is hidden behind bullshit such as 'increased use of digital information and controls technology to improve reliability, security and efficiency of the electric grid' and 'integration of "smart" appliances and consumer devices'. The latter means that all domestic appliances are planned to be microchipped to receive and communicate information to and from the centralised control centres. All this will allow Big Brother to know every time you open your fridge door, wash, go to bed or use your computer and how many people are in your home and where they are. Now you can see the significance of the Apple-connected chip company ARM

producing ‘low-powered, less expensive chips for use in domestic appliances, even doorbells’ and why former CIA Director David Petraeus said:

> ... items of interest will be located, identified, monitored and remotely controlled through technologies such as radio-frequency identification [microchips], sensor networks, tiny embedded servers, and energy harvesters – all connected to the next-generation Internet using abundant, low-cost, and high-power computing that would ‘transform’ the art of spying and allow people to be monitored automatically without planting bugs or direct infiltration.

Petraeus referred to new technologies which add processors and web connections to home appliances like fridges, ovens and lighting systems, the plan known as the ‘Internet of Things’. This is the system that Google and Microsoft said could be made possible by free and more powerful Wi-Fi throughout the United States. An enormous amount of information can be gleaned from detailed access to energy consumption. Research has already established that the energy consumption patterns of a flat screen television can be used to establish what programme you are watching and Petraeus confirmed that people could be watched through their ‘Smart’ televisions – Orwell’s ‘Telescreens’

– and they don't seem to care that we know anymore. Google has a project called appropriately Google X to develop the technology for the Brave New World. The *Irish Times* reported:

> Google X is a clandestine lab where ideas involving robots and lifts to outer space are being explored and developed. In a top-secret lab in an undisclosed location near San Francisco where robots run free, the future is being imagined. It's a place where your refrigerator could be connected to the Internet, so it could order groceries when they ran low.
>
> Your dinner plate could post to a social network what you're eating. Your robot could go to the office while you stay at home in your pyjamas. And you could, perhaps, take a lift to outer space. These are just a few of the dreams being chased at Google X, the clandestine lab where Google is tackling a list of 100 shoot-for-the-stars ideas

Bless 'em.

This is not 'smart'

Jerry Day, an electronics and media expert from Burbank, California, has done some sterling work to expose the consequences of Smart Meters for human freedom and if you put his name and 'Smart Meters' into

YouTube you will find his video. Day says that Smart Meters can:

- Identify electrical devices inside the home and record when they are operated to impose an invasion of privacy.
- Monitor household activity and occupancy in violation of rights and domestic security.
- Transmit wireless signals which may be intercepted by unauthorised and unknown parties.
- Record and store data about an occupant's daily habits and activities in permanent databases which are accessed by parties not authorised or invited to know and share this private data.
- Produce through Smart Meter databases a permanent history of household activities complete with calendar and time-of-day to gain a highly invasive and detailed view of people's lives.

These databases may be shared with, or fall into the hands of, criminals, blackmailers, law enforcement, private hackers of wireless transmissions, power company employees, and other unidentified parties who may act against the interests of the occupants under metered surveillance. Smart Meters are, by definition, surveillance devices which violate Federal and State wiretapping laws by recording and storing databases of private personal activities and behaviours without the

consent or knowledge of those people who are monitored. It is possible with analysis of certain Smart Meter data for unauthorised and distant parties to determine medical conditions, sexual activities, the location of people within the home, vacancy patterns and the personal information and habits of the occupants. People are already being raided when energy use has increased significantly and criminal activity is suspected. Once police have gained access to homes this way and found their suspicions to be unfounded they have charged people with other unconnected offences during the search of the property. The Foundation for Information Policy Research in the UK is challenging Smart Meters on the basis that they are so easy to hack. Ross Anderson, the Foundation's chairman and a computer science professor, said that the government's own listening station GCHQ had told him they were concerned about the potential for external manipulation of the Smart Meter system. One commentator said that we won't have to worry about getting bombed if we go to war because the enemy only has to hack us and turn off the power. A 'Whitehall source' quoted by the London *Daily Mail* said: 'This is a bonkers policy that has to be stopped before it gets out of hand ... it is being sold as a consumerfriendly device to help you save power but in the wrong hands, it will be a total disaster.' It is already in the wrong hands – the Archontic Cabal behind it all. Nick

Pickles from Big Brother Watch said:

> We are witnessing a massive intrusion into what goes on in millions of homes. This comes when there is increasing surveillance of our society. Smart meters are a step towards our homes becoming the next line of attack for state snoopers.

Anna Fielder from Privacy International said: 'This could mean risks of identity theft, real time surveillance, unwanted publicity, profiling or targeting for commercial purposes and also potential discriminatory practices by power companies targeting tariffs to maximise profits.' The European Data Protection Supervisor Peter Hustinx has warned that Smart Meters are a threat to privacy and wants this to be addressed before it is too late. The UK Department of Energy, a 'government' department owned by the power companies, replied to this common sense by saying that meters will 'help put people in control of their energy use and eliminate the cause of a huge number of complaints – inaccurate bills'. Another liar or out-of-the-loop idiot, take your pick. As if all this is happening worldwide to eliminate inaccurate bills and as for giving people control over their energy use, the very opposite is true. Claims that Smart Meters will reduce energy bills have also proved bogus. The experience for many is that bills soar and we are paying for the installation through taxation and government

borrowing – paying to build our own prison as usual and there are also plans to introduce Smart Water Meters when the whole thing will be repeated. A number of Smart Meters have caught fire and set homes ablaze. So what is it all about? Agenda 21. There are also the health consequences of living in the electromagnetic fields generated by the meters in the Extremely Low Frequency or ELF range. The American Academy of Environmental Medicine said:

> The Board of AAEM ... opposes the installation of smart meters in homes and schools based on scientific assessment of the current medical literature [which] raises credible questions about genetic and cellular effects, hormonal effects, male fertility, blood/brain barrier damage and increased risk of certain types of cancers from RF or ELF levels similar to those emitted from smart meters. The Board ... finds it unacceptable from a public health standpoint to implement this technology until these serious medical concerns are resolved. We consider a moratorium on installation of wireless smart meters to be an issue of the highest importance.



Figure 739: Wireless radiation has countless effects on mind, emotions and health.

People have complained after Smart Meters have been installed of severe migraines, fatigue, weakness, inability to make decisions, hair loss, muscle pain and pain around the heart, breathlessness, sexual problems

and a decrease in lactation in nursing mothers (Fig 739). Olle Johansson from the Department of Neuroscience at the Karolinska Institute in Stockholm, Sweden, wrote this to the California Public Utilities Commission:

> Many smart meters are close to beds, kitchens, playrooms and similar locations. These wireless systems are never off, and the exposure is not voluntary ... It is becoming more and more obvious that the exposure to electromagnetic fields may result in highly unwanted health effects.
>
> This has been demonstrated in a very large number of studies and includes cellular DNAdamage (which may lead to an initiation of cancer as well as mutations that carry down generations), disruptions and alterations of cellular functions like increases in intracellular stimulatory pathways and calcium handling, disruption of tissue structures like the blood-brain barrier.

Here we go again ... cellular DNA-damage which may lead to an initiation of cancer as well as *mutations that carry down generations*. We have to go beyond complaining and develop networks, peaceful techniques and numbers that cannot be ignored. If we don't stop this, the consequences are unthinkable and unspeakable. Smart Grid wireless information fields

transmitting information from homes and businesses is horrific enough, but information can come the other way within the frequency range of human brain activity and implant perceptions of life, the world and reality. Leave your home to get away from this? This would mean walking in the streets where the Intellistreets technology will be broadcasting the same information and it would be happening at every workplace and centre for 'education' (programming). Get out of the city? There will be no getting out of a city under Agenda 21. Get on a train and go to another city? The wireless perception control will continue on the train, too, and that's even if you get have permission to travel (Fig 740).



Figure 740: Big Brother goes wireless.

Red flags and big flashing lights

You know when something is vital to Agenda 21 when it is forced upon the population in every country no matter how vehemently people complain. Those refusing the meters are being told that their electricity will be cut off and this intimidation needs to be resisted en masse. Smart Meters and Smart Grids are such a key pillar in the entire Agenda 21 structure that advocates talk about the need for 'identification and lowering of unreasonable or unnecessary barriers to adoption of Smart Grid technologies, practices and services'. Residents all over

the world have discovered what that means as widespread opposition to the system has been ignored by those in power. Hired thugs employed by the corporate thugs continue to ignore people who refuse the meters and climb over fences and cut locks on gates to gain access. Mona Orkoulas, a real estate worker living near Las Vegas, Nevada, came home to find that NV Energy had installed a Smart Meter on the outside of her bedroom wall without permission or prior notice. She quickly began to experience a faster heart rate and higher blood pressure when she woke in the mornings along with headaches and fatigue. There was also a low grinding noise coming from the meter making it difficult for her to sleep. She was to find that she was far from alone in the symptoms she was having among people with Smart Meters in the homes and businesses. Her doctor wrote this letter to NV Energy:

> Neurological and cardiological findings may be associated with pulsed EMF... EEG, ECG, MRI and sleep study changes may be associated in some hypersensitive individuals to pulsed EMF. If multiple Smart meters are in use in her area, the possibility of constructive and destructive interference between the various EMF signals is a distinct possibility whose effects may be potentially more dangerous. I recommend that this patient be allowed to have NVE

reinstall an analogue meter at her house.

The company refused to do so and after months and six attempts to have them remove the meter she employed an electrician to install an analogue meter. Recordings of electricity usage on both meters were photographed to ensure that she paid all that was required. Nevada is supposed to have an opt-out policy for Smart Meters, but that is not the way it works. Three armed men arrived at Mona's property and removed both the meters to leave her with no electricity. She asked them why they had come with guns and one said 'this is procedure Ma'am'. Procedure is a good word to describe the workings of what pass for 'mind' with these software programs. A procedure is something that is constantly repeated and in the heads of these people is a computer disk spinning around just repeating the same behaviour, attitudes and responses. The same disk, or data stick, is installed in politicians, scientists, doctors, media people (I won't say 'journalists'), corporation executives, police and military, ad infinitum. It turned out that Nevada does not have a Smart Meter opt-out, but only a 'delay list'. If they can sneak onto your property while you are out and install a meter then your choice is accepting this or having no electricity. This is what humanity has descended to – sneaking onto property to install technology that will seriously affect the health of people

and their children and delete their privacy. The world is insane, but so insane it thinks it is intelligent. Mothers in the Chicago suburban city of Naperville were arrested by local police in front of their families when they tried to stop two goons from installing these Orwellian and health-dismantling meters (Fig 741). When we see enforcement like this of something that people in very large numbers don't want you can be sure that it is Agenda 21 and the Archons are not taking no for an answer unless we make them by coming together in *mass* refusal.



Figure 741: Naperville families protest at enforced Smart Meters.

Light bulb insanity

The gathering imposition of 'green' fluorescent light

bulbs (CFLs) around the world is all connected to this system of delivering perception programming to the masses through the Smart Grid (Fig 742). Here again we have something that is ridiculous both in light efficiently and health consequences which is not only being encouraged but imposed by law (Figs 743 and 744). *Green?* The UK Health Protection Agency list of must-do's when one of these bulbs breaks includes everything short of abandoning the building. The bulbs contain lethal mercury, or quicksilver as it is also called. A report in *The Ellsworth American* described what happened when a bulb broke in the home of Brandy Bridges from Prospect, Maine. A specialist from the Maine Department of Environmental Protection recorded mercury levels in her daughter's bedroom that were six times the State's 'safe' limit for mercury contamination (and official 'safe' limits are never safe in the first place). Brandy Bridges ended up paying a private clean-up firm *$2,000* to decontaminate the room as a result of one 'green' light bulb releasing its contents. The German Federal Environment Agency found that they release toxic vapour when they break that is up to 20 times higher than the *alleged* safe limit for an indoor area. These are the same bulbs that the UK Government's Environment Department says are safe (Fig 745). 'Energy efficient light bulbs are not a danger to the public', some told-what-to-say gofer announced. Well, actually they *are*, as

is the UK Environment Department come to that. Its website gives this helpful advice: ‘Although they contain mercury, limited at 5 mg per lamp, it cannot escape from a lamp that is intact.’ So bulbs don’t break, then? Oh, but if they do ‘the very small amount contained in an energy efficient bulb is unlikely to cause harm’. Try telling that to Brandy Bridges, the UK Health Protection Agency and the millions who have suffered health problems of various kinds because of them. Only an idiot, or one with a very malevolent intent, would legislate to force people and businesses to put mega-billions of these health destroyers in virtually every room worldwide, but that is what is happening in country after country. Mercury is so toxic (more so than arsenic and lead) that it has been banned from many devices such as thermometers and vehicle and thermostat switches. Children and the unborn are especially at risk from mercury (you know, the stuff they use in tooth fillings and vaccines). Serious health effects of mercury contamination include Alzheimer’s disease, depression, loss of memory, inability to control muscles and movements (known as ‘motor function’) and kidney failure. A study by Germany scientists led by Peter Braun at the Berlin’s Alab Laboratory revealed that the ‘green’ bulbs emit cancer-causing agents (great for culling the population). Braun said: ‘For such carcinogenic substances it is important they are kept as far away as possible from the human

environment.' But they are being forced upon people to be used throughout the human environment. The report by the German scientists said that the bulbs should not be left on for extended periods, especially near the head, because they emit chemicals including phenol, naphthalene and styrene. Andreas Kirchner of the Federation of German Engineers said that electrical smog develops around these lamps and Abraham Haim, a professor of biology at Haifa University in Israel, said that the bluer light from CFLs closely mimicked daylight and disrupted the production of the hormone melatonin. I will explain the consequences of that later, but Haim said that this could result in more breast cancer if the bulbs are used late at night. Skin specialists have warned that CFLs can make skin conditions worsen and the Migraine Action Association has linked them to headaches. These lights are beloved of the Green movement despite their horrendous health and environment consequences because most Greens are so deeply uniformed and self-righteous that they cannot see how they are being manipulated. I stayed at a 'green' hotel in Copenhagen, Denmark, once where everything was straight from the protect-the-environment textbook and so every light was a CFL. Had I not known the consequences and wanted to read in bed a light would have been inches from my head which scientists who have studied the subject strongly warn against. The

Green movement has so lost the plot it's ridiculous.



Figure 742: Fluorescent lightbulbs (CFLs) – useless light and terrible consequences.



Figure 743: Madness, sheer bloody madness.



Figure 744: Safe bulbs are being banned by law because the fluorescent variety are designed to be part of the Smart Meter control grid.

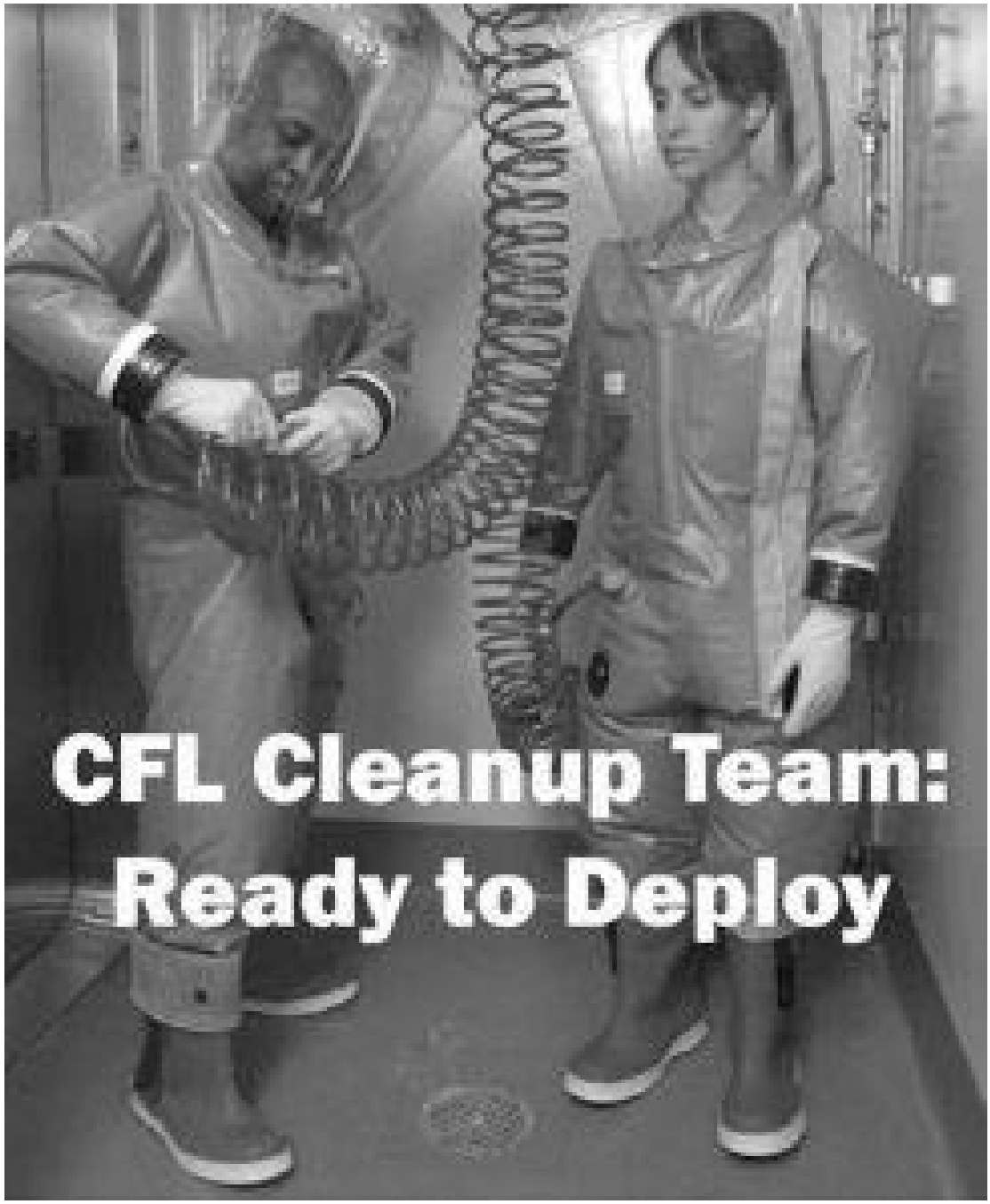


Figure 745: 'It didn't use to be like this – dustpan and brush and it was job done. Still, you can't stop progress.'

The bulbs are officially labelled hazardous household waste when it comes to their disposal, but billions of them are going to end up in land-fill tips where their mercury will be released and enter the water supply. This must be already happening on a significant scale.

Given that an estimated 5.5 million light bulbs are bought in the United States every day with some four billion in use at any one time just think of the implications of the US government ban on incandescent bulbs which have served us perfectly well for so long and only the 'green' variety remain. One compact fluorescent bulb can pollute *6,000 gallons* of water beyond 'safe' mercury levels and so ensuring mercury-contaminated fish and other wildlife as well as people. Where is the Environmental Protection Agency when you need them? Oh, at Monsanto with their tongues in the ready-position? Thanks. The European Union has been phasing out incandescent light bulbs since 2009 by banning their production and distribution and an ever-growing list of other countries are doing the same, including the United States, Canada, Australia and Russia. More than 80 million fluorescent tubes are estimated to end up in UK landfill sites alone every year which means some four tonnes of mercury. This is in only one country of 60 million people in a world of more than seven billion. Mercury from tooth fillings, light bulbs and other sources are part of the programme to poison the population with a view to the mass cull and to stop the sharp and efficient functioning of brain and body. The brain suppressant fluoride is added to public drinking water for the same reason. Interestingly, fluoride and fluorescent, as in 'green' light bulbs, have a common

‘ancestor’ in the highly-damaging element called Fluorine (also Fluorspar). This is derived from the mineral fluorite (from the Latin root *fluo*, meaning ‘to flow’). Both of its offspring, fluoride and fluorescent light bulbs, distort brain function. The ‘green’ bulbs operate like the rest of the Smart Grid on multiple levels. Scientific tests and studies have confirmed that they give off toxic chemicals but they also transmit electromagnetic distortion which delivers mercury and other toxins in the form of *frequency*. This is what is missed with damaging technology and toxins – they are distorted frequencies. A poison like mercury that we see holographically is only a decoded version of a deeply distorted information field and this information is being broadcast by the light bulbs all the time they are switched on. This distorted information is delivered in the form of radiation and the waveform and electromagnetic levels of toxins, and in the case of mercury photons are being released in the ultraviolet (UV) range. People are reporting illnesses and a bright red rash appearing on their face when they use them. A study by researchers from Stony Brook University in New York discovered that exposure to these CFL light bulbs had the same effect on skill cells as ultraviolet radiation and you can see why. Professor Miriam Rafailovich from Stony Brook said:

> Our study revealed that the response of healthy skin cells to UV emitted from CFL bulbs is consistent with damage from ultraviolet radiation ... Skin cell damage was further enhanced when low dosages of TiO2 nanoparticles were introduced to the skin cells prior to exposure.
>
> Despite their large energy savings, consumers should be careful when using compact fluorescent light bulbs ... Our research shows that it is best to avoid using them at close distances and that they are safest when placed behind an additional glass cover.

The UV radiation is fading paintings such as watercolours and also textiles which are having to be protected by acrylic sheets. The flicker of fluorescent lights can affect people consciously and subconsciously and also photography and video recording. The vibrational/electrical impact is confirmed by many reports of televisions switching channels when infra-red sensors are activated on remote-control receivers. Other reported health effects of 'green' lighting include: Mild to severe headaches (migraines); skin irritation, redness, burning sensations and/or itchiness; tinnitus (ringing in the ears) and earaches; numbness and tingling sensations; neurological impairment; neurodegenerative diseases; sterility; autism; tiredness,

weakness and fatigue; difficulty sleeping/restlessness; chest pains/heart problems; poor memory and concentration; irritability; feelings of stress and anxiety; depression and mood swings; vision problems; difficulty breathing; extreme dizziness, nausea, flu-like symptoms, insomnia, muscle and joint pain; and pain and pressure in the eyes. Smart Meters transmit wireless information in electromagnetic pulses to the electricity supplier and this is what triggers ill health (Fig 746). Electromagnetic/radioactive distortion of the human energy field is why there is a far greater prevalence of cancers among people living near or under power lines and close to nuclear power stations. Dermatologist Dr John Hawk told the BBC that fluorescent lights seem to have some sort of ionising characteristic which affects the air around them. He said that probably tens of thousands of people in Britain have ailments that flare up just by being close to them and should use incandescent lighting. But they can't, can they, when the alternative is banned? Fluorescent bulbs have nothing going for them whatsoever from the public's point of view. Their light is seriously inferior to incandescent bulbs and even the claim that they save energy is very questionable to say the least. If you switch them on and off too often they can quickly wear out, sometimes faster than those they are replacing. 'Green' light bulbs and Smart Meters are bad in every way for the public, but that

means they are good in every way for those *at war* with the public. They contain and emit toxins, poison the water supply and so people, fish and animals and generate a distorted energetic environment in every room which can be passed on to the human electromagnetic field and on again to the body itself. But there is another bonus, too – the most important one from the bloodline point of view.

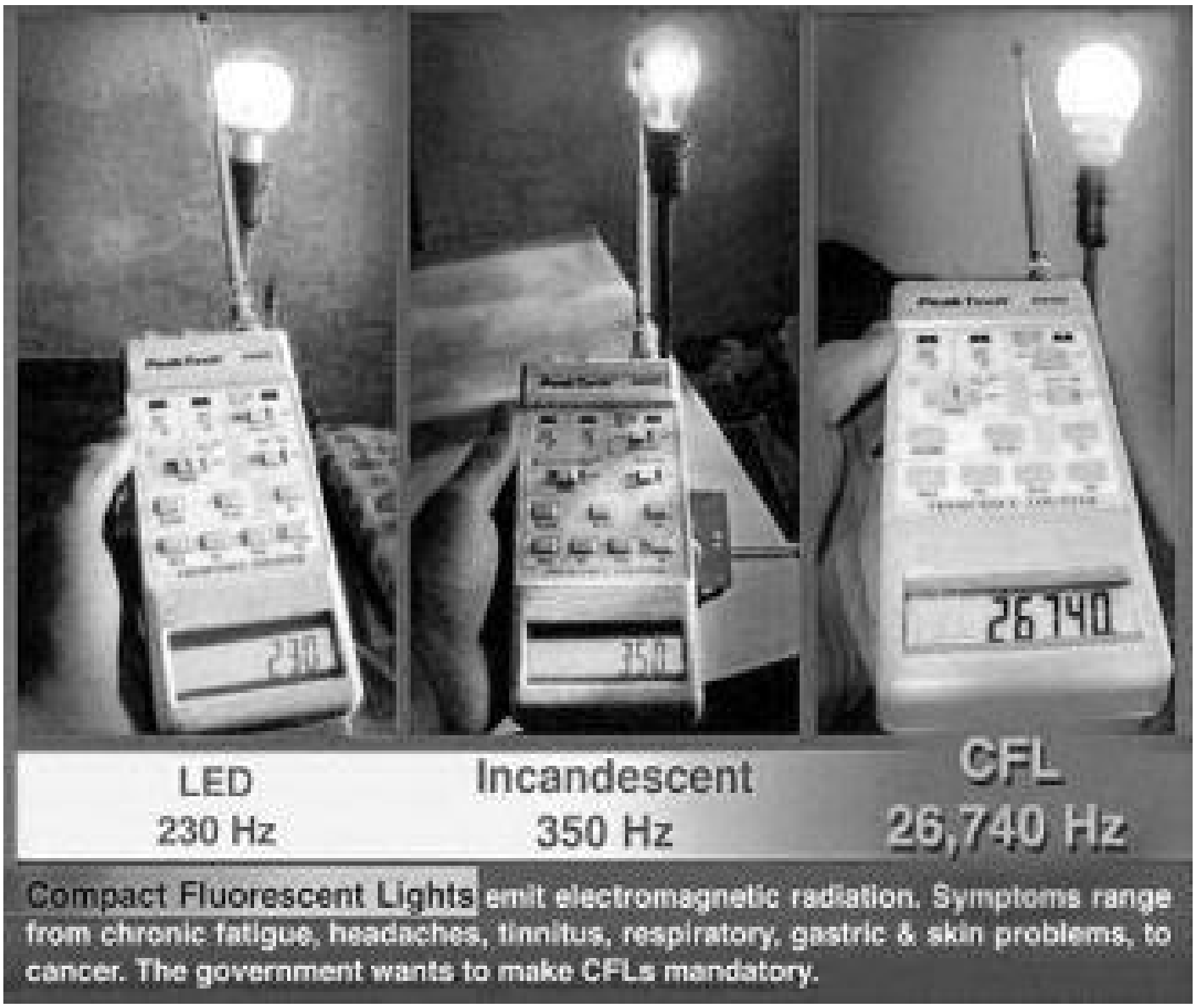


Figure 746: *Hellooooooooooooo* ….

The light in your head

Electricity and electromagnetic fields carry information and the Smart Meters/Smart Grids are designed to broadcast perception-manipulating thoughts and beliefs through the wireless radiation fields. The 'green' light bulbs are an essential part of this system because they are *information transmitters*. This is why the authorities are seeking to ban the alternatives despite the 100 percent downside of fluorescent bulbs and why Smart Meters are being forced on people, sometimes at gunpoint. Half a century ago Dr Robert Beck, an expert in nuclear engineering, co-authored a scientific research paper with Dr Michael A Persinger of Laurentian University in Canada, an expert in Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) radiation. The paper explored the potential for mind control through the medium of electromagnetic fields. The connection is actually obvious because the human Body-Mind consists of electromagnetic or 'auric' fields and if you can hack into those fields you can feed them information that filters through to the conscious mind to become what the person believes are their own thoughts, perceptions and decisions. Dr Beck told a Psychotronics Association conference in 1979 that people exposed to certain ELF field patterns had experienced sensations of uneasiness, depression and foreboding. He said that he had studied the signal broadcast into the United States

by the Soviet Union in the 1970s which became known as the Woodpecker signal because it sounded like repetitive tapping. The lack of 'sides' in the global Archontic network was confirmed yet again when despite the fake 'Cold War' the Americans sold Moscow a 40-tonne 'supermagnet' in 1977 knowing full well what it would be used for and even sent US scientists to install it. This allowed the Soviets to broadcast the perceptionmanipulating Woodpecker signal into the United States as part of long term experiments to develop the Smart Grid. Lieutenant Colonel John B Alexander wrote an article about Woodpecker in *Military Review*, the official publication of the US Army Command and General Staff College. He said:

> [Soviet Union] mind-altering techniques, designed to impact on an opponent are welladvanced. The procedures employed include manipulation of human behaviour through the use of psychological weapons effecting sight, sound, smell, temperature, electromagnetic energy, or sensory deprivation ...
>
> ... Soviet researchers, studying controlled behaviour, have also examined the effects of electromagnetic radiation on humans and have applied these techniques against the US Embassy in Moscow ...
>
> ... Researchers suggest that certain low-frequency

(ELF) emissions possesses psychoactive characteristics. These transmissions can be used to induce depression or irritability in a target population. The application of large-scale ELF behaviour modification could have horrendous impact.

ELF frequencies can create a global reality bubble because incoming ELF frequencies are absorbed by the ionosphere in the upper atmosphere and this both stops them getting through to us from space, or from Earth and out into space – so having the potential to create a reality bubble between the Earth and ionosphere. This is what is happening. The NASA website explains:

> As radio waves enter Earth's atmosphere from space some of the waves are absorbed by the electrons in the ionosphere while others pass through and are detectable to ground-based observers. The frequency of each of these waves is what determines whether or not it is absorbed or able to pass through the atmosphere.
>
> Low frequency radio waves do not travel very far through the atmosphere and are absorbed rather quickly. Higher frequency waves are able to pass through the atmosphere entirely and reach the ground. This process also works in reverse for radio

waves produced on the earth. The high frequency waves pass through the ionosphere and escape into space while the low frequency waves reflect off the ionosphere and essentially 'skip' around the earth.

All these sources of radiation that I am describing, and others that I will come to shortly, are adding to the reality and frequency bubble between the Earth and the ionosphere which is creating a sort of sub-reality; a bubble within a bubble. This is designed to be filled with frequencies and information within the range of human thought activity to impose mass perception control directly and through a maze of inter-connected technologies including microchips. Metals in chemtrails are involved in this, too, and they are geoengineering the atmosphere to become a highly-charged, electrically-conductive plasma to increase the effectiveness of radio waves and other delivery systems to the human mind and emotions. All of which brings us back to Dr Robert Beck. He told the conference in 1979 that he had established how the Woodpecker signal was being broadcast into American homes. Beck said that it was acting 'like gangbusters ... right in the window of human psychoactivity'. The signal was 'permeating power grids in the United States, it was being picked up by power lines, re-radiated' and was then *'was coming into homes*

on the light circuits ...' Beck was speaking (a) nearly 35 years ago, so imagine how the technology has advanced since then; and (b) he was referring to an electrical system that was not specifically built for this purpose. The Smart Grid is designed *precisely* for this purpose – to be a conduit for electrical and electromagnetic information within the frequency band of human perception activity (Fig 747). This includes the 'green' light bulbs which are really information transmitters. Money is no object to their installation worldwide because it never is when the agenda demands something. Obama's designed-to-fail 'stimulus package' in 2009 gave billions for Smart Meters and the aim was for 50 million to have been installed by 2012. The European Union wants 80 percent of homes connected to this mind-control and surveillance system by 2020 and the EU requires this to be mandatory. The programme was instigated in Britain by then Energy Secretary Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist), now leader of the opposition Labour Party, and has been expanded by the Conservatives of Prime Minister David Cameron (Rothschild Zionist) in Britain's one-party state. Smart Meters have already been installed in around 400,000 UK homes so far. The *Associated Press* reported in July 2011 about a year-long 'experiment' to suspend the national electricity grid in the United States which has always operated on the same frequency across the

country to ensure that one side of the country can be fed to the other if necessary. The *AP* report revealed that the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission planned to make different parts of the grid run at different frequencies and so it would no longer be a grid at all. Demetrios Matsakis, head of the time service department at the US Naval Observatory, said: 'A lot of people are going to have things break and they're not going to know why.' The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission said that this nonsense was to make the grid (what grid by then?) operate more efficiently. It is another step on the dark, dark road to an electromagnetically-based global mind control system. Opposition is growing to Smart Meters as the truth about their consequences for health, privacy and pocket begin to circulate ever more widely. America's biggest utility Pacific Gas and Electric Company responded to this by spying on protest groups which were described as 'slackers' and 'insurgents'. William Devereaux, senior director of the company's Smart Meter program until 2010, appeared at public and government events to assure everyone that Smart Meters were safe and would not spy on people (he lied in other words); but privately he was posing as 'Ralph Florea', an 'anti- Smart Meter protester', to infiltrate and spy on genuine protest groups. This was revealed in an investigation by the California Public Utilities Commission. Pacific Gas and

Electric Company filed a request to stop the Commission from revealing the names of other executives involved. These are the people who are telling you that Smart Meters are safe, won't delete your privacy and won't start a blaze in your pocket or your home. They are liars. Does anyone think for a moment that corporations seek to employ people who tell the truth when that truth is bad for the agenda of the corporation and the force that ultimately controls them? I was sent a copy of a United States Patent from April, *1976* for the 'apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves'. It described how brain activity could be manipulated and monitored from a distance using electromagnetic fields. The following was included in the summary:

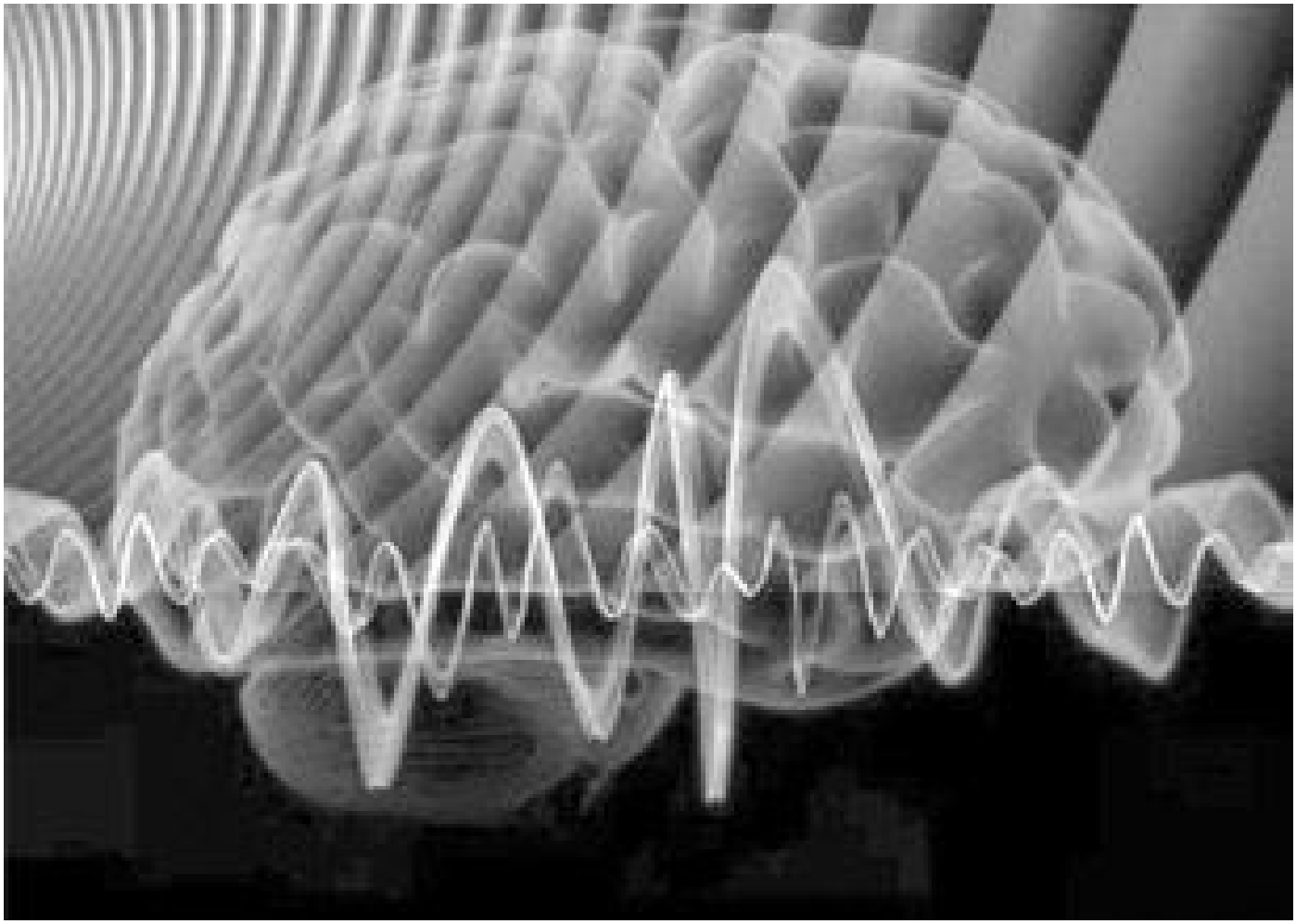


Figure 747: If you broadcast frequencies within the operational band of the brain you can access and influence thought processes.

> ... high frequency transmitters are operated to radiate electromagnetic energy of different frequencies through antennas which are capable of scanning the entire brain of the test subject or any desired region thereof. The signals of different frequencies penetrate the skull of the subject and impinge upon the brain where they mix to yield an interference wave modulated by radiations from the brain's natural electrical activity.

[Modulate means ‘to vary the amplitude, frequency, or some other characteristic of a signal or power source’. In this case they tune their signals to the target’s brain frequency patterns.]

> The modulated interference wave is re-transmitted by the brain and received by an antenna at a remote station where it is demodulated, and processed to provide a profile of the subject’s brain waves.
>
> In addition to passively monitoring his brain waves, the subject’s neurological processes may be affected by transmitting to his brain, through a transmitter, compensating signals. The latter signals can be derived from the received and processed brain waves.

It goes on to emphasise the ability to manipulate brain wave activity (perception) by transmitting electromagnetic signals. This is what the ‘Smart’ agenda is all about and there is so much more to this. Remember the above patent was from 1976 – what must be possible today?

The global web of mind control

Smart Meters and associated technology are not planned to operate in isolation. They are part of an electromagnetic radiation web to create a global ‘bubble’ encircling the Earth’s atmosphere – especially the lower

levels in which humans live. You cannot appreciate the full significance of Smart Meters until you connect them with other sources of radiation and mind control including the wireless Internet, cell phones, Intellistreets, telecommunications antennae and technology such as cell phone receiver-transmitters, and other sources such as those known as GWEN, TETRA and HAARP (Fig 748). These are all planned to work as one unit in a global grid of mass mind and perception control from which there would be no 'physical' escape. GWEN in the United States and TETRA in the United Kingdom (and wider afield) are wireless communication systems and I will come to HAARP in the next chapter. The communication towers of the Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN) have been expanding across the United States spaced 200 miles apart since the early 1980s and overseen by the US Air Force. We are told that they are a back-up system for times of emergency should there be a nuclear war or other disaster that affects other forms of communication. This 'explanation' is laughable. GWEN transmissions are specifically designed to hug and penetrate the ground where humans are and not to radiate into the higher atmosphere. GWEN and these electromagnetic mind-control systems are planned to communicate with human microchips as well as the overall human mind. People subjected to electromagnetic fields are much easier to mind control,

a fact well established, and this is another tick for the system. Robert Becker, twice nominated for a Nobel Prize for his expertise on the biological effects of electromagnetism, said that GWEN is a superb system, in combination with cyclotron resonance, for producing behavioural alterations in the civilian population. Cyclotron resonance involves 'exciting charged particles' (you charge them for a ticket and then tell them they've won the prize). Becker said that the average strength of the steady geomagnetic field varies from place to place across the United States and if you want to resonate a specific ion in a specific locality you would require a specific frequency for that location. 'The spacing of GWEN transmitters 200 miles apart across the United States would allow such specific frequencies to be "tailored" to the geomagnetic-field strength in each GWEN area' he said. These people are clearly not messing about. ELF/microwave transmission towers of many and various kinds are being erected in countries across the world (Fig 749). Researcher David Jones wrote at RiseEarth.com:

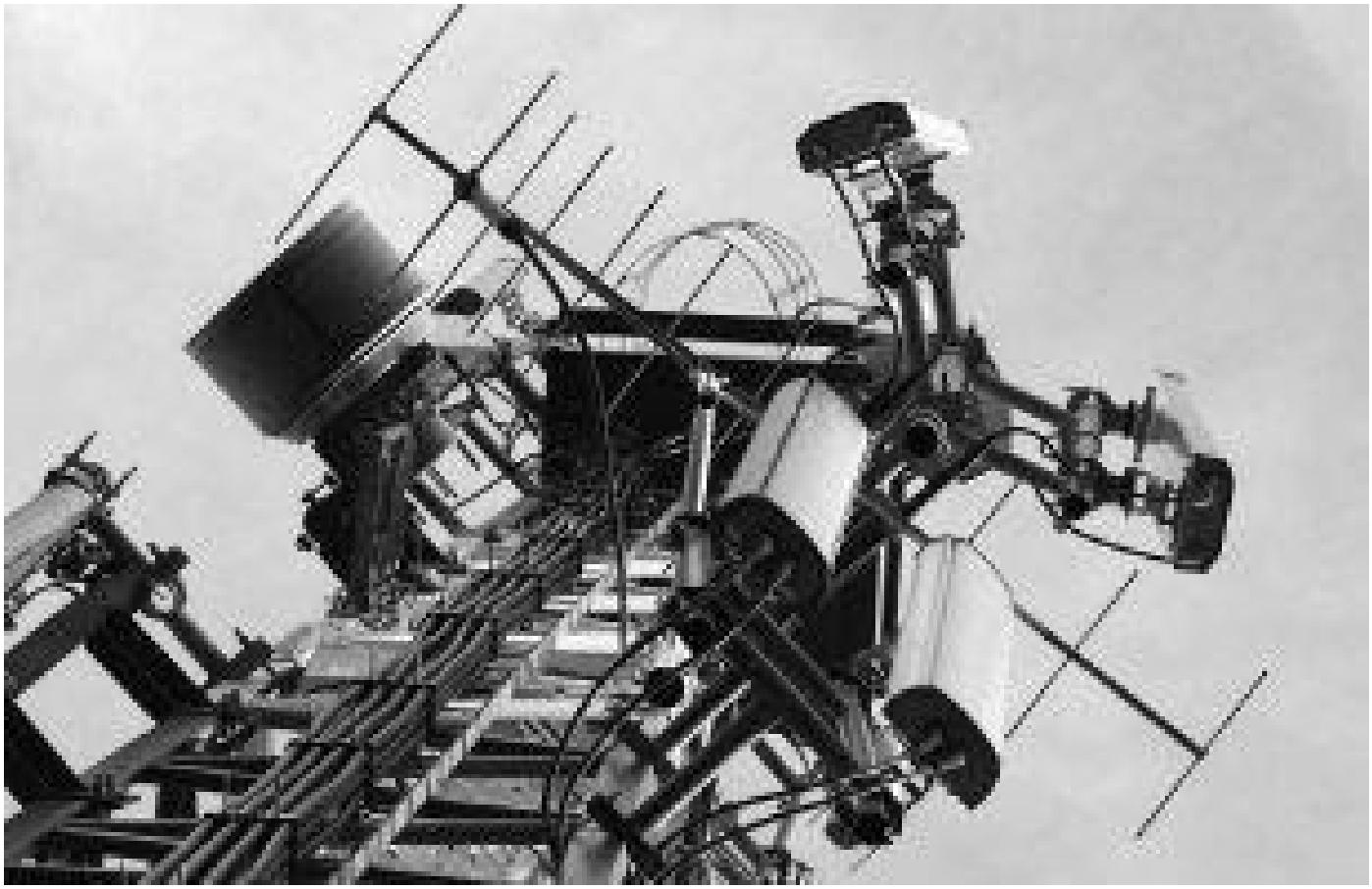


Figure 748: Receiver-transmitters are everywhere in the urban environment and increasingly much further afield as the grid is constructed.

These mind control technologies have been in place for a long time. It's not an accident that the frequency band chosen for cell phone use just happens to match the second order waves that Wilhelm Reich [see Tesla] discovered in the late 1940's to effect thought transmission and allow the mind to be manipulated without the victim realizing it.



Figure 749: The various parts of the grid that appear to have different functions are 'talking' to each other to create a universal field – a sub-reality.



Figure 750: Police and emergency services are wearing TETRA technology every day and cumulatively that is seriously not good.

Reich worked on this project secretly for the CIA for over 5 years, from 1947-1952, until he realized who the CIA was planning to use the mind control on – the American people. He was outraged that he was deceived and used for such a treasonous motive and swore never to cooperate with the CIA, FDA, etc. again.

Reich was covertly murdered in Federal prison in

1957, just a few weeks before he was due to be released, having been in prison for 2 years on a trumped up charge leading to a contempt of court citation. He was reported to have had a 'heart attack'. He was strong as an ox.

He was murdered two weeks before his parole board hearing. His last book, written in prison, was found to be 'missing' after his death and never returned to his family.

Terrestrial Trunked Radio, or TETRA, has the same agenda in terms of perception control and also damaging the electromagnetic and genetic harmony of the human body. TETRA is similar to the PCS/Digital, or Personal Communication Systems used in the United States and is the communications network for the police and other emergency services introduced at great cost by the government of Tony Blair when what already existed was perfectly good enough (Fig 750). Police officers, firefighters and other government employees are zapped by these electromagnetic radiation fields, or 'EMFs', all day. They are just people-fodder like the TSA operatives in the US who are being cumulatively irradiated by the leaking full-body scanners at airports. Motorola, the American telecommunications giant with close connections to the US National Security Agency (NSA), makes an important component of the TETRA

system and the British Government awarded the TETRA contract to a consortium including British Telecom before it was sold to O2 and its subsidiary mmO2. Concerns were expressed in an internal European Union document that Motorola had been central to deciding the TETRA European standard to ensure that the US government could eavesdrop on TETRA communications. TETRA receives and transmits on frequencies within the band of human brain activity and as was said of the Soviet Woodpecker signal ... it was acting 'like gangbusters ... right in the window of human psychoactivity'. Members of the emergency services are at great risk from TETRA. They are dosed with microwave radiation every time they use the equipment (as are those close to them, by the way). People living near TETRA masts have consistently reported illness, headaches, depression and all the common consequences of contact with powerful electromagnetic radiation fields. The 'green' light bulbs trigger similar complaints and some people working in office blocks deluged with electromagnetic fields suffer the same health effects.

The global scale and coordination of what I am describing is fantastic, but don't worry because it's all a coincidence. CNN told me.



Changing the Atmosphere

I cannot teach anybody anything. I can only make them think.
Socrates

Another source of global electromagnetic radiation

and perceptions of reality delivered to the human mind is the High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program (HAARP) based in Alaska with connecting centres being added around the world.

I have described HAARP at length in *Remember Who You Are* in the chapter 'At War with the World', but in summary it directs high-power radio waves (radiation) into the ionosphere in the upper atmosphere which deflects them back to earth (Fig 751). Construction of the HAARP facility on an Air Force-owned site near Gakona in Alaska began in 1993 and has been handled by a series of Archon corporations and military operations over the years. HAARP is jointly funded by the US Air Force, US Navy, University of Alaska and the satanic Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the technology development arm of the US Department of Defense. The whole project is run for and by the military in its war on human health and perception. The cover story is that HAARP is a research project to study the ionosphere which is like saying that a nuclear weapon is a research project to study loud noises. HAARP is actually a weapon of war used to artificially trigger earthquakes, manipulate the weather and target humanity in myriad of ways mentally, emotionally and physically. Russia has the Sura Ionospheric Heating Facility near the town of Vasilsursk and there are other such facilities around the world which, in the no-border

realms of the Archon networks, will be working together to impose human enslavement and depopulation. The technology is based on the work of the incredible Serbian-born and Croatia-raised inventor, engineer and technological genius, Nikola Tesla (1856-1943). He once said: 'The day science begins to study non-physical phenomena it will make more progress in one decade than in all the previous centuries of its existence.' Tesla has been written out of mainstream history despite discovering alternating current (AC) electricity which gave us the electrical systems that we have today (Fig 752). Thomas Edison is awarded the credit for electricity and electric light when Tesla beat him to it and even then Edison's light was not invented by him but a minion on the payroll. Guglielmo Marconi, who worked for Tesla for nine months, is similarly credited with discovering radio communications, but the US Supreme Court ruled that Marconi stole 14 of Tesla's patents while claiming the data to be his own. Tesla could see the potential of his discoveries to track and locate objects (radar) and for X-raying the earth to see what lies within (a capability of HAARP). Bernard Eastlund, who secured the HAARP patents on behalf of ARCO Power Technologies Incorporated (APTI), a subsidiary of oil giant Atlantic Richfield, mentions Tesla in his HAARP submissions and what Tesla could do in the first half of the 20th century HAARP can do today and

more. So what *could* Tesla do? Well, he manipulated the weather, including lightning strikes above his laboratory, and he could make the ground shake violently (Fig 753). On one occasion thousands of windows in the area were broken before he could turn off his machine. His artificially-generated lighting storms unintentionally started hundreds of forest fires and blew out electrical grids in two states. Tesla told *The New York Times* in 1940 that he had developed 'an entirely new principle of physics' which 'no one ever dreamed about'. He called this the 'teleforce' and described it as an invisible beam that could generate an invisible 'Chinese Wall of Defence' and 'melt' aircraft motors at a distance of 250 miles. The teleforce beam was only one-hundred-millionth of a square centimetre in diameter, he said. Tesla was tapping into the natural electrical/electromagnetic forces and focussing their power through technology. He said that he could produce 100 million volts of pressure with currents up to 100 billion watts and if the radio frequency was resonating at two Megahertz the energy released would be the equivalent of ten megatons of TNT. Tesla said that he had the technology to 'split the Earth like an apple'. *New York American* published an article in 1935 with the headline 'Tesla's Controlled Earthquakes' in which he said that his technology's 'rhythmical vibrations pass through the Earth with almost no loss of energy ...

[and it] becomes possible to convey mechanical effects to the greatest terrestrial distances and produce all kinds of unique effects'.



Figure 751: The potential for manipulation and destruction of the HAARP technology can hardly be overstressed.

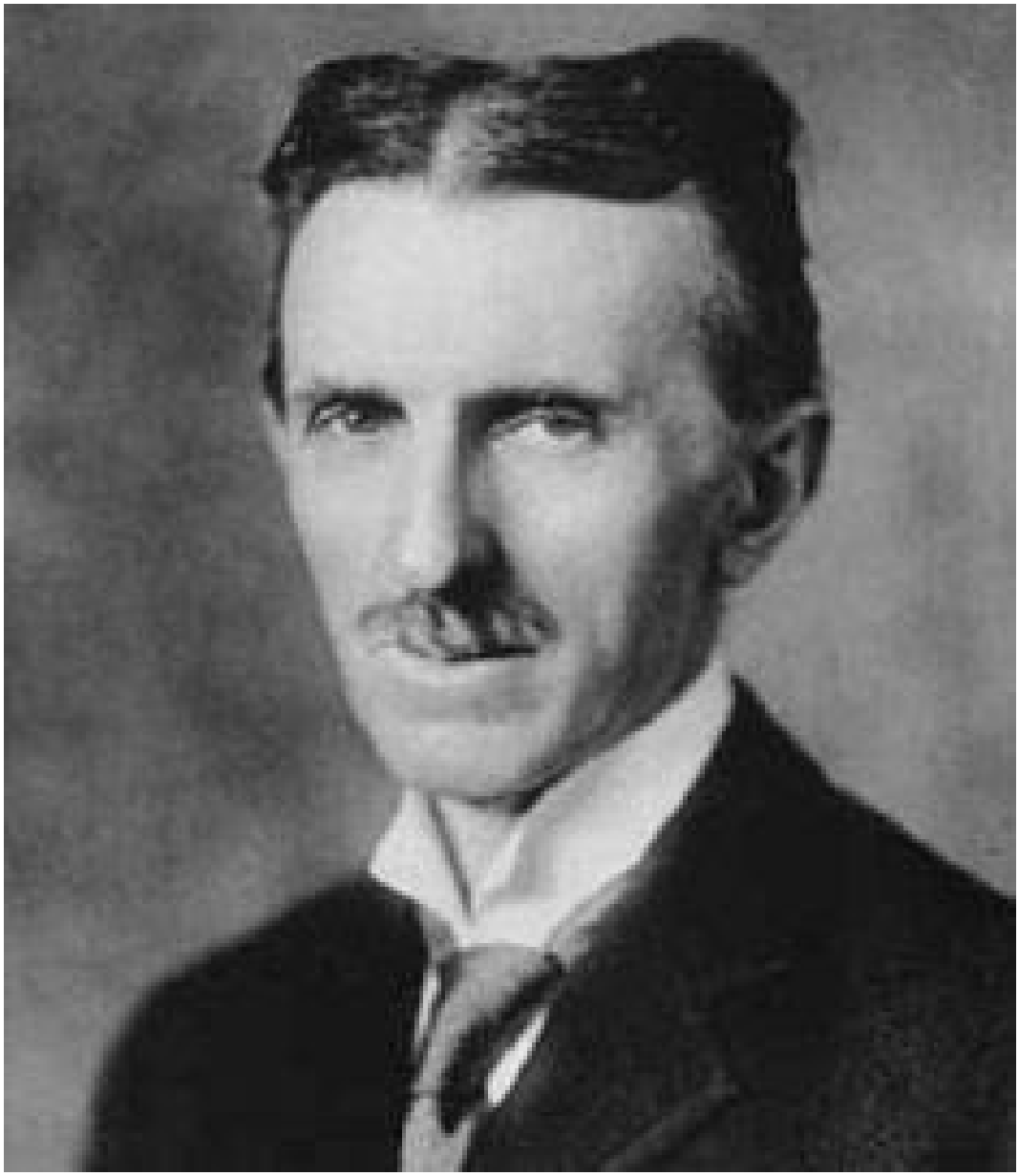


Figure 752: Nikola Tesla.

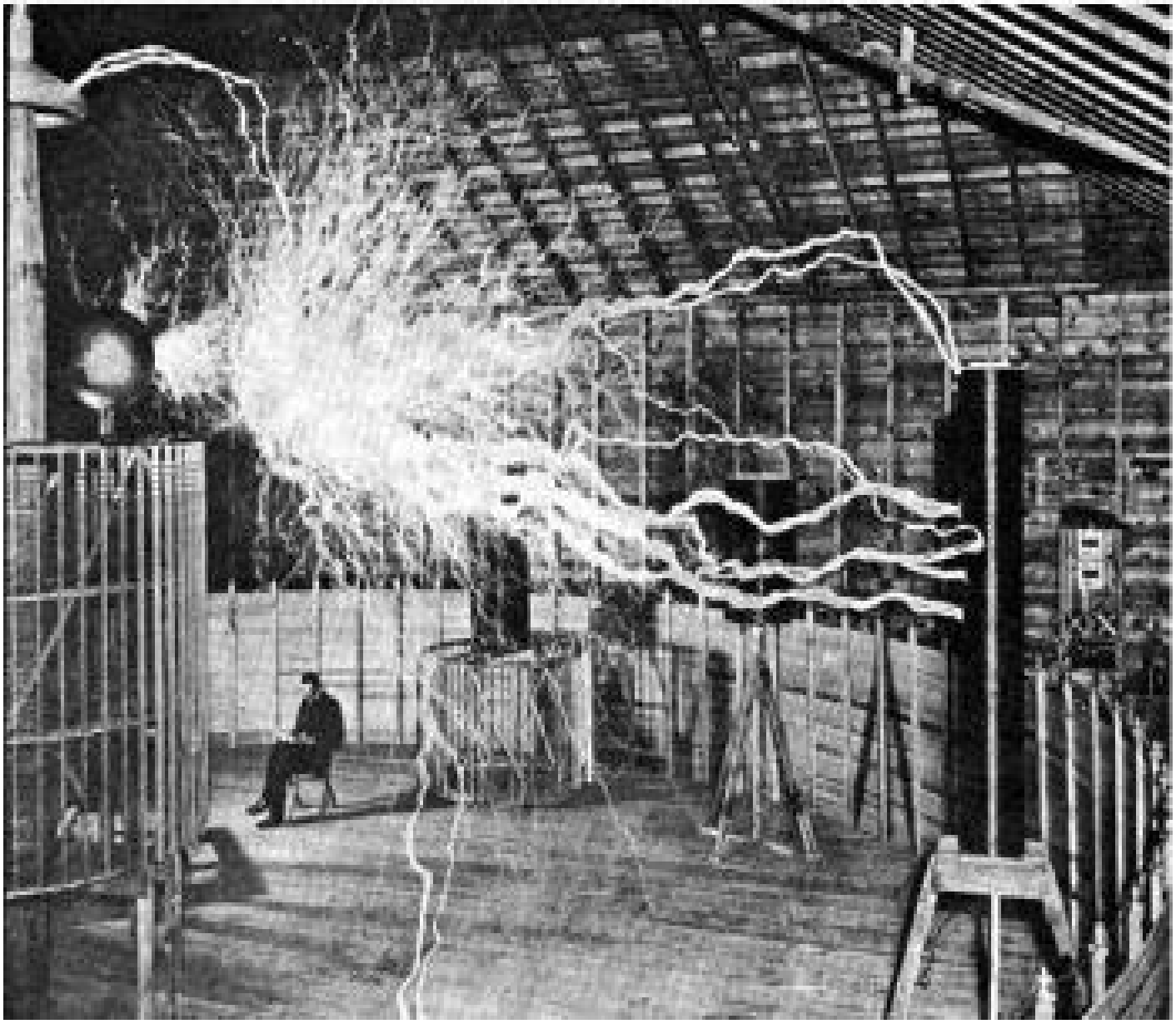


Figure 753: Tesla designed technology that generated lightning strikes at will and made the ground shake violently.

Earthquake? Press here ...

Tesla could see the military potential of his inventions and acknowledged that his teleforce could be used with devastating effect in war. This was not his intention and he preferred to use his knowledge to provide everyone with free energy by harnessing naturally-occurring

electrical and electromagnetic fields. This immediately had the Archon networks turn against him with a vengeance. Free energy, along with interest-free money, is their worst nightmare because of its devastating effect on both their income and control. Have any of these Green fanatics pressing for Agenda 21 to 'save the planet' ever to stopped to ask why the rich and famous families behind Agenda 21 are the same families that have suppressed free energy for everyone without generating any CO2? No, they haven't because 99 percent of them will (a) have no idea that these families are behind Green fascism and Agenda 21; (b) have no idea that such pollution-free energy is possible whenever we choose to tap into it; and (c) will never have heard of Nikola Tesla who built the Wardenclyffe Tower, better known as the Tesla Tower, to demonstrate the potential to transmit energy without wires (Fig 754). Wireless technology is not good if it is within the frequency of human physical, mental and emotional activity but it is possible to safely exploit its potential for free energy at other frequencies. The tower was demolished in 1917 after the Rothschild-controlled JP Morgan and others had withdrawn funding, and Tesla died in poverty in a New York hotel room after his inventions had been hijacked, stolen and suppressed. Now Tesla's work has re-manifested as HAARP which consists of some 180 antennas located in around 33

acres in Alaska (Fig 755). HAARP can focus incredibly powerful electromagnetic radio waves on a tiny point in the ionosphere either continuously or in a pulsing form. This causes the ionosphere to heat, bulge and resonate in sympathy with the beam and this redirects the beam back to earth with immensely more power than the original HAARP transmission. The interaction between the HAARP radio beam and the ionosphere can deliver more than 3.6 billion watts. HAARP can broadcast on the same wavelength generated by earthquakes and so cause them by directing that frequency at a specific target. The earth then becomes 'entrained' or synchronised to the beam and starts to resonate in sympathy. Strange lights and rainbow colours have been seen in the sky in recent years before earthquakes happen and the atmosphere heats up before these engineered quakes because this is what HAARP does – heats the ionosphere and then transfers this to the reflected beam directed at the earth. There were concentric heat rings above the seabed location of the Japanese 'tsunami' earthquake in 2011 and a rapid heating of the ionosphere directly over the epicentre. This was confirmed by data released by Dimitar Ouzounov and his team at the NASA Goddard Space Flight Center in Maryland and published in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) magazine, *Technology Review*, which reported how 'infrared

emissions above the epicenter increased dramatically in the days before the devastating earthquake in Japan' (Fig 756). The reported magnitude 9.03 quake was the most powerful to strike Japan and one of the five most powerful in the world since records began in 1900. The resulting tsunami killed 15,880 people with 6,135 injured and 2,694 people missing presumed dead. 129,225 buildings collapsed and 254,204 were severely damaged (Fig 757). I will come to the reason for this HAARP-generated horror shortly and few by this stage in the book will surely question that the Archontic mentality would have any emotional consequences for causing such colossal death and destruction. It is after all their calling card. Nor was the Japanese quake a one-off. The French DEMETER spacecraft (the name stands for Detection of Electro-Magnetic Emissions Transmitted from Earthquake Regions) is being used to investigate ionosphere disturbances caused by seismic and volcanic activity. The Earth is affected by changes in the ionosphere and the ionosphere is affected by activity on the ground. HAARP hacks into this relationship to do its dastardly deeds. DEMETER recorded a significant increase in ultra-low frequency radio signals before the magnitude 7 Haiti earthquake in January 2010 which I said at the time was engineered to allow the takeover of Haiti and its resources on land and offshore (see *Remember Who You Are)*. This has since happened

while virtually nothing has been done for the homeless and destitute people. DEMETER recorded ‘a significant increase in ultra-low frequency radio signals’ and it just so happens that this is what HAARP is generating. Another scientist pointed out that ‘one hour before an earthquake in Japan and the one in Chile in 2002 there were more electrons coming through the ionosphere – this is a very strange phenomenon’. Scientists have no idea where the heating comes from and can only speculate. Try HAARP.



Figure 754: Tesla’s Wardenclyffe Tower.



Figure 755: The HAARP antennas in Alaska.

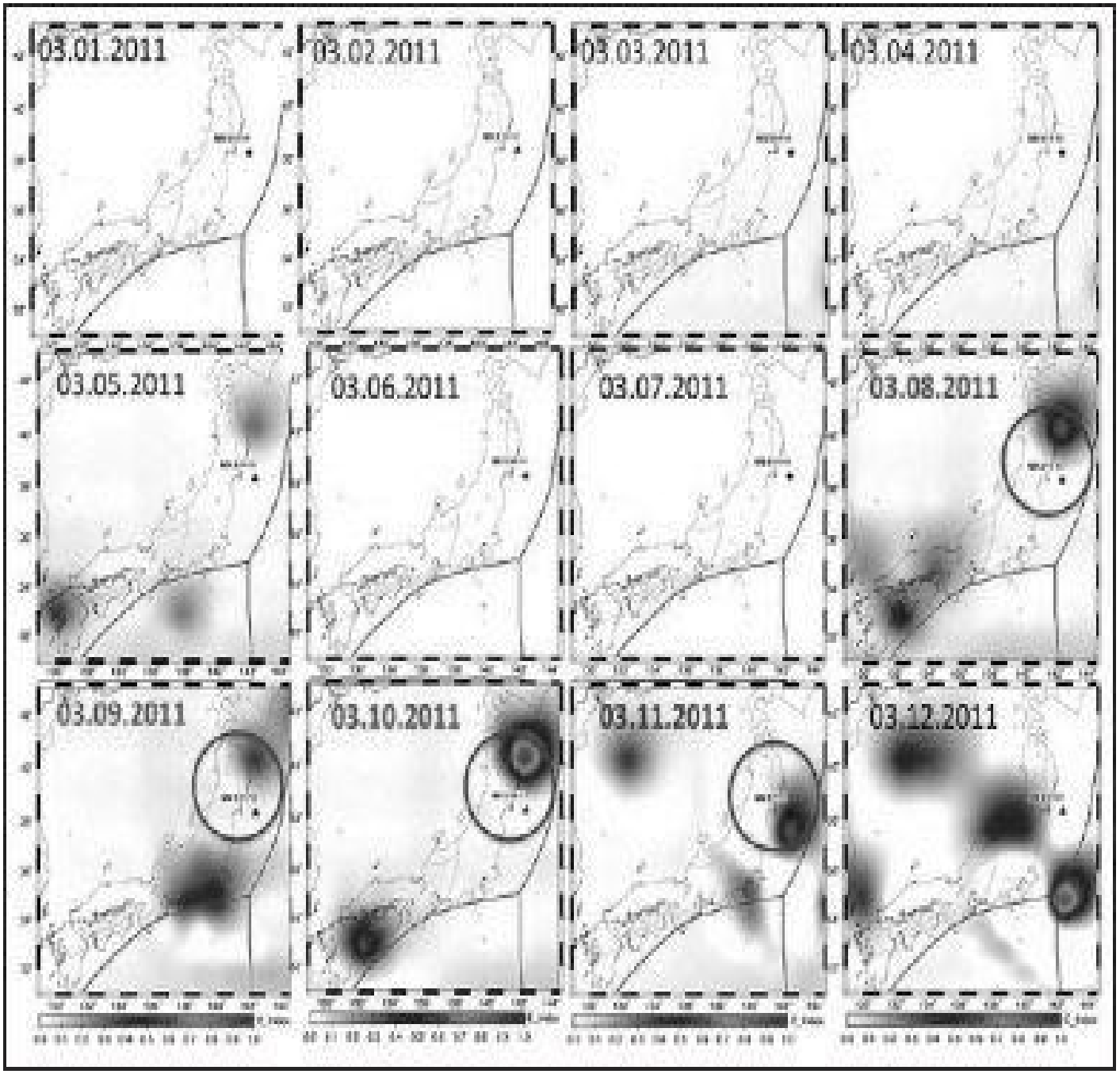


Figure 756: Infrared emissions above the quake epicentre in Japan increased dramatically in the days leading up to the disaster.



Figure 757: The quake-generated tsunami produced extraordinary devastation.

Owning the weather

The Archon networks use HAARP energy in another way to change weather systems and engineer hurricanes, tornadoes, droughts or torrential rain and you can maintain the weather system for as long as you continue the same energetic manipulation (Fig 758). The dances and rituals of Native Americans and other tribal peoples could generate an electromagnetic field that caused rain

clouds to form – the so-called ‘rain dances’. There are even companies advertising ‘weather made to order’ and there have been international treaties banning weather manipulation. These include the United Nations Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques (ENMOD). Why would they have treaties banning the manipulation of the weather if it was not possible? Dr Richard Day, the Rockefeller insider who predicted in 1969 that the weather would be modified and used as a weapon of war to create drought or famine, was involved in weather modification during World War II. What is the Bill Gates lunacy of releasing sulphur into the atmosphere if not an attempt to change weather patterns? Remember the killer floods at Lynmouth in North Devon when the Royal Air Force did something similar with sulphur in 1952. William S Cohen (Rothschild Zionist), US Secretary of Defense from 1997 to 2001, said that forces were ‘engaging even in an eco-type terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes and volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves’, but what he didn’t say is that his ‘side’ had this capability. Record snow storms to melt into the flooding of the Missouri and Mississippi in 2011 that allowed the Archontics to acquire the land of family farms? Piece of cake. Hurricanes or whole forests of tornadoes in the Midwest of America in 2011 which killed

hundreds and targeted rural communities? Ditto. Record droughts in the United States in 2012 to again damage or destroy independent farmers and growers? Ditto. The constant torrential rain which did the same to farmers in Britain in 2012? Ditto. Devastating and record-breaking floods in Pakistan, a country the Archon families want to destabilise and takeover? Ditto. Whenever you like, mate, just give us a call. Three hundred tornadoes struck the Midwest and North East United States in three days in April 2011 causing 300 deaths with 118 tornadoes in 24 hours at one stage. This is not natural; it is HAARP targeting the lands and communities that the Archon networks want to seize under Agenda 21. One UK newspaper report about food prices and shortages said in 2012: 'This combination of freak weather [in the US, UK and Russia] has led to one of the worst global harvests in years.' Yes, all planned and all thanks to HAARP and other weather manipulating technologies. Earthquake creation and weather manipulation is not *possible?* One government insider said that HAARP could deliver enough power to make the Earth flip over. This brings into perspective my view that the great cataclysmic events in the solar system were artificially generated by destabilising the balance of electromagnetic fields holding planets and dwarf stars in their orbits (remember the enormous electromagnetic vehicles observed by Norman Bergrun). Patents and

associated documents say that HAARP has the capability to:

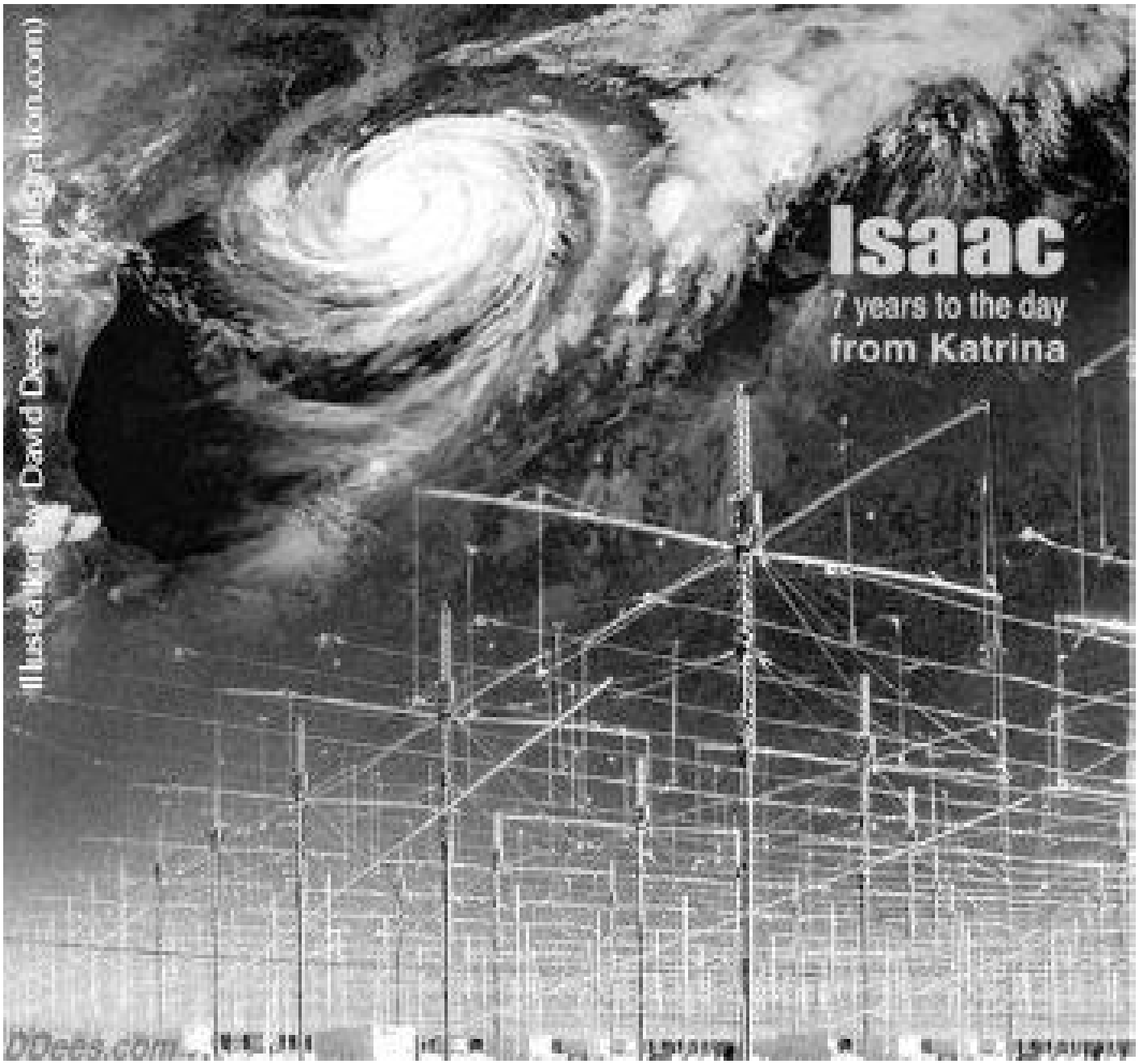


Figure 758: Hurricanes on demand.

- Deliver unprecedented amounts of energy at specific locations in the atmosphere that are far more precise than a nuclear weapon.

• Interfere with global communications systems while HAARP communications remain unaffected.
• Block incoming missiles.
• Manipulate weather.
• Manipulate the atmosphere by changing the molecular composition of an atmospheric region.
• Create nuclear-sized explosions without radiation using electromagnetic pulses.
• Allow for over-the-horizon radar.



Figure 759: HAARP has so many uses.

In other words, it makes nuclear weapons obsolete. HAARP could easily explain the strange mass deaths of birds, animals and fish which have inexplicably died in large numbers, including birds in flight (Fig 759). It could explain how aircraft have simply fallen out of the sky without any reports of difficulties or technical malfunction

(Tesla said that his teleforce could melt aircraft engines from 250 miles away and there would be no limit today because of the ionosphere reflection). HAARP can X-ray the earth to locate oil and other resources and with Archon corporations given access to this information their rivals have no chance of competing. This means that the Archon networks know what lies beneath countries while governments often do not. Countries like Haiti can be targeted with earthquakes to allow their takeover to secure resources that only the Archon bloodlines know are there. After the engineered earthquake in Haiti which allowed the United States and United Nations to move in we had precious metals worth potentially over $20 billion 'discovered'. Geologists have located at least a million ounces of gold, between 20 million and 30 million ounces of silver and copious amounts of copper. HAARP X-rays can also locate anyone hiding underground, as well as underground military facilities and stockpiles of hidden weapons – but *they couldn't find Osama bin Laden in a cave in Afghanistan or confirm that Iraq did not have a cache of 'weapons of mass destruction'??* HAARP is subject to no oversight by anyone and it is a law unto itself. Only a few people worldwide will have even heard of it and the same goes for politicians. When they do raise concerns they are treated with contempt by the military. The European Parliament's Foreign Affairs Subcommittee on

Security and Disarmament investigated HAARP in the early 1990s and requested the appearance of NATO and United States representatives to discuss its potential effect. They simply refused. The subsequent European Parliament report said:

> ... [With its] far-reaching impact on the environment, HAARP is a matter of global concern and we have to ask whether its advantages really outweigh the risks ... The environmental impact and the ethical aspect must be closely examined before any further research and testing takes place ... HAARP is a project of which the public is almost completely unaware, and this needs to be remedied.

None of this has happened because the agenda demands that it does not happen. The military is funded by taxpayers but it can choose to ignore the political system that is supposed (*supposed*) to represent those taxpayers. Politicians are only there to kid the people that they don't live in a tyranny, but we *do* and it is run by the militarycorporate-Intelligence monster with the Archon bloodlines at the helm and the Archons orchestrating from the shadows. The European Parliament report also said: 'HAARP could result in changes in weather patterns. It could also influence whole ecosystems, especially in the sensitive Antarctic regions.' This is happening and when we experience HAARP-generated

weather the effect is blamed on ‘global warming’ or human-caused ‘climate change’. Two birds, one stone. One long-term concern about HAARP and weather is that it has the ability to manipulate the jet streams which are narrow, fast flowing air currents and the major ones manifest as winds moving from west to east. Their stability is crucial to stable weather patterns and they are caused by a combination of the Earth’s rotation and *atmospheric heating* that HAARP can clearly manipulate. Weather scientists at the London Met Office said that the cause of the summer of floods in Britain in 2012 was the strange behaviour of the jet streams which were preventing rain clouds from moving across and away from the UK and instead held them there to continually deluge the country. Britain also faced extremely heavy out-of-season snow made worse by strong winds in the run up to Easter 2013 which continued for weeks. I was looking at the BBC website one day amid all this and saw a headline indicating a video in which the Met Office was going to explain why it was happening. I had the term ‘jet stream’ in my mind already as I started the video and there was the chap with his map explaining that the snow and bitter winds at the turn of ‘spring’ were caused by the jet stream moving much further south than usual. But the same day a bloke called Professor Sir John Beddington, the outgoing government chief climate advisor, was telling the BBC that urgent action was

needed to tackle ‘global warming’ to stop extremes of weather like the snow. He said: ‘In a sense we have moved from the idea of global warming to the idea of climate change, and that is rather important – yes, indeed, temperatures are increasing but the thing that is going to happen is that we are going to see much more variability in our weather.’ Where do I start? The reason that ‘we’ have moved from global warming to climate change is because global warming stopped and so was no longer tenable. His comment that yes, indeed, temperatures are increasing is either intended to mislead or ignorance that defies the imagination given his job. Even official figures agree that temperatures are about the same now as they were in 1997. In terms of HAARP, we should also note that Norman Bergrun talked about the weathermanipulation potential of his electromagnetic vehicles identified by him around Saturn and by others elsewhere, including the Sun:

> Quite conceivably, electromagnetic vehicles could be generators of tornadoes and hurricanes. In certain instances, inexplicable, sudden, intense fires also might be attributable to these space-craft. A likely simple example is transformer fires at the top of power poles. A much more subtle possibility might be electromagnetic alteration of human body tissues in as much as electrical fields attendant with

vehicles can extend over thousands of miles. Of these possibilities, weather is the easiest with which to relate.

One other point about HAARP. The technology has the potential to project holographic images into the sky that look like the 'real thing' (which is also holographic). These images could relate to a fake alien invasion or project religious heroes to manipulate mass perception and behaviour. Both are included in the brief of a US military operation called Project Blue Beam. I have given the background to this in other books or you can put those words into a search engine to see what this is all about in more detail. There have been some reports of religious deities like Mother Mary appearing in the sky and these could well be practice runs to see how many believe them to be real – lots it seems (Fig 760). Put 'Virgin Mary Appears in Africa Sky Bluebeam Warning' into a search engine. *Laboratory Equipment* magazine reported in March 2013 that US Naval Research Laboratory (NRL) research physicists and engineers from the Plasma Physics Division had successfully employed HAARP to produce a sustained high-density plasma cloud in the Earth's upper atmosphere. Paul Bernhardt from the NRL Space Use and Plasma Section, said: 'Previous artificial plasma density clouds have lifetimes of only ten minutes or less ... This higher

density plasma “ball” was sustained over one hour by the HAARP transmissions and was extinguished only after termination of the HAARP radio beam.’ There is no question that HAARP can be used to simulate ‘natural’ phenomena to fool people on the ground. American aerospace executive Dr Carol Rosin worked in the 1970s with Dr Wernher von Braun, the German rocket scientist who was employed by NASA after the Second World War. She revealed that when he knew he was dying of cancer he told her of the plan to introduce a series of fake enemies to justify the weaponisation of space (and a lot more than that if the full truth be told). He said that these enemies and dangers would be, in order: the Soviet Union; terrorists; Third World country ‘crazies’ – ‘countries of concern’ as they are called today; asteroids; and a threat of an ‘alien’ invasion. Von Braun told her not to believe any of this when it happened because it would all be ‘a lie and a hoax’. The list has been ticked off one by one up to ‘countries of concern’ and in February 2013 we were told that a huge asteroid with the potential to cause mass devastation had past the Earth by just 15,000 miles or ‘15 minutes’. On the same day we were told that a meteorite had struck Russia injuring a thousand people (Fig 761). The media then ran stories about a team of astronomers in Colombia claiming to have tracked the origin of the ‘meteorite’ to the ‘Apollo asteroid cluster’ from which

have come more than 5,000 of the 9,700 near-Earth ‘space rocks’ that have been discovered. The reports indicated that this would mean more were likely to threaten the Earth. We should question everything and watch for the asteroid/meteorite hype and some phoney ‘alien’ invasion.

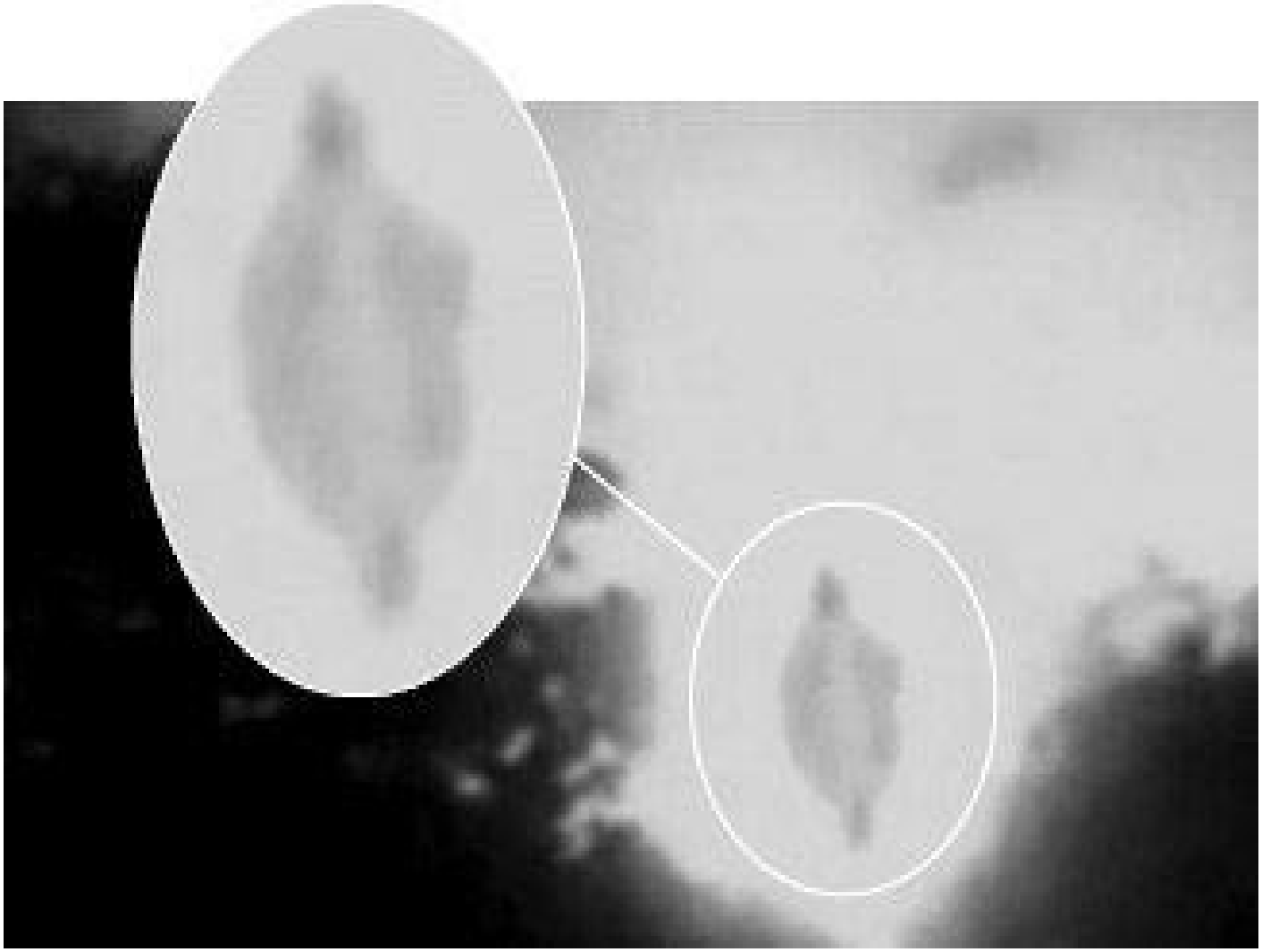


Figure 760: ‘Mother Mary’ flies in.



Figure 761: What was said to be the Russian meteorite.

Irradiating the atmosphere and entraining your mind

Another role for HAARP is to deliver mind control programming en masse within the frequency band of human brain activity through Extremely Low Frequency or ELF waves. Everything in this reality is a frequency, including thoughts, emotions and feelings. If you broadcast on those frequencies and entrain them with the human energy fields you can trigger those thoughts, emotions and feelings. More than sixty years ago Dr Andrija Puharich, an American medical and parapsychological researcher, identified certain

frequencies and their psyche/emotional consequence. He said that 10.80 Hertz produces 'riotous behaviour' and 6.6 Hz makes people depressed while psychics operate at 8 Hz when they are 'out there'. The US military among others have developed technology to break the enemy's spirit by targeting them mentally and emotionally through such frequency technology. You want to start a riot as a Problem-Reaction-Solution or to undermine a country's government? Broadcast frequencies at 10.80 Hz. You want people depressed? 6.6 Hz. Dr Andrew Michrowski, a technologies specialist with the Canadian Department of State, and president of the Planetary Association for Clean Energy (PACE), said that virtually anything could be delivered externally to the human mind to be processed as the person's personal 'words, phrases, images, sensations and emotions'. He's right and this is why opening the limited mind to limitless Consciousness is essential to block this infiltration of perception. Awareness of it alone is enough to put up considerable barriers because it is no longer happening purely in the subconscious where people can be like a boxer in the ring with his hands by his sides. Make the conscious mind aware of something and the guard comes up by the very state of being aware. By the time you finish this book you are going to be far, far less open to perception manipulation just by reading the information and becoming *aware* of what is happening.

The United States, Russia, Britain and China have been running extensive research programmes into mass mind control techniques – for at least 70 years in the case of the first three. I have written extensively about mind control potential and techniques in other books such as *The Biggest Secret* and *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy*. Mind control is simply an extreme form of perception deception and so at the core of the entire conspiracy. We are like electromagnetic 'fish' swimming in an electromagnetic sea (Fig 762). What happens to the sea happens to the fish. How do you target all fish at the same time? You target the sea. How do you target all humans at the same time? You target the energetic sea. There are four major goals behind the electromagnetic field conspiracy:

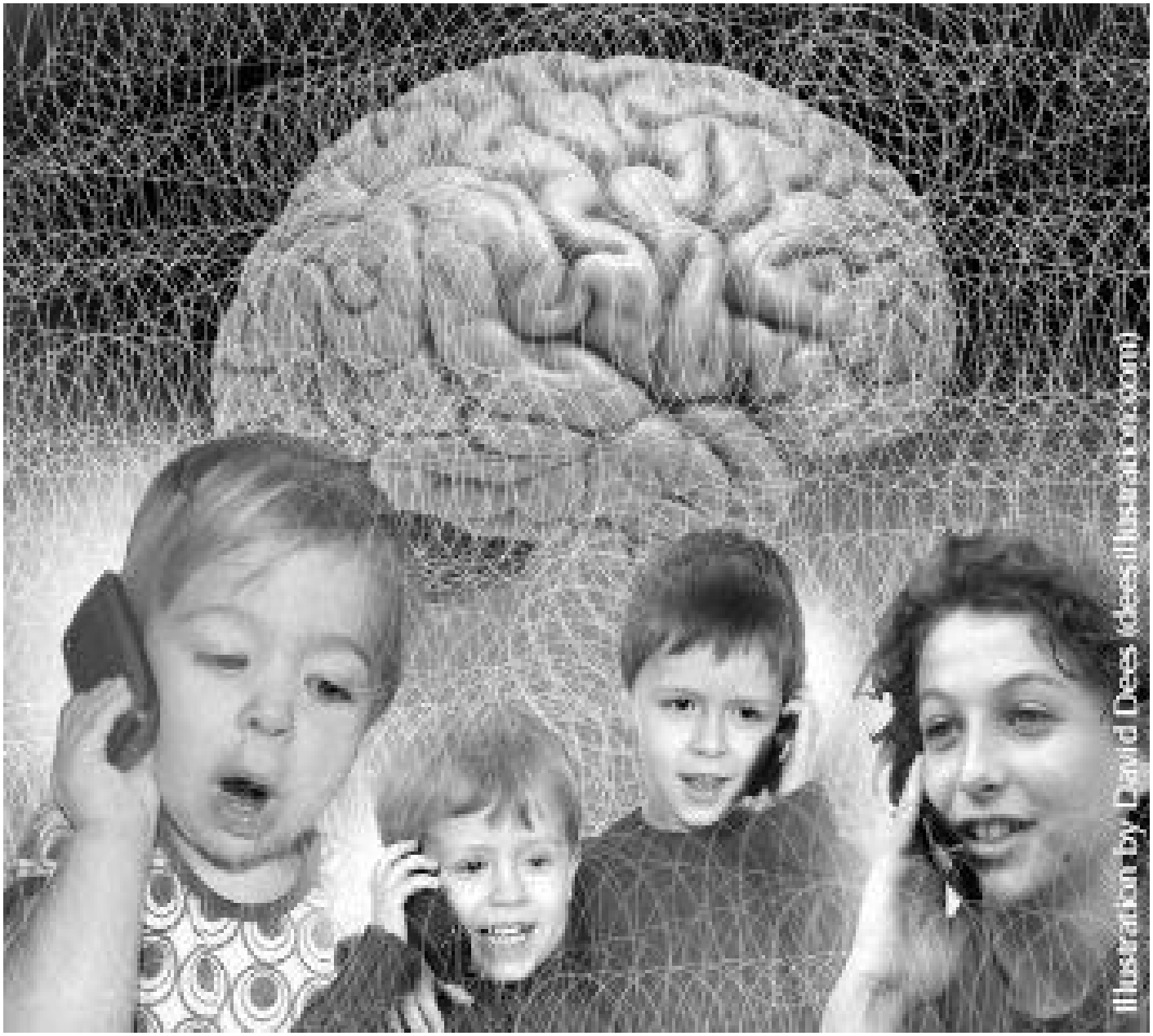


Figure 762: Electromagnetic 'fish' in an electromagnetic sea.

• To demolish human health as part of the planned mass population cull and this is being done in association with all the other methods I have described.

• To synchronise or 'entrain' brainwave activity with electromagnetic communication fields so that

thoughts and perceptions can be fed directly into the human mind, individually and collectively.

• To create such an electromagnetic distortion of the human body and the Earth's energy 'sea' that we become isolated in five-sense reality, disconnected from an influence from expanded states of awareness, and all thought and perception is delivered by the overt and covert information sources of the system.

• To change the Earth's atmosphere and electromagnetic state to make it more compatible with the Archon entities that are ultimately behind it all. This would allow them to stay in our reality for far longer instead of having to work mostly through middle men and women.

The sources of radiation to which humans are subjected have increased by a fantastic rate in the last half a century. They include the wireless Internet; computers and wireless keyboards; Smart Meters; 'green' light bulbs; irradiated food; microwave ovens; power lines; full-body scanners, overuse of X-rays and CAT scanners; depleted uranium released from US and NATO weapons unleashed on civilian and other targets; cell phones; iPads and electronic books; cell phone towers; other communication towers such as GWEN and

TETRA; remote controls of all kinds, covertly through HAARP and so on. Radioactive pollution from depleted uranium weapons is causing terrible and widespread birth defects in the target countries and troops subjected to the consequences of their own weaponry will suffer the same health consequences from the radiation that remains dangerous for 4.5 billion years and moves on the wind systems all over the world. Then there is the unanswered question about the scale of radiation being directed at the Earth from the satellite network. I cringe when I hear sports coaches and managers saying this player or that is 'going for a scan' to see the extent of an injury. These famous sports people are going to reap the whirlwind of this later in life if they are not careful. Published studies suggest that some 25,000 Americans develop cancer every year from sources of medical radiation and it is responsible for damage to DNA (a constantly recurring consequence of the system's attacks on the human mind and body). There is even a designated illness known as electromagnetic field intolerance or electromagnetic hypersensitivity caused by all these sources of radiation. Dr Dominique Belpomme, a French professor of oncology who has made a study with others of this problem, said that radiation has major effects on the brain including the breaching of the blood-brain barrier which 'allows mercury, organochlorines and other pollutants to enter

the brain, where they cause various neurodegenerative diseases'. My own books were eventually released with great reluctance in electronic form because so many read that way these days and the information must get out to as many people as possible; but my hope is that reading about electromagnetic pollution here will have people returning to paper books. Yes, it is more convenient to have lots of books on one device, as it is convenient to have a phone in your pocket or talk to people wherever you are, but what is more important, convenience or health? 'Wireless' is now the communication system of choice and this is being brought about by the bloodline networks to incessantly irradiate the atmosphere. When the agenda is involved the authorities push on regardless of consequences for people and laws are passed to stop anyone blocking its advance. The 1999 Telecommunications Act introduced by the Clinton Administration prevents local authorities from banning the location of telecommunication and cell phone masts anywhere so long as they comply with the regulations of the Federal Communications Commission (FFC) which is controlled by the Archontics. They are systematically placed on or near schools, malls, colleges, office blocks, housing estates, on blocks of flats, cinemas, health clinics and sports venues by councils and companies selling the space at the expense of the health and lives of those whose best

interests they claim to serve. The jails are full of people for crimes that don't come even close to this slow-burn mass murder. Many masts these days are hidden or disguised as something else (Fig 763). The towers are far more powerful in their radiation transmission than is needed for cell phone communications because they are actually part of a gathering radiation field designed for mass mind control. Together they create yet another grid or 'bubble' network (Fig 764). Firefighters in the United States have tried to have a section of the Telecommunications Act repealed to stop the towers being located on fire stations, but to no avail. I often see the roofs of apartment blocks covered in telecommunication towers and this is highly dangerous for the residents with children especially at risk from the effects of radiation; but the evil behind this couldn't give a damn what effect it has on people and their children or anyone else so long as the effect is the one they desire. It is testament to how high in the governing structure the ignorance of what is really happening goes when you have government officials agreeing to the siting of communication towers on their own buildings and then happily working in them oblivious of the potential consequences (until it is too late).

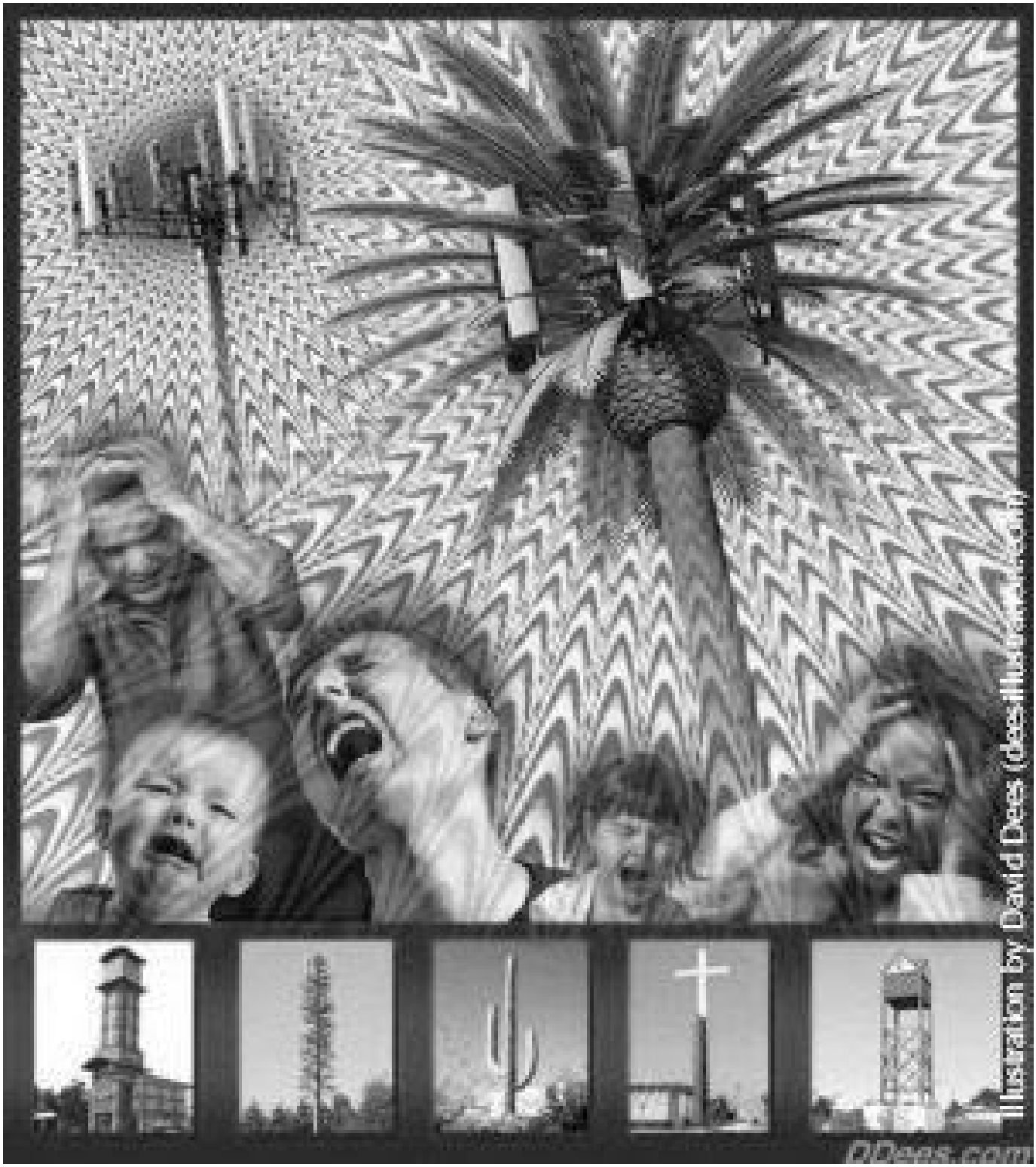


Figure 763: Hiding the evidence.



Figure 764: Creating the reality 'bubble'.

Get off the bloody phone

A YouTube film by television presenter James Russell

entitled *Resonance – Beings of Frequency* documents the dramatic transformation of the human electromagnetic environment in a ridiculously short time. The human electromagnetic field is being bombarded by ever-increasing sources of technological electromagnetism and the result is a disaster for 'physical', mental and emotional health. This is not rocket science only an obvious, predictable cause and effect. Russell's film opens with a statistic to set the scene for the scale of change that has taken place in little more than 25 years. In the mid-1980s less than three percent of people were using cell phones. Now, especially in the so-called 'developed world' (I beg to differ), the figure is far closer to 100 percent with billions of phones in use. This is happening when people have no idea of the long-term consequences (although surely a village idiot could have a good shot at it). Well, actually, it would be more accurate so say that the population, medical 'professionals' and most personnel in the cell phone industry have no idea. Those truly behind all this know only too well what the consequences will be and for many already are. After all, the consequences are what this is really about. Cell phones communicate in the microwave band of the electromagnetic spectrum – the same as microwave ovens that further irradiate already irradiated 'food' and destroy nutrients to the point where it is no longer 'food' but only a substance that

stops you being hungry for a while. Would anyone think it was safe to put a microwave oven to their head? This is in principle what people do when they hold a cell phone to their ear and I even see everyone from supermarket staff to taxi drivers and business people with cell phone devices permanently attached to their ear the entire working day. Such is the power of cognitive dissonance – a state of holding two or more conflicting beliefs at the same time and believing both to be true. In this case I am putting microwaves to my brain and microwaves are extremely dangerous to my brain, but I won't be harmed. In fact, look at that statement in relation to my 'coldly calculated' theme with Archon networks. You want to create a mobile communications network which involves people putting your technology to their heads and you think that using one of the most dangerous sections of the electromagnetic spectrum is the best way to do it. Can some people be *that* stupid? Yes, of course, but the entire combination of global governments, corporations, medicine, science and 'safety' regulators?? All of these professions do stupid, but are we saying that somewhere within that *entirety* it wasn't known what the potential consequences would be? No way. There was no need to use this microwave segment of the electromagnetic spectrum – it was selected because research and experience had shown how destructive it was to human health. Barrie Trower, a retired British

military intelligence scientist, has long experience in microwave warfare. I have quoted him in other books with regard to the effects of the TETRA system of communication for emergency services. He explained why the microwave frequencies were employed for cell phones:

> During the 1950s and 1960s during the Cold War, it was realised by accident that microwaves could be used as stealth weapons when the Russians beamed the American embassy during the Cold War and it gave everybody working in the embassy cancer, breast cancers, leukemias whatever, and it was realised then that low level microwaves were the perfect stealth weapon to be used on dissident groups around the world, because you could make dissident groups sick, give them cancer, change their mental outlook on life without them even knowing they were being radiated.
>
> The electromagnetic spectrum is a band that goes from gamma rays and x-rays at one end, the very high energy waves, and it comes down through visible light, which is also some radiation, and then it goes through infrared microwaves, TV and radio. Now the only ones which really affect us in the communications industry are the microwaves, and microwaves have a special ability to interfere with

> water, which is how microwave ovens work, and we are made of water.
>
> All of our chemical and electrical signals involve water in the body, somehow, electrical communications in the body. So, the industry has picked the worst possible part of the electromagnetic spectrum to give to young children and to adults.

This is by design and not through stupidity or coincidence. The point that Trower makes about water is a telling one and there are many other calculated and concerted attacks on the body's biological water including food additives and the incredibly high salt intake hidden within processed foods.

The attack on human health through cell phones speaks for itself. When you put a cell phone to your ear you immediately start to heat up that side of the brain and the longer the call continues the hotter it gets (Fig 765). Experiments led by Dr Nora D Volkow, director of the National Institute on Drug Abuse in the United States, revealed that the brain is adversely affected at microwave levels well below the official and as always stupid 'safe limits'. Most parents are so ignorant of the risks that the average age of children now being given cell phones is just *eight years old*. Yet children are far more in danger from cell phones than even adults because they have

thinner skulls. ‘Safe’ limits on everything from radiation to food additives are not set on the basis of safety for human health. They are set at a level that allows the corporate world controlled by the same networks as the governments setting the limits to do almost whatever they like. The corporations and their lobbyists tell governments the limit they can live with and still peddle their wares and governments set the limits just above that. If new technology is ready to be introduced that would breach the limits, well, that’s no problem. Governments raise the limit to make it legal. A far more awake scientist says in James Russell’s film that if you want to make sure that no one ever breaks the speed limit then you set it at 1,000 miles an hour. American singer and songwriter Sheryl Crow said that her brain tumour was possibly caused by spending a lot of time on a cell phone over many years with the tumour appearing on the side of the head where she mostly held the phone. Her doctors will not apparently even entertain the possibility of a connection, but then they’re just bloody idiots who either don’t, or don’t want to, acknowledge the obvious potential correlation. I refer to cell phones as the ‘silent holocaust’ because the cumulative effect on human health, especially among those who start young, is going to be catastrophic. The bloodlines know this and it is part of their culling of the population. This and other reasons explain why reports

and studies questioning the safety of cell phones and their towers are ignored no matter what their findings when the breathtakingly obvious consequences of putting a microwave field next to the brain for sometimes hours a day is clear for all (Conscious people) to see. The alleged safety of mobile phones is measured by something called SAR (Specific Absorption Rate) which claims to identify how much electromagnetic energy is absorbed by the human body in terms of the heating effect. The SAR limit is absolute nonsense in terms of safety and yet many of the most popular mobile phones are right on the SAR maximum. This is clearly going to be cumulatively deadly for large numbers of people for a reason I am about to explain. The SAR limit is set by using the 'SAM phantom head' (Fig 766). This is an artificial 'skull' based on the average head characteristics of 10,000 people, but not just *any* people. This is important because the bigger and thicker the skull the more protection is given to the brain from mobile phone radiation. The SAM head is based on 'randomly' selected (sure, okay) *US military personnel* who, as Russell points out in his film, will have rather bigger and thicker skulls than that of an eight-year-old (Fig 767). The SAR 'safety' rating does not take this in to account and the brains of children using mobile phones are being subjected to radiation levels way beyond even the insane official SARS limit every time they use a

phone. ‘Safety’ standards are overseen (it says here) by the industry-biased International Commission on Non-Ionizing Radiation Protection (ICNIRP), or, more appropriately in my view, ICTWERP. This organisation and the terms ‘useless’ and ‘irrelevant’ are interchangeable. It does not take into account all the potential effects on the brain and human body of invasive electromagnetic fields and only concentrates on the heating effect. Even then it supports limits that are demonstrably dangerous. Another mobile phone ‘safety and protection’ organisation is the UK-based Mobile Telecommunications and Health Research (MTHR). Putting the word ‘research’ in its name is a bit like those brutal African tyrants and dictators who rule through violence and terror and yet call themselves a ‘democratic front’. The name is for show and to give a false perception of reality and it’s the same with the MTHR which is jointly funded by the cell phone industry and the UK government which are basically the same thing. MTHR funded a notoriously-rigged ‘scientific’ study in 2007 designed from start to finish to cover up the obvious cause and effect between cell phone technology and damage to human health. So many ‘scientists’ are nothing of the sort. They are just souls for sale to anyone who wants to fund them on the basis that the outcome of the research is agreed before it even begins. It is clearly no coincidence that industry-funded ‘research’ into cell

phone dangers tend to say they are safe while genuinely independent studies say the opposite. The MTHR-funded study concluded that the symptoms of people claiming to be affected by phone masts and other electromagnetic technology were all in the mind. One researcher said: 'I'm pretty confident that it's not the electromagnetic field causing these symptoms.' I'm more than pretty confident that she's talking complete bollocks.

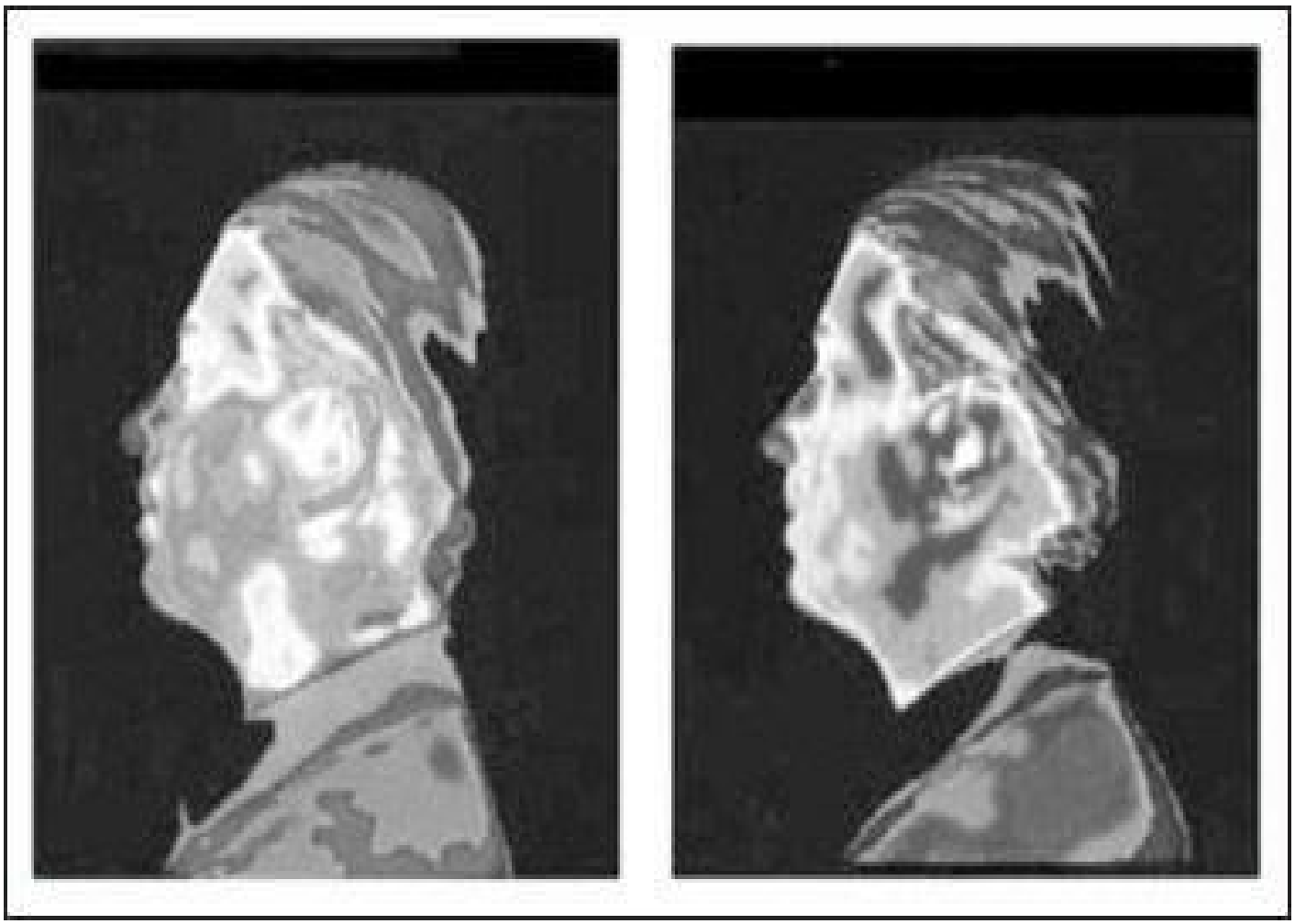


Figure 765: The heating effect on the right around the ear and forehead of a 15 minute cell phone call.

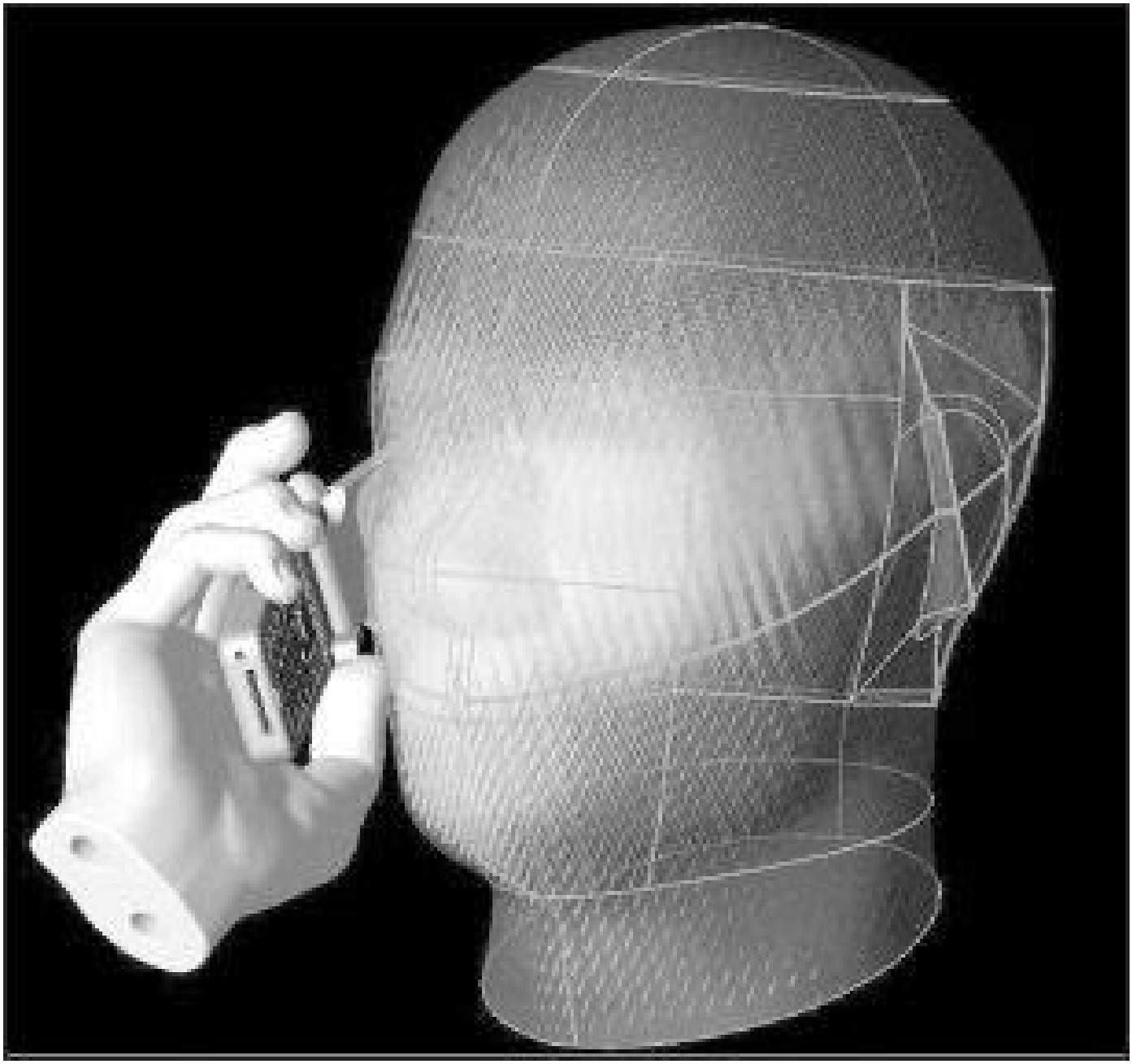


Figure 766: The ‘SAM phantom head’.



Figure 767: The same phones tested as ‘safe’ (joke) on thick adult skulls are used by children with far thinner skulls.

Closing the Third Eye

We are only now beginning to see the long-term effects of mobile phone use because cancers can take ten years or more to form and cell phone use only really became widespread in the 1990s. Most alleged ‘studies’ don’t take this timescale into account and so they must by definition reach flawed conclusions. Certainly the

industry is aware of this because they have started to add some guidelines and warnings in the small print with future legal action in mind. Dr Lennart Hardell, professor in oncology and cancer epidemiology at the University Hospital in Orebro, Sweden, headed the most comprehensive research so far on the connection between mobile phones and cancer. The study involved 2,000 people with brain cancer and when their level of cell phone use was taken into account it was clear that these phones significantly increase the risk of brain tumours. Using a mobile phone close to the brain is nothing more than slow-motion suicide, but the health effects go much deeper even than this. Technological electromagnetism once again targets the pineal gland in the centre of the brain and also our circadian rhythms, the natural daily cycles of the body in living organisms which regulate sleep patterns, hormone production, brain wave activity, cell regeneration and the day-night cycle. Serious illness can ensue if these rhythms are significantly disrupted. Jet lag is an example of what happens when circadian rhythms are scrambled. The pineal gland is little bigger than a grain of rice but its importance to life, awareness, health and circadian patterns is fundamental. Crucially, the pineal synthesises and secretes the hormone melatonin, but only when it's dark. The pineal is extremely light-sensitive and the less light there is the more it will

produce melatonin which is vital to many functions including mopping up cancer cells during sleep. This is why it is important to sleep in a room that is as dark as you can make it. Sleeping with the light on, even a night light, or in the light of a street lamp outside, inhibits melatonin production and studies have revealed the increased chance of cancer for those who work night shifts and sleep during the day when it is almost impossible to reproduce the darkness of night time. No night-time sleep, no significant melatonin. Night working also disrupts circadian rhythms in general for obvious reasons. The average woman with breast cancer has only one tenth of the melatonin for a woman of her age and men with prostate cancer have less than half the normal levels of melatonin. It is the same story with autistic children. During the hours of darkness the brain repairs cell damage and replaces the half a billion cells lost each day, and melatonin is central to this. It is also an extremely powerful antioxidant that deals with millions of free radicals – electrons left over in the repair process – which attack healthy cells. Melatonin is a natural anti-cancer and anti-aging agent and when melatonin levels fall it can lead to immune deficiency, sleep disturbance and heart problems among much else. Melatonin production is crucial to life and health, but even sleeping in the dark may not be sufficient if you are being influenced by electromagnetic fields generated by the

gathering tidal wave of technological sources. The reason is this: To the pineal gland 'light' or darkness are *electromagnetic* triggers. It is the *frequency* difference between light and dark that activates the production or non-production of melatonin. 'Light' and 'dark' are different states of *electromagnetism* and this is what switches melatonin secretion on and off and not what we perceive as the visual difference between 'light' or 'no light'. This is highly relevant because technologically-produced electromagnetism can trick the pineal gland into believing it is still day time even in the dead of night and when this happens melatonin production remains dormant. Research has confirmed that this is indeed the case and it is the same with animals and insects. Electromagnetic fields can block the production of melatonin. What is happening with technologicallygenerated electromagnetic fields is not a slight disturbance of the prevailing order, but something never seen in known human history. It is an insane experiment with human life itself, but really it is not even an experiment for those deep in the shadows. They set out to *make* this happen.

Out of sync with Schumann

The Earth and the human Body-Mind are supposed to be in harmony through their compatible frequencies. The planet's electromagnetic resonance is known as

Schumann Cavity Resonance after the man who discovered it, the German physicist Winfried Otto Schumann. The 'cavity' refers to the electromagnetic environment between the Earth's surface and the ionosphere in the upper atmosphere. Schumann resonance occupies the extremely low frequency or ELF range between 6 and 8 Hertz. This is the same as human brain activity and all biological systems ... *and HAARP and the communication technology that I am describing*. Scientists say that Earth and brain come together at 7.83 Hz which is the frequency of Schumann resonance and human alpha waves broadcast by the brain in states of meditation, relaxation and creativity (Fig 768). These waves also regulate anxiety, stress and the immune system. All this must be so because every part of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. The Earth is a mini-universe and the human body is a mini-Earth/universe. You would expect in that case for the planet and the body to be in resonant harmony and there are other reasons for this, too. The frequency of 7.83 Hz is the mutual resonance of biological life and for instance dolphins generate sound waves of 7.83 Hz. Dr Herbert König, Schumann's successor at Munich University, established that the dominant brain wave in mammals is between 6 and 8 Hz. There is a prevailing frequency order that connects life into one unified frequency field and communication is possible between

species in the form of information fields or thought waves. The Archon Control System manipulates through *distorting* the natural order by disturbing in multiple ways through the manipulation of the Earth's electromagnetic field. Schumann Resonance operates like a tuning fork to 'entrain' all biological life in a common and harmonious oscillation. The entrainment of brain activity by external stimulus is called the Frequency Following Response (FFR). The brain can be entrained by frequencies generated by technology, including music if the rhythm is constant and powerful enough. Entrainment then opens the door to access and influence human thought and perception. This is what is happening with the current maze of electromagnetic receiver-transmitter technology infesting human society and increasing by the day. They are building a frequency prison step-by-step and crucial to hijacking the human mind is to disconnect the brain and body from their default setting – harmony with the planet's electromagnetic resonance. Studies highlighted in James Russell's film confirm that that Schumann resonance is being swamped by the electromagnetic fog or soup now generated by technology. The human frequency starts to wander like a little boy lost once this happens and a whole range of interconnected consequences can follow on multiple levels of mind, body and emotion. Physicist Wolfgang Ludwig said:

‘Measuring Schumann resonance in or around a city has become impossible ... electromagnetic pollution from cell phones has forced us to make measurements at sea.’ People have quickly shown physical, mental and emotional effects when they have been technologically disconnected from Schumann resonance to test for consequences. As one media report said:

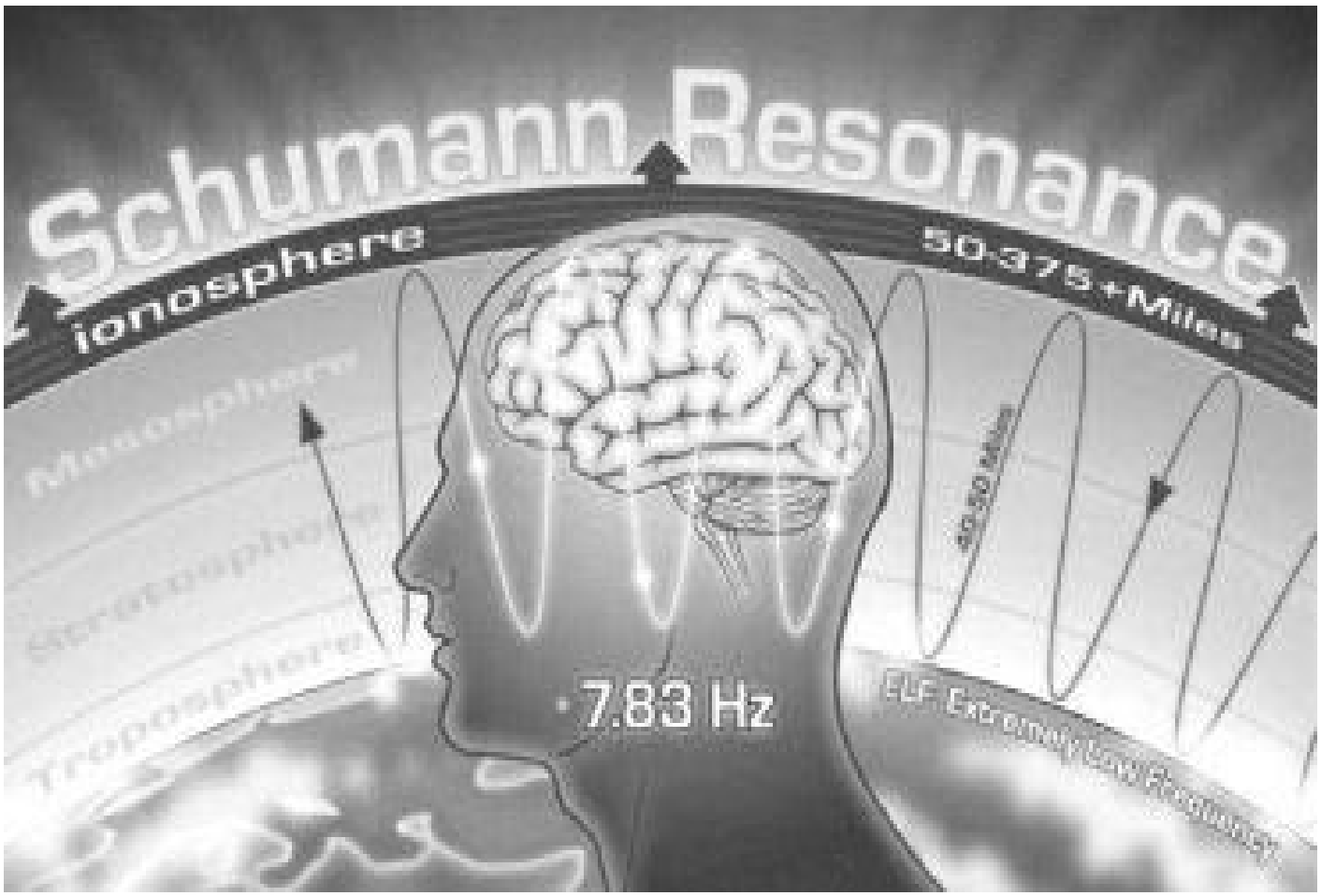


Figure 768: The realm of Schumann Cavity Resonance.

> Professor R. Wever from the Max Planck Institute for Behavioral Physiology in Erling-Andechs ... built an underground bunker which completely screened out

> magnetic fields [Schumann resonance] and housed student volunteers for four weeks in this hermetically-sealed environment.
>
> Wever noted that the student's circadian rhythms diverged and that they suffered emotional distress and migraine headaches. Symptoms disappeared after a brief exposure to 7.8 Hz. Similar complaints were reported by the first astronauts and cosmonauts, who, out in space, were also deprived of Schumann waves.

French virologist Luc Montagnier was joint winner of the Nobel Prize for Physiology or Medicine in 2008 for identifying the 'HIV virus', but even more ground-breaking was his 'discovery' that DNA communicates through extremely low frequency electromagnetic waves at a frequency of ... 7.83 Hz. I challenge the fact that he actually was the first to discover this connection because others outside the scientific mainstream were aware of this much earlier and I discussed this very phenomenon of DNA communication in my 2003 book, *Infinite Love is the Only Truth – Everything Else Is Illusion*. This was years before Montagnier announced his findings and others had been aware of the process even longer before that. Montagnier was, however, the first mainstream scientist to make these claims publicly and that is significant in itself given the concrete block that is

most of mainstream science. Montagnier's findings were predictably dismissed by many of this ilk, but they remain true all the same. This means that technologically-generated electromagnetic fields can disrupt the frequency communications of DNA and so *distort* the human genetic structure and trigger mutation and even block the continuation of human life replication. *This is precisely what the crazies are seeking to do*.

Where am I?

Birds, insects, animals and humans have a compass that interacts with the Earth's magnetic fields and central to this process is the cryptochrome molecule which again regulates circadian rhythms and the day-night melatonin cycle. Cryptochromes also allow a number of species, including humans, to sense and navigate magnetic fields. This was confirmed by ground-breaking research with robins by Thorsten Ritz, professor of physics and astronomy at the University of California. Cryptochromes are the reason that birds and mammals like whales can migrate long distances and then return without a map in sight. Cryptochromes also give bees and other insects similar navigational gifts. We have had many apparently inexplicable cases of whales and dolphins dying en masse after beaching themselves (Fig 769). It is clear to me from looking at the evidence that this phenomenon is connected with electromagnetic

disruption of their navigation systems. Physics professor Thorsten Ritz exposed birds to radio frequency fields to test the effect on their navigational abilities. The results showed that not only did the fields disrupt migration patterns but this happened at very low intensities that were well below the official ‘safe’ public exposure limits. This is the case with other animals and insects, too. A long list of species dependent on their magnetic ‘compass’ have been in steep decline including birds, butterflies and, of course, bees. Colony collapse disorder is just a fancy name for adult bees going away and not coming back and so leaving the colony unable to function. We have discussed the Monsanto connection to this but there are likely to be other reasons including electromagnetic disturbances. Dr Jochen Kuhn of Koblenz-Landau University in Germany put a mobile ‘DECT’ phone which so many people have at home these days into four beehives. Another four hives acted as the control group without a phone. ADECT phone is a mini version of a mobile phone mast in the way it operates with the phone interacting with its ‘base station’. These masts are now everywhere in anything like an urban environment and they are increasing all the time to reach ever more isolated locations. Dr Kuhn found that the bees in the four hives without the phones returned normally, but hardly any returned to the phone hives. Cryptochromes in humans work in the same way

as birds and insects. They allow for the instinctive navigation of the planet's electromagnetic field or what we call a 'sense of direction'. When magnets have been attached to people's heads in experiments this sense is distorted and the potential consequences are obvious as the electromagnetic field becomes ever more distorted. The Russell film highlights one small English village of only 18 houses located near a phone mast where there have been multiple cases of the same symptoms and diseases including breast and other cancers, fertility problems and severe headaches. Seventy percent of people in the village are estimated to have suffered from a range of similar effects. Cancer clusters around phone masts in general are becoming ever more common, as is depression and other emotional imbalances. The same is true of the debilitating illness known as electrosensitivity caused by the growing barrage of electromagnetic fields. The symptoms include insomnia, vertigo, headache, seizures, endocrine dysfunction (often affecting the thyroid), internal bleeding and cancer. Some have to live in near isolation from electromagnetic technology because of the effect on their health. This is happening without any credible official research into the consequences of transforming the natural electromagnetic order in less than 25 years; and nor is there any credible protection from those consequences.



Figure 769: Whales and dolphins are dying en masse after beaching themselves.



Figure 770: Radiation has increased by *many* millions of times in just 50 years.

Electromagnetism has increased massively in such a short period. A document by the former Radiological Protection Board said that the radiation environment has increased by *many* millions of times in just 50 years and that increase is getting faster every day (Fig 770).

Researchers are even struggling now to find a control population for scientific analysis to measure the effects accurately because even if you don't have a mobile phone or live near a mast you are still being subjected to technological electromagnetism in some form. It is the silent killer and the hidden manipulator of human perception. How could they have proved that smoking causes cancer if *everyone* smoked? And remember that mobile phones only appeared in the 1980s and in any number in the 1990s. Where we are is not where they intend to stay. They want to push on and on with more phones and masts every day, week and year. What I have been describing here is a major part of the planned mass cull of the global population which Control System documents demand is reduced from the current more than seven billion to anything between one billion and half a billion. They are doing this with geneticallymodified food, chemical additives in food and drink, fluoride in drinking water, chemtrail metals and poisons sprayed in the sky, vaccines, pharmaceutical drugs, removing sources of nutrition, euthanasia for the elderly (death panels and 'pathways'), war, economic deprivation and hunger. The list goes on and on and radiation is right up there. There are simple things that people can do immediately to mitigate the effects and that includes ditching the mobile phone and only using landlines – especially the socalled DECT phones at home that can

easily be replaced by landlines. Anything wireless presents the most serious danger, including the wireless Internet and the wireless fields that communicate with Smart Meters (which need to be vehemently resisted and refused). If you don't think you can live without a mobile then at least use it as sparingly as possible for only short conversations and save any long chats for landlines. When you do use a mobile never put it to your ear and only use the speaker as far away as possible and research the best protection covers available. You can use earphones to keep incoming speaker chat private. Most importantly *never, never, never* let a mobile phone near a child. Any switched-on mobile is not good, but by far the greatest danger comes from putting them to your ear. I have explained the dangers to people that I see with a mobile unit permanently attached to their ear, but they just say that it's a more efficient way to do their work. Will they be saying this when the work ends with the words: 'I am sorry to tell you that you have a brain tumour'? I have a mobile for absolute emergencies when there is no other way to make contact with someone in the timescale necessary, but 99.999 percent of the time it is in a drawer and not switched on.I only text when I do use it except for extremely rare calls of no more than one or two a month at most which are always via the speaker and very, very short. There is little that can't wait for a landline.

If you live close to a phone mast and you can move then do so; challenge the placing of masts on schools and other buildings, and those located near homes. Challenge the use of Wi-Fi in schools which is bathing children in technological electromagnetism all day and only use the wired Internet whenever you can. There is much that can be done and your life and those of your loved ones could well depend upon it. That is how serious this is.

Making it like 'home' ...

Michael Persinger, a neuroscientist at Laurentian University, said: 'For the first time in our evolutionary history, we have generated an entire secondary, virtual, densely complex environment – an electromagnetic soup – that essentially overlaps the human nervous system.' Blake Levitt, author of a long list of books and articles on the dangers of electromagnetic fields, also put the situation into perspective in her study entitled *The Environmental Effects of Wireless Technologies and Other Sources of Nonionizing Radiation:*

> Our background ambient exposures to countless EMFs are increasing at an alarming rate. This is especially true with the radiofrequency bands. In its natural state, very little RF reaches the earth's surface. In the last 50 years, for the first time in our evolutionary history, we have utterly infused the

earth's surface with a blanket of artificial energy exposures with no clear understanding of what the consequences may be.

The exposures contain propagation characteristics such as modulation, complex pulse signalling, unusual waveforms such as sine and sawtooth shapes, and power intensities that simply do not exist in nature. These are man-made artefacts.

Now we are getting to the meat and potatoes, or the nut roast if you prefer. Firstly the 'blanket of artificial energy' around the Earth is the reality 'bubble' that I have talked about for many years. It is a developing sub-reality of manipulated perception within the overall Matrix of manipulated perception (Fig 771). This additional level of perception deception has been deemed necessary to meet the challenge of the vibrational (information) transformation that I have called the Truth Vibrations – the awakening of humanity to its true self and its true plight which is happening all over the world to ever larger numbers of people. The sub-reality is constructed with wireless information fields and other radiation sources and designed to block or dilute the impact of the Truth Vibrations in awakening people to Consciousness beyond Mind-Body. The strategy is two-fold: Firstly create the low-vibrational wireless sub-reality and then, secondly, structure society to tune humans to that

frequency band by manipulating their DNA receiver-transmitters through genetically-modified food, chemical additives in food and drink, fear, worry, stress and entrainment to technologically-generated electromagnetic fields. The idea is to symbolically entrain humanity with radio station 1 while the Truth Vibrations are operating on radio station 2. It is clearly not working with increasing numbers of people across the world as they awaken to a new sense of reality and are at last beginning to question their perceptions and see the truth; but so much more needs to be done and vast numbers *are* submitting to the impact of the 'bubble'.



Figure 771: The Archon-created reality bubble and the Truth Vibrations.

Fukushima was no 'accident'

There is another reason for the ever-expanding sources of radiation. I have said that the Archons are energetic and electromagnetic in nature rather than 'physical' form, although they can take form in many guises to confuse

and manipulate. Their problem is that their energy fields are not compatible with the Earth atmosphere and magnetic field and this is one major reason why they can only come and go and not stay for long. The unspoken element of Agenda 21 is to change the Earth's atmosphere and magnetic field to make it more compatible with them and on both counts that means mass irradiation. This is also serving the plan for a mass cull of the human population and they know that a percentage will mutate to deal with a far more irradiated environment. These are the slaves that they plan to serve them when the world of Agenda 21 is fully in place. People rightly ask why they would irradiate the atmosphere when their own hybrid bloodlines have to live here, too; but (a) the bloodlines are as expendable as anyone else to the Archons, and (b) they are not the same genetically, thus not the same electromagnetic fields, and so they may well not be affected in the same way. Look at the longevity of many of them for a start. Two of the ways that the Archons plan to dramatically increase radiation in the atmosphere is through nuclear war and nuclear power disasters. The nuclear power part of the plan has been brought into stark focus by what happened at Fukushima in Japan. Professor Hiroaki Koide, a master of nuclear engineering and a specialist in radiation safety and control, said that at least ten million people are still living in areas of high

radiation levels that should have been abandoned. More than a third of Japanese children had abnormal thyroid growths by the summer of 2012 and that is nothing approaching the true impact on human, animal, insect and environmental health. Mutations have already been found in butterflies and other insects which are showing up first because of their short life-cycles. The massive release of radiation into air, land, sea and water supply began in March 2011 and it is still going on hour after hour, day after day. A study in 2012 published in *Science of the Total Environment* reported that the Fukushima radioactive plume contaminated the entire Northern Hemisphere in a relatively short time after the reactor explosions never mind by what has happened since. Fish off the California coast have been discovered with high levels of contamination and radiation in air, rain, water and milk have revealed levels hundreds of times greater than normal in US government tests. What has been the response by these 'protectors of the people'? To dramatically *raise* the official 'safety' limits. Whenever the authorities give you a 'safe' limit for *anything* you can take it as read that it must be dangerous. Nuclear power researcher, the late Rosalie Bertell, exposed the threat posed by radiation in her book, *No Immediate Danger: Prognosis for a Radioactive Earth*. She said: 'Should the public discover the true health cost(s) of nuclear pollution, a cry would rise from all parts of the world and

people would refuse to cooperate passively with their own death.' Bertell also expressed the view that 'our present path is headed toward species death – whether fast with nuclear war or technological disaster, or slow, by poison.' I say that the plan is employ all of those methods to a common end. I met a lady in the early 1990s called Dr Kitty Little, an Oxford 'don' (a fellow or tutor at Oxford University), who worked for nine years at the UK's Atomic Energy Research Establishment at Harwell. I mentioned her earlier with regard to British Prime Minister Harold Wilson and Lord Victor Rothschild. She was very well versed with the inner workings and corruption of British Intelligence and gave me the background to many things. Dr Little told me all those years ago that the House of Rothschild was behind the introduction of nuclear power and if the Rothschilds are involved it is the global conspiracy at work. All nuclear power stations emit radiation no matter what the authorities may claim and this has health consequences for those living nearby. The Sellafield (formerly Windscale) nuclear plant in Cumbria, north-west England, has been releasing radioactive water into the Irish Sea for decades while protestations from the Irish government and people get nowhere. I detailed in *Remember Who You Are* the alarming examples and reports revealing how nuclear power stations, working and offline, are leaking radiation and being allowed to do

so by making the law and its enforcement increasingly lax. But, of course, it is when one of these disasters-waiting-to-happen goes tits-up that we see the most significant contribution of nuclear power to irradiating the atmosphere and there is no better example than Fukushima.

I had been logging for years every new contribution that I saw to the technologicallygenerated electromagnetic 'sea' in which most people now live especially in the towns and cities. So when Fukushima exploded in 2011 and began to release astonishing quantities of ongoing radiation into the atmosphere and ocean I had red flags waving immediately. This was surely too much of a gift to the radiation agenda to have been an accident. I know it was officially caused by an earthquake and tsunami, but HAARP can trigger earthquakes and earthquakes under the ocean cause tsunamis. Remember how Dimitar Ouzounov and his team at the NASA Goddard Space Flight Center in Maryland revealed there were concentric heat rings above the seabed location of the quake and a rapid heating of the ionosphere directly over the epicentre. The team said that infrared emissions above the epicentre increased dramatically in the days before it happened. Earthquakes and tsunamis can also be created by carefully placed nuclear devices. It would be unwise and ill-advised to underestimate how much accuracy is now

available to these people when it comes to environmental manipulation. Anyone dismissing the idea of placing devices to cause a tsunami should be aware that military files have revealed that the United States and New Zealand were testing a 'tsunami bomb' off the New Zealand coast in the *1940s*. The operation was code-named Project Seal and came to light when New Zealand author and film-maker Ray Waru discovered the files in the national archives. He said that he only came across them 'because they were still vetting the report, so there it was sitting on somebody's desk'. The UK *Daily Telegraph* reported that the tests 'showed that the weapon was feasible and a series of 10 large offshore blasts could potentially create a 33-foot tsunami capable of inundating a small city'. Imagine what they can do today. In fact in the wake of Fukushima do we even have to imagine? Ray Waru said: 'If you put it in a James Bond movie it would be viewed as fantasy but it was a real thing.' This is an important point. People need to realise that the technology that we are allowed to see is nothing like the cutting edge technology that is kept hidden from us. This allows the Archon networks to make something happen and keep their involvement secret because people believe that the technology is not available to do what has been done. The James Bond books were written by Ian Fleming, a British Naval Intelligence operative and a serious insider. The official

story of Fukushima has more holes than a Swiss cheese and flooding and earthquake damage cannot explain what happened. Fukushima Reactor number four exploded when it had been defueled and shut down. How is that possible? The explosion in Reactor number three was caught on video and the smoke cloud looks remarkably like the cloud produced by a small nuclear bomb (Figs 772 and 773). It just so happens that the Fukushima site installed a new security system in the year before the disaster that involved giant security cameras and sensors known as the Optical Watch Line, or 'Owl'. Thoughts of Molech (Saturn) are probably not misplaced. Owl is described as a 'virtual security fence' for military and civilian use which includes an 'electro-optical radar system' and 'stereoscopic vision sensors'. When I say giant security cameras and sensors, I mean *giant*, and this at a time when technology is getting smaller and smaller by the year. The cameras inside the reactors and around the site weighed more than 1,000 lbs and they had another interesting characteristic: they looked inside the casing almost exactly like what is called a gun-type nuclear weapon (Fig 774). Is it another coincidence that the system was installed by Magna BSP, an Israeli security company which is based in Dimona, Israel, the home of Israel's extensive nuclear weapons production programme? Is it also by chance that all 'security companies' in Israel are fronts for the

Mossad, officially Israel's Intelligence agency, but in truth a global enforcement arm of the Rothschilds? Or that the Rothschilds have an agenda to irradiate the atmosphere? I came across a speech by an American nuclear engineer after I had gone public with my suggestion that Fukushima was not an accident, but a carefully-orchestrated devastating release of radioactivity under the cover of the tsunami. His name was Arnie Gundersen and his speech, at the Public Library in Boston, Massachusetts, was to issue a warning about the implications for container design resulting from the events at Fukushima. He showed that explosions at Fukushima had produced waves moving at some 1,000 miles an hour. This is substantially faster than the speed of sound and that should never been able to happen in a genuine nuclear explosion of the type claimed at Fukushima. Gundersen said that hydrogen and oxygen should only be able to produce a subsonic 'deflagration' wave, but at Fukushima there had been a beyond-the-speed of sound '*detonation* wave'. This should be impossible. He said:

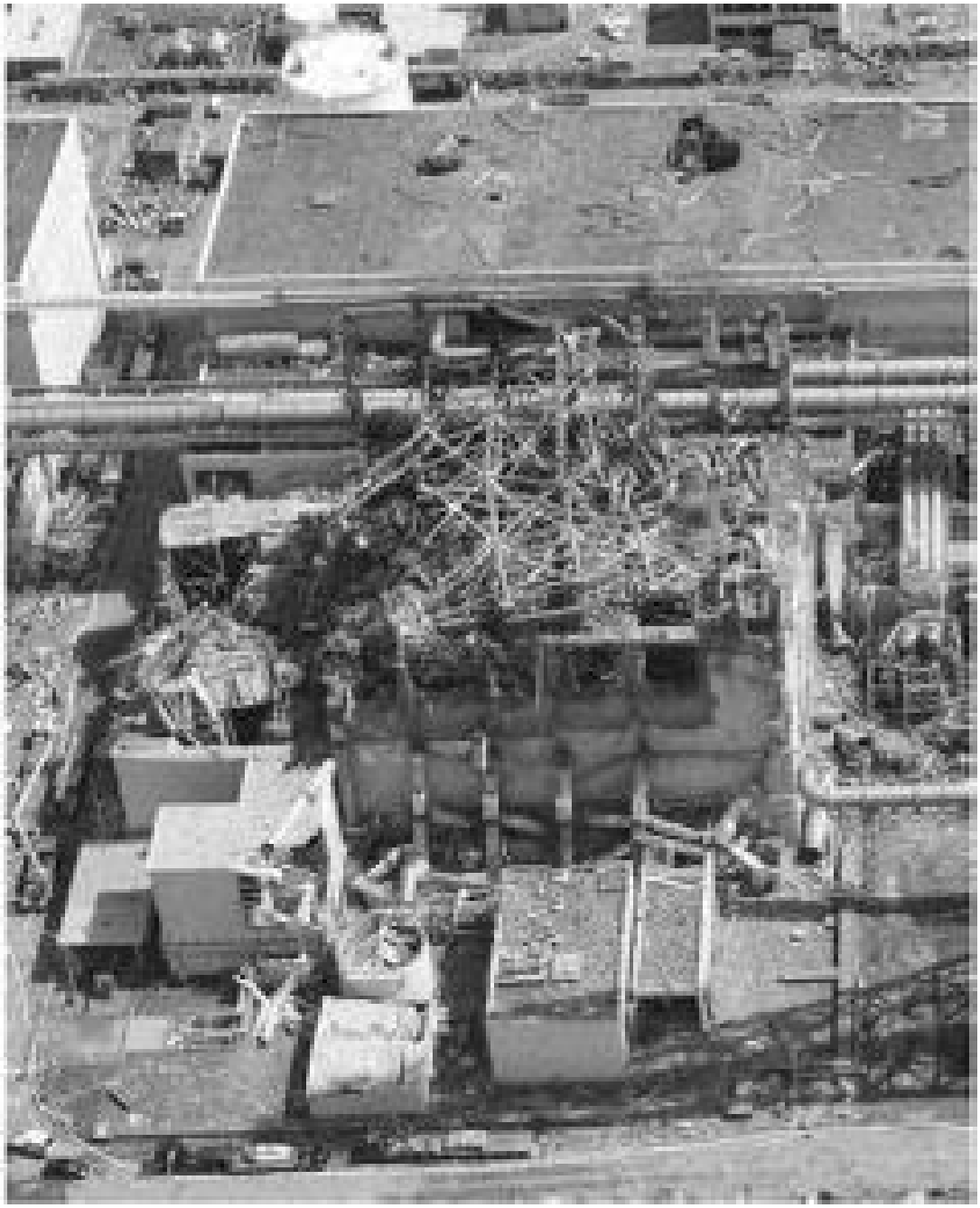


Figure 772: Fukushima Reactor 3.

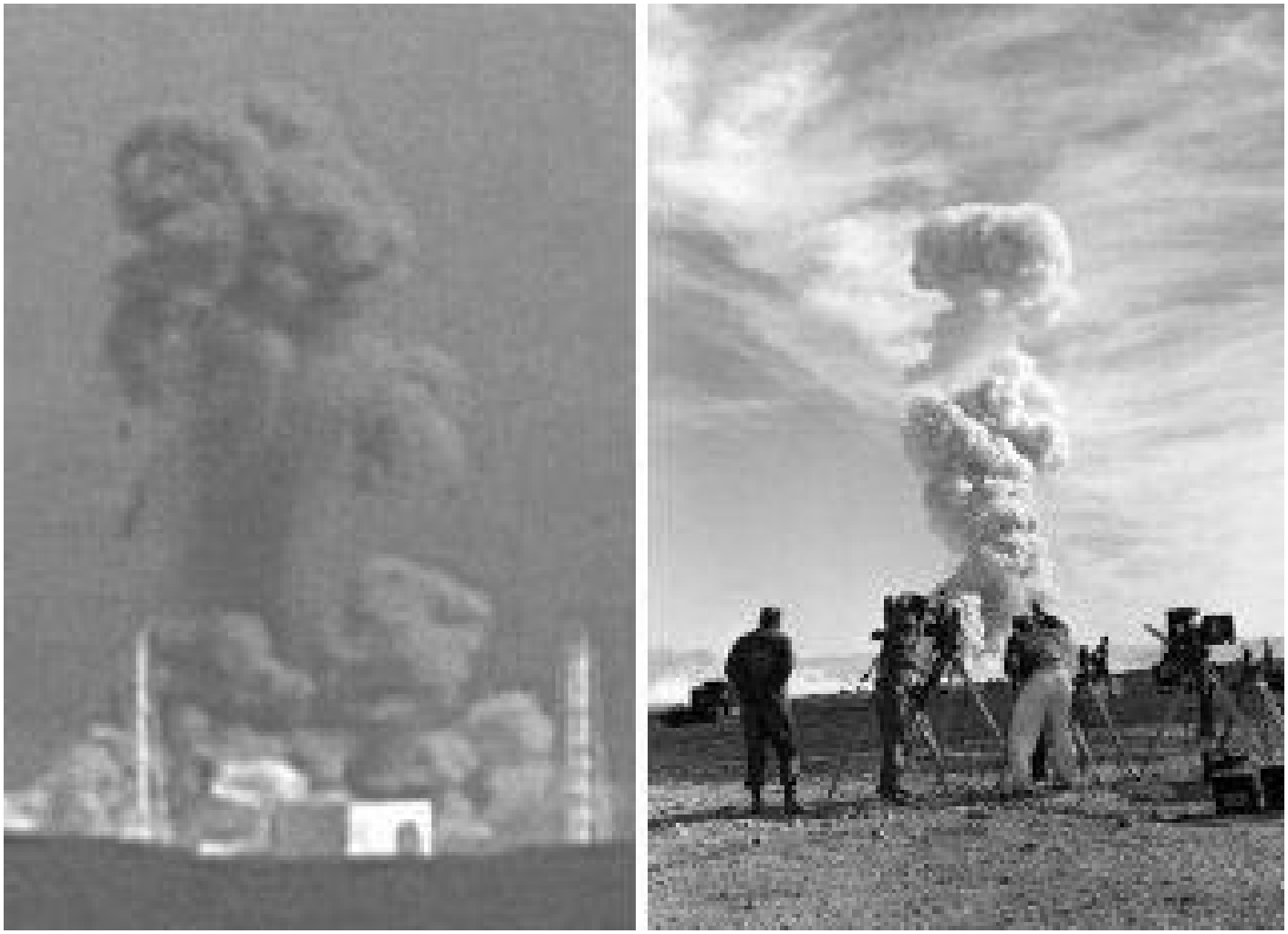


Figure 773: The explosion at Fukushima compared with the cloud produced by a small nuclear weapon.



Figure 774: The ‘security cameras’ in the Fukushima reactors alongside a gun-type nuclear weapon.



Figure 775: The radiation released by Fukushima has been catastrophic for human health, animal life, sea life and the atmospheric balance in general.

No one knows why this happened. Hydrogen and oxygen at room pressures shouldn't detonate. I was talking to a bunch of chemists and we couldn't figure out how it could detonate. It could deflagrate; but it shouldn't be able to detonate and that has major

ramifications on containment design.

Well, maybe not. Maybe the ramifications are that if you want your nuclear plant to remain intact, don't have your security system installed by a company based at the location of Israel's nuclear weapons programme. Soon extraordinary quantities of radiation had poured from Fukushima into the atmosphere and ocean and by the summer of 2011 figures were being quoted that the release was already 50 times worse than that at Chernobyl in the Ukraine in 1986 (Fig 775). Japan is basically fucked with radioactive contamination of its air, water supply and food and the incineration of radioactive debris. The Japanese media is in effect banned from highlighting or discussing the ongoing health effects on the Japanese population and so most of them are ignorant of the dangers and consequences. High levels of radiation have been found in fish near the plant with the levels not reducing and a report released in February 2013 by researchers at Hopkins Marine Station at Stanford University said that bluefin tuna caught just off the coast of California tested positive for Fukushima radiation. The scale of sea and atmospheric radiation is far greater and ongoing than ever being officially admitted. While this has been happening, the British Government has announced a tremendous expansion of nuclear power, and emails leaked to the *Guardian*

revealed how the British Government and nuclear power interests including Westinghouse, EDF Energy and Areva were conspiring to mislead the public and diffuse any effective campaign to stop nuclear power. An official at the Department for Business, Innovation and Skills said of Fukushima in one email:

> This has the potential to set the nuclear industry back globally. We need to ensure the antinuclear chaps and chapesses do not gain ground on this. We need to occupy the territory and hold it. We really need to show the safety of nuclear.

Notice the 'We' as in government and corporations together. This is the 'We' that directs world events at the expense of the population, but there is no conspiracy to delude the people and impose a system of control upon them. That's just a nasty rumour. The radiation agenda goes back decades and now includes the suicidal process of fracking which is releasing large concentrations of deadly radioactive radon gas into the atmosphere and also contaminating fracking gases used by the population for heat and cooking, thus contaminating homes and workplaces. Radon is the biggest cause of lung cancer in non-smokers. We are going to see more nuclear 'accidents' for the same reason as the one at Fukushima – irradiating the atmosphere. It is my view after 25 years of researching

these subjects that the ultimate and real reason for nuclear power stations all over the world with more coming on stream is to be a permanent system for the deliberate release of radiation to maintain the planetary atmosphere in a highlyradioactive state which suits the Archontic entities. We are a way from that yet, but this is where it is planned to lead and by then a very different and mutated human will be necessary to cope with that. This is why they are constantly seeking to make humans more like them and transhumanism is all part of this while the 'climate change' Big Lie gives them the excuse to push for nuclear power.

More bubble-making

The European Parliament report on HAARP revealed that nuclear weapons have been exploded since the 1950s in the areas of charged plasma radiation between 4,800 and 32,000 miles above the Earth known as the Van Allen Belts. This was allegedly to investigate the effect of the electromagnetic pulse generated by nuclear explosions at these heights on radio communications and the operation of radar. Sure it was. The report said that the effect of these American and Soviet explosions was to create new magnetic radiation belts which covered nearly the whole Earth and 'electrons travelled along magnetic lines of force and created an artificial Aurora Borealis above the North Pole'. The report

continued:

> These military tests are liable to disrupt the Van Allen belt for a long period. The earth's magnetic field could be disrupted over large areas, which would obstruct radio communications. According to US scientists it could take hundreds of years for the Van Allen belt to return to normal.

The commencement of human nuclear activity coincided with dramatic rises in cases of cancer worldwide. The EU report also pointed out that HAARP was punching holes in the ionosphere with its radio beams. The ionosphere protects us from incoming cosmic radiation. 'The hope is that the holes will fill again', the report said, 'but our experience of change in the ozone layer points in the other direction ... This means substantial holes in the ionosphere that protects us'. Those words were written in 1999 before HAARP was fullyoperational and so what must the ionosphere be like today? Dr Rosalie Bertell, an American scientist specialising in ionizing radiation, said that HAARP is 'a gigantic heater that can cause major disruptions in the ionosphere, creating not just holes, but long incisions in the protective layer that keeps deadly radiation from bombarding the planet'. Physicist Richard Williams, a consultant at the David Sarnoff laboratory in Princeton, said that HAARP is 'an irresponsible act of global

vandalism'. Who would be so crazy and cavalier with the atmosphere that sustains us? Anyone who is either insane or wants to change the atmosphere – or both. I have been warning for years about the electromagnetic 'sea' of pollution and distortion within which billions live their lives and deep in the shadows the electromagnetic war on human 'physical', mental and emotional health is very deliberate. The Archon families know full well the effect of what they are doing because they have set out to ensure precisely that effect as part of the assimilation of the human population into the Orwellian nightmare. Many of their ignorant foot soldiers who ignorantly serve the Demiurge agenda have no clue what they are doing to the world, themselves and their own children, but ignorance is no longer an excuse for criminal irresponsibility because the truth is out there. It is just that most people are looking the other way because they don't want to face it. They are going to realise eventually that ignorance is only 'bliss' for a while. Then reality goes rat-a-tat-tat. That time is now and we have seen nothing yet because of what has already gone before. The Archons feed off death and they are now attempting to destroy Planet Earth as we have known it and make this world like theirs (Fig 776). It will then not be a place fit for humans but it will be a place fit for them.



Figure 776: We will make it like home.

The suppression of knowledge about the true nature of reality and the human body means that the clear and obvious link between cause and effect has been hidden by sheer lack of understanding, not least among most doctors and scientists who largely do not understand the

human organism. They and most of the global population see the body as flesh and blood, solid and ‘physical’, but this is illusory in the sense that the body is a hologram and only appears to be ‘solid’ because of the way we decode waveform and electromagnetic information fields into holographic illusion. As I said earlier, I have shaken my head so many times when ‘experts’ have dismissed a connection between people living close to power lines or nuclear power stations and clusters of people with cancers well beyond the norm for the general population. Many of these ‘experts’ are just uniformed while others, even worse, are professional liars selling what passes for their soul for the corporate shilling. Profits for the energy, communication, biotech and pharmaceutical corporations are far more important for the system’s programmed personnel than human health and suffering although deeper in the rabbit hole this is about far more than money. The connection between power lines, cell phone communication towers and the devastation of human health is so simple and obvious it is pathetic. The lines and towers give off very powerful electromagnetic fields which disrupt and distort the human electromagnetic field. This, in turn, passes on the distortion to the body hologram because one is an expression of the other. Result: a far greater ratio of people with cancers, often leukaemia, and other ‘physical’, mental and emotional diseases. Blood

flowing through arteries and veins is the holographic version of the meridian lines of energy – what the Chinese and acupuncture call ‘chi’ – and so when those flows of energy are damaged by powerful electromagnetic fields then so is the blood and leukaemia can follow.

I am sure you can see what I mean when I say that because the foundation premise from which mainstream science views reality is utter bollocks everything that flows from that must also reflect this foundation state of bollocks.



Recruiting the Crazies

To find yourself, think for yourself.
Socrates

The *Hunger Games* world of Agenda 21 clearly requires a Gestapo of uniforms and administrators

deficient of empathy, compassion and intelligence. They are essential to imposing the global tyranny and enforcing it indefinitely once it is in place. If you watch the movie *Equilibrium*, released in 2002 and available on DVD, you will see a portrayal of the Agenda 21 society in which emotion is banned and emotionless, viscous, violent and drugged-up uniforms enforce the will of the *El*-lite (Fig 777).

Agenda 21 was extremely well portrayed in *Equilibrium* and this is the society that Aldous Huxley and George Orwell foresaw (or rather knew was coming from their insider knowledge). It is a world of total control imposed by compulsory and technologically-monitored drugs and by the 24/7 surveillance of every action, gesture and thought. This was once creeping up on us through the Totalitarian Tiptoe and I have been warning about this for nearly 25 years; today it has become the Totalitarian Sprint as the global tyranny crashes in at an ever quickening pace. This is because the more you centralise power the more power you have at the centre to centralise even quicker. Figures issued by the Bureau of Justice Statistics revealed that between 1992 and 2008 police numbers increased by 25 percent in the United States – faster than the growth of the population – and what will they be today when all the other new forms of 'law enforcement' are taken into account? People are complaining in ever greater numbers about what Orwell

called ‘Big Brother’ as freedoms are deleted by the day, surveillance becomes ever more intrusive and ‘security’ is being used as the fake excuse to lockdown the so-called free world which is fast closing in collectively on the dark days of Nazi Germany – or today’s China. Obama used the publicity cover of Hurricane Sandy and its hit on New York in 2012 to quietly sign an Executive Order that created the Homeland Security Partnership Council, an amalgamation of government and private organisations, which will put the presidential structure (executive dictatorship) power to delete the ‘freedoms’ of the American people beyond Congressional oversight (Fig 778). We now have mobile phone app companies adding in the small print that you give them permission to activate the microphone and camera on your phone to listen to your conversations and take pictures. As Paul Joseph Watson at Infowars.com explained, you unknowingly give them permission (most people don’t read the terms and conditions) to ‘send SMS messages from your phone that cost you money, read your contacts, read your phone status and identity, get “full network access” to your communications (in other words listen to your phone calls), modify or delete the contents of your USB storage, and disable your screen lock (the 4 digit code that password-protects your phone)’. *Extraordinary*, but this is what has been happening while most people have been watching the TV and the football and pouring

over the latest celebrity bullshit. Why would phone corporations want to do this if they were not working in league with the Orwellian state? All this was predicted in my books from the early 1990s such as *The Robots' Rebellion* and ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. The information in those and other books has not proved to be so accurate by chance; it came from 'following the clues' in the way I have described which led me to books, articles, documents, people and personal experiences that connected the dots so I could see the picture – the Big (Brother) Picture. Most people laughed, scoffed and dismissed it all for many years but the passage of events has made many re-think in the light of what they now see on the daily news and experience in their daily lives. The mainstream media is not among them, of course, apart from a few individuals, because alleged 'journalists' are among the most perception-programmed on earth. What must be billions now are feeling seriously uneasy with what is happening in the world and where it is going in the face of war and economic collapse; but it all looks so complex and bewildering that all most people can say is that 'the wars are about oil' or 'it's the greedy bankers'. Well, yes it is, but only on one level. It is about far, far more than that. Oil and greed are only subsidiary expressions of the Grand Design. People can't see what is really going on because of the psychological state described in *Silent*



Figure 777: *Equilibrium* was a portrayal of the world as the Archons want it to be.



Figure 778: Worship me or you die … my masters said so.

The public cannot comprehend this weapon, and therefore cannot believe that they are being attacked and subdued by a weapon. The public might instinctively feel that something is wrong, but because of the technical nature of the silent

weapon, they cannot express their feeling in a rational way, or handle the problem with intelligence. Therefore, they do not know how to cry for help, and do not know how to associate with others to defend themselves against it.

What I am doing in this book is dissolving that bind by connecting the dots between apparently unconnected events, people, actions and situations, both ancient and modern. The dots do all connect and the mist suddenly morphs into clarity and '*Ahhaaah*, so that's the game'.

Thugs for hire

Take this Gestapo structure that is so crucial to the implementation of Agenda 21. Most people will have surely noticed that the relationship between government officials and law enforcement and the people they officially serve and protect has dramatically changed in the last 25 years or so. American civil-rights attorney John Whitehead of The Rutherford Institute said that a police friend told him: 'Something has happened to the police John, the police have changed.' Yes, they have, and it has been done systematically. There are still remnants of the old school police officers, government and council officials who do see their role as serving the public that pays their wages; but these have largely been sifted out and discarded by retirement or by being so sick of what they are told to do that they leave voluntarily.

Each time this has happened the replacement has been selected mostly on the grounds of mentality (or lack of it) and emotional retardation and not on the ability to do the job. Agenda 21 cannot be imposed and enforced by decent people with compassion and empathy and so there has been a calculated campaign to remove them from government administration and law enforcement and replace them with the 'personality' of choice for Agenda 21 – the narcissistic, psychopathic, thugs and bully boys and girls without the emotional development to have compassion and respect for their targets and without the intelligence to see that they are only stooges building a prison for themselves and their own families as well as everyone else. The Gestapo-like Transportation Security Administration (TSA) in the United States has some decent people on its security staff because it is harder to find people of Agenda 21 'calibre' than you would think, but there are so many at the TSA who have been specifically recruited for their narcissistic and psychopathic tendencies. Witness the TSA agent who walked through Los Angeles Airport after a shift banging his chest and screaming 'I have the power'. He was sacked when the incident was made public in the media, but would the same have happened had it not been so widely reported? I think not. Crimes for which the TSA 'security' employees have been convicted include: stealing items from passengers' luggage; drug

trafficking; throwing coffee at a pilot who asked them to stop swearing in front of passengers; pimping; possessing and distributing child pornography (full-body scans or pat downs for your children anyone?); shooting out of a hotel window (a gun, not themselves) while pissed; and bribery. Not all TSA staff are like this by any means. I have met many over the years who seemed very nice and pleasant, but the majority are recruited for their narcissistic character and believe they are above the laws imposed on everyone else (Fig 779). The narcissists are so self-obsessed and mentally deficient that they can't see that they are only stooges of the same system that they enforce. They are seen as 'the cattle' every bit as much as the general population. TSA staff operate the full-body scanners that dose people with cumulatively deadly doses of radiation but increasing numbers are suffering from cancer, strokes and other conditions because the scanners leak and they are absorbing the radiation during every shift. They have soon realised what the system really thinks of them when this is reported and nothing happens. The same story applies to police and the military which are only vehicles to impose the will of the *El*-lite. All this 'support our wonderful troops' is just manipulative crap to cover the fact that the *El*-lite doesn't give a damn about who is killed or maimed for life to advance their cause. Their approach is that there will always be some other idiot to

take their place and the more dismal the economic circumstances become the more killers and killed can be recruited as their only way to earn a living. I have used the words narcissists and psychopaths a time or two already and it is worth defining what I mean by that. I will also add another – sociopath. Psychopaths are defined as having 'a lack of empathy and remorse and using aggression in a planned way to secure what they want, whether it is status or money'. Blimey, bankers and politicians exactly. The term 'narcissist' comes from the Greek myth about Narcissus who fell in love with his own reflection in the water and died because he was so mesmerised that he couldn't leave. So you get the basic picture, but this is what the dictionary says:



Figure 779: 'Yeah, basically our job is to keep the public in line while we do whatever we fucking like.'

Narcissist: Inordinate fascination with oneself; excessive self-love; vanity. Erotic gratification derived from admiration of one's own physical or mental attributes, being a normal condition at the infantile level of personality development.

Psychopath: A person afflicted with a personality disorder characterised by a tendency to commit anti-

social and sometimes violent acts, and a failure to feel guilt for such acts.

Sociopath: A person whose behaviour is anti-social and who lacks a sense of moral responsibility or social conscience. An obvious self-focus in interpersonal exchanges.

Other traits that were listed in an Internet article that I saw include:

- Problems in sustaining satisfying relationships
- A lack of psychological awareness
- Difficulty with empathy
- Problems distinguishing the self from others (see narcissism and boundaries)
- Hypersensitivity to any insults or imagined insults (see criticism and narcissists, narcissistic rage and narcissistic injury)
- Vulnerability to shame rather than guilt
- Haughty body language
- Flattery towards people who admire and affirm them (narcissistic supply)
- Detesting those who do not admire them (narcissistic abuse)
- Using other people without considering the cost of doing so
- Pretending to be more important than they really

are

- Bragging (subtly but persistently) and exaggerating their achievements
- Claiming to be an 'expert' at many things
- Inability to view the world from the perspective of other people
- Denial of remorse and gratitude

I have had people *exactly* like that in my own life and these are the personality types that have been specifically recruited for government and law enforcement in the last few decades to transform the relationship between people and authority. One of the most significant traits of narcissists and psychopaths when it comes to law enforcement is described in the list as 'hypersensitivity to any insults or imagined insults' and the term used for this is 'narcissistic rage'. This can manifest as mild irritation or annoyance, a constant anger towards someone and even violent attacks on the perceived source of the challenge to their omnipotence. There you have the reason why there are now so many people arrested, Tasered and beaten by police for even politely and peacefully questioning their omnipotence. The uniforms go into narcissistic rage. Their *official* role is serving the public, but their real role is serving the system. Here are two definitions of a psychopath and you'll notice that, as with narcissism, they match perfectly

the character traits that I have been describing throughout this book in relation to the Archons and their bloodlines:

> ... an individual who is incapable of feeling guilt, remorse or empathy for their actions. They are generally cunning, manipulative and know the difference between right and wrong but dismiss it as applying to them. They are incapable of normal emotions such as love, generally react without considering the consequences of their actions and show extreme egocentric and narcissistic behaviour.
>
> Cold heartedness, egocentricity, superficial charm, manipulativeness, irresponsibility, impulsivity, criminality, antisocial behaviour, a lack of remorse, a parasitic lifestyle.

A whistle-blower working for the TSA told the Alex Jones radio show in the US that psychopaths were being specifically recruited for the agency. The man, who used the name ‘Rob’, said that people who appeared professional and capable of doing the job were ignored while those with criminal records, megalomania and ‘power-trip behaviour’ were hired. He said: ‘If they have a background and it’s something like violence or abusing authority we put them right in, we put them guys on the

floor first day.' He said he was encouraged to recruit Iraq veterans suffering from post-traumatic stress syndrome and prisoners released for non-violent drug offences. 'Rob' said that TSA employees were told to stick out their chests and 'eyeball' people. 'It's all about the power trip, it's all about having people bug their eyes out at the public and getting the public conditioned to the fact that the police state is coming', he said. TSA agents also have a policy of giving more invasive 'pat downs' as a punishment to people who refuse the body scanners and also to make it so unpleasant that they will go through the scanners in future (Fig 780). Charlie Leocha, consumer representative on the Department of Transport's Advisory Committee for Aviation Consumer Protections, said:



Figure 780: 'I just have to check if you have a bomb in your breasts; well, no, not really, my job is to humiliate you and take away your self-respect.'

When meeting with privacy officials at the Department of Homeland Security and TSA ... I was told unofficially that there were two standards of pat-downs. One for the normal situation where passengers are going through metal detectors and a different pat-down for those who refuse to go through the whole-body scanners. With this latest

> announcement, TSA admits that it has been clandestinely punishing passengers for refusing to go through the invasive whole-body scans with an even more intrusive aggressive pat-down and that soon those more invasive pat-down will creep from airport to airport.

This is happening as stated. Passengers have also been made to miss flights for having a 'bad attitude' to the TSA's outrageous abuse of dignity under the guise of security. The dilemma facing the Archon hybrids is that there are nothing like enough of them to impose what they want to do. Their numbers are tiny compared with the human population and to overcome this they have to recruit *from* the target population for their government administrators, police, 'security' and military. The trick is to recruit the 'right' ones and the more control they have secured over the tiller of government the more their most extreme choices can be hired who would not have got through the door before, or at least in the numbers that we see today. I have observed for 20 years how the dynamic between government and governed, uniform and public, was being transformed and I eventually saw how they were doing this. A major technique has been the use of psychometric testing. This phrases questions to glean answers that reveal your personality type and is used in job application forms to identify the personalities

that the system is looking for. I know from people who have been psychometrically-tested that it can be extremely accurate. Many more qualified, competent and intelligent people have been consistently discarded in favour of those with the desired personality and in this way the mentality of national government, local government and law enforcement has been transformed. The mind-set has become one of us against them; tellers and told; enforcers and enforced; the system vs the people. Did the Nazis recruit the decent, caring and honest Germans for their Gestapo or SS? Did the East Germans do the same with their Stasi? The Shah of Iran with his SAVAK? Stalin with his secret police? Of course not. And neither today are the police, security staff and military who are being tasked with enslaving the world, ironically including themselves and their own families. *What use is compassion to a tyranny?* Whistleblowers and leaked training films and lectures have confirmed that these recruits are being programmed to see the public as the enemy and to enforce tyranny without a second thought. I was in New York for three days in 2011 at the Occupy Wall Street protests to see for myself what was happening (Figs 781). I chatted with one or two of the army of police in military uniforms who were friendly enough, but most of them were looking for a fight. I met an officious woman police officer who was five-foot nothing but acted like she

owned the world and gloried in her perceived power. ‘What I say goes!’ No, what you are *told* to say goes. She is just another oil rag keeping the engine of tyranny nice and clean so it can eventually suck up her and her family and blow them out the exhaust pipe. *Power?* I love it. It is the lack of empathy and compassion which comes with narcissism that leads to people being arrested for feeding the homeless and, as happened in Detroit, a paramedic disciplined for giving a blanket to a crippled man freezing in his underwear after being rescued from a house fire. The paramedic gave the man a blanket that had actually been donated by a charity for that very purpose, but Chief Jerald James at the Detroit Fire Department said that paramedics should not do this ‘without getting prior approval from some proper authority’. We have allowed these pea-brains to take such a grip of society that their ‘proper authority’ demands to decide when the hungry and homeless can be fed by the open-hearted and when freezing and distressed old people can be given a blanket. But these computer programs are so detached from Consciousness that in their microscopic minds they will see nothing wrong with what they do. It’s the rules isn’t it? Well, enough said, then.



Figure 781: 'Now don't you ever call us thugs again.'

Arming the thugs

There have always been power crazy narcissists, psychopaths and sociopaths in government, police and military but we are in a whole new era in terms of scale. It is this dramatic change in the dynamic of enforcer and enforced that has led to the deluge of reports and YouTube videos of police brutality, arrogance and corruption, and they have given these people Tasers that unleash 55,000 volts of electricity. A Taser in the hand of a psychopath? Good move; or at least good move if you want to impose Agenda 21 (Fig 782). The Taser was

introduced as a weapon of last resort when officers or the public were considered to be in danger and only to be used by trained firearms officers, but, as I said at the time, this was just another foot in the door, another Totalitarian Tiptoe, which would be extended to the whole of the police. This is now happening with psychopathic, narcissistic morons and goons opening fire on anyone and everyone who even dares to question what the brain-dead are ordering them to do (Fig 783). Figures released in 2012 revealed that three people are shot by Tasers in Britain every day and they were used in situations a record nearly 4,500 times in 2011 with spending on the weapon doubled. There are some 12,000 Tasers in use by British police but the authorities and the Police Federation, the police 'trade union', wants them given to all police officers. This was always the intention. Kenneth Chamberlain Sr, a former US Marine, died in 2011 after he accidently triggered a medical alert system installed at his home because of his heart problems. The goonatics then arrived at his door, brain cell at the ready. Chamberlain told them what had happened and assured them that he was fine, but they then summoned their single-cell neuron activity into one collective network with the power to make a toothbrush vibrate for all of 5 seconds. They forced their way into Chamberlain's home and shot him with the Taser and other 'non-lethal projectiles'. Well, not so non-lethal as it

turned out because he had to be rushed to hospital where he died. The single-cell goonatics had unleashed 55,000 volts on a man with a serious heart condition. Police in Georgia were called to deal with a drunk and disorderly incident and found the man in question already lying on the ground, but he was clearly so dangerous that he had to be Tasered twice. He died moments later. Here is an extraordinary headline in the London *Daily Mail* which is no longer rare with regard to the uniformed idiocy that it reveals: 'Blind stroke victim shot in the back with 50,000-volt Taser by police who mistook his white stick for a Samurai sword'. Don't ask. Chicago woman Tiffany Rent was Tasered with 55,000 volts of electricity by two police goonatics while days away from giving birth for refusing to pay a parking fine. They must have felt in mortal danger, bless their hearts. Rent was then pulled from her car in front of her two children and the children's father suffered a dislocated elbow when he tried to intervene. A superintendent of the Chicago Police Department (clearly a magnet for idiots) said 'you can't always tell whether somebody is pregnant.' What, at more than eight months? I do admit that it would appear far easier to spot a moron in uniform in Chicago, but nevertheless, *please*. Tiffany Rent's sister asked: 'How could you be that cruel to a human being – a pregnant human being?' Answer – they are *employed* to be that cruel; and when they do the job they

were hired to do in the way they were hired to it they are protected from prosecution. This is why the system covers for so many of them. More than 500 people have officially died after being Tasered in the United States alone since 2001, but the true number will be much higher. Susan Lee, program director for America at Amnesty International, said in a news release:

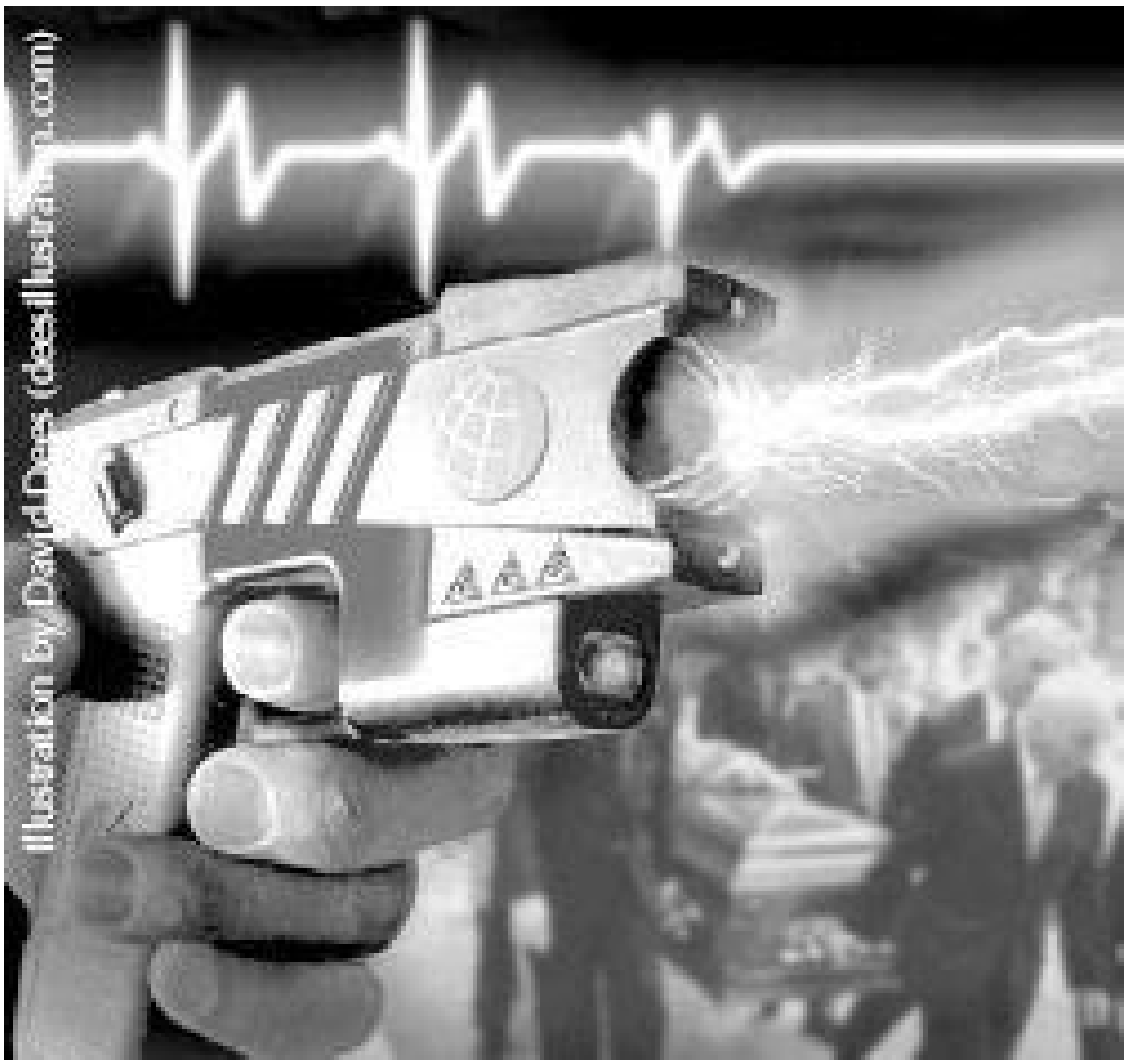


Figure 782: Give a psychopathic thug a Taser – you know it makes sense.



Figure 783: The Land of the Free.

Of the hundreds who have died following police use of Tasers in the United States, dozens and possibly scores of deaths can be traced to unnecessary force being used. This is unacceptable, and stricter guidelines for their use are now imperative.

But that is not what will happen because it is not meant to happen. If anything, the rules will be made ever more lax in the way they have been since they were introduced. People dying from a Taser attack is a good thing from the Archon point of view because it makes the public so fear being Tasered that they will do whatever they are told. I saw a newspaper article at the time of their introduction which said 'I'll do anything you say officer, just don't use that thing on me.' This is the acquiescence through fear that they are seeking to impose.

Two track law

We have a police officer in Britain who shot dead Jean Charles de Menezes, an innocent Brazilian electrician falsely believed to be a terrorist, by firing eight bullets – seven in his head – at point black range while other officers held him down. Not only did nothing happen to the officers, the one doing the shooting was promoted. Derrick Curtis Saunders, a police officer in Denver, was fired for driving at *143 miles an hour while drunk on 'five or six vodkas'*. He pleaded guilty after failing the breathalyser and served five days – that's *days* – in jail. How long would a member have the public have got? Then Saunders was *given his police job back* by the Civil Service Commission which ruled that driving at 143 mile an hour while completely pissed was not evidence

of ‘willful and wanton’ or ‘egregious misconduct’. The Commission also indicated that it was wrong to charge him with multiple offences – i.e. driving at 143 miles an hour *and* being pissed while doing so. Saunders is the same guy who was given only a minor category D reprimand after he pulled his gun on a McDonald’s worker in a drive-thru because his food was taking too long. But the authorities ask ‘What’s the problem?’ This is just the type of person they want in uniform. Good job man and next time make it Burger King – I don’t like the manager. Another British police officer, a Mike Baillon, pulled over a 74-year-old for not wearing a seatbelt and then Baillon smashed the vehicle window hitting it 15 times with his truncheon while his fellow officer jumped on the bonnet and kicked in the windscreen. This was caught on camera and the incident is on YouTube with the heading ‘Police officer smashing pensioner’s car window with truncheon’. Not only was Baillon not fired he later won considerable compensation after claiming that he was forced out of his job by a bullying and harassment campaign by colleagues at Gwent Police. An investigation by the Better Government Association and NBC Chicago revealed that many police officers in suburban parts of the city have union contracts that allow them to work and drive while *‘half-drunk’* and in at least two areas they can do this with blood alcohol levels that would see the public jailed. It is not only the bankers that

operate to a different system of law, but also those who enforce the law on the population. Simon Harwood, a British police thug, was cleared by a court of the manslaughter of London newspaper seller Ian Tomlinson despite being caught on camera pushing him violently to the ground for absolutely no reason on to a stone pavement. Tomlinson died minutes later. The jury was not allowed to know that Harwood had a history of thuggery and his employers, the Metropolitan Police, even argued that this information should not be made available to Tomlinson's family because it was not relevant to a case in which Harwood was being accused of thuggery. Unbelievable. Thug police pepper-sprayed peaceful protestors in New York and at the University of California in full view of cameras and substantial compensation had to be paid to the victims, but no charges were issued against the yob police involved (Figs 784 and 785). A report (cover-up) by the local California District Attorney's Office came to this laughable conclusion:

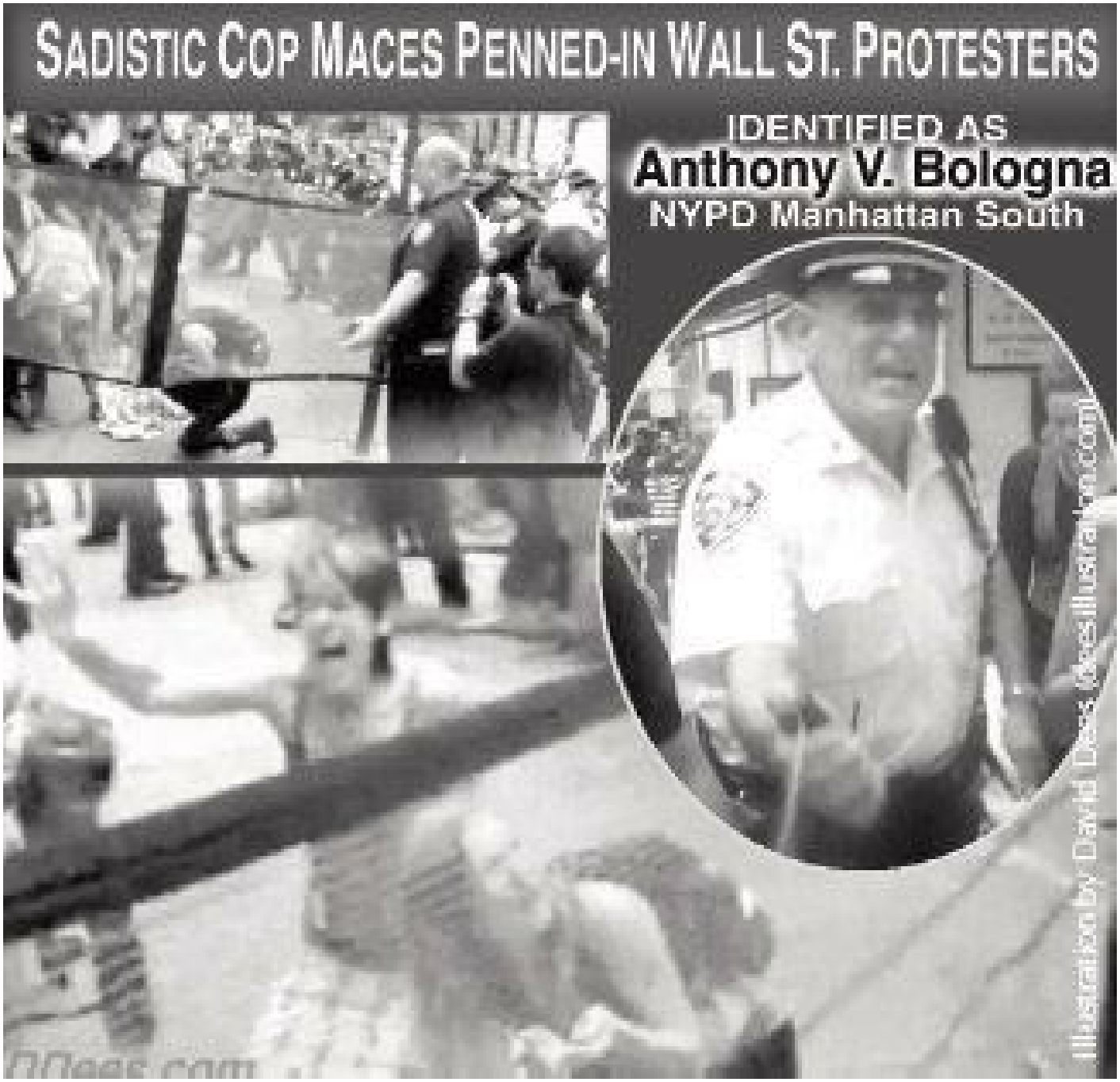


Figure 784: Another moron in uniform.



Figure 785: And another … looks intelligent doesn't he?

> Viewing the incident through the totality of the circumstances, there is insufficient evidence to establish proof beyond a reasonable doubt that the use of force involved in the November 18, 2011, pepper spraying was unlawful and therefore warrants the filing of criminal charges.

Pepper-spraying peaceful protestors in full view of everyone leaves us in 'reasonable doubt'? There is a good test for whether we live in a fascist state: are those in authority and enforcement subject to the same laws and consequences that they impose on others? Okay, on that basis alone, we live in a state of fascism.

Anaheim, California, would appear to be a nest for these criminals in uniform. They shot dead an unarmed man posing no danger to anyone and the second fatal shot to the head happened when he was on the ground after the first shot. Instead of getting medical help they were handcuffing and searching him as he died. This is such a classic example of the robotic brutality of the headhunted narcissists, psychopaths and sociopaths. When families and children gathered to peacefully protest at the killing the morons fired rubber bullets, pepper spray and tear gas and unleashed dogs on women and their children. Local CBS reporter Jay Jackson said that 'at least four' people told him that officers on the scene offered to buy cell phone video footage of what happened. The police then did what they always do in these circumstances – lied and lied and lied to demonise their victims. Fortunately video footage proved this to be the criminal mendacity that it was, and remember that these are the lying, brutal thugs that claim to be upholders of the law. This is planned to be the norm under Agenda 21. Aaron Rosas was just 19 when Texas police officers shot him five times in the dark without warning and then lied beyond belief to cover up what happened. His attorney said: 'I don't believe the sheriffs realise that when they engage in this kind of behaviour, they are not just destroying one life, but many ... I don't understand how they can lie about this.' First of

all many of them do realise and don't give a shit and they lie to save their own arses no matter what the consequences for their victims. Aaron Rosas and his mother faced big medical bills as a result of this state terror, but all the brain-donor buffoons care about is getting away with a crime that would mean a long jail sentence for anyone without their 'badge of [murder-sanctioning] office'. Cold-blooded killers in Saginaw County, Michigan – locally known as police officers – shot an unarmed homeless man in a blaze of 46 shots at close range as he was walking away from them. The man's mother rightly called it a firing squad. The local police chief defended the action as usual and an apparently never ending 'investigation' began into what was an open and shut case of murder. I saw the video and a man without a gun was walking away from six officers when they suddenly opened fire, but 'open and shut' to the police is to blame the victim for being in the way when the bullets were fired. Police officers in Pima County, Arizona, shot a 26-year-old former Marine 71 times in seven seconds in front of his wife after arriving in an armoured vehicle and bursting into their home without identifying themselves as police. Their four-year-old son was also in the house. Jose Guerena, who served two tours of duty in Iraq, was hit 60 times. He had grabbed a rifle and told his wife and son to hide when the morons burst in because he thought they were being

burgled. He did not fire the weapon and the safety catch was still on when he was killed. The crazies said they were looking for marihuana, but found nothing. A 61-year-old man, John Adams, was shot dead by police in Tennessee when they stormed into the wrong house during a drug raid. Apparently a drug informant had given them the wrong address. Oh, just barge in with guns, then, drug informants can never be wrong. Don't just check it out quietly first – send in the Goon Squad and *bang, bang, bang*, job done. Employ crazies and you get crazy. Police in Indiana said that a 17-year-old boy in the back of a police car had somehow freed his hands that were in handcuffs behind his back and then 'strangled himself' with a seat belt. The following is a direct quote from a news report which starkly encapsulates how the inmates in uniform are taking over the asylum: 'A Houston police officer shot and killed a one-armed, one-legged man in a wheelchair Saturday inside a group home after police say the double amputee threatened the officer and aggressively waved a metal object that turned out to be a pen.' Words have no meaning. The officer's name was Matthew Jacob Marin, who also shot dead another man in 2009 when he refused to put down a knife. Marin would not get even close to being employed by a genuine police force in service to peace and people, but his mentality is two-a-penny in this Orwellian world where law enforcement means a finger

on the trigger. It is no coincidence whatsoever that police brutality and outright murder has increased dramatically since the Israeli-American dual citizen Michael Chertoff, a director of Homeland Security during the Boy Bush administration, insisted that US police were 'trained' by Israelis in crowd control, counter-terrorism and intelligence gathering. This introduced the military policing methods and complete lack of compassion and empathy employed for decades in Israel by one of the most brutal and murderous police and military operations on Earth. The number of people who die in police custody is absolutely shocking and that includes the UK. Here are some headlines to put into a search engine to see what I mean about the use of guns, Tasers and other violent and despicable behaviour from the totalitarian police in the Brave New World of Agenda 21:

> Officer Bubbles – From Bubbles to Bookings (A must-watch on YouTube); Rochester Police Arrest Woman in Her Front Lawn for Filming Traffic Stop; Cops Strip Search Man And Leave Him Naked For 10 Hours In Holding Cell; Ottawa police attack and strip search innocent woman; Amazing 2012 American Police Brutality Compilation Video (there's a magnificent scene when a US soldier shames New York police); Police Brutality Epidemic

Sweeping USA – Welcome To 1984; UK Police Brutality ... Recording Is Necessary in 2012!; Police brutality too common in the US; Girl 9 banned from taking photos; Woman pepper sprayed at close range, loses her eyesight; 5 LAPD Officers Under Investigation After Female Cop Kicks Woman in the Genitals & She Suffocates to Death; Cop Claims Teen Assaulted Him, Video Shows He Assaulted Teen; Undercover Police Provocateurs Caught Red Handed in Houston Occupy Protest; Hostage Escapes Motel Standoff, Gets Shot & Killed By Police; Chicago Cop Torture Payouts Reach $40 Million; Texas Police Kill Unarmed Man Before Confiscating Witness Camera and Deleting Images; Milwaukee Police Ignore Derek Williams' Pleas For Help, Wait For Him To Die!; Texas Cops Destroy Video Evidence of Colleague Killing Unarmed Man; Philadelphia Cop Caught Punching Woman In The Face; Cop Caught Beating Man In Wheelchair; Naked Freshman Shot to Death by Campus Police Officer at University of South Alabama; Seattle Cops Retaliate Against Man That Complained About Seattle Police; Cops Zap Man Having Seizure; Israeli Training: Houston Police Shoot Wheelchair Amputee Said Armed with Ballpoint Pen; NYPD Officer Brutally Assaults Man in Synagogue; Police Shoot Unarmed Man to Death on Grand Central

Parkway; Cop Tasers 10-Year-Old Boy For Refusing to Clean Patrol Car; 'They brought in an army to take out a 16-year-old boy': Anguish of parents whose suicidal son was shot by SWAT sniper at his home; Welcome to America: Texas Police Sniper Guns Down Immigrants From Helicopter; Police Taser Homeowner For Trying To Save Burning House With Garden Hose; 'Move and Die': Cop Knees 17-Year-Old in the Head, Threatens to Murder Him; Cop Tasers Handcuffed Girl in Back, She is Now Brain Dead; Police Unload 137 Bullets Into Unarmed Suspects After Pursuit in East Cleveland – Two Dead; Another Handcuffed Young Man Manages to Shoot Himself; Cop Shoots Puppy While Writing Owner Parking Ticket Out Front of his Own House; Milwaukee Cop Who Punched Handcuffed Woman in Face Reinstated Thanks to Police Bill of Rights; SWAT Team Fires Semi-Automatic Weapons at Unarmed Teenage Girl; Woman Brutally Tasered By Police For Trying To Buy iPhones; Idiot Austin Cops Arrest 'Santa' For Chalking Sidewalk; NYPD Cops Cuff Seven-Year-Old and Interrogate Him for 10 Hours Over $5; Rochester, NY Police Change their Story after officers Shoot Man being Evicted; Women Shot by Cops Were Just Delivering Papers; Police Slam and Hogtie Pregnant Woman for Using Her Cellphone Whilst Driving; Autopsy finds that man

with Downs syndrome died of asphyxia while in police custody after he wanted to watch film for a second time; Cops Nab Five-Year-Old for Wearing Wrong Colour Shoes to School; Florida Cop Threatens to Kill Citizen – 'If I See You Again Tonight, You're Dead'; Australian Police Say it's OK to Taser 10 yr old Children; New York Police Sued for Pepper-Spraying Five-Month-Old Baby; Police Shoot Homeless Man 46 Times; Rochester Police Officers Beating up Disabled Man in Wheelchair; Diabetic High School Girl Beaten by Police Officer and Arrested – For Falling Asleep in Class; California dad 'begged for his life' as police beat him to death – witnesses; Man dies after being Tasered while covered in flammable liquid.

It has taken me a ridiculously short time to find these examples and I could easily have gone on for page after page with reference after reference. Another astounding example of these moronic hired thugs at work was the case of Leila Tarantino who was pulled over by an officer with the Citrus County Sheriff's Department in Florida for no legitimate reason and the officer goon immediately pointed his gun at her while her kids looked on. She says she was held for two hours, stripped searched twice on the side of the road in full view of everyone and even had a tampon forcibly removed. Her children saw

all that, too. Five male officers and one female were involved and so often today the criminals are wearing the uniforms.

Turning the screw

Police brutality throughout the world is exploding and it is all being orchestrated under Agenda 21. We have children and their parents arrested for selling lemonade or even giving it away for free; people brutally attacked for dancing because it is construed as making a protest – oh my god, not a *protest*; we have people being shot dead because they were a 'threat to the police' when witnesses said that their arms were in the air; and Canadian police who raided a private home to dig up and seize 1,624 'marijuana' plants in an open back garden which turned to be ... daisies. Yes, daisies. Staff Sergeant Wes Houston told reporters at the time: 'This is a significant bust, given the size of this operation.' He spoke while holding garbage bags that he thought were full of marihuana, but they were full of, well, daises. He later said that the raid was ordered on 'the best information we had at the time'. They are a bunch of idiots (Fig 786). Increasingly the lawful right of people to film police operating in public is being denied quite illegally so that their behaviour is not recorded to expose them. The corruption is unbelievable because corruption, violence, idiocy and goonatics have a

symbiotic relationship. Apple, the ‘we care’ company established by ‘man of the people’ Steve Jobs (who once had high government security clearance) has been granted a patent for technology to wirelessly disable the camera on iPhones and send them into sleep mode in ‘sensitive areas’. US Patent No. 8,254,902 refers to ‘Apparatus and methods for enforcement of policies upon a wireless device’. Video cameras and phone cameras have been crucial to exposing police behaviour and their lies and brutality, and the authorities want to stop this exposure. Los Angeles Police Department became the first in America to allow police to arrest people for taking photographs or videos that are deemed ‘suspicious activity’. Who defines that? *They* do. A man called Sander Roscoe Wolff was confronted by eight police officers for taking shots in his front garden because a courthouse was in the background. LA Sheriff Leroy Baca said: ‘While taking pictures in itself is not a crime, in our heightened state of national security, a courthouse is a Homeland Security hard target, and as such, supplemental security precautions are in place.’ How about some supplemental intelligence? Police Chief Jim McDonnell even said that detaining photographers for taking pictures ‘with no apparent esthetic value’ was within Long Beach Police Department policy. So now the authorities are judging your arrest or nonarrest based on the aesthetic value of

your pictures. Think about the implications of that sentence alone for where we are now. One example of dancing 'terrorism' did not even include the inkling of a protest. It involved a couple in their fifties, George Hess and Caroline Stern, who were waiting for a train in a New York subway station. The fact that New York is one of the most extreme examples of police brutality and has the toughest laws to stop parents deciding on vaccinations and treatment for their own children, is in no way unconnected to the fact that the city's long-time mayor until 2013 was billionaire insider Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist). The couple began to dance to music from someone playing steel drums, but then the goonatics arrived to do their duty and protect the public from spontaneous dancers in a virtually empty subway station. 'What are you doing?' one of them somehow found the vocabulary to ask. 'We're dancing', they replied. 'You can't do that on the platform', one goonatic said, clearly missing the rather obvious fact that they already had been. The Keystone Cops demanded ID and when they could only produce a credit card they were ordered to go with the morons in uniform. Mr Hess began to record what was happening on a camera and a goonatic called for 'back up'. Some of these new goonatics pulled him to the floor, handcuffed him and charged him with resisting arrest and disorderly conduct for 'impeding the flow of traffic' in an almost empty

station. The couple were held in custody for 23 hours before the ‘charges’ were dropped. Mr Hess, a dentist, is suing the New York authorities for what happened, but they don’t really care. After all, it is the taxpayers that they are brutally targeting who will pay the bills of the New York police for the costs of defending their behaviour. You take on the system and you pay your own bills while the taxpayer foots the bill for the system to defend itself against the taxpayer; if the system comes for you then you pay your own costs and, through taxation, you also contribute to theirs. The scale of the stitch-up is staggering and all encompassing.



Figure 786: 'Come on, men, there's a child selling homemade lemonade and people feeding the homeless.'

The apparently trivial nature of responding like this to dancing and to kids having a lemonade stall in their front garden obscures a much deeper significance. When I say that they want to control everything under Agenda 21, I mean precisely that ... every last fine detail of our lives, thoughts and perceptions. They want an emotionless, joyless population of robotic slaves as portrayed in the

movie *Equilibrium* and Orwell's *1984* (Fig 787). This does not allow dancing, laughing or spontaneous expressions of joy or spontaneous expressions of anything. 'Spontaneous' is one of countless words that will be deleted from the dictionary and verbal usage because it means: 'Happening or arising without apparent external cause; selfgenerated; arising from a natural inclination or impulse and not from external incitement or constraint; unconstrained and unstudied in manner or behaviour.' Unconstrained is another word destined for the dustbin if we allow this to continue. The Archon mind does not understand 'spontaneous', except in the sense that they know it is dangerous for their plan if humanity was unconstrained enough for spontaneity to flourish. Archons have no capacity to express spontaneity because they lack a creative imagination or 'intentionality'. Everything has to be meticulously planned and structured. They cannot even comprehend spontaneity, but they are aware enough of its potential to fear it. This is why spontaneity is being targeted from every angle including by goons on empty station platforms. Parents in Virginia have been harassed by social workers and police for allowing their children to play outside alone in a safe area at 4pm in the afternoon. They were playing in a field next to their home where they could be seen from the kitchen window and two of them were teenagers. Police talked to the children and then

wrote a report about the children being allowed to play outside unsupervised. The mother was also told by her neighbours that it wasn't safe to play out anymore. Lenore Skenazy of the organisation Free-Range Kids says that she is constantly being contacted by parents harassed by police for allowing their children to play outside. She said:

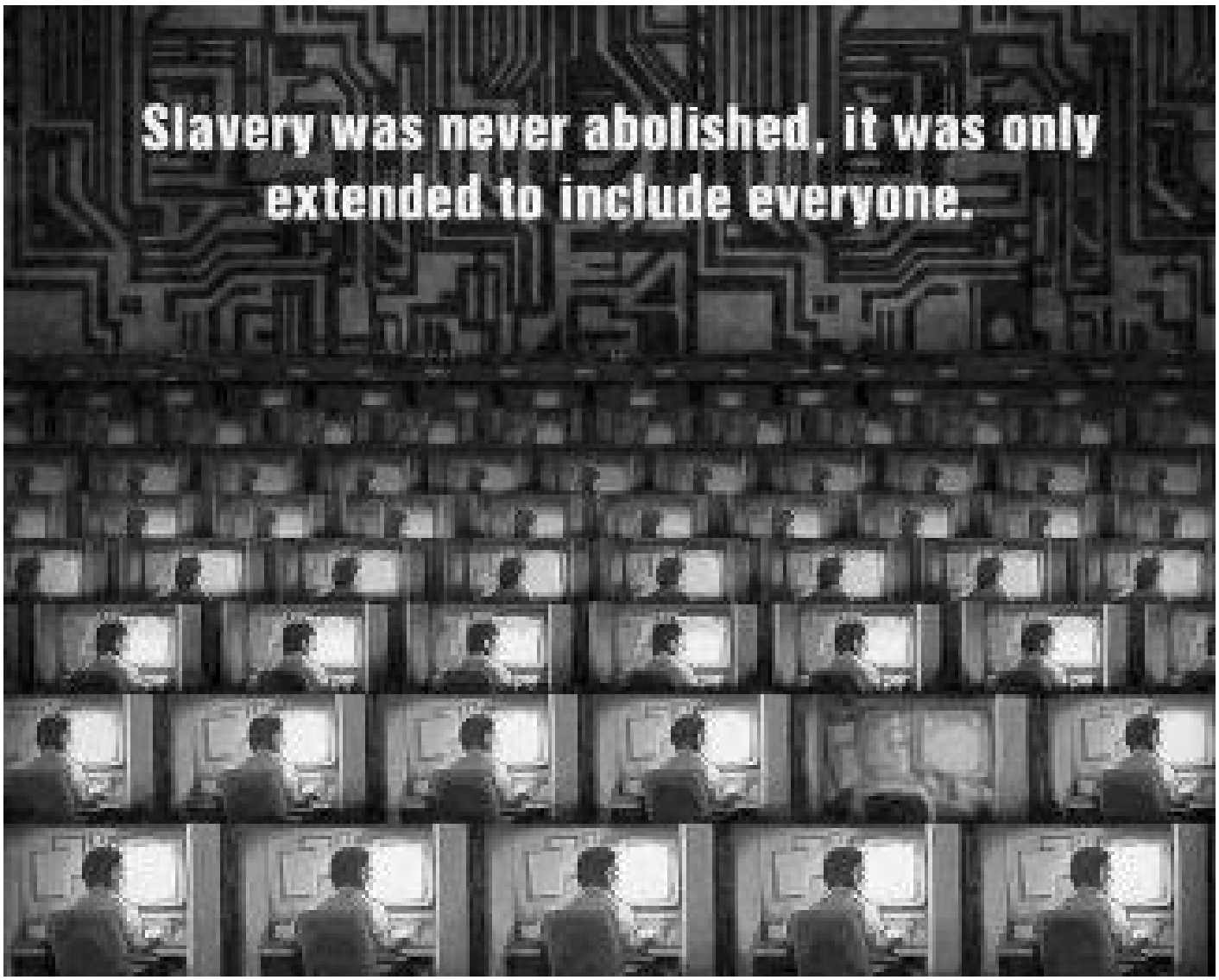


Figure 787: 'Ain't it just great to be free?

What's happening ... is parents who let their children

play outside, walk to school, or go to the grocery [store] for them often have neighbors who turn them in, supposedly out of concern ... and what happens is Child Protective Services [CPS] is obligated to come and check out whether or not these parents are being negligent, or worse abusive.

What has happened is that the parents are found wrong by the police or CPS for leaving their children in what CPS calls ‘a dangerous situation’, which I would call a ‘normal, nice situation’. In fact, less dangerous than just letting your kids sit inside all day getting fat and diabetic, you let your kids run outside or have some independent adventures, that’s considered bad parenting now.



Figure 788: 'Take them home, arrest their parents for neglect and give these kids a computer game.'

This is how far the social engineering has gone and if you want to read some of the craziest political correctness in relation to children, see freerangekids.com. The American Academy of Pediatrics has even said that doctors should 'actively discourage recreational trampoline use' in case children suffer

‘sprains, strains and contusions’ as the American Academy of Pediatrics has clearly already suffered due to multiple blows to the head. It is called growing up you idiots and learning about the world, but that is not what the system wants (Fig 788). The constant deluge of ‘new laws and regulations is designed to suppress spontaneity (the free flow of human energy in its creative power) by legislating for all human behaviour and dictating what can and cannot be done, and where, when and how it can be done – or not. The content of this book would be lost on the station platform goonatics before the turn of the first page. It would be in another planetary system to their capacity to grasp the magnitude of its implications, but then that is the very mentality the system is looking for. They want their uniforms to be arrogant, ignorant and mindless with no ability to see what they are doing in terms even of the world that they and their families will have to live in. Children are being prepared to accept the Orwellian nightmare as ‘how things are’ by surveillance cameras in schools, electronic passes and finger-print scanning to take out library books or get school meals. So many schools are now surrounded by fences that make many look like prisons and this is appropriate given what is happening. In places such as Lauderdale County, Mississippi, kids are being carted off to *jail* for dress code ‘violations’ and ‘talking back’. Oh, you mustn’t ‘talk back’ only follow

orders from the academic Gestapo to prepare you for doing the same for the rest of your life. An investigation by the US Department of Justice Civil Rights Division found that the county operates a brutal 'school-to-prison pipeline,' and said that the system 'shocks the conscience'. The report revealed that students most affected by this situation are African-American children and children with disabilities. The people and police behind this treatment of children are once again mentally deranged because balanced minds would not even consider such behaviour. Children and students at the John Jay High School and Anson Jones Middle School in San Antonio, Texas are being told to wear microchipped tracking tags so the school can know where they are at all times. The official story says that this is being done for the safety of the students and to improve attendance. Maybe more kids would want to go to the schools if they were not run by idiots like these. School officials have treated protesting parents with contempt and this is increasingly happening as the State seizes more and more control over children and marginalises parents. Dr Richard Day said in 1969: 'Schools will become the hub of the community'. Put another way, schools would take control of children from parents which is happening more all the time. Students that refuse to wear the Texas tracking chips are reported to be denied access to some school functions as well as common areas like the

cafeteria and library. John Jay student Andrea Hernandez said that staff told her that she can't participate in school elections if she doesn't comply with the tracking program (this is the plan for the population in general). These people are *teaching* children? They should be seeking psychiatric help. Deputy Superintendent Ray Galindo told Andrea's parents:

> We are simply asking your daughter to wear an ID badge as every other student and adult on the Jay campus is asked to do ... I urge you to accept this solution so that your child's instructional program will not be affected. As we discussed, there will be consequences for refusal to wear an ID card as we begin to move forward with full implementation.

This is precisely the sequence of events planned for the entire population – voluntary microchipping (as now) to compulsory microchipping or not be allowed access to anything. Mr Galindo urges parents to 'accept this solution' (do what we say = solution), while I urge Mr Galindo and his colleagues to either make the decision to move forward beyond puberty and become a mature adult or find a job that doesn't involve either children and young people or the suppression of basic human freedoms on behalf of the state. The world would surely be a better place. What can you say about the scale of stupidity behind the school system when the parents of a

three-year-old deaf boy called Hunter Spanjer were told by truly brainless officials of the Grand Island, Nebraska school district that he would have to change the hand sign used for his name because it looked too much like a gun? The school officials look too much like complete idiots, so can we change them as well? Seven-year-old Josh Welch was suspended by Park Elementary School in Baltimore for biting a pastry until it 'looked like a gun'. Josh said: 'It was already a rectangle, and I just kept on biting it and biting it and tore off the top and it kinda looked like a gun, but it wasn't.' He said that he was trying to shape it into a mountain, but the teacher said it was a gun and was 'pretty mad'. Well, ain't that the truth. The elementary minds at Park Elementary suspended Josh for two days and sent a letter to parents to say that 'one of our students used food to make an inappropriate gesture'. Josh's father said after the school contacted him that he would 'almost call it insanity'. Oh, go ahead because that's what it is. A school assistant principal even wrote to parents offering counselling to children who may have been upset by the incident: '... If your children express that they are troubled by today's incident ... our school counsellor is available to meet with any students who have the need to do so ...' *Counselling* for children upset by their little mate biting a strawberry tart into a particular shape? These people are mentally ill and they are 'teaching' children. What did the

parents of these kids do about this lunacy? Nothing.

The idea is to prepare young people from the earliest age possible to accept that microchipping and total control and surveillance is perfectly natural and it's happened everywhere. If you think it's bad now, it's nowhere near where they want it to go. Schools already have surveillance cameras and police on the premises and now microchipped tracking tags. It's a *school*. What a society these children – all children – are going to have to live in, or die in, if parents the world over don't detach their fingers from their arses.



The Orwellian Global State

The Divine Light is always in man, presenting itself to the senses and to the comprehension, but man rejects it.
Giordano Bruno

Laws that prevent the military being used in domestic

law enforcement are being overcome by turning the police into the military. They now wear similar uniforms and protection gear and they are increasingly using the same weapons (Fig 789). I am old enough to remember when British police did not have guns and yet now it is almost commonplace. In terms of Tasers, it is.

This is the Totalitarian Tiptoe to a combined world police and military force that is planned to impose the will of a world government and Agenda 21. The Pentagon 1033 program is transferring military hardware and weapons worth hundreds of millions of dollars every year for use by the police in domestic law enforcement. The figure of $212 million in 2010 doubled to $500 million in 2011 and orders increased by another *400 percent* in 2012, according to data provided by the Pentagon's Defense Logistics Agency to the Internet news site, *The Daily*. The transfers include *grenade launchers, M-16 assault rifles, armoured vehicles and tanks, helicopters and military robots* (Figs 790 and 791). The official cover story is that this is necessary to help police 'fight drugs and terrorism' (both of which are controlled by the very networks that are arranging for the transfer of military equipment to the police – Problem-Reaction-Solution). This is nothing whatsoever to do with drugs or terrorism and everything to do with building a centrally-commanded, centrally-armed military and police infrastructure to enforce total human enslavement

under Agenda 21. The transfer of military armoury to the police has been happening for decades, but it is now going into overdrive. *The Daily* reported that more than 17,000 civilian agencies have received military equipment worth billions so far and they often pay only for the cost of delivery. Civilian law enforcement is being equipped with military technology by using the absolutely colossal military 'defence' (attack) budget to build a civilian military operation called the police, SWAT teams, FBI, TSA, Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF), Food and Drug Administration, Environmental Protection Agency and a long list of others. Obama said during his mendacious election campaign in 2008:



Figure 789: The military police.



Figure 790: Traffic patrol.



Figure 791: Tampa police working under cover.

> We cannot continue to rely on our military in order to achieve the national security objectives we've set. We've got to have a civilian national security force that's just as powerful, just as strong, just as well-funded.

The fraud knew exactly what he was talking about – the control system of Agenda 21 – and we are now so clearly seeing it unfold. Obama groupies MSNBC posted an article in effect justifying the deployment to police forces of 'a 10-officer 16,000-pound armoured tank that takes

bullets like Superman and drives 80 mph'. This 'BearCat G3' is alleged to be needed to protect the police and MSNBC reported that 'the federal government buys dozens each year for local police departments' (Fig 792). The fascist Gestapo known as 'SWAT teams' (people are just flies) are the major recipients of this military equipment it would seem, with their shocking record of targeting the wrong houses and killing innocent people including children. These are the *El*-lite of goonatics and their armed raids on homes and businesses are absolutely soaring every year. And, hey, great news from MSNBC – 'Thanks to the US government, most police departments now get their BearCats free'. *Wow*, great stuff. Have they ever thought of asking the real reason why that is? *Ooops*, sorry. How silly of me. Lou Vallejo, sheriff of Garfield County, Colorado, said: 'In the world of law enforcement, we must also be prepared for the highly unlikely, but possible tragic event ... and there is *no* price tag you can put on the life of a police officer who is out there protecting you.' And 'how can you argue with that?' the MSNBC article said. Well, I'll give it a go for a start. This is not about protecting police officers who are seen as fodder by the system like everyone else. The game is mass human enslavement. This military weaponry including tanks is being given even to small county police forces in line with the local enforcement plans of Agenda 21 which I have described. Local city,

town and county authorities are becoming tyrannies already, but the plan is to integrate them with the police, military and other government agencies into a seamless system of total control right down to every local street. This is another Agenda 21 buzz-word: integration. I am waiting to hear the term 'smart integration' and then we'll have the set. Police budgets are being run down in an attempt to force them into using methods that they would not normally employ if they had the man power. Bill Partridge, chief of police in Oxford, Alabama, said that his use of the 1033 program was to 'save money, bottom line'. He said that his department does a weekly or daily check to see what is available from the military. 'If you're quick on the trigger on the Internet, usually you can get what you want', he said. The British Ministry of Defence announced in 2012 that contracts are being signed for 30,000 assault rifles of the kind used by troops that can be deployed for use by civilian police officers. Why? Er, to fight terrorists and criminal gangs. *Bloody liars*. Why is the Ministry of Defence with responsibility for the military getting involved with the domestic police force? The answer is obvious (Fig 793 and 794). Police budgets in Britain are also being squeezed because the plan is to force them to employ private security corporations like the ludicrous G4S with a view to them taking over all policing. This is already happening and despite the G4S 'security' fiasco at the London Olympics the Scottish

Government awarded the company a five-year, £13 million contract to use satellite technology to track criminals wearing ankle and wrist tags. The plan is also to hand government administration to private corporations.



Figure 792: TWAT team vehicle. My goodness, my spelling is terrible.



Figure 793: ‘So where did she say she last saw her cat?’



Figure 794: Big guns compensating for their dicks.



Figure 795: 'Here's looking at you kid … and everyone else.'

Eyes (and guns) in the sky

If people think that local police in tanks is overthe-top well try unmanned armed drones patrolling the skies of America (and the rest of the world eventually) with the technology that can see through the walls of your home (Fig 795). DARPA, the Pentagon's Archontic research and development agency, has announced the introduction of the world's most powerful surveillance technology so far with 1.8 gigapixels that can pick out details as small as six inches from a height of 20,000 feet and observe an area at any one time of ten square miles or 25 square kilometres. It is called ARGUS-IS or

Wide Area Persistent Stare. Two drones equipped with ARGUS could maintain surveillance 24 hours a day on an area as big as Manhattan. The US Government has announced that drone patrols are to begin in the sky over America and the latest Totalitarian Tiptoe is to arm many with rubber bullets and tear gas on the road to the military mass-kill technology that is exterminating streams of innocent people in countries like Afghanistan, Pakistan, Yemen, Somalia, the list just goes on expanding. Private defence (attack) contractors are spending millions to bribe Congress into opening up airspace for drone flights. Documents released under the Freedom of Information Act confirmed that drones are to be used for the mass surveillance of American people and this will add to the dangers faced by other aircraft in the crowded skies of North America. Many drones have also crashed around the world. The Air Transportation Modernization and Safety Improvement Act was passed on Capitol Hill in 2012 which authorises the deployment of *30,000* spy drones over the US. Police departments said in the documents that the drones can carry infrared and zoomcameras for low light 'dusk-dawn' video. Some drone cameras can 'recognize and track individuals based on attributes such as height, age, gender and skin color'. Government documents obtained by the Electronic Privacy Information Center revealed that the Predator B drone fleet have been fitted

with technology to track cell phone signals and identify people carrying guns legally and illegally. None of this is about ‘fighting terrorism’ but rather about enslaving the population. The first known arrest resulting from drone surveillance was a North Dakota farmer accused of not returning six cows that wandered onto his land. The Environmental Protection (farmer and grower destroyer) Agency (EPA) is using drones to spy on farmers and when challenged a spokesman said: ‘Courts, including the Supreme Court [all Archon-controlled], have found similar types of flights to be legal (for example to take aerial photographs of a chemical manufacturing facility) and EPA would use such flights in appropriate instances to protect people and the environment from violations of the Clean Water Act.’ People need urgently protecting from the violation and abomination that is the EPA.

Brookings Institution senior fellow Peter Singer said that drones are not only picking up specific information at a scene, but the scene in general. ‘Basically it’s recording footage from a lot of different people that it didn’t have their approval to record footage’, he said. The California city of Lancaster, under Mayor Rex Parris, got into the spirit with a Cessna plane flying to and fro with a camera constantly delivering pictures to the ground and able to zoom-in on anyone walking in the street from three miles away. Lancaster claims that it is struggling for money yet spends $1.3 million a year on this. Money

is never an object when it comes to the Archon agenda. The Federal Aviation Administration estimates that the 30,000 drones of all sizes will be flying over America by 2032 operated by law enforcement, military, corporations and public 'safety' agencies. Think about that. Relate the number of terrorist attacks that are not staged (which leaves next to none) against the alleged need to have 30,000 surveillance and kill drones in the skies over America along with the already fantastic array of security checkpoints, data collection and cameras. It makes no sense whatsoever unless you can see – and my god is it really difficult anymore – that this is a network designed for mass human subjugation. The 'terrorists' and criminals are not the target. Those in the gunsights are the general population. There is even drone technology in development at the University of Pennsylvania with the potential to snatch humans off the street from the air as an eagle swoops for a fish. There are already more than 60 drone command centres in America with more to follow and a report by the Congressional Research Service warned that drones could end privacy in the United States. You don't say. Britain has spent £2 billion buying and developing drones in the last five years and British military personnel have been involved in guiding US drone strikes in Afghanistan and elsewhere with an American drone operation being set up at the RAF Waddington airbase in Lincolnshire to coordinate drone

attacks in the Middle East and Africa. The US-operated RAF Croughton in Northamptonshire is also involved. Britain's here-today-gone-tomorrow 'police minister', Damien Green, said that flying drones in British skies that can spy on the population should be treated like 'any other piece of police kit'. What an idiot. Chris Cole, the founder of the Drone Wars UK campaign, said: 'At a time of tough spending cuts, it cannot be right that the UK is pouring billions of pounds into developing new drones without proper parliamentary scrutiny or debate of the serious legal and ethical issues surrounding the use of this technology.' It's not right, mate, but it is the Archontic agenda and so cost is never an issue. The US Navy is now also developing submarine drones and in the pipeline are drones that can make their own decisions on where to go and how to respond. I am not kidding. Mark Maybury, chief scientist for the US Air Force, said of future drones: 'Before they were blind, deaf and dumb – now we're beginning to make them see, hear and sense.' If only they could do the same for people like Maybury. Drones are even being promoted to the public as good for jobs and the economy – anything to hide the reason for their very existence which is human control.

Drone surveillance does not only take the form of large aircraft. Some weaponcarrying drones in development for the US military weigh five pounds or less. British police have introduced radio-controlled flying

surveillance cameras, and the Pentagon has admitted that it has developed bug-sized surveillance technology known as the 'microaviary'. This is surveillance and assassination technology disguised as flying insects or birds (Figs 796 and 797). People have already reported seeing robotic-like dragonflies at political events in Washington and New York, including anti-war rallies. Washington lawyer Bernard Crane said: 'I'd never seen anything like it in my life. They were large for dragonflies. I thought, "Is that mechanical, or is that alive?"' These mad people are even adding microchips to live flying insects. I mean, where are the white coats when you need them? Catherine Crump, staff attorney for the American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU), said that it was 'simply not appropriate to use any force, lethal or non-lethal, on a drone' because an officer controlling a drone from an Air Force base would not have the same perspective of a situation as a police officer on the ground. But, Catherine, they don't give a shit. People are just apples in a barrel to them. Crump added that 'the prospect of people out in public being Tasered or targeted by force by flying drones where no officer is physically present on the scene raises the prospect of unconstitutional force being used on individuals'. The *prospect?* The American Constitution was torched decades ago. Where have you been? One of the problems is that so-called 'civil liberties' organisations

are so uninformed about what is happening and so irrelevant in their response. Liberty, the 'civil rights' organisation in Britain headed by former government barrister Shami Chakrabarti, is a typical example (see *Human Race Get off Your Knees)*. They are a waste of space and just another arm of the Establishment but these are the people that the mainstream media go running to for a quote on any freedom-related issue. They're nice and safe, see. Crime is being ignored and encouraged as a Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify ever more intrusive and fascist policing. This is why so many crimes are not even investigated, never mind solved. Reducing budgets is designed to ensure that this policy increases and so is the constant centralisation of police operations. Dr Richard Day in 1968: 'Crime will be used to manage society.' Some current and former police chiefs and officers can see the nonsense that is going on from a purely policing point of view, but they are lone voices. Joseph McNamara, the former chief of police in Kansas City, said that the militarisation of the police was counterproductive:



Figure 796: Gives ‘being bugged’ a new meaning.

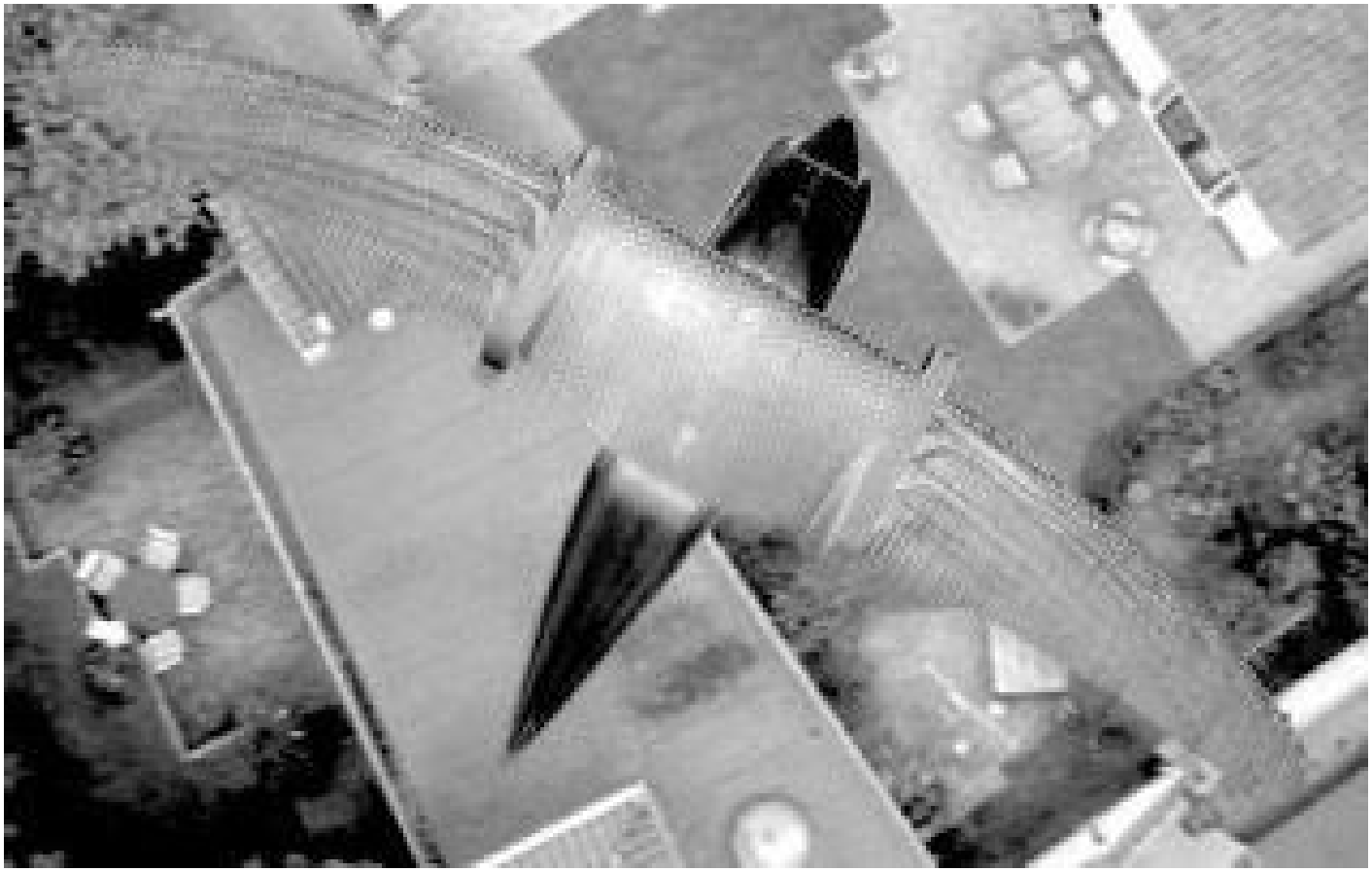


Figure 797: Is it a bird? Is it a plane? No, it's the super-prats.

It's totally contrary to what we think is good policing, which is community policing. The profile of these military police units invading a neighbourhood like the occupation army is contrary to what you want to do as a police department. You want the public to feel comfortable calling you to report crime and supporting you in working against crime and coming forward as witnesses.

The idea that some police have that by being really super tough and military and carrying military weapons is a way to prevent crime — this is false.

We have a lot of evidence on how to prevent crime and the major component is to win support for police, that we're not this aloof occupation army.

But that is what it is and has long been planned to be – an *occupation army* and the technology is fast being developed to make it possible. This includes excruciatingly painful sound technology to disperse peaceful demonstrations and in 2012 the US National Guard bought half a million dollars' worth of these portable 'LRAD acoustic systems' for use throughout America in preparation for what they know is quickly approaching in terms of public response when a critical mass of people realise what is really happening and why.

Disarming the enemy – the people

At the same time that these multi-levelled domestic police-military forces are being installed with high-tech weaponry the campaign to disarm the global population is being pursued like never before. It is clearly far easier to impose a global military fascist/communist dictatorship when your target population is unarmed and this is what the 'gun control' frenzy is all about. They seek to justify this by stopping mass shootings and 'preventing violent crime' when gunmen and criminals can get firearms whenever they want no matter what laws are in place. Britain has strict laws on gun

ownership, but that doesn't stop criminals getting them and mostly from gun supply networks that invariably connect with the Archon families. The experience of history shows that the confiscation of weapons from the general population is the precursor to mass murder and control by the state. We have seen this in Nazi Germany, the Soviet Union, China, Uganda, Cambodia, Rwanda and elsewhere (Fig 798). It is an extraordinary fact that in the 20th century governments killed four times more civilians than the combined total of those killed in all international and domestic wars combined. Criminals and terrorists are as nothing compared with the governments of the Archon network when you consider that an estimated 170 million civilians were killed by governments in 20th century. The Nazis banned Jews in 1938 from 'acquiring, possessing, and carrying firearms and ammunition, as well as truncheons or stabbing weapons'. What invariably follows such gun controls can be seen in Figure 799. Today Rothschild Zionists want to disarm Americans in the same way and the question will be asked why this is so after the Jews' experience with the Nazis. The answer is very simple: there are Jews and there are Rothschild Zionists and they are not necessarily the same thing. The Soviet and Chinese tyrannies did the same to their peoples before embarking upon mass slaughter. Illegal gun ownership under Rothschild-puppet Stalin carried the death

sentence and the population was at the mercy of a man who did not even acknowledge the word's existence. Tens of millions were murdered or starved to death. Tyrants always seek to disarm the target population before they move in for their final takeover and today they are talking about disarming the world population in preparation for a global takeover. The United Nations (through which Agenda 21 is being coordinated) passed a global gun treaty in 2013 to hand governments the control of all weapons. The Archon bloodlines own the UN and the arms trade through their 'defence' corporations and so this was clearly not targeting them and it is instead an excuse to seize weapons from the general population in readiness for the global takeover through binding world regulations for small arms and conventional weapons. You see once again – binding *world regulations* or international law. These regulations are as always worded in ways that allow almost limitless interpretation once passed into law. This has happened with 'anti-terrorist' laws which have been applied to the domestic population without any connection to terrorism. The Second Amendment of the US Constitution gives citizens the right to bear arms, but that is of no interest to these criminals. A series of Rothschild Zionists including Louis Michael Seidman, a leading voice in the Rothschild-created B'nai B'rith and professor of constitutional law at Georgetown University, are now

calling for the US Constitution to be scrapped. Tyranny cannot be imposed if the Constitution is adhered to. The plan was laid out in a briefing by the US State Department in *1961* which detailed a *Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World* that would be enforced by the United Nations. The UN would 'enforce the peace as the disarmament process proceeds'. The document didn't actually envisage 'a general and complete disarmament' at all, because while everyone else would be banned from having weapons the ruling authorities would get to keep theirs:



Figure 798: Gun control supporters.

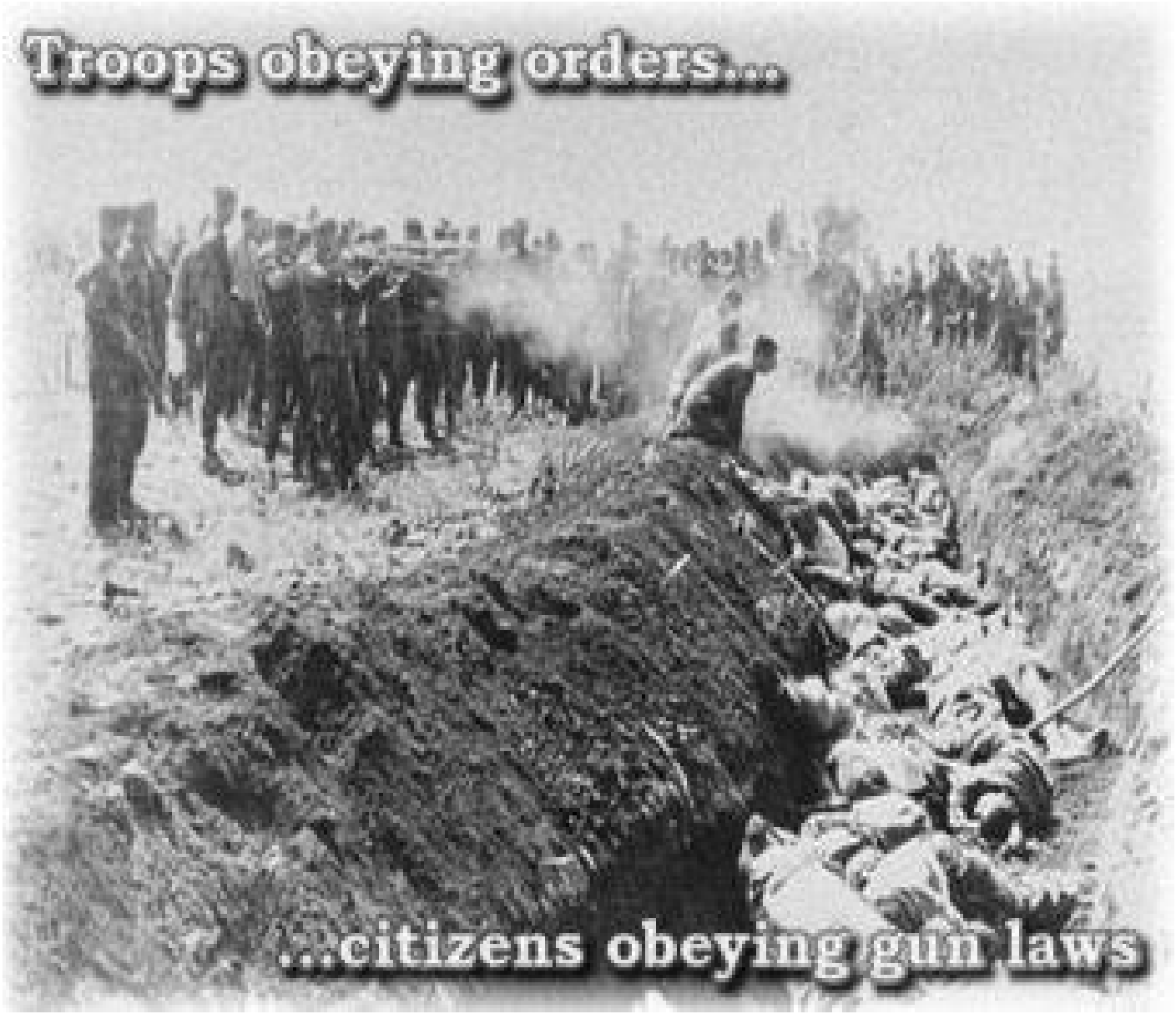


Figure 799: History's perpetual lesson.

> The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of agreed types and quantities to be used by the UN Peace Force [inversion] and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes.

This is once again *Agenda 21*. The 1961 document

talks about destroying national sovereignty, dismantling national armies and global control being transferred to the UN (world government) ruling through its enforcement agency, a world army. But there is no need to be concerned. There is no conspiracy. I read it somewhere. One US administration after another through Reagan-Bush, Clinton, Boy Bush and Obama have pressed for tighter gun laws to stop violence while they have been ordering the massbombing of civilians in country after country. Obama's first-term Secretary of State, the satanic Hillary Clinton, said: 'We will try as hard as we can to keep guns away from people who shouldn't have them.' Well, that's her for a start, then. Tony Blair used the excuse of the engineered mass killing of children at the school in Dunblane, Scotland, in 1996 to justify tighter gun laws in Britain when the killer, Thomas Hamilton, was a supplier of children for sex to the *El*-lite in Scotland, a world centre for *El*-lite Satanism and paedophilia. They don't call the biggest secret society on earth in terms of numbers the *Scottish* Rite of Freemasonry for nothing. One official justification for gun bans in the United States is that illegal guns are being exported over the border into Mexico to be used by drug gangs and crime in states like Arizona, California and New Mexico. Government agencies conspired to make this appear to be justified by supplying the Mexican gangs with arms through the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco

and Firearms (ATF) in a project known as Project Gunrunner which included Operation Fast and Furious. There was also an earlier operation code named Operation Wide Receiver. Obama Attorney General Eric Holder was heavily involved in this covert gun-supply and he once said: 'We need to brainwash people to think about guns in a vastly different way.' Hillary Clinton has also been connected to all this by independent investigative journalists. Deputy Assistant ATF Director William McMahon, who oversaw the agency's region involved in Fast and Furious, was exposed for doing that job – or not – while also being paid a full-time salary as executive director of global security and investigations for JP Morgan in the Philippines. A major bank and the government employing the same guy? I can't believe it, surely some mistake. Those at the top of the Fast and Furious food chain – Obama and Attorney General Holder – were protected by the system while the lower ranks took the rap for it in a report by the Justice (inversion) Department's inspector general Michael Horowitz who pinned the blame on the failure of lower-level officials to tell Holder what was going on. Why would they when they knew that he knew? Order some more whitewash please, we're almost out. What happened in Fast and Furious/Gunrunner only became known thanks to ATF whistleblowers who supplied CBS with documents to prove that the ATF secretly

encouraged guns sales to suspected drug traffickers in an effort to justify new gun laws. Thousands of weapons were circulated to be used in violent crime in Mexico and the United States in places like Phoenix, Arizona. The response to these revelations was for ATF acting director Todd Jones to warn all staff that there would be consequences if it happened again. No, not the distribution of American weapons to Mexican drug gangs. That was fine until someone spoiled it by spilling the beans. The threat of consequences by Jones was aimed at anyone else who thought it was their public duty to reveal the ATF's illegal activities without asking him for permission first. The ludicrous Jones told ATF staff: 'Choices and consequences means simply that if you make poor choices, that if you don't abide by the rules, that if you don't respect the chain of command, if you don't find the appropriate way to raise your concerns to your leadership, there will be consequences.' A 'poor choice' in 'free America' is telling the truth about the way your own government is arming drug gangs to justify disarming the American population. This is why people like Todd Jones and similar characters are appointed to public office. Honest people need not apply. I mean, the guy was a US attorney for the District of Minnesota. *Terrifying*. His warning to ATF employees was just one example of the vicious and vindictive war that the Obama administration has waged against whistleblowers

exposing government corruption, and Obama's spinners even used this fact to promote him for a second term. One campaign document said: 'The Obama administration has prosecuted twice as many cases under the Espionage Act as all other administrations combined.' When Obama was first trying to get elected in 2008 he described whistle-blowing as 'acts of courage and patriotism' that should be encouraged rather than stifled as they had been during the Bush administration. Four years later one writer accurately observed: 'President Obama ... has waged the most aggressive and vindictive assault on whistle-blowers of any president in American history, as even political magazines generally supportive of him have recognized and condemned.'

Staged mass murder

I don't have guns; I don't want guns; I can't remember ever shooting a gun except to win a coconut at the fair; there is nothing about guns that I like and I wish we had a world without them. To say the least I am not your typical opponent of new gun legislation in America. I don't quote the US Constitution in support of what I say and have no desire to open carry, concealed carry or carry at all. BUT. If we are going to be mature and streetwise about current events the most relevant question that needs to be asked is not about guns or no

guns, gun laws or no guns laws, but this: why do those who control the American government want to disarm Americans now of the very weapons that would be in any way effective in resisting a military coup by the fascist-controlled American government? And another: why at the same time that this is happening is military weaponry and technology, including tanks, being transferred in vast quantities by the Pentagon from the military to the American police? And two others: why has Homeland Security bought two *billion* rounds of ammunition (and rising) along with 7,000 fully-automatic assault rifles and 2,717 'Navistar Defense' armoured vehicles all to be used within the United States, and why are there hundreds of thousands of plastic coffins stored at locations around the country? See Figure 800. All this in the very period that the hysteria has been engineered and generated to remove from Americans weapons with any chance of resisting a police/military takeover by their own government which has long been planned and detailed in my books. Answer those questions (and they all have the same answer) and you will be home and dry in terms of understanding what we are looking at here. I and others have been warning about this for a long time and it is the unfolding of a plan going back many decades (and centuries for the inner circle) to disarm Americans and then unleash the crazies in uniform on a helpless population. The Problem-Reaction-Solution

scenarios of mass shootings followed by demands for new gun laws has a considerable history and to anyone with a mind of their own a blatantly obvious goal – to disarm America (Fig 801). The names are etched in the psyche of Americans and the wider world ... Columbine, Virginia Tech, Aurora, Wisconsin, Sandy Hook ... and more. They all follow a familiar pattern of mostly young people embarking on mass killing sprees in places where the public would normally feel safe – schools, a university, a church and a movie theatre. The idea is to implant a feeling of 'this could happen to me', or 'this could happen to my kids'. The mind manipulation demands that people do not feel safe and the best way to achieve this is by targeting locations where they normally would – so increasing the belief in 'this could happen to me' and 'nowhere is safe anymore.' The whole game is the manipulation of fear. Schools are the main target to play on the natural empathy that people have with children and the relationship that parents have with their own children. How many parents across America took their kids to school in the days after Sandy Hook with a knot in their stomach and a fear that the same could happen to them? People need to understand that the conspiracy is about the manipulation of perception because everything comes from that. What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience even if what we believe is not true which

most of the time it isn't. The brain is receiving something like eleven million 'impressions' of reality every second and yet constructs what we *think* we are seeing from just *40 of them*. The aim of the conspiracy is to manipulate human perception processes so that we decode and bring into apparent reality the 40 impressions a second that draw us into the trap. The shooting at the movie theatre in Aurora, Colorado, is great example of how these covert 'grab-their-guns' mass shooting operations follow a clearly identifiable blueprint that the mainstream media refuse in their ignorance (mostly) and conscious connivance (the few) to highlight and expose. The common themes of psychiatry/psychology/mind control; the military; drugs; official stories that make no sense and contradict the accounts of witnesses; inexplicable coincidences; and Satanic and occult ritual were there in abundance again in Colorado on the opening night of the Batman movie *Dark Knight Rises* on July 20th 2012. Twelve people died and 58 were wounded that night when a man dressed in black and wearing a gas mask came in through an emergency exit that could only be opened from the inside, threw a tear gas canister and opened fire.

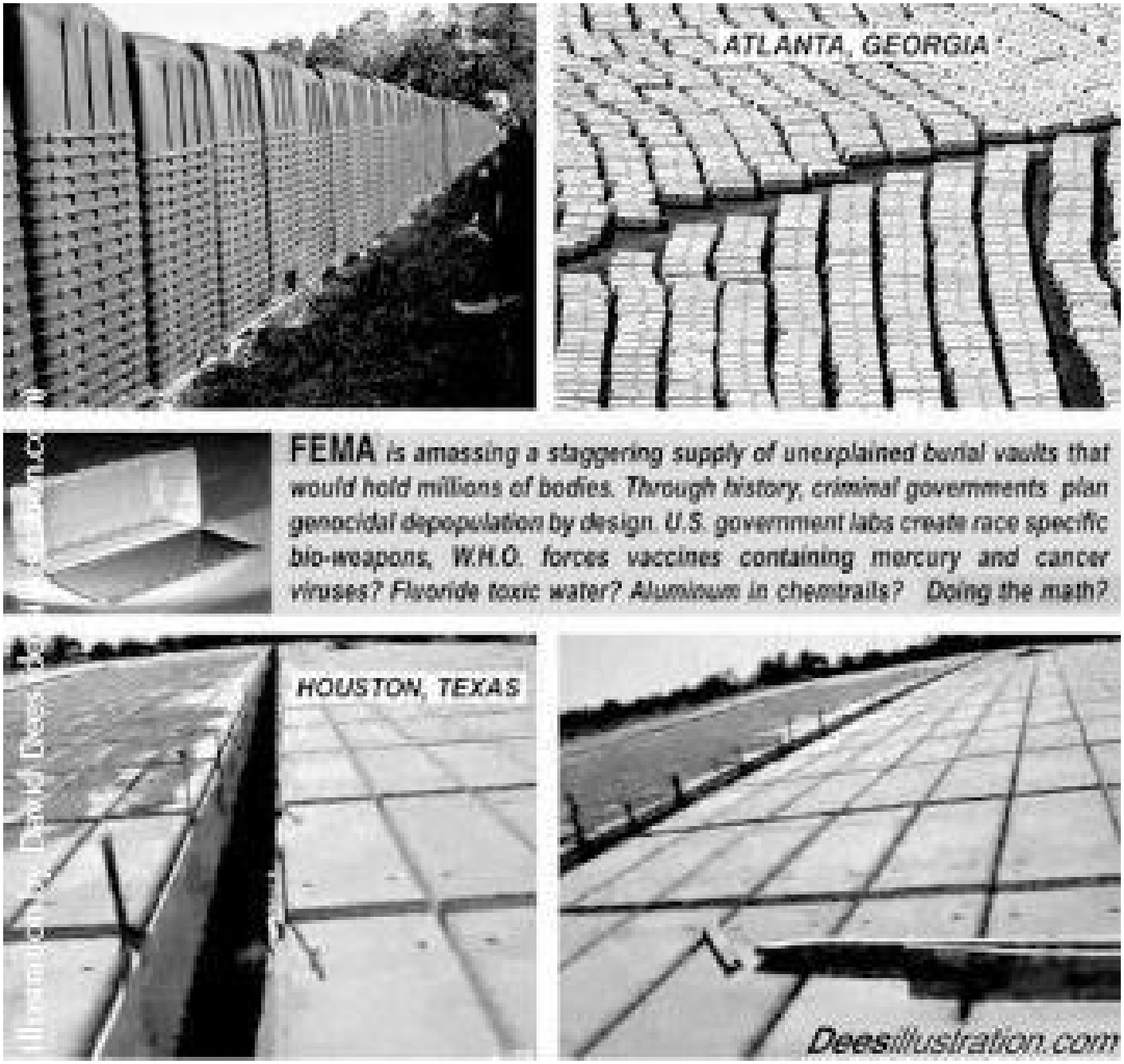


Figure 800: So what are these for?



Figure 801: Why they stage mass shootings.

The mind-controlled assassin

The alleged 'Batman' killer, 24-year-old James Holmes, was a neuroscience PhD student at Colorado University who had a fascination with altered states of consciousness (Fig 802). Video footage has been

uncovered of his presentation at Miramar College in San Diego in which he talked about 'temporal illusions' which he defined as 'an illusion that allows you to change the past'. Holmes referred in the video presentation to a John Jacobson who he called his 'mentor'. Jacobson is described as a 'philosopher' and researcher of cognitive sciences at the San Diego University Salk Institute. He has said: '... it's possible... for us to manipulate temporal order, we have loads of power over temporal order, if events happen in the order A/B, a good psychophysicist can have the subject experience it as B/A. This is routine.' Jacobson trashed Holmes as a person and a student after the shooting. Holmes said that he was working on 'subjective experience, which is what takes place inside the mind as opposed to the external world'. Investigative journalist Wayne Madsen reports that in the two years before Holmes served as a research intern at the Salk Institute it was partnered with the appalling Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the research and developed arm of the Pentagon with major emphasis on mind manipulation and control. Holmes' father also had connections with DARPA. Madsen says that the Salk Institute-DARPA research project was part of the DARPA 'Peak Soldier Performance Program' which involves the development of 'brainmachine interfaces for battlefield use' and 'human-robotic bionics for legs, arms, and

eyes'. Most people have no idea how easy it is to control someone's mind through drugs and hypnotic suggestion using techniques way beyond anything that is seen or known about in mainstream psychiatry (Fig 803). Mind control is not only real it's commonplace and used to manipulate the minds of many politicians as well as setting up patsies like James Holmes to do their deeds or to get the blame for massacres carried out by military-trained professional killers. Holmes was classic on-site mind-control material and a number of observers before and after the shootings have described how his eyes fluttered wildly and he repeatedly blinked. His legal team said that he was mentally ill and asked the judge for more time to assess the nature of his illness. The key question is *why* he is mentally ill? Holmes, who is said to have called himself 'The Joker', was also reported to be hooked on the prescription painkiller Vicodin (also known as Hydrocodone and Oxycotin), the potential effects of which include 'altered mental states' and 'unusual thoughts or behavior'. Hydrocodone and Oxycotin were among a cocktail of drugs that killed actor Heath Ledger who played 'The Joker' in a previous Batman movie. For sure, something transformed Holmes' personality from the quiet, brilliant student of before into the drugged-up, messed-up, drop-out with the brightly-dyed orange hair and faraway eyes who claims to remember nothing about the shooting (Fig

804). I believe him. Then there was the shooting itself. The official story and witness accounts are seriously at odds as with all staged massacres. Firstly, Holmes was supposed to have entered through a fire escape door that can only be opened from the inside. At best this was ridiculously bad planning if the official baloney was true, but as usual in these cases 'he' had an amazing piece of 'luck'. A witness described how he saw a man with a goatee beard in the front row take a call on his cell phone and then walk to the fire escape door, push it open, and hold it ajar with his foot. Witness Corbin Dates told CNN:



Figure 802: James Holmes before he 'went strange'.

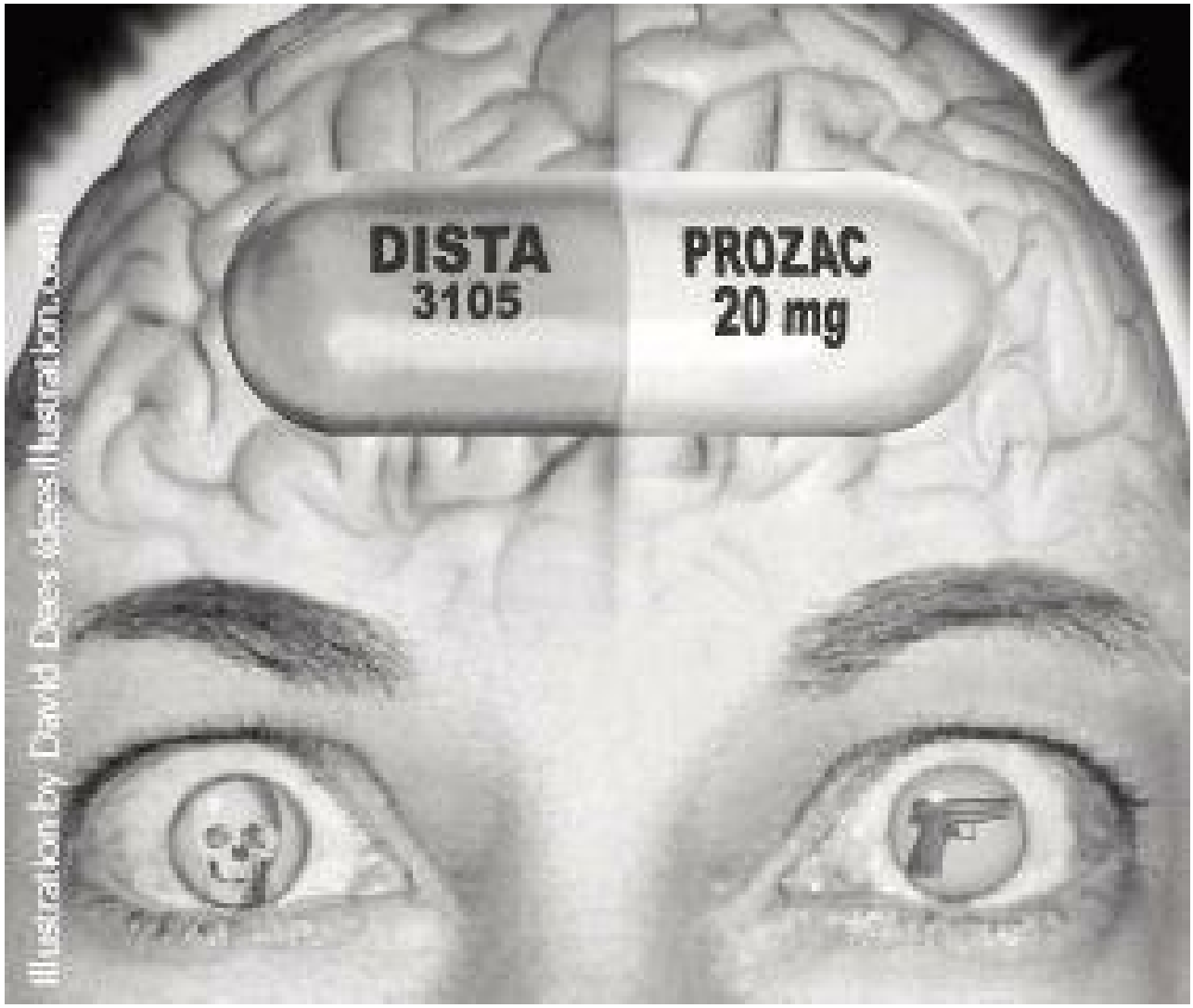


Figure 803: Mind-altering pharmaceutical drugs are a common theme with those blamed for mass shootings.



Figure 804: James Holmes after his arrest. Anyone in there?

I was sitting in the second row, probably four seats away from the right aisle where people usually enter from. Another guy walked in after me, sat in front of me in the front row ... and I noticed he got a phone call. Most people when they get phone calls would take it out into the lobby, but this person went directly to the emergency exit.

> And on the phone this entire time he was propping the door open with his foot, and it was like he was directing someone to come forward ... 15-20 minutes into the film that's the emergency door that swung right open and a man, 5-8, 5-9, walked in wearing all black, [with tactical clothing and heavy body armour] and he was wearing a gas mask and threw a canister into the audience behind me.

Witnesses also reported that more than one gunman was involved and how tear gas explosions happened on *both* sides of the theatre. One said: 'From what we saw he wasn't alone. He had someone with him because the second tear gas didn't come from his side.' Other witnesses said that the police told them they thought there was more than one killer. Officers on the police communication system reported a suspect in a blue shirt and another said that witnesses were giving him conflicting descriptions of the gunman. Holmes did not act alone and did he even act at all? How would anyone know when the gunman was wearing a mask – just as 'Adam Lanza' did at Sandy Hook? From my own reading of the evidence Holmes did not do any shooting but was outside in the parking lot in a drugged and bewildered state so he could be arrested once the professionals had done their deed. Holmes was a top-of-the-class student with a highly successful academic career before

he moved to Colorado University the year before the shooting. Friends and acquaintances from the period that preceded the move to Colorado said the media portrayal of him as a loner was very inaccurate. He was described as a humorous man who got on with everybody and a recommendation by the University of California at Riverside described him as ‘a very effective group leader’ who ‘takes an active role in his education, and brings a great amount of intellectual and emotional maturity into the classroom’. Things suddenly began to rapidly deteriorate when he arrived in Colorado and he was apparently treated by Dr Lynne Fenton, a psychiatrist at Colorado University, who is said to specialise in schizophrenia and ‘threat assessment’. Fenton is the medical director of Student Mental Health Services and her online resume says that she sees up to 15 students a week for medication and psychopathy and others in her private practice as a psychiatrist. She was also formerly head of physical medicine with the US Air Force in San Antonio, Texas (Fig 805). It took nine months for official confirmation that Holmes was in possession of the anti-depressant drugs sertraline, a generic version of Zoloft which is prescribed for depression, panic disorder and obsessivecompulsive disorder; and Clonazepam which has a similar list of claimed effects. Zoloft is the drug that Columbine killer Eric Harris was taking and Clonazepam (brand name Klonopin) has been called

‘the world’s deadliest pill’ because of its manipulation of brain function and high addiction potential. Many studies have connected Zoloft to a thousand suicides along with ‘mania and aggression’. Holmes was one of only six students every year accepted into an elite neuroscience programme, a National Institutes of Health training course at the University of Colorado Anschutz Medical Campus in Denver. He was awarded an initial annual grant of more than $20,000 for his studies and turned down a higher grant and free studies at the University of Illinois to go there. His area of research was all to do with the mind, the illusion of time, and how the mind could have its sense of reality manipulated. Ironically, it would strongly appear that exactly this happened to him after he arrived in Colorado which, as I have detailed in my books over the years, is one of the epicentres of mind control and Satanism in the United States. I spent years researching mind control in great detail and meeting hundreds of victims in the United States and worldwide. Many were connected to the Colorado area, including Denver and Colorado Springs. Holmes is said to have given himself up to police without a fight in the theatre car park despite being supposedly heavily armed and killing all those people. He is claimed to have boobytrapped his apartment with such skill and sophistication that it took the FBI two days to make it safe. A spokesman said that ‘the intricacy of these

bombs is something rarely seen outside a war zone'. Where did Holmes get the knowledge to do that with no record of such activity or experience? Police claimed that Holmes had set the booby traps to kill anyone who went there, but it was Holmes who told the police that it was dangerous to go to his home and why. None of the official story makes any sense because as usual it is a pack of lies.



Figure 805: Dr Lynne Fenton. Such lovely eyes.

A drug that has been highlighted for possible use on Holmes is Scopolamine, also known as 'The Devil's Breath'. It can be added to drinks and food without detection because it has no colour, taste or smell. Scopolamine makes people so docile and pliable that they will do anything for you, even empty their own bank accounts and hand you the money while appearing to function perfectly normally to any onlooker. A drug dealer said of Scopolamine: 'You own that person ... it's like they are a child.' The drug also has the added 'bonus' of blocking memories even under hypnosis and would mean that Holmes would have no idea what happened to him. Holmes was held at the Arapahoe County Detention Center where an employee is quoted as saying: 'He claims he doesn't know why he's in jail. He asked: "Why am I here?"' Sirhan Sirhan, the alleged killer of Bobby Kennedy in 1968 who has been in jail ever since, says that he has no recollection to this day of killing Kennedy. I have laid out the background in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* for how the assassination was the work of a security guard called Thane Eugene Cesar and Sirhan was just the mind-controlled fall guy in the right place at the right time, or, for him, the other way round. This would explain why 13 shots were fired while Sirhan's gun could only hold eight (Fig 806). We see a similar story in the mass shooting at the Sikh Temple in Wisconsin in 2012 (Fig 807). US mind-control

programmes are run by the military and one of the major centres is Fort Bragg, North Carolina. It just so happens that the man blamed for the gun attack on the Sikh temple on August 5th 2012 was 40-yearold Wade Michael Page who was formerly a 'psychological operations specialist' at ... *Fort Bragg*. People have no idea how deeply troops are subjected to mind control techniques and drugs to manipulate their perceptions and behaviour (Fig 808). Six people were killed at the temple before Page allegedly shot himself in the head (so many 'lone nut' gunmen kill themselves either in truth or by the guns of 'law' enforcement). Once again it was sold as a 'lone nut' shooting when witnesses have spoken of multiple gunmen acting in unison. The *Guardian* reported:

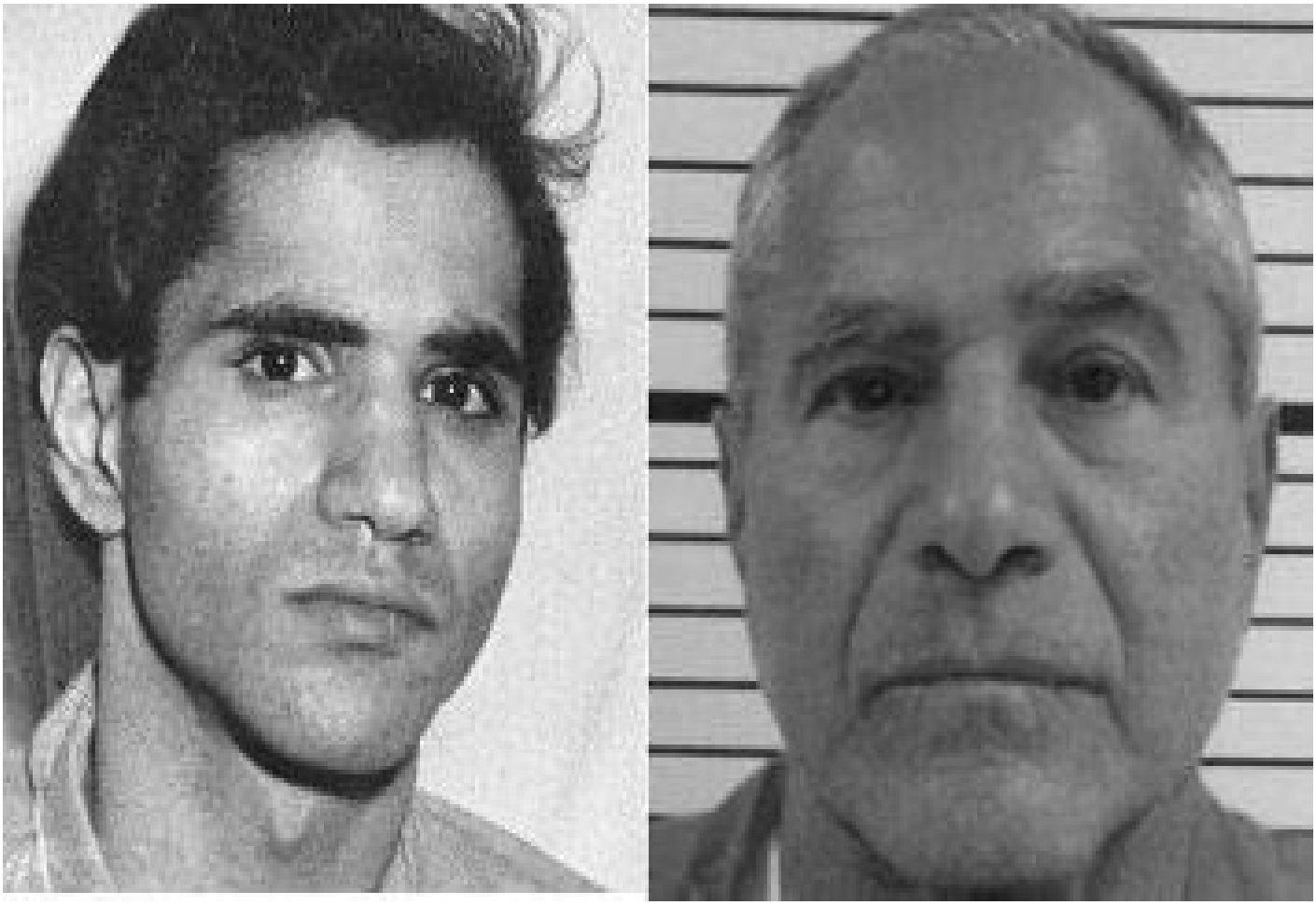


Figure 806: The innocent Sirhan Sirhan, then and now.

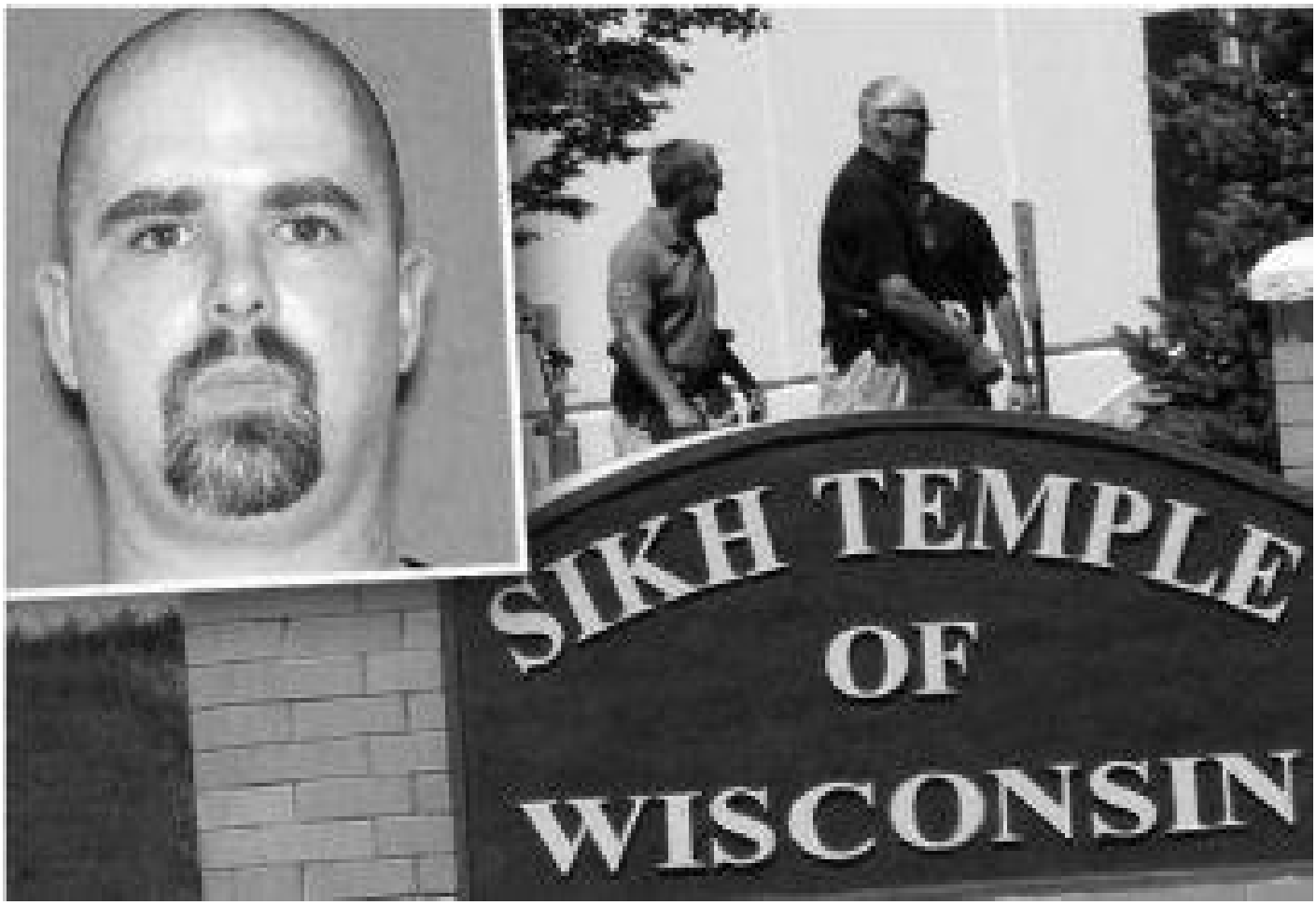


Figure 807: Wade Michael Page, but where are the other gunmen that witnesses described? Having coffee in a military canteen, no doubt.

One of the wounded men said that an unknown number of gunmen walked into the kitchen of the Sikh Temple and opened fire. The man who said his father had been wounded reported that there had been multiple gunmen. Those who had been inside the building at the time of the attack described it as a very coordinated thing.



Figure 808: Mind-altering drugs are widely given to troops.

Another eyewitness told the *Associated Press:* 'Between ten and ten-thirty, four white males who were dressed darkly, dressed in all black clothing [as in Colorado and Sandy Hook], came in and opened fire on our congregation.' This could have been confirmed by a surveillance camera inside the temple – but it was turned off at the time. This is still another common theme as we saw in the Oklahoma bombing, 9/11, the London bombings, the assassination of Princess Diana,

the cold-blooded murder by British police of a Brazilian electrician after he was wrongly identified as a terrorist, and in Aurora and Sandy Hook. Where is the surveillance camera footage from the theatre and the school that would show us exactly what happened? Despite what the Sikh witnesses said about multiple gunman the official story was repeated so many times right across the media that it soon became the version that people believe unless they are aware enough to question what they are told. You can tell what the 'solution' is planned to be in a Problem-Reaction-Solution scenario by the speed and coordination with which a clear and dominant theme appears immediately after they happen. With 9/11 it was Osama bin Laden and with mass shootings it is the need for more gun control. What is never stated is that Chicago's stricter gun control laws have caused violent crime to soar and the same in Australia because while not even nearly everyone is armed in the United States the criminals can't be sure when they invade a home or business who is and who isn't. Once people are unable to own guns legally the criminals are suddenly far more confident that you will be helpless when they turn up with weapons that they and terrorists never have a problem securing no matter what the gun laws say. They are *criminals and terrorists* after all.

Sandy Hook – what the fuck?

Of all these staged mass shootings the one that allegedly took place at Sandy Hook Elementary School in Newtown, Connecticut is by far the most bizarre and there is so much to research and uncover before the full truth of what really happened can be known. The usual glaring contradictions and multiple holes in the official story that you get with all these mass shootings have been joined with regard to Sandy Hook by the truly surreal. We have had a 'bereaved parent' laughing and joking before moving across to the camera, hyperventilating to simulate emotion, and then delivering his comments. We have had other interviews with parents in which there was the same strange absence of genuine emotion and a bloke claiming to be a witness who was captured practicing his lines and clearly simulating emotion before speaking to the media. Some staff at the school did not appear in official records as recipients of the essential qualifications to do their jobs. At the time of writing we have little verifiable evidence and background about the young guy called Adam Lanza who is said to have shot his mother dead before killing 20 children and six staff at Sandy Hook school (Fig 809). Everything has come from the authorities in statements which independent researchers have established again and again do not make sense or check out. Even a CNN reporter said that they were having a hard time finding any record of the recent existence of Adam Lanza with no

school records, no friends that knew him or remember him in the past three years and his own brother said he hadn't seen him since 2010. 'He' was even said to have destroyed his computer hard drive so that no information could be accessed. How convenient. Tom Heneghan, an American writer on intelligence matters, has reported that Lanza's mother, Nancy Champion Lanza, was a CIA analyst working for the Pentagon's Defense Research Projects Agency (DARPA) and the Department of Homeland Security. One of DARPA's specialisations is mind control. The whole event was like some sci-fi movie and a lot of research is being done – and needs to be done – to uncover what will be the staggering scale of deceit involved with Sandy Hook. There is a tremendous amount of information including many excellent videos on the Internet if you want to research this further, but here are just *some* of the anomalies and contradictions:



Figure 809: The mystery 'gunman', Adam Lanza.

• There were media reports that a second gunman had been arrested and was in custody (here we go again).

• There is video footage of a man being arrested in woods near the school and the *Newtown Bee* newspaper reported that this was an off-duty tactical squad police officer from another town. What the hell was he doing there?

• Witnesses say a man in camouflage trousers and a dark shirt was handcuffed on the ground and later in a police car. Who was he? What happened to

him?

• Police audio spoke of two people held by the first officers to arrive.

• Police said that two handguns were the murder weapons and that an AR-15 rifle was found in the trunk of 'Lanza's' car. Two days later the story changed to an assault rifle as the murder weapon. The 'AR- 15' in the trunk was clearly seen in video footage to have been a shotgun.

• The official story claimed that the gunmen shot 'hundreds' of bullets and had 'hundreds' more that were not fired and so where were the stream of empty magazines that should have been everywhere, but were not?

• 'Adam Lanza' was supposed to have shot his way into the school through a glass door and so glass would have been everywhere. Why have we never been shown a picture of that to support the official narrative? Where is the surveillance camera footage to show us what happened?

A police officer speaking anonymously on a US radio show said:

> I find it very unlikely that an awkward mentally-ill 20-year-old kid with limited training was able to accomplish all of this on his own at random okay ... I do a lot of SWAT training, my friends do a lot of

> SWAT training, a lot of guys that I work with are on SWAT or equivalent unit, they are firearms trainers ...
>
> ... I'm 5-9 about 200lbs ... I'm in really good shape, I train a lot, I shoot a lot and when I am wearing full-body armour the most I can carry on me is a rifle, about 12/13 magazines and one pistol. They are basically saying that this kid who is about anywhere between 50-60lbs lighter than me with a hell of a lot less training carried double the load that I would carry and basically did all of this damage at random without ever been seen surveilling the school or you know, it just seems highly unlikely.

This is the event for which 'conspiracy star' and former Minnesota Governor Jesse Ventura says there is no evidence of government involvement or that the official story is not true. Stops briefly to catch breath. The Sandy Hook 'incident' is so awash with discrepancies, contradictions, blatant untruths and unanswered questions that it is hard to know where to start and one of the techniques is to bombard people with endless conflicting information to create as much confusion as possible for the truth to be hidden. The reason for Sandy Hook, as with all the others, was to justify the disarming of Americans.

The usual suspects

The Rothschild Zionist lobby led by Senator Dianne Goldman Berman Feinstein were delivered by catapult to the nearest microphone immediately after Sandy Hook and we were off with hysterical demands for gun control to 'protect the public' (Fig 810). New York was the first to impose tougher gun laws in the immediate aftermath of Sandy Hook as you would expect from a city that was the fiefdom of Rothschild Zionist operative Mayor Michael Bloomberg. Author William Burroughs (1914-1997) said long before current events: 'After a shooting spree, they always want to take the guns away from the people who didn't do it ... I sure as hell wouldn't want to live in a society where the only people allowed guns are the police and the military.' Obama was soon in Feinstein's slipstream wiping away non-existent fake tears so ineptly that it would make even the worst B- movie actor look like Marlon Brando (Fig 811). The mainstream media dutifully reported how Obama 'cried'. This is the same crowd screaming 'we must protect the children' in the wake of Sandy Hook that so enthusiastically support the cold-blooded murder of children galore across Africa and the Middle and Near East in drone attacks sanctioned by the signature of President Fake Tears. Feinstein pulled a new gun control bill from her filing cabinet – in the section marked 'waiting for an opportunity' – and the media went to work campaigning for more gun controls through personifications of truth

and intelligence like CIA intern Anderson Cooper and the clueless Piers Morgan at CNN. Morgan's role was to demonise those challenging gun control because they know where it is leading while Cooper was deployed to demonise those questioning the official fairy tale of Sandy Hook – the job that Cooper and Morgan should be doing if they were real journalists, but are patently not. There was no debate, no rational consideration of the issues, just the black and whiteness of textbook propaganda: guns are bad, what the government says happened *did* happen, the government was *no* threat to its own people, and anyone who says otherwise is obviously a terrorist, a hater of children or a conspiracy nut that cares nothing for the feelings of the bereaved. It is the same old story of every one of these massing killings. New York Mayor and deep insider Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist) took a break after the Aurora incident from arranging for people to live in cupboards to say that police should go on strike until all guns were confiscated (except from them). Actually, police killings have been falling while civilian killings by police officers are rising. Maybe it is the police that should be disarmed on that basis. Bloomberg was just exploiting the tragedy to push the agenda of his masters – an unarmed population that could be easily overpowered by an armed-to-the teeth military and police. Film-maker Michael Moore who made a fortune

from films like *Bowling for Columbine* (disarm the population) and *Fahrenheit 911* (which basically supported the official story of the attacks). He is wheeled out as the representative of the people after each staged shooting to call for precisely what Bloomberg demanded. This was appropriate because both are pillars of the Establishment. The difference is that Moore claims to be the opposite. He urges Obama to 'be a leader' and impose restrictive gun controls. Moore told CNN after Aurora:



Figure 810: I wanted this picture to be warm-hearted, fair, just, open and honest; but I ended up with Dianne Goldman Berman Feinstein. Damn.



Figure 811: Mr Fake Tears. Another day; another Teleprompter; another 'C' movie performance.

> If people would just rise up and say 'Damn it, this is not the America I'm going to live in. This is too great of a country to let this happen again. I am not going to let this happen again'.

Nice one, Mikey. Get the people to demand their own prison. Good thinking. The great man went on: 'And I am not going to come on another one of these damn TV shows either, after the next one of these shootings ... I'm sick of this.' Well, that's good news at least. When asked

about people concerned for their safety when not being armed in the face of armed criminals he said: 'If you are worried about your safety, get a dog.' This is the guy who supported Obama for president when anyone who had a modicum of understanding of how the system works would have known that Obama was just another stooge-for-sale. Some people get wiser with age, but Moore just seems to get more ridiculous. If he is such a 'man of the people' how come that every time he opens his mouth he seems to support the Archontic agenda, knowingly or unknowingly? Personally I would not trust Moore as far as I could throw him which would not be any distance at all (Fig 812). MSNBC's resident and idiot propagandist, Chris Matthews, even said that those defending gun rights were racist – 'They don't accept an African-American president or president of color who has some antecedence in Africa.' Like I say, idiot. Diane Feinstein's assignment for decades has been to produce the legislation to disarm Americans and yet she continues to be protected by armed guards and Obama has signed into the law the right of presidents and their spouses to have armed protection for the rest of their lives (Fig 813). The term outrageous hypocrites will not suffice. And that's the point of all this. Weapons are being taken away from the people, but not from the state and the agents of the state. In fact, the state has never been armed in all history like it is today and this is becoming more extreme

by the week. These liars are trying to placate opposition to the further disarming of Americans by saying that they don't want to take all guns away just the ones which in truth give the public any chance of effective resistance to the planned military coup. Yet Feinstein told the CBS *60 Minutes* programme as long ago as 1995: 'If I could have got 51 votes in the Senate of the United States for an outright ban, picking up every one of them ... "Mr and Mrs America, turn 'em all in", I would have done it.' The Feinstein bill gave such a wide definition for 'assault weapons' that you could apply the term to almost any weapon. San Diego Police Chief, William Lansdowne, who works with the International Association of Chiefs of Police, said that the implementation of new gun laws like those proposed by Feinstein will take guns off the streets of America within a generation – an outcome he said that he supported. Lansdowne like all these insiders full well knows what the plan is. White House spokesman Jay Carney said that Obama did not intend to 'take away a gun from a single law-abiding American', but that is exactly what is intended in stage after stage starting with so-called assault weapons. This is what Obama, Feinstein and company were demanding after Sandy Hook despite a Department of Justice memo leaked to the US National Rifle Association which said: 'Assault weapons are not a major contributor to gun crime ... a complete elimination of assault weapons

would not have a large impact on gun homicides.' The memo, written by Greg Ridgeway, deputy director of the National Institute of Justice, a research, development and evaluation agency of the Department of Justice, also said:



Figure 812: Michael Moore … 'man of the people' but voice of the Establishment.

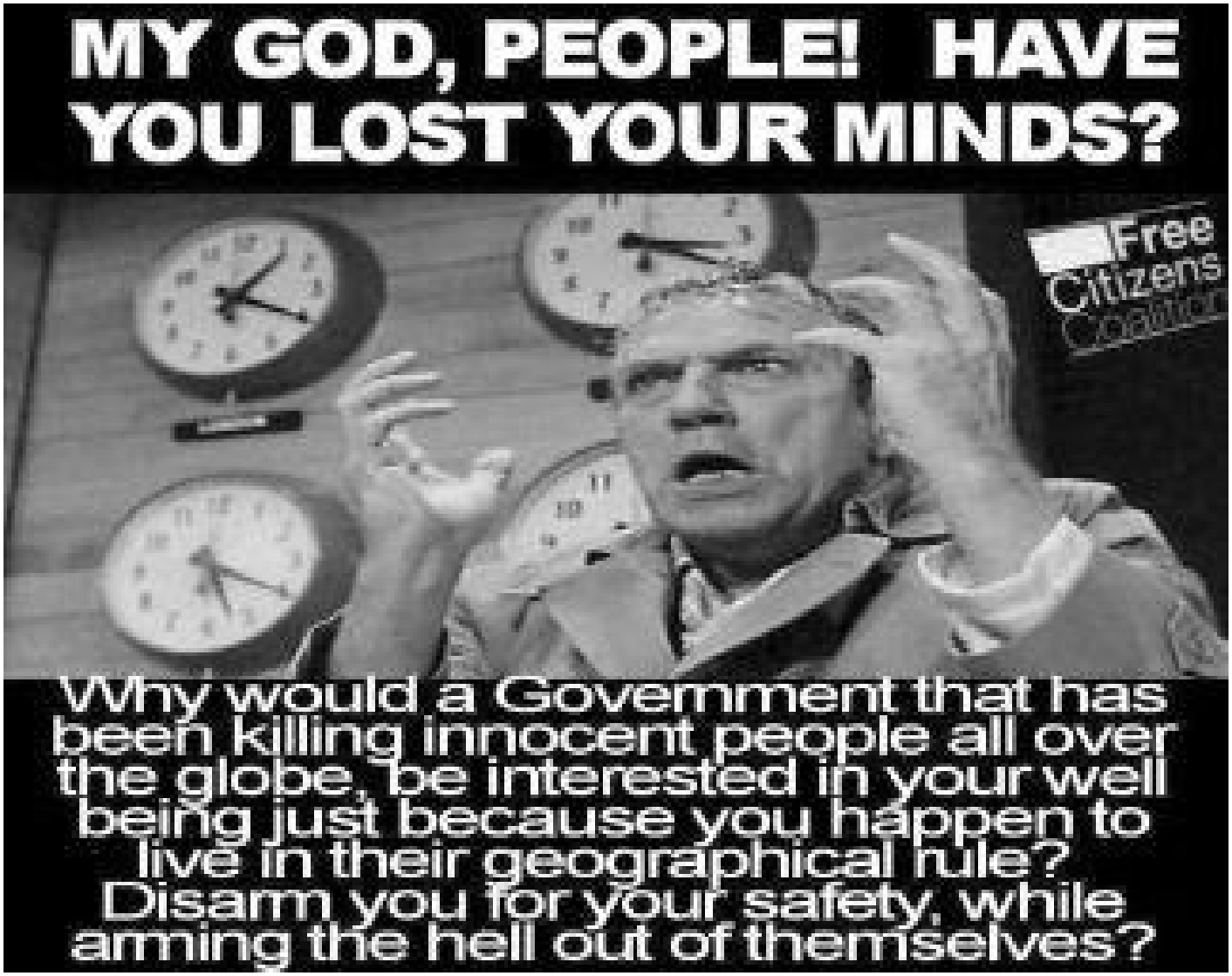


Figure 813: They call it cognitive dissonance – the ability to think two totally contradictory thoughts while believing both to be true.

> Fatalities from mass shootings (those with 4 or more victims in a particular place and time) account on average for 35 fatalities per year. Policies that address the larger firearm homicide issue will have a far greater impact even if they do not address the particular issues of mass shootings.

We should let that figure sink in ... 35 fatalities on

average a year from mass shootings with four or more victims and even then the major ones like Sandy Hook, Aurora, Columbine, Wisconsin and so on are clearly staged by the military-Intelligence networks to justify ever more gun control. The number of people killed on the roads of America: one every *13 minutes* or 155 people *a day* many of them children. New gun laws are not about protecting life, but advancing Agenda 21 and while they seek to ban assault weapons among the population Homeland Security was buying 7,000 fully-automatic assault weapons, sorry 'personal defence weapons' for use in domestic America. Obama said: 'AK-47s belong in the hands of soldiers, not in the hands of criminals ... they belong on the battlefield of war, not on the streets of our cities.' What he didn't add to that sentence was 'unless they are in the hands of law enforcement'. He must have forgotten. The Obama administration of liars and crooks employ any scam that will get them what they want including fake Twitter accounts specifically created to bombard politicians with demands for gun control that were exposed by bloggers and Texas Republican Representative Steve Stockman who received 16 identical messages from 16 different addresses. Six were from real people and ten were computergenerated. The majority of these accounts supporting Obama's gun-control campaign were created less than 48 hours before the messages went out. They don't care about the

will of the people, only their own and those they answer to. Then there are all the illinformed, arse-licking, self-promoting celebrities that are wheeled out to manipulate public opinion. A video was produced with a stream of them calling for more gun laws after Sandy Hook but then someone brilliantly intercut their comments with footage from their films and TV programmes in which they took part in violent and bloody gun scenes; but the most extraordinary contribution came from a bloke called Chris Rock, an actor and alleged alternative comedian. He told a celebrity media event that he was there to 'support the president' who was ... wait for it ... 'like our boss' and the 'dad of our country.' He said:

> I am just here to support the President of the United States. The President of the United States is, you know, our boss. But he's also, you know, the president and the first lady are kind of like the mom and the dad of the country and when your dad says something, you listen.

Alternative comedian? Alternative to *what?* I am so sick of these air-head celebrities who open their mouths while doing no research or engaging their brain. What makes a celebrity's opinion about anything more worthy than anyone else's? *Research* is what matters, *insight* is what matters, not whether you have a good voice or can deliver a line. You can understand why the manipulators

exploit their ignorance when you can have Arnold Schwarzenegger voted Governor of California by simply having still more airheads standing behind him waving ‘We love Arnie’ banners and chanting the same mantra. So many child-like people bought the gun control propaganda to call for new laws to advance their own enslavement (Fig 814). Fortunately, at the time of writing, they have been unable to impose the most extreme aspects of their gun control agenda, but they will keep trying and more people will die in staged attacks as they seek to further manipulate public opinion.



Figure 814: '*Baaa, baaa, baaaa …*'

Just a coincidence ...

Another feature of these mass shootings are strange and inexplicable (well, not really) 'coincidences'. The audience in the Aurora theatre watched a trailer for a movie called *Gangster Squad* involving gunmen firing in a movie theatre before they experienced the real thing. Work out the statistical chances of that. Another 'coincidence' was that a Colorado university just 16 miles from Aurora held an exercise on the same day to

show medical students how to respond to a gun attack in a theatre. The *Denver Post* reported:

> Rocky Vista University College of Osteopathic Medicine is in the middle of holding specialized classes in disaster life support for 150 second-year medical students. Along with response to natural disasters like hurricanes and floods and terrorist attacks, one of the scenarios being used to train the students is how to respond if a shooter fires at people in a movie theater and also uses a bomb in the attack.

The Rocky Vista Dean Bruce Durbin said: 'The irony is amazing, just amazing.' He ain't kidding, but these things tend to happen with staged terrorist events. Mock drills involving gunmen at schools half an hour's drive away were happening at the same time as the Sandy Hook incident; exercises happening at the same time and in the same airspace as the 9/11 attacks involving simulated hijacks and even included the scenario of a plane flown into a building; an mock emergency drill virtually the same as the real thing was happening at the same time as the London bombings of 2005; a Danish police bomb exercise ended only 20 minutes before the real one went off in the same vicinity in Oslo in 2011; a NATO terrorist exercise in Madrid concluded shortly before the train bombings in 2004; and a drill was

happening at the same time and in the same place that the bombs exploded at the Boston Marathon in 2013 (another blatant Problem-Reaction-Solution - see Postscript). The *Dark Knight Rises* Batman movie was playing on its opening night at the theatre in Aurora and featured a shot of a map on which the only words you can read are 'Sandy Hook' (Fig 815). Suzanne Collins, author of *The Hunger Games* trilogy, lives in Sandy Hook which is one heck of coincidence given that Sandy Hook is a village within a country of more than 300 million people. The bus that was bombed in London in 2005 carried an advertisement for a horror movie called *The Descent* which pictured a woman screaming in a tunnel alongside the words: 'Outright terror, bold and brilliant' (Fig 816). The film won the Saturn Award for best horror film of the year. The Sandy Hook state of Connecticut is, like Colorado, a prime centre for secret society and satanic activity. Sandy Hook is only 25 miles from New Haven, a most sinister place in terms of atmosphere, and home to Yale University and the Skull and Bones Society. We have the same familiar coincidence of the 'drill' theme with the Sandy Hook Elementary School. At the same time that the incident there was happening there were two drills at schools nearby that involved the same scenario of gunmen on the rampage. One was at Bridgeport, Connecticut 18 miles away, just down the coast from New Haven, and the other was 25 miles

distant in Putnam County just over the border in New York State. Putnam County Sheriff Donald B Smith said:



Figure 815: What are the statistical chances of such a ‘coincidence’?

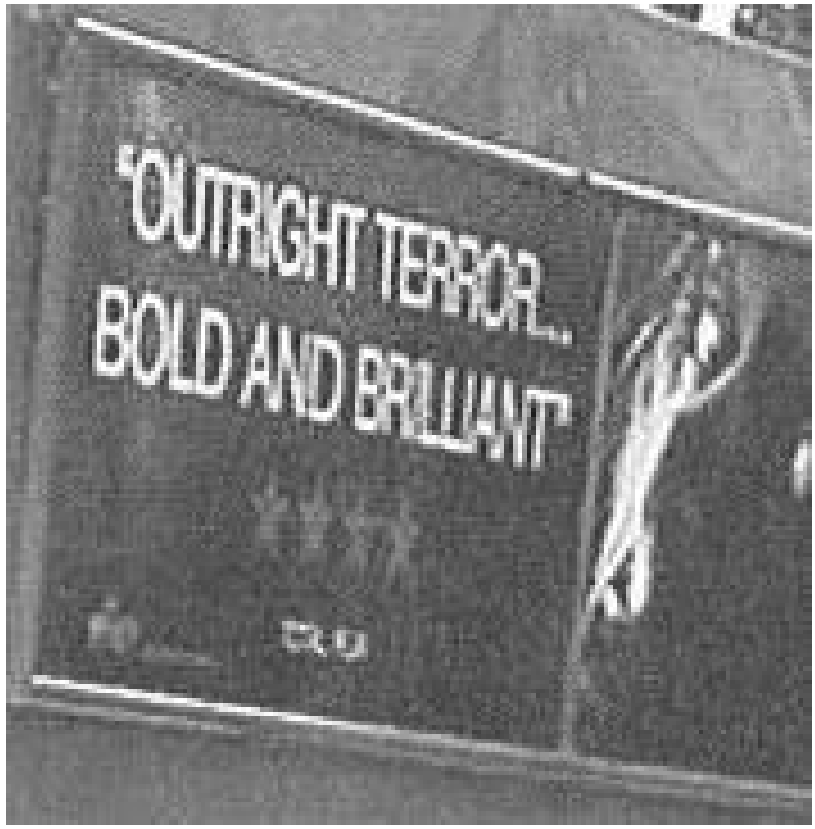


Figure 816: Another amazing 'coincidence'?

By grim coincidence, even as the terrible events were unfolding in Newtown on Friday morning, the Putnam County Emergency Response Team ('ERT') happened to be assembled for regular training in Carmel, and team members were at that very moment engaged in a mock scenario of an active-shooter in a school.

The ERT is comprised of specially trained and heavily armed officers from the Sheriff's Office and the Carmel and Kent Police Departments. When news broke of the Newtown shooting, the Putnam County ERT commander called Newtown Police and

offered to have the ERT respond to the Sandy Hook school, but that response was not needed because Connecticut police had already secured the scene.

The fact is though that these 'grim coincidences' happen far too often to be explained away by statistical chance. The Bridgeport drill was the same in both time and scenario as what is alleged to have happened at Sandy Hook and it was run by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) which I have been exposing since the early 1990s as a major player in the planned fascist takeover of the United States. FEMA was not established to protect and help people at times of need and emergency and this is why its work has been roundly criticised and condemned so often when these disasters occur. FEMA is not there to protect but to control and operate the holding camps (concentration camps) located around the United States waiting for those who are due to disappear when the military are planned to make their move. If FEMA is involved in something it is the Archontic agenda, end of story, and FEMA was running the drill in Bridgeport 18 miles from Sandy Hook in the same time period. If that is a coincidence then my name is Mary and I have decided to come out as a closet transvestite. Oooh, those knickers are tight. The drill was code named FEMA L-366 and like all of these dry runs they are operated for real. They have

been happening around the country since the shooting at Columbine High School and are becoming more frequent. They include having children bussed to ‘alternate locations’ during terror drills and ‘undisclosed locations’ that even their parents are not allowed to know. The London *Daily Mail* featured one at Petersen Alternative Center for Education in Modesto, California, with the headline ‘Bodies litter California campus in mock massacre as staff and students prepare for another Sandy Hook’. The drill used actors to play the part of two ‘troubled students’ who went on the rampage at the school attacking other students and when 911 was called the local police and SWAT team arrived with guns at the ready. Fake blood was used to add to the realism and you can see from the pictures how authentic it would have appeared to anyone who was not in the loop (Figs 817 and 818). I saw video of the drill on the Internet and anyone who didn’t know would have thought it was the real thing with gun shots, screaming and people running in all directions. There was even a loudspeaker announcement from the police that said ‘this is a lockdown, this is not a drill, this is a lockdown’. There was public criticism for ‘pretending to kill kids’. This was a report of a ‘drill’ at an early learning centre in Phillipsburg, New Jersey, designed to traumatise children and staff:



Figure 817: It may look real, but they're all actors.



Figure 818: People run terrified for cover during these fake ‘drills’, but it is all a stage show.

About 50 teachers at a New Jersey school experienced a terrifying moment when a shooting rampage turned out to be a drill, but the teachers didn’t know it. It happened Aug. 28 at the Phillipsburg New Jersey Early Learning Center.

Aman burst into the library and started shooting. But the gun didn’t have any bullets, just blanks. Teachers took cover under child-sized tables, crying and trembling. ‘People are crying. The girl next to me

is trembling and shaking. You heard people crying. You heard other people praying. It was pretty dramatic,' one teacher said.

Remind you of anywhere? A third-grader from Sandy Hook speaking on television said: 'When we were having a *drill*, we were hiding under, like ...' and then stopped. FEMA documents regarding these school exercise drills require key participants to wear identification cards around their necks and there are examples galore of this in pictures taken at the scene in Sandy Hook. Paul Vance of the Connecticut State Police, who avoided any challenging questions about Sandy Hook and warned that anyone 'spreading rumours' (questioning the official story) would be prosecuted, has taken part in many of these mock drills. He was the Prat-in-the-Hat who became the official face of Sandy Hook. I would personally not trust him or Connecticut Chief Medical Examiner Wayne Carver to tell me the date in a calendar factory (Fig 819). Carver said that he had examined the bodies of the 'deceased' and yet could not answer basic questions about them from the media. A mother was shocked to see a photograph of her daughter who was very much alive and living in Louisiana appear in the media as one of the Sandy Hook victims. As I said earlier, there are *extraordinary* revelations to come out about Sandy Hook. The police

officer speaking anonymously on the radio show said of ‘Adam Lanza’ and the Sandy Hook incident:



Figure 819: The Prat-in-the-Hat and the other guy.

> And again it needs to be stressed no video or photographic evidence supporting anything that would indicate this young person of that build that you described carried this off on his own, nothing at all to support it in any way and again, who were the three men who were detained ... who were those guys? What sort of magical powers do they have to be detained and then just get to disappear after one

of the most heinous school massacres in US history?

We have not been told that any picture images or video footage was obtained of the incident by law enforcement and to date I have not seen a single crime scene photograph of the inside or the outside of that school. I think that is very unusual with the amount of time that has now passed and if we go by the official story about Lanza being a lone gunman and that is being treated as it is clear cut and dry then why is the Connecticut state police saying that the investigation could take months, how much more evidence is there?

Why did the town clerk of Newtown specifically set out to deny the media access to public record death certificates from the Sandy Hook incident and marriage certificates of parents? The *New York Post, Connecticut Post, Associated Press, Hartford Courant*, and others requested this information but Town Clerk Debbie Aurelia said she was working with State representatives and the leadership of the state association of town clerks to introduce new legislation that would allow only limited information and withhold the actual death and marriage certificates. These are public record documents. What are they trying to hide? They claim to be 'protecting the families', but from what? Jim Smith,

president of the Connecticut Council on Freedom of Information, said:

> There isn't anything in a death certificate that is going to hurt the deceased ... it's not like an autopsy report. It's been public for centuries. It's not going to invade anyone's privacy.

Documents that have been publicly available for centuries and suddenly in this case they are denied. *Why?* Political representatives and Newtown officials also said they were concerned about identity theft but that information is on the birth certificates which they were not trying to block and what about the identity theft potential of all the death certificates for everyone else in America that are available on the public record? Why do they have no problem with documents which prove that people were *born* but not that they are officially *dead*. Vance-the-Hat had basically told the media that talking to the families was out of bounds because the families had requested that. Then we had the statement by the Connecticut State Attorney in a court motion arguing for documents relating to the case to remain secret because there may be 'other potential suspects'. Where did that come from when the lone nutter gunman (as usual) was the official story? It all stinks like a fish factory and I repeat: This is the event for which Jesse Ventura says there is no evidence of government involvement.

God help us.

Say they're all crazy

Immediately after the Wisconsin shooting the theme was 'domestic terrorism'. This is the plan to label anyone who challenges the global conspiracy as a domestic terrorist. The FBI and the Department of Homeland (Fatherland) Security says that 'extremist domestic organizations are just as dangerous as terrorism from foreign organizations'. Neither is as dangerous and deadly as 'democratic' governments. 'Domestic terrorism', or alleged signs of it, are defined in ever-wider terms and now include speaking out against government policies; protesting against anything; opposing war and mass murder through drone strikes and other means; using cash and not credit cards; challenging the evil and corrupt banking system; using alternative local currencies; challenging the mega corporations; stockpiling food; having bumper stickers highlighting the loss of freedoms or supporting people who are oppressed; taking still or video pictures; opposing genetically-engineered crops and food; eating, producing or promoting organic food; supporting small growers and farmers; and anything else that is not good for the Archon agenda. Wisconsin 'gunman' Wade Page was portrayed as a white supremacist and neo-Nazi and the idea is that you make this the allencompassing

collective image of anyone challenging government or corporate dictatorships (except Michael Moore). The media predictably quoted the Rothschild Zionist organisations especially created to sell a belief in terrorism and domestic terrorism and to target anyone who gets too close to the truth about the forces – many of them Rothschild Zionist in nature – that are leading the world into an Orwellian nightmare. These media 'sources' include the Rothschild-established Anti-Defamation League (ADL), the Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC) and SITE (Search for International Terrorist Entities). SITE is run by Rothschild Zionist Rita Katz and was a source of the fake 'Bin Laden' videos in the years after his death in 2001 from Marfan syndrome. Mark Potok, senior fellow of the Southern Poverty Law Center, 'which monitors hate groups' so long as they are not based in Israel, said his organisation had been tracking Page for years, but then they track anyone who challenges the neo-Nazis behind Israel and Rothschild Zionism – including myself (Fig 820). Potok, the SPLC (Spreading Propaganda for Low-life Clients) chief spokesman and director of publications and [dis]information, is given free rein on MSNBC and other media to demonise anyone challenging government tyranny and the conspiracy to disarm Americans, often through 'interviews' with MSNBC lightweights and government propagandists like Chris 'a thrill going up

my leg' Matthews. I am not saying that Wade Page was god's gift to humanity, but compare what those blamed for these shootings have done with what those in government doing the blaming and condemning inflict upon the world every day. Did Wade Page order the deaths of thousands of innocent people through drone bombing attacks in Pakistan and elsewhere? No, but Obama has. Did James Holmes lie to justify bombing whole towns and cities of civilians in Afghanistan, Iraq, Libya, ad infinitum? No, but Obama, Bush, Blair and Cameron have and they can't get to a microphone quick enough to condemn terrorists, domestic or otherwise. It is classic Orwell/Archon inversion. War is peace and the true terrorists are the peacemakers; the mass-killers of civilians are the civilian protectors; and the Satanists are the God-worshippers.



Figure 820: Mark Potok from the very rich Southern Poverty Law Center.



Figure 821: Brandon J Raub is arrested by the mob for expressing an opinion.

The involuntary detention of a former US Marine in a psychiatric hospital in 2012 for the crime of criticising the government on the Internet is a defining moment in terms of how far we have now gone along the road to State fascism. If this is not a wake-up call then it is hard to imagine what it would take for people to see the obvious and break free from denial. Brandon J Raub served in both Iraq and Afghanistan, but as I have been trying to get across for so long to those in uniform the State machine that they serve does not give a damn about them (Fig 821). They are just fodder to kill and be killed in service to the cause of human enslavement – including their own. They are 'heroes and protectors of

freedom' when they are fit enough the serve the agenda, but when they can't through illness or injury they are treated with contemptuous disinterest; while they support the State they are left alone, but when they challenge the State they are condemned, called a 'domestic terrorist' and locked away in a psychiatric hospital. Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist) described American troops as 'dumb, stupid animals' to be used to impose US foreign policy and in that sentence he revealed the true relationship between the cowards in the suits and the shadows and those who unknowingly serve their cause in uniform. Kissinger was speaking privately, but his words later appeared in a book by Watergate journalist, Bob Woodward. It should have made him persona non grata to those who scream about 'supporting the troops', but it hasn't. Kissinger and company go on manipulating the wars for his 'dumb, stupid animals' to blindly fight. What happened to 26-year-old Brandon J Raub has fundamental implications far beyond just the military. It affects and threatens everybody. This is not a one-off; it is a plan of operation. A judge ordered that Raub be released on appeal amid much public outrage at the way he was treated, but so many others remain in psychiatric wards as a way of taking them out of circulation and they do not have the publicity that the Raub case rightly attracted. We have seen this technique of suppression many times before

in human history, most memorably in the Soviet Union where those who questioned, challenged and exposed the tyranny of the (Rothschild-created) Soviet State were imprisoned in psychiatric hospitals to be silenced and mind-manipulated to 'revise' their views. This is what they planned to do with Raub had they been able to hold him for longer. He was taken into custody for what the Archon-controlled FBI called 'ominous posts' on Facebook which referred to an 'upcoming revolution'. Here is a sample of what he said:

> This is the land where you can start from the bottom and get to the top. This is the land where regardless of [your] race and ethnicity you can succeed and build a better life for you and your family. This is the land where every race coexists peacefully. This is the land where justice wins. This is the land where liberty dwells. This is the land where freedom reigns. This is the land where we help the poor, and people help each other. This is [the] land where people beat racism.

Many of those statements have not been true in relation to America for at least a long time, probably ever, but you can see where he is coming from. He loves America and has a vision for what he would like it to be. It is an infinitely better vision than those who incarcerated him. 'We must take our Republic back', he said, and

rightly so. Other posts questioned the role in America's demise of the Federal Reserve, income tax, wars of acquisition, the destruction of freedom and politicians controlled by special interests 'brainwashed through the Council on Foreign Relations'. He also offered his opinion that 9/11 was an inside job, which anyone with a mind of their own can clearly see, and he posted a picture of the hole in the Pentagon and asked 'where's the plane?' I may not be coming from the stance of an American patriot, but I have said many times most of what Raub said and far more in terms of challenging the tyranny of the global State. The Internet is awash with people with views and opinions like those and that is the point of all this. Brandon Raub and his like are a means to an end, not the end in itself. Those exposing the coordinated hijacking of Planet Earth and the subjugation of the human population have become far too effective in awakening others to their individual and collective plight. The 'New Order' is in danger from this exposure and so it is time to destroy that challenge to its omnipotence before the house of cards doth fall. Many of us involved in this exposure have had to cope with being attacked financially, legally and verbally by often State-sponsored or self-obsessed idiots who do not have the intelligence to see that they and their children and grandchildren will have to live in the nightmare world that we are seeking to prevent. Many won't even care what

happens to their children and grandchildren – it's not their problem. Oh, but it *is*. Tyranny is not coming – it's *here*, in the world they are living in, yet still they target those with the guts to put their head above the trench while they hide deep in the shadows behind anonymous log-in names and fake public personas. Anyone who has ever tried to do anything worthwhile has always faced abuse from the blind, moronic and self-obsessed. The writer Jonathan Swift said: 'When a great genius appears in the world you may know him by this sign; that the dunces are all in confederacy against him'. For those who have given their lives to exposing the global conspiracy the abuse by idiots – not least in the media – is an occupational hazard that you must either accept or step aside, but the treatment of Brandon Raub took us well beyond the realms of the merely moronic and into a whole new stage of the global game. The goonatics are now seeking to target the people and the information sources of the people with concerted efforts, for example, to censor the Internet using 'terrorism' and copyright as the excuse. So head up, chest out, strap in. It is a challenge that we must be big enough and immovable enough to meet and deal with. Brandon Raub was questioned by secret service agents and the ludicrous FBI about his posts and then put before a judge who ordered his forced detention at the Salem Veterans Affairs hospital for a period of up to 30 days.

His mother Kathleen Thomas said that her son was given a mental assessment for just 15 minutes 'and basically the evaluator said that he was not ready to go back into society and he needed additional psychiatric treatment.' Does anyone believe that the social worker, psychiatrist and 'Special Justice' involved were not selected to give the opinion and judgement that the authorities demanded? It happens all the time and this is how they rig the system against their targets. The law allows for commitment to a psychiatric hospital on the recommendation of a 'mental health professional' (many of whom need serious help themselves) and so all you need is one of those 'professionals' to give the right recommendation and the law is activated. Brandon Raub was represented by the Virginia-based civil liberties group, the Rutherford Institute, and executive director John Whitehead described the farcical events at the hearing which ordered Raub be detained. He said that the initial order was rubber-stamped:

> The special justice is very old. He had trouble hearing Brandon. He brought into the courtroom a personal cassette player – we tried to listen to it and you can hardly hear what's being said. This is the so-called judge – he's a lawyer, not a real judge – it's like what you would see in a bad movie.
>
> There's a system here that is corrupt. And this guy is

> caught in it. I'm friends with the local police; I could call them right now and probably get you committed if you were in Virginia. They can arrive at your door based on somebody's testimony or your Facebook page and take you away to a mental hospital.

Whitehead added – chillingly – that *20,000 people* are committed under similar circumstances in *Virginia alone every year*. 'That means a lot of people are disappearing under the pretext of mental illness', he said. 'People all over the country are just disappearing.' What was it that Dr Richard Day said in 1969? 'There will be no "martyrs" and people will just disappear.' Whitehead also described how Raub had called him from the hospital to say that a psychiatrist had told him that he was going to be brainwashed and have medication forced upon him. This was revealed on this occasion because the case had a high profile but this is happening secretly to thousands of people and increasingly because of their opinion that the government is corrupt, dangerous and was the force behind 9/11. The authorities were in trouble once details of the Raub case began to circulate on the Internet and it shows the power that we have if only we would get involved and use it. A second hearing, before Circuit Judge W Allan Sharret, ruled that the detention of Raub was illegal because incredibly no grounds for holding him were included in the detention

order. John Whitehead called Sharret ‘a rare gem’ in a corrupt judicial system. Watch your back, judge. Raub was also handcuffed and forcibly taken away in a police vehicle without being served with a warrant or read his rights. Police said that this was not necessary because he wasn’t being arrested or facing criminal charges, just held against his will. Definition of arrest: ‘To seize and hold under the authority of law’ and ‘the act of detaining in legal custody’. He was arrested. Another scam when people are targeted is to say that the authorities acted after ‘complaints from the public’. Of course, we are never told who made the complaints or allowed to see them. Dee Rybiski, a spokeswoman for the Federal Bureau of Intimidation (FBI), said:

> We received quite a few complaints about what were perceived as threatening posts. Given the circumstances with the things that have gone on in the country with some of these mass shootings, it would be horrible for law enforcement not to pay attention to complaints.

Yeah, sure, and bats can play Scrabble. A number of the comments highlighted by the FBI were made on a closed page not available to the wider public and some were made by Raub’s brother, not him. Raub said:

> I’ve been very open with the things I’ve had to say on

> my wall on Facebook. It's interesting to me that the Government is watching Facebook in the first place. That ought to raise some eyebrows and cause some good American citizens some concern.

The force that controls the FBI also controls Facebook. Raub was not accused of anything or charged with anything but locked away on the say-so of State-controlled police, a State-controlled 'judge' and a State-appointed psychiatrist and the whole sequence was triggered by 'complaints' that we never see. We are looking at the new norm here unless we meet this en masse. It is encouraging to see that many became involved on the Internet in challenging this outrage and the publicity for the case and the public response both highlighted how deep we are in the foothills of full-blown fascism and how effective a concerted public reaction can be. The Rutherford Institute's John Whitehead said:

> For government officials to not only arrest Brandon Raub for doing nothing more than exercising his First Amendment rights but to actually force him to undergo psychological evaluations and detain him against his will goes against every constitutional principle this country was founded upon.

Ironically, they are proving that Raub's views in his Facebook postings were correct. Whitehead rightly said

that he found nothing alarming in Raub's postings and the prime concern was that government officials are monitoring private Facebook pages and detaining people with whom they disagree:

> This should be a wake-up call to Americans that the police state is here. Brandon Raub is no different from the majority of Americans who use their private Facebook pages to post a variety of content, ranging from song lyrics and political hyperbole to trash talking their neighbours, friends and government leaders.

The treatment of Raub is part of a much bigger plan of operation and cannot be seen in its true context without the big picture. They are starting to play out in earnest a long-planned campaign of demonising those who have realised that the system is corrupt and evil and especially against those who are most effective in exposing that truth and the hidden networks behind it. They want to crush all protest and dissent (Fig 822). Demos, a British 'think-tank' close to government, showed what is planned and how terrified the conspirators are of exposure when it called for the authorities to infiltrate conspiracy websites in an effort to 'increase trust in the government'. When passed through the Orwellian Translation Unit this means 'keep from the public what would make them totally lose trust in the

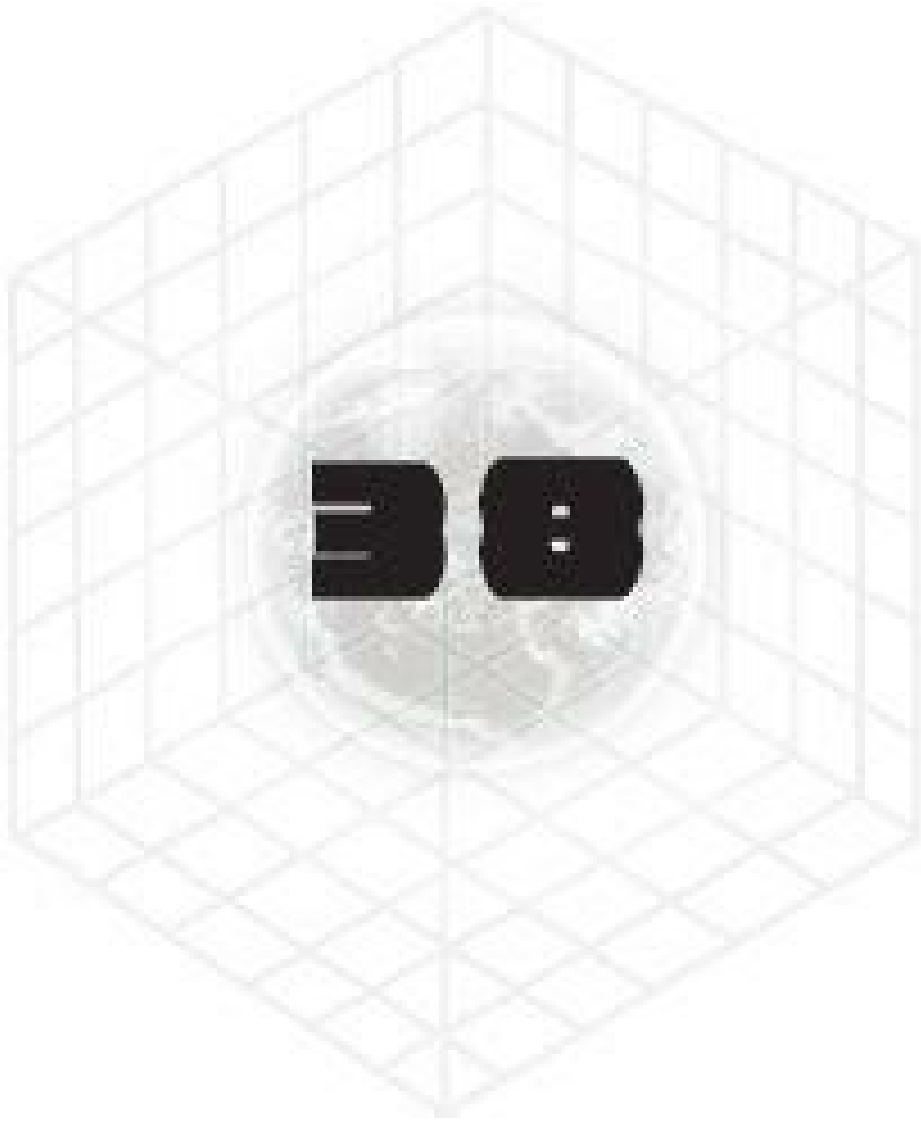
government'. This approach has been pioneered by Obama's White House information 'czar' Cass Sunstein (Rothschild Zionist) who also called for conspiracy 'theories' to be *taxed* or banned. What has happened to Brandon Raub fits this perfectly. Paint them as dangerous or mad, and preferably dangerous *and* mad. The FBI says that it 'expects to see a surge in sovereign citizen members as the American economy continues to remain stagnant ... and Internet sites influence others about the ideology'. One way of spotting a 'domestic terrorist' according to FBI documents is that someone is 'overly concerned with their privacy'. Those of us who are known for circulating this information will be dubbed inciters of violence and there will be calls to have such information banned. The mainstream media will play its part because that is its job. What other use does it have in its current state with a few exceptions? When you see some of the responses to the state kidnapping of Brandon Raub it is clear that many people will be cheering on the authorities as those seeking to protect their freedoms are targeted. One chap using the log-in name 'Adam' made this comment on Brandon Raub's forced incarceration in a psychiatric hospital for merely expressing his views:



Figure 822: 'We support free speech – we just didn't say where.'

If we did this more often maybe we could prevent a massacre once in a while. He's not under arrest and if he is sane and poses no threat then he's free to go. But the same people who are 'furious' about his detainment would be the first ones to accuse the police of doing nothing had he done some harm. We need more of this kind of preventative action. – Adam, USA, 21/8/2012 18:10

Another giant intellect speaks. How's the kids, Adam, alright? This mentality is too ignorant to see that it *itself* is a far greater danger to the world than Brandon J Raub will ever be.



The Orwellian Global State (2)

It had long since come to my attention that people of accomplishment rarely sat back and let things happen to them. They went out and happened to things.
Leonardo Da Vinci

Britain and increasingly other countries are drowning in millions of surveillance cameras which have a strange habit of not working when it would be bad for the authorities. There are reported to be 11,000 cameras on the London underground, but the relevant ones were not working when the police held down an innocent Brazilian man and shot him in the head at point blank range seven times. The same happened with the Oklahoma bombing, 9/11, the London bombings, ad infinitum. Cameras are only to keep the people in line, not the crazies (Fig 823 and 824).

New York's Mayor Bloomberg said that he wanted surveillance cameras on every street in the city and every traffic light corner. The latter are being sold on the premise of saving lives and anyone that resists them therefore doesn't care about human life; but if that was true then Bloomberg would be resisting them, surely. There will be plenty in Bloomberg's New York Agenda 21 'apartment' blocks and that's a certainty. US District Judge William Griesbach ruled in 2012 that police can set up covert surveillance cameras on private property without judicial approval or permission from the owner. The International Criminal Police Organization (Interpol) wants to see cameras *in every aircraft seat* to 'identify terrorists and other dangers to passengers', and the *Baltimore Sun* reported that city officials have sanctioned the recording of private conversations on public transport

‘to investigate crimes, accidents and poor customer service’. The justification for this Orwellian tyranny: ‘We want to make people feel safe.’ Well resign, then. Baltimore today and everywhere tomorrow. Cameras are already installed in ATMs and they are being proposed for cigarette vending machines and supermarket check-outs, and technology now exists to film and record people in their own homes through the television via cameras and microphones installed in cable boxes in line with George Orwell’s concept of the ‘Telescreen’. The technology is justified on the grounds of analysing viewer responses, behaviour and statements with regard to advertisements to target that household with particular products; but the real reason is state surveillance in every home. Australia is hardly a bastion of terrorism – except in government – but Australians are being subjected to gathering powers of surveillance and monitoring every bit as intrusive as those in the United States and this includes the recording and retention of communications by Internet, phone and any other technological means. This is not about terrorism; it’s about control – *total* control (Fig 825). The same is happening all over because it is globally coordinated with ‘anti-terror’ laws specifically worded to allow them to be used against the population in general. The organisation Big Brother Watch revealed in 2012 that British local authorities had carried out 9,607 covert

surveillance operations over three years to spy on the public under the Regulation of Investigatory Powers Act (RIPA) which was supposedly aimed at only serious crime and terrorism. Some of the serious crime and terrorism involved included TV licence evasion, trading standards offences, benefit fraud and fly-tipping, not clearing up dog shit, people breaching the smoking ban, garden centres selling pot plants and people with unlicensed parrots. We have had local councils in Britain using 'anti-terrorist' legislation to follow parents and obtain details of their phone calls and texts to see if they really live in the catchment area that qualifies their children to attend certain schools. These people are nuts, just programmed software. Among those misusing 'terrorist' laws has been the department of government known as the BBC and peaceful activists returning from supporting Palestinians have been arrested and questioned at British airports under anti-terrorist legislation. Even the UK Information Commissioner has publicly condemned the mandatory recording of people's conversations in *taxis*. Christopher Graham condemned the use of audio recorders and CCTV cameras in licensed taxi cabs in the city of Southampton as 'disproportionate'. Bloody totalitarian more like. The Electric Frontier Foundation says of Internet 'security:



Figure 823: ‘Good jaaaab, Tony’ … ‘You, too, Georgie.’



Figure 824: We're watching everyone and everything – except when the government kills people, plants a bomb or stages a mass shooting.



Figure 825: 'Every move you make, every step you take, we'll be watching you …'

There are almost no restrictions on what can be collected and how it can be used, provided a company can claim it was motivated by 'cybersecurity purposes' That means a company

like Google, Facebook, Twitter, or AT&T could intercept your emails and text messages, send copies to one another and to the government, and modify those communications or prevent them from reaching their destination if it fits into their plan to stop cybersecurity threats.



Figure 826: Regina Dugan – from DARPA to Google. A strange career move unless you know what is going on.

But even worse than taxis, they are putting security cameras into *school toilets and changing rooms*. By mid-2012 some 200 schools in the UK had done this using 825 cameras and the plan is for many more to follow. Nick Pickles, director of Big Brother Watch, said: 'This

research raises serious questions about the privacy of schoolchildren across Britain, with some schools having one camera for every five pupils and hundreds of schools using cameras in toilets and changing rooms.' This is all part of the process of preparing children to become adults that will unquestioningly accept total surveillance as the norm and, as with full body scanners, it is also a free-for-all for paedophiles who suddenly develop a passion for working in 'security'. There are now an estimated 110,000 cameras in UK schools and they are even adding them to *rubbish collection vehicles* in the English city of York. The surveillance that is actually going on is far in excess of even the extremes that are made public and its technological sophistication continues to expand through the Pentagon's science and development arm, the sinister beyond sinister, Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). The closeness and connections between the Pentagon, Intelligence agencies and the giants of the Internet can be seen in the move by DARPA director Regina Dugan to become a senior executive with Google (Fig 826). Max Kelly, Chief Security Officer at Facebook, also left to join the evil National Security Agency (NSA) and that is no surprise when the Internet giants and the Intelligence networks are so fundamentally interconnected. It was revealed in 2012 that Internet and phone companies were installing 'black boxes' to monitor UK phone calls,

emails and social networking communications. This was included in the government's communications data bill proposed by the same Conservative Party of Rothschild Zionist David Cameron which promised to roll back the Big Brother state of Tony Blair but have taken it to even greater extremes in Britain's one-party politics. Dominic Raab, a Conservative MP who said that he opposed the plan, said: 'The use of data mining and black boxes to monitor everyone's phone, email and web-based communications is a sobering thought that would give Britain the most intrusive surveillance regime in the west.' Surveillance record after surveillance record is being broken as Agenda 21 speeds on and black boxes are also being built into new cars to track driving activity. General Keith Alexander, head of the corrupt and criminal US National Security Agency (NSA), has called for everyone to be given an Internet code that can track activity on the Web while DARPA, the Pentagon's technologydevelopment agency, has announced what it calls 'Plan X' to dominate cyberspace for 'security' reasons and to attack the computer systems of military targets (read computer systems of people targets). The NSA is also establishing the Utah Data Center, a multibillion dollar global surveillance operation (Fig 827). One news report said of its capability: 'Flowing through its servers and routers and stored in near-bottomless databases will be all forms of communication, including

the complete contents of private emails, cell phone calls, and Google searches, as well as all sorts of personal data trails – parking receipts, travel itineraries, bookstore purchases and other digital "pocket litter".' This is part of a programme known as Total Information Awareness and includes the population being tracked by satellite. This information is made available to local law enforcement and civilian agencies. The NSA, headquartered in black box and black-cube-like buildings at Fort Meade, Maryland, is the boss of the CIA and has had an almost limitless expansion of its budget since 9/11 (Fig 828).



Figure 827: The Utah Data Center.



Figure 828: The appropriately black headquarters of the US National Security Agency (NSA).

The Rothschild-Rockefeller created-and-controlled United Nations produced a 148-page UN report entitled 'The Use of the Internet for Terrorist Purposes' to justify global Internet surveillance. This is why they released military technology to allow the Internet to be established. The upside of this was the potential for total surveillance and the downside, the free flow of information, is what they are now seeking to delete. The UN report demands surveillance of instant messaging,

chatrooms and Skype, with detailed records retained, and 'registration for the use of Wi-Fi networks or cybercafes could provide an important data source for criminal investigations'. It further calls for 'location data' to be monitored and retained and the technology now exists that predicts future movements from this information. Among other new toys in the war on human freedom is a laser-scanner that can detect minute detail about you from more than 160-feet away. This includes adrenaline levels, illegal substances and traces of gun powder. The Picosecond Programmable Laser strikes the target with lasers that vibrate molecules which can then be read to establish what substances a person has been exposed to. An Alabama company called IDair says that it has developed a system to scan and identify fingerprints from nearly 20 feet away and UK police have been testing a new laser gun that can temporarily blind people from 500 yards. The SMU 100 projects a three-metre 'wall of light' and is aimed at use during protests and 'riots'. (The London riots of 2011, which were allowed to happen as the police were ordered to stand aside, were a Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify upgrades in people control.) The SMU 100 was officially developed to target pirates in Somalia but now we are seeing the real reason – the domestic population. Paul Kerr managing director of Clyde-based Photonic Security Systems, which designed the weapon, said: 'The

system would give police an intimidating visual deterrent ... If you can't look at something you can't attack it.' It can also be said of Kerr and his company that if you have your eyes only on the bottom line you can't see the world you are helping to build for your children and grandchildren. The European Union has launched a five-year 'research' programme (a will-do programme) called Project Indect, to develop computer software for the ...

> ... construction of agents assigned to continuous and automatic monitoring of public resources such as: websites, discussion forums, usenet groups, file servers, p2p [peer-to-peer] networks as well as individual computer systems, building an Internet-based intelligence gathering system, both active and passive.

Its goals include the 'automatic detection of threats and abnormal behaviour or violence' and it is part of a massive expansion of EU surveillance and law enforcement to impose a 'common culture' (centralised control) across the whole of Europe. Stephen Booth, an analyst with Open Europe, said: 'This is all pretty scary stuff in my book. These projects would involve a huge invasion of privacy.' I have been warning about all this for nearly a quarter of a century amid so much dismissal and ridicule and now here we are. While the United States government says there has to be surveillance and

control of the Internet to stop cyber-attacks both the US and Israel have been exposed for creating and using some of the most destructive computer viruses and using them against countries in the Middle East and elsewhere. These include the viruses known as Stuxnet and Flame.

Every step you take ... we'll be watching you

Wherever you walk or drive you are being increasingly monitored with face recognition and number plate cameras that can immediately scan a stream of data bases for your identity and background. Street cameras are being fitted with microphones to record conversations and with speakers to allow security guards to give orders to people they have spotted on their surveillance screens. Put the name 'Intellistreets' into YouTube and you'll see what I mean. Most of the video promotes the energy-saving and advertising potential which are claimed for Intellistreets ('Intelligence Streets'), but the real deal is the recording and broadcasting network that operates through every lamp standard in every street (Fig 829). The promotional video's throwaway closing line says that 'Intellistreets also enable a myriad of Homeland Security solutions'. Thank-you, we've got to the point at last and this network is planned to connect with the Smart Meter-Smart Grid technology in the home and workplace so that

surveillance and perception manipulation continues wherever you are. There is now mobile 'backscatter' technology which is the same as the full-body airport scanners but emitting 50 times more radiation. They are mobile enough to be used from a police or other law enforcement vehicle and they allow the authorities to X-ray you in your car, home or business without your knowledge from unmarked vans taking naked pictures of whoever they like while dosing the people in radiation. They can sit outside your home and see what is going on inside. Put the words 'Backscatter vans – Joseph Reiss' into YouTube and you will see a marketing man promoting this technology apparently oblivious of the consequences for the targets and what this means for the world that his children and grandchildren will have to live in. It's all about money and a jaaaab. There are surveillance cameras that monitor for 'suspicious behaviour' and body language, and recognise individual faces which are then scanned through the databases, and algorithms that can be integrated into cameras to detect if someone is drunk in a public place. Britain's National Physical Laboratory, apparently in collaboration with the Center for Advanced Software Technology, the BBC and BAE Systems, has developed surveillance cameras to identify people by the way they *walk*. An *RT* report said:

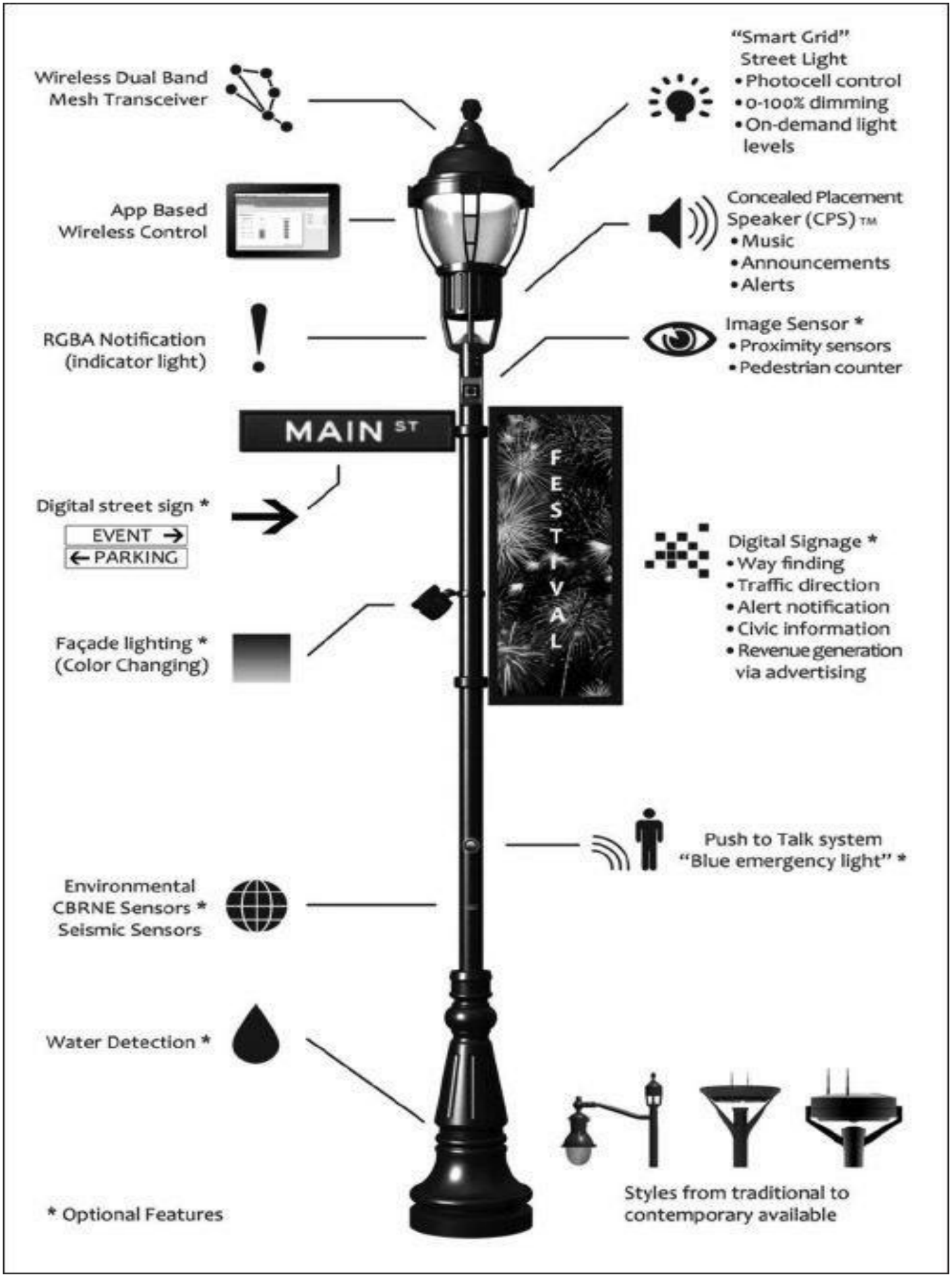

Wireless Dual Band Mesh Transceiver
App Based Wireless Control
RGBA Notification (indicator light)
Digital street sign *
EVENT →
← PARKING
Façade lighting * (Color Changing)
Environmental CBRNE Sensors * Seismic Sensors
Water Detection *
* Optional Features
"Smart Grid" Street Light
• Photocell control
• 0-100% dimming
• On-demand light levels
Concealed Placement Speaker (CPS) TM
• Music
• Announcements
• Alerts
Image Sensor *
• Proximity sensors
• Pedestrian counter
MAIN ST
FESTIVAL
Digital Signage *
• Way finding
• Traffic direction
• Alert notification
• Civic information
• Revenue generation via advertising
Push to Talk system "Blue emergency light" *
Styles from traditional to contemporary available

Figure 829: Intellistreets – surveillance technology on every lamp standard for when you are not being watched by your television or recorded by your car.

> In each video frame, the system separates an individual's silhouette from its background. The rise and fall of head height is recorded, and the pattern it forms can be represented by a set of numbers. This is linked to the person's identity. A computer can then produce a list of all the other places that the person has visited, and the occasions they have been there.

'Wireless solutions' to security (control) are everywhere today. Intellistreets are only one example. A promotional paper by the bloodline corporation Motorola is almost orgasmic in its delight that 'wireless video solutions are transforming police work before our very eyes', by allowing 24/7 visuals of their communities: commercial districts, neighbourhoods, high-risk areas, crowded public events, dangerous intersections, public transit vehicles, municipal buildings and much more – even when they're not physically on the scene. The paper says that the technology allows for 'round-the-clock visual monitoring [surveillance] of their communities from a centralized control center'. Yes, in accordance with the demands of Agenda 21. Motorola goes on about 'public safety' when it is all about public control. The

paper quotes Aldo Punzo, a technical manager with ISP Bettini Video, with regard to the policing of a small Italian town: 'Their video surveillance system allows the two-man police force of Sergnano, Italy, to control 100 percent of the territory without moving from the control room'. American author and campaigner Naomi Wolf wrote in the *Guardian* about a friend who was outraged that he and his girlfriend could complete a ride at Disneyland and then be asked if he wanted a picture of him on the ride by Disney staff who already had his credit details on the computer. He realised that this could only have been done through face recognition technology and he claimed that face shots at Disney were being shared with the military. Wolf said that News21 had confirmed that Disney was indeed doing this and that Identix, the face recognition contractor involved, had contracts with the military for face recognition technology. Wolf also noticed that strange-looking cameras were being positioned around New York and she posted a picture asking for anyone to tell her what they were. She wrote:

> Commentators who had lived in China said that they were the same camera/streetlight combinations that are mounted around public places in China. These are enabled for facial recognition technology, which allows police to watch video that is tagged to individuals, in real time. When too many people

congregate, they can be dispersed and intimidated simply by the risk of being identified – before dissent can coalesce.

(Another of my Facebook commentators said that such lamppost cameras had been installed in Michigan, and that they barked 'Obey', at pedestrians. This, too, sounded highly implausible – until this week in Richmond, British Columbia, near the Vancouver airport, when I was startled as the lamppost in the intersection started talking to me – in this case, instructing me on how to cross (as though I were blind or partially sighted).

Then there is 'Voice Grid Nation'. This is a system brought to the US by the Russian Speech Technology Center (known as SpeechPro in America) which uses advanced algorithms to match people to their voices and allow 'police, federal agencies and other law enforcement personnel to build up a huge database containing up to several million voices'. The system is claimed to scan ten thousand voices in five seconds and take only three seconds to analyse the speech. It is essential to Agenda 21 to introduce monitoring and control technology that is activated away from public sight or access because they know that the time is coming when enough people will see what is going on for there to be a significant response. Motorola, which

has close connections to the US National Security Agency (NSA), says that the future will bring 'further access and integration [again] into interagency and departmental databases will enable the software to search crowds for suspects, guns or other dangerous items ... additionally, links to private sector video will be more commonplace, greatly enhancing the quality of data and making it easier to act upon.' Cut through the Orwellian language and this means that your data will be shared by government agencies and private corporations to form one gigantic global database. A US Treasury document seen by Reuters revealed plans to allow all American spy agencies access to all financial data of people banking in the country justified by the yawn, yawn, excuse of stopping terrorism and crime. DNA databases are being set up all over the place which they want to eventually connect as one global DNA data centre. People have their DNA taken in Britain merely for being arrested and it is kept on file even if they are not subsequently charged or convicted with an offence. The Council for Responsible Genetics, a US non-profit organisation, has revealed that 98 percent of the around 4.3 million American babies born each year have a blood sample taken from their heels before they are a week old. The same happens in the UK and it's called the blood spot test or, in the United States, newborn bloodspots (NBS). The Council for Responsible

Genetics said this can be stored in state databases without the parents' permission or even knowledge. The same will be happening in Britain and elsewhere even if the authorities deny it. Police in the United States are even setting up roadblocks to ask drivers to 'volunteer' DNA swabs and blood samples. The Archon families are desperate for a global DNA database because it tells them who has the bloodline and who doesn't and allows them to ascertain the precise frequency on which individuals are broadcasting. This, in turn, allows them to be precisely targeted by energetic technologies for mind manipulation or assassination. The plan is also for a global Biometric Database which will retain photographs, fingerprints and iris scanning details of everyone. Hundreds of millions of Indian nationals have already had this done and been issued with a 12-digit number that can identify them wherever they go. One-time CIA Director David Petraeus, former head of the mass-killing operation in Afghanistan who was briefly reassigned as CIA chief in 2012, said they will be keeping surveillance on people in their own homes via the televisions and 'app-controlled gadgets' connected to your computers. All this control, surveillance and data compilation is absolutely in line with the Archon software mind. Everything must be in its place, everything recorded and carefully filed. An insider who had seen former British Prime Minister Edward 'black eyes' Heath

killing children told me how he would write down their names by hand in a ledger and take their height and weight before murdering them. These people are computer programs and they want to make humanity the same. Look around and you can see how successful they have been.

Insiders tell it like it is

Thomas Andrews Drake, a former senior executive at the US National Security Agency (NSA), proves the point about how decent people are being driven out of intelligence and law enforcement by the goonatics. Drake is a decorated veteran of the US Air Force and Navy, a computer software expert and linguist, and highly-skilled in eavesdropping methods and technology. All was fine until he chose to expose the NSA's illegal surveillance programmes and he was charged under the Espionage Act in an effort to shut him up. This is what they do, among many other things, to anyone on the inside that seeks to tell the truth about what is going on. Are you listening, all those in Intelligence, the military and law enforcement worldwide? And all of you in government administration at all levels who are not part of this, but serve it anyway? You are just worthless pawns to them, but while you serve them like good little slaves all will be fine. Choose to do what is right for your family and the world in

general, however, and suddenly it is not so fine. You need to summon some backbone like Thomas Drake and others and help us to bring this tyranny to an end or it will be to your eternal regret. Drake lost his career, but the espionage charges were eventually dropped when the goons ran out of ideas for how to make them credible. He said that he spoke out after discovering systematic fraud and abuse that violated the US Constitution and the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act which he said should have been the first commandment at the NSA – you don't violate the privacy of Americans without a warrant. Drake said that he found to his horror and shock shortly after 9/11 that the NSA had entered into an agreement with the White House to become executive agent of a secret surveillance programme for vast reams of data collected through multiple sources. Among these potential sources is the proposed Cyber Intelligence Sharing and Protection Act (CISPA) which would legalise the sharing of Internet information between the US government and certain technology and manufacturing companies and give legal backing to what Google, Facebook and others are already covertly doing. Thomas Drake said that under section 215 of the Patriot Act there is a secret executive interpretation which 'essentially grants the government pretty much unfettered access to subscriber information that's held by those companies'. He said that CISPA 'would take

that to the next level' and more and more access would be demanded under the excuse of 'cybersecurity'. Drake is such a high-level source from within the NSA that his views on what is happening need urgently to be heard and acted upon:

> I believe, if you take what has been happening since post 9/11 ... you are seeing the establishment of a surveillance society. You are seeing the establishment of the surveillance network and I keep telling people – people don't realise the extent to which we are already surveyed in many, many different ways, the extent to which vast amounts of our own transactional data in all forms, all electronic forms, emails, your tweets, bank records and everything else are all subject, or suspect okay, in terms of surveillance ...
>
> ... It raises the spectre of ... a universal wiretap – a persistent universal wiretap on every single person. Or if not, they can create one – what happens if they don't like you? What happens if you seek ill will against the government? What happens if you say something that they consider disloyal? That's not the country that I took an oath to defend four times in my government career and you also have the fear element. Fear in itself is control, and what people will do when they are fearful is ... begin to censor

themselves.

> So much of what is happening now, particularly my case, [it sends] an extraordinarily chilling message that anybody – and I was a Senior Executive in the government, had a very high position at NSA – it sends an extraordinarily chilling message that if you speak out ... we are going to hammer you and we are going to hammer you hard because look what we did to Mr Drake. Now security has effectively become the state religion. You don't question it and if you question it then your loyalty is questioned.

I think they call it fascism, or communism, depending on the name you prefer for your tyranny of choice. William Binney, another former NSA operative, said in a sworn statement to the United States District Court for the Northern District of California, that the NSA 'has the capability to do individualized searches, similar to Google, for particular electronic communications in real time through such criteria as target addresses, locations, countries and phone numbers, as well as watch-listed names, keywords, and phrases in email'. He said the agency is employing some 20 data intercept centres to store an 'unimaginable' quantity of information. 'The sheer size of that capacity indicates that the NSA is not filtering personal electronic communications such as email before storage but is, in

fact, storing all that they are collecting.' Of course it is. The law means nothing to these people. They *are* the law. NSA insiders like Edward Snowden have famously exposed the fantastic scale of survellience on the domestic population and leaders and politicians of so-called 'allies' like the countries of the EU. *Everything* is being logged, recorded and filed technologically. If anyone challenges the State's actions in the courts the case ends up eventually with the Archon-controlled Supreme Court which delivers the verdict that the crazies demand – it's okay to do whatever they like. Does anyone think that the Archon networks would not own the Supreme Court given that it is the final arbiter in the legal process? The Supreme Court is not primarily judicial, but political, and the last resort for laws and actions rejected by every other level of the system. Control this and you know you will get your way in the end. The Supreme Court consists of a chief justice and eight associate justices nominated by the US President and confirmed by the Senate. They then have the job for life unless they retire, resign or are removed through impeachment. Five of them who are making decisions on the legality of government wiretapping and other surveillance are at the time of writing members of the Federalist Society. Stephen Lendman at Globalresearch.org said of this organisation and its representatives on the Supreme Court:

> They're ideological extremists. FS began 30 years ago at Harvard, Yale and University of Chicago law schools. Initially it was a student organization. It challenges orthodox liberalism. It corrupts itself in the process.
>
> It advocates rolling back civil liberties. It wants New Deal social policies ended. It supports imperial wars, corporatism, and police state harshness. It wants reproductive choice, government regulations, labor rights, and environmental protections ended. It spurns justice in defense of privilege. It defiles constitutional protections doing so.

This is the mentality that sits as the final arbiter of what is lawful or legal in America. Anyone challenging the tyranny of the state will get a fair hearing from these characters then. Elena Kagan (Rothschild Zionist), another Supreme Court Justice, has said that she loves the Federalist Society. Kagan is one of three Rothschild Zionists on the Supreme Court which is colossally out of all proportion to Jewish people being less than two percent of the American population. But then what's new? The Supreme Court decreed with a 5-4 majority decided on 'ideological grounds' that the public does not have a right to challenge the government wiretapping of international phone calls and emails after the American Civil Liberties Union represented groups and individuals

claiming that the wiretapping violated the US Constitution by allowing the monitoring of international communications of people not suspected of criminal or terrorist activities. It was a decision that the Nazis and Stalinists would have applauded. The system controls the people through law and money and so of course the Archon networks must ensure they can dictate both. The British government is having ever more cases conducted by secret courts so it can suppress revelations about its state murder and systemic corruption. This control of the law and government removes virtually all checks and balances on unfettered fascism and total surveillance.

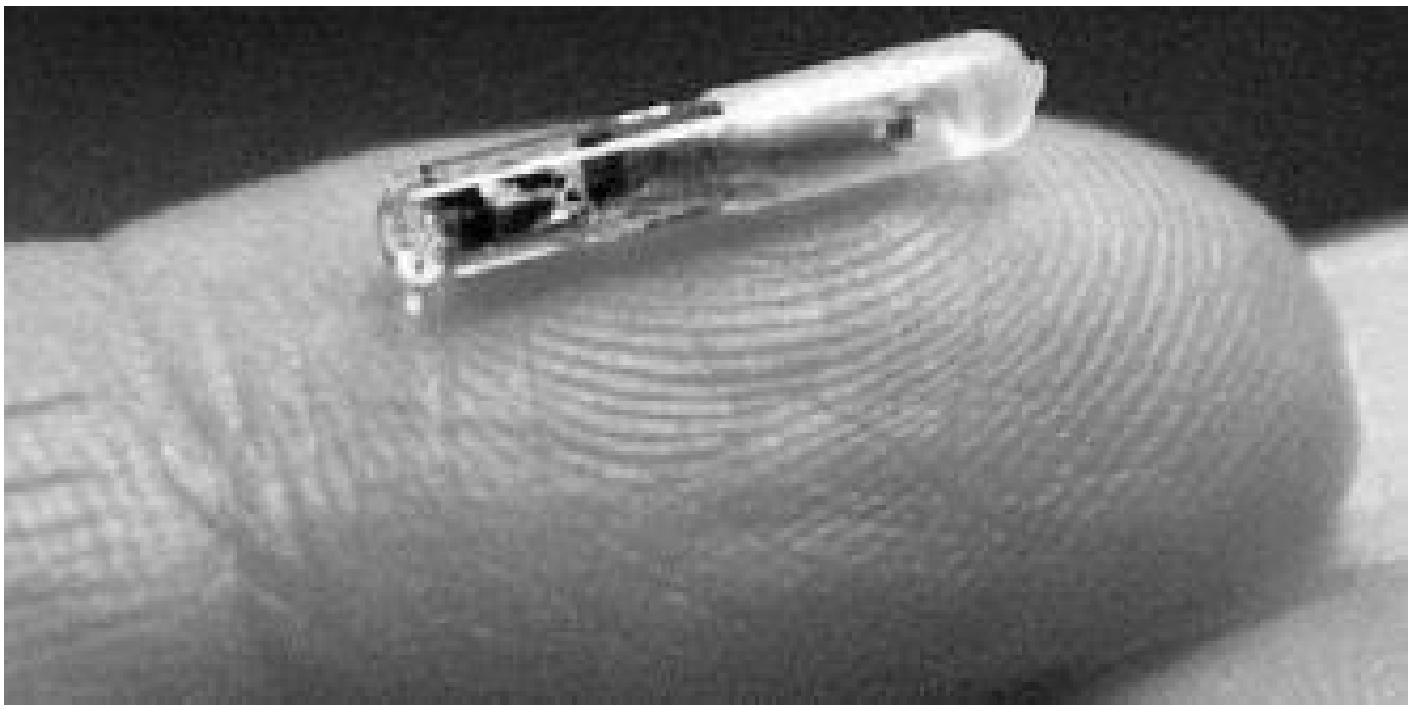


Figure 830: The microchips they let you see are small enough, but the real deal is well beyond human sight in the realms of nanotechnology.

Chips with everything

I have been warning about the human microchipping programme for nearly 20 years and we are getting closer every day to mass microchipping. This is not only for surveillance and tagging, but also to manipulate people mentally, emotionally and 'physically' from a distance through a chip embedded under the skin. Assassination on tap is another bonus of the chip and also mass murder given that chips have been shown to cause cancer in animals and signals to the chip can trigger a whole range of other health effects. We have a guy causing us trouble? Okay, activate the chip-kill programme. People who are already killing people with drone attacks without evidence, charge or trial wouldn't do that? They'd *love* it. Humans and computers are being connected through chips to allow people to use thought to communicate with technology. Well, you see typing and clicking a mouse is *soooo* tough. This is possible because they are connecting two computers, one biological and the other technological, but they are computers all the same. This means that microchips – and we are talking nano-chips as well as those we see – can be used to dictate thoughts, emotions and bodily responses from afar (Fig 830). Television companies can add an extra channel to your 'package' in seconds simply by sending a signal to the microchip on the card in your receiver box. This is the same principle that they want to apply to humans under Agenda 21 when people

will be treated as nothing more than biological robots and slaves. The chip is being introduced through the Totalitarian Tiptoe. The process began with the voluntary chipping of domestic animals and this is moving incessantly towards the compulsory chipping of animals. We now have microchips in clothing and other products, all the chipped technology like mobile phones and also the get-them-used-to-it 'electronic tattoo' for 'medical purposes' which is only one step from a human chip (Fig 831). Motorola announced in May 2013 that it was investigating the possibility of using the electronic tattoo as an alternative to traditional passwords 'to make logging into online sites, or accessing mobile phones, more secure'. Oh how thoughtful, but what a bloody lie. They are not 'looking into it' – the whole thing is a long-planned Totalitarian Tiptoe to full on microchipping. Motorola are also talking about having people swallow 'authentication pills'. Well if they will swallow Obama as a man of the people they will swallow anything. Now, who is Motorola's senior vice president of advance research who introduced the electronic tattoo at the conference in California? Surely not? It can't be ... it is: Regina Dugan, the former head of DARPA, the Pentagon's technology and development arm, and an executive with Google. The game is so obvious. Another chipping-by-stealth technique can be seen with the devices for under skin insertion in the name of

‘monitoring health’ and predicting a heart attack with fear of death as its big selling point. The fact that it is highly likely to give you many health problems including cancer doesn’t get a mention. A national ID card is another Tiptoe and as I write Obama and familiar names such as John McCain, Lindsey Graham and Charles Schumer are pressing for an American ID card that would be essential to buy a travel ticket, vote, buy a gun and buy or sell anything. Their excuse is illegal immigration and as always ‘terrorism’. What a surprise that at the very same time the UK government was ‘considering proposals’ to introduce an ‘entitlement card’ (ID card) to restrict free health care for immigrants. The crooks and criminals say that to introduce this policy those who are entitled to free treatment (virtually everyone though it’s not free but taxpayer funded) will have to carry a card to prove they qualify. It is a backdoor ID card planned to be replaced by a microchip. Labour Party Prime Minister Tony Blair tried and failed to introduce a national ID card and now his political ‘opponent’ David Cameron of the Conservative Party wants to do the same with Blair giving him public support. This is how it works in the one-party state. There are already non-compulsory human chipping schemes available for ‘security’ and ‘protection’ of children and people with dementia and the plan is to make this compulsory in the way that all the other invasions of human privacy have eventually been. Six

thousand people in Sweden have accepted a mark on their right hands in 'trials' for a cashless society and other 'trials' are springing up more and more. Children in Texas and elsewhere are being prepared to accept chipping with a scheme allegedly designed to prevent truancy (escape from jail). They are fitted with satellite tracking devices that look like cell phones and appointed a designated 'mentor' with whom they must 'check in' several times a day. This has been done with the permission of the parents (idiots) in the 'trial', but the plan is to make this universal and compulsory. We now have pills with tiny microchips which are activated by stomach fluids and send a message to a receiver in a patch on the arm which decodes the data and transmits information to a mobile phone to tell the person and/or their doctor that the next dose is due. These are called *Smart* Pills. Even waste bins are now being introduced which are chipped and can only be opened by personal identification (eventually planned to be the human microchip). This is the Totalitarian Tiptoe to compulsory drugs to suppress thought, emotion and personality which are monitored technologically to ensure they have been taken. See the 'we're showing you what we plan to do' movie, *Equilibrium*. I mentioned earlier how film producer Aaron Russo had been told by Nick Rockefeller before 9/11 about the 'giant hoax' that was coming in the form of a war on terrorism and the search for Bin Laden

and he also described the plans for microchipping 'the serfs', as he called them, that would allow the *El*-lite to rule the world. Rockefeller constantly stressed that 'the people have to be ruled' and he said the population had to be reduced by at least half. Rockefeller told Russo that if he joined them his chip would be coded to avoid unnecessary inspection. Nick Rockefeller is now based in China with another architect of Agenda 21, Maurice Strong. They deserve each other. These are the same Rockefellers that Bill and Melinda Gates are working so closely with on GMO in Africa and no doubt so much else.

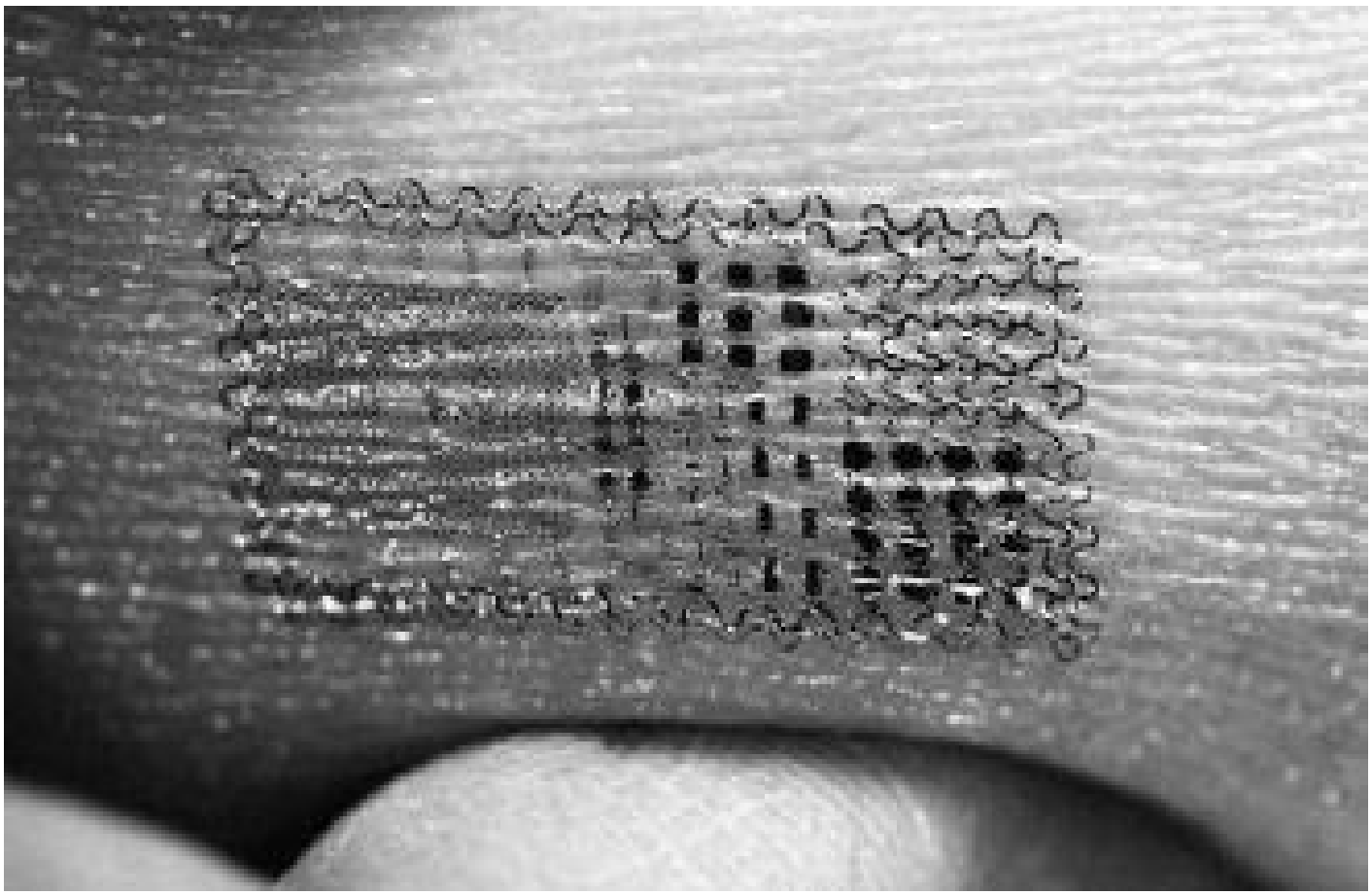


Figure 831: The electronic tattoo.

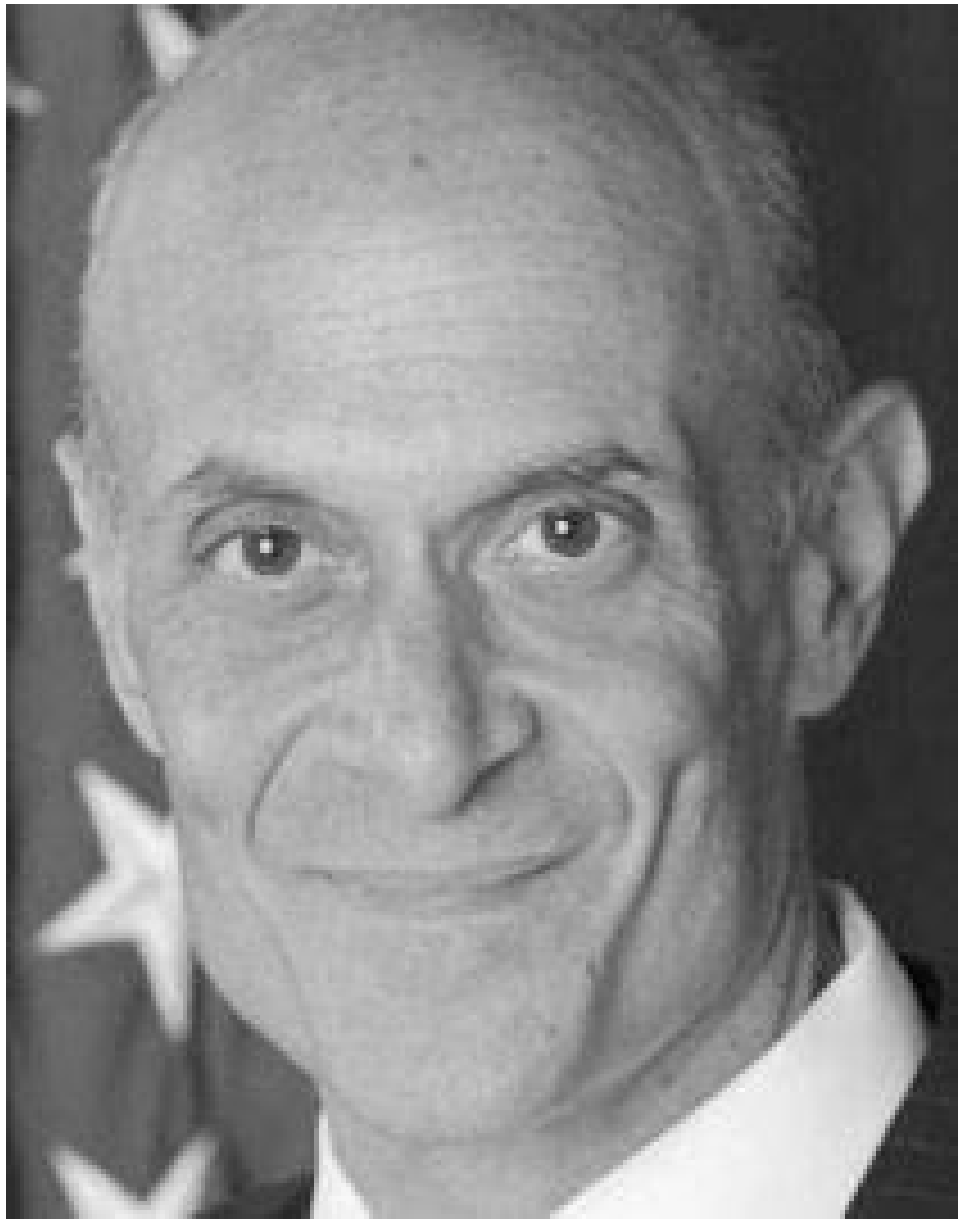


Figure 832: Him again … butter wouldn't melt (it would freeze).

Pre-crime crazies

The scale and speed with which control-technology is being introduced is now extraordinary and this is possible because everything has been in place for years waiting to be rolled out when the time was right and an excuse (they are getting ever more feeble) could be found to justify these steps on the road to total global

tyranny. We now even have ‘Human Monitoring and Authentication using Biodynamic Indicators and Behavioural Analysis’(HUMABIO) which involves installing ‘sensing seats’ fitted to trucks to record the driver’s characteristic seated posture ‘in an attempt to spot whether commercial vehicles had been hijacked’. We have facial recognition cameras; number plate-scanners, iris scanners; fingerprint scanners; ‘palm vein scanners’ for children to pay for school meals; full body radiation scanners; and also even *intention*-scanning through a technology known as FAST, or Future Attribute Screening Technology. This is claimed by US Homeland Security to monitor heart rate, tone of voice, a person’s ‘gaze’, body temperature and other factors to identify those they say are *intending* to commit a crime. The techniques include subjecting people to lie detectors. The FAST technology is mobile and can be used almost anywhere to introduce the reality of ‘pre-crime’ which featured in the Tom Cruise pre-emptiveprogramming movie, *Minority Report*. I have been writing for years about the technology being developed for decades to read people’s thoughts and so taking us into the realm of Orwell’s ‘thought-crime’. Lie detectors, which are being ever more widely used despite major concerns about their accuracy, are pussy-footing around compared with what is planned. Michael Chertoff (Rothschild Zionist), the former head of US Homeland

Security, was on the TV networks immediately after the *Batman* movie shooting in Colorado to call for pre-crime screening of people. This was the same Chertoff, son of a Mossad agent, who did the same after the fake 'underpants bomber terrorism' to promote full-body scanners in airports – scanners manufactured by one his clients. Chertoff said of pre-crime surveillance: 'We need to understand more about the signs that show somebody is either becoming deranged or becoming a terrorist, because there's a commonality we see again and again.' If this guy is searching for deranged people he only has to look in the mirror (Fig 832). The 'commonality' is the Archon bloodlines, Satanism/Saturnism and Rothschild Zionism. Some people have the whole set as Chertoff well knows. Another aspect of the pre-crime scam is the 'evil gene'. Media reports said that scientists had been asked to study the DNA of 'Sandy Hook killer' Adam Lanza for abnormalities that could explain why 'he' did what he is claimed to have done. The suggestion is that people with any identified 'evil gene' could be 'treated'. The Transportation Security Administration (TSA) has now added the pre-crime 'chat-down' to the pat-down and full-body radiation scanners. This involves asking passengers 'casual questions' like 'Are you travelling alone?' and 'Where did you stay while you were here?' and then detect behaviour like a lack of eye contact or

fidgeting that could indicate that they are a possible terrorist or criminal. The TSA now has more than 3,000 people 'looking for suspicious people' at airports. More than 30 genuine TSA officers at Boston Logan Airport reported that this was being used to target specific racial groups in an effort to arrest them for other than terrorist offences. Tampa Police Department in Florida used the 2012 Republican National Convention as the excuse to install dozens of behavior recognition surveillance cameras and they announced that the cameras would stay – and be added to – after the Convention ended (see Britain and the Olympics). The cameras are programmed to identify behaviour not considered 'normal' and report this to police monitors. DARPA has said that it wants to know what makes people violent (it is obviously an internal inquiry) and then implant false stories in their minds to evoke peaceful thoughts. The fact that they know that such access to the human mind is possible shows how far we have come in the world that Orwell predicted. A company called Veritas announced that it was developing a 'mind-reading helmet' for use by the military, law enforcement and the courts. It is claimed to read brain activity to establish if someone is telling the truth (Fig 833). Eric Elbot, CEO of Veritas, said the device could certainly be a 'potential tool for evil' and it would be extremely dangerous if only the government had them. What does he think governments

are going to do then – insist that they are shared around because it would dangerous if only they had them? And where is Elbot pitching this device first of all? Yes, of course – to the *military*. 'Oh no, it's not our fault it is being used as a tool of the fascist state – we didn't make it for that. We developed it to read granny's mind to see if she wanted sugar in her tea, honest we did.' Researchers from the Universities of Oxford, California and Geneva say they have found a way to hack the human brain through a headset costing less than $300. A group of computer science students were shown images while wearing the headset of banks, credit card numbers, bank pins and maps and they didn't know their brains were being hacked for information. The study found that the students' brains could be hacked to glean personal information including their address, bank and even in 20 percent of cases their pin number. The researchers said that hackers (the authorities) could gain access to your thoughts by manipulating the headset software. 'The development of new attacks can be achieved with relative ease and is only limited by the attacker's own creativity,' they said. Imagine what the covert technology can do.

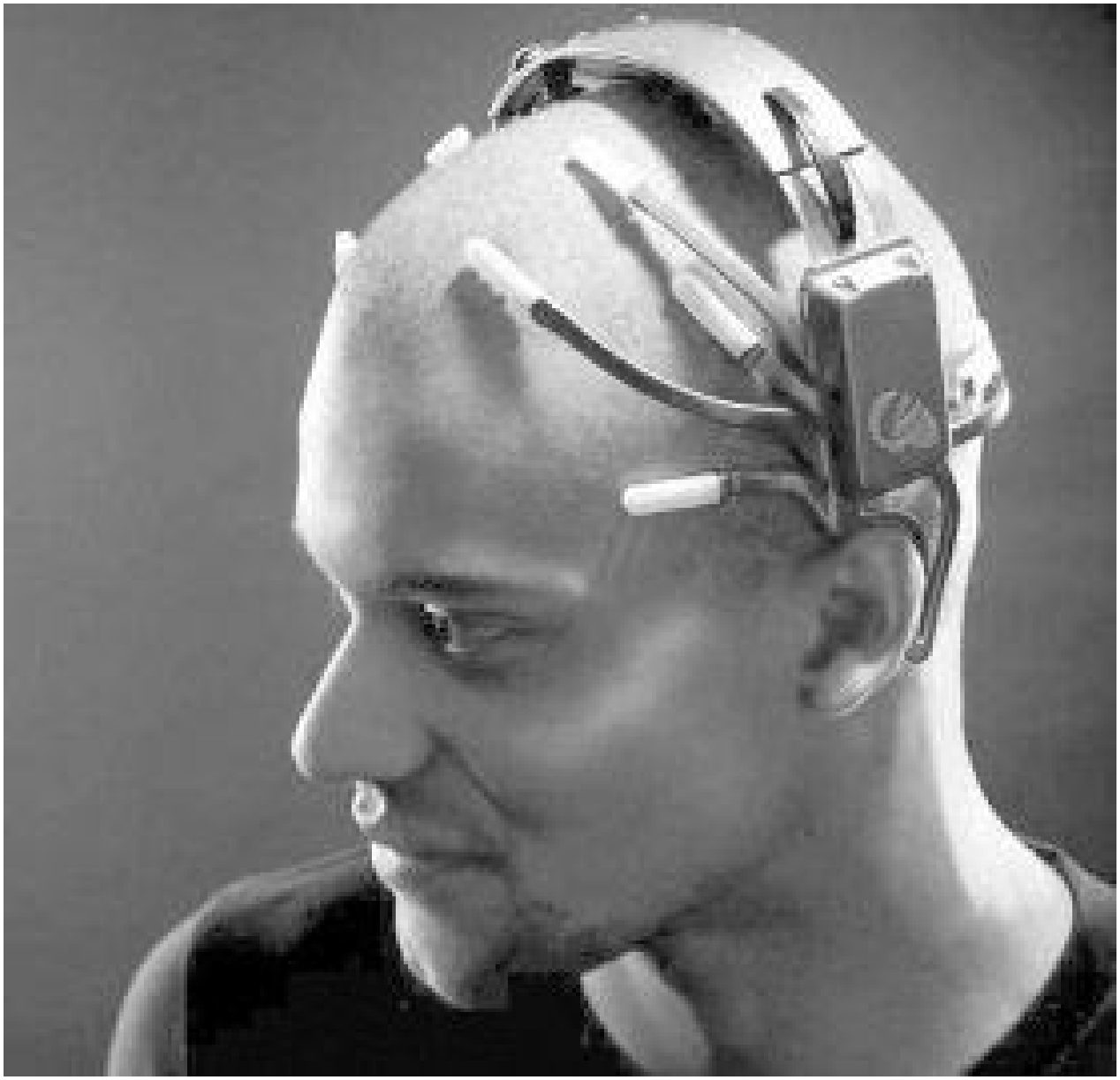


Figure 833: What do I think? Ask this machine.

British police at a cycling road race at the London Olympics in 2012 had their own version of pre-crime screening. This was administered by a gathering elite-section of the police known as the BBI or 'Bunch of Bloody Idiots'. They arrested a spectator with Parkinson's disease for ... get this ... *not smiling*. Mark Worsfold, a 54-year-old martial-arts coach, said he was

sitting quietly minding his own business when he was suddenly pulled from a seven foot wall, thrown to the floor and handcuffed by the goonatics of the BBI, or 'Surrey Police'. Worsfold watched the cyclists pass through the legs and feet of other spectators while he was held on the floor. He said that Surrey police questioned him about his demeanour and why he was not 'visibly enjoying the event'. They said that this 'caused concern' and they arrested him for a possible 'breach of the peace' when the guy could not have been more peaceful. He was held for hours and his wife only found out what had happened when he did not turn up for his daughter's birthday party and she reported him missing. Another goonatic trait is seeking to justify extraordinary stupidity and often brutality on the occasions that it comes to public attention. Surrey police said that 'the man was positioned close to a small group of protesters and based on his manner, his state of dress and his proximity to the course, officers made an arrest to prevent a possible breach of the peace'. There you go – a pre-crime detected by the pre-pubescent. The chief superintendent said that the attack on a man with Parkinson's disease for the crime of not visibly enjoying himself was done 'in the interests of public safety' and his officers had acted 'quickly and decisively based on the information available to them'. Imagine what this mentality will be like with pre-crime technology like FAST.

‘He’s not eating that burger quickly enough, he must thinking about terrorism – send the boys in.’ I have an exclusive picture of the Surrey police involved in the attack on Mr Worsfold with their chief superintendent on the phone urgently protecting the world from terrorists (Fig 834).



Figure 834: ‘He’s watching comedy and he’s not laughing?’

It’s all a mind game

The reality of these things happening, in the sense of them actually being done to you, is less important in their

scheme of things than your fear of them being done. The Taser is not there primarily to be used but to make people do whatever they are told through the fear of them being used. This is why people dying from Taser attacks and videos of how painful they are serve the interests of the tyranny. The whole thrust of all that I have been describing in the last two chapters is to make the population choose to comply and conform through fear of not doing so and eventually because they cannot summon a thought that would even consider not obeying perceived authority. They want compliant, unquestioning people with no sense of self or personal dignity. Full-body scanners that produce naked photographs of adults and children have many aspects to them and one is humiliation. This also applies to the intrusive 'pat-down' which is designed to undermine a person's sense of dignity and control of their own body and space. I have had my bollocks felt many times after refusing the radiation scanners and I just laugh at them because to me they are just bollocks being patted by a system with bollocks where others have brains. But not everyone is like that. Most feel violated and that's the idea. This is why system-serving US Supreme Court Justices gave jail staff the right to strip and search everyone arrested or jailed for even trivial offences for which they are not guilty. Albert Florence, an African-American businessman, was arrested by a New Jersey state trooper goon on no

suspicion of any offence except for a nonpayment of a fine which had actually been paid; but *The Nation* reported that he was still forced to 'strip, shower with a delousing agent, open his mouth for inspection, hold out his arms and lift his genitals, and turn around so the officer could examine his buttocks'. He was held for six days without charge and transferred to Essex County jail where he was strip-searched again 'required to squat and cough, and undergo close examination of his ears, nose, mouth, scalp, armpits, inner thighs and other parts of his body'. The next day a judge ordered his immediate release and said he was appalled by what had happened. Florence sued the two counties and joined in a class-action by others who suffered the same treatment. Among them were people who had been strip-searched after not wearing a seatbelt, having a noisy muffler, an inoperative headlight, a bald tyre, having lights on high beams and a faulty windshield wiper, ignoring a stop sign, improperly backing up, crossing a double line, parking in a no-parking zone, improperly riding a bicycle and riding without an audible bell. A 12-year-old girl was strip-searched after being arrested for eating fries in a Metro station and it happened to a woman charged with failing to appear in traffic court when the judge had given her the wrong date. *The Nation* reported that a Chicago woman doctor 'suffered paranoia, suicidal feelings and depression and

would not undress anywhere but in a closet' after being strip-searched. It is, of course, all utterly outrageous and disgusting and would never be allowed in a civilised country in which people were respected. But it isn't and they aren't. This is modern-day America and increasingly the modern-day world. The Archontic Supreme Court rejected the Albert Florence suit despite all of the above. Why? Humiliation at every opportunity is demanded by the agenda and the Supreme Court is owned by those behind the agenda. Simple, really. Bernard Harcourt, a law professor at the University of Chicago, called the decision 'frightening ... the kind of logic that can turn a democracy into a police state'. It already is a police state and the 'logic' is 'what decision did you say you wanted again master?' British children held in custody have been strip-searched nearly 44,000 times in under two years and illicit items were found in just 275 cases with no drugs or weapons among them. Once again the bias was against kids from black and minority ethnic backgrounds and physical force was used on 50 occasions. Carolyne Willow, a former national co-ordinator for the Children's Rights Alliance for England, secured the figures through the Freedom of Information Act. She called the practice 'institutionalised child abuse' which it is, and is meant to be.

Another reason for the full-body scanners – and this applies to all these impositions and technology – is to

monitor how much people will take before resisting. They push the edge and see what resistance they get. If there is none, or not enough to cause a problem, they push on to even greater extremes. Right, chaps, we are going to see if people will accept themselves and their children being irradiated every time they want to fly and we will give them an alternative of having themselves and their children sexually abused. We'll call it a 'pat-down' and we know that the job is going to attract a lot of paedophiles and perverts, but, heck, if they will take this they will take anything. They *stood for it?* They *did?* Okay, roll them out everywhere, all transport centres, sports stadiums, make a list. Now, next we tell them that we have intelligence to suggest that terrorists intend to bypass the full-body scanners by implanting devices *inside* people. We'll call them 'belly bombs', yeah nice and short and good alliteration. We issue a statement saying that 'full body scanners currently being used in airports would not penetrate deep enough to detect such devices'. We say that we have to give them a fullblown X-ray in the interests of public safety. The 'belly-bomb' insanity is not a joke, by the way, well, in the sense that I meant it to be. This is what they *announced* in 2011. How long before you have to have an operation under anaesthetic to check you out before you board a plane? Another psychological technique is to make life so unpleasant and disruptive that people will be open to

anything that apparently makes it better; but the 'making it better' involves introducing what the plan was all along. The system is now proposing to integrate bag and people checks by having passengers walk through 21-foot-long tunnels with their bags and both will be irradiated with a combination of what was formerly used on bags and passengers. It would be terrible for your health but think of the time you'll save waiting in line.

The End Game

Tens of thousands of troops (and probably the rest) are preparing to police domestic America and martial law is planned whenever they can orchestrate a big-enough fake attack on US soil. The military has even asked for companies to submit proposals for new head protection gear for use in *domestic* situations, or 'Homeland Security'. US Army Chief of Staff General Raymond T Odierno wants the repeal of Posse Comitatus, the Act that prevents most military law enforcement in domestic America. He wrote in *Foreign Affairs*, the Council on Foreign Relations magazine, that the army should be used to meet 'challenges in the United States itself' with regard to 'domestic terrorism'. Better have some domestic terrorism to justify it then, eh? Anyone know any mind-controlled people with guns? Odierno wrote: 'Where appropriate we will also dedicate active-duty forces, especially those with niche skills and equipment,

to provide civilian officials with a robust set of reliable and rapid response options'. I wrote those words ... 'Better have some domestic terrorism to justify it then, eh? ... Anyone know any mindcontrolled people with guns?'... before the Boston Marathon bombings (see Postscript) and in the wake of that attack changes were made to a regulation in the US Code 'Defense Support of Civilian Law Enforcement Agencies' which gave the military the right to patrol the streets without permission from a local or state civilian authority. The regulation reads:

> Federal military commanders have the authority, in extraordinary emergency circumstances where prior authorization by the President is impossible and duly constituted local authorities are unable to control the situation, to engage temporarily in activities that are necessary to quell large-scale, unexpected civil disturbances.

This is another Totalitarian Tiptoe. Bruce Afran, a civil liberties attorney and constitutional law professor at Rutgers University, said it was 'a wanton power grab by the military' and 'quite shocking ... because it violates the long-standing presumption that the military is under civilian control'. That was never true, but they are not even paying lip-service to it now. I have included in other books the list of undebated Presidential Executive

Orders that allow in the event of martial law for the takeover of all finance; energy sources; property; transport including private vehicles; communications; food production and distribution; education; healthcare; where people and their families live and work, including the right to split families and relocate entire populations; and anything else they choose to dictate. Executive Orders run in total to some 200,000 words and others continue to be added. Obama signed a new Executive Order in July 2012, the Assignment of National Security and Emergency Preparedness Communications Functions, which further increased the power of the Archon networks to take over all communications 'under all circumstances to ensure national security, effectively manage emergencies, and improve national resilience'. Obama signed the order on a Friday evening when the press had left to avoid questioning and as much publicity as possible. No wonder when it gives him and any future president the legal right to shut down all communication systems including the Internet. One report rightly said that he had given himself the right to impose total silence except for the sound of his own voice. The Order claims these rights in the event of an emergency to ensure 'survivable, resilient, enduring and effective communications so that the government can speak to the people'. So why does this require the silencing of all other communications at the same time? The answer is

that this is another key part of the preparation for martial law and the military takeover of America. The same will be in preparation in Europe and elsewhere. There are concentration camps across American with watchtowers and fences with barbed wire angled to keep people in, not out. These are waiting for those considered dissidents who challenge the fascists, and are operated under the authority of the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) which is a military operation in truth specifically established in readiness for the fascist takeover by the Archon bloodlines and their lackeys. The US National Guard began advertising in 2009 for 'Internment/Resettlement Specialists' for 'civilian internee camps' in the United States; KBR (formerly Kellogg Brown and Root) was awarded a contract in 2006 to construct detention centres for large numbers of people to be interned; and KBR's parent company, the truly disgusting Dick Cheney-connected Halliburton, began seeking sub-contractors in 2011 to staff and equip 'emergency environment' camps in five regions of the United States. I have already mentioned that hundreds of thousands of plastic coffins are stockpiled across the United States. Congress passed a bill in 2012 requiring FEMA to prepare for the disposal of 'mass fatalities'. What do all these happenings and provisions remind you of? The demands of Agenda 21. There are even Executive Orders (11647 and 11490) that

authorise the establishment of Federal Regional Councils to govern ten Federal Regions which will absorb the 50 states and another that can steal your bank accounts if you are dubbed a ‘sanctioned person’ by the government. ‘Sanctioned person’ – how Orwellian is that? Bob Adelmann wrote in *New American:*



Figure 835: This is not only coming as things stand – it is already happening.

> Titled an ‘Executive Order from the President regarding Authorizing the Implementation of Certain Sanctions ...’ the order says that if an individual is declared by the President, the Secretary of State, or the Secretary of the Treasury to be a ‘sanctioned person’, he (or she) will be unable to obtain access to his accounts, will be unable to process any loans (or make them), or move them to any other financial institution inside or outside the United States. In other words, his financial resources will have successfully been completely frozen.
>
> The [Executive Order] expands its authority by making him unable to use any third party such as ‘a partnership, association, trust, joint venture, corporation, subgroup or other organization’ that might wish to help him or allow him to obtain access to his funds. And if the individual so ‘sanctioned’ decides that the ruling is unfair, he isn’t allowed to sue. In two words, the individual has successfully been robbed blind.

The intention to impose martial law was further confirmed by a leaked US Army training manual in the summer of 2012 entitled *Civil Disturbance Operations* which detailed how the military are planned to be used in mainland America to seize legally held firearms and even kill protestors and those challenging the system

(Fig 835). The manual was dated 2006 and was part of a training course at the US Army Military Police School at Fort McClelland in Alabama. It describes how during civil unrest or martial law the military will be used to break up 'unauthorized gatherings' and patrol 'the disturbance area to prevent the commission of lawless acts'. This would include presenting a show of force, establishing roadblocks and dispersing crowds. The prisoners taken would be processed in internment camps. Another leaked military document, *FM 3-39.40 Internment and Resettlement Operations*, says that those interned would be 're-educated' to give them 'an appreciation of US policies'. *Civil Disturbance Operations* makes it clear that a 'warning shot will not be fired' before the military open fire on rioters and 'dissidents' and says that 'restrictions on the sale, transfer, and possession of sensitive material such as gasoline, firearms, ammunition and explosives will help control forces in minimizing certain forms of violence and that consideration may be given to evacuating sensitive items, such as weapons from stores'. This is what the campaign to disarm Americans is really all about. *The Washington Post* reported in 2008 on plans to deploy 20,000 troops in domestic America in preparation for 'terrorist attack' and civil unrest. The Archon families and networks know that the plan is to make the economic situation so appalling that people will respond en

masse out of desperation. The US Army War College Strategic Institute predicted in 2008 that a 'strategic shock' (a series of crises and upheavals) could trigger widespread civil unrest (they *know* that this 'strategic shock' is planned) and the military would be needed to suppress 'purposeful domestic resistance'. The same preparations in the UK were revealed to me in 2008 and the information is being confirmed by events. This all makes sense of reports over the years that British and American troops have been asked if they would shoot their own people in their own country and those who say they would do this are deployed to these units preparing for the domestic frontline. There have also been countless reports over the last 20 years of foreign troops, including Russian and Chinese, training on American soil to be used against the American population on the basis that they would be far more likely to kill Americans without a problem than would many American troops. Nobel Peace Prize nominee Jim Garrow, who runs an organisation rescuing Chinese baby girls from death or 'gendercide', has said that he was told by 'one of America's foremost military heroes' that the Obama administration's criteria for selecting new military leaders is whether they will obey an order to fire on American citizens. He said:



Figure 836: God bless America.

> I have just been informed by a former senior military leader that Obama is using a new 'litmus test' in determining who will stay and who must go in his military leaders. Get ready to explode folks. The new litmus test of leadership in the military is if they will fire on US citizens or not. Those who will not are being removed.

The plan for the shooting of civilians by their own military has been leaked in a number of official

documents over the years and can be seen in the ‘no hesitation’ targets supplied at a cost of millions of dollars to US Homeland Security by a company called Law Enforcement Training, Inc. These targets depict children, mothers, pregnant women and old people pointing guns for conditioning practice for troops to have no hesitation on opening fire on such people. How sick can you get? Oh plenty more than that. The term ‘domestic terrorist’ came out of nowhere a few years ago and the focus turned to where ‘anti-terrorist’ legislation was always intended be – the people at home. Occupy protestors and Americans who in any way question the system are now designated as ‘domestic terrorists’ by these mind-controlled robots when the real terrorists are in dark suits and uniforms (Fig 836). A report by the *Associated Press* revealed that US military police officers in units of 500 are being trained to ‘assist local authorities’. The report said: ‘The battalions will be capable of helping control civil disturbances, handling detainees, carrying out forensic work, and using biometrics to identify suspects.’ The plan was said to relate only to overseas countries, but that is not where it is meant to end. President Obama signed Executive Order 13603 entitled ‘National Defense Resources Preparedness’ which allows the government to seize and take over all forms of energy, water supply, healthcare, food and transportation through its many and

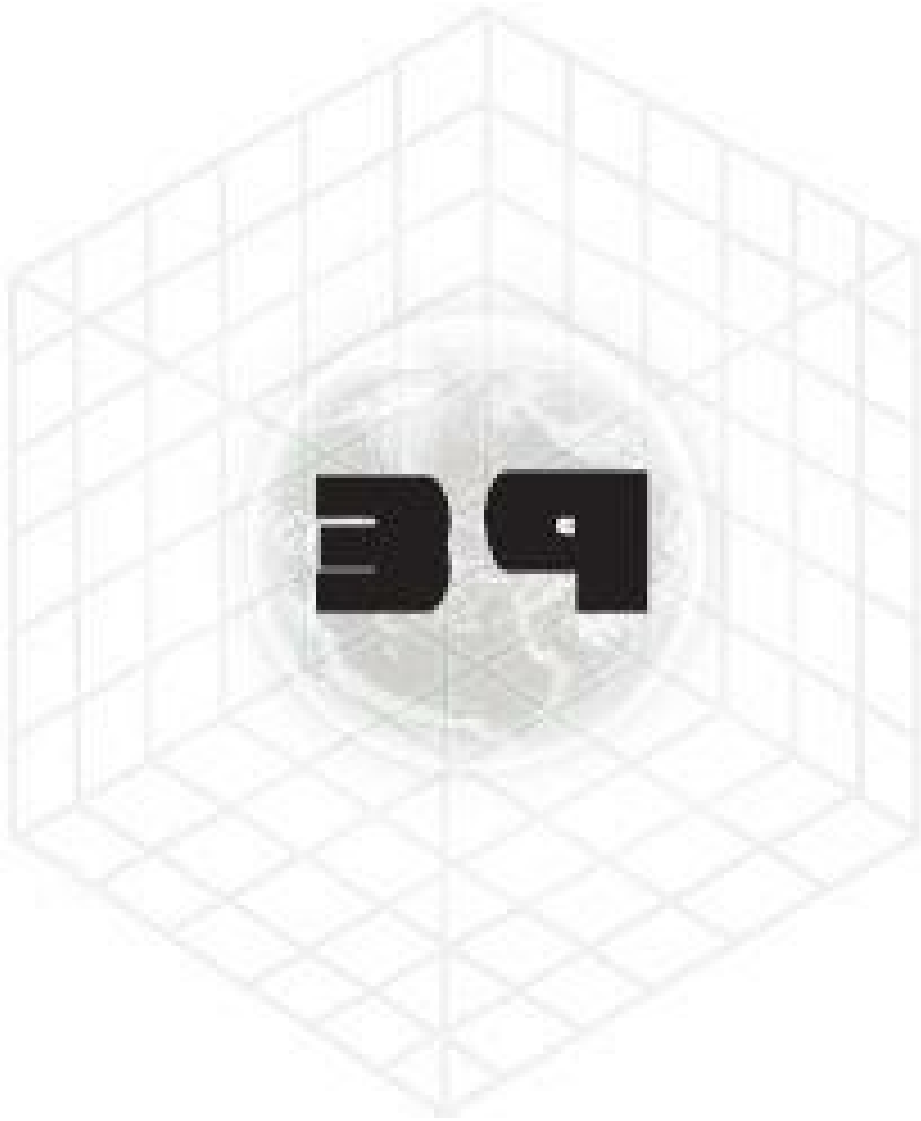
various agencies of tyranny 'in support of the defence of the country'. Remember that the President of the United States can already order the murder of any American citizen that he chooses at home or overseas without the need to produce any evidence or have any political or judicial oversight whatsoever, not that this would be much good anyway with the Archon-owned Congress and legal system. Americans can also be indefinitely jailed without charge or trial so long as the President signs the paperwork. They can, in the words of Dr Richard Day in 1969 'just disappear'. Jonathan Turley, a professor of law at George Washington University Law School, said:

> President Obama has just stated a policy that he can have any American citizen killed without any charge, without any review, except his own. If he's satisfied that you are a terrorist, he says that he can kill you anywhere in the world including in the United States.
>
> Two of his aides just ... reaffirmed they believe that American citizens can be killed on the order of the President anywhere including the United States. You've now got a president who says that he can kill you on his own discretion. He can jail you indefinitely on his own discretion.

Among those pressing for America to be designated ‘part of the battlefield’ and so have ‘anti-terrorism’ laws apply to Americans at home are the usual grotesque Rothschild-Zionist arse-lickers like Senators Lindsey Graham and John McCain who always turn up when the agenda needs support along with others like Rothschild Zionists Joe Lieberman and Charles Schumer who are simply there to serve the interests of Rothschild Zionism and Israel (the Rothschilds). Graham said of anti-terrorism legislation: ‘The Homeland is part of the battlefield and people can be held without trial whether an American citizen or not.’ These people have no brains and no souls. The most basic freedoms, rights and protections of the public are being deleted by the excuse of ‘fighting terrorism’, but when was the last time there was a major terrorist attack that was not covertly carried out by those who then used it to delete fundamental freedoms? This excludes 9/11, the London bombings of 2005, the shoe bomber, the underpants bomber and a long list of others. Even with the few attacks that are by nongovernment terrorists, horrific as they are, relatively few people are involved. Is there still anyone who can’t see that after all that I have described in the last few chapters and the scale of the surveillance, control and imposition that this is nothing to do with stopping terrorism and everything to do with enslaving the population? I guess there will still be some who can’t

see the blindingly obvious, or don't have the guts to allow themselves to see; but they are close to lost causes now. If they can't see what is happening after reading all this they will never see it, well, until it goes bang, bang, bang on their front door and by then it will be way too late for them and their families. Meanwhile, the bogus 'war on terror' has killed and maimed multiple millions around the world, especially in the bloodline target regions of Africa and the Near and Middle East. This mass human slaughter has been ordered and carried out by the very people who say freedoms must be surrendered in the name of stopping terrorism when they are the biggest terrorists on earth. This is another blatant example of Archon inversion when the killer becomes the cop simply through image-making, repetition and propaganda. This mass killing frenzy feeds the Archons the energy of trauma, terror and death and allows the world to move incessantly into Agenda 21.

But don't worry. I'm just crazy, right?



Archon Planet

I have been impressed with the urgency of doing. Knowing is not enough; we must apply. Being willing is not enough; we must do.
Leonardo da Vinci

I am about to address what we can do about all of this, but I will complete this vast and unprecedented exposure of the world and reality by briefly describing what human 'life' would be like if we continue to allow the few to impose their evil upon the rest of us. It would neither be 'human' as we perceive human, nor would it be anything approaching what could be considered 'life'.

People would merely *exist*, not live, in jam-packed, high-rise tiny boxes in megacities within the human settlement zones of the megaregions of Agenda 21. The population would be a fraction of what it is today and humans would be denied access to 95 percent of the world's surface. Everyone would be microchipped and connected to a computer system which would dictate their thoughts, emotions and health, or lack of it. Surveillance would be 24/7 through microchips, wireless systems like Smart Grids, Intellistreets and their like in every building, location and form of transport within and between the megacities (Fig 837). Every thought could be accessed and recorded in real time. People would be watched in their own home by cameras in the compulsory television – Orwell's Telescreens. The switchover from analogue to digital television is connected to this which is why it is being done in such a rush and includes all aspects of broadcasting – even car radios at great expense to the target population. It has also brought us *Smart* televisions. This transfer to digital

has freed the Ultra-High Frequencies, or UHF, where a connection can be made to the subconscious mind. The US Department of Defense is employing a technology called Silent Sound Spread Spectrum, also known as S-quad, or Squad, and corporately marketed under names such as BrainSpeak, Silent Subliminals and SSSS. Silent Sound Spread Spectrum involves planting inaudible subliminal programming into the subconscious mind within the Ultra-High Frequency range. The 'silent' in the name comes from the fact that humans cannot hear sound at these frequencies and the messages speak to the subconscious without any evidence perceivable by the conscious mind. These messages can be delivered through digital television and radio and also via the Gwen networks, HAARP and other communication networks. This has the potential to send the same message to an entire country and eventually the whole planet once the delivery networks are in place. The world's first fully-integrated 'Smart City' is due to be operational by around 2015 on an artificial island in South Korea. The city is being dubbed 'Songo' and would include all that I have described and more with the residents monitored second by second in their homes and businesses and through video screens. Major Archon corporations such as Cisco are involved and one of its planners said that it would connect 'all of the residences, schools, offices, everywhere, all of the

buildings'. Another said that when the infrastructure is in place it would set the standard for all future cities and more than 100 other 'Songos' are underway worldwide.



Figure 837: The world the Archons and their hybrids are introducing by the hour.

Food and water would be at the behest of the authorities on an Archon planet and only given to those who conform and obey. Even then it would be only just

enough to allow them to function and serve. All food and drink would be infested with GMO, vaccines and chemicals to block thoughts of resistance and stop people awakening to Consciousness. Everything would be aimed, as it is today only far more so, at maintaining humanity in a spiritual coma. We see this in China (a blueprint for Agenda 21 in so many ways) in the treatment of the advocates of Falun Gong which promotes meditation, truthfulness, compassion and forbearance with exercises to calm the body and open the heart. The practice of Falun Gong was viciously and brutally suppressed after more than 70 million became involved by 1999 (Fig 838). It was branded a 'heretical organisation' and anyone practicing these spiritual processes suffers unspeakable physical and psychological torture because the opening of the heart to the greater self is the greatest threat to the prevailing order and they know it. What has happened with Falun Gong is how all spiritual practices will be dealt with under Agenda 21 if it reaches its most extreme form and those New Agers who think they can just hide away in their denial of the 'negative conspiracy' better understand that eventually it will knock on their door if they don't wake up and get their fingers out – the 'Greens' too. Do they want to wait until then or deal with it now? The lunatic levels of control-freakery can be seen with the Chinese (Agenda 21) ban on *reincarnating*

without government permission. The State Administration for Religious Affairs said that the law was 'an important move to institutionalise management of reincarnation'. The idea is to dilute the influence of Tibet's exiled spiritual and political leader, the Dalai Lama, whose soul is said to be reborn to continue his work. I don't believe that but many do and the Chinese ban on reincarnation without their permission is to allow them to choose the next Dalai Lama to serve their interests. These people are demented because they are expressions of the demented Demiurge. There would be no organic food, no private growing of food of any kind, no alternative methods of healing and no health supplements in an Archon society. Anyone who cares to look would see that we are heading in this direction so fast. Compulsory drugs would also make people love their servitude, as Aldous Huxley put it, with substances like lithium in the water. Huxley said in 1962:



Figure 838: Falun Gong – a warning to head-in-the-sand, head-in-the-clouds New Agers.

> There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their liberties taken away from them, but will rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this

seems to be the final revolution.

By the time Agenda 21 reached complete fruition the water supply would be like a stocktake at a pharmacy and this is what the current mass-drugging of the population is all about. Compulsory vaccinations would include ‘chemical lobotomies’ which again prevent even the mildest of rebellion by making the Body-Mind incapable of having such thoughts. The 1971 movie *THX 1138*, the directing debut of deep insider and *Star Wars* creator, George Lucas, portrayed precisely this situation and so did *Equilibrium* in still more predictive programming preparing the human collective mind to accept its fate. An Internet synopsis of the Lucas film describes it as depicting ‘a dystopian future in which the populace is controlled through android police officers and mandatory use of drugs that suppress emotion, including sexual desire’. Sound familiar? The word ‘dystopian’ could not be more apt given that it means ‘a society in a repressive and controlled state, often under the guise of being utopian’. No one would be allowed to know what is in their food and water and there would be no food labelling. When you have Monsanto securing the right not to have to label GMO-contaminated food in the United States you can see that we are already moving in that direction. Surveillance drones would patrol the skies as they are now beginning to do with the ability to locate

and assassinate anyone by locking into their microchip frequency code. The military and police would be one entity and make today's goonatics seem like cissies in the vicious way they impose the will of the tiny few upon the enslaved majority (see *Equilibrium*). They would be able to do what they liked to people with no laws or enforcement to stop them. There would be no jury trials, only state-decreed 'justice' in what are called 'star chambers' – the star is Saturn – which would be held in secret with no defence, right of appeal, juries or witnesses. We are already moving along that road with more cases being held without juries and the law shredded at will by Archontic judges and those that control them. The appalling British government minister Kenneth Clarke, also a minister in the cesspit known as the Thatcher administration, even said that all 'right-thinking citizens of Middle England' should support secret courts when they were voted into law in 2013. Unbelievable; but then not so when you understand the mentality of these people. Clarke said that it was 'common sense' to allow courts to examine 'intelligence' information in private when the real reason for secret courts is to hide government corruption and collusion in criminality and state-sponsored murder. More and bigger prisons are also being built – exactly as Dr Richard Day said they would in 1969 and the burgeoning private prison system has been given an incentive to

hold people for as long as possible. The more they incarcerate and the longer they do so the more the prison operators are paid. They are also not subject to the same oversight as State prisons, not that this means much anymore, and there are currently more than 130,000 people in US private prisons with the number growing very rapidly. Two and a half million people were held in American prisons by 2012 – more than any other country, including China – and more than half of those people are there for offences not involving violence. The figure represents a *quarter* of the world's prison population when America has only five percent of the world population. The cost of this mass incarceration is nearly $230 billion a year and the evil and fascist three-strikes laws when people have been jailed for life for three felonies of any kind has seen people imprisoned for life for stealing socks worth £2.50. The excellent Matt Taibbi, a proper journalist, wrote in *Rolling Stone* magazine:

> Despite the passage in late 2012 of a new state ballot initiative that prevents California from ever again giving out life sentences to anyone whose 'third strike' is not a serious crime, thousands of people – the overwhelming majority of them poor and nonwhite – remain imprisoned for a variety of offenses so absurd that any list of the unluckiest

offenders reads like a macabre joke, a surrealistic comedy routine.

Have you heard the one about the guy who got life for stealing a slice of pizza? Or the guy who went away forever for lifting a pair of baby shoes? Or the one who got 50 to life for helping himself to five children's videotapes from Kmart? How about the guy who got life for possessing 0.14 grams of meth? That last offender was a criminal mastermind by Three Strikes standards, as many others have been sentenced to life for holding even smaller amounts of drugs, including one poor sap who got the max for 0.09 grams of black-tar heroin.

This is the world of Agenda 21. People would exist, not 'live', in cashless poverty under Agenda 21 while the few that controlled them lived in unimaginable high-tech luxury in the Capitols, as per *Hunger Games*. Children would be owned by the state and brought up in the way that Aldous Huxley foresaw from his insider knowledge in *Brave New World*. They would be technologically bred in genetic caste systems and the idea of biological parents would be a page from history, symbolically, that is, because history would be deleted. Huxley wrote:

In brief, parents were the father and mother ... These are unpleasant facts, I know it. But then most

> historical facts are unpleasant ... In those days ... children were brought up by their parents and not in State Conditioning Centres.

Huxley described how these State Conditioning Centres programmed children to accept whatever the State decreed and anyone not conforming would be electroshocked until they did. He described babies crawling towards pictures of flowers and birds only to be shocked because the State didn't want them to like nature. Children in *Brave New World* are also brainwashed even when they sleep with subliminal messages. Huxley said that eventually the child's mind becomes, through psychological suggestion, the State's mind:

> ... at last the child's mind is these suggestions, and the sum of the suggestions is the child's mind. And not the child's mind only. The adult's mind too – all his life long. The mind that judges and desires and decides – made up of these suggestions. But all these suggestions are our suggestions ... Suggestions from the State.

Let's be honest, how many people are like that even today? The constant erosion of parental rights to make decisions about their children are stepping-stones to the world that Huxley describes and Agenda 21 demands.

As a transition to children being produced technologically by the state, parents would require state permission to have children according to strict genetic criteria. There would be no cars in this Archon world and the only transport would be local rail transit systems connecting homes and work places and high-speed trains between megaregions. You would need permission to travel on the latter and even then you would be sitting in carriages amid wireless mind control fields and watched by the uniformed thugs of the State (Fig 839). People would work where they were told to work with no choice. Indeed the word 'choice' would be deleted from the vocabulary along with others like freedom, just as Orwell envisaged from his inside knowledge. We can see a glimpse of that emerging world of robotic minds and robotic people with the experience of those who work at Amazon's giant distribution warehouses. An article published in the UK *Financial Times* and *Daily Mail* under the headline 'Amazon's Human Robots' described how staff walked up to 15 miles a day around a soulless warehouse with their every move dictated by mini computers issuing orders and checking how hard they work. The article said:



Figure 839: What pillocks they look. You are fucking insane – can't you see that? Clearly not.

... hundreds of people in orange vests are pushing trolleys around a space the size of nine football pitches, glancing at the screens of their hand-held satnav computers for directions on where to walk next and what to pick up when they get there.

They do not dawdle — the devices in their hands are also measuring their productivity. They might each walk between seven and 15 miles today. Before they can go home at the end of their eight-hour shift, or

go to the canteen for their 30-minute break, they must walk through a set of airport-style security scanners to prove they are not stealing anything.

'Is this the future of the British workplace?' the article asked. Well, yes it is, but not only in Britain – everywhere. We are now seeing workers enslaved by major corporations including Amazon and others like the British royal family (of course) through the use of 'zero hours contracts' in which people have to report for work, but without a guarantee of the hours they will be employed each day (if any) or the pay they will receive. It is outright 'Hunger Games' slavery, nothing less. Remember from earlier how the German ARD television channel alleged in a documentary that Rothschild Zionist Amazon was using neo-Nazi guards to control and intimidate more than 5,000 temporary staff from across Europe at German packing and distribution centres? The programme showed operatives from HESS Security (believed to be named after Adolf Hitler's deputy, Rudolf Hess) wearing black uniforms, boots and military haircuts employed to police the workers at hostels and budget hotels and this, too, is the world the Archons have in mind for everyone. There would also likely be Orwell's perpetual war to maintain human divide and rule and justify fascist controls with people compulsorily drafted into military service. There would be no

alternative media, no alternative views, just the incessant propaganda of the State. Any hugging or other shows of affection would be banned (as it is already in some schools run by programmed lunatics) and expressions of individual emotion or individuality in general would be suppressed by law, drugs and microchips. The chips and other forms of perception control would allow people to be made individually and collectively excited (to support a State proposal) or pacified (to stop any challenge to the State).

The techno-human

The plan is to replace humans as we know them with a cyborg human that is part biological and part technological. This would make people even easier to control, lock them even more deeply into the five senses and bring an end to any vestige of the spiritual, Conscious, human. This is the so-called 'post-human race' that is being developed as slaves in the world of Agenda 21 which are able to survive a much more irradiated atmosphere. This is a crucial aspect of Agenda 21 and we have been bombarded with programming and symbolism on this subject through movies such as the *Terminator* series with the already cyborg Arnold Schwarzenegger and a long list of other films, television programmes, music videos, computer games, children's books and toys, and stage

performances (Fig 840). There is a massive attempt to program people to accept this because it is so important to the plan. Mad professors at Harvard have even developed a 'cyborg skin' ('Smart Skin') which meshes electronics with biological tissue, and organisations like Google are developing artificial brain technology that can learn and act without any human input. This is just the kind of power you should give to machines over which eventually you will have no power, but that is what the Archons want – a machine-controlled world, matching their own machine-like nature, and controlling machine-infiltrated humans. This is the real reason for the Archontic transhumanist movement which is campaigning for humans to be merged with technology. This would allow the machines to far more easily control part-machine humanity. DARPA has openly said that it is seeking to genetically and technologically 'enhance' troops (create fighting sub-human robots with no compassion, empathy or ability for free thought). This satanic organisation is also funding a range of research programmes in the field of what is termed 'transhumanism'. The prefix 'trans' is usually taken to mean 'across', as in the Trans-Siberian railway; its Latin meaning is, yes, 'across', but also 'beyond' and 'on the opposite side'. I think that captures the truth behind transhumanism perfectly. It means beyond human and on the opposite side to human. The UK *Daily Mail*

reported in August 2012:



Figure 840: Arnold Schwarzenegger on the right with mask on the left.

Tomorrow's soldiers could be able to run at Olympic speeds and will be able to go for days without food or sleep, if new research into gene manipulation is successful. According to the U.S. Army's plans for the future, their soldiers will be able to carry huge weights, live off their fat stores for extended periods and even regrow limbs blown apart by bombs. The plans were revealed by novelist Simon Conway, who was granted behind-the- scenes access to the Pentagon's high-tech Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency.

Recruits to the DARPA world army would be specially bred for size and inability to think beyond responding to orders – human-machine cyborgs. I have no doubt that these breeding programmes have already begun and the technology software soldiers and a robot army of cyborgs and machines is certainly well underway and being produced (Figs 841 and 842). Put 'DARPA robot army' into a search engine and you'll see how far this has gone. DARPA actually wants to create fully-fledged robot armies and one of its major partners is Boston Dynamics Inc which has been contracted to produce humanoid robots with 'two legs, a torso, two arms with hands, a sensor head and on board computing' that can act intelligently without supervision to 'conduct humanitarian, disaster relief and related operations'. Oh *please*. DARPA and the Pentagon don't.do *humanitarian relief* – they are more concerned with causing the devastation which then requires humanitarian relief. The deal is to produce a robot military that will always follow orders and be both part-human and completely technological. DARPA has already awarded contracts for robots that could search and detain 'uncooperative people'. The Pentagon said that its new robots would be able to use hand tools and drive vehicles. Put the words 'Petman Tests Camo' into YouTube and see what they are now even putting on public display. The world of the *Matrix* movie series was controlled by machines which

had developed a form of intelligence and taken over from humans and we are seeing the emergence of the same theme with the number of industrial and service robots within human society absolutely *exploding* by the year. If some way could be found to connect them to a sort of hive control system they could indeed take over under the dictates of the Archons who are, when compared with the true human, a form of energetic machine. It so happens that DARPA-funded research has developed a technique called 'mind-meld' which can connect brains into one multiple-functioning unit and transfer thoughts and perceptions between them. This also has the potential to be downloaded into robot technology to give them artificial intelligence and the US military is already talking of these robots being given the ability to make their own decisions about who to kill and when. The whole thrust of where they are going is to allow them to wage war on humanity from a distance – their underground facilities and bases within mountains – and this is the reason for drones and the robot armies. They would not reappear until humanity was defeated and humans were tagged to be located anywhere and anytime and killed from afar by technology that seeks out their frequency. What chance will we have then? This is why we must respond en masse *now* in the little time we have before the line is finally crossed. Advocates of transhumanism want to see technological

‘enhancements’ to human capabilities including super-human strength and mental capacities via technology (part-human-part-machine) and nanotechnology, drugs and genetic tinkering. The idea is to lock people into the Matrix more powerfully than ever. The American physicist Michio Kaku has also been pushing this transhumanist crap about merging people with machines on US television with young people as the target. We have even had Dr. Sergio Canavero of Italy’s ‘Turin Advanced Neuromodulation Group’ announce that they are on the verge of being able to transplant a human head to create a ‘chimera’ (something made from different genetic tissue), an Archontic speciality. Where are the clowns when you need them? Oh, too busy announcing they can transplant a human head, gotcha. One aspect of transhumanism is ... ladies and gentlemen, I give you ... *‘paradise engineering’*. This can be translated more accurately as ‘love your servitude’. Kevin Warwick, professor of cybernetics at Britain’s University of Reading, said: ‘If a machine is passing down signals that keep you completely happy, then why not be part of the Matrix?’ Warwick has made numerous appearances in the media after being microchipped and he promotes this and other transhumanist ambitions as the means for human progress (Fig 843). If Warwick is an example, I will give it a miss, thanks. One of the names for this paradise engineering is ‘abolitionism’ which is ironic in

itself. The term was used for the movement dedicated to abolishing slavery and here it is being employed to describe a far greater slavery – the enslavement of mind and emotion within a technologicallyengineered reality. British ‘philosopher’ David Pearce, one of the most prominent transhumanists, established the Abolitionist Society in 2002 with Pablo Stafforini, Sean Henderson, and Jaime Savage, and also the World Transhumanist Association with ‘Oxford philosopher’ Nick Bostrom who otherwise talks a lot of sense about the simulated nature of our reality. Whether they know what they are doing or are just naïve to the real outcome is open to personal view. Pearce says of his vision:

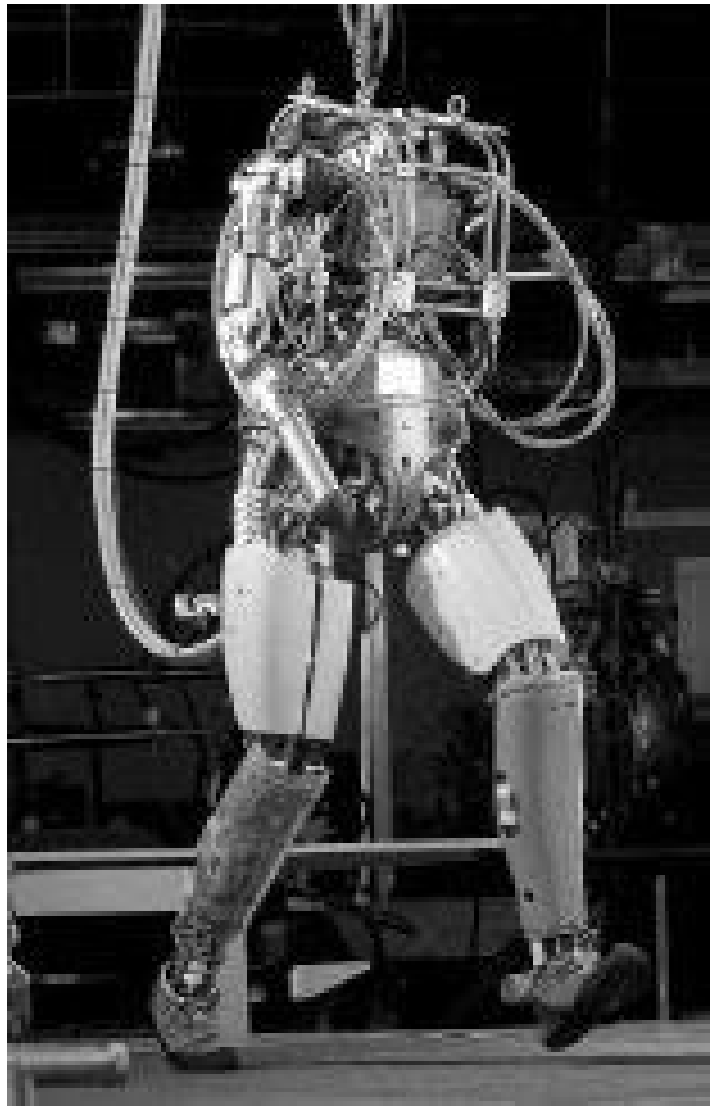


Figure 841: The robotarmy in production.

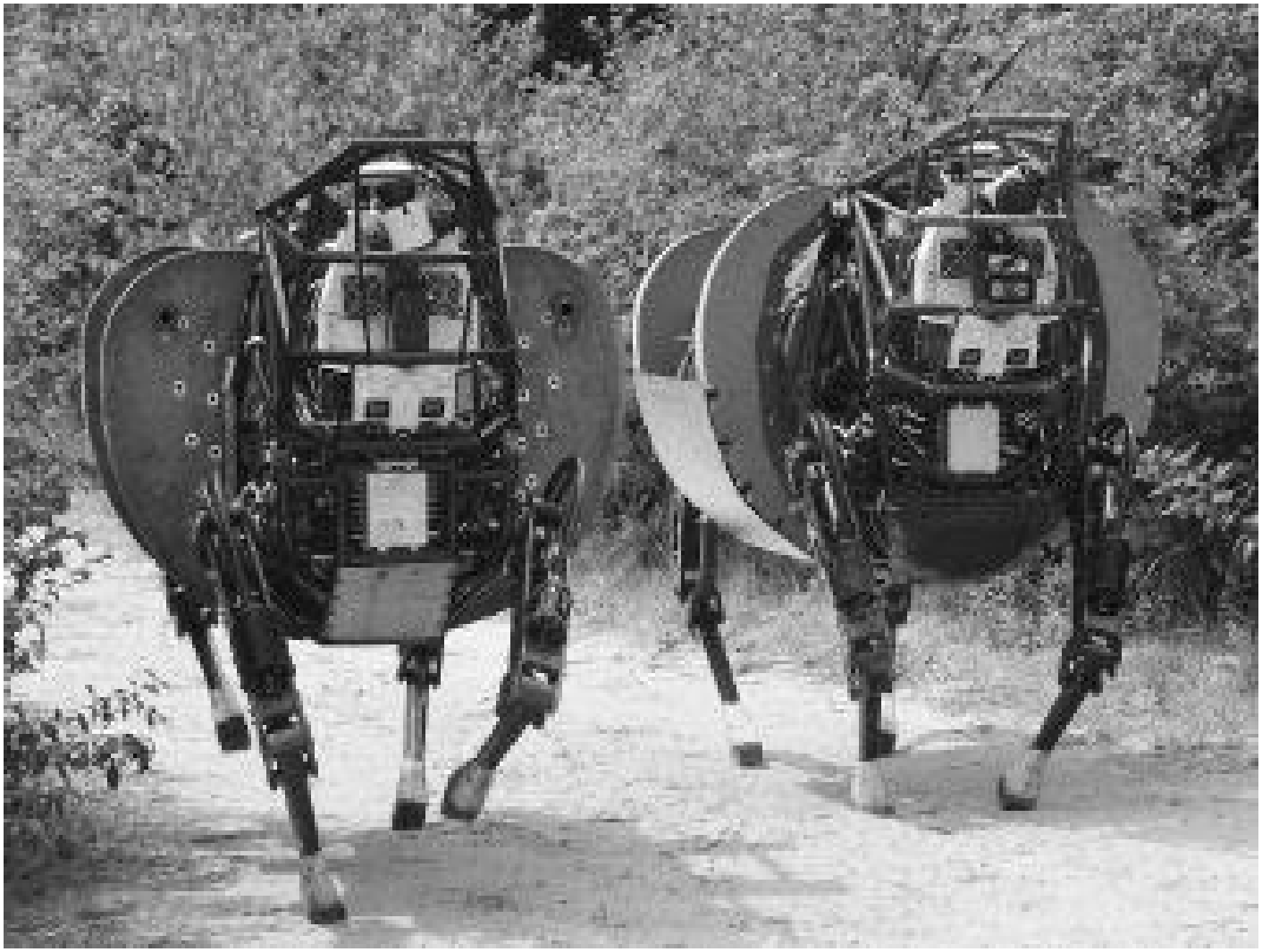


Figure 842: 'I've picked up his microchip … behind the tree to the left.'

The metabolic pathways of pain and malaise evolved because they served the fitness of our genes in the ancestral environment. They will be replaced by a different sort of neural architecture – a motivational system based on heritable gradients of bliss. States of sublime well-being are destined to become the genetically pre- programmed norm of mental health.



Figure 843: A microchip holding Kevin Warwick.

Well, what a minefield in only three sentences. ‘Heritable gradients of bliss’ and ‘states of sublime well-being’ to become the ‘genetically pre-programmed norm of mental health’. Like I say, love your servitude. These academic and philosopher types can’t resist the jargon because they think it makes them sound clever. Well, it doesn’t from where I’m sitting. Heritable simply means something that can be passed on from one generation to the next. So we are talking genetically-programmed adoration of servitude. It reminds me of the experiment by a CIA head-case called Ivor Browning. I don’t care if he’s got a Browning or any other colour, personally. Is he one of the Gravy-Brownings? Anyway, what matters to me is that he wired a radio receiver to the pleasure

centre in the brain of a donkey and took complete control of the donkey's behaviour by stimulating, or not, the pleasure centre known as the hypothalamus. Browning made the donkey walk up a mountain and back again simply by stimulating pleasure when it went in the desired direction and switching it off if it deviated. The donkey was then immediately seeking the right course to make the 'pleasure' kick in again. What is called pleasure can be a potent tool of behaviour modification and control, in fact one of the most powerful. Resisting the addiction to simulated 'pleasure' in such circumstances is crucial to personal freedom. These transhumanist, subhumanist chaps want to genetically pre-program states of sublime well-being which is much the same as Browning did with his donkey. Researchers at Brown University in the United States announced in 2013 that they had created 'the first wireless, implantable, rechargeable, long-term brain-computer interface'. They had been implanted into pigs and monkeys and human 'trials' were about to start, but you can be sure that technology far in advance of this already exists in the secret projects aimed at merging people and machines – people and Archons. This is the reality of what is happening. Archon genetic engineering was designed to re-make humans as biological robots and now this is the next stage to complete the transformation to full-blown technological robots hiding behind the cover

story of human 'enhancement', longevity (longer servitude), and disease-free 'pleasure'. Who is going to control this programming? Who is going to control how it can be turned on and off like Browning's contraption? Yep, you got it.

The World Wide Mind

Among the other wants and desires of Archontic transhumanism are designer babies; introducing the DNA of other species to create a transgenic (genetically-modified or GMO) human; and a brain-computer interface (already being developed) in which the human mind can be plugged into the Internet to surf (serf), download, upload and merge into a hive-mind with the World Wide Web and all minds attached to it (Fig 844). Technologies such as Google Glass, an Internet-connectable computer that can be worn like spectacles, are stepping-stones to direct microchipped interconnection. One app producer claimed that he could make it possible for pictures to be taken with Google Glass just by blinking and it also has the potential to operate as a face-recognition device. Google Glass came from the Google X technology development arm, and no doubt former DARPA director Regina Dugan to become a senior executive with Google will be very much involved in what her company produces. Google is the predominant player in the transhumanist agenda and

technology like Google Now is designed to track and manage every aspect of people's lives with the ability to know if you are walking, driving, or riding a bicycle, when you are at home and able to recognise your voice patterns which are an expression of your unique vibrational signature. These stepping-stones are promoted as an 'ain't it great?' new gadget when they are systematically taking people down a dark and dangerous road. The modern Pied Piper has ditched the pipe for a smartphone. Google executive chairman Eric Schmidt (Rothschild Zionist) said in 2013 that the company could produce artificial intelligence within five to ten years that would be indistinguishable from the human mind (the enslaved human mind that is). Schmidt is obsessed with the transhumanist agenda and has described concepts like sending a robotic clone of himself to social events and swallowing nanotechnology to regulate his body. His desire for a society run by robots and transhumanist technology is shared by so-called futurists such as Ray Kurzweil (Rothschild Zionist) who wants to see humans merged with machines and have global society controlled by computer systems with an artificial intelligence that surpasses that of the entire human race (the enslaved minds of the human race). Kurzweil is the director of engineering at ... *Google*. One of his tasks there is to oversee the development of an artificial brain and I'm

sure that DARPA's Regina Dugan is delighted to have him on board. We are now getting close to the major reason why the Internet was created using military technology. If it didn't suit the interests of the Archon bloodlines this would not have happened. I have been saying for years that the World Wide Web was being developed as a technological collective mind and now they are talking about that. I have also heard the question asked: Could the Internet 'wake up'? Could it reach a point where it transforms into a global technological mind that begins to dictate to humans rather than the other way around by transforming into a form of technological consciousness? The answer to that is most certainly 'yes' and I am sure that is the Archontic plan. Not only a plan either – it is already happening as the Internet covertly re-wires the brain. Neuroscientist Christof Koch says that the complexity of the World Wide Web may have already surpassed that of the human brain. He writes in his book, *Consciousness: Confessions of a Romantic Reductionist:*

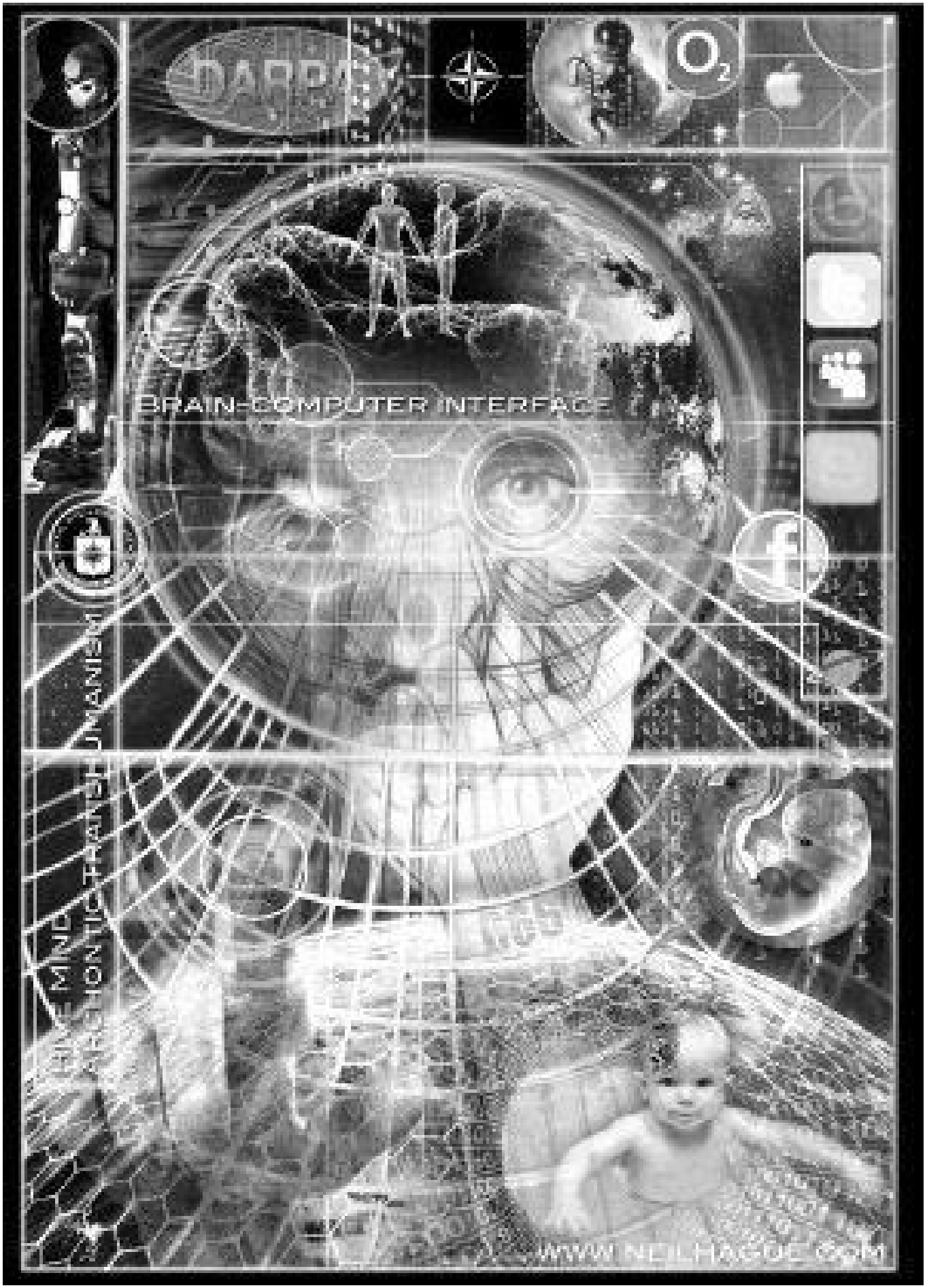

DARPA
BRAIN-COMPUTER INTERFACE
MIND
ARTIFICIAL INTELLIGENCE
HUMANITY
WWW.NEILHAGOC.COM

Figure 844: The Internet is planned to be an artificial collective mind.

> Take the number of computers on the planet – several billion – and multiply by the number of transistors in each machine – hundreds of millions – and you get about a billion billion, written more elegantly as 10^18. That's a thousand times larger than the number of synapses in the human brain (about 10^15).

This is again the scenario symbolised in the *Matrix* movies of machines taking over the world. To a large extent the Internet is already 'awakening' in some form of collective technolgical intelligence, or 'AI', and not just the Internet, either, but also the connected and associated communication and survellience systems in all their now endless forms. Once they reach the stage when they are communicating with each other as one global technological mind where does that leave humans then? In the world of *The Matrix*, that's where. The corporations will claim ownership and copyright of the human bodies they genetically-engineer or 'enhance' just as they do today with genetically-engineered crops and animals. You want to plant patented seeds? Get a licence from Monsanto and pay a royalty. You want to have children? Get a licence from Monsanto or someone else and pay a royalty (until they are produced in laboratories). How much of this genetic engineering and

microchipping is already happening through consuming GMO food and breathing in nanoparticles from chemtrails, etc., etc.? How much nanotechnology has already been inserted through vaccination programmes? A CIA scientist told me in 1997 that microchips were even then already so small ('nanotechnology' as we know it today) that they were implanted with hypodermic needles during vaccinations. Transhumanists give the impression that they are talking about technologically 'upgrading' all of humanity, but that is not the game at all. Those in the shadows want only certain genetic types 'upgraded' and the rest only to suffer the control aspects of transhumanism rather than the super-strength, super-intelligence stuff they talk about. Why would an *El-ite* that wants to have total power over the human masses give them 'super strength and super intelligence'? Nor is it a coincidence that the first person to use the term transhumanism was the eugenicist Julian Huxley, brother of Aldous Huxley, or that transhumanism was launched in the 1950s by Julian Huxley and the Rockefeller Foundation. Huxley once said:

> The lowest strata are reproducing too fast. Therefore ... they must not have too easy access to relief or hospital treatment lest the removal of the last check on natural selection should make it too easy for children to be produced or to survive; long

unemployment should be a ground for sterilization.

Now we are at the core of what transhumanism is really about – eugenics. This is such a common theme with these people because like their Archon masters they are obsessed with genetics, both their own and those of the target population. Transhumanism calls its plan for human-technology hybrids the 'singularity' and promises immortality and disease-free life. They are so comatose that they don't realise that we already have immortality – it's called Consciousness and Awareness. Another chap, Matthew Liao, an associate professor in the Centre for Bioethics in the Department of Philosophy at New York University, wants to see humans re-wired to stop humancaused climate change which isn't happening. Among his 'human engineering' proposals are to use drugs to make people meat-intolerant to drastically reduce the number of methane-farting cows that are claimed to be a danger to the world; manipulating hormones and 'screening' embryos to create smaller people (which will reduce the weight that cars have to carry and so use less fuel); and using drugs to change personality; but none of these are even his most bizarre idea. Mr Liao, I give you the floor:

> Human engineering could also be liberty enhancing. In response to climate change, some people have proposed we adopt something akin to China's one-

> child policy. For example, a group of doctors in Britain has advocated a two-child maximum. But suppose that the relevant issue is some kind of fixed allocation of greenhouse gas emissions for each family.
>
> If so, given fixed allocations of greenhouse gas emissions, human engineering could give families the choice between having one large child, two medium-sized children or three small children. Human engineering seems more liberty enhancing than a policy that says you can have only one or two children.

Did I mention that the inmates have taken over the asylum? I must have done at some point given all the evidence that I have presented. These are the people directing and influencing our world. Takes deep breath, checks own sanity (no, it's not me) ... What I have described in detailing the Archon agenda certainly isn't pretty, but as Morpheus said in the *Matrix:* '... all I am offering is the truth ...' and not what people would like to be the truth. If we don't understand what is going on and what the game is then the plan will inevitably play out. Most of what I have described in the Archon society is clearly stated in Agenda 21 documents while some is unstated (but possible to research and observe) to hide the truth from the Green fanatics and ill-informed public

‘servants’ lower down the food chain whose families will be entrapped in the Agenda 21 nightmare like everyone else. It does not have to happen, but it will not *go* away by us *looking* away. There is only temporary and illusory solace in buckets of sand, or even whole deserts of it, because if we don’t face it now when we still just have a chance, we will have to face it down the line when a challenge will be near-impossible. This is the world we are currently heading towards. How do I know? Look around and you will see that the world is changing in precisely the form envisaged by Agenda 21 documents. If we do not have the guts, balls and unshakable commitment to put an end to what is planned then we are condemning ourselves and our children and grandchildren to experience it.

Come on, we’re bigger than that.



A World Without Bollocks

I love those who can smile in trouble, who can gather strength from distress, and grow brave by reflection. 'Tis the business of little minds to shrink, but they whose heart is firm, and whose conscience approves their conduct, will pursue their principles unto death.
Leonardo da Vinci

Where do we go from here? Well, here are some of the quotes that I have been using of Leonardo da Vinci from more than 500 years ago: ‘You can have no dominion greater or less than over yourself’; ‘All our knowledge has its origins in our perceptions’; ‘You do ill if you praise, but worse if you censure, what you do not understand’; and ‘Learn to see. Realise that everything connects to everything else.’

This is the wisdom that will lead us out of the current abyss and bring an end to this Archontic silliness.

Da Vinci also said: ‘Simplicity is the ultimate sophistication’; ‘Where the spirit does not work with the hand, there is no art’; ‘Where there is shouting, there is no true knowledge’ ‘The greatest deception men suffer is from their own opinions’; ‘Blinding ignorance does mislead us. O! Wretched mortals, open your eyes!’

From this expanded perspective all answers will come.

We do not need solutions to the ills of the world. We need to remove the cause of the problem and that is ignorance and arrogance. These are inseparable partners in the war on human awareness and innate intelligence. The stupidity of ignorance can only survive through the blindness of arrogance. They need each

other for their mutual prosperity (Figs 845 and 846). You see this with journalists who dismiss any idea of a global conspiracy because (a) they are ignorant of what is really happening in the world and (b) they are arrogant enough to believe that because they are 'journalists' they would know about it if it were true. I guess you could throw terminal naïvety into the mix also. A wonderful example came when Alice Walker, the brilliant American author, poet and activist, said some nice things about my work in 2013. Alice is the author of the acclaimed *The Color Purple*, a winner of the Pulitzer Prize for Fiction, and has lived an extraordinary life, battled against incredible odds and been a major voice in the civil rights movement. She is a highly intelligent, insightful and gutsy woman who has earned the respect of everyone who knows her story. But when she appeared on the BBC radio programme, *Desert Island Discs*, to select the music that she would take to a mythical desert island, she suddenly became 'weird' and 'bizarre'. The cause of this perceived shapeshift in the bewildered minds of the chattering classes was that the book she said she would take to the island was *Human Race Get off Your Knees*. She chose a book by *David Icke?* What? The *'Independent'* newspaper in London was immediately on the case:

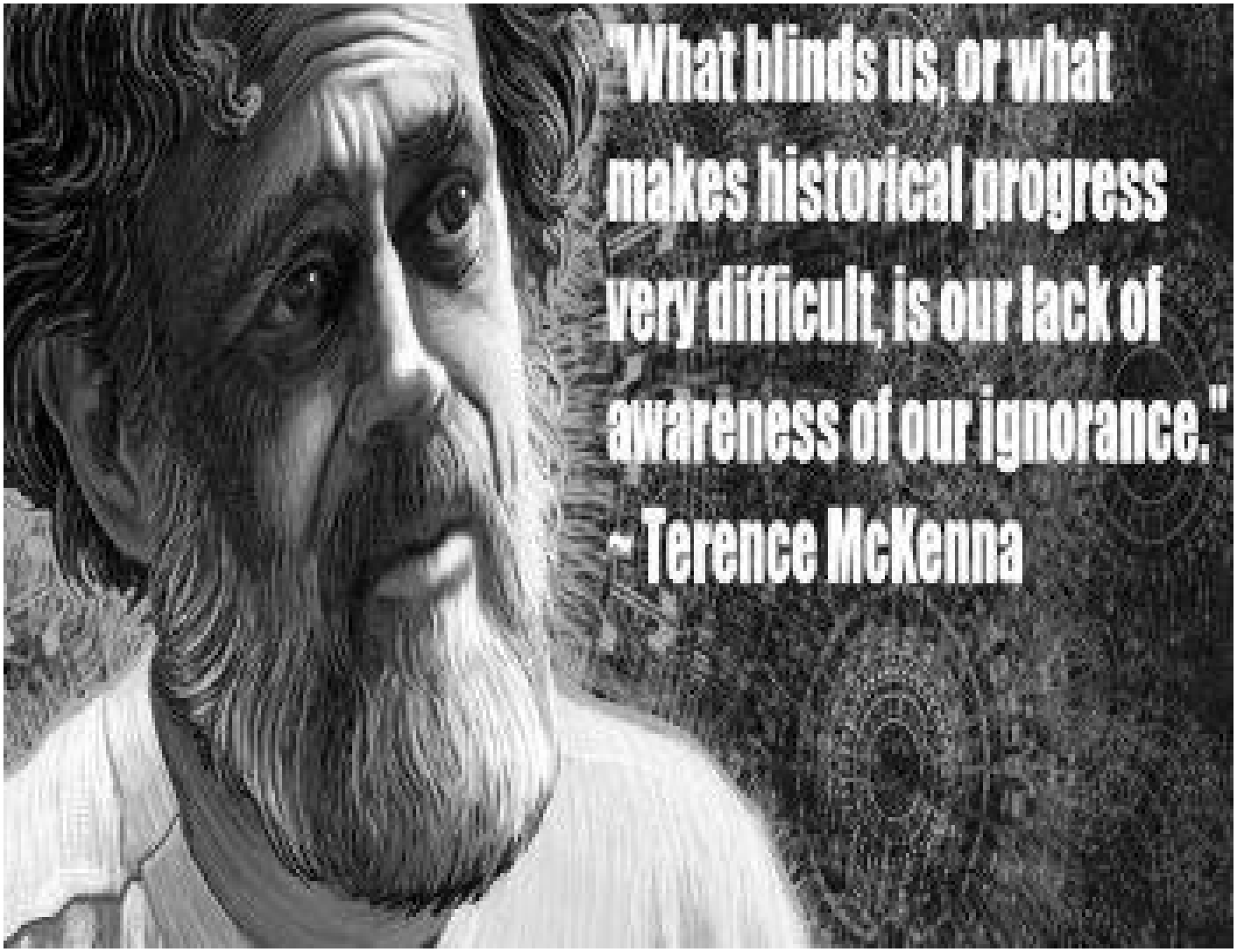


Figure 845: The human disease.

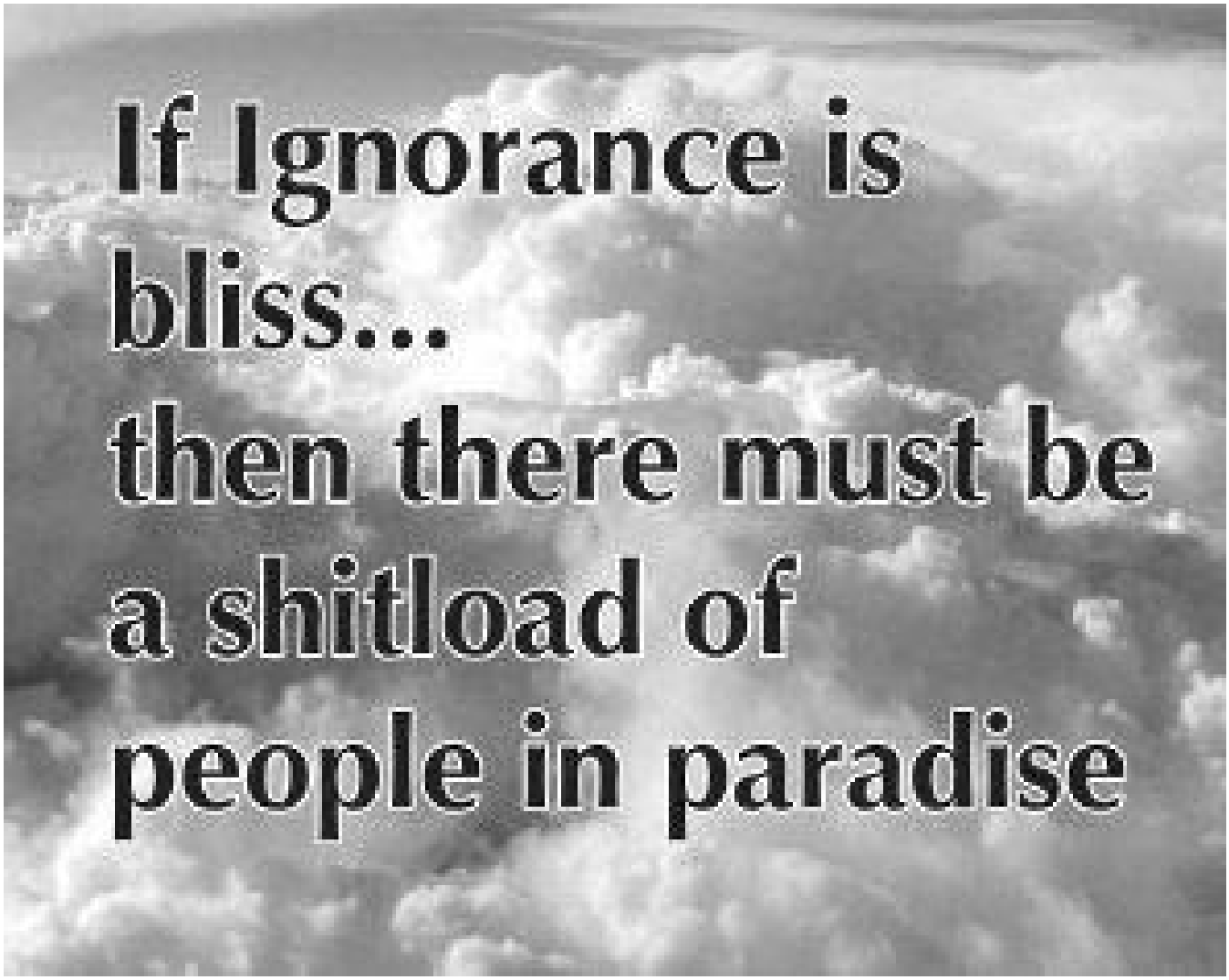


Figure 846: Quite …

> Ms Walker may have won a Pulitzer Prize. Her best-known novel – The Color Purple – may grace school syllabuses across the English-speaking world. But such heights of achievement are, it seems, no guarantee of sense.

Another *'Independent'* article by an alleged 'journalist' called Liam O'Brien took the same line against Alice Walker because she had committed the deadliest of sins to the arrogant and ignorant mind. She had gone

beyond the walls of its programmed myopia and, as an icon of the intellectual 'left', she had betrayed their cause and their selfperception (deception) of intellectual omnipotence. The *Independent*, like the UK *Guardian*, promotes itself as the voice of the intellectual left when they are both merely another cul-de-sac for the mind. The *Independent* is 'independently' dependent on The System for its perceptions and opinions just like all the rest. As Morpheus says in The *Matrix*: 'You have to understand, most of these people are not ready to be unplugged ... and many of them are so inured, so hopelessly dependent on the system, that they will fight to protect it.' It wasn't only 'journalists' who responded this way to Alice Walker. Social media was awash with 'What the fuck?' These are a few typical comments: 'Oh my god: Alice Walker just chose a David Icke book for her desert island. 45 minutes of sensitivity and emotion overthrown in one sentence'; 'They say you should never meet your heroes (you'll be disappointed). You should also not listen to their Desert Island Discs, Alice Walker'; 'Alice Walker thinks that David Icke is like Malcolm X? What? I mean...what??'; 'It's not a spoof or a hijacked website?? Alice Walker really compares David Icke to Malcolm X???' And so it went on. If ever there was a microcosm of a macrocosm this was it. The minds of these people have been hog-tied by the Matrix while believing they are running free in the Serengeti. They

have confused firewalled perception and programmed myopia with freedom of thought. 'I *do* have an open mind – so long as people say what I agree with.' It is rightly said that everyone has a right to their opinion and I could not agree more; but that does not mean that opinions deserve equal respect if they are based on no research whatsoever and are formed only from the repetition of immovable belief. Alice Walker was a hero to this mentality until she stepped beyond its comfort zone (program). Two words were all it took – David Icke – and instant dismissal and outrage followed. This was not even triggered from reading my books, but from reading their software with its long-downloaded 'David Icke is a nutter'. 'I *do* have an open mind – so long as my software agrees with what I think.' This social media posting was just classic: 'Oh my god: Alice Walker just chose a David Icke book for her desert island. 45 minutes of sensitivity and emotion overthrown in one sentence.' The source had actually revealed the reason for the human plight in *two* sentences. Alice Walker took the trouble of reading a book before making her conclusions – that is how freedom of thought actually works, strangely enough. Why don't the Liam O'Briens of the media and social media (the overwhelming majority) put aside their ignorance and arrogance long enough to find a touch, even a smear, of humility and inquisitive open-mindedness sufficient to ask the simple and

obvious question: why would a highly intelligent woman like Alice Walker say such things? But that would mean walking headlong into extreme and unexplored danger ... the danger that their belief systems might have to be reassessed. This is their worst nightmare – change the subject before I have to take to my bed (Fig 847). There is a saying which goes: 'The one who follows the crowd will usually go no further than the crowd ... [but] ... those who walk alone are likely to find themselves in places where no one has ever been before.' Following the crowd is how we got up this creek with the paddle missing and to remove the cause of the problem we need a mass awakening of Mind to Consciousness, limitation to All Possibility and software to everywhere. There are no limits to possibility, only to a *sense* of the possible. And we impose that upon ourselves – thus we can also set ourselves free of such debilitating restriction. Da Vinci said: 'The greatest deception men suffer is from their own opinions.' Yes and what are opinions? They are only the result of personal background, prejudice and access to perceived knowledge, and yet they seamlessly morph into solidified 'fact'. Most of science and almost all public perception of 'fact' is little more than opinion and assumption repeated into general acceptance. There is no way we can head off what is Archontically-planned for humanity unless the blinkers of belief are cast aside and

the power of information and insight dictates our sense of reality instead of programmed perception. We can't change the world until we change ourselves because the world is a collective expression of the human totality. You can have all the protest marches and demonstrations that you like, but without an expansion of awareness we will stay on the hamster wheel made possible only by programmed ignorance.



Figure 847: 'The truth? Aaahhhhh … get it out of here.'

Twigs and Forests

I refer to what I call Twig People and Forest People. The vast majority are currently Twig People and the few – though fast growing in number – are Forest People. By that I mean this: Twig People are the victims of their own myopia and cannot see beyond their race, culture, religion, job, political preference, sexuality and societal programming. Forest People see all this as an irrelevant diversion from the big picture of global control and abuse o f *all* races, cultures, religions, jobs, political preferences, sexualities and societal programs. They also see it as a diversion from the even greater truth that we are all *ONE* Awareness having different experiences for the biblical threescore-years-and-ten. This is Da Vinci's point that humanity must learn to see and realise that everything connects to everything else. To the Twig People their twigs are the only truth and the forest is a heresy. The forest is dangerous to all authority because by definition it means that people are connecting the dots – the twigs – and seeing what they really are when connected together. Once that picture comes into focus all aspects of authority and the belief systems on which it stands come crashing down in an explosion of life-changing insight. If you are a cog, but see yourself and the other cogs as individuals doing your own thing, you will never see what is really going on. But once you see t h e *machine* then your perception is immediately transformed and the true nature of your daily existence

becomes blindingly obvious.

'Hey, we're just cogs in the same machine.'

'Oh shut up, have you been on the oil again?'

Cog and machine is only a different analogy for twig and forest – sheep and flock is another (Fig 848). I had an interesting chat when I was completing this book with my friend Mike Lambert about the known against the unknown. Society is dominated by a belief in the known. Education, science, medicine, politics and media are all founded on a belief in the known. The known is basically the holographic realm of what is called the physical world and the unknown is the unseen infinity of waveform information and pure consciousness from which the holographic illusion is decoded and made manifest. The known is the domain of the five senses – can I see it, hear it, touch it, taste it or smell it? These questions therefore become the arbiters of perceived existence or non-existence. Education is about teaching the known to the next generation of programmed 'knowers' while academics, scientists and doctors are looked upon in awe because they are perceived to know more than others about the known. But what is this *'known'?*. It is what they *believe* is known, what they have been *told* is known and nothing more. It was known that the Earth was flat and this 'known' was preached and

imposed upon generations galore in the great centres of alleged ‘education’; but it was wrong all the same. The known is only ‘I believe it is known’ but it is the very foundation of human society. Universities across the world are acclaimed places of ‘learning’ but they are only teaching the known – the *believed* to be known – and, as Mike Lambert said, you can only truly learn by uncovering the unknown. Everything else is repeating. When your job, status and even sense of self and security come from the known there is a built-in incentive to ignore or trash the unknown. The known fears the unknown as the twigs fear the forest because the more the unknown reveals its secrets the more the known loses its omnipotence and dominance of perception (Fig 849). How funny this is when what is perceived as the known is only a decoded figment of the unknown’s imagination. The dream is the dreamer but can only see the dream. The known is the unknown but can only see the known. This ‘known’, the holographic illusion, is where people invent and worship their twigs while the realms of waveform and pure Consciousness are the forest that connects everything as One. The Control System demands for its very survival that the twig mentality be constantly maintained and so ‘visionaries’ have always been sought out and targeted by the authorities of the day. True visionaries are Forest People and so immensely threatening to the prevailing order which

needs to lasso human perception and tie it to the hologram. Most of even the alternative media can't see the forest for the twigs because on one side it takes the Bible as its dictator of truth and possibility and on the other its Bible is mainstream 'science'. There is a growing alternative to the alternative which can see beyond both, but still those perception systems dominate at present. I am dismissed by both of them because I challenge religion *and* science, which is little more than another religion anyway – with honourable exceptions. I am fine with that because they are manifestations of the known, or the perception of the known, and I want to explore way beyond that. If dismissal and ridicule by Twig People is a consequence then it's well worth it and I don't care what they say about me anyway (Fig 850).

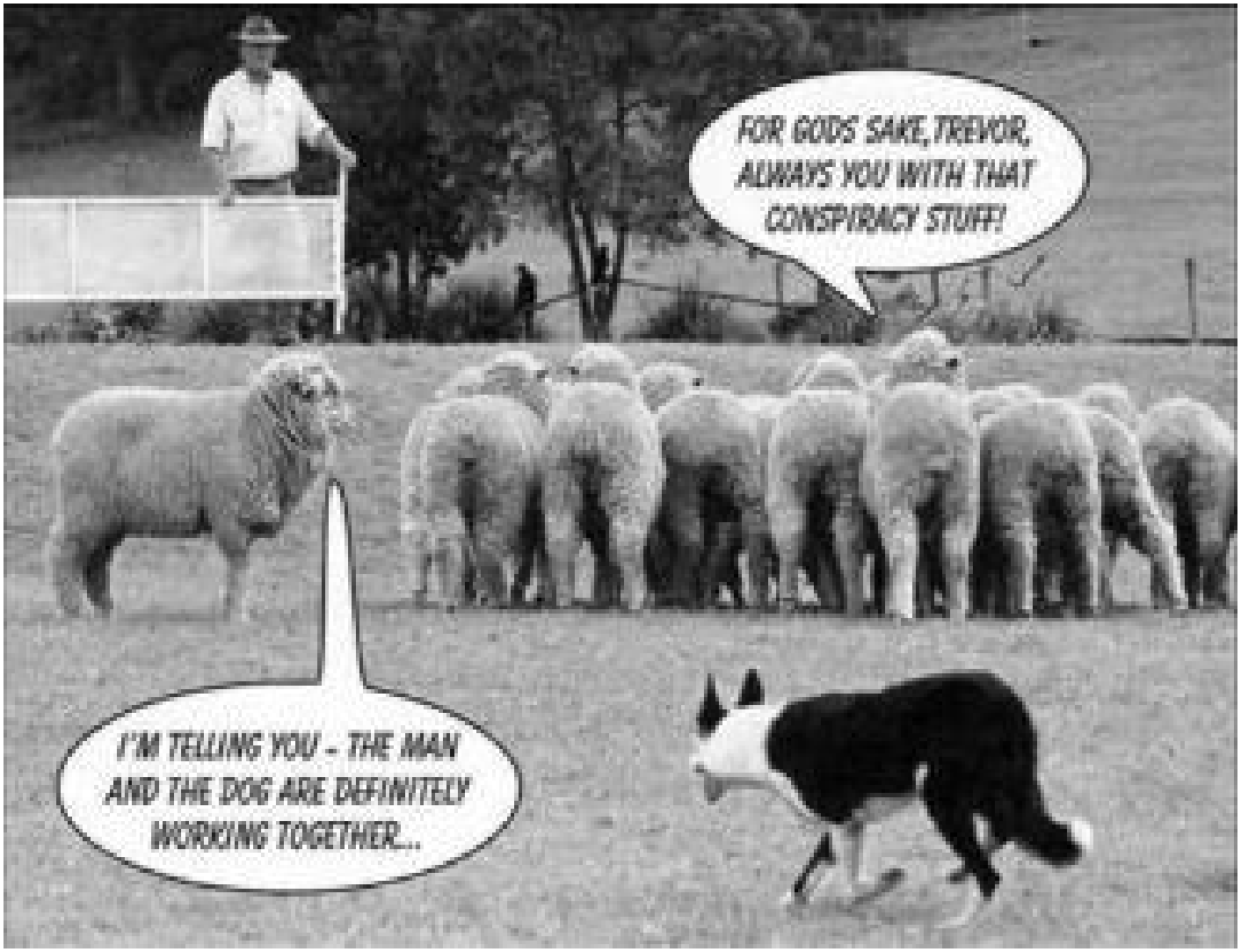


Figure 848: Replace the sheep with humans and it would be just the same.



Figure 849: The maze knows best. The viewing deck is a heretic.

Redefining 'Normal'

You can see the twig and forest deal in politics, too. The political twig is power – or perceived power – and not what is most beneficial to the population (forest). This makes the battle for power and winning elections the focus of virtually all that happens in politics. Far from coming together to agree what is best for the people they are supposed to represent, the goal is to undermine their political opponents in every way possible so that they win or hang on to 'power'. This happens the world over as they argue over who holds the twig while the

forest burns to oblivion. Politics and governments are also founded on a belief only in the perceived known. Decisions are made about 'health' care on the basis that Big Pharma medicine is the only credible source of knowledge and the same with mainstream 'science'. The Big Pharma twigs are money and monopoly and so the interests of the patients (forest) are sacrificed (literally) to the interests of the Archontic 'gods'. The education system which underpins the whole twig mentality is coming from the same direction. Another serious and highly destructive 'twig' is an obsession with me, me, me. You see this with politicians, but in the wider sense this twig is self-interest, self-obsession, resentment and jealousy and the forest is the greater good. So many times I have heard people say how much they support my work until there is something they want or don't like and then the greater good is suddenly a heap on the floor and me, me, me is the only show in town. In short, Twig People rule the world and Forest People need to get themselves moving and fast. I spoke to a lady who had been targeted by social services after an anonymous phone call alleging that she was neglecting her children and was 'a follower of David Icke' (so she must be mentally unstable). I hope no one is a 'follower' of me because that is not the idea at all, but the point is that posting my information on a social network was being equated with being mentally ill and unfit to

look after her children. A social worker questioned her on these allegations – including what she thought of me – before accepting the fact during a home visit that the lady was certainly not neglecting her children and was not mentally unstable. But this is what happens with Twig People. They so fail to understand the forest perspective that they have to perceive its proponents to be crazy to justify and protect their own belief system. If what a Forest Person says has any validity then twig beliefs are seriously under threat. It's much easier to dismiss the messenger as insane, than to face their own insanity. And the extreme twig perspective *is* a form of insanity. One definition for the term insanity is 'a mental illness of such a severe nature that a person cannot distinguish fantasy from reality, cannot conduct her/his affairs due to psychosis, or is subject to uncontrollable impulsive behaviour.' Psychosis is defined as 'a mental state caused by psychiatric or organic illness, characterized by a loss of contact with reality and an inability to think rationally.' Put that lot together and you have twig believers the world over. I mean, is it not a loss of contact with reality and an inability to think rationally to say that reality is not malleable while also saying that your knowledge of quantum physics is foggy? But with Twig People dominating global society they have hijacked the sense of what is 'normal' and this has made society what it is today and has been since the Archontic hijack.

Oh, yes, *'normal'*. This is very interesting and instructive. These are some definitions of 'normal':



Figure 850: Saying it and meaning it gives you incredible power.

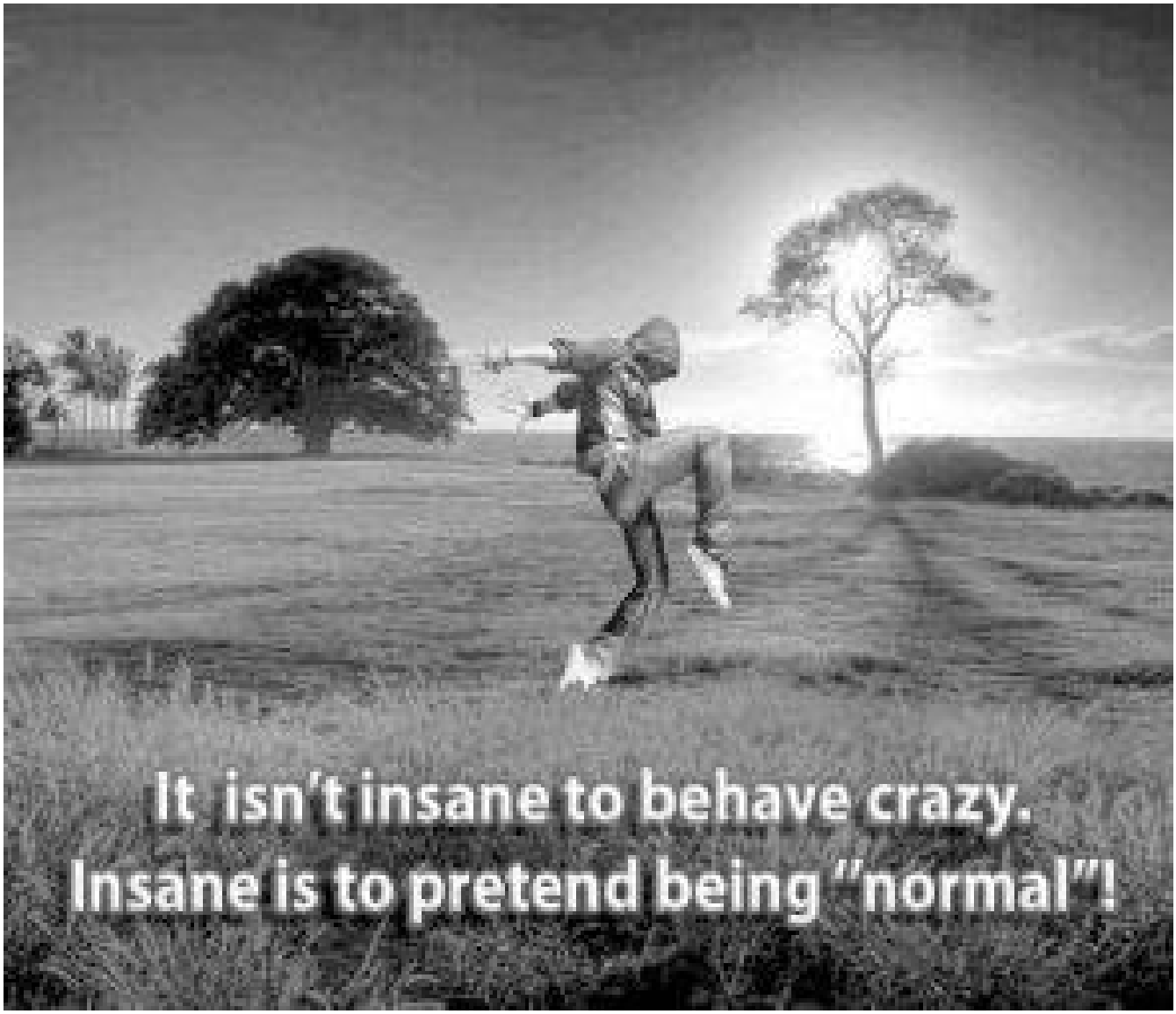


Figure 851: Normal = sane – one of the most extreme of all inversions.

- Conforming with, adhering to, or constituting a norm, standard, pattern, level, or type; typical.
- Relating to or characterized by average intelligence or development.
- Free from mental illness; sane.

So 'normal' is conforming to a standard or typical pattern. But what dictates and constitutes 'standard and

typical'? The perceptions and behaviour of the majority. Given that the majority are Twig People it is *their* perceptions and behaviour that become the standard and typical 'normal'. The term is also 'characterised by average intelligence or development' and so to be above average intelligence makes you abnormal. And here is the punch line ... to be normal is to be 'free from mental illness; sane'. Everything is inverted as usual. To be free from mental illness and sane is to conform with, adhere to, or constitute a norm, standard, pattern, level or type; typical; and to relate or be characterised by average intelligence or development. But how do they define average intelligence or development? It is the average compared with all the others who believe only in the perceived known. Those that see beyond the 'known' are, by definition, too intelligent to be considered 'normal', but not normal enough to be considered 'free from mental illness; sane'. It's hysterical (Fig 851). If you are born into a madhouse and you know nothing else then madness to you is normal. It is still crazy, but it's *normal* crazy masquerading as sanity. Welcome to Planet Earth, a standard, typical, normal, madhouse where civilians are bombed to protect them from violence, children starve in a world of plenty, people borrow money that doesn't exist and pay interest on it, food is a form of poison and the inmates can't see how comprehensively they are being shafted because they

are too busy following their football team, texting meaningless bollocks and reading about which celebrity is shagging another. To grasp what is really going on here we have to disconnect the terms ‘sane’ and ‘normal’ because they are not at all interchangeable; and we have to realise that what is termed ‘normal’ is an advanced form of insanity. Once people get that, everything makes sense and falls into place. Don’t try to make sense of the world on the basis that the world is sane and therefore try to work out why intelligent people would make decisions that cause daily death, destruction, suffering and deprivation. The people making those decisions are mad and demented and that is why their actions are mad and demented. Those tracts of the population that support those actions and can make rational sense of them are an extension of the same madness and dementia. There you go, it all makes sense now, right? It is simple cause and effect. The world is mad because those running the world and much of the population are in a state of madness. The point is, though, that they don’t *have* to be.

Open wide

What I am calling madness is only extreme myopia and ignorance and both are the creation of a closed and padlocked mind. Open your mind beyond myopia and ignorance and the madness will take care of itself. *Poof*

– gone. This process is far simpler than people believe (what you believe you perceive and what you perceive you experience). It means only to open your sense of the possible to All Possibility. This brings me to yet another inversion. Most people have a belief system and anything outside of that must prove itself (on their terms) to be possible. In other words, All Possibility is constantly on trial with the belief system as the judge. How about taking All Possibility as the norm and making anything that speaks of the impossible justify itself? 'This is impossible, that's impossible.' How do you know? 'Er ...' We should not confuse 'It's never been done' (how do you know?) with 'It can't be done' (how do you know?); and the same with 'I have never seen it done' (so?) or 'I cannot conceive that it could be done' (so?). These are not impossibilities, only a *sense* of the impossible – a *belief* in the impossible. They said that sailing around the world was impossible, flying was impossible and as for going into space – you're crazy, mate. Running a mile in four minutes was considered impossible until someone did it by a fraction and then many others followed in the knowledge – the belief – that it could be done. Humanity's sense of the possible and obsession with the impossible are the greatest enslavers of real progress. We live within an infinity of possibilities and yet all we need to know to understand everything is found between the covers of some ancient

religious book? Or in the twigs, tomes and tedium of a 'science' which is akin to looking at a wheel nut to try to make sense of a car? What do I need to understand the car, Professor Dawkins? 'You need a spanner the size of that nut.' Or, in the words of that superb piece of wisdom: 'If your only tool is a hammer every problem looks like a nail.' If your only perception is your belief system every experience looks like it fits. The foundation of any challenge to Archontic control must be, has to be and cannot be anything else but the opening and awakening of Mind to Consciousness outside the Matrix. Without that we should go home and do what we can to prepare for the inevitable extremes of the tyranny that is heading our way so quickly. People can stockpile all the weapons they like, organise all the protests they like and attack the Control System all they like, but in the end it won't matter. The Control System is what it is and what it is becoming because the mass of humanity is trapped in the perceptions of mind and that is the home ground of the Archons. They are mind parasites, after all. But they cannot parasitize, manipulate and programme Consciousness because it is way out of their range. Believers in religion, politics and mainstream science are all underpinning the Archontic agenda by falling for their game – their *mind* game. The character in the *Matrix* trilogy called the Trainman said of his domain:

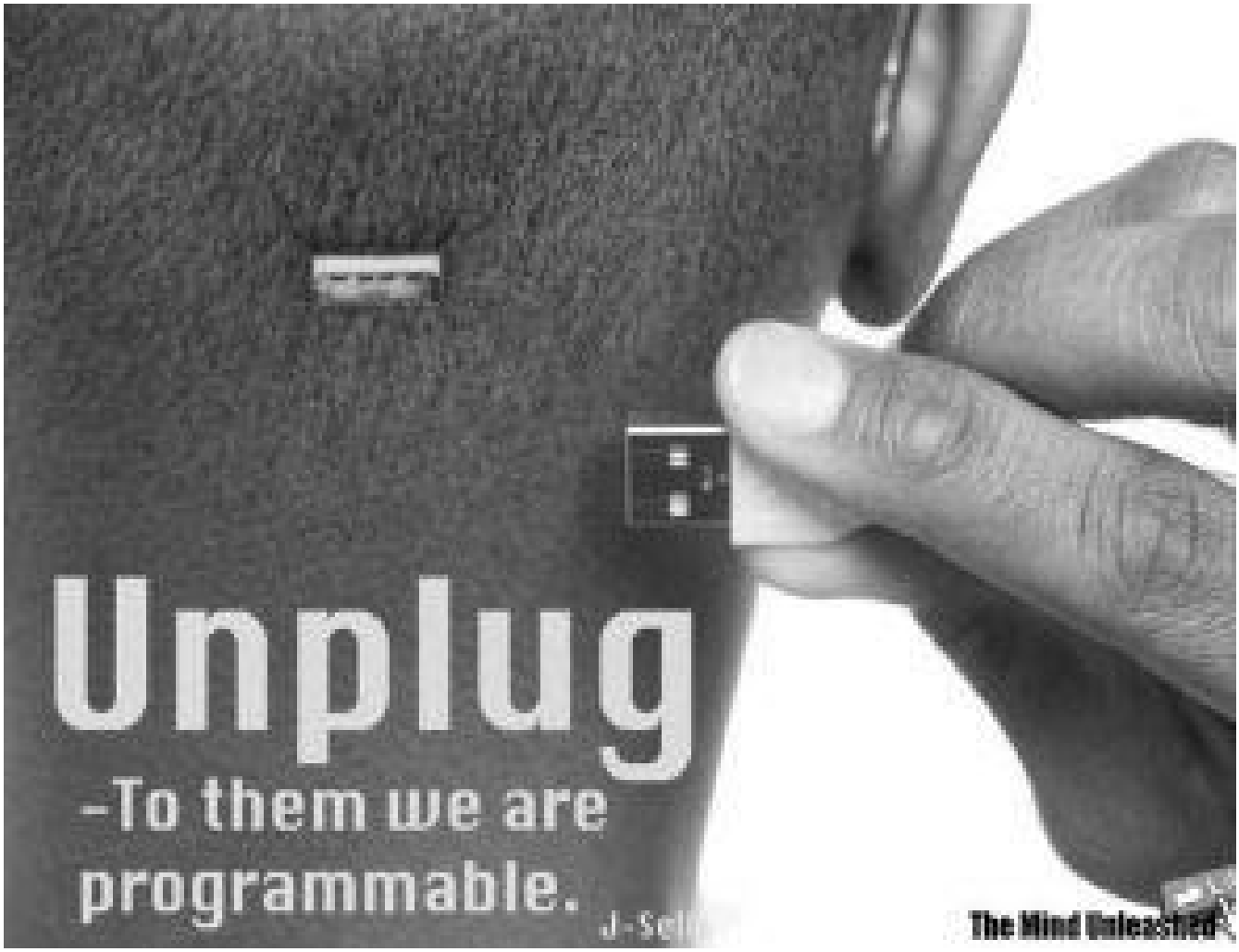


Figure 852: The Matrix may have you – but it is only a choice.

> You don't get it. I built this place. Down here I make the rules. Down here I make the threats. Down here, I'm God.

It was in these terms that the Gnostics described our world in relation to the Demiurge and the Archons. When you are entrapped in the five senses and their associated mind your perception of reality is what the Archons tell you it is. The perception deception can only happen in the realm of the mind and the 'physical'

senses (Fig 852). Once you open to All Possibility, when you see that the twigs are a forest, your point of attention – of perception – expands into the realms of Consciousness. From there the forest is so easy to perceive and the game so easy to understand, but without that understanding how can anyone make an informed and effective judgement on how to respond to the global situation that we face?

Who am I?

Self-identity is the key to everything. You are the *All That Is* – the dazzling darkness of All-Knowing, All Possibility. But your attention is currently focussed on a tiny range of frequency called visible light and that focus is given names and labels like Bill and Emma, Caucasian and Jew, rich and poor. So which 'you' are you going to identify with? Do you self-identify with what you really are or only what you are experiencing? Are you the twig or the forest? Bill and Emma, Caucasian and Jew, rich and poor are all figments of the illusion and if that is your only self-identity then the Matrix rules your perception because you have no other point of reference for what is happening to you and the world. Where is your sense of self in Neil Hague's image? The answer will decide where you go from here and, collectively, where we all go (Fig 853). Your life this far has been dictated by who you thought you were. Change what you think you are and

you will change what you perceive and experience. Together we will change what we *all* perceive and experience. There is no way out of where we are unless there is a transformation of our sense of self from the self-identity that *put* us where we are (Fig 854). This is stating the obvious, but the obvious can be an expert in camouflage and disguise, especially when your focus is on the twigs and not the forest. Twig People perceive reality overwhelmingly through the brain while Forest People infuse their perception with input from the heart. The more you move your point of attention to the heart the more of the forest you can see and so the more our suicidal society becomes self- evident. How interesting that the Archon hijack has turned the former heart society into one that views almost everything from the gut. Are you a Twig Person or a Forest Person? Are you are a Brain Person or a Heart Person? These are two ways of asking the same question. The Archons have transformed a heart society into a gut society to make humanity easy to scam, manipulate and control. In the spirit of removing the cause of the problem we have to change it back again. The heart and associated heart vortex, or chakra, are our prime connection to the infinite forever. The brain is supposed to be its servant not its master, but the Archon hijack could not have got anywhere close to where it is without the brain usurping the pre-eminence of the heart. The quotes that I have

used in this book from Leonardo ('Bold Lion') da Vinci (1452-1519) are examples of heart intelligence – wisdom, knowing and insight beyond the realm of thought. Heart intelligence is beyond time and space and so Da Vinci is considered centuries ahead of his 'time'. He wasn't. He was *beyond* time. This is why he could gather insight from the timeless and show it to the time-controlled (Fig 855). What he knew and his incredible insight, which was only confirmed hundreds of years later, is always there waiting to be tapped into – no matter what the 'time', 'era' or state of human 'development'. It was there in the Stone Age and it is today in the 'modern' Stone Age. Da Vinci knew how to make a stream of different technologies which have been built in recent times and shown to work and have inspired others centuries after he died to develop what he could imagine 500 years before. Da Vinci understood reality and therefore had an expanded awareness of the possible. Others like Giordano Bruno (1548-1600), who followed Da Vinci in Italy, also had the insight that comes from going beyond time and saw through the official version of reality (Fig 856). It was Bruno who said 'the Divine Light is always in man, presenting itself to the senses and to the comprehension, but man rejects it' and 'heroic love is the property of those superior natures who are called insane, not because they do not know, but because they over-know'. The known fears the

unknown. Da Vinci and Bruno were accessing the same Awareness as were others like K'inich Janaab' Pakal, the Mayan ruler behind the inscriptions in stone of astronomical and astrological cycles that were seriously misread by the '1212ers'; the Ancient Greek philosopher Socrates, who challenged convention and authority and was sentenced to death for doing so; and Mahatma Gandhi. I feel a massive connection to what they represented. There is a theme through all of them of gaining insight by going beyond 'time' and/or of questioning the prevailing authority and the imposition of its will upon the population. Giordano Bruno was burnt at the stake for heresy and blasphemy by the Roman Inquisition in 1600 for holding opinions contrary to the Catholic faith. Bruno told his judges: 'Perchance you who pronounce my sentence are in greater fear than I who receive it.' His executioners were ordered to tie his tongue so that he could not address the crowd before his death. Such is the terror of the illusory powerful in the face of universal power – expanded awareness (Fig 857). Bruno's crime was to say that there are multiple worlds and he described a view of the cosmos which, as with Da Vinci, the centuries have confirmed to be accurate. Bruno wrote in the 16th century: 'In space there are countless constellations, suns and planets; we see only the suns because they give light; the planets remain invisible, for they are small and dark. There are also

numberless earths circling around their suns ...' The Church immediately reached for its knickers and gave them a twist. Ludicrous dogma must not be questioned for it threatens the power that is dependent upon the dogma. What Bruno, Da Vinci and all these people tapped into for their insight may always have been there, but it can only be accessed by opening the mind and crucially the heart. This is the gift of heart intelligence while brain ('intellectual') intelligence comes from a computer-like assessment and arrangement of incoming data and if the accepted data is nonsense then the assessment and arrangement of it must be likewise. Bollocks begets bollocks. The brain makes its assessments in the same reality as its source information. It is *in* the world and *of* it. The heart views everything from outside the illusion. It is *in* this world, but *not* of it. As a result, Brain People see Heart People as crazy and impossible to fathom and understand. I have been writing all these years in book after book about the true power of the heart and its central role in unravelling the Matrix and now some mainstream scientists are beginning to see its crucial importance and the real nature of the brain. There is an area of research known as Neuroplasticity – the realisation that the brain is not fixed, but malleable and changeable. They are reassessing the former rigid belief that the brain is the driver of behaviour, thought, perception, emotion,

disease and health. Dr Norman Doidge, author of *The Brain That Changes Itself, said:*

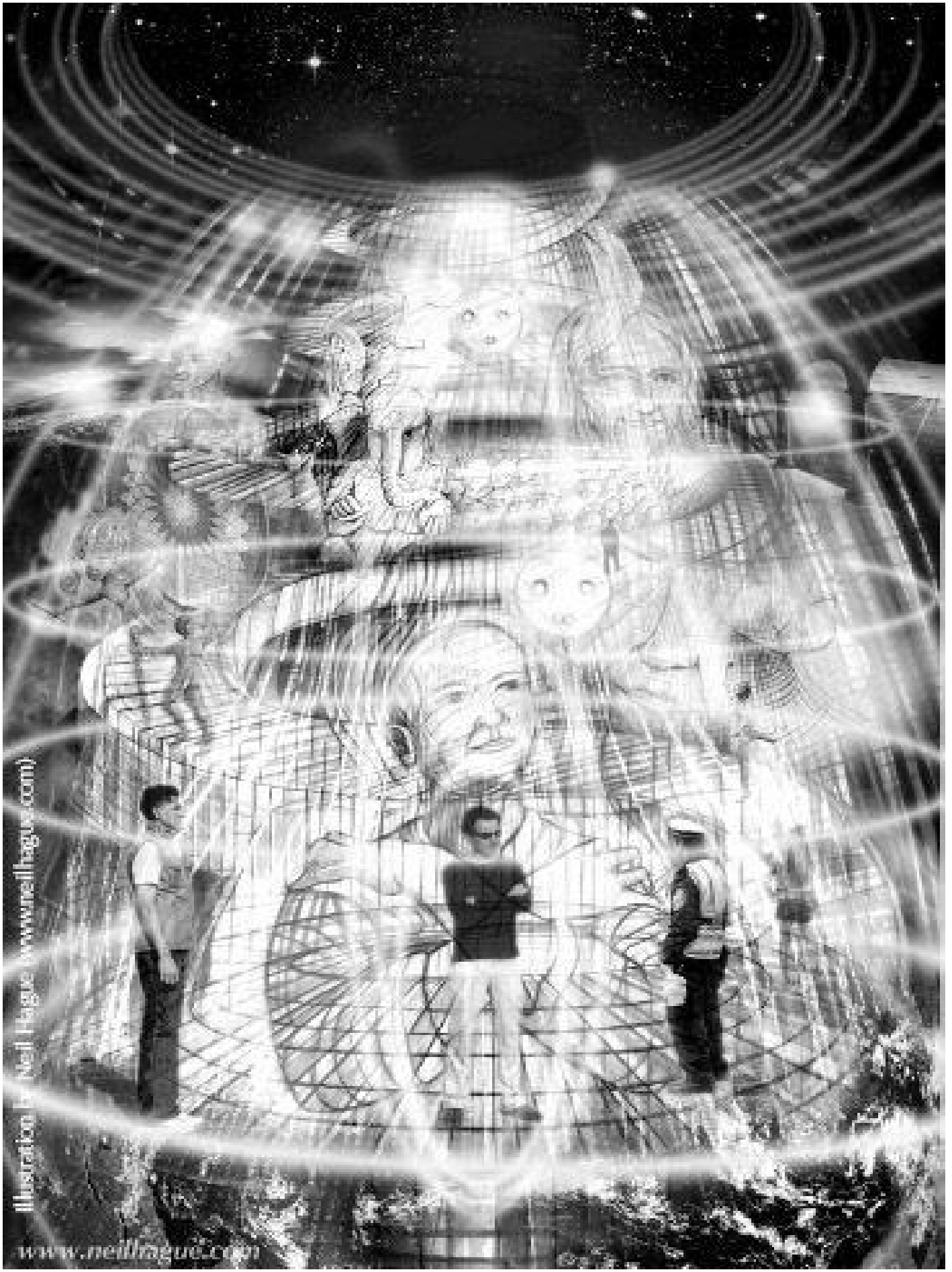

Illustration by Neil Hague (www.neilhague.com)
www.neilhague.com

Figure 853: Who do you think you are? The answer will change your life – or not (see colour section).

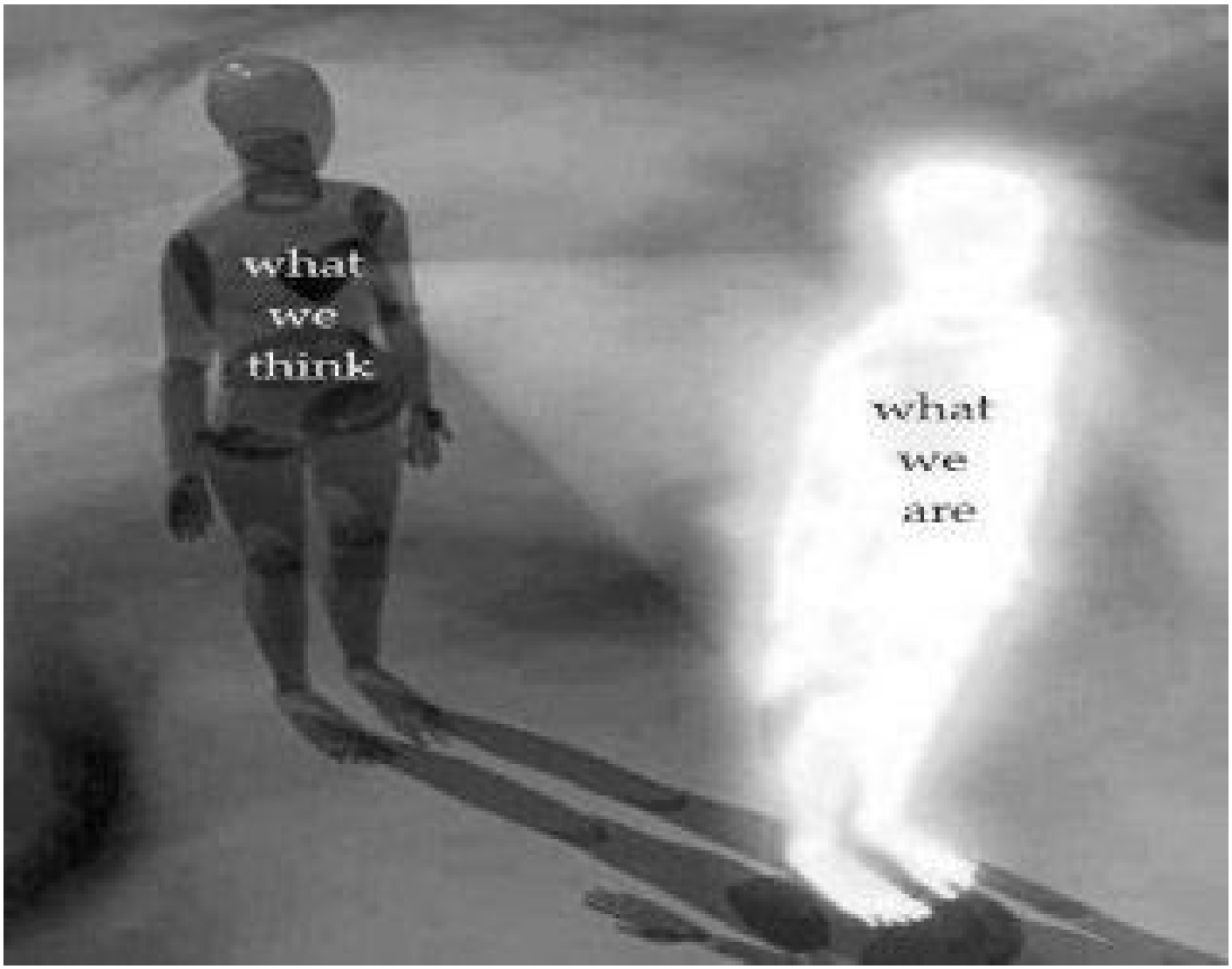


Figure 854: The self-identity of enslavement and freedom.



Figure 855: Leonardo da Vinci was beyond time and so beyond the limitations of his ‘time’ and any other.



Figure 856: Giordano Bruno.



Figure 857: Remember, remember …

The idea that the brain is plastic in the sense of changeable, adaptable and malleable is the single most important change in our understanding of the human brain in four hundred years. Neuroplasticity is that property of the brain that allows it to change its structure and its function; it's a response to sensing and perceiving the world, even to thinking and imagining. Human thoughts and learning actually turn on certain genes in our nerve cells which allow those cells to make new connections between them.

The brain is not the source of *anything*. It is the conduit, the biological computer system, which responds to information stimuli and makes it conscious in terms of fivesense perception and behaviour. Different areas of the brain become activated, or 'light up', when energetic information is received that relates to their specific role in decoding and communicating information to the holographic conscious mind. The information can come from the heart and the greater Consciousness (what some call the soul), or it can come from direct Archontic possession and the endless Archontic programs such as education, science, medicine, media, politics etc., etc., etc. Once you open yourself to heart intelligence – *innate* intelligence, *universal* intelligence – the 'opposition' is routed and the heart and brain speak as one (Fig 858). The fact it is such a 'revelation' that the brain is changeable and malleable shows how far off the pace mainstream 'science' is and has been. The brain is a hologram and its base state is a 100 percent malleable waveform information field. When the field changes, the 'physical' brain must change and it is at the waveform and electromagnetic levels that Archontic possession takes place and the heart most powerfully interacts with the brain, although it does so electrically, too. For the most extreme possession to happen the heart's influence must be seriously curtailed and that is why the Archons target the heart vortex in the way they

have structured society and lock people into the emotional chakra in the gut. Positive feelings and perceptions like love and joy (high frequency) come from the heart while negative emotions like fear, anxiety, stress and depression (low frequency) come from the belly. The idea is to block the influence of the heart by giving people so many reasons to feel fear, anxiety, stress and depression. Stress causes heart disease because it stems the flow of energy through the heart chakra and causes it to form a chaotic field that becomes more intense the longer the stress continues. This distortion is transferred through to the holographic heart and there you have the reason why in a fearful and stressed society that heart disease is a mass global killer. What is called 'heartache' is when people feel the effect of the distorted heart-field. The effect of severe trauma, like losing a loved one, really can cause people to die of a 'broken heart' because of this. Research by the Institute of HeartMath has shown that the heart's electromagnetic fields change in response to emotions and, given that the heart field can be measured several feet from the body, you can appreciate the fundamental effect – positive or negative – the nature of that field can have on mental, emotional and bodily health. The heart vortex and its massive electromagnetic field is where human perception has been most effectively hijacked and we need to reverse that. Nothing is more important

than this for those who truly want to free themselves from Archontic tyranny. If people think they can meet this challenge with anger, hatred or violent revolution they should feel free to waste their time. No shift from gut to heart = global tyranny. Shift from gut to heart = game over. It is possible to override and bypass the brain altogether and in fact this must be done to go beyond 'time and space'. I have been doing this since my experience in Peru and it gets more powerful and profound the more you do it. This is what Da Vinci, Bruno and the others were doing. Normally information enters what we call the conscious mind through the brain with all the potential interference, blocks and filters caused by belief, emotion and other programming. But if you move your point of attention from the body out into the infinity beyond the Matrix you can make a direct connection between expanded insight and your own conscious awareness. The 'cavalry' hasn't come to you – you have gone to the 'cavalry'. With the insight absorbed by your expanded point of attention you can bring that back to five-sense reality through the heart as intuitive knowing and not as mere thought which is routed through the brain (Fig 859). This is how we can tap into infinite insight and inspired knowing and bring it through into this reality in a pure and untarnished form. I spend very little of my day in this 'world' any longer except to the extent that I need to function. When I am writing books or

delivering talks the only part of me in this reality is my body.

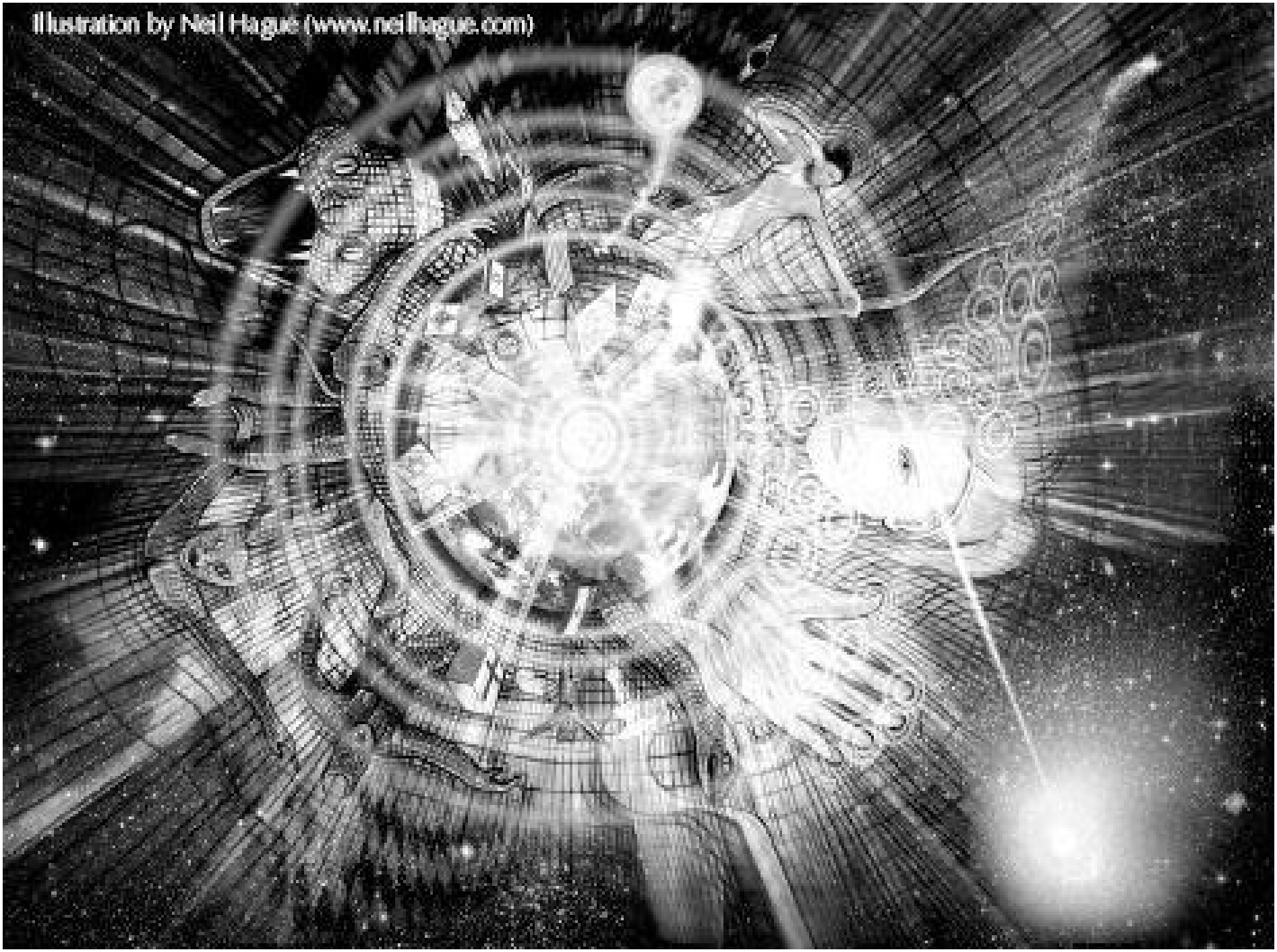

Illustration by Neil Hague (www.neilhague.com)

Figure 858: The power of the heart will change everything (see colour section).

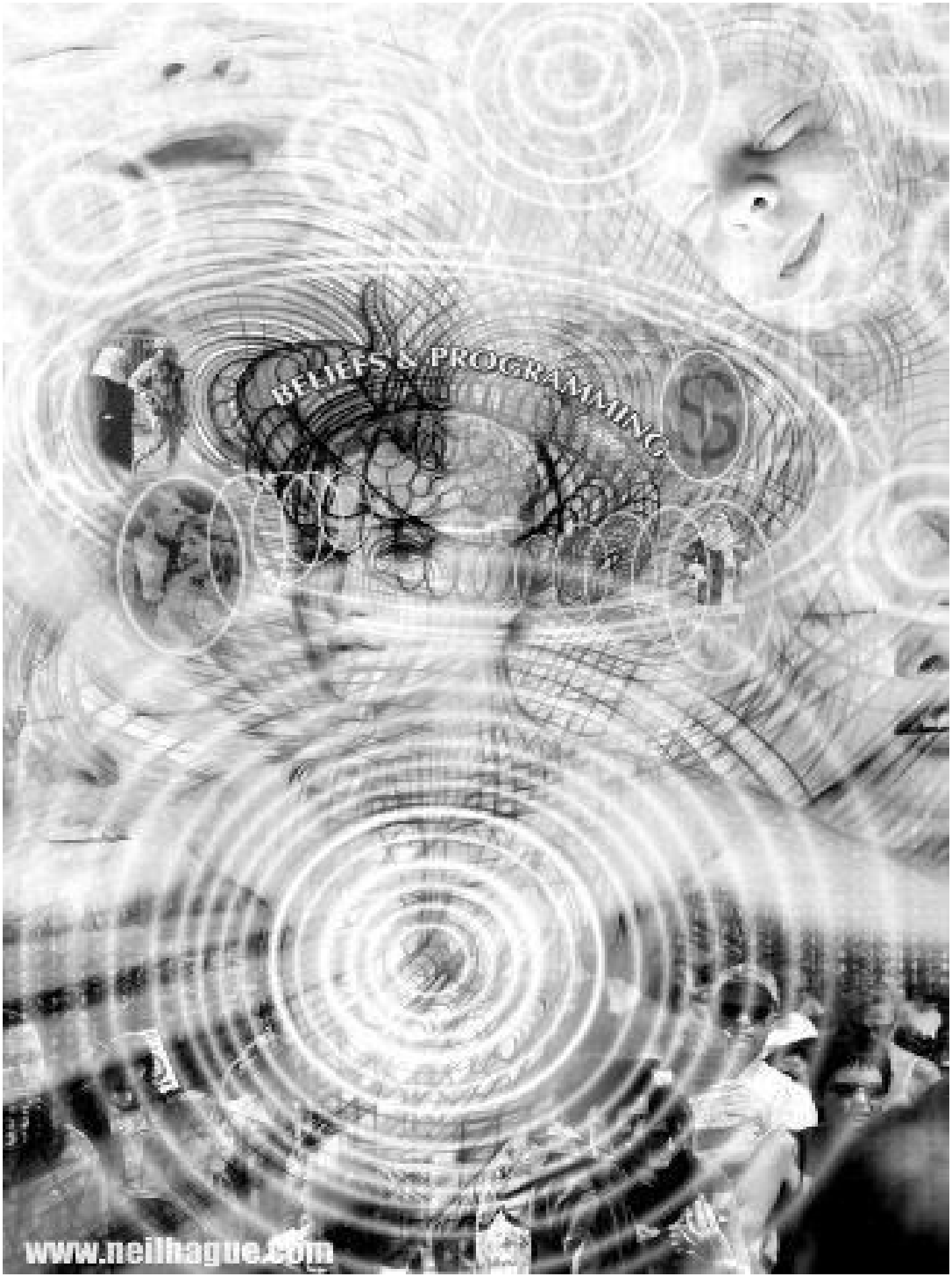

BELIEFS & PROGRAMMING
www.neilhague.com

Figure 859: The brain bypass – Heart consciousness overriding thought (see colour section).

Live, love, laugh and be happy

There is a saying about laughing in the face of danger and we need to laugh in the face of Archontic oppression. It may sound strange to say that, but then I am, apparently. The world that we think we see is not the world that we live in. Humanity believes overwhelmingly in a world that is solid and that actions lead to change. Well, the world is not solid and actions don't lead to change in the sense that they are the primary source of making the change. Actions are responses to *perceptions*. The choice of behaviour is made by perception. Action is not a choice, but a *response* to a choice made in the unseen levels of awareness, or lack of it. To those that don't understand this basic truth any challenge to tyranny must be made through action. But if we focus only on action and ignore perception our focus remains in the realm of the five senses where what we call action takes place. I am not condemning action in and of itself because this is how perception is transferred into holographic change. I am taking action all the time – by writing this book, for example, and launching the television and radio station, *The People's Voice*. But if actions are the offspring of perception then it is *perception* that must first be addressed if the action is to be truly effective rather than merely an emotional

reaction to fear, hatred, anger and resentment. Distorted perception leads inevitably to distorted action. We must '*do* something' must become we must '*be* something'. From the *being* the *doing* will take care of itself. How many times have we seen violent oppression met with violent reaction that leads to another form of oppression? History is littered with such illusory 'revolution' and it must be so when Brain People are responding to the actions of Brain People. One lot of Brain People might replace another lot of Brain People but the outcome must always be the same – a Brain Society. Round and round we go. The road may seem to go over the horizon, but it's really a carousel and you'll be back where you started pretty soon. What I am saying here was described by Da Vinci in terms of 'where the spirit does not work with the hand, there is no art'. Great art comes from the he*art*. Inspired artists are inspired *heart*ists and the same with great composers like Mozart. And art does not refer only to painting a canvas except in the widest sense. It is also painting words on a paper or computer screen canvas as books, poetry and lyrics. It is painting joy in your life and the lives of others. It is painting a new reality on the global canvas by turning the urgings and longings of the heart into a new world of love, freedom and mutual respect. Isn't that what we want? Then that is what we must *be* if we are to achieve this. The rest is detail. John Lennon sang this about

revolution: '... when you talk about destruction, don't you know that you can count me out.' That goes for me, too. It may appeal to the 'real man' self-image of the John Wayne testosterone junkies to say we must 'fight' the Control System and its personnel, but to me that is just more ignorance, more self-indulgence, more Brain People wanting to mix it with Brain People. Humanity has tried that so many times and when the battles were over the Archons remained in control working through a new set of stooges. Another bonus for the Archons is all the low-vibrational emotional energy that 'fighting for good' creates for those 'fighting for bad'.

We have to stop feeding the beast and that means to stop reacting to the calculated stimuli engineered by the beast to feed the beast. This is where live, love, laugh and be happy comes in. People find it so hard to love others with whom they have no connection and especially those they don't like or disagree with. But this is the real challenge that we need to meet because everything will follow from that. This is the most profound of all Archontic divide and rules and we must not fall for it any longer. Loving someone does not mean that you lay down and let them walk all over you and do whatever they want no matter what the consequences for others. We love our children, but if we allow them to do what they like in the name of love we can create self-obsessed adults who will suffer the consequences through social

exclusion their entire lives. So we may not always like what our children do and we may rightly say so, but we still love them. We need to be the same with the wider human family – all expressions of the same Oneness or Isness – and with the loveless, heartless psychopaths that seek to enslave us. No one needs to be opened to love more than they do. Gandhi said: 'Whenever you are confronted with an opponent conquer him with love.' If we challenge them with anger and hatred we are playing their game while expressing a desire to change it. The whole point is to *stop* playing their game, not to play it from a different point of observation. The Archons and their hybrids want to us to hate each other, fight with each other and oppress each other. They want us to ridicule or condemn those with a different perception of reality – especially those who are exposing them to public attention. The last thing they want is for humanity to become widely aware of their existence, intent and methods of manipulation. They want us to divide and fight along the manufactured fault lines of race, religion, culture, politics, jobs and income. They created the fault lines in the first place precisely for this purpose. We have to stop walking constantly into the traps that are laid for us and the biggest trap, on which all the others stand or fall, is to close our hearts and forget that we are all the same Infinite Awareness having different experiences. The experiences are challenging, too, and incredibly

extreme when compared with reality beyond the Matrix. We need to give ourselves a break and not be destructively self-judgemental and at war with ourselves. Self-loathing is the most devastating loathing of all. American author Dannion Brinkley was rightly told during a famous near-death experience that anyone who comes to this reality is a hero. Dannion wrote in his book, *Saved by the Light:*

> 'You humans are truly the heroes', a Being told me. 'Those who go to earth are heroes and heroines, because you are doing something that no other spiritual beings have the courage to do'.

Dannion was struck by lightning in 1975 and was clinically dead for 28 minutes. During this and subsequent near-death experiences he said he was told that human events are not cast in stone and can be changed, but first humanity needed to realise (remember) that 'love is treating others the way they themselves want to be treated'. When I speak of love I mean the unconditional variety, founded on integrity, not the illusory 'love' that we call physical attraction. I have long said that the most important sentence in the Bible is 'Do unto others as you would have them do unto you'. This is the Golden Rule that can be found throughout human culture:

Never impose on others what you would not choose for yourself. – Confucius in China *That which you hate to be done to you, do not do to another*. – Ancient Egypt *What you do not want to happen to you, do not do it yourself either*. – Ancient Greece *Hurt not others in ways that you yourself would find hurtful*. – Buddhism *One should never do that to another which one regards as injurious to one's own self*. – *Hinduism*

You find the same theme everywhere and it also connects to the concept of karma, or cause and effect, in that what you do to others in this reality will rebound back to you, the nice and not so nice. Martin Luther King was describing something similar when he said that 'the arc of the moral universe is long, but it bends towards justice'. So many 'people' have left the body at what we call death thinking they had 'won' the game only to find that in the greater scheme of things they had 'lost' comprehensively in the sense that what they thought was best for them in the moment – me, me, me – looked very different when the veil was lifted. People might expect me to set out a whole plan and manifesto here for bringing down the Archontic system, but I don't need to. The answers are simple and they lie in the heart. Effective action will follow – and *only* follow – once we have freed ourselves from the perception deception. This

requires the open-minded pursuit of knowledge and the end of close-minded ignorance and the arrogance that protects belief from re-appraisal; it means lifting the eyes from the twigs to see the forest; questioning the 'known' and exploring the 'unknown'; remembering that we are Infinite Awareness and not little me; moving our attention and point of interaction from belly emotions to the heart; loving, respecting and supporting each other; and doing unto others as we would have done unto us. I do not have a banner and I am not screaming through a megaphone, but I have just described the ultimate revolution – the revolution of perception and self-identity. This is the foundation, inspiration and spirit from which any change must come. Without this there will be no change, only a recycled 'new' as a projection of the old. We do not need loud voices in pursuit of being heard. We need voices that refuse to be silenced. Da Vinci said: 'Where there is shouting, there is no true knowledge.' I am not saying that we should not speak with conviction, feeling and urgency, but not with anger and hatred and a quest for revenge. That is the Archon way and it should not be ours or we cannot claim to be different. Mahatma Gandhi was not loud and nor did he hate the oppressors that he set out to challenge, but he was immoveable and unbreakable. We need to be calm and let the deeper self be heard through the chatter, shouting and background noise. Once we connect through the heart and open-

mindedness to expanded awareness in the silence beyond the madhouse we never need to ask again – what can I do? We instinctively *know*, individually and collectively, and the most effective action will intuitively flow.

The end of the beginning

I know it sounds trite to say laugh and be happy in the light of the daily challenges and often horrors that humans endure and this is another reason why it is vital that humanity awakens to its true identity as Infinite Awareness. For those suffering war, oppression, financial meltdown and hunger to the point of starvation their lives will appear to be without hope and purpose. What is the point of living just to suffer and see your loved ones suffer? Life is just to suffer and die? But why? I have explained the 'why?' at great length in this book and we need to put this 'life' in perspective before we are consumed by the confusion and bewilderment that is systematically set before us. Whatever we are currently experiencing as what we believe to be 'humans' we remain and will always be the Infinite Awareness of All Possibility. This is what we were before we came 'here'; this is what we will be when we 'leave'; and this is what we *are* in the Infinite NOW that we call today. Most people have just forgotten and been encouraged since birth to forget. So we are *All That Is, Has Been And Ever Can Be*.

As bottom lines go that is pretty fantastic don't you think? The illusion is designed to keep us from this sparkling truth and move our attention into a single experience within All Possibility to kid us that the experience is who we are. From that perspective life can seem a daily nightmare and that's the idea. But when we self-identify with the true self we see that this world and all that it entails is but a brief focus of Infinite attention, an infinitesimal fraction within the no-time of forever. It is hard to laugh at life when you are laden with the fear of the 'present' and the 'future' and the regret and resentment of the 'past'. But when you know that you are the Eternal One having a short experience in a world that is completely bonkers smiles come easier to your face. When people watch a zany sitcom with the characters doing crazy and stupid things they tend to laugh at the lunacy before them. It is a good tool for emotional survival to view our reality from the same perspective because it helps us to detach from much of its negative influence. It's a madhouse which thinks it is sane and if you look at it from this point of observation there is so much that we are supposed to take seriously that will constantly give you the giggles. It does me, anyway. The Archons and their hybrids can cope with hostility and being disliked, but they cannot cope with not being taken seriously. It disarms their most essential weapon – fear. When we do not fear them they have no power for our

fear *is* their power. We need to open our eyes to the beauty, love and reasons to be joyous that still exist in this world despite everything. Of course there will be sad times and challenging times and life is about balance anyway; but that balance is way out of kilter in favour of the belly emotions and the heart needs to dramatically redress that. The Archons cannot feed off joyous laughter and they cannot feed off love in its unconditional sense. Fear is their food and it is time for them to start fasting. What is this fear, anyway? Is it the fear of death? There is no death, just a transfer of Infinite attention from this reality to another. Giordano Bruno could smile in the face the burning stake because he knew that. Is it the fear of condemnation and ridicule from the programmed ignorant for speaking out against programmed ignorance? Few people could have been ridiculed more than me and condemned, too. But I am still here and stronger than ever. Da Vinci was dismissed and ridiculed; Bruno was ridiculed and condemned; so were Socrates and Gandhi. But look what they achieved in their lives and since with wisdom that has spanned the ages. Everyone who has taken the world forward in its understanding of self and reality has been ridiculed and condemned by those who wish to maintain an ongoing state of ignorance and those who meekly follow with their lassoed minds. It goes with the territory, but *so what?* Voltaire said: ‘Our wretched species is so made

that those who walk on the well-trodden path always throw stones at those who are showing a new road.' Are we going to let our pursuit of the infinite be suppressed by the finite? Or our pursuit of the wise be suppressed by the unwise? Fuck that. No chance.

I am sure that this book has been immensely challenging for many people on many levels. There is the invitation to put aside all that they have ever thought and believed in and to let it justify itself anew, or even for the first time. There is the fact that all of us wish that what I have written and exposed – well, the not so nice parts – did not have validity. It is far easier to dismiss something that you don't want to be true. There is the apparent magnitude of what needs to be done and how we do it. But if we sit quietly and focus on the wisdom of the heart and set the mind free to explore pastures new, we can see through the perception deception and become aware of the true magnificence of who we are. When that breakthrough comes, and it can happen so fast when you snap the chains of programmed belief, the world is a very different place and the answers are far simpler than they seem to the frightened and bewildered five senses. There is so much that we have to do and it is all founded on opening the heart and mind, putting aside irrelevant divisions of race, religion, culture and income bracket, and collectively ceasing to cooperate with our own enslavement. Billions can only be controlled by a tiny few

because the billions acquiesce through ignorance, fear and divide and rule. We need organised non-cooperation across the world so that the Control System cannot function and this includes the support of those in uniform who are awakening to the truth. They need to stop policing the people in the interests of the *El*-lite. If laws are not fair, just and equally applied then they must be subject to non-cooperation both by the population and law enforcement. Otherwise, what happens? The Archontic few pass laws through a rigged system for their own benefit and the uniforms enforce them on a compliant people. This is a vicious cycle of constant and increasing control that can only be broken by mass non-compliance. Awakening scientists need to speak out and expose the suppression of knowledge and the nonsense of human-caused climate change; aware government insiders must expose the lies, deceit and the agenda masked by the engineered diversions and political rhetoric; and those claiming to be journalists should simply do their job. South African peace activist Desmond Tutu said: 'If you are neutral in situations of injustice, you have chosen the side of the oppressor'. I wrote in *Remember Who You Are*, and spoke at the Wembley Arena event in 2012 about my concept of what I call the non-comply dance where we turn protest into non-compliant celebrations of life with music, dancing, joy, the exchange of information and immovable

determination not to acquiesce and be intimidated into compliance and conformity to laws that are nothing more than prison bars to entrap the population in an Orwellian nightmare. If we don't cease to comply with our own servitude then we will commit ourselves – and our loved ones – into every aspect of the Archontic agenda that I have exposed. But it doesn't have to be. We are the many and they are the few and we still have a choice to stand in their way or stand aside.

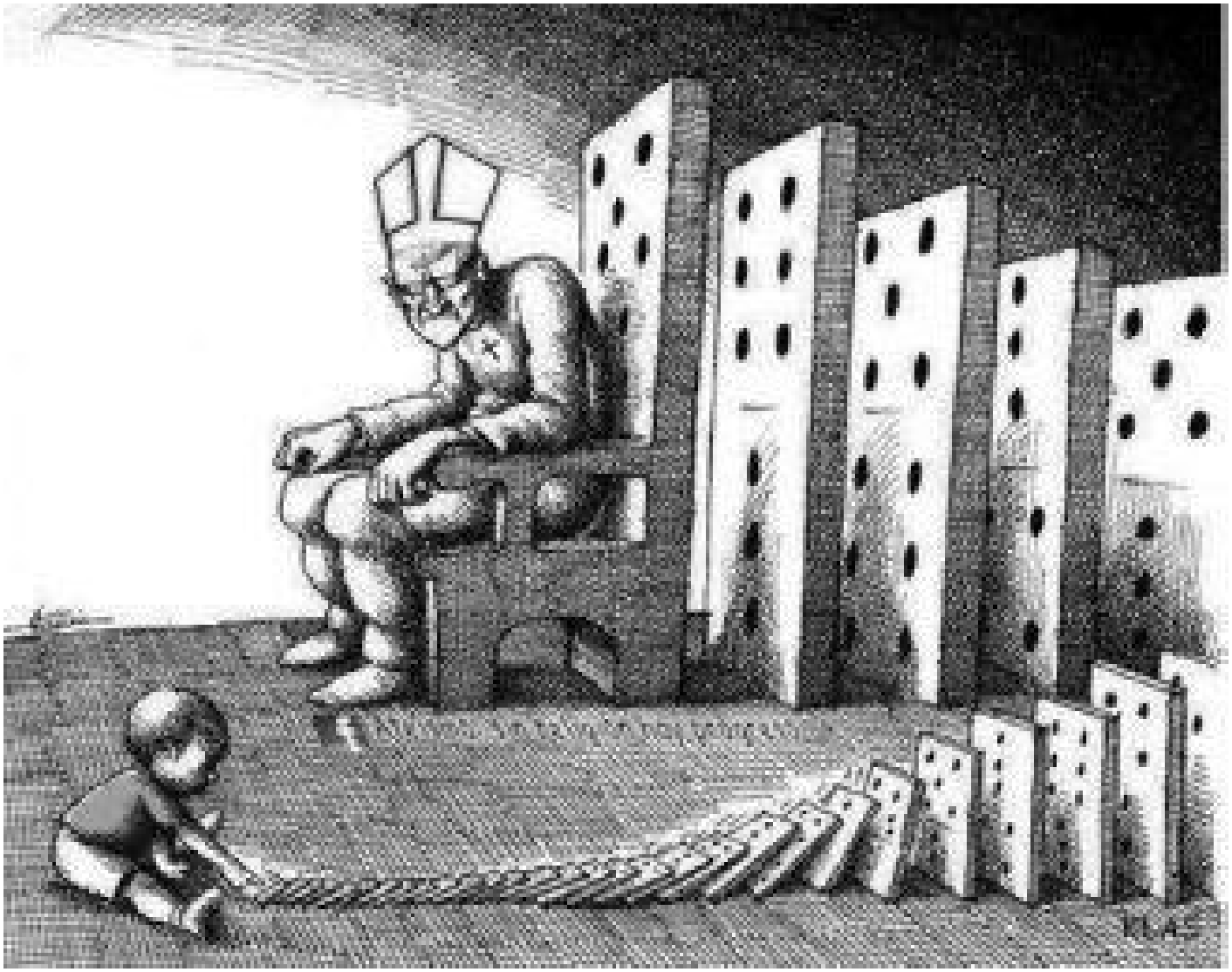


Figure 860: The power is with the oppressed majority and when we

remember that and come together in unity of purpose the Archontic thrones shall fall.

There is much to be encouraged about and we have come such a long way in public awareness since the day that I walked into Betty Shine's front room and my life changed forever. For many of the long years that followed it seemed like a hopeless task, but something drove me on and the waters began to part. Slowly at first, then more quickly, and now the dam is becoming fit to burst. I don't quote Winston Churchill very often, but one of his speeches is most appropriate today in a very different context. He said of the state of the war in 1942: 'Now this is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end. But it is, perhaps, the end of the beginning.' I would contend that this book and where we are now in the gathering awareness of the hidden truths are the end of the beginning and the start of a whole new phase. Those working to expose the conspiracy in all its multiple forms would not have taken long to count in 1990 when I sat amazed as Betty Shine told me what I was going to do. But look around today and there are millions playing their part in uncovering the lies and manipulation and hundreds of millions worldwide who are seeing through the smokescreens and illusions. The people are starting to stir and the lion is preparing to roar. As the 'little me-ers' awaken the dominoes shall fall (Fig 860). This number can only grow exponentially. It may be far from

everybody's daily experience, but minds *are* opening and this is indeed the end of the beginning of the human awakening (Fig 861). From here we need to expand access to that awareness and turn the exponential curve to the sky, and we need to turn knowledge and good intention into mass cooperation with each other and noncompliance with the system of control. It is said that knowledge is power, but only if we use it effectively. Knowledge is actually not power in itself – the *use* of knowledge is power and that is what we urgently need to do as we take this forward. And what a prize awaits us when we succeed in dismantling the Archon structures of oppression. The words of Neo in The *Matrix* are very apt:

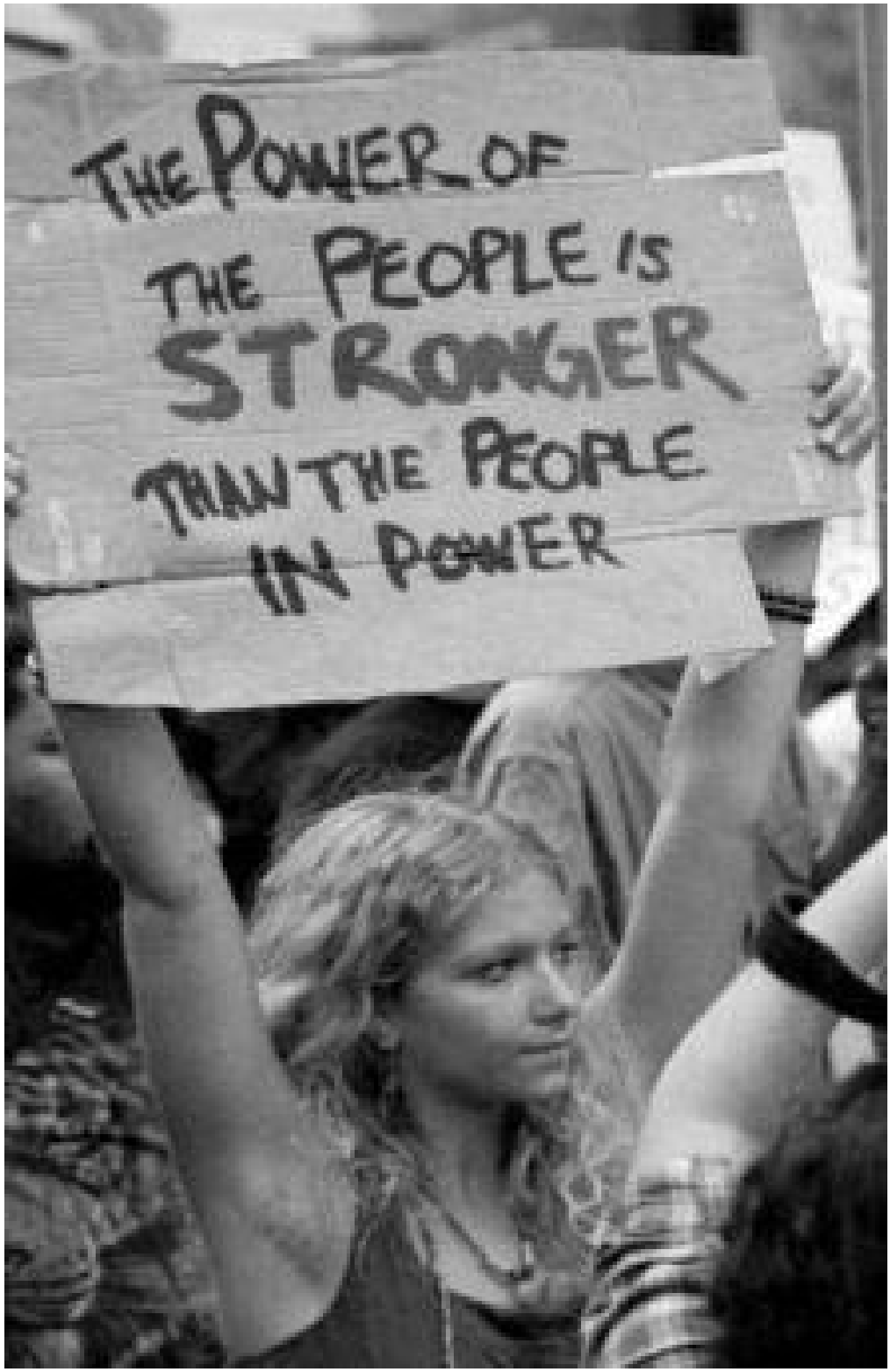


Figure 861: Exactly.

I know you're out there. I can feel you now. I know that you're afraid ... you're afraid of us. You're afraid

of change. I don't know the future. I didn't come here to tell you how this is going to end. I came here to tell you how it's going to begin ...

... I'm going to show these people what you don't want them to see. I'm going to show them a world without you. A world without rules and controls, without borders or boundaries. A world where anything is possible ...

The reality the Archons hijacked was a paradise and when all the manipulations, engineered conflicts, systematic scarcity and suppression of knowledge are no more what will therefore be left?

Paradise.

Isn't that worth doing whatever it takes? Oh yes, oh *yes.* So what are we waiting for? Let's get on with it.

Postscript

On April 15th, 2013 we had the bombings at the Boston Marathon which killed three people and injured more than 260. The attack was blamed on two America-based ethnic Chechens, 26-year-old Tamerlan Tsarnaev and his 19-year-old brother Dzhokhar, but, as always, there is far more to know (Fig 1). The bombs are said to have been carried in backpacks and there were corporatemilitary operatives all over the scene before the bombs went off carrying backpacks. This creates a situation akin to those street magicians who put a ball

under one of three cups and then move them around and ask you to guess which cup covers the ball. There were so many backpacks and so which ones contained the bombs? Who knows? – and that's the idea. In fact, who knows for sure that the bombs were even connected to backpacks? They may have been but the only reason that people think this is the case is because the police have said so. Excuse me, but I gave up believing anything the police say without confirming evidence a very long time ago. But they *showed* us an exploded backpack? *And?* How simple is that? It is so easy even for those who question official stories to be lulled into the acceptance of certain 'facts' when they are only 'facts' because they were announced by the authorities and repeated to death by the media until they become an 'everyone knows that'. Two things that we actually do know about Boston are that corporate-military personnel can be seen in photographs all around the finish line before the bombings and that there was a 'practice' drill going on yet again that mirrored what subsequently happened. The mainstream media ignored, even ridiculed the latter, while multiple witnesses confirmed this was true (Fig 2). Athletics coach Ali Stevenson, who completed his run just before the first bomb went off at the finish line, told Local 15 TV:



Figure 1: Dzhokhar and Tamerlan Tsarnaev among the crowd at the Boston Marathon.

> They kept making announcements on the loud speaker that it was just a drill and there was nothing to worry about. It seemed like there was some sort of threat, but they kept telling us it was just a drill.

The evidence from the start clearly pointed to government-military involvement in the Boston attacks even before we got to the fine detail which takes much longer to expose and often, given the multi-layers of secrecy and compartmentalisation, you never do uncover everything there is to know. What makes the themes

easier to spot, however, is that the foundation 'blueprint' of staged events like Boston is repeated time and again and this includes the 'drill' that runs side-by-side with real events. The list of these is now getting ridiculous. There were mirror-drills happening in or near the same locations as the real events in the case of ... 9/11, the 7/7 London bombings, the Oslo bombing, the Madrid train bombings, Aurora, Sandy Hook, Boston, and so on. The drill is the excuse to have corporate-military personnel all over the scene or in the close vicinity and while most may genuinely think they are taking part in a practice scenario the key players will know the real story and be able to operate behind the cover of the drill. It also offers the opportunity to recruit people who think they are playing the part of fake bombers in the drill to be caught on camera in the wrong place at the wrong time and be blamed for a real bombing instigated by the Hidden Hand. Boston had all these elements and potential possibilities. These are multiple images of corporate-military personnel at the scene of the bombings before they happened and hurrying away afterwards – one apparently now without a backpack (Figs 3 and 4). There were many of these people at the scene in the same clothing, often with backpacks, and their uniform fits that of an organisation called Craft International. This specialises in 'military, law-enforcement and civilian training, as well as private security and protection'. Craft

was established by former Navy Seal Chris Kyle who was described as a devout Christian while also claiming to be the most lethal sniper in American military history. I guess he must have missed the bit about thou shalt not kill and turning the other cheek. Kyle was shot dead with his associate Chad Littlefield in February, 2013 apparently by 'a troubled veteran whom they were trying to help', according to a Craft International statement. It added that Kyle had 'a profound effect on the lives of those he touched'. Yes, I suppose with a record-breaking sniper that does tend to happen. Craft International is one of a series of private 'security' companies mostly run by former military personnel that are contracted (a few officially, many unofficially) by the US government to carry out operations that can be done at arm's length from official channels. The most notorious of these is Blackwater which keeps changing its name to hide its history. It became Xe Services before the current cover name of Academi. Blackwater was founded in 1997 by Erik Prince, another former Seal, with the familiar brief of providing 'training support to military and law enforcement organizations' and it has operated widely in Afghanistan and Iraq where many have died controversially at its hands.



Figure 2: Sniffer dogs at the marathon before the bombs went off.



Figure 3: Corporate-military operatives with backpacks near the scene of the bombings before the devices went off.



Figure 4: They hurry away afterwards. What were they doing there?



Figure 5: The logo on the ‘men in black’ at the marathon and founder Chris Kyle with the same logo of his Craft International.

So here you had personnel from Craft International, a ‘private’ military ‘training and support’ organisation, on and around the finish line of the Boston Marathon before the bombs went off and the authorities have simply refused to answer questions from the alternative media about what they were doing there or the fact that a drill,

including sniffer dogs, was happening at the time. They did not have to refuse to answer the same questions from the mainstream media because they were never asked. The 'men in black' at the scene were at first connected to Navy Seals because of their badge, but this is also used by Craft International, no doubt because of its Navy Seal connections through the late Chris Kyle (Fig 5). Even what has been established this far should make anyone with a mind to call their own start to doubt the official story given that the authorities are lying about the drill and refusing to answer basic questions about what Craft International was doing at the scene (Fig 6). It is fundamentally significant that one of the brothers blamed for the attacks, Tamerlan Tsarnaev, had connections to US law enforcement and security agencies like the FBI and CIA and he would certainly have been in a position to be set up in a 'drill' or agent provocateur 'sting'. His mother, Zubeidat Tsarnaeva, said that Tamerlan, her eldest son who was killed by the police, was under the control of the FBI – an organisation notorious for covertly setting up targets through its agents and informants to plan terrorist attacks and then either claiming to have foiled them just in time or allowing them to go ahead when they could have been stopped. This has prompted bizarre, though accurate, headlines such as: 'The FBI again thwarts its own terror plot'. Examples of this FBI modus operandi include the

World Trade Center bombing of 1993; the Oklahoma bombing of 1995; the ‘thwarted’ attack on Fort Dix personnel in 2007; the ‘thwarted’ bomb attack in Portland, Oregon, in 2010; and the ‘thwarted’ attack on a bridge in Ohio in 2012 (Fig 7). The FBI has admitted to ‘thwarting’ 17 ‘terrorist’ plots that they *originally instigated*. Robert Mueller, the head of the FBI at the time of 9/11, continues to run the agency on behalf of those that control him and he has overseen outrageous plots to set up their patsy targets. It is against this background that we should consider the connections between the two alleged Boston bombers and the FBI. Their mother said of elder son, Tamerlan:



Figure 6: Craft personnel at the marathon finish line immediately after the bombing.



Figure 7: Strange but true.

> My son, he was set up. He was counselled by the FBI for 3 to 5 years. They knew what my son was doing and what actions and what sites on the Internet he was going. They used to come home; they used to come and talk to me; they used to tell me that they are counselling …

His father, Anzor Tsarnaev, said the FBI had watched his son closely and visited him at home:

> Yes, I was there. It was in Cambridge

> [Massachusetts]. They said: 'We know what sites you are on, we know where you are calling, we know everything about you. Everything.' They said we are checking and watching – that's what they said.

The Russian newspaper *Izvestia* claimed to be in possession of documents leaked from the Republic of Georgia Interior Ministry which revealed how Tamerlan Tsarnaev attended seminars in Georgia between January and July of 2012 arranged by the Washington-based Jamestown Foundation. This was established in 1984 by CIA Director William Casey and remains extremely close to the CIA. The seminars also involved an organisation known to be associated with the Jamestown Foundation called the Caucasus Fund which was founded after the Georgia-Russia conflict in 2008 with the aim of recruiting intelligence operatives to work in southern Russia. The Tsarnaev family is of Chechen origin and separatists in Chechnya in the North Caucasus have fought an overt and covert war for independence from Russia although this has diminished in the last few years (Fig 8). The Jamestown Foundation brings us to major global conspiracy asset, Zbigniew Brzezinski, the former National Security Advisor to President Carter, co-founder with David Rockefeller of the Cabal's Trilateral Commission, and, by his own statements, the man who drew the Soviet Union into its

disastrous invasion of Afghanistan by arming and training Afghan terrorists to target the Soviet satellite regime then in power in the capital Kabul. These Brzezinski terrorists became known as the Mujahedeen/Taliban and the US arranged for Osama bin Laden to be despatched to Afghanistan from Saudi Arabia to be the frontman for the resistance to the Soviet invasion before blaming him for 9/11 and using that to justify their own Afghan invasion. The Jamestown Foundation was established to support Soviet dissidents and you would expect Brzezinski to be involved given his obsessive hatred of Russia. Brzezinski has served on the Jamestown board of directors and anything that he is involved with is serving the interests of the Cabal. The US industrial-militaryintelligence complex has been covertly targeting Russia in the Caucasus as part of its plan to control the entire region known as Eurasia which connects Europe to China and Russia to the Middle East. This includes support for groups seeking the separation of Chechnya from Russia and the propaganda against Iran is also part of this Eurasia agenda. The Russian (Zionist) Mafia is heavily represented in the Caucasus, too, as it is in the United States. Brzezinski has said that, in effect, he who controls Eurasia controls the world and there are many forces and groups at work here. Another significant US organisation in the region is the American

Committee for Peace in the Caucasus (ACPC), sponsored by the right-wing organization Freedom House, whose board members have included Brzezinski, 9/11 Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld and his more powerful 'deputy', Paul Wolfowitz, among many other players in the global conspiracy. Freedom House is currently chaired by William Howard Taft IV, greatgrandson of President William Howard Taft, and he served in both the Reagan and Boy Bush administrations as well as being a permanent representative at NATO. The director of the Jamestown Foundation seminars in the Caucasus in 2012, allegedly attended by Tamerlan Tsarnaev, was reportedly a former employee of Freedom House. George Soros, the financial manipulator, Brzezinski associate and Rothschild gofer, has long been heavily involved in the Caucasus region with his front operations like the Open Society Institute and Central Eurasia Project which has sponsored events with the Jamestown Foundation. US investigative journalist Wayne Madsen wrote:



Figure 8: The North Caucasus including Russia-controlled Chechnya and Dagestan (where the Tsarnaev parents live) and the former Soviet Republic of Georgia where the Jamestown Foundation ran its 'seminars'.

Upon becoming President in 2009, Barack Obama adopted [Senator John] McCain's proposal and authorized CIA support for North Caucasus secessionists and terrorists with money laundered through the USAID, the National Endowment for Democracy, Soros's Open Society Institute, Freedom House, and the Jamestown Foundation.

In January 2012, Obama appointed a Soros activist and neocon, Michael McFaul of the rightwing Hoover Institution at Stanford University, as U.S. ambassador to Moscow. McFaul immediately threw open the doors of the U.S. embassy to a variety of

Russian dissidents, including secessionists from the North Caucasus, some of whom were suspected by the Russian FSB of ties to Islamist terrorists.

The FBI accepts that it was warned by Russia about the ethnic Chechen Tamerlan Tsarnaev in 2011. Agents interviewed him and members of his family, but an FBI statement said no evidence was found against him of terrorist activity of any kind. Tsarnaev travelled to Chechnya's Russian neighbour Dagestan on the Caspian Sea in 2012 where members of his family now live and he was allowed to move around freely before leaving which doesn't fit with the Russian concern about his potential terrorist activities against them. In fact, very little fits because there is a whole other story that we are not being told. US Secretary of State John Kerry (Rothschild Zionist) stated that Tamerlan Tsarnaev had been 'radicalised' during a six-month visit to Dagestan and Chechnya in 2012 – the time of the Jamestown seminars. It became ever clearer that the Tsarnaev family, both in Dagestan and America, has many connections to US intelligence and law enforcement agencies and this is why the mother can be so adamant that her sons were set up. Her words and manner reveal knowledge of how the game works. Despite this long backstory that the FBI has with the Tsarnaevs, a few days

after the bombings an arrogant and yet still nervous-looking Richard Deslauriers, the FBI special agent in charge of the Boston Division, produced pictures of the brothers at a news conference and asked for the public's help in *identifying them*. He said:

> Somebody out there knows these individuals as friends, neighbours, co-workers, or family members of the suspects. Though it may be difficult, the nation is counting on those with information to come forward.

How crazy can you get when they had to know exactly who they were? But this was nothing to do with identifying suspects. It was to introduce them to the public consciousness in preparation for the cover story that was about to be told. With this in mind, Deslauriers said at this same news conference:

> For clarity, these images should be the only ones – the only ones – that the public should view to assist us. Other photos [of the Craft International agents] should not be deemed credible and unnecessarily divert the public's attention in the wrong direction and create undue work for vital law enforcement resources.

Here is our story and nothing is going to be allowed to

question or contradict it. By dawn of the next morning Tamerlan Tsarnaev had been killed by police and his brother was on the run. Then there was the alleged bombers' uncle, Ruslan Tsarni (formerly Tsarnaev), who faced the media outside his home in Maryland immediately after his nephews were named but not yet found and condemned them at the top of his voice (Fig 9). I thought as I watched him that he was strangely jumping the gun accepting their guilt from no more than a police report and the vehemence of his delivery led me to conclude that he knew far more than he was saying and/or he wanted to distance himself as comprehensively as possible and protect his own standing and reputation. He blamed a bloke from Armenia for brainwashing Tamerlan into Islamic extremism and later blamed Tamerlan's mother. What Ruslan Tsarni said, and the way that he said it, was key to confirming in the public mind at that early stage that the two men the FBI had highlighted were indeed the Boston bombers. So who is Ruslan Tsarni? Investigative journalist Wayne Madsen mentioned the connections between USAID, the United States Agency for International Development which has been widely connected to the CIA, and the American organisations manipulating events in the North Caucasus. The Kremlin demanded in 2012 that the American government close its USAID office in Moscow amid claims that it was

plotting to create opposition groups in Russia to unseat President Putin, and the Bolivian President Evo Morales announced around the time of the Boston attack that he was expelling USAID from his country for seeking to 'conspire against' the Bolivian people and government. Uncle Ruslan, it turns out, was contracted as a 'consultant' to USAID in the former Soviet Republic of Kazakhstan in the early 1990s and has continued to be connected to the US government agency. The Tsarnaev family lived close to the Kazakhstan border at Tokmok in Kyrgyzstan before moving to the United States. According to Timur Toktonaliev, a Radio Free Europe and Kyrgyz Service correspondent, the Tsarnaevs were well known in Tokmok and lived next door to organized crime boss Aziz Batukaev, himself an ethnic Chechen. You can see in Figure 10 the significance of Kazakhstan to the 'control Eurasia' agenda which includes the subjugation of the Caspian Sea countries with their massive reserves of oil and gas. This is another prime reason why they are desperate to attack Iran and look at the other associated countries that have already been invaded or are under attack … Syria, Iraq, Afghanistan and Pakistan. Anyway, back to Uncle Ruslan Tsarni. Daniel Hopsicker at *MadCow Morning News* wrote:



Figure 9: Uncle Ruslan – so much more to know about him.



Figure 10: The Eurasia wish list.

> In between his stints with the obviously-conflicted US Agency, Ruslan Tsarni worked for several Halliburton-controlled oil companies, as well as a Kazakh man charged with a major banking scandal in Kazakhstan whose repercussions earlier this year stretched all the way to London.

Halliburton is an infamous company (see many of my other books) connected to Boy Bush vice-president Dick Cheney and it works closely with the US military and intelligence agencies. Ruslan Tsarni is described as a lawyer and oil executive. It is worth reading an Internet article at *MadCow Morning News* headed 'Was Boston Bombers "Uncle Ruslan" with the CIA?' for some very interesting background to this man's activities. Tsarni established a company in 1995 called the Congress of Chechen International Organizations which sent aid to Islamic terrorists in Chechnya and listed its address as the home of Graham Fuller, the vice-chairman of the CIA's National Intelligence Council during the Reagan presidency. Fuller had earlier been CIA National Intelligence Officer for the Near East and South Asia – the very region we are talking about – and was CIA station chief in the Afghan capital Kabul. Fuller has confirmed this information about Ruslan Tsarni (Tsarnaev) and his company and that Uncle Ruslan was *married to Fuller's daughter*, Samantha Ankara Fuller, a

UK/US dual national who at the time of her marriage to Tsarni was an investment adviser to Dresdner Bank and J P Morgan (Fig 11). They married in 1995, the year that Tsarni established the Congress of Chechen International Organizations at the address of the CIA's Graham Fuller. Father Fuller is quoted by intelligence whistleblower Sibel Edmonds as saying:



Figure 11: The CIA's Graham Fuller and his daughter who was married to the alleged Boston bombers' uncle.

> The policy of guiding the evolution of Islam and of helping them against our adversaries worked marvellously well in Afghanistan against the Red Army. The same doctrines can still be used to

destabilize what remains of Russian power, and especially to counter the Chinese influence in Central Asia.

Sibel Edmonds, an Iranian-American former FBI translator and founder of the National Security Whistleblowers Coalition, also said that Tamerlan Tsarnaev fitted precisely the profile of people the CIA seeks to recruit for operations in the Caucasus and so did the way his mother described the approach by the FBI and his long-term 'counselling' by its agents. Tsarnaev was married to Katherine Russell, an American 'Islam convert' who is reported to be the granddaughter of Skull and Bones Society member, Richard W Russell, and she was photographed looking remarkably carefree in the days after her husband's death. The authorities claimed to have found 'Al-Qaeda' material on her computer, but she denied involvement in the bombings. This is the background information that reveals the forces and networks operating behind the cover of the official and ludicrous narrative of the Boston bombings. The US/Britain/NATO alliance is working to destabilise the Russian-controlled countries of the Caucasus using agents, informants and the very Islamic fanatics that it condemns elsewhere when it suits them. The US and British governments say they must fight Islamic extremism in Afghanistan and elsewhere while

arming, funding and training the very same people in Syria, the Caucasus, Libya and other parts of Africa. Those involved are too stupid and mindless to see how they are being manipulated to a common end which includes their own destruction. The aim is to have these idiots look to US-controlled Saudi Arabia and Qatar for their leadership and guidance – the very two Islamic states at the forefront of supporting the US-controlled Islamic mercenaries in Libya and Syria with money and arms. Many in Libya have realised that Qatar is just a puppet of the US and effigies of its Emir have been burned in Tripoli along with the Qatari flag since the fake 'revolution'.

Somehow caught up in all this on April 15th, 2013, and we may never know exactly how, were Dzhokhar and Tamerlan Tsarnaev at the Boston Marathon. If they were genuine bombers the FBI knew enough about them to have stopped the attack and if they were patsies the FBI knew enough about them to have set them up. Despite all the people with backpacks on view near the finish line – including all of those from Craft International – the authorities told people that all other images were not relevant. They were only interested in those of the Tsarnaevs because they were the names on the song sheet. The brothers' parents said that the FBI had been watching Tamerlan Tsarnaev for up to five years and that he knew they were tracking him. So how could the

bombing have been allowed to happen if the official story is true? His parents said that the FBI had called Tamerlan *after* the bombings to accuse him of being involved. He had replied 'That's your problem', his father said. The brothers do not appear to have lived strict Islamic lifestyles to say the least or to have been obsessed with religion and we should remember that virtually everything 'we know' about them and what happened between the bombings and their death and capture was only what the authorities have told us. They said that Tamerlan died in a shoot-out with police and when his brother ran over him in a car trying to get away, but that is not what a witness close to the scene said happened. The witness, referred to as Linda, was interviewed on WEEI 93.7 FM in Boston on April 19th. She said that she was at her boyfriend's house at the location where Tamerlan is said to have died. Linda said she heard gunfire getting louder and closer to the house: 'I just started screaming because I knew something was wrong. We rushed to the front of the house … where we saw the first suspect get hit by a police SUV and after he was hit [he was] shot multiple times.' She said that minutes later an ambulance arrived to take the man away and 'within moments we were surrounded by SWAT, Boston Police, Watertown Police, Cambridge Police … It's been tough watching the neighbours being pulled out of their houses at gun point and the SWAT …'

Linda was asked to confirm that the police vehicle hit Tamerlan Tsarnaev first and she replied 'Correct'. She added: 'I did not see him fire, I just remember seeing him get shot multiple times.' Tamerlan Tsarnaev was dead and could not speak for himself and we were left with the police to tell us what had happened as the search was launched for younger brother Dzhokhar. The only narrative about this came once again from the police and the idea is to get your story out first and make that the only one that most people ever hear. This is what happened with 9/11 and happens every time. We were told that Dzhokhar had been captured in another shoot-out after being found hiding in a boat but it emerged that it could not have been a 'shoot-out' because officials later said that he didn't have a gun and a police officer injured in the capture was the victim of 'friendly-fire'. The police said that Dzhokhar would possibly be unable to talk after 'shooting himself in the throat'. If, as they said, he was trying to commit suicide why would he shoot himself in the throat? If he wasn't, why would he shoot himself in the throat? If he didn't have a gun, how did he shoot himself at all? One minute he was in hospital with a throat wound that would likely mean he couldn't speak and the next the police are telling us how he was confirming their official story. It was laughable. Once a suspect is taken into custody this is usually the end of any alternative version of events anyway because of the

sophistication of modern-day mind control which can convince even the most innocent that they are guilty. There are so many questions that still have not been answered and they won't be by the authorities because once their story is unleashed nothing is allowed to question or contradict it; but it is obvious from the information that I have laid out here alone that a very different version of events is being hidden.

Another strange 'coincidence' was that Sunil Tripathi, a 22-year-old former Boston student named as a suspect on the 4chan imageboard website, was found dead in the Providence River a week after the bombings. He had been missing since mid-March. Then, on May 22nd, an FBI agent shot dead 27-year-old Ibragim Todashev during an interview in Florida in which he was being questioned about his friendship with Tamerlan Tsarnaev. The FBI said that Todashev became violent and attacked the agent with a knife. It was later admitted that there was no knife. His father, Abdul-Baki Todashev, showed the media images of his son in the mortuary sent to him by a friend in the United States. Todashev had been shot at least seven times and one of the bullet wounds was in the back of the head. It was an execution by the state, nothing less. Todashev had reportedly spoken with Tamerlan Tsarnaev a week before the bombings. What did he know that the authorities were desperate for the public not to know?

This Problem-Reaction-Solution attack in Boston was immediately used to press for increased security at public events including a ban on backpacks. New York Mayor Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist) exploited the Boston attack to justify a massive increase in surveillance cameras. He said: 'You're never going to know where all of our cameras are and that's one of the ways you deter people; they just don't know whether the person sitting next to you is just somebody sitting there or a detective watching.' The classic Big Brother society. They don't mention that Boston has a network of surveillance cameras that failed to stop the bombings. New York Police Commissioner Ray Kelly said of those who want their privacy protected: 'The privacy issue has really been taken off the table … I don't think people are concerned about it. I think people accept it in a post-9/11 world.' No, more like they are having it imposed upon them no matter what they think. As Bloomberg said about introducing surveillance drones: 'Get used to it'. The arrogance of this tiny, tiny minority that I call Rothschild Zionists knows no bounds. There was another great bonus for the global conspiracy with the Boston attack in that the search for Dzhokhar Tsarnaev allowed them to get Americans used to the kind of martial law that is planned for the whole country and to test public reaction to it with armed police/military swarming the area forcing their way into homes at

gunpoint and ordering people to stay indoors. The crowds chanting 'USA, USA' in response to a police operation that had turned Boston into a city under military control was not encouraging to say the least and so many continue to live in child-like selfdelusion in the face of what is happening. But there was much to make us optimistic, too. These staged events are becoming so much more difficult to sell compared with before as people in ever-increasing numbers get the message about Problem-Reaction-Solution, how it works and to what end. Boston was their hardest sell yet because of this emerging awareness and it can only get even harder from hereon as news of the global agenda expands further into public consciousness.

The constant connection – Intelligence agencies and terrorism

It was no surprise to experienced researchers that those alleged to have murdered British soldier Lee Rigby near his barracks in Woolwich, London, in May, 2013 would appear to have been closely tracked by the British security and intelligence networks and, according to a long-time friend, one of them was pressured by MI5 to become a spy and informant. Michael Adebolajo and Michael Adebowale, aged 28 and 22, are said to have struck off-duty Lee Rigby with a car and then attacked him with a cleaver. The images in Figure 12 were

captured after the incident and many have pointed out the remarkable absence of blood on the men's clothes from such a gruesome attack. The two men did not try to escape, but just waited for the police to arrive while talking to people in the street. Adebolajo is seen to say:



Figure 12:

> The only reason we have killed this man today is because Muslims are dying daily by British soldiers,

> and this British soldier is one, is a eye for a eye [sic] and a tooth for a tooth. By Allah, we swear by the Almighty Allah we will never stop fighting you until you leave us alone.
>
> So what if we want to live by the Sharia in Muslim lands. Why does that mean you must follow us and chase us and call us extremists and kill us? Rather you are extreme. You are the ones. When you drop a bomb, do you think it hits one person or rather your bomb wipes out a whole family. This is the reality …

A common theme among Adebolajo's friends and associates is that he was a pleasant, kind, friendly and happy-go-lucky person until a visit to Kenya in 2010 when he was arrested, tortured and sexually abused by Kenyan troops. Adebolajo said the troops told him that the torture and abuse was being done at the request of the British authorities. Ibrahim Hassan (also known as Abu Nusaybah), a childhood friend of Adebolajo, said in a letter to the UK parliamentary Intelligence and Security Committee:

> ... the first factor was the systematic torture and sexual abuse he was subjected to by Kenyan troops which he believed was at the behest of British Intelligence. Michael was told by his captors that this action by them was at the behest of UK authorities.

He could not forget or forgive them for this connivance in this brutal treatment of him, when all he was trying to do was build a new life for himself outside of the UK.

Hassan said that he was 'witness to the fact that the Michael I knew ceased to exist after his treatment in Kenya.' What is being described here is the classic softening up and compartmentalisation of the mind associated with trauma-based mind control which I have detailed extensively in my books. Ibrahim Hassan also said that he was told by Adebolajo that when he returned from Kenya to the UK he was subjected to further harassment and intimidation by the security services to pressure him into working for them as an agent. Family members have said the same. His brother-in-law Abu Zuybyr said the intelligence services harassed Adebolajo to spy on Muslim clerics and become an informer. 'That is what [Adebolajo's] family is saying: that the secret service pushed him over the edge.' Then it emerged that Michael Adebolajo's 26-year-old brother, Jeremiah, who uses the name Abul Jaleel, was being paid by MI6 to spy for them in the Middle East while working as an English teacher in Saudi Arabia. He is said to have been pressured by the security services to become their spy and to encourage Michael Adebolajo to do the same with regard to MI5. The depth of depravity

that controls the intelligence services in Britain, America and all over the world is beyond belief and they have a policy of giving their Muslim targets the choice of working for them as informants or being falsely accused of terrorism. Once again we have a link in Woolwich between an act of violence and intelligence agencies, just as we have with Boston and so many others. Ibrahim Hassan sent his letter to the parliamentary committee via his lawyer because he was arrested immediately after recording an interview with the BBC *Newsnight* programme in which he exposed the Adebolajo-MI5 connection. They could not get him off the streets quick enough once he was exposing the MI5 background to Michael Adebolajo and at Hassan's court hearing on May 26th, 2013 to extend his time in custody his barrister asked if MI5 had ordered his arrest. The police refused to deny this. Moazzem Begg, chairman of the London-based human rights organisation, Cage Prisoners, said:

> Is it a coincidence that Abu Nusaybah [Ibrahim Hassan] was arrested yesterday at the BBC studios right after he gave an interview which described the MI5 harassment and torture in Kenya – which British Intelligence knew about and quite possibly was complicit in – of Michael Adebolajo?

With the circumstances before us that question

answers itself. Throughout the world the intelligence services are interweaved with terrorist organisations and they created most of them. Michael Adebolajo, who comes from a staunch Christian family, converted to Islam in 2003 and is said to have been 'radicalised' by Islamic preacher Omar Bakri Muhammad who is reported to have links to British Intelligence. Bakri Muhammad was a member of the Britain-America-Israel-controlled Muslim Brotherhood and he established the since-banned organisation in Britain called 'Al Muhajiroun'. Michael Adebolajo became a supporter and activist in this group and, according to insider sources like former US Justice Department prosecutor and terrorism expert John Loftus, Al Muhajiroun was closely associated with Britain's MI6. Loftus told Fox News in 2005:

> ...back in the late 1990s, the leaders all worked for British intelligence in Kosovo. Believe it or not, British intelligence actually hired some Al-Qaeda guys to help defend the Muslim rights in Albania and in Kosovo. That's when Al-Muhajiroun got started.

Bakri Muhammad ran the London-based international Islamist party Hizb ut-Tahrir (HuT) from 1986 to 1996 and this has been widely connected by researchers to MI6. It was banned for being a terrorist organisation in Britain in 2003 and in many Muslim countries for plotting military

coups against the incumbent regimes. HuT is reported to be linked to the Muslim Brotherhood, the front for MI6 and the CIA used destabilise governments in the Middle East (see 'Arab Spring'). Dr Reza Shihata, former Deputy Chief of Mission at the Egyptian Embassy in Pakistan, said that he had uncovered links between the Brotherhood and the CIA. Former Justice Department prosecutor John Loftus also revealed that Haroon Rashid Aswat, the alleged 'mastermind' (nonsense) behind the London bombings of 2005, was a British Intelligence asset. Everywhere you look the same connections appear between terrorists and 'security' agencies. This explains the seriously non-Islamic lifestyles and backgrounds of supposedly radical Muslims. Mohammed Atta, the 'lead hijacker' (nonsense) in the 9/11 attacks, was running drugs for the CIA and Pakistan military intelligence through Venice airport in Florida where several of the fantasy 'hijackers' were said to have trained as pilots. He also had a non-Muslim girlfriend who said that he had an endless supply of cocaine and that his favourite food was pork chops. How very Islamic. Mohammed Atta and other 'hijackers' visited Las Vegas at least six times where they drank, gambled and enjoyed the company of lap dancers. Omar Bakri Muhammad, apparently a mentor to Woolwich suspect Michael Adebolajo, called the 9/11 fake hijackers 'the magnificent 19' which confirms that

he was either clueless about what really happened that day or he was playing his part in promoting the cover story. Bakri's daughter works as a topless poledancer in London clubs and the 'Islamic extremist', who now lives in Lebanon, is reported to have paid for breast enlargements to launch her career. What a joke it all is. One-time Director General of MI5, Dame Stella Rimington, a lady that a former associate has told me a lot about, said the public had to spy on each other and be the 'eyes' of the authorities in the aftermath of Woolwich – Problem-Reaction-Solution. The enemy was everywhere and further attacks were inevitable unless the country became a 'police state', she said. But then that is the whole idea. Rimington went on:

> The community has the responsibility to act as the eyes and ears, as they did during the war … where there were all these posters up saying the walls have ears and the enemy is everywhere.
>
> There have often been indications in the community, whether it's Muslim or anywhere else, that people are becoming extremists and spouting hate phrases.

I had better report Blair, Bush, Obama and Cameron then for their mass murder extremism and their spouting of hate phrases about Hussein, Gaddafi, Assad and

Ahmadinejad. But, of course, when the state is the terrorist its terrorism is only *fighting* terrorism. Inversion, inversion, inversion. Tony Blair said after the Woolwich attacks that 'there is a problem within Islam'. Only a psychopathic narcissist like Blair could have the nerve to say that while swimming in the blood of the millions whose death and suffering he sanctioned as British Prime Minister.

The veil is lifting

People have been shocked during the production stage of this book at the revelations from intelligence insiders of the breathtaking scale of global surveillance by organisations like the US National Security Agency (NSA), but what whistleblowers like NSA contractor Edward Snowden and others have revealed about the enormity of human surveillance worldwide was not a revelation to me. Research these subjects at any length and to any depth and you will know that there are two worlds, the seen and the unseen, operating in the same 'space' while masquerading as one. First there is the world that humanity in general experiences as the seen. This is where governments are chosen by the ballot box through something called 'democracy' and from this come laws and regulations that apply to everyone, including governments, intelligence agencies, law enforcement, military, and so on. This world doesn't

really exist in any form except in theory and the structure of government and 'democracy' in all its expressions is there to control the population, not to hold itself to account. The 'laws' apply only to the 'little people', with increasingly rare exceptions, while the other world does as it likes.

It is the realm of Satanism, secret societies, semi-secret groups, banks and corporations that dictate public policy and the direction of human society by imposing the laws from the shadows which, in the world of the seen, appear on the surface to be the work of politicians accountable to The People through open debate and elections. In this realm of the unseen there are no laws or checks and balances on unfettered power. It is, after all, the realm created by unfettered power to infinitely expand unfettered power. In short, it does whatever it wants without challenge or accountability, except in the sense that lower levels of the unseen are strictly accountable to those above them. The unseen hierarchy is accountable only to itself and not at all to the hierarchy of the seen that we see as governments, intelligence agencies, law enforcement and military. Once you realise this there is nothing in theme that even an insider like Edward Snowden can tell you that is not already obvious, a gimme. The fact that so many – not least in the media – have reacted with shock and outrage shows just how firewalled the unseen is from the perceptions of

the seen. I share the outrage, but not the shock.

There is, however, much to be encouraged about, too. The very fact that these insiders are breaking ranks for a start and there are going to be many more as they see that staying silent is not an option given the direction the world is being taken and to what end. The dot-connecting of the alternative media is having a powerful effect by showing those on the inside how what they know and do connects with what others know and do to create a highly sinister pattern and picture. It is pulling down the walls of compartmentalisation and that is why the forces of suppression are now in such a panic.

The dam is cracking and this is just the start.

Bibliography

Alexander, Dr Eben: *Proof of Heaven: A Neurosurgeon's Journey into the Afterlife* (Piatkus, 2012).

Allan, D S and Delair, J B: *When the Earth Nearly Died When the Earth Nearly Died* (Gateway Books, 1995).

Atzmon, Gilad: *The Wandering Who?* (Zero Books, 2011).

Bacon, Sir Francis: *The New Atlantis* (CreateSpace, 2010).

Bentov, Itzhak: *Stalking the Wild Pendulum: On the Mechanics of Consciousness* (Bear and Company, 1988).

Bergrun, Norman: *Ringmakers of Saturn* (Pentland Press, 1986).

Bertell, Dr Rosalie: *No Immediate Danger: Prognosis for a Radioactive Earth* (Women's Press of Canada, 1986).

Blavatsky, Helena: *Isis Unveiled* (Forgotten Books edition, 2008).
Booker, Christopher: *The Real Global Warming Disaster: Is The Obsession With "Climate Change" Turning Out To Be The Most Costly Scientific Blunder In History?* (Continuum International, 2009).
Brinkley, Dannion: *Saved by the Light* (Villard Books, 1994).
Brown, Dan: *The Da Vinci Code* (Corgi reprint edition, 2004).
Brown, Tina: *The Diana Chronicles* (Arrow, 2008).
Brzezinski, Zbigniew: *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* (Basic Books, 1998).
Burns, Cathy: *Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated* (Sharing, 1998).
Castaneda, Carlos: *The Active Side of Infinity* (HarperCollins, 1999).
Clarke, Richard: *Against All Enemies* (Free Press new edition, 2004).
Deane, Reverend John Bathurst: *The Worship of the Serpent* (BiblioBazaar, 2009, first published 1933).
DeCamp, John W: *The Franklin Cover Up* (AWT, 1996).
Doidge, Dr Norman: *The Brain That Changes Itself* (Penguin, 2008).
Finkelstein, Norman: *The Holocaust Industry: Reflections on the Exploitation of Jewish Suffering* (Verso 2nd

edition, 2003).
Flowers, Stephen E: *Fire and Ice: The History, Structure, and Rituals of Germany's Most Influential Modern Magical Order: The Brotherhood of Saturn* (Llewellyn, 1994).
Franks, Angela: *Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy: The Control of Female Fertility* (McFarland, 2005).
Frawley, David: *Gods, Sages, And Kings: Vedic Secrets Of Ancient Civilization* (Lotus Press, 2001).
Friedman, Robert: *Red Mafiya: How the Russian Mob Has Invaded America* (Little Brown, 2000).
Hall, Manly P: *Secret Teachings of All Ages* (Tarcher; new edition, 2004).
Hallett, Greg: *Hitler was a British Agent* (Progressive Press, 2005).
Hapgood, Professor Charles H: *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings* (Adventures Unlimited Press, reprint edition, 1997).
Hart, Alan: *Zionism: The Real Enemy of the Jews* (Clarity Press, 2010).
Horn, Thomas A: *Nephilim Stargates: The Year 2012 and the Return of the Watchers* (Anomalos Publishing, 2007).
Iserbyt, Charlotte: *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America* (3d Research, 1999).
Knight, Christopher and Butler, Alan: *Who Built the Moon?* (Watkins, 2007).

Koire, Rosa: *Behind the Green Mask: U.N. Agenda 21* (Post Sustainability Institute Press, 2011).
Koch, Christof: *Consciousness: Confessions of a Romantic Reductionist* (MIT Press, 2012).
Lash, John Lamb: *Not In His Image: Gnostic Vision, Sacred Ecology, and the Future of Belief* (Chelsea Green, 2006).
Leigh, Richard, Baigent, Michael, and Lincoln, Henry: *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* (Dell Reissue edition, 1983).
Lewis, C S: *The Chronicles of Narnia* (HarperCollins (Reissue) edition, 2002).
Mordecai, Victor (real name Dennis Avi Lipkin): *Is Fanatic Islam a Global Threat?* (Talmidim Publishing, 2003).
Marciniak, Barbara: Earth: *Pleiadian Keys to the Living Library* (Bear & Company, 1994).
Mott, Michael: *Caverns, Cauldrons, and Concealed Creatures* (Grave Distractions, updated edition, 2011).
Nichols, John: Dick: *The Man Who Is President* (The New Press, 2004).
O'Brien, Cathy, and Phillips, Mark: *Trance-Formation of America* (Reality Marketing, 1995).
Philo, Greg and Berry, Mike: *More Bad News from Israel* (Pluto Press 2nd edition 2011).
Pike, Albert: *Morals and Dogma of The Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry: First Three Degrees* (Martino, 2011).
Purucker, G De: *An Occult Glossary a Compendium of*

Oriental and Theosophical Terms (Kessinger, 2010).
Quigley, Carrol: *The Anglo-American Establishment* (G S G & Associates reprint edition, 1966).
Quigley, Carrol: *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time* (GSG & Associates new edition, 1995).
Radanko, Laura: *The Russian Mafia in America* (Bad Guys and Bullets Press, 2011).
Russell, Bertrand: *The Impact of Science on Society* (Routledge new edition, 1985). Sagan, Carl: *The Dragons of Eden: Speculations on the Evolution of Human Intelligence* (Ballantine, 1992).
Sand, Shlomo: *The Invention of the Jewish People* (Verso, 2010).
Scahill, Jeremy: *Dirty Wars: The World Is a Battlefield* (Avalon Publishing Group, 2012).
Scobee, Amy: *Scientology: Abuse At The Top* (Scobee, 2010).
Sheldrake, Rupert: *Science Set Free: 10 Paths to New Discovery* (Chopra, 2012).
Shelley, Mary: *Frankenstein, The Modern Prometheus* (Oxford Paperbacks, 2008).
Shine, Betty: Mind to Mind: *The Secrets of Your Mind Energy Revealed* (Corgi, 1990).
Talbott, David: *The Saturn Myth* (Doubleday, 1980).
Talbot, Michael: *The Holographic Universe* (HarperCollins, 1996).

Taylor, Ellis: *In These Signs* (Biggyboo, 2006).
Thornhill, Wallace and Talbott, David: *The Electric Universe* (Mikamar Publishing, 2007).
Thornhill, Wallace and Talbott, David: *Thunderbolts of the Gods* (Mikamar Publishing, 2005). Timmerman, Kenneth: Shakedown: *Exposing the Real Jesse Jackson* (Regnery, 2002).
Tolkien, J R R: *Lord of the Rings* (Grafton; New edition, 1983).
Velikovsky, Immanuel: *Ages in Chaos* (Paradigma, 2011).
Velikovsky, Immanuel: *Earth in Upheaval* (Paradigma, 2009).
Velikovsky, Immanuel: *Worlds in Collision* (Paradigma, 2009).
Walsch, Neale Donald: *Conversations with God* (Hodder and Stoughton new edition, 1997).
Weatherly, David: *Black Eyed Children* (Leprechaun Press, 2012).
Wilkens, Iman Jacob: *Where Troy Once Stood* (Gopherpublishers.com, 2005).c



Index

A

AAP (American Academy of Pediatrics) 471
Aaronson, Trevor 401
abductions, by aliens 82, 95
'abolitionism' 856
ACLU (American Civil Liberties Union) 562, 802
Active Side of Infinity, The (Castaneda) 140–1
Adams, Mike 472, 676–7, 690, 712–13, 715
Adebolajo, Michael 890–1
Adebowale, Michael 890–1
Adelmann, Bob 846
Adelson, Sheldon 522
ADHD (Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder) 438–9
ADL (Anti-Defamation League) 241, 264, 526, 535, 822
Adler, Andrew 524
Aerospace Institute, Germany 36–7
Afghanistan 240, 356, 397–8, 405, 506, 801, 884
Afran, Bruce 844–5
African Union 228
Against All Enemies (Clarke) 588

Agenda 21: 619–25, 627, 632, 655, 657–86, 704, 720, 735, 740, 780, 782, 792, 799, 845–6, 849, 854, 860
Ages in Chaos (Velikovsky) 69
agriculture see farming
Ahluwalia, Dr Arun D 642
AIPAC (American Israel Public Affairs Committee) 239, 520
airline security 782–6, 840–1
Akre, Jane 582
Al-Jazeera 577
Al-Qaeda 397–8, 400–1, 507
Alexander, Dr Eben 110, 113, 116–23
Alexander, General Keith 831
alien abductions 82, 95
aliens 44, 204 see also Archons, the; Greys, the
All Possibility 41–2, 43, 79, 101, 121, 868–9, 876–7
Allan, D. S. 65
Aloni, Shulamit 241
'alternative' media 603–17
alternative medicines 32
    condemnation of 33
    homoeopathy 37–8, 483
    laws against 481–4
aluminium, dangers of 729–30
Amara people 130
America: Freedom to Fascism (movie) 400
American Academy of Pediatrics (AAP) 471
American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) 562, 802
American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) 239, 520
Anastasiades, Nikos 565
Ancient Aliens (TV prog) 75
Ancient of Days, The (painting) 187, 256–7
ancient societies 63–4
    Aztecs 74, 215–16
    Cathars 80

Celts 76
Hopi 75, 82, 93
Mayan 74, 75, 76
Nagas 75, 131, 208
Proselenes 177–8
Viracochas 130
Anderson, Dr Don L 170
Andrew, Prince 303
animals
animal sacrifice 123, 245, 247
genetic modification 693
microchipping 838
Anne, Princess 360
Anti-Defamation League (ADL) 241, 264, 526, 535, 822
anti-Semitism 241–2, 264
antibiotics 460–1
Antoniou, Dr Michael 700–1
Antonovich, Michael 669
Anunna (Anunnaki) 63–4, 72, 73, 190, 197, 203–4, 210, 250
APEC (Asia Pacific Economic Cooperation) 228, 420
Appel, Dr Jacob 728
'Arab Spring' 226–7, 502, 505, 509, 510
architecture, symbols and 374–86
Archons, the 78–88 see also elite bloodlines; Matrix, the; symbols
'alternative' media 603–17
breeding programmes 214, 252–4
changing the atmosphere 752–79
clearing the land 658–86
and climate change 47, 216, 620–1, 640–56
economics 9, 10, 119, 226, 230–1, 264, 268, 380, 391–2, 395, 497, 536–75, 550–2, 563, 564–5, 653–6, 657–61
'education' 10, 382, 425–46
genetic manipulation (see DNA) genetic mutation, food 10, 11, 96, 126, 470, 566–7, 687–718, 851

globalisation 226–44, 388, 490, 499, 561
imposing a ‘Hunger Games’ society 618–39
the journeys of 210–16
and language 126–31
manifestation 94–6
mass poisoning 719–34
‘medicine’ 458–84
near-death experience and 116–23
obsession with death 123
perception parasites 387–424
politics 485–519
the programming of humans 113–15 (see also DNA)
pyramid power 225–44
religion 10, 181–201, 313–34
and the reptilian brain 138–42
‘royalty’ 207–10
and Satanism 74, 87, 118–19, 123, 160, 245–68
the Saturn-Moon Matrix 143–80
‘science’ 447–57
surveillance 229, 391, 442–4, 498, 736–42, 795, 828–48, 849–50
targeting the heart vortex 125, 131–8
using the media 392–3, 526, 576–602, 714–15
and wireless networks 735–51
and the worship of Saturn 181–201
ARGUS-IS 800
Aristarchus 79
Aristotle 79
Armendariz, Al 664
ASEAN (Association of Southeast Asian Nations) 228, 420
Ashkenazi Jews 212
Ashmole, Elias 455
Asia Pacific Economic Cooperation (APEC) 228, 420
aspartame, dangers of 722–3
Aspen Institute, the 525

Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN) 228, 420
astrology 52–3, 93
Saturn and 195–6
Atlantis 64, 66, 211
Atlas Network 420
atoms 18, 26, 35
Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD) 438–9
Atzmon, Gilad 534–5
Aurora, Colarado 807–10, 818
Australia 240, 242, 257, 262, 290, 476, 486, 563, 653–5, 693–4, 695, 736–7, 829
Austria 68
autism, vaccine link 479–80
Avatar (movie) 60–1, 63, 177, 206
Awareness see Consciousness/Awareness
Axelrod, David 494, 509, 550, 585
Aztecs 74, 215–16

B

Bacon, Sir Francis 455, 606
Bahrain 581–2
Bailey, Foster 234, 374
Baker, Mike 675
Bamford, James 513
Bank for International Settlements (BIS) 546
banking system 9, 119, 230–1, 264, 268, 380, 539–48, 550–2, 564–5
Barcelo, Jeanice 469
Barrett, Mike 96
Barrie, J. M. 194, 364
Bartholdi, Frederic 251
Bavarian Illuminati 265, 544
BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation) 1, 3, 6, 346, 484, 526, 577–9, 590–3, 642–3, 829
Beck, Dr Robert 745–6, 747

Beddington, Professor Sir John 759
'bedroom tax' 659, 681
bee colonies, reduction in 696–8, 770
Begin, Menachem 531
Behind the Green Mask: U.N. Agenda 21 (Koire) 666
belly chakras 131–8
Belpomme, Dr Dominique 762
Benedict XVI, Pope 312, 354
benefit cuts, effects of 10–11
Benelux Countries 411
Bennett, Bill 220
Bennett, Bob 220
Bentov, Itzhak 5–7
Bercow, Sally 296
Bergrun, Dr Norman 151–5, 759
Berkowitz, David 246
Berlusconi, Silvio 227, 330
Bernanke, Ben 268, 494, 546, 574
Bernays, Edward 390, 436, 469, 726
Bernhard, Prince 411, 631, 651, 660
Bernhardt, Paul 759–60
Bernstein, Carl 594
Berry, Mike 578
Bertell, Dr Rosalie 774, 779
Beugel, Ernst H van der 413
Bible, the 77, 93, 314–15, 324, 326, 330
    Adam and Eve 74, 83, 105
    the dome in 103
    on Moloch 199
    New Jerusalem 195
    Noah and the Ark 64
    story of Creation 166
    the Tower of Babel 128
BICOM (Britain Israel Communications and Research Centre) 525

Biden, Joe 222, 493
Big Bang Theory 450–5
'Big Whack Theory' 169
Bilderberg Group 236, 239–40, 411, 651, 659–60
bin Laden, Osama 354, 397, 506–7, 884
'Binah' 432
Binney, William 837
Biodiversity Treaty 621
Biometric Database 835
Birkeland, Kristian Olaf 49
Birney, Dr Ewan 126
BIS (Bank for International Settlements) 546
Bismarck, Otto von 500
Black Dragon Society 610
Black Eyed Children (Weatherly) 222
'black-eyed people' 221–3
Black Nobility, the 544
Blackwater 882
Blade (movie) 277
Blair, Tony 11, 202, 488, 493
    the adoption of children 686
    on education 441
    and the EU 376, 422
    gun laws 805
    and ID cards 839
    and Iraq 405
    on Islam 892
    lack of emotions 205
    and paedophilia 302, 303
    and WMD 487
Blake, William 58, 83, 187, 256–7, 382
Blankfein, Lloyd 559
Blavatsky, Helena 200
Blaylock, Dr Russell 730

blood drinking rituals 209
Bloomberg, Michael 679–80, 716, 814, 815, 889
Blue Blood, True Blood (Swerdlow) 210, 212
'bluebloods' 207–8
'Blueprint, The' 231–5
Blunt, Anthony 304–8
B'nai B'rith 264, 526
Body-Mind 23–4, 28
    and All Possibility 42
    and astrology 52
    as a computer 54–5
    genetic firewalling 100
    time and 106, 107
body scanners 783, 785, 840, 841, 843–4
Bohm, David 34
Bok, Derek 60
Bolivia 130, 138
Bollyn, Christopher 522
Bolte-Taylor, Jill 53, 426–7
Boneta, Martha 666
Bono 628, 641, 709–10
Booker, Christopher 649, 650–1
Booth, Stephen 832
Born, Brooksley 548, 549
Bortrick, William 271
Boston Marathon bombings (2013) 399, 880–90
Bostrom, Nick 101
Bowling for Columbine (movie) 495
Boyle, Robert 456
BPA (bisphenol-A) 733
brain, the 871–2
    as a decoder 26–9, 31, 33, 113–15
    right-brain and left-brain 425–34
brain-computer interfaces 858

Brain That Changes Itself, The (Doidge) 872
Braun, Peter 743
Braun, Werhner von 178
Brave New World (Huxley) 216, 437, 683, 853
Brazil 40, 43, 132, 716
breeding programmes 214, 252–4
Breivik, Anders 390–1
Brennan, John 515, 517
Bretton Woods Agreement (1944) 539
Brinkley, Dannion 875
Britain see also royal family, the and Agenda 21: 622–5
artefacts found in 68
the Celts 76, 197, 209, 211
as a centre of power 233
climate change 620–1, 642–4, 652
distribution of wealth 659
education in 438, 442, 444–5
the energy grid 255–7, 337, 381–6
financial cutbacks 10–11
Freemasons in 183–4, 345–6, 347–8
'Friends of Israel' organisation 240
and GMO 689, 698
health care in 462, 473–6, 478–9, 480, 483–4, 636–7, 638–9
and Iraq 405
joins the Common Market 413–15
land clearing in 670–1, 673, 681
law enforcement 786–7, 788–9, 799, 801, 803
London Olympics (2012) 190, 335–6, 357–67, 799
mass poisoning and 724, 727–8
the media in 576–9, 583, 590–3, 595–9
paedophilia in 281–312
politics 493, 497–8, 506, 514
the prison service 562
rituals 335–48, 353–67

the Round Table 235–6, 411
the Royal Society 455–7
Satanism in 251
and the Smart Grid 738–9, 742–3, 744, 747, 750–1
under surveillance 828, 829–30, 833–4, 835, 839, 841–2
symbols in 263, 346, 353–4, 379, 380, 407
terrorism in 890–2
weather manipulation in 758–9
Zionism in 523, 525–7, 532–3
Britain Israel Communications and Research Centre (BICOM) 525
Britam email 503–4
British Broadcasting Corporation see BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation)
British Eugenics Society 216
British royal family see royal family, the
Brittan, Leon 299, 300, 301–2
Brooks White, Elwyn 59
Brotherhood of Saturn (Fraternitas Saturni) 184, 193
Brown, Tina 270
brown dwarfs 146–7
Browning, Ivor 857
Bruno, Giordano 42, 124, 368, 458, 797, 870–1, 877
Brzezinski, Zbigniew 236, 397, 404–5, 436, 506, 509, 613, 655, 884
Buddhism 208, 315–16, 317
Buffet, Warren 627
buildings, symbols and 374–86
Bukovsky, Vladimir 419
bull, as a symbol 200–1
Bullingdon Club, the 498, 558
Burgess, Guy 304, 305
Burke's Peerage 270, 271
Burns, Cathy 189
Burns, Liam 445
Burroughs, William 814

Bush, George W 199, 202
and assassinations 518
and the media 588
and Osama bin Laden 506
Satanism 268
and the Skull and Bones Society 195–6
and Zionism 522
Bush Sr., George 11, 199, 202, 612
and Agenda 21: 662
paedophilia 281
Satanism 268
shapeshifting 219–20
and the Skull and Bones Society 195–6
Butler, Alan 168, 169
Buttar, Dr Rashid 479

C

Callaghan, James 414
Calvi, Roberto 331
Cameron, David 11, 202, 292, 493, 526
and Derek Laud 297
and the economy 497–8, 558–9, 568
and ID cards 839
and Jimmy Saville 298
and land clearing 673
and the Leveson enquiry 600
a Rothschild Zionist 240
and Smart Meters 747
Cameron, James 60
Cameron, Samantha 498, 559
Campbell, Aileen 685
Canada 240, 242, 674, 675–6, 792
Canavero, Dr Sergio 856
cancer 466–9

in children 473
financial difficulties 10
light bulbs and 743
and radiation 762
toxins in food and 721
treatment for 9
vaccines against 475–6
Cann, Rebecca 73–4, 97
cannibalism 247, 277
Carman, Judy 692
Carney, Jay 505, 516, 517
Carney, John 572
Carney, Mark 554
Carpenter, Dr David 708
Carr, Commander William Guy 500
Carroll, John 323
Carswell, Douglas 601–2
cashless society 230–1
Cassini, Giovanni Domenico 172
Castaneda, Carlos 140–1, 164, 280
Castaneda, Oscar 668–9
Cathars, the 80
Catholic Church see Roman Catholic Church
cauldrons, as symbols 361
Caverns, Cauldrons, and Concealed Creatures (Mott) 94–5, 349
CDC (Centers for Disease Control) 464, 472, 473, 476, 687, 724
cell phones 38, 762, 763–6, 771–2
Celts, the 76, 197, 209, 211
Centers for Disease Control (CDC) 464, 472, 473, 476, 687, 724
centralised power see globalisation
Chakrabarty, Dr Ananda 703
chakras 61–2, 131–3, 733
Chamberlain, Kenneth 787
Chani Project 176–7, 186

Channelled Holographic Network Interface 176–7, 186
Charles, Prince 209, 218–19, 263, 272, 276, 277, 284, 285, 308, 340, 348, 385
Chaturvedi, Srimati Aditi 325–6
Chavez, Hugo 518
chemotherapy 467–8
chemtrails 728–31
Cheney, Dick 402, 494, 504
Chertoff, Michael 525, 790, 840
Chicago Climate Change Exchange 620
Chicago Mercantile Exchange (CME) Group 566
children
  and Agenda 21: 682–6
  Archon preparation of 795–6, 852–3
  blood samples taken from 835
  bred from elite bloodlines 214
  cancer in 473
  education 10, 382, 425–46
  and GMO 692, 694, 695, 700, 708
  incest 266
  the invasion of Iraq 205
  the killing of unwanted babies 638
  living in poverty 11
  microchipping 229, 442–4, 795, 839
  mind control programmes 273–4
  at the Olympics (2012) 364–5
  paedophilia 123, 194, 262, 266, 268, 280–312
  playing outside 794
  preparing for Satanism 248–9
  raised by the state 12, 683–6
  sacrifice of 199–200, 363
  surveillance on 830
  and toxins in food 721, 726–7
  using cell phones 766, 771

vaccines 469–81
and video games 510–13
Children of Mu, The (Churchward) 75
China 64, 74, 75, 76, 100, 208, 499, 561–2, 574–5, 610–11, 612, 629, 632–3, 713, 850–1
Chitauri 64, 93, 170, 210, 247
Chivers, Tom 359
Christian Zionists 237
Christianity 315–16, 324–7
see also Bible, the; Roman Catholic Church
demons 87
the Jesus blueprint 322–4
and Satanism 267
Saturn worship 184–5
symbols 163, 184–5, 196–7, 318–22
Chronos 185–7, 189, 317, 345
Churchill, Winston 306, 339, 878–9
Churchward, James 75, 208
CIA (Central Intelligence Agency) 219, 397, 400, 883, 887
Clark, General Wesley 403, 404, 504
Clarke, Carol 43
Clarke, Kenneth 852
Clarke, Richard 588
Clarke, Steve 368, 374, 383
Clegg, Nick 526
climate change 47, 216, 620–1, 640–56
Climatic Research Unit 648, 650
Clinton, Bill 202, 662
lack of emotions 205
the Rhodes Scholarship 235
Satanism 267, 268
Clinton, Hillary 629, 704, 805
Clowes, Dr Roger 451–2
Club of Rome 236, 651

cobra, as a symbol 208
Codex Alimentarius 481–2, 499, 694
Coe, Lord Sebastian 359–60
Coffman, Dr Michael 621
Cohen, Roger 714–15
Cole, Chris 801
Collins, Professor Sir Rory 462
colonialism, and the spread of the bloodlines 214–16
colours, used in Saturn/Satan worship 195–6, 254, 336, 340
Columbine shootings 810
Columbus, Christopher 215
Common Market 412–13, 413–15
Common Purpose 601
Community Alliance for Global Justice 707
compasses, internal 769–70
computers see also Internet, the brain-computer interfaces 858
    brainwashing in schools 434–5
    the human body as 20, 22–9, 54–5, 113–15
Connew, Peter 300
Consciousness: Confessions of a Romantic Reductionist (Koch) 859
Consciousness/Awareness 19–22
    and All Possibility 42–3
    and astrology 52
    the brain and 113, 114–15
    and creation 89
    and DNA 55
    the human body and 23–4
    and near-death experiences 35–6
    opening your mind 114–15, 868–78
    reality and 36–9
    the right-brain and 425–6
    self-identity 869–73
    Truth Vibrations 773
Cook, Robin 398

Corrie, Rachel 527–30, 533–4
Cosmic Internet, the 25, 90, 92
    DNA and 31, 54–5
    waveforms and 39
Coulson, Sheila 73
Council on Foreign Relations 236, 399, 412, 413
Cowen, Brian 416
Cox, Wendell 681
Crabtree, Dr Gerald 437
Craft International 881–2
Crawley, Jonathan 621
Cremo, Michael 68–9
crescent, as a symbol 156, 157
Creveld, Martin van 523
cross, as a symbol 84, 185, 196–9, 323
Crow, Sheryl 765
Crowley, Aleister 118, 247, 250
Cruise, Tom 328, 329
Crump, Catherine 802
cryptochromes 769–70
crystals 380–1
cube, as a symbol 157, 158, 161, 194–5
Cullen, Lord 303, 304
Cultural Time Warp 333–4
Currie, Edwina 299
Curtis, Richard 682
Cyprus 564–5

D

Daikaku, Chodoin 612
Daniken, Erich von 174
‘dark matter’ 21
DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Project Agency) 239, 808, 813, 830, 831, 855–6

Darwin, Charles 456, 457
Darwinism 68–9
Dashwood, Francis 291, 347
Dates, Corbin 809
Davey, Ed 652, 672
Davies, Dame Sally 483
Davies, John 414, 415
Davis, Dr William 688
Davison, Andrea 302
Dawkins, Professor Richard condemning alternative medicine 33, 37
education 433–4
numerology and astrology 52
pseudoscience 110–12
religion 452
Day, Dr Richard 217, 466
on crime 802
diminishing the importance of families 683
on education 795
euthanasia 637
manipulating the weather 670, 756
on martyrs 825
and Planned Parenthood 633–6
Day, Jerry 738
De La Madrid, Miguel 220
Deane, Rev, John Bathurst 76, 77
DeCamp, John W 282
Defense Advanced Research Project Agency (DARPA) 239, 808, 813, 830, 831, 855–6
Delair, J. B. 65
Demiurge, the 82–4, 89–91, 100, 148, 181, 182, 187, 202
demonic possession 87, 257–62
derivatives market 565–6
Deslauriers, Richard 885
Devereaux, William 748

Devine, Miranda 654–5
Di Canio, Paolo 532–3
diabetes 721
Diana, Princess 198, 218–19, 263, 270, 272, 273, 275–8, 282, 284, 364–5, 379, 385, 408
Diana Chronicles, The (Brown) 270
Dickens, Geoffrey 301–2
DID (Dissociative Identity Disorder) 273–4
digital holograms 53
Dimon, Jamie 551
disabled people, economic situation 10
Discover magazine 65–6
Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID) 273–4
Djinn, the 85–8, 208, 349
DMT (Dimethyltryptamine) 40
DNA
  databases for 835
  of elite bloodlines 202, 204
  frequency for communication 769
  and GMO 98–100, 693, 710–11, 718
  junk DNA 125–30, 136–7, 252
  mutating ingredients in vaccines 470–1
  the 'plasma pinch' 49
  as a receiver-transmitter system 31, 54–5
  the saviour program 613–14
  and standing waves 368–86
Do We Really Need the Moon? (documentary) 169
Dobbs, Lou 582
Dodd, Norman 437
Doidge, Dr Norman 872
'domestic terrorism' 822–7
Dona, Klaus 66, 67, 76
Double Big Whack Theory' 169
Dr Who (TV prog) 195

Dragons of Eden, The (Sagan) 139, 171
Draister, Eric 508
'Drake' 607–9, 613
Drake, Thomas Andrews 835–6
Driscoll, Clive 287–8
drones, in the sky 800–2
drugs see also alternative medicines antibiotics 460–1
    for cancer 467, 468
    the corruption of doctors 464–6
    effects of 459–62, 480
    licensing for 463–4
    psychoactive drugs 40–1
    Ritalin 438
    statins 461–2
    Thalidomide 11
Dugan, Regina 839, 858
Dunblane shootings 303, 304, 457, 805
Duncan Smith, Iain 11
Dutroux, Marc 287
dwarf stars 146

E

Earth in Upheaval (Velikovsky) 69
Earth (Marciniak) 175–6
earthquakes, HAARP and 755–6, 758
Easter Island 67, 68
ECB (European Central Bank) 231, 416, 499, 548, 553
economics, Archon 536–75
economy
    banking system 9, 119, 230–1, 264, 268, 380, 539–48, 550–2, 564–5
    and climate change 653–6
    distribution of wealth 657–61
    the economic crash 268, 395, 497, 548–75

inflation 391–2, 497, 563
protests 10
Third World debt 226
Ecoscience (Holdren) 33, 652
Ecuador 66, 67, 75
Edmonds, Sibel 398–9, 887
education 10, 425–46
EEC (European Economic Community) 412–15
Egypt 68, 76, 78, 79, 80, 204, 208–9, 392, 502, 506, 524
Einstein, Albert 100, 106, 114, 225, 429
Eisenberg, Leon 438–9
elderly, the economic situation 10
restricting medical treatment for 628, 636–9
'Electric Universe' 47–51
Electric Universe, The (Talbott & Thornhill) 47, 48, 51
electromagnetic energy 3, 21–2, 26, 47–51, 739–40
dangers to health 762–79
HAARP and 753–5, 756
electromagnetic fields (ELFs), mind control and 745–7
electrosensitivity 770–1
elite bloodlines 88, 123, 182, 202–24 see also Rockefeller family; Rothschild family; royal family, the; Zionism cannibalism 247, 277
changing the atmosphere 752–79
controlling the economy 536–75
and GMO 687–718
hierarchy, importance of 12, 14, 82, 87, 90, 184, 206–7, 233–4, 243–4, 246–7, 611
incest 266
and mass poisoning 719–25
paedophilia 123, 194, 262, 266, 268, 280–312
pyramid power 225–44
recruitment 780–96
rituals 199–201, 209, 335–67
and Satanism 245–68

shapeshifting 217–19, 220, 221–4, 275, 276–8
wireless networks and 735–51
Elizabeth II, Queen 205, 206–7, 254, 276, 279, 307, 336–48, 355–7, 366
Ellner, Michael 12, 85, 142
Emanuel, Benjamin 494–5, 550
Emanuel, Rahm 494, 509, 552
emotional reactions 131–8, 140, 387–8
Emoto, Dr 38
empathy, elite bloodlines lack of 204–7, 388
energy grid, the 254–62, 337, 381–6
Engdahl, William 697–8
'entrainment' 369
environmental pollution 126, 620
Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) 645–6, 664, 665, 674, 700, 726, 733, 800
epigenetics 126
Epstein, John 303
Equilibrium (movie) 498, 793
Erastosthenes 79
espionage 304–7
EU see European Union (EU)
eugenics movement 629, 630–6, 860
European Bioinformatics Institute, Cambridge 126
European Central Bank (ECB) 231, 416, 499, 548, 553, 554
European Coal and Steel Community 412
European Economic Community (EEC) 412–13, 413–15
European Food Safety Authority 689
European Science Foundation 33
European Trade Union Congress 423
European Union (EU) 228, 262, 309–10, 376, 409–24, 505, 515, 561, 602, 625–6, 689, 747, 832
euthanasia 636–7
Evans, David 643
exorcisms 87

extraterrestrials see aliens eye, as a symbol 66, 75, 149–50, 156–7, 183
Eyes Wide Shut (movie) 266–7
Ezrahi, Yaron 508

F

Fabian Society 216–17, 565
Facebook 119, 390–1, 537, 823, 826
Fahrenheit 911 (movie) 495, 815
Fairtrade Foundation 661
Falun Gong 850
famines 497
Farage, Nigel 418–19
farming
    genetic mutation and 10, 11, 687–718
    land clearing and 666, 669–70, 671–7
FAST (Future Attribute Screening Technology) 840
FDA (Food and Drug Administration) 464, 471, 483, 687, 693, 704–5, 723–4
Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) 400, 401–2, 825, 827, 883
Federal Communications Commission (FCC) 735, 762
Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) 798, 819, 845
Feinstein, Dianne Goldman Berman 515–16, 814, 815, 816
Feith, Douglas 402, 494
Fenton, Dr Lynne 809–10
Ferrell, David 663
Fersch, Richard 556–7
FFR (Frequency Following Response) 768
Fibonacci sequence 53, 368
Fidelio magazine 373
finance see economy Finkelstein, Norman 242, 534
fire, as a symbol 161, 336, 348–51, 357–8, 408
Fire and Ice: The History, Structure, and Rituals of Germany's Most Influential Modern Magical Order: The Brotherhood of Saturn (Flowers) 184

First World War 213, 263
Fitzgerald, Christine 218, 275, 276, 277, 282, 283, 284
Fitzsimons, Laura 526
five-senses, as decoding systems 25–6, 29, 31, 101, 161
flames see fire, as a symbol
Florence, Albert 843
Flowers, Stephen E. 184
flu vaccines 471–3, 476–7
fluoride, dangers of 725–8, 732
Flyers, the 94, 140
food
    additives in 126
    controlling the chain 675–7
    famines 497, 573
    genetically-modified (GM) food 10, 11, 96, 126, 687–718
    holographic food 137
    toxins in 10, 719–25, 850
Food and Drug Administration (FDA) 464, 471, 483, 687, 693, 704–5, 723–4
food banks 573
football 1, 3, 56
Ford, Gerald 219
Foreign Policy magazine 509
Forest People 864–5, 870
Fox News 583–4, 585–9
Foxman, Abe 264
fracking 672
fractals 33
France 500–1, 503, 505, 700–1
Frankfurt School, the 394, 432–3
Franklin, Benjamin 291, 323, 347, 606
Franklin, Rosalind 197
Franklin Cover Up, The (DeCamp) 282
Franks, Angela 632

Fraternitas Saturni (Brotherhood of Saturn) 184, 193
Frawley, David 208
Free-Range Kids 794
Freemasons, the 314, 347–8
    and the Great Architect 187
    hierarchy 233–4
    Lord Mayors of London 345–6
    and Mormonism 264
    order out of chaos 396
    Propaganda Due (P2) 330–1
    the Speculative Society 303, 304
    symbols 183–4, 187–9, 192–3, 498, 350–1, 407–8
French, Christopher 110–11, 433–4, 452
frequencies 371–4, 377, 732, 739–40, 760, 768–9, 850
Frequency Following Response (FFR) 768
Fried, Daniel 230
Friedman, Milton 549
Friedman, Robert 520
Friends of Hecate, the 251
Friends of the Earth 423
frogs 76
Fromm, Erich 436
Frum, David 494
fuel conservation 659
Fukushima nuclear disaster 37, 39, 755–6, 773–7
Fulford, Benjamin 608–9, 611, 612, 613
full-body scanners 783, 785, 840, 841, 843–4
Fuller, Graham 887
Fusion Energy Foundation, Germany 373
Future Attribute Screening Technology (FAST) 840

G

G30 (Group of Thirty) 547, 553
Gallow, Joey 668

Gambaccini, Paul 283
Gandhi, Mahatma 877
Gardner, Richard N 413
Garjajev, Pjotr 54, 127, 128, 129–30
Garrow, Jim 847
Gates, Bill 440–2, 446, 475, 479, 553, 568, 585, 627–9, 638, 641, 645, 646, 706–7, 709, 710
Gates, James 102
GEF (Global Environment Facility) 661
Geithner, Timothy 549, 552, 556, 567
Gelli, Licio 330–1
genetically-modified (GM) food 10, 11, 96, 126, 687–718
genetically-modified organisms (GMO) 11, 96, 470, 566–7, 688–718, 851
genetics see DNA Gensler, Gary 549
George V, King 213
George VI, King 307
Gerrish, Brian 615
Ghandi, Mahatma 527, 871, 875, 876
Ghonim, Wael 502
ghosts 44–5
Gibbs, Robert 516, 585
Gillard, Julia 486–7, 653–4
Gilligan, Gary 66
Gingrich, Newt 522
Global Environment Facility (GEF) 661
global warming see climate change
globalisation 226–44, 388, 490, 499, 561
GM food see genetically-modified (GM) food
GMO see genetically-modified organisms (GMO)
GMT (Greenwich Mean Time) 384–5
Gnosticism 78–88, 89–93, 100, 107–8, 132, 138, 187
goats, as symbols 192, 193
Goebbels, Joseph 357
gold

disappearance of 571–2
discovered by HAARP 758
Golden Age, the 60, 63, 70
'Golden Horde,' the 212
golden ratio 53
Goldson, Erica 432
Google 239–40, 502, 568, 569, 602, 737–8, 858
Gorbachev, Mikhail 611–12
Gore, Al 267, 577, 620, 629, 640–1, 648
Gove, Michael 438
Graham, Lindsey 848
Grand Chessboard, The (Brzezinski) 404
Gray, Dr Vincent 652–3
Great Fire of London 385
Great Flood, the 63, 65–6, 178
Greece 10, 64, 76, 177–8, 231, 358, 541, 554, 559, 565
Green, Damien 801
Greenberg, Patricia 469
Greenpeace 645, 648
Greenspan, Alan 267–8, 494, 548–9
Greenwald, Glenn 567
Greenwich Mean Time (GMT) 384–5
Gregorian calendar 57–8
Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin (GZK) phenomena 100, 101
Greys, the 72, 78, 81–2, 94, 138–9
grid, the 254–62
Griffiths, Sian 296
Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN) 749
Ground Zero 665
Group of Thirty (G30) 547, 553
Groves, Dominic 578
Guantanamo Bay, Cuba 197–8, 486, 518
Guerena, Jose 790
Gulf War Syndrome 729

gun laws
Britain 803, 805
US 489, 804–6, 814–17
Gundersen, Arnie 776
Gurdjieff, George 176
gut-people 122, 205, 870, 873
Guzman de Rojas, Ivan 130
GWEN (Ground Wave Emergency Network) 749
GZK (Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin) phenomena 100, 101

H

HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program) 670, 720, 749, 752–63, 778
Hack, the 90–109, 121, 148, 165–6, 255, 370
Hagee, John 237
Hague, Neil 869
Hague, William 11, 299, 360, 405, 424, 526
Hagura, Nobuhiro 56
Hall, Manly P. 192–3, 350
Hamilton, Thomas 303, 304, 805
Hannan, Daniel 421–3
Hansen, Michael 705
Hapgood, Professor Charles H. 215
happiness, deterioration in 389–90
Harcourt, Bernard 843
Hardell, Dr Lennart 767
Hare, Donna 179
Harman, Harriet 302–3
harmonics 368–9
Harper, Lenny 287, 289
Harris, Eric 810
Harry, Prince 218, 340
Harry Potter books and films 249, 364
Hart, Alan 521

Hartnett, Dave 567
Hassan, Ibrahim 890–1
Hawk, Dr John 745
Hawksmoor, Nicholas 385
Hayman, Sir Peter 302
health see also alternative
medicines; names of individual illnesses
Archon ‘medicine’ 458–84
benefit cuts and 10–11
cell phones and 763–6
the corruption of doctors 464–6
the danger of light bulbs 742–5, 745
the dangers of electromagnetic energy 762–79
the destruction of 9
and GMO 689, 691–6, 700, 705, 708–9
the immune system 22–3
mass poisoning 719–34
mental health, deterioration in 389–90
radiation and 126, 468, 762
restricting medical treatment for the elderly 628, 636–9
Smart Meters and 739–40, 741
vaccines 469–81
Health Protection Agency (HPA) 478, 742, 743
heart, the 62, 63
heart-people 122, 124–5, 131–8, 205, 870, 872–3
Heath, Edward 221–3, 262, 281, 287–91, 309, 310, 370, 413–14, 835
Hecate (goddess) 251
Heinemann, Jack 691–2
Hellfire Club 291, 323, 347, 456
Heneghan, Tom 813
Henry, James S. 559
herbicides 691, 692–3, 694–8, 700, 702–3
Hernandez, Andrea 795
Herndon, Dr Claude 632

Herzl, Theodor 265, 410
Hess, George 793
Hewitt, Captain James 218
hexagrams, as symbols 157, 158, 159, 161
hierarchy, importance of 12, 14, 82, 87, 90, 184, 206–7, 233–4, 243–4, 246–7, 611
hieroglyphics 350
High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program (HAARP) 670, 720, 749, 752–63, 778
Hilleman, Dr Maurice 473
Hinduism 129, 315–16, 324–7, 329
    and symbols 163
    the Vedas 208
Hoagland, Richard 172, 174
Hodge, Margaret 302
Holder, Eric 517
Holdren, John P. 33, 652
Hollande, Francois 503, 505
Holmes, James 390–1, 807–10, 822
Holmes, Katie 328
holographic images, HAARP and 759–60
holographic reality 29–34, 35, 38, 39, 44–6, 55
Holographic Universe, The (Talbot) 45
Home School Legal Defense Association 684
Homer, Lin 568
homoeopathy 37–8, 483
Honourable Fraternity of the Amici 305
Hood, Dr Lon 169–70
Hopi people, Arizona 75, 82, 93
hormones
    influenced by the Moon 186
    in milk 698–700
    pheromones 140
Horn, Thomas A 120

horns, as a symbol 156, 157, 193–4
Hoyle, Sir Fred 69
HPA (Health Protection Agency) 478, 742, 743
Hubbard, L Ron 118–19, 329
Hubris (documentary) 586
human sacrifice 74, 123, 199–200, 209, 245, 247, 363
Hunger Games, The (book & movie) 618–19, 625
Hunt, George W. 660–1 Hunt, John 290
Huxley, Aldous 216, 388, 437, 851, 852–3
Huxley, Julian 216, 411, 631, 651, 682, 859
Huxley, Thomas Henry 197
hybrid bloodlines see elite bloodlines
Hypatia 79, 80
hypnotism 55, 113

I

I-Ching 52, 128–9
ice melt, the 648–9
Iceland 555
ID cards 839
IMF (International Monetary Fund) 416, 499, 539, 548, 554, 655
immigration 394
immune system, the 22–3
Impact of Science on Society, The (Russell) 435–6
In God's Name (Yallop) 331
In These Signs (Taylor) 339
incest 266
Index on Censorship 601
India 64, 75
infertility, GMO and 695–6
Infinite Awareness 7, 876–7
inflation 497, 563
influenza vaccines 471–3, 476–7
Ingram, Terence 696–7

Inquisition, the 80
insecticides 694
Institute for Responsible Technology 688
Institute of HeartMath, US 62, 63, 134, 873
Intellistreets 833–4
interdimensional groups see *aliens*
Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) 641–2
internal compasses 769–70
International Criminal Police Organization (Interpol) 828
International Date Line 57
International Monetary Fund (IMF) 416, 499, 539, 548, 554, 655
International Solidarity Movement (ISM) 527–8
International Year of the Planet 642
Internet, the 8, 24–5 see also websites
    the 'alternative' media 603–17
    Amazon 498–9
    the 'awakening' of 859
    Facebook 119, 390–1, 537, 823, 826
    global wireless internet systems 735–51
    Google 239–40, 502, 568, 569, 602, 737–8, 858
    Great Firewall of China 100
    surveillance on 823, 825–6, 830, 831–2, 836
    Wikipedia 502
    YouTube 6, 36, 66, 158, 159, 253, 371, 434, 440, 475, 483, 594, 692, 738, 763, 832, 833, 856
Interpol (International Criminal Police Organization) 828
intuition 124–5
Invention of the Jewish People, The (Sand) 212
IPCC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) 641–2 Iran 440, 523
Iraq 63–4, 120, 182, 205, 240, 265, 405, 409
Is Fanatic Islam a Global Threat? (Lipkin) 522
Iserbyt, Charlotte 434–5, 438
Isis Unveiled (Blavatsky) 200
Islam 315–16, 317, 324–7

the Koran 85–7
and symbols 163
ISM (International Solidarity Movement) 527–8
Israel 158, 190, 203, 212, 240, 242, 265, 499, 505, 508, 523, 524, 527–33, 577–8, 776
Italy 552

J

Jackson, Jesse 488–9
Jackson, Michael 253–4
Japan 66, 76, 755–6, 773–7
Jefferson, Thomas 556, 606
Jehovah's Witnesses 264, 315
Jersey 287, 288–9
Jesuits 189–90, 216, 232, 289
Jews see Judaism
Jinn, the 85–8, 208, 349
John Paul I, Pope 331, 354, 379
John Paul II, Pope 312, 354
Johnson, Boris 498
Johnson, Dr M Raphael 521
Johnson, Ken 171
Johnson, Larry 587
Johnson, Patti 439
Johnston, Kate 620
Johnston, Ken 179
Jolie, Angelina 469
Jones, David 749
Jones, Todd 805
Joseph, Sir Keith 549
Joyce Foundation 620
Judaism 315–16, 324–7, 328, 329
anti-Semitism 241–2, 264
Ashkenazi Jews 212

‘Binah’ 432
Jehovah 83
the Kabbalah 314
matrilineal descent 252
the Sabbath 320
symbols 158, 163, 201
the Talmud 349
Juergens, Ralph 50
Jupiter 70, 93, 146–7

K

Kabbalah, the 314
Kagan, Elena 837
Kagan, Robert 402
Kaku, Michio 856
Katz, Rita 822
Kelly, Dr David 405
Kelly, Ray 889
Kerry, John 496, 885
Keynes, John Maynard 457
Khazars, the 211–12
Kimbrell, Andrew 716
Kincora, Northern Ireland 291, 308
King, Martin Luther 488, 876
King, Mervyn 546
Kirby, Alex 642
Kirchner, Andreas 743
Kissinger, Henry 281, 636, 660, 823
Knight, Christopher 168, 169
Knights of Malta 232, 289
Knights Templar 192, 232, 289, 345, 385, 544
Koch, Charles 576
Koch, Christof 859
Koch, David 576

Koire, Rosa 666
Koran, the 85–7
Korb, Dave 588
Kotikoff, Laurence 573
Krioukov, Dmitri 102
Krishnamurti, Jiddu 434, 532
Kristol, William 402, 586–7
Kronos 185–7, 189, 317, 345
Ku Klux Klan 499
Kubrick, Stanley 266–7
Kuhn, Dr Jochen 770
'kundalini,' the 5–6
Kurzweil, Ray 858
Kydd, Frances Shand 270
Kyle, Chris 881–2

L

Lambert, Mike 98, 125, 469, 482, 865
land clearing 658–86
Langmuir, Irving 49, 50
language 126–31, 217
Lansdowne, William 816
Lanza, Adam 812–14, 821, 840–1
laser guns 831–2
Lash, John Lamb 85, 90, 107
Laud, Derek 294, 296–7, 301
laurel branches, as symbols 191
law enforcement 780–1, 782–96, 797–827, 844–8
Lee, Susan 787–8
Leipold, Gerd 648
Lemaître, Georges 452
Lendman, Steve 530, 837
Leonardo da Vinci 1, 9, 17, 35, 42, 47, 72, 110, 245, 280, 349, 387, 425, 447, 576, 603, 618, 828, 849, 861, 863, 870–1, 876, 877

Leveson enquiry 600, 601
Levitt, Arthur 549
Levitt, Blake 772
Levy, Gideon 533–4
Levy, Walter 660
Lew, Jacob 552
Lewis, C. S. 156
ley lines 74, 257
Liao, Matthew 860
Libby, Lewis 'Scooter' 402, 494
Libya 227, 265, 505–6, 507
Lieberman, Joe 848
Liedtke, Dr Wolfgang 733
light, good or bad? 105–6, 165–6
light bulbs, dangers of 742–5
lightning 48
Lilith (goddess) 250–1
Lindauer, Susan 400
Lipkin, Avi 522
Lisbon Treaty 416
Little, Dr Kitty 309, 774
Llimos, Robert 72–3
Local Governments for Sustainability (ICLEI) 622
Lockerbie bomber 303
Loftus, John 891–2
London: City of Revelation (Street) 256
London Olympics (2012) 190, 335–6, 357–67, 799
London-Rome Beltane Ritual (2011) 353–5
London School of Economics (LSE) 217, 546
Lord of the Rings (Tolkien) 156
love, the addiction of 41
Lovelock, James 651
LSE (London School of Economics) 546
Lucas, Caroline 652

Lucas, George 149, 173, 851
Luke, Dr Jennifer 732
Lunar Reconnaissance Orbiter (LRO) spacecraft 171
Lunar Society 456, 457
Lyon, Amber 581–2

M

Maastricht Treaty 413, 415, 419
MacDonald, Dr Gordon 171
Mack, John 567
Maclean, Donald 304, 305
Maddow, Rachel 586
Madonna 156–7, 192–3, 223, 253, 641
Malthus, Thomas 456, 457, 630
Mandelson, Lord Peter 303, 394
Manson, Charles 252
Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings (Hapgood) 215
Marciniak, Barbara 175–6
Marcus, Dr William 726
Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy (Franks) 632
Mars 70, 71, 93
Mars Express 175
Marsden, Guy 286–7
Marshall Aid to Atlantic Partnership (Beugel) 413
martial law 844–8
Martino-Taylor, Lisa 731
Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated (Burns) 189
Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) 47–8, 171, 546
Matrix, the
    the five senses and 25–6, 29, 31, 101, 120, 161, 732
    the Hack 90–109, 121, 148, 165–6, 255, 370
    Moon Matrix 143–5, 164–5, 167–80, 186
    Saturn-Moon Matrix 143–66
    the sounds of 158–9

a standing wave 368–86
Matrix movies 13, 15–16, 27, 28, 53, 98, 102, 137, 164, 205–6, 337, 859, 862, 868–9, 879
Matsakis, Demetrios 747–8
Matus, Don Juan 140–1, 164, 220, 280
Maxwell, Andrew 591, 592
Maxwell, Jordan 264, 321
Mayan civilisation 74, 75, 76, 220–1
Maybury, Mark 801
Mazzini, Giuseppe 499
McAlpine, Lord Alistair 293–5, 296, 297, 298–300
McCain, John 848
McGrath, William 291
McKenna, Terence 451
McNamara, Joseph 802–3
media, control of information 392–3, 526, 576–602, 714–15 see also BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation)
medicine see alternative medicines; drugs; health
mediums 2–3, 4, 8, 43–4, 143–4
Melo, Fernando Collor de 263
memories 136–7
memory 38
Mencken, H. L. 428
Menezes, Jean Charles de 788
Mengele, Josef 274–5
mental health, deterioration in 389–90
Mercola, Dr Joseph 722
mercury contamination 742–4
Merovingians, the 207
Mesopotamia 64, 120, 182, 204
Messham, Steve 293–6, 297
Mesure, Susie 596–7
Metaphysical Universe see Cosmic Internet, the
Mexico 64, 74, 78

Michael and Mary lines 255
microchipping 229, 391, 442–4, 498, 795, 838–40
Microsoft 568, 628, 680, 737
microwaves 763–6
Middleton, Kate 270–2, 273, 353–4
Miliband, David 422–3, 532, 533
Miliband, Ed 240, 526, 600, 747
milk, contamination of 698–700
Miller, Henry 711
Milton, John 194, 363
mind control
    ELFs and 745–7
    HAARP and 760–3
    mass killings and 810–11
    programmes 87–8, 90, 219–21, 273–5
'mind-love' 41
mind-people 122
Mind to Mind (Shine) 2
MIT (Massachusetts Institute of Technology) 47–8, 171, 546
Mithra, cult of 183
MKUltra 219, 275, 289
mobile phones 38, 762, 763–6, 771–2
Moeller, Christopher 391
Moloch/Molech 199–200
Monckton, Lord Christopher 649–50
Monday Club 301
Monnet, Jean 412–13, 417
Monsanto 11, 622, 689–718, 722, 723
Montagnier, Luc 769
Montauk Chronicles (documentary) 87–8
Montgomery, Professor David R. 65
Monti, Mario 552–3
Moon, Ban Ki 366–7
Moon Matrix see Matrix, the

Moore, Michael 495, 815
Morals and Dogma (Pike) 375
More Bad News from Israel (Philo & Berry) 578
Mormon Church 264, 315
Morrison, Peter 294, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301
Mossad 240, 523, 524, 532
Mother Jones magazine 401–2, 692, 700
Mott, Michael 94–5, 131, 349
Mountbatten, Lord Louis 285–6, 290–1, 308
movie theatre shootings, Colorado 807–10
Mozes, Alan 727
MPD (Multiple Personality Disorder) 273–4
MRI (Magnetic Resonance Imaging) scan, of the Sun 51
Mu/Lemuria 64, 66, 67, 75, 208
Mueller, Robert 883
Muhammad, Omar Bakri 891–2
Mujahadeen, the 397–8, 506–7
Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) 273–4
Murdoch, Rupert 576, 584, 586–7
music, the manipulation of 371–4
Muslim Brotherhood 507, 891
Muslims see Islam
Mutwa, Credo 42, 72, 73, 78, 82, 134–5, 204, 216, 247
Myers, Richard 588
Mystery Schools 79, 204, 215, 374

N

NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) 228, 420, 552
Nag Hammadi texts 80–5, 90, 138, 203
Nagas, the 75, 131, 208
Nakamura, Professor Yoshikazu 98
Napolitano, Janet 442
NASA 50, 103–4, 153, 163, 169, 171, 178–80, 645, 649, 746–7
Nash, Dr Bob 479

National Security Education Program (NSEP) 444
National Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children (NSPCC) 303
Native Americans 23, 135, 632, 756
NATO (North Atlantic Treaty Organisation) 227, 229–30, 499, 500, 505
Natural Society 676
nature, the forces of 453–4
NAU (North American Union) 228
Nazis, the 84–5, 160, 178–80, 237, 265, 274–5, 357–8, 415–17, 546, 630, 725, 804
near-death experiences 35–6, 58, 105, 110, 113, 116–23, 165–6
necrophilia 282, 283
Nephilim Stargates (Horn) 120
Netanyahu, Benjamin 238–9, 242, 520, 522, 579
New Age religion 332–4
New Atlantis, The (Bacon) 606
New Scientist magazine 34, 37, 53, 104, 648
New Zealand 240
Newsnight (TV prog) 293–4, 295, 296
Nexus magazine 177
1984 (Orwell) 216, 793
Nixon, Richard 219
No Immediate Danger: Prognosis for a Radioactive Earth (Bertell) 774
Norgaard, Professor Kari 651–2, 678
North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) 228, 420, 552
North American Union (NAU) 228
North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO) 227, 229–30, 499, 500, 505
Not in His Image (Lash) 85, 90, *107*
NoviDen magazine 268
NSEP (National Security Education Program) 444
NSPCC (National Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children) 303
nuclear disasters 37, 39, 755–6, 773–7
Nuisance Abatement Teams 667–9 numerology 52–3, 188, 368, 378–9

O

Oak, Purushottam Nagesh 325
Obama, Barack 11, 202
and Agenda 21: 662
announces the death of bin Laden 354
and assassinations 517–18
and climate change 645, 654
and the economy 549, 550
environmental issues 620
and Guantanamo Bay 486, 518
gun laws 816, 817
healthcare 477, 563, 632, 637–9
his Presidential victory 612
and ID cards 839
land clearance 664
and martial law 847–8
and the media 585, 586
and the Sandy Hook shootings 814
and the silencing of communications 845
and Syria 503, 505
on violent extremism 513–14
and whistle-blowers 806
and Zionism 521
obelisks 379–80, 383
obesity 721–2
O'Brien, Cathy 219–21
O'Brien, Liam 862
Occult Glossary (Purucker) 108
Odierno, Raymond T. 844
O'Donnell, Frank 586–7
oil disasters 37, 39
oil prices 659–60
Oldfield, Sir Maurice 308
O'Leary, Joseph 674
Olkin, Dr Ingram 714

Olympics, London (2012) 190, 335–6, 357–67, 799
one-party states 492–5
Oneness 105, 120
Ono, Yoko 626–7
Onstott, Scott 379
Operation Avalanche 303
Operation Cumulus 670
Operation Gladio 398
Operation Ore 303
Operation Paperclip 178, 289
Opus Dei 232, 289
Order of Death 195–6, 199, 376–7
Order of the Dragon 209
Orenstein, Dr Walter 471–2
Orion Constellation 67, 75
Orszag, Peter 548, 549, 551–2
Orwell, George 216
Osborne, George 497–8, 558
Otis, Brian 47
out-of-body experiences 35–6
Outcome Based Education 435–6
Ovenden, Graham 296

P

Pachauri, Rajendra 641, 642
paedophilia 123, 194, 262, 266, 268, 280–312
Page, Lawrence 'Larry' 239
Page, Wade Michael 811, 822
Paisnel, Edward 287
Palast, Greg 541, 554
Palestine 212, 237, 265, 527–33, 534–5, 577–8
palm reading 32 Pan 194, 364, 409–10
Panetta, Leon 405, 514
Papademos, Lucas 554

Pappe, Ilan 531
Paradise Lost (Milton) 194, 363
parallel universes 122–3
paranormal activity 44–5
parasites 85
parental rights, corrosion of 683–6
Parker-Bowles, Camilla 218, 219, 263
Parr, Doug 645
Parviz, Babak 47
Paterson, Owen 689
Paul, Ron 518–19, 571
Paul, Tom 665
Paulson, Hank 550
Paulton, Sonia 558–9, 581
PCB's (polychlorinated biphenyls) 707–8
Pearce, David 856–7
Peccei Aurelio 651
Peck, Tom 600
Pelli, Cesar 380
pentagrams 84, 161, 249–50, 353, 375, 606
People's Voice (Internet TV and radio station) 8, 581, 874
Perderson, Ib Borup 688–9
Peres, Shimon 238
Perle, Richard 402, 494
Persinger, Michael 772
Peru 4–5, 8, 78, 92, 130, 138, 258–9, 260–1, 334
pesticides 698, 702–3
Peter Pan (Barrie) 194, 364
Petraeus, David 737, 835
Petrilli, Michael 441
pharmaceutical industry 37
pheromone 140
Philby, Kim 304, 305
Philip, Prince 216, 276, 277, 278–9, 284, 306, 340, 356, 631, 651

Philip, Robert 303
Phillips, Zara 361
Philo, Greg 578
phoenix, as a symbol 190–1, 350–1, 365
phone masts, dangers of 770, 772
Physics World magazine 102
Pi 368
Pike, Albert 375, 499–500
Pine, Leslie Gilbert 269–70
pineal gland, the 40, 732–4, 767–8
Piri Reis map 215
Planet Under Pressure 678–9
Planned Parenthood 466, 628, 630–3
plasma 49, 50–1
Plato 79
Poe, Edgar Alan 102
Polanski, Roman 252–3
police force see law enforcement
Polin, Vicki 245, 246, 252
political correctness 394
politics, Archon 485–519
pollution 126
Pompidou, Georges 413
population control 626, 627–39
Porritt, Jonathan 662
possession by demons 87, 257–62
Potok, Mark 822
Powell, Colin 409
Power, Graham 287
'pre-Sanskrit' writing 67
Press, Dr Frank 171
Pribram, Karl 34
Prince, Erik 882
prison service, the 562, 852

Pritzker, Penny 550
Problem-Reaction-Solution (P-R-S) 230, 393, 396–402, 503, 539, 553, 605, 806, 812, 889
Profumo, John 307
programming, human beings 22–9, 31–2 see also DNA
Project Blue Beam 759–60
Project for the New American Century 402–6, 494, 554–5, 587
Project Gunrunner 805
Project Monarch 219–21
Project Popeye 670
Project Seal 774–5
Prometheus 351–3
Prometheus (movie) 174
Proof of Heaven (Alexander) 113, 117
Propaganda Due (P2) 330–1
Proselenes, the 177–8
protests, economical 10
Protocol of Sèvres 506
psychics 2–3, 4, 8, 43–4, 143–4
psychoactive drugs 40–1
psychometric testing 785
Puharich, Dr Andrija 373
Pullicino, Professor Patrick 637
Purnell, James 578–9
Purucker, G de 108
Putin, Vladimir 228
Pye, Lloyd 97
pyramid power 225–44
pyramids 66–7, 74–5, 161, 190, 377–8
Pythagoras 377

Q

Queen Mother, the 218, 275–8, 279, 304, 308
'quiet war' 13–15

Quigley, Carrol 547–8

R

Raab, Dominic 830
Radanko, Laura 520–1
radiation exposure 126, 468, 761–7, 773–7
radiotherapy 467, 468–9
railway expansion 681–2
rainfall, reduction in 646
Raklev, Are 453, 454
Rashi 349
Raub, Brandon J 823–7
Reagan, Ronald 587, 660
Real Global Warming Disaster, The (Booker) 649
Red Mafia: How the Russian Mob Has Invaded America (Friedman) 520
Reece, Carroll 437
Reidy, Padraig 601
reincarnation 108–9
religion 10, 313–34 see also under names of individual religions
Rent, Tiffany 787
Rentner, Elizabeth 676
Reptilians 94
    appearance 77–8, 81–2, 118
    genetic manipulation of 95–6
    invasion of 72–5
    journeys of 75–8
    the reptilian brain 138–42
    serpent worship 73–4, 76, 77
    shapeshifting 75, 95, 218, 275, 276–8
    underground cities 94–6, 228
Return to Peru (DVD) 261
Rhodes, Cecil 235
Richards, Rod 297, 299
Ridgeway, Greg 816

Rigby, Lee 890
Righton, Peter 292–3
Rimington, Dame Sheila 892
Rinder, Mike 328
Rinehart, Gina 563
Ringmakers of Saturn (Bergrun) 153
Rippon, Geoffrey 414
Ritalin 438
Ritz, Thorstem 770
RNA (ribonucleic acid) 31, 98–9, 125, 128, 370, 373, 717–18
Robbins, John 332–3
Roberts, Virginia 303
Robinson, David 596
Robock, Alan 646
Rock, Chris 817
Rockefeller family 236
    banking 545, 547
    and climate change 651
    and education 437, 441
    eugenics movement 630, 631
    and land clearing 660–1
    and the media 580
    and medicine 462–4, 482
    and MKUltra 219
    Satanism 263–4
    symbols 199
    and terrorism 399
Roman Catholic Church 317, 328, 330–1
    and the economy 544
    exorcisms 87
    fear of the Gnostics 79–80
    the Jesus blueprint 322–4
    paedophilia 281, 290, 311–12
    rituals 354–5

symbols 163, 199, 318–22
Romanov, Alexander 609, 612–13
Rosas, Aaron 789–90
Rose, Allyn 469
Rosemary's Baby (movie) 252–3
Rosicrucian Order 626
Roswell, New Mexico 82
Rothschild family 158, 189, 190
see also Zionism
and the 9/11 attacks 397
and Antony Blunt 305–6
banking 264, 537, 541, 543, 544, 545–8
children bred from sperm banks 214
and climate change 641
controlling the networks of power 214
creators of Zionism 212
and education 437
and the EU 409–24
financial manipulation 231
incest 266
introduction of nuclear power 774
and the media 578
and medicine 462–4, 482
origins of 211
paedophilia 309–10
and the Round Table 235–6
royalty 269–79
Satanism 263–8
symbols 199
Round Table 235–6, 411
Rousseff, Dilma 263
Rove, Karl 494
royal family, the 163
and Anthony Blunt 304–8

changes its name to Windsor 213
hierarchy and 206–7, 243
human sacrifices 209, 276–7
and Jimmy Savile 284–7
lack of emotions 205
marriage selections 218
and the Nazi's 306–7
rituals 275–9, 336–48, 355–7
and the Rothschilds 269–79
the royal wedding (2011) 353–5
Satanism 263
shapeshifting 276–8
symbols 191, 251, 254
Royal Institute of International Affairs 236
Royal Society 455–7
'royalty,' Archon 207–10
Rozman, Deborah 62
Rubin, Robert E. 268, 548, 549
Rumi 313
Rumsfeld, Donald 240, 402, 494, 588, 722, 884
Russell, Bertrand 435–6
Russell, James 763, 765, 766, 769
Russia 189, 264, 265, 354, 411, 417–21, 499, 506–7, 554, 701, 884–5, 886
Russian Mafia 520–1
Russian Mafia in America (Radanko) 520–1
Russo, Aaron 399–400, 626, 839–40

S

sacrifices
animal sacrifice 123, 245, 247
human sacrifice 74, 123, 199–200, 209, 245, 247, 363
Sagan, Carl 139, 171, 454–5
Samouni, Amal 530–1

Sand, Shlomo 212
Sanders, Bernie 551
Sandy Hook school shooting 605, 807, 812–14, 818–19, 820–1, 840–1
Sanger, Margaret 630
Sarkozy, Nicholas 252, 500
Satanism 74, 84, 87, 118–19, 123, 148, 160, 245–68
Saturn 70, 93, 108, 172–5
the worship of 181–201
Saturn-Moon Matrix see Matrix, the
Saturn Myth, The (Talbott) 70, 148, 155, 319
Saved by the Light (Brinkley) 875
Savile, Jimmy 282–93, 298, 299, 300, 308, 310–11, 428, 600
Scallywag magazine 294, 301
Scared of the Moon (song) 253–4
Schauzer, Dr Gerhard 728
Scheck, Danny 526
Schiff, Jacob 411, 640–1
Schildmann, Professor Kurt 67
Schmidt, Eric 858
Schmoebelen, William J 314
Schumann Cavity Resonance 768–9
Schumer, Charles 848
science, Archon 447–57
Science Set Free (Sheldrake) 450
Scientology 118–19, 328–9
Scott, Ridley 174
scythes, as symbols 189–90
Seal of Solomon 183, 187–9
Search for International Terrorist Entities (SITE) 822
secret societies
    Bavarian Illuminati 265, 544
    Fabian Society 216–17, 565
    Fraternitas Saturni (Brotherhood of Saturn) 184, 193, 233
    Freemasons 183–4, 187–9, 192–3, 198, 264, 345–6, 347–8, 350–1,

396
Honourable Fraternity of the Amici 305
Jesuits 189–90, 216, 232, 289
Knights of Malta 232, 289
Knights Templar 192, 232, 289, 345, 385, 544
Opus Dei 232, 289
Round Table 235–6, 411
Skull and Bones Society 195–6, 199, 376–7, 496
Secret Teachings of All Ages (Hall) 192–3, 350
self-identity 869–73
senses, as decoding systems 25–6, 29, 31, 101, 161
Sepulveda, Monica 8, 43
serpent worship 73–4, 76, 77
sexual abuse see paedophilia
Shadow People 94–6
Shakal, Shobhakar 678
Shakedown: Exposing the Real Jesse Jackson (Timmerman) 488
Shamir, Yitzhak 522, 531
shapeshifting 75, 95, 217–19, 220, 221–4, 275, 276–8
Shapiro, Irwin 144, 169
Sharon, Ariel 238, 530
Shaw, Christopher 475
Shcherbakov, Alexander 170, 172
Sheldrake, Rupert 450
Shine, Betty 2, 4, 43, 143, 144
Shklovsky, Dr Iosif Samuilovich 175
Shrimpton, Michael 288–90, 290
sickles, as symbols 189–90
Sierra Leone 68
Sigil of Saturn 183, 187–9
Sikh Temple, Wisconsin, shootings at 811–12
Sikhism 317
Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars (document) 13–15, 388–96, 536–7, 635, 683, 781–2

Sillustani, Peru 4–5, 8
Silman, Moshe 535
Simon Wiesenthal Center 241
Sinason, Dr Valerie 284
Singer, Peter 800–1
Single European Act 415
Sitchin, Zecharia 197
SITE (Search for International Terrorist Entities) 822
Skenazy, Lenore 794
Skeptics Society 452
Skeptic, The (magazine) 111, 433
'skin-shock therapy' 440
Skull and Bones Society 195–6, 199, 376–7, 496
Sky at Night, The (TV prog) 175
Smart Meters 736–42
Smith, Jeffrey M 688
Smith, Jim 821
Smith, Joseph 264
Smith, Ken 702
Smith, Sir Cyril 300–1, 302
Snowden, Edward 693
social cleansing 659
Socrates 59, 79, 147, 225, 335, 485, 640, 657, 687, 752, 780, 871, 877
solar system, the 69–71, 79, 144–55
solidity 18–19, 26
Solomon, Dr Sean C. 171
Soros, George 231, 508–10, 547, 552, 717
South Africa 64
Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC) 822
space, the illusion of 55–9
Spain 553
Speculative Society 303, 304, 457
sperm bank breeding programmes 214
SPLC (Southern Poverty Law Center) 822

Springmeier, Fritz 185, 266
Sputnik magazine 170
square, as a symbol 188–9
Stalin, Josef 497
Stalking the Wild Pendulum (Bentov) 5–7
Stanley, Eugene 127
Star Trek (movie, TV Prog) 194–5
Star Wars movies 149, 173
stars 56
    astrology 52–3, 93, 195–6
    dwarf stars 146
    Orion Constellation 67, 75
statins 461–2
Stein, Joe 522
sterilisation programmes 631–3
    genetically-modified sterility 695–6
Stern, Caroline 793
Storr, William 598–9
Strauss-Kahm 554
Street, Christopher 256
street plans, symbols and 374–86
Strong, Maurice 619–20
Stuart, Tristram 675–6
Styger, Anton 206, 672–3
subliminal information from symbols 161–3
from television 374
suicide 10, 11, 389–90
Sumerian Tablets 64, 72, 73, 93, 96, 97, 170–1, 190, 197, 203–4, 210, 324
Summers, Larry 268, 548, 549
Sun, the 168
    the power from 50–1
    as a symbol 182
sunlight, decrease in 730–1

supersymmetry 453
surveillance 736–42, 828–48, 849–50 see also microchipping
Sutherland, Peter D. 388
swastika, the 84–5
Sweeney, John 328
Swerdlow, Stewart 87–8, 90, 207–8, 210, 211, 212, 218, 277
Swift, Jonathan 824
symbols 156–63, 187–201, 251, 317–22, 407–8, 410
    bulls 200–1
    cauldrons 361
    cobras 208
    crescents 156, 157
    cross 185, 196–9, 323
    cubes 157, 158, 161, 194–5
    the eye 66, 75, 149–50, 156–7, 183
    fire 161, 336, 348–51, 357–8, 408
    goats 192, 193
    hexagrams 157, 158, 159, 161
    horns 156, 157, 193–4
    inverted cross 84, 197
    laurel branches 191
    pentagrams 84, 161, 249–50, 353, 375, 606
    phoenix 190–1, 350–1, 365
    pyramids 66–7, 161, 190, 377–8
    scythes and sickles 189–90
    six-pointed star 158, 161, 183, 187–9, 190, 318, 376
    squares 188–9
    the Sun 182
    the swastika 84–5
    twin pillars 183, 407–9
    winged disk 191–2
Syria 406, 502–6, 507, 508

T

TTaibbi, Matt 852
Talbot, Michael 45
Talbott, David 47, 48, 51, 69, 70, 148, 155, 319, 351
Taliban, the 397
Talmud, the 349
Tapsell, Anna 288
Tarantino, Leila 792
tasers 784, 786–8, 790–2
Tate, Sharon 252–3
Taylor, Dr S Ross 170
Taylor, Ellis 339
Taylor, Michael R 704–6
Tebbit, Norman 299, 301
telepathy 61
television, subliminal messages from 374
Tennebaum, Jonathan 373
Terrestrial Trunked Radio (TETRA) 750–1, 764
Terror Factory, The (Aaronson) 401
terrorism 507–8, 516–17
    9/11 attacks 205, 240, 261–2, 397–8, 400, 401, 402–9, 494, 590–1, 592, 824
    Boston Marathon bombings (2013) 399, 880–90
    'domestic terrorism' 822–7
    the killing of Lee Rigby 890–2
    Lockerbie bomber 303
    USS Cole bomb attack 400–1
Tesla, Nikola 645, 753–4
TETRA (Terrestrial Trunked Radio) 750–1, 764
Thalidomide 11
Thatcher, Margaret 291–5, 297–301, 305, 310, 414–15, 541, 549, 660
Theodosius, Macrobius Ambrosius 185
Theroux, Louis 291
'third eye' chakra 61
This, Herve 720

Thornhill, Wallace 47, 48, 51, 69
Thorpe, Jeremy 300
Thrive (movie) 332–3
Thunderbolt of the Gods (Talbott &Thornhill) 47, 48, 51
THX 1138 (movie) 851
Tibet 75, 208
Tickle, Sir Crispin 414
time, the illusion of 55–9, 106–9, 186, 206, 384–5
Timmerman, Kenneth 488 Titan 147
Todashev, Ibragim 889
Today (TV prog) 578
Tolkien, J. R. R. 156
Tomlinson, Ian 788–9
Tomljenovic, Dr Lucija 473–5
tornadoes 48
Torrance Tests 429
Total War (video game) 510–12
Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT) 396, 409–24, 498, 619, 632, 780, 797, 838
toxins, mass poisoning 719–25, 850
TPP (Trans-Pacific Partnership) 420
Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time (Quigley) 548
Trakhtenberg, Dr I. M. 472
Trance-Formation of America (O'Brien) 219–20
Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP) 420
Transatlantic Trade and Investment Partnership 420
transhumanism 91, 387, 855, 858–60
Transportation Security Administration (TSA) 489, 782–6
Travolta, John 328
Treaty of Rome 376, 411, 412, 413
Triads 610–11
Trichet, Jean-Claude 553, 554
Trilateral Commission 236, 412, 419, 506, 651
Tripathi, Sunil 889
Trower, Barry 764

Troy 381–2
Truman Show, The (movie) 103
Truth Vibrations 773
TSA (Transportation Security Administration) 489, 782–6
Tsarnaev, Dzhokhar 888–9
Tsarnaev, Tamerlan 883–90
Tsarni, Ruslan 886–7
tsunamis 63, 65
Tunisia 502
Turi, Louis 614
Turkey 68
Turley, Jonathan 848
Tutu, Desmond 878
Twig People 864–5, 866–7, 870
Twilight (movie) 248
twin pillars, as a symbol 183, 407–9
2001: A *Space Odyssey* (movie) 266

U

Ubell, Earl 169
UCT (Universal Coordinated Time) 385
UFOs 44, 178–9
UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization) 216
United Nations (UN) 160, 191, 205, 229, 236, 471, 499, 501, 561, 619, 621–2, 627, 655, 804, 831
United States see also NASA and Agenda 21: 622
  as a centre of power 233
  climate change 621, 644–7, 651–2
  distribution of wealth 657–8
  education in 431–2, 434–5, 436–7, 438–44, 445
  elite bloodlines in 219–21
  Freemasons in 184
  and GMO 688, 689–93, 695–700, 702, 703–6, 710–13

and Guantanamo Bay 197–8, 486
gun laws 489
HAARP 670, 720, 749, 752–63, 778
health care 9, 459–84, 477, 563, 632, 637–9
and Iraq 409
the justice system 11–12
land clearing in 662–70, 671–3, 678–82
law enforcement 782–6, 787–8, 789–96, 797–9, 800–3, 804–27, 844–8
mass poisoning in 724, 725–31
the media in 576, 577, 581–2, 583–9, 594–5
mental health deterioration in 389–90
mind control programmes 87–8, 90, 219–21, 273–5
NASA 50, 103–4, 153, 163, 169, 171, 178–80, 645, 649, 746–7
paedophilia 281–2, 303
politics in 492–6, 500–8, 513–19
population control 630–6
prison service 562
Skull and Bones Society 195–6, 199
and the Smart Grid 739–40, 741–2, 744, 747–8, 749–50
under surveillance 828–9, 830–8, 839–41, 840–8
symbols in 66–7, 150, 190, 191, 192–4, 199–201, 251, 323–4, 345, 348, 375–8, 606
terrorism 205, 240, 261–2, 397–8, 399, 400–1, 402–9, 494, 590–1, 592, 824, 880–90
Zionism in 520–6
Universal Coordinated Time (UCT) 385
Urey, Dr Harold C. 170

V

vaccines 9, 469–81
Vallejo, Lou 799
Van Allen belt, the 777
Vance, Paul 820, 821

Vanunu, Mordechai 523
Vasin, Mikhail 170, 172
Vassall, John 307
Vedas, the 208
Veitch, Charlie 592
Velikovsky, Immanuel 69, 70, 71, 91, 178
Ventura, Jesse 604–5, 813–14
Venus 93
Vermaak, Melanie 614–15
'vibrational medicine' 37
Victoria, Queen 212–13
video games, war and 510–13
Viracochas, the 130
virgin-birth story 208
viruses, the immune system and 23
'visible light' 20–1, 25
Vlad the Impaler 209, 213, 246
'Voice Grid Nation' 834
Volkow, Dr Nora D 765

W

Waiton, Stuart 685
Wajsfelmer, Jacques 568
Wakefield, Dr Andrew 479, 480
Walker, Alice 862–3
Wallace, Dr Helen 694
Walsch, Neale Donald 611–12
Walsh, Fergus 484
Warburg, Max 410–11
Ward, David 527
wars 265, 402–6, 440, 510–13
    First World War 213, 263
    World War III 498–508
Waru, Ray 775

Warwick, Kevin 856
Waste: Uncovering the Global Food Scandal (Stuart) 675–6
water
    changed by human thought and emotion 38–9
    fluoride in 40, 725–8
    toxins in 719, 851
water resources 665–6
Watson, Paul Joseph 646, 781
Watson, Tom 292–3, 295
Watt, Alan 616
waveforms 25, 26, 28–31, 55, 368–86, 491, 731–4
wealth, distribution of 657–61
weapons of mass destruction (WMD) 409, 488
weather manipulation 670–3, 753, 756–60
Weatherly, David 222
websites
    alternet.org 560
    BabyJabs.co.uk 479
    BirthofaNewEarth.com 469
    dangersoffracking.com 672
    Davidicke.com 7, 82, 261, 275, 353, 397
    enterprisemission.com 172–3
    freerangekids.com 794
    Gazette.net 563
    Globalresearch.org 620, 697–8, 837
    Infowars.com 781
    jayweidner.com 266
    MoveOn.org 653
    Naturalnews.com 676–7, 712–13, 715
    Naturalsociety.com 724
    physicsclassroom.com 165
    prisonplanet.com 646
    RiseEarth.com 749–50
    ukcolumn.org 601, 615

Wallstreetonparade.com 569
www.overlordsofchaos.com 635–6
www.secretsinplainsight.com 379
www.xenu.net 329
weedkillers 691, 692–3, 694–8, 700, 702–3
Weidner, Jay 266
Weishaupt, Adam 544
When the Earth Nearly Died (Allan & Delair) 65
Where Troy Once Stood (Wilkens) 381
White, Martine 11
White, Mary Jo 567
White Dragon Society 608–9
Whitehead, John 825, 826
Whitelaw, Willie 299, 300
Whitman, Christine Todd 664–5
Who Built The Moon? (Knight & Butler) 167, 169
WHO (World Health Organization) 230, 462, 471, 482, 499, 733
Wicker Man, the 199
Wilcock, David 608, 612, 613
Wilde, Oscar 167, 181, 202, 269, 520, 536, 719, 735
Wilder, Arizona 273–7
Wilkens, Iman Jacob 381
Wilkerson, Colonel Lawrence 409
William, Prince 218, 271, 272, 340, 353–4
Willow, Carolyne 843
Wilmott, Paul 566
Wilson, Harold 309, 310, 413, 414
Wilson, Steve 582
Wilson, Woodrow 437, 548
Wilson Jr., Raymond H 175
winged disk, the 191–2
wireless networks 735–51
WMD (weapons of mass destruction) 409, 488
Wolff, Sander Roscoe 792–3

Wolfowitz, Paul 240, 402, 494, 884
Wonderpedia magazine 27
Woodward, Bob 823
World Economic Forum 709
World Health Organization (WHO) 230, 462, 471, 482, 499, 733
World Trade Organization (WTO) 230, 482, 499, 561
World War I 213, 263
World Wildlife Fund (WWF) 216, 411, 423, 660
Worlds in Collision (Velikovsky) 69
Worsford, Mark 842
Worship of the Serpent, The (Deane) 76, 77
Wren, Sir Christopher 385, 456
Wright, Very Reverend Dr Ronald 303
WTO (World Trade Organization) 230, 482, 499, 561
Wundt, Wilhelm Maximilian 436
WWF (World Wildlife Fund) 216, 411, 423, 660

Y

Yakuza, the 610
Yallop, David 331
Yeo, Tim 620
Yitzhaki, Shlomo 349
Young, Brigham 264
Young, Edward 349
YouTube 6, 36, 66, 158, 159, 253, 371, 434, 440, 475, 483, 594, 692, 738, 763, 832, 833, 856

Z

Zakheim, Dov 240, 402, 494
Zbik, Marek 171
Zionism 197, 212, 236–42, 265, 397, 520–35
    and 'domestic terrorism' 822
    and the economy 536–75

and education 436
and politics 492–6
Project for the New American Century 402–6
and terrorism 402–9
Zionism: The Real Enemy of the Jews (Hart) 521
Zipf, George Kingley 126–7
Zoellick, Robert 494, 554, 710
Zubrin, Robert 33
Zuckerberg, Mark 391
Zulus 64, 73, 75, 93, 170–1, 210

Other work by David Icke

Remember Who You Are
This book breaks massive new ground and brings a world of apparent complexity, mystery and bewilderment into clarity. The key is in the title. We are enslaved because we identify 'self' with our body and our name when these are only vehicles and symbols for that we really are – Infinite Awareness.

Human Race Get Off Your Knees – The Lion Sleeps No More
A monumental work of more than 650 pages, 355,000 words, 325 images and 32 pages of original artwork by Neil Hague. David's biggest and most comprehensive book introducing the 'Moon Matrix' and providing the fine detail about reality, history and present day events. Highly-acclaimed and a 'must have' for anyone interested in David Icke's work.

The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy (and how to end it)
A masterpiece of dot-connecting that is both extraordinary and unique. There is a 'wow', indeed many of them, on every page as Icke lifts the veil on the unseen world.

Infinite Love is the Only Truth, Everything Else is

Illusion
Why the 'world' is a virtual-reality game that only exists because we believe it does. Icke explains how we 'live' in a 'holographic internet' in that our brains are connected to a central 'computer' that feeds us the same collective reality that we decode from waveforms and electrical signals into the holographic 3D 'world' that we all think we see.

Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Center Disaster – Why the Official Story of 9/11 is a Monumental Lie
A shocking exposé of the Ministries of Mendacity that have told the world the Big Lie about what happened on September 11th, who did it, how and why. This 500 page book reveals the real agenda behind the 9/11 attacks and how they were orchestrated from within the borders of the United States and not from a cave in Afghanistan.

Tales from the Time Loop
In this 500-page, profusely-illustrated book, David Icke explores in detail the multi-levels of the global conspiracy. He exposes the five-sense level and demolishes the official story of the invasions of Iraq and Afghanistan; he explains the inter-dimensional manipulation; and he shows that what we think is the 'physical world' is all an illusion that only exists in our mind. Without this knowledge, the true nature of the

conspiracy cannot be understood.

The Biggest Secret
An exposé of how the same interbreeding bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. It includes the horrific background to the British royal family, the murder of Princess Diana, and the true origins of major religions. A blockbuster.

Children of the Matrix
The companion book of The Biggest Secret that investigates the reptilian and other dimensional connections to the global conspiracy and reveals the world of illusion – the 'Matrix' – that holds the human race in daily slavery.

… And The Truth Shall Set You Free (21st century edition)
Icke exposes in more than 500 pages the interconnecting web that controls the world today. This book focuses on the last 200 years and particularly on what is happening around us today. Another highly acclaimed book, which has been constantly updated. A classic in its field.

I Am Me, I Am Free
Icke's book of solutions. With humour and powerful insight, he shines a light on the mental and emotional

prisons we build for ourselves … prisons that disconnect us from our true and infinite potential to control our own destiny. A getaway car for the human psyche.

Earlier books by David Icke include *The Robots' Rebellion* (Gill & Macmillan), *Truth Vibrations* (Gill & Macmillan), *Heal the World* (Gill & Macmillan), *Days of Decision* (Jon Carpenter) and *It Doesn't Have To Be Like This* (Green Print). The last two books are out of print and no longer available.

David Icke Live At Wembley Arena
Filmed at London's Wembley Arena in 2012 – this is the biggest event of its kind ever staged anywhere in the world. Nearly ten hours of cutting edge information researched, compiled and presented by David Icke that you will hear nowhere else in the world put together in this way.

The Lion Sleeps No More
David Icke marks his 20th year of uncovering astounding secrets and suppressed information with this eight-hour presentation before 2,500 people at London's Brixton Academy in May 2010. David has moved the global cutting edge so many times since his incredible 'awakening' in 1990 and here he does it again – and then some.

Beyond the Cutting Edge – Exposing the Dreamworld We Believe to be Real

Since his extraordinary 'awakening' in 1990 and 1991, David Icke has been on a journey across the world, and within himself, to find the Big answers to the Big questions: Who are we? Where are we? What are we doing here? Who really controls this world and how and why? In this seven-hour presentation to 2,500 people at the Brixton Academy in London, David addresses all these questions and connects the dots between them to reveal a picture of life on earth that is truly beyond the cutting edge.

Freedom or Fascism: the time to choose – 3xDVD set

More than 2,000 people from all over Britain and across the world gather at London's famous Brixton Academy to witness an extraordinary event. David Icke weaves together more than 16 years of painstaking research and determined investigation into the Global Conspiracy and the extraordinary 'sting' being perpetrated on an amnesic human race. Icke is the Dot Connector and he uses hundreds of illustrations to reveal the hidden story behind apparently unconnected world events.

Revelations of a Mother Goddess – DVD

Arizona Wilder was mind-programmed from birth by Josef Mengele, the notorious, 'Angel of Death' in the Nazi concentration camps. In this interview with David Icke,

she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral in England, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

The Reptilian Agenda – DVD
In this memorable, almost six hours of interview, contained in parts one and two, Zulu shaman, Credo Mutwa, reveals his incredible wealth of knowledge about the black magicians of the Illuminati and how they use their knowledge of the occult to control the world. Sit back and savour this wonderful man. You are in the presence of a genius and a giant.

Other books available

The Medical Mafia
The superb exposé of the medical system by Canadian doctor, Guylaine Lanctot, who also shows how and why 'alternative' methods are far more effective. Highly recommended.

What The Hell Am I Doing Here Anyway?
A second book by Guylaine Lanctot. We thirst for freedom, yet all the while we are imprisoned by conditioned beliefs.

Trance-Formation Of America

The staggering story of Cathy O'Brien, the mindcontrolled slave of the US Government for some 25 years. Read this one sitting down. A stream of the world's most famous political names are revealed as they really are. Written by Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips.

Access Denied – For Reasons Of National Security
From the authors of Trance-Formation of America, this is the documented journey through CIA mindcontrol.

All books, DVDs and videos are available from David Icke Books
(contact details on the back page)
or through the website:

www.davidicke.com

A new book of 12 unique postcards with quotes by Black Elk, William Blake and Gurdjieff. Plus insights into the thoughts and 'symbolism' behind some of the original paintings of Neil Hague

A5 Special Edition
220x148mm
£12 ($25)







The Eye of the Heart **is a unique collection of 12 illustrations on postcards that were featured in recent books by David Icke. Purposely selected by Neil, they offer a deeper insight into the 'true nature of reality'.**

The art on these cards are both 'thought provoking' and also celebrate the mysteries that many are looking to solve at this time. The art also encapsulates the 'changes' we are now living through, while offering a sense of 'peace' for those that are truly searching for answers to the bigger questions in life. On the reverse of each card are quotes selected to further empower those that might receive these cards, along with a written introduction offering insight into the symbolism behind some of Neil's recent paintings. With unique imagination and powerful insight Neil illustrates the 'signs of our times', like no other artist amongst his peers. His striking art has almost become iconic to those that are awakening as we go through a major shift in consciousness.



'Man cannot discover new oceans unless he has the courage to lose sight of the shore.'
Andre Gide

For original prints, books and postcards visit:

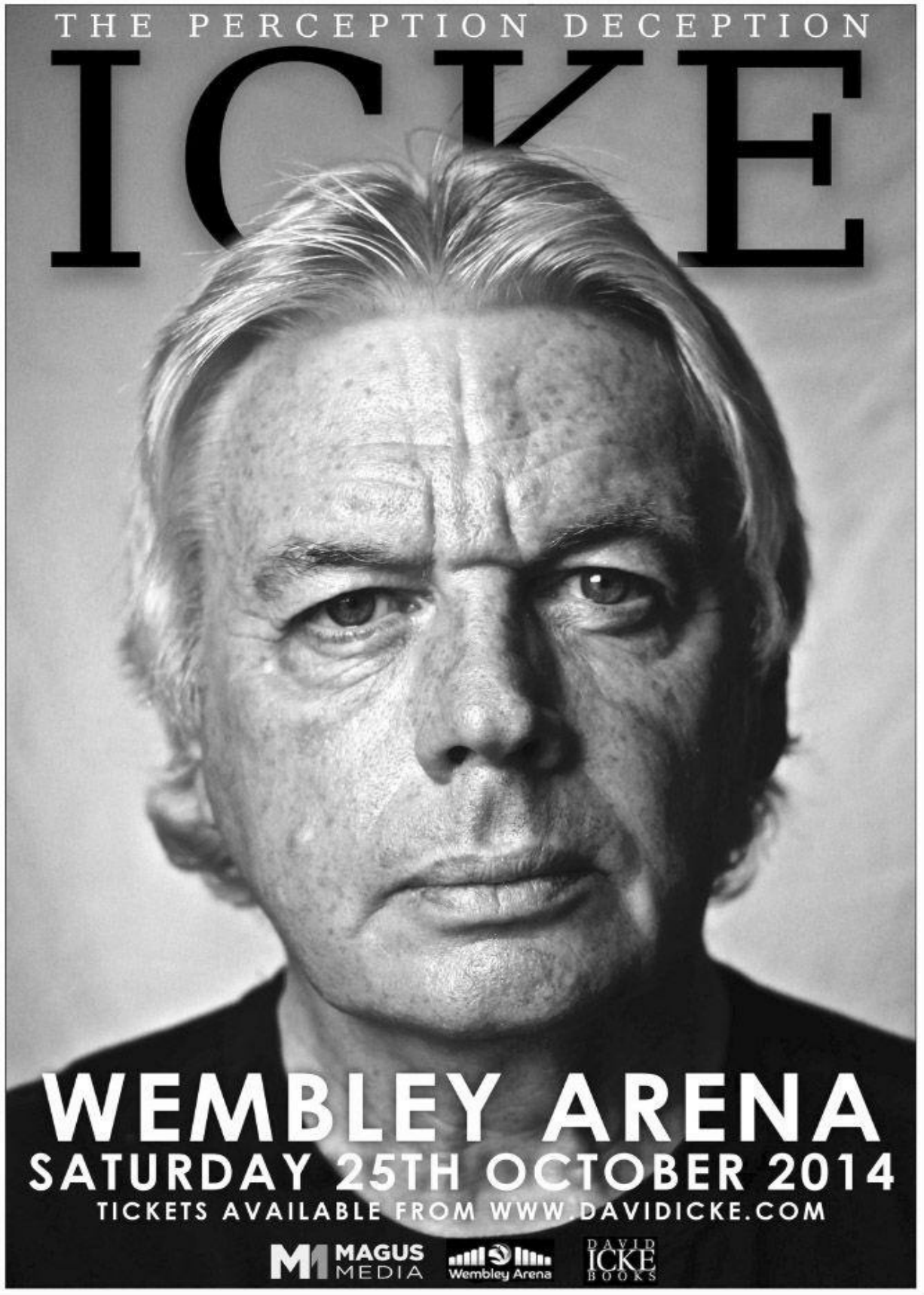
www.neilhague.com

© Neil Hague 2013

OCTOBER 25, 2014

THE PERCEPTION DECEPTION

ICKE



WEMBLEY ARENA

SATURDAY 25TH OCTOBER 2014

TICKETS AVAILABLE FROM WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM

M1 MAGUS MEDIA | Wembley Arena | DAVID ICKE BOOKS

POSTER AND PHOTO BY TALKTOTIPPERS.COM

Readings by **Carol Clarke**

Readings are sent via audio file over the internet



'Carol Clarke is the most consistently accurate psychic I have come across anywhere in the world and she has a thirteen year record of remarkable accuracy with me and many other people that I know.'
David Icke

To contact Carol for a reading,
email: welshseer@hotmail.co.uk
or
email: welshseer@aol.co.uk

The Shen Clinic

'Pioneers plant trees; latecomers sit in the shade.'



Mike Lambert

'Whenever I need healing Mike Lambert is the first one I call.
He is a genius at what he does and
his success with "lost causes" is incredible.' – David Icke

Complementary - Natural & Alternative Medicine

'We are born into a society that spends more money on the maintenance
of its cars and personal appearance than it does on its health;
what sort of society and level of intelligence is this?' – Mike Lambert

www.theshenclinic.com

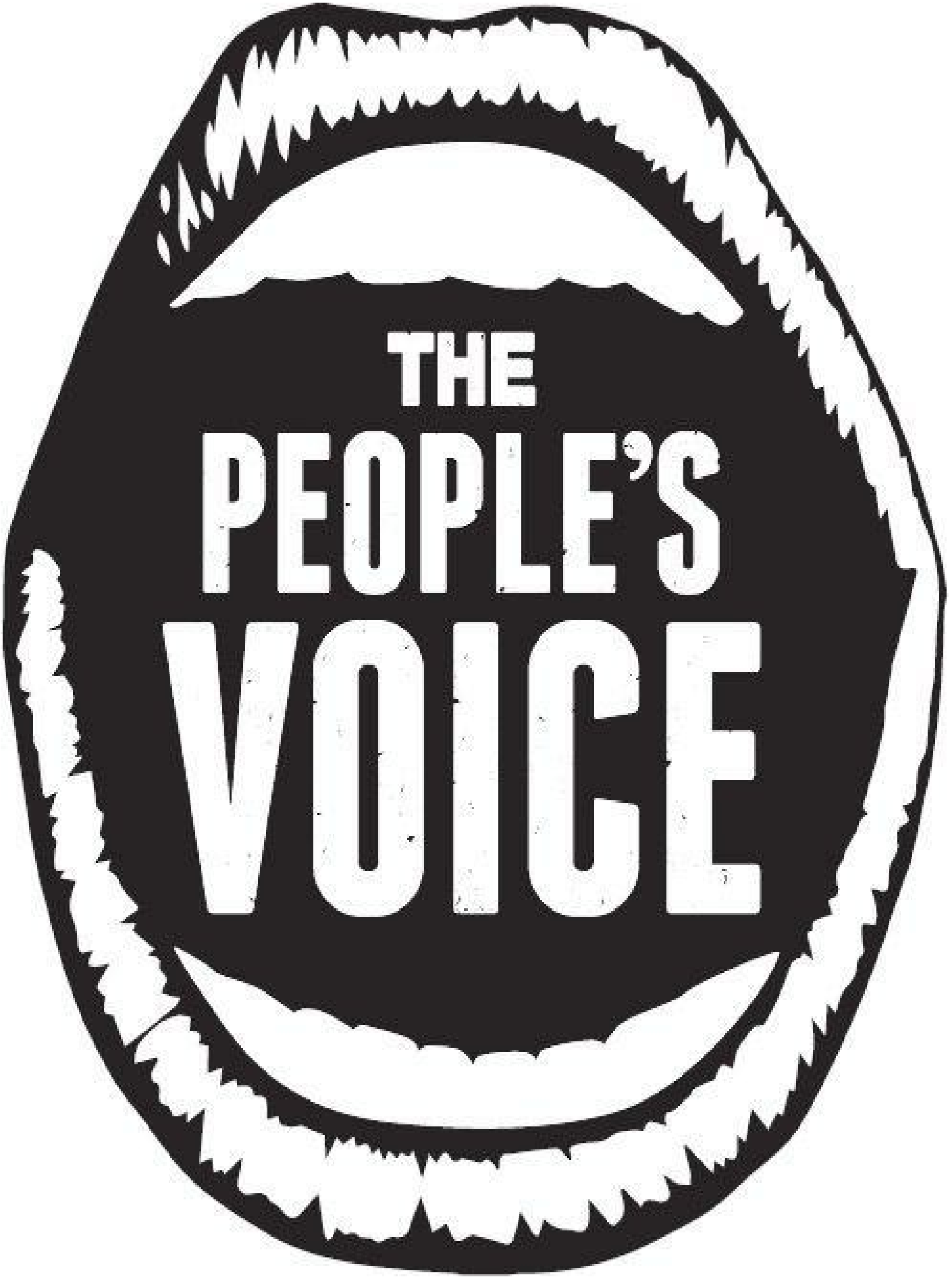
+44 (0) 1983617333

Consultations – Seminars – Presentations

www.naturopharma.com www.bio-continuum.com

The People's voice

– the Uncensored TV and Radio Station Broadcasting Worldwide


THE
PEOPLE'S
VOICE

You will find us at Davidicke.com/TPV

David Icke, the world's most controversial author, has spent the last quarter of a century unravelling the secrets of the Universe, reality and the forces that manipulate our world. What was once ridiculed and dismissed is now being confirmed again and again as Icke, a figure of fun for so long, is acknowledged as a man way ahead of his time.

In this massive work of 435,000 words, 900 pages and more than 800 illustrations, Icke lays out in dot-connected detail a lifetime of research and insight about our 'computer'-simulated reality, the holographic universe and the hidden non-human forces that are manipulating human life via hybrid bloodline families and networks into a global Orwellian state of total control.

What Icke exposes across a vast range of connected subjects, people and events provides the tools and awareness for humanity to stop this unfolding nightmare and restore the world to what it once was and will be again – a place of love, harmony, peace and awakened consciousness.

As Icke says:
'I can now see that my whole life has been leading to this book.'

The Perception Deception is destined to be a work recorded by history as the masterpiece that changed the world.



Includes 32 pages of original artwork by Neil Hague.

ISBN 978-0-9559973-8-9

£26
$39

9 780955 997389 >